CA1
YS
-S2

Gov. Doc
Can
P

SESSIONAL PAPERS

VOLUME 7

THIRD SESSION OF THE TENTH PARLIAMENT

OF THE

DOMINION OF CANADA

SESSION 1906-7

92560
26/10/08

VOLUME XLI

☞ See also Numerical List Page 5.

ALPHABETICAL INDEX

TO THE

SESSIONAL PAPERS

TO THE

PARLIAMENT OF CANADA

THIRD SESSION, TENTH PARLIAMENT, 1906-7.

A

Aberdeen, Steamship 186
Adulteration of Food 14
Agriculture, Annual Report 15
Alberta and Saskatchewan Lands 91*d*
Alberta Railway and Irrigation Co 67
Aluminum, Oxide of 109, 109*a*
Annuities, Sale of 189
Archives, Canadian 18
Athabaska Fish Co 207
Atkinson, Mr., Trial of 192
Atlantic Shipments 104
Auditor General, Annual Report 1
Australia, Tariff with 127
Aylmer, F. W 117

B

Banks, Chartered 6
Banks, Unpaid Balances in 7
Beauharnois Canal 113
Biology, Canadian 22*a*
Bonds and Securities 51
Brandon Post Office 170
Bridges on Government Railways 114
British American Fish Corporation 207
British Canadian Loan and Investment Co. 152
British Columbia :—
  County Court Judge 145
  Fish Imports 122, 147
  Peace River District 178
  Timber Lands 167
  Volunteers in South Africa 185
Brown, Bedingfield, *et al* 91*c*
Buckingham, Strike in ..... 68 to 68*b*
By-Elections, House of Commons 17*b*

C

Canada, New Districts in 64
Canada Year Book 38, 182
Canadian Biology 22*a*

C

Canadian Northern Railway Co 166, 225
Canadian Pacific Railway :—
  Business with Interior Department 54
  Lands sold by 86
Canal Statistics 20*a*
Cannington Postmaster 141
Cascade Coal Basin 26*b*
Census of Northwest Provinces 17*a*
Census of Statistics 222
Central Experimental Farm 159
Charlottetown, Warburton Property in 193, 193*a*
Chartered Banks 6
Cheese Curing 129
Civil Service :—
  Appointments and Promotions 139
  Examiners 31
  Insurance 42, 42*a*, 190
  List 30
  Morgan, Henry J 71
  Superannuations 41
Coal Lands 221
Coal Miners' Strike 67
Colonial Conference, 1907 144
Commercial Agencies 55
Compton, Public Works in 214
Conference of Provincial Governments 29*a*
Congdon, Fred. T 219
Contractors' Deposits 164
Criminal Statistics 17

D

Dividends Unpaid in Banks 7
Dominion Lands 58, 59, 94, 110, 138, 188
Dominion Police 75
Doukhobor Colonies 176, 212
Dredges and Steamers 205
Dredges, Government 156
Dubé, R. P 186
Duties Received 74

E

East Elgin Election 76
Elections, House of Commons 17*b*
Elections in Ontario 76
Elections in the Northwest 60
Electric Light, Inspection of 13
Estimates ..... 3 to 5*a*
Exchequer Court Rules 39
Exchequer Court, Suit in 187, 187*a*
Experimental Farms 16

F

Fire Insurance Companies 72
Fisheries, Annual Report 22
Fisheries, Sea and Inland 200
Fish Scrap Fertilizer 181
Fort Saskatchewan, Fencing Land in 111
Fruits, etc., Imported 73

G

Gallena Oil Co 208
Galway Horse and Cattle Co 91*b*
Gas, Inspection of 13
Geographic Board 21*a*
Geological Survey Report 26
Glace Bay Public Building 107, 223
Glanders, Horses Tested for 37
Government Money in Banks 210
Government Printing Bureau 140
Government Telegraph Lines 199
Governor General's Warrants 43
Grand Falls, Franchises near 211
Grand Forks Cattle Co 91
Grand Trunk Pacific Railway ..... 62 to 62*h*, 124

H

Halifax, Legal Services in 217
Halifax, Property in 105, 191
Hamilton, Strike in 68*b*
Harbour Commissioners 23
Homestead Entry 96
Homesteads Unpatented 172
Hope Island 131
Horses Tested for Glanders 37
House of Commons :—
  Employees 146, 146*a*
  Furniture in 195
  Internal Economy 46
  Speaker's Apartments 97
Hydraulic Mining Leases 125

I

Immigration Agents 70, 70*a*
Imports of Fruits, etc 73
Indian Affairs, Annual Report 27
Indian Lands 128
Indian Schools 183
Inland Revenue, Annual Report 12

I

Insurance, Abstract 9
Insurance, Annual Report 8
Insurance Commission, Royal ..... 123 to 123*d*
Intercolonial Railway :—
  Alleged Misconduct 83
  Annuities for Employees 115
  Branch Line 158
  Deed of Land 162
  Expenditures 153
  Freight Tariff 85
  Land Purchased 157
  Locomotive and Car Shops 209
  Oil Purchased 80
  Passenger Tariff 82
  Record Foundry Co 93
  Supplies Furnished 81
Interior, Annual Report 25
International Waterways 19*a*, 49, 49*b*

J

Judges Acting as Executors 175
Justice, Annual Report 34

K

Kensington, Steamer 108
Kestril, Steamer ..... 102 to 102*a*
Kingston, Jamaica 134
King, W. L. McKenzie, Mission of 177

L

Labour, Department of, Annual Report 36
La Canadienne, Steamship 186
Lachine Canal 84
Lake Manitoba, Lands near 126
Lake Winnipeg, Fishing on 206
Lands, Dominion 58, 59, 94, 110, 138, 188
Lead Bounties 168
Library of Parliament, Annual Report 33
Life Insurance Commission ..... (1906) 66
Life-Saving Stations 142
List of Shipping 21*b*
London Election 76
'Lowrey's Claim' Newspaper 204

M

Mackenzie District, Franchises in 211
Manitoba Boundaries 143
Marine, Annual Report 21
Measures, Inspection of 13
Metlakatla Indians 137
Militia Council, Annual Report 35
Militia, Indemity in 112, 133
Militia Regulations 47
Militia Regulations, Translation of 173
Milk River Cattle Co 91*a*
Mineral Industries 26*a*
Moncton, Car Shops at 209

M

Money in Banks, Government 210
Montcalm, Steamer 205*a*
Montreal Turnpike Trust 163
Mounted Police 28
Muscoweguan Indians 88
Muskoka, Islands in 69

N

National Transcontinental Railway..62 to 62*h*, 124
Neptune, Expedition of Steamer 44
New Brunswick Supreme Court 184
Nipissing Indian Reserve 148
North Atlantic Trading Co ..... 92 to 92*c*
North Bruce Election 76
Northwest Territories :—
  Elections 60
  Irrigation Act 57
  Mounted Police 28
  Tables of Population 50
Nova Scotia Supreme Court 66, 151

O

Ontario Sub-Target Co 136
Ordnance Stores Services 48
Ottawa Improvement Commission 61, 61*a*
Ottawa, Property purchased in 63

P

Pacific Coast, Losses on 78, 79
Pacific Coast Navigation 77
Peace River District 178
Penitentiaries, Annual Report 34
Pensions by the State 189
Peuchen & Co 165
Police, Dominion 75
Police, Northwest Mounted 28
Port Bruce Harbour 155
Port Burwell 161
Port Daniel 160
Port Stanley Harbour 171
Postal Convention with U. S 201
Postmaster General, Annual Report 24
Power, Augustus, Report of 219
Preston, W. T. R 89
Prince Edward Island :—
  Branch Line 154
  Experimental Branch Farm 149
  Metlakatla Indians 137
  Per Capita Allowance 226
  Property in Charlottetown 193, 193*a*
  Relief of Vessels 130
  Winter Communication 202, 202*a*
Printing Bureau, Government 140
Provincial Boundaries 64*a*
Provincial Governments, Conference of 29*a*
Public Accounts, Annual Report 2
Public Printing and Stationery 32
Public Works, Annual Report 19

Q

Quebec Custom House 227
Quebec Rifle Factory ..... 98 to 98*e*

R

Railway Commissioners, Report of 20*c*
Railways and Canals, Annual Report 20
Railway Statistics 20*b*
Railway Subsidies 150
Red Head, Channel at 198
Registered Letters Lost 119
Revised Statutes of Canada 99
Richmond, Public Works in 214
Rifles, Differences in 196
Robins Irrigation Co ..... 90 to 90*b*
Ross Rifle Co ..... 98 to 98*e*
Royal Insurance Commission ..... 123 to 123*d*
Royal Northwest Mounted Police 28
Roy, Télesphore 135
Rougemont, Senator for 213
Rural Free Delivery 169

S

Saskatchewan Lands 87
Secretary of State, Annual Report 29
Senator for Rougemont 213
Senators' Indemnities 132
Shareholders in Chartered Banks 6
Sherbrooke, Public Works in 214
Shipping, List of 21*b*
Songhees Indians 95
Soulanges Canal 116*a*
Southern Alberta Lands ..... 90 to 90*b*
Spirits in Bond 218
Standard Chemical Co 165
Steamers and Dredges 205
Subsidies to Railways 150
Sub-Target Co 136, 136*a*
Supreme Court Appointment, N. S 66, 151
Supreme Court, N. B 184
Surveyor General, Report of 25*b*
Swamp Lands 53, 53*a*

T

Tariffs, Railway and Steamship 103
Telegraph Lines, Government 199
Thermograph Records 120
Timber Lands ..... 167 to 167*b*, 180
Timber Licenses 179
Topographical Records 121
Toronto Harbour 224
Trade and Commerce, Annual Report 10
Trade and Navigation, Annual Report 11
Trade of Foreign Countries 10*a*
Trade Union Act 52
Transatlantic Steamship Lines 65, 174
Treaties and Conventions 10*a*
Trent Valley Canal ..... 116*b* to 116*d*

U

Unclaimed Balances in Banks.... 7
Unforeseen Expenses.. 40
Uniforms for State Occasions 106
United States, Imports and Exports..... 100

V

Vancouver Island 101
Vancouver Post Office..... 197

W

Water Powers..... .... .116, 118
Weights, Measures, etc.... 13
Wharf at Northeast Harbour, N.S..... 216
Wiley, Louise F..... 219
Winnipeg Immigration Buildings..... 194, 194a
Winnipeg Post Office..... 215
Winnipeg Public Works..... 117
Wrecks on the Great Lakes..... 203

Y

Yukon:—
Dominion Lands 56
Ordinances..... 45
Privy Council Reports..... 220
Report of Commissioner..... 25a

See also Alphabetical Index, page 1.

LIST OF SESSIONAL PAPERS

Arranged in Numerical Order, with their titles at full length; the dates when Ordered and when Presented to the Houses of Parliament; the Name of the Senator or Member who moved for each Sessional Paper, and whether it is ordered to be Printed or Not Printed.

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 1.

(This volume is bound in two parts).

1. Report of the Auditor General, for the fiscal year ended 30th June, 1906. Partial report presented 9th January, 1907, by Hon. W. S. Fielding; also 4th February; 7th February; 21st February; 22nd February, 1st March.....*Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.*

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 2.

2. Public Accounts of Canada, for the fiscal year ended 30th June, 1906. Presented 27th November, 1906, by Sir Wilfrid Laurier .....*Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.*

3. Estimates of the sums required for the services of Canada for the year ending 31st March, 1908. Presented 29th November, 1906, by Hon. W. S. Fielding.
Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.

3*a*. Supplementary Estimates for the fiscal period of nine months ending 31st March, 1907. Presented 22nd January, 1907, by Hon. W. S. Fielding.....*Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.*

4. Further Supplementary Estimates for the period of nine months ending on the 31st March, 1907. Presented 2nd April, 1907, by Hon. W. S. Fielding....*Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.*

5. Supplementary Estimates for the year ending 31st March, 1908. Presented 19th April, 1907, by Hon. W. S. Fielding.....*Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.*

5*a*. Further Supplementary Estimates for the year ending 31st March, 1908. Presented 25th April, 1907, by Hon. W. S. Fielding.....*Printed by both distribution and sessional papers.*

6. List of Shareholders in the Chartered Banks of Canada, as on the 31st December, 1906. Presented 25th April, 1907, by Hon. W. S. Fielding.....*Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.*

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 3.

7. Report of dividends remaining unpaid, unclaimed balances and unpaid drafts and bills of exchange in Chartered Banks of Canada, for five years and upwards, prior to December 31, 1906.
Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.

8. Report of the Superintendent of Insurance for the year ended 31st December, 1906.
Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.

9. Abstract of Statements of Insurance Companies in Canada, for the year ended 31st December, 1906.
Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 4.

10. Report of the Department of Trade and Commerce, for the fiscal year ended 30th June, 1906. Part I.—Canadian Trade. Presented 11th February, 1907, by Hon. W. Paterson.
Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.

10*a*. Report of the Department of Trade and Commerce, for the year ended 30th June, 1906. Part II.—Trade of Foreign Countries and Treaties and Conventions.
Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 5.

11. Tables of the Trade and Navigation of Canada, for the fiscal year ended 30th June, 1906. Presented 27th November, 1906, by Sir Wilfrid Laurier.....*Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.*

12. Inland Revenues of Canada. Excise, &c., for the fiscal year ended 30th June, 1906. Presented 18th December, 1906, by Hon. W. Templeman.....*Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.*

13. Inspection of Weights, Measures Gas and Electric Light, for the fiscal year ended 30th June, 1906. Presented 27th November, 1906, by Hon. W. Templeman.

Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 6.

14. Report on Adulteration of Food, for the fiscal year ended 30th June, 1906. Presented 3rd April, 1907, by Hon. W. Templeman.....*Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.*

15. Report of the Minister of Agriculture, for five months ended 31st March, 1906. Presented 27th November, 1907, by Hon. S. A. Fisher.....*Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.*

16. Report of the Directors and Officers of the Experimental Farms, from 1st December, 1905, to 31st March, 1906. Presented 27th November, 1906, by Hon. S A. Fisher.

Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.

17. Criminal Statistics for the year ended 30th September, 1906.

Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.

17*a*. Census of the Northwest Provinces, Manitoba, Saskatchewan and Alberta, 1906. Presented 7th February, 1907, by Hon. S. A. Fisher..... *Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.*

17*b*. Return of By-elections for the House of Commons of Canada, held during the year 1906. Presented 15th April, 1907, by Hon. W. S. Fielding... ....*Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.*

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 7.

18. Report on Canadian Archives, 1906 .....*Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.*

19. Report of the Minister of Public Works, for the fiscal year ended 30th June, 1906. Presented 21st January, 1907, by Hon. S. A. Fisher.....*Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.*

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 8.

19*a*. Reports of the International Waterways Commission, 1906.

Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.

20. Annual Report of the Department of Railways and Canals, for the fiscal year ended 30th June, 1906. Presented 9th January, 1907, by Hon. H. R. Emmerson.

Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.

20*a*. Canal Statistics for the season of navigation, 1905..*Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.*

20*b*. Railway Statistics of Canada for the year ended 30th June, 1906. Presented 21st February, 1907, by Sir Wilfrid Laurier.....*Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.*

20*c*. First Report of the Board of Railway Commissioners for Canada. February 1st, 1904, to March 31st, 1906. Presented 14th March, 1907, by Hon. H. R. Emmerson.

Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 9.

21. Report of the Department of Marine and Fisheries (Marine), for the year ended 30th June, 190 Presented 11th March, 1907, by Hon. W. S. Fielding.

Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.

21*a*. (No issue for 1906).

21*b*. List of Shipping issued by the Department of Marine and Fisheries, being a list of vessels on the registry books of Canada on the 31st December, 1906.

Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 9—*Concluded.*

22. Report of the Department of Marine and Fisheries (Fisheries), for the fiscal year ended 30th June, 1906. Presented 27th November, 1906, by Sir Wilfrid Laurier.
Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.

22a. Further contributions to Canadian Biology, being studies from the Marine Biological Station of Canada, 1902-1906. ..... *Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.*

23. Report of the Harbour Commissioners, &c., 1906... *Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.*

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 10.

24. Report of the Postmaster General, for the year ended 30th June, 1906. Presented 27th November, 1906, by Sir Wilfrid Laurier..... *Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.*

25. Annual Report of the Department of the Interior, for the fiscal year ended 30th June, 1906. Presented 9th January, 1907, by Hon. F. Oliver.. *Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.*

25a. Interim Report of the Commissioner of the Yukon Territory, December, 1906.
Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.

25b. Report of the Surveyor General of Dominion Lands, for the year ended 30th June, 1906.
Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 11.

26. Summary Report of the Geological Survey Department, for the calendar year 1906. Presented 16th January, 1907, by Hon. S. A. Fisher. ..... *Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.*

26a. Annual Report of the Mineral Industries of Canada, 1905. Section of Mines.
Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.

26b. Report on the Cascade Coal Basin, Alberta..... *Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.*

27. Annual Report of the Department of Indian Affairs, for the fiscal year ended 30th June, 1906. Presented 9th January, 1907, by Hon. F. Oliver..... *Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.*

28. Report of the the Royal Northwest Mounted Police, 1906. Presented 22nd February, 1907, by Sir Wilfrid Laurier..... *Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.*

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 12.

29. Report of the Secretary of State of Canada, for the year ended 31st December, 1906. Presented 25th April, 1907, by Hon. W. S. Fielding..... *Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.*

29a. Minutes of the proceedings in Conference between Members of the Government and of the various Provincial Governments, assembled at Ottawa, October, 1906. Presented 9th January, 1907, by Sir Wilfrid Laurier..... *Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.*

30. Civil Service List of Canada, 1906. Presented 14th January, 1907, by Sir Wilfrid Laurier.
Printed for both distribution and sessional papers,

31. Report of the Board of Civil Service Examiners, for the year ended 31st December, 1906. Presented 24th April, 1907, by Hon. W. S. Fielding..... *Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.*

32. Annual Report of the Department of Public Printing and Stationery, for the year ended 30th June, 1906. Presented 15th April, 1907, by Hon. W. S. Fielding.
Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.

33. Report of the Joint Librarians of Parliament. Session of 1906-7. Presented 22nd November, 1906, by the Hon. The Speaker. ..... *Printed for sessional papers.*

34. Report of the Minister of Justice as to Penitentiaries of Canada, for the year ended 30th June, 1906. Presented 11th January, 1907, by Hon. A. B. Aylesworth.
Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 13.

35. Annual Report of the Militia Council of Canada, for the year ended 31st December, 1906. Presented 21st March, 1907, by Sir Frederick Borden..... *Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.*

36. Report of the Department of Labour, for the year ended 30th June, 1906. Presented 27th November, 1906, by Sir Wilfrid Laurier..... *Printed for both distribution and sessional papers*

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 13—*Continued.*

37. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 21st March, 1906, showing: How many horses were tested for glanders with malein in the provinces of Manitoba, Saskatchewan and Alberta, respectively, by officials of this government; names of owners of horses; name of official, and date of application in each case; date when the horses were destroyed, in each case; date the owners received compensation in each case; amount received by the respective owners, and the valuation in each case; the variations of temperature in each case, with the highest and lowest readings; number of cases quarantined, names of owners, and period of quarantine; number of cases where retested, and the result; number of cases slaughtered after being retested; compensation paid, names of the owners, and the amount paid to each; cases where horses were slaughtered after being tested, and the number of post-mortem investigations held, with the result in each case and the names of owners. Presented 27th November, 1907.—*Mr. Staples*..... .....*Not Printed.*

38. The Canada Year Book, 1905. Presented 27th November, 1906, by Hon. S. A. Fisher.
Printed separately.

39. Exchequer Court Rules (amended), General Order of 8th October, 1903. Presented 27th November, 1906, by Sir Wilfrid Laurier ....*Not printed.*

40. Statement showing the expenditure on account of Unforeseen Expenses from the 1st July, 1906, to the 22nd November, 1906, in accordance with the Appropriation Act of 1906. Presented 28th November, 1906, by Hon. W. S. Fielding.....*Not printed.*

41. Statement of Superannuations and Retiring Allowances in the Civil Service during the year ended 31st December, 1906, showing name, rank, salary, service, allowance and cause of retirement of each person superannuated or retired, and also whether vacancy filled by promotion or by new appointment, and salary of any new appointee. Presented 28th November, 1906, by Hon. W. S. Fielding.....*Not printed.*

42. Statement in pursuance of section 17 of the Civil Service Insurance Act, for the year ending 30th June, 1906. Presented 28th November, 1906, by Hon. W. S. Fielding..... ..... *Not printed.*

42a. Return to an address of the Senate, dated 14th March, 1907, for: 1. Copies of all regulations made by the Governor in Council under section 14, chapter 13, of the Act intituled: "The Civil Service Insurance Act." 2. The number of policies issued under the said Act, giving the dates of issue. 3. The names of the policy-holders. 4. The premiums paid annually or otherwise on each policy. 5. The total amount of the excess of the deduction from the salaries of said policy-holders on account of superannuation, and the deduction which would have been made had they not effected insurance under the said Act. 6. The total amount paid as death claims and the date of each payment. 7. The difference between the premiums paid, with the deduction made in excess, as stated in paragraph 5, as compared with losses through death claims with interest added at the rate of 3 per cent on the amount lost by the government under the operations of this Act up to the 1st of March instant. Presented 8th April, 1907.—*Hon. Mr. Ferguson*..... .....*Not printed.*

43. Statement of Governor General's Warrants issued since the last session of parliament, on account of the fiscal year 1906-7. Presented 28th November, 1907, by Hon. W. S. Fielding.....*Not printed.*

44. Report of the Dominion Government Expedition to Hudson Bay and the Arctic Islands on board the D. G. steamer *Neptune*, 1903–1904. Presented 28th November, 1906, by Hon. L. P. Brodeur.
Printed separately.

45. Ordinances of the Yukon Territory, passed by the Yukon Council in the year 1906. Presented 28th November, 1906, by Sir Wilfrid Laurier..... .....*Not printed*

46. Report of the Commissioners of Internal Economy of the House of Commons, from 21st July, 1905, to 11th July, 1906, pursuant to No. 9, Rules of the House. Presented 30th November, 1906, by the Hon. The Speaker..... .....*Not printed.*

47. The King's regulations and orders for the militia of Canada, 1906. Presented 3rd December, 1906, by Sir Frederick Borden ....*Not printed.*

48. Regulations for Ordnance Stores Services, 1905. Presented 3rd December, 1906, by Sir Frederick Borden. ....*Not printed.*

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 13—*Continued.*

49. Report of the International Waterways Commission upon the application of the Minnesota Canal and Power Company of Duluth, Minnesota, for permission to divert certain waters in the state of Minnesota from the boundary waters between the United States and Canada. Presented 3rd December, 1906, by Hon. S. A. Fisher..... *Not printed.*

49*a*. Joint Report of the International Waterways Commission, November 15th, 1906. Presented 3rd December, 1906, by Hon. S. A. Fisher..... *Not printed.*

49*b*. Report of the Canadian Section of the International Waterways Commission for the year 1906. Presented 23rd January, 1907, by Hon. S. A. Fisher..... *Not printed.*

50. Tables of the population of the Northwest Provinces in 1901 and 1906. Presented 3rd December, 1906, by Hon. S. A. Fisher..... *Not printed.*

51. A detailed statement of all bonds and securities registered in the Department of the Secretary of State of Canada, since last return, 20th March, 1906, submitted to the parliament of Canada under section 23, chapter 19, of the Revised Statutes of Canada. Presented 5th December, 1906, by Sir Wilfrid Laurier..... *Not printed.*

52. Return under chapter 131 (R.S.C.), intituled: "An Act respecting Trade Unions," and submitted to parliament in accordance with section 23 of the said Act. Presented 5th December, 1906, by Sir Wilfrid Laurier..... *Not printed.*

53. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 19th March, 1906, for copies of all orders in council and documents, between the first day of July, 1896, and the present time, relating to swamp lands; and of all letters, telegrams and other documents and correspondence between the government of Canada and the government of Manitoba, during the same period, relating to such lands. Presented 5th December, 1906.—*Mr. Staples*..... *Not printed.*

53*a*. Supplementary return to No. 53. Presented 11th December, 1906..... *Not printed.*

54. Return (in so far as the Department of the Interior is concerned) of copies of all orders in council, plans, papers, and correspondence which are required to be presented to the House of Commons, under a resolution passed on 20th February, 1882, since the date of the last return, under such resolution. Presented 5th December, 1906, by Hon. F. Oliver..... *Not printed.*

55. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 28th November, 1906, showing the number of commercial agencies for the Dominion in operation during the fiscal years 1905 and 1906, the names of the several agents, where located, their salaries, contingent expenses, the total cost of each agency, and the aggregate cost of all the agencies combined. Presented 6th December, 1906.—*Mr. Wilson* (*Lennox and Addington*)..... *Not printed.*

56. Return of orders in council passed under provisions of the Dominion Lands Act, affecting lands in the Yukon Territory; and of orders or ordinances passed under the provisions of section 8 of the Yukon Territory Act, as that section was enacted by section 3 of chapter 34, 2 Edward VII. Presented 6th December, 1906, by Hon. F. Oliver..... *Not printed.*

57. Return of orders in council, under the provisions of section 52 of the Northwest Irrigation Act. Presented 6th December, 1906, by Hon. F. Oliver..... *Not printed.*

58. Return of orders in council which have been published in the *Canada Gazette* and in the *British Columbia Gazette*, between 20th January and 1st December, 1906, in accordance with provisions of subsection (*d*) of section 38 of the regulations for the survey, administration, disposal and management of Dominion lands within the 40-mile railway belt in the province of British Columbia. Presented 6th December, 1906, by Hon. F. Oliver..... *Not printed.*

59. Return of orders in council which have been published in the *Canada Gazette* between 20th January and 1st December, 1906, in accordance with the provisions of clause 91 of the Dominion Lands Act, chapter 54, of the Revised Statutes of Canada, and its amendments. Presented 6th December, 1906, by Hon. F. Oliver..... *Not printed.*

60. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 29th November, 1906, for a copy of the proclamations used in the elections of 1904, in the constituencies of Selkirk, Provencher, Macdonald, Lisgar, Marquette, Souris, Brandon and Portage la Prairie. Presented 10th December, 1906.—*Mr. Roche (Marquette)*..... *Not printed.*

61. Report of the Ottawa Improvement Commission for the fiscal year ended 30th June, 1906. Presented 10th December, 1906, by Hon. W. S. Fielding..... *Not printed.*

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 13—*Continued.*

61*a*. Orders in Council relative to the appointment of Commissioners under the provisions of chapter 10 of the Acts of 1899, intituled : "An Act respecting the city of Ottawa." Presented 28th January, 1907, by Sir Wilfrid Laurier..... *Not printed.*

62. Report of the Commissioners of the National Transcontinental Railway, under date of 9th October, 1906, on the surveys and other works under their charge for the year ended 30th June, 1906, in pursuance of subsection 2 of section 30, chapter 71, of 1903. Presented 10th December, 1906, by Hon. H. R. Emmerson..... *Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.*

62*a*. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 28th November, 1906, for a copy of all reports and plans of engineers regarding the line and location of the Grand Trunk Pacific Railway between the city of Quebec and Edmundston, New Brunswick, and more particularly the city of Quebec, and Lake Pheonegamook, in the county of Kamouraska. Presented 9th January, 1907.—*Mr. Monk.* *Not printed.*

62*b*. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 28th November, 1906, for a copy of all orders in council, surveys, reports, documents, and papers of every kind not already brought down, touching, showing or relating to the route of the National Transcontinental Railway between the city of Quebec and the city of Moncton. Presented 9th January, 1907.—*Mr. Crocket* ..... *Not printed.*

62*c*. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 18th December, 1906, for a copy of all orders in council, advertisements for tenders, tenders, specifications of every kind, plans, drawings, reports, letters, telegrams, correspondence, contracts, agreements and other documents and papers of every kind, touching or relating to the construction of a section of the Transcontinental Railway designated as "District F," from a point at or near the city of Winnipeg, to a point known as Peninsular Crossing, near the junction point of the Fort William branch of the Grand Trunk Pacific Railway, a distance of about 245 miles. Presented 29th January, 1907.—*Mr. Borden (Carleton). Not printed.*

62*d*. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 17th December, 1906, for a copy of all orders in council, advertisements for tenders, tenders, specifications of every kind, plans, drawings, reports, letters, telegrams, correspondence, contracts, agreements and other documents and papers of every kind, touching or relating to the construction of a section of the Transcontinental Railway, designated as "District B," beginning at the north end of the Quebec Bridge and Railway Company's bridge, in the vicinity of the city of Quebec, to a point near La Tuque, a distance of about 150 miles. Presented 29th January, 1907.—*Mr. Borden (Carleton)*..... *Not printed.*

62*e*. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 6th February, 1907, for a copy of plans, documents, &c., now under consideration by the Transcontinental Commission and Railway Commission pertaining to the development and improvement of Quebec Harbour as a maritime port and railway terminus. Presented 25th February, 1907.—*Mr. Robitaille*..... *Not printed.*

62*f*. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 23rd January, 1907, for a copy of all papers, correspondence, reports, plans and profiles, and estimates of costs at any time received by or filed with the Commissioners of the National Transcontinental Railway, or with the Department of Railways, respecting : (*a*) That portion of the route of the said railway between the Quebec bridge and the vicinity of the Maine boundary line, as the route for such portion has been approved or adopted, or respecting any suggested variations of the location of such portion of the railway ; (*b*) respecting another suggested route for the said portion of the said railway between the points aforesaid, not passing by way of Lake Etchemin, and sometimes known as the Morin route. 2. For a copy of all orders in council approving, adopting, or respecting any such routes between the points aforesaid. Presented 26th February, 1907.—*Mr. Morin*..... *Not printed.*

62*g*. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 4th March, 1907, for a copy of all memoranda in the possession of the government, showing the amounts from month to month reported by the company and verified by the officers of the government, as having been duly expended in connection with the construction of the western division of the National Transcontinental Railway, whereon the government of Canada guarantees the bonds to the extent of 75 per cent of the cost. Presented 14th March, 1907.—*Mr. Ames*..... *Not printed.*

62*h*. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 24th April, 1907, for copies of papers in relation to the Transcontinental Railway route through New Brunswick. Presented 24th April, 1907.—*Hon. W. S. Fielding*..... *Not printed.*

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 13—*Continued.*

63. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 3rd December, 1906, showing what properties, if any, have been purchased by the government during the past two years, in the city of Ottawa, between Sussex Street and Mackenzie Avenue ; the properties acquired by the government in that locality ; the names of the vendors ; the dates of the purchases, the price agreed upon in each case ; the superficies of the property acquired ; the date on which the government took possession in each case. Presented 11th December, 1906.—*Mr. Morin* ..... *Not printed.*

64. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 28th November, 1906, for a copy of all orders in council passed during the last three years, relating to the formation of any new territory or district, or the alteration of the boundaries of any territory or district in Canada. Presented 11th December, 1906.—*Mr. Sifton*..... *Not printed.*

64*a*. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 28th November, 1906, for a copy of all letters, communications, memorials, petitions, or documents, received during the past three years from the government of any province in the Dominion, or any member thereof, by the government of Canada, or any member thereof, relating to the extension or alteration of the boundaries of any province of Canada. Presented 17th December, 1906.—*Mr. Sifton.*

Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.

65. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 3rd December, 1906, for a copy of contracts with transatlantic steamship lines, in force during the season of 1906, that were entitled by such contract to receive bonuses or subventions from the government. Presented 11th December, 1906.—*Mr. Smith (Wentworth)*..... *Not printed.*

66. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 28th November, 1906, for a copy of all letters, telegrams, correspondence, reports, documents and papers, with respect to filling the vacancy on the bench of the Supreme Court of Nova Scotia, occasioned by the appointment of Honourable D. C. Fraser to the office of Lieutenant Governor. Presented 14th December, 1906.—*Mr. Borden (Carleton)*..... *Not printed.*

(**66.** Sessional Papers of 1906). Evidence taken before the Royal Commission on Life Insurance. Presented 26th February, 1907, by Hon. W. S. Fielding..... *Printed for distribution.*

67. Report of the Deputy Minister of Labour on negotiations conducted by him under Conciliation Act, 1903, in connection with the strike of coal miners in the employ of the Alberta Railway and Irrigation Company, which commenced on 9th March, 1906. Presented 14th December, 1906, by Hon. R. Lemieux..... *Not printed.*

68. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 28th November, 1906, for a copy of all papers and correspondence in connection with the Buckingham strike and riots. Presented 14th December, 1906, by Hon. R. Lemieux..... *Not printed.*

68*a*. Supplementary return to No. 68. Presented 9th January, 1907.—*Mr. Bourassa*..... *Not printed.*

68*b*. Return to an address of the Senate, dated 23rd of January, 1907, for a copy of all papers and correspondence having reference to the calling out of militia and to the intervention of the government in the late strikes and riots in Hamilton and Buckingham ; also giving a statement showing the amounts paid by the government and municipalities in each case, for the services of the militia in connection with strikes ; together with a statement showing in which cases, if any, the government was recouped by the municipalities, the amount paid the militia, and the amounts. Presented 19th February, 1907.—*Hon. Mr. David*..... *Not printed.*

69. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 3rd December, 1906, showing all, if any, islands or portions of islands sold since the first day of July, 1896, adjoining the townships of Baxter and Gibson, in the district of Muskoka, on the Georgian Bay, and the prices received therefor, respectively. Presented 17th December, 1906.—*Mr. Wright (Muskoka)*..... *Not printed.*

70. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 29th November, 1906, for a copy of all circulars sent out by the immigration office during the present year to agents of the department in the United Kingdom, and on the continent of Europe ; also to booking agents in the United Kingdom and on the continent. Presented 17th December, 1906.—*Mr. Chisholm (Huron)*..... *Not printed.*

70*a*. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 5th December, 1906, for a copy of all papers, circulars, instructions, or other correspondence, sent out by the Department of the Interior, or any officer thereof, relative to immigration ; and all correspondence or papers, &c., relative thereto, from agents abroad during the year 1906, with special reference to question No. 2, on the Order Paper of 3rd December, 1906. Presented 17th December, 1906.—*Mr. Lefurgey*..... *Not printed.*

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 13—*Continued.*

71. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 28th November, 1906, for a copy of all letters, documents, telegrams, reports, writs of supersedeas, and other papers, relating to the standing and different grades in the civil service, from time to time, of Henry J. Morgan, and his superannuation. Presented 18th December, 1906.—*Mr. Stewart*.....*Not printed.*

72. Returned to an order of the House of Commons, dated 28th November, 1906, showing: 1. The names of fire insurance companies which have received their charters within the past five years. 2. The names of the parties applying for the same. 3. The amount of subscribed capital required under the charter. 4. The amount of paid-up capital required under the charter. 5. The proposed location of the head office in each case. Presented 17th December, 1906.—*Mr. Macdonell*..*Not printed.*

73. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 3rd December, 1906, showing: quantity or value of green fruit, canned fruits, and vegetables, fruit jams, preserves and jellies, classifying them wherever practicable, imported into Canada, and exported therefrom, during each of the past ten years; stating also whether from Great Britain, United States, or other countries; and during the past two years, the quantity imported through ports of entry, first, in Eastern Provinces; second, Prairie Provinces; third, British Columbia. Presented 9th January, 1907.—*Mr. Smith (Wentworth) Not printed.*

74. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 17th December, 1906, showing: 1. The total amount of duty received by the government in the fiscal year 1906 upon the respective articles named in the following items, as numbered, of the new Customs Tariff, viz: Item 445.—Mowing machines, harvesters, self-binding or without binders, binding attachments, reapers. Item 446.—Cultivators, ploughs, harrows, horse-rakes, seed drills, manure-spreaders, weeders and wind-mills. Item 447.—Threshing machine outfit, when consisting of traction or portable engines and separators. Item 448.—Hay loaders, potato diggers, horse-powers, separators, n.o.p., wind-stackers, fodder or feed cutters, grain crushers, fanning mills, hay tedders, farm, road or field rollers, post-hole diggers, snaths, and other agricultural implements, n.o.p. Item 449.—Axes, scythes, sickles or reaping hooks, hay or straw knives, edging knives, hoes, rakes, n.o.p., and pronged forks. Item 450.—Shovel and spades, iron or steel, n.o.p., shovel and spade blanks, and iron or steel cut to shape for the same, and lawn mowers. Item 451.—Stoves of all kinds, for coal, wood, oil, spirits or gas. 2. The total amount of duty that would have been received in the same period, the fiscal year of 1906, had the tariff now proposed by the government been then in force, giving such duty for each of the items 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450 and 451, separately. Presented 9th January, 1907.—*Mr. Henderson*.....*Not printed.*

75. Report of the Commissioner, Dominion Police Force, for the year 1906. Presented 9th January, 1907, by Hon. A. B. Aylesworth.....*Not printed.*

76. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 10th December, 1906, for a copy of all writs, forms and instructions issued and used in and for the purposes of the elections for the constituency of London, in the year 1905, and for the elections for the constituencies of East Elgin and North Bruce, in the year 1906. Presented 9th January, 1907.—*Mr. Barker*.....*Not printed.*

77. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 18th April, 1906, for a copy of all petitions, memorials, reports, letters, documents, correspondence and papers, setting forth or relating or referring to the necessity of improved aids to navigation, and of the life-saving vessels or appliances on the Pacific coast. Presented 9th January, 1907.—*Mr. Borden (Carleton)*.....*Not printed.*

78. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 18th April, 1906, for a copy of all reports, findings and recommendations of any officer, court of inquiry or commission, respecting the loss of any steamship or vessel on the Pacific coast during the past six years, except such as have already been published in the Annual Report of the Department of Marine. Presented 9th January, 1907.—*Mr. Borden (Carleton)*.....*Not printed.*

79. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 21st March, 1906, showing: How many wrecks there were on the Pacific coast in Canadian waters in 1900, 1901, 1902, 1903, 1904, 1905, and in 1906, up to date, British and foreign; number of lives lost in each wreck; the total financial loss in ships and cargoes; the inquiries made by the government into the causes of such wrecks; the causes given for such wrecks; the results of reports made of such investigations, as to hulls or machinery, by the British Columbia inspectors; the port of registry of each vessel wrecked; the age of each ship. Presented 9th January, 1907.—*Mr. Smith (Nanaimo)*.....*Not printed.*

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 13—*Continued.*

80. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 10th December, 1906, showing : The quantity of oil from the wells of the Memramcook and Dover, sold and delivered to the Intercolonial Railway, between the 1st of January, 1904, and the 31st of March, 1906 ; such statement to set forth in detail the dates, quantity, price, and total value of each of such shipments. And further for a similar statement giving like information in respect of all other oil purchased from or through the agency of the New Brunswick Petroleum Company, being the output of other wells than those herein above specified. Presented 9th January, 1907.—*Mr. Barker*..... ....*Not printed.*

81. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 10th December, 1906, showing : All sums paid from 1st January, 1904, to date, to George H. Cochrane, of Moncton, for supplies furnished or services rendered the Intercolonial Railway ; such statement in respect of each item in every such transaction, when and by whom the order was given, nature of and the quantity of goods furnished, character of services rendered, prices paid, and the names of the parties who certified to the correctness of his account. Presented 9th January, 1907.—*Mr. Barker*..... .....*Not printed.*

82. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 18th December, 1906, giving comparative statement of the standard passenger tariff in force on the Intercolonial Railway in 1904, and that in force at the present time, said statement to be so arranged as to show the former and present passenger rates in convenient form for purposes of comparison, in each of the following cases : 1. From Truro (*a*) to Hopewell, to New Glasgow, to Pictou, to Antigonish, to Port Mulgrave, to Grand Narrows, to Sydney, to Glace Bay, to Louisburg ; (*b*) to Halifax, (*c*) to Londonderry, to Amherst, to Sackville, to Shediac, to Moncton, to Cape Tormentine. 2. From Moncton (*a*) to Salisbury, to Sussex, to Norton, to St. John ; (*b*) to Kent Junction, to Weldford, to Newcastle, to Dalhousie, to Campbellton. 3. From Lévis (*a*) to Berthier-en-bas, to St. Thomas de Montmagny, to Ste. Anne de la Pocatière, to River du Loup, to Rimouski, to Causapscal, to Metapedia ; (*b*) to Drummondville, to Ste. Rosalie, to Montreal. Presented 9th January, 1907.—*Mr. Ames*.....*Not printed.*

83. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 10th December, 1906, for a copy of all reports, investigations, orders, or correspondence, since 1st January, 1905, dealing with or touching upon alleged misconduct or remissions of duty on the part of (*a*) I. L. Burrill, paymaster on the Intercolonial Railway ; (*b*) Moses Tracey, inspector of car cleaners ; (*c*) Bruce McDougall, of the Intercolonial Railway Audit Office, Moncton ; together with a copy of the rules and regulations in force since above date, and at the present time, with reference to the employees of the Intercolonial Railway. Presented 9th January, 1907.—*Mr. Barker*..... ...*Not printed.*

84. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated of 28th November, 1906, for a copy of the report furnished to the government by Messieurs Brunet and Duff, of Montreal, regarding the water-powers on the Lachine Canal. Presented 9th January, 1907.—*Mr. Monk*. .....*Not printed.*

85. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 10th December, 1906, showing, by means of a comparative statement, the difference in rates charged, in respect of the ten classes of articles most largely carried, under the standard freight tariff in force during 1904, and that in force at the present time upon the Intercolonial Railway, from station to station, as hereinafter specified : 1. From Truro (*a*) to Hopewell, to New Glasgow, to Pictou, to Antigonish, to Port Mulgrave, to Grand Narrows, to Sydney, to Glace Bay, to Louisburg ; (*b*) to Halifax : (*c*) to Londonderry, to Amherst, to Sackville, to Shediac, to Moncton, to Cape Tormentine. 2. From Moncton (*a*) to Salisbury, to Sussex, to Norton, to St. John ; (*b*) to Kent Junction, to Weldford, to Newcastle, to Dalhousie, to Campbellton. 3. From Lévis (*a*) to Berthier-en-bas, to St. Thomas de Montmagny, to Ste. Anne de la Pocatière, to River du Loup, to Rimouski, to Causapscal, to Metapedia ; (*b*) to Drummondville, to Ste. Rosalie, to Montreal. Presented 9th January, 1907.—*Mr. Ames*.....*Not printed.*

86. Return of all lands sold by the Canadian Pacific Railway Company, from the 1st October, 1905, to the 1st October, 1906. Presented 9th January, 1907, by Hon. F. Oliver.....*Not printed.*

87. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 5th December, 1906, for a copy of all documents relating to the application of R. C. McCracken for the northeast quarter, section 36, township 35, range 16, west of the second meridian, province of Saskatchewan ; also Mr. McCann, for the northwest quarter of the same section. Presented 9th January, 1907.—*Mr. Barr*..... .....*Not printed.*

88. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 17th December, 1906, showing : 1. The names, ages, sexes and parentage of children attending Muscoweguan's Indian boarding school, specifying whether treaty or non-treaty Indians, the band they belong to, and whether parents alive or not. 2. Amount of government grants made to the school during the years 1904, 1905 and 1906. 3.

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 13—*Continued.*

Amount of treaty money paid to Muscoweguan's band at the last payments, to what Indians were the payments made, and the number of children belonging to each. Presented 9th January, 1907.—*Mr. Lake* ..... *Not printed.*

89. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 5th December, 1906, for: 1. A copy of the evidence taken at the investigation promised by the Minister of the Interior at the last session of parliament into the conduct of W. T. R. Preston, Commissioner of Immigration in England; together with copies of all letters, documents, and papers, in any way relating thereto. 2. Copy of the report of the party or parties who held the investigation which was promised by the Honourable Mr. Oliver, Minister of the Interior, when the matter of the dismissal of Mr. W. T. R. Preston was under discussion at the last session of parliament. 3. Of all correspondence between W. T. R. Preston and any member of the government, or any department thereof, with reference to his present appointment. 4. And showing what government position W. T. R. Preston now holds, what his duties are, what salary he gets, what living and travelling expenses he is allowed. Presented 9th January, 1907.—*Mr. Wilson (Lennox and Addington)* ..... *Not printed.*

90. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 28th November, 1906, for a copy of all orders in council, agreements, valuations, reports, memoranda, letters, telegrams, correspondence and other documents and papers, touching, relating to or concerning the grant by or on behalf of the government of Canada, of any lands in Southern Alberta, under conditions contemplating or requiring the construction of irrigation works, and all such documents as aforesaid relating to any concession or grant of about 380,575 acres of land to the Robins Irrigation Company. Presented 9th January, 1907.—*Mr. Borden (Carleton)* ..... *Not printed.*

90*a*. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 28th November, 1906, for a copy of all orders in council, agreements, papers and correspondence in connection with the sale of 380,600 acres, more or less, of land in Southern Alberta, to the Robins Irrigation Company; and the list of shareholders of the company, and its officers. Presented 10th January, 1907.—*Mr. Borden (Carleton).* *Not printed.*

90*b*. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 3rd December, 1906, for a copy of all documents relating to the application of, (*a*) J. T. Robins, for land in townships 10, 11 and 12, ranges 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, west of the 4th; and of (*b*) E. H. Cuthbertson, for land in townships 11, 12, 13, ranges 7, 8, 9, 10, 11 and 12, west of the 4th, for purposes of irrigation. Presented 10th January, 1907.—*Mr. Ames* ..... *Not printed.*

91. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 3rd December, 1906, for a copy of all orders in council, leases, agreements, valuations, reports, memoranda, letters, telegrams, correspondence, and other documents and papers, relating to, (*a*) the granting of grazing lease No. 2013, issued to J. D. McGregor, and of grazing lease No. 2014, issued to A. E. Hitchcock; (*b*) the assignment of said lease privileges to, or the enjoyment of the same, by the Grand Forks Cattle Company; (*c*) and further transfer or sale of said privileges by the Grand Forks Cattle Company; (*d*) all transactions between the government and the assigns of the Grand Forks Cattle Company. Presented 9th January, 1907.—*Mr. Ames* ..... *Not printed.*

91*a*. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 3rd December, 1906, for a copy of all orders in council, leases, agreements, valuations, reports, memoranda, letters, telegrams, correspondence, and other documents and papers, touching, relating to, or concerning, (*a*) the granting of grazing lease No. 2009, issued to C. E. Hall; (*b*) the enjoyment of said lease privileges by C. E. Hall; (*c*) the assignment of the same to the Milk River Cattle Company; (*d*) the enjoyment of the same by the Milk River Cattle Company; together with a statement showing all amounts received by the government by way of rentals, bonuses, or otherwise, from each of the parties herein above-mentioned, with date, amount, and object of each such payment. Presented 9th January, 1907.—*Mr. Ames.* *Not printed.*

91*b*. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 3rd December, 1906, for a copy of all orders in council, leases, agreements, valuations, reports, memoranda, letters, telegrams, correspondence, and other documents and papers, touching, relating to, or concerning, (*a*) the granting of grazing lease No. 2059, issued to H. P. Brown, of Grand Forks, Montana; (*b*) the assignment of said lease privileges to the Galway Horse and Cattle Company; and the enjoyment thereof by said company; (*c*) the further assignment of said lease privileges by the Galway Horse and Cattle Company to John Cowdry, of Macleod, and his enjoyment of the same, together with a statement showing all rentals or bonuses received by the government from any of the above parties, with date, amount, and purpose of each payment. Presented 9th January, 1907.—*Mr. Ames* ..... *Not printed.*

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 13—*Continued.*

91*c*. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 9th January, 1907, for a copy of all orders in council, agreements, valuations, reports, memoranda, letters, telegrams, correspondence and documents of every description, relating to or treating of (*a*) the granting of a closed grazing lease to Brown, Bedingfield, *et al*; (*b*) the enjoyment of and the payment for the privileges granted under said lease. Presented 7th February, 1907.—*Mr. Ames*.....*Not printed.*

91*d*. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 23rd January, 1907, for a copy of all applications for the lease of grazing lands within the provinces of Alberta and Saskatchewan, between the 1st day of February, 1905, and the 1st day of August, 1905. Presented 19th April, 1907.—*Mr. McCarthy (Calgary)*.....*Not printed.*

92. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 28th November, 1906, showing: 1. All sums of money paid to the North Atlantic Trading Company, or on their order, to 1st November, 1906, with dates, sums, and names of persons to whom paid. 2. All correspondence between the North Atlantic Trading Company and the government, or any member thereof, or any department, since 1st January, 1906. Presented 9th January, 1907.—*Mr. Wilson (Lennox and Addington)*..*Not printed.*

92*a*. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 17th December, 1906, showing: 1. All claims made on the government by the North Atlantic Trading Company, since the 31st March, 1906. 2. All amounts paid to the said North Atlantic Trading Company by the government of Canada, (*a*) on account of bonuses; (*b*) on account of disbursements, since the 31st March, 1906. 3. A copy of all correspondence had by the government with the said North Atlantic Trading Company since the 31st March, 1906, up to the 1st December, 1906, and of all letters and accounts received from the said company between the above dates. Presented 15th January, 1907.—*Mr. Monk*....*Not printed.*

92*b*. Report of C. H. Beddoe, accountant of the Department of the Interior, of an audit of the books and accounts of the North Atlantic Trading Company. Presented 1st March, 1907, by Hon. F. Oliver. *Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.*

92*c*. Extract from a Report of the Privy Council, approved by the Governor General on the 19th February, 1907, respecting continental immigration and certain commissions to steamship booking agents. Presented 14th March, 1907, by Hon. F. Oliver.....*Not printed.*

93. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 10th December, 1906, showing: All sums paid or credits given by the Record Foundry Company, of Moncton, in respect of purchases from the Intercolonial Railway of scrap iron, copper, babbit metal, lead, sheet lead, and scrap metal of every description, between 1st January, 1904, and 31st March, 1906; said statement to further show date and amount of every such transaction, character, quantity and price per pound, of material purchased and whether and in what instances the same has been offered in public competition or sale by tender. Presented 9th January, 1907.—*Mr. Barker*.....*Not printed.*

94. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 14th May, 1906, for a copy of all correspondence, reports, documents and papers relating to any dealings, transactions or negotiations between the government and any company, association, syndicate, or any person or persons on behalf of any company, association or syndicate, who have purchased or acquired, or arranged to purchase or acquire, public lands from the government since 1898; also a statement giving the names, head offices and addresses of the said respective companies, associations and syndicates, together with the amount of land purchased, acquired, or arranged to be purchased or acquired, and the price paid or agreed upon; also a statement giving the names, addresses and occupations of any person or persons, other than companies, associations or syndicates, who have purchased or acquired, or arranged to purchase or acquire, public lands from the government since 1st January, 1898, in areas of more than 160 acres in each instance, and a statement of the area of such lands in each instance; also a copy of all correspondence with such persons, and all documents and papers relating to the sale or disposal of such lands. Presented 10th January, 1907.—*Mr. Borden (Carleton)*.....*Not printed.*

95. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 18th December, 1906, for a copy of all orders in council, instructions, reports, letters, telegrams, correspondence and other papers of every kind relating to the negotiations for the Songhees Indian Reserve, and especially all such papers as aforesaid relating to the recent mission of Mr. Pedley, Deputy Superintendent General of Indian Affairs, to the province of British Columbia. Presented 11th January, 1907.—*Mr. Borden (Carleton)*.....*Not printed.*

96. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 10th December, 1906, showing the following data: (1) The name of the present homesteader on southeast quarter, section 12, township 30, range 2, west of 5th meridian; (2) date of his entry; (3) by whom it was made; (4) where was it

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 13—*Continued.*

made; (5) who was the first to make homestead entry therefor; (6) by whom was the first entry cancelled; (7) who was the next applicant, and what was the date of the application; (8) the names of any other applicants, if any, for this homestead, and the dates of application; all correspondence in regard to this quarter-section. Presented 11th January, 1907.—*Mr. Hughes (Victoria).*

Not printed.

97. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 9th May, 1906, showing in detail for each year, from 1886 to 1906, inclusive; 1. A statement of all goods supplied to Mr. Speaker's apartments, and to the various offices and apartments of the House of Commons, and the amounts paid therefore. 2. All inventories of goods in Mr. Speaker's apartments, and in the various offices and apartments of the House of Commons, taken by the Sergeant-at-Arms, as keeper of the furniture and fittings of the House, or other officers of the House, and any report of the Clerk, Sergeant-at-Arms, or other officer of the House, with reference thereto, the goods supplied, their condition, and the character and disposition of the same. 3. A copy of all correspondence had between Mr. Speaker and any member of the Internal Economy Commission, the Clerk of the House, the Sergeant-at-Arms, or any other officer of the House of Commons, and the Auditor General, in reference to the purchase, payment, checking, distribution, replenishing, disposal, condition and character of the same. 4. A copy of all resolutions passed by the Commission of Internal Economy in reference to the above matters. Presented 11th January, 1907.—*Mr. Belcourt*.....*Not printed.*

98. Return to an address of the Senate, dated 5th June, 1906, for: 1. A copy of the petitions signed by the citizens of Quebec protesting against the choice of the place where Sir Charles Ross has built his rifle factory. 2. A copy of the petitions sent by certain persons asking the government to increase the land placed at the disposition of Sir Charles Ross. 3. A copy of the plan of the land placed at the disposition of Sir Charles Ross. 3. A copy of the plan of the land leased by the government to Sir Charles Ross for the purpose of his rifle factory. Presented 6th December, 1906.—*Hon. Mr. Landry*.....*Not printed.*

98*a*. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 23rd January, 1907, for copies of all documents and all correspondence concerning the erection of the Ross rifle factory on the Plains of Abraham, Quebec. Presented 14th March, 1907.—*Mr. Lavergne (Montmagny)*.....*Not printed.*

98*b*. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 10th December, 1906, for a copy of all contracts between the Ross Rifle Company and the government, or Department of Militia, for the supply of rifles, ammunition or other articles, and all orders in council, correspondence, reports, documents and papers, relating to such contracts, or to the subject-matter thereof, and to the operations of the company and its dealings with the government, or any department thereof, including the Department of Customs. Presented 14th March, 1907.—*Mr. Worthington*..*Not printed.*

98*c*. Return to an address of the Senate, dated 27th November, 1906, for a copy of all correspondence exchanged between the government and the Ross Rifle Company or any other association or military body or any person whomsoever, or between the various departments of the government on the subject of the Ross rifle, of the inspections which it has undergone, of the improvements which have been suggested, of the complaints which have been made, or of the reports which have been made. Presented 13th March, 1907.—*Hon. Mr. Landry*.....*Not printed.*

98*d*. Supplementary return to No. 98*b*. Presented 3rd April, 1907.....*Not printed.*

98*e*. Supplementary return to No. 98*c*. Presented (Senate) 4th April, 1907.....*Not printed.*

99. Revised Statutes of Canada, 1906, volumes 1, 2 and 3. Presented 14th January, 1907, by Hon. A. B. Aylesworth.....*Printed separately.*

100. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 9th January 1907, showing: The imports by provinces into Canada for home consumption, from the United States, and the exports of the same from Canada to the United States, and the duty on the same, giving the present Canadian duty and the United States duty, for the past twelve months, ending 1st October, 1906, on the following agricultural articles: Live pork, cattle, horses, beef and pork dressed, beans, corn, barley, buckwheat, peas, wheat, sugar, beets, eggs, hay, butter, cheese, apples, evaporated or otherwise, vegetables, green peas, tomatoes, peaches, plums, pears, including all canned vegetables, and lard, and tobacco, raw. Presented 15th January, 1907.—*Mr Clements*.....*Not printed.*

101. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 5th December, 1906, for a copy of all correspondence between the Marine Department and the provincial government of British Columbia, or any member thereof, concerning the building of a road or trail along the coast line of Vancouver Island, for the purpose of lending assistance to distressed mariners. Presented 15th January, 1907.—*Mr. Smith (Nanaimo)*.....*Not printed.*

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 13—*Continued.*

102. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 5th December, 1906, for a copy of all correspondence and papers in connection with the investigation into the provisioning of government steamer *Kestrel*, during the year 1905, and a copy of the report of the investigation. Presented 15th January, 1907.—*Mr. Foster* ..... *Not printed.*

102*a*. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 14th January, 1907, for a copy of all letters, telegrams, reports, memoranda and other documents and papers, respecting supplies purchased or ordered for or in connection with the government steamer *Kestrel*, from January 1st, 1903, up to the present time, including all correspondence between any department, officer or agent of the government, and the captain of the said steamer. Presented 12th April, 1907.—*Mr. Reid (Grenville).* *Not printed.*

103. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 10th December, 1906, showing the local and general tariffs of each and every through transportation line, railway or steamship line, giving in detail the rates upon each class of commodity from station to station; and also upon commodities passing through Canada, or from Canada to foreign countries, or to Great Britain and Ireland. Presented 17th January, 1907.—*Mr. Hughes (Victoria).* ..... *Not printed*

104. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 3rd December, 1906, showing for five years past the annual shipments across the Atlantic of: butter, cheese, apples, pears, other fruits and other products, classifying them (*a*) in cold storage; (*b*) in cool air compartments; (*c*) in ordinary storage. Presented 17th January, 1907.—*Mr. Smith (Wentworth).* ..... *Not printed.*

105. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 28th November, 1906, for a copy of all orders in council, reports, letters, telegrams, correspondence, memoranda and other documents and papers, relating to or in any way touching the purchase or acquisition of land in or near the city of Halifax, since 1st January, 1902, for the purpose of constructing thereon a round-house or machine shop. Presented 17th January, 1907.—*Mr. Barker.* ..... *Not printed.*

106. Return to an address of the Senate, dated 19th June, 1906, for copies of all correspondence between the Imperial authorities and the government of Canada relating to the uniform to be worn upon state occasions by privy councillors of the cabinet, privy councillors not of the cabinet, deputy heads of departments, and by any other of the government officials. Presented 16th January, 1907.—*Hon. Mr. Landry* ..... *Not printed*

107. Return to an address of the Senate, dated 7th December, 1906, for copies of all correspondence respecting a site or sites for a public building in the town of Glace Bay, Nova Scotia, between any member of the government and all other parties; the area of the sites, the price of each, the date of the purchase, the date of each payment, the name of the seller of each site, the report or reports of the government engineer, showing lots recommended and those not recommended by him, and all notes or memoranda referring to said sites. Presented 16th January, 1907.—*Hon. Mr. McDonald (Cape Breton)* ..... *Not printed*

108. Return to an address of the Senate, dated 5th December, 1906, for a copy of all the correspondence exchanged between the department of marine and fisheries, or any person or any company whatsoever on the subject of the stranding at Matane of the steamer *Kensington*, as well as of the inquiry which has been made into this subject and of the judgment rendered by the commissioner making the inquiry. Presented 16th January, 1907.—*Hon. Mr. Landry*..... *Not printed.*

109. Return to an address of the Senate, dated 28th November, 1906, of imports of oxide of aluminum for the years 1903, 1904, 1905 and to date, 1906, with values. Presented 16th January, 1907.—*Hon. Mr. Domville* ..... *Not printed.*

109*a*. Return to an order of the Senate, dated 28th November, 1906, giving the amount of aluminum exported for the years 1903, 1904, 1905 and to date, 1906, with values. Presented 16th January, 1907.—*Hon. Mr. Domville*..... *Not printed.*

110. Supplementary return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 14th March, 1906, showing, in the case of every homestead against which, during the years 1904 and 1905, a report of non-compliance with the law, or a demand for cancellation has been received by the Dominion land office or offices; giving (*a*) the location of said quarter-section, range, township, and meridian; (*b*) the name and address of the party by whom the original entry was made; (*c*) the name and address of the party or parties (if there have been several) who endeavoured to lodge cancellations; (*d*) the reason alleged by complainants why cancellation of entry should be allowed; (*e*) whether warning of threatened cancellation was served upon the alleged delinquent; (*f*) the action taken by the department in each case. Presented 21st January, 1907.—*Mr. Ames*..... *Not printed.*

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 13—*Continued.*

111. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 10th December, 1906, for a copy of all orders in council, agreements, contracts, reports, telegrams, letters, and other documents, relating to any agreement between the government, or any departmtnt of the government, and Mr. W. A. D. Lees, or any other person or persons, for fencing a part or tract of land near Fort Saskatchewan, in Alberta; and all such documents and papers aforesaid, relating to the maintenance of such fence. Presented 21st January, 1907.—*Mr. Roche (Marquette)*..... *Not printed.*

112. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 17th December, 1906, for a copy of the ordinance or regulation of the Canadian militia by which young men following the three months' short course, day attendance, are stipulated as having no right to any indemnity for their services; also a copy of the ordinance or regulation of the Canadian militia by which young men from the country are not entitled to any pay for provisionary course, night attendance. Presented 21st January, 1907.—*Mr. Robitaille*..... *Not printed.*

113. Extract from a Report of the Committee of the Privy Council, approved by the Governor General on the 24th day of December, 1906, in relation to the leasing of the Beauharnois Canal, in order to its utilization for the development of electricity for lighting and industrial purposes. Presented 21st January, 1907, by Sir Wilfrid Laurier ..... *Not printed.*

114. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 14th January, 1907, showing: 1. All amounts which have been since 1st July, 1904, expended, chargeable to capital account, upon the strengthening of bridges along the line of the government railways. 2. The estimated cost of each work, which it is proposed to carry on during the fiscal year 1907-8. Presented 21st January, 1907.—*Mr. Crocket*..... *Not printed.*

115. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 14th January, 1907, for a copy of all correspondence, petitions and other papers, addressed to, or received by the department of railways and canals, from any persons, organizations, or associations, asking for the institution of a system of annuities for employees on the Intercolonial Railway. Presented 21st January, 1907.—*Mr. Macdonald*..... *Not printed.*

116. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 26th March, 1906, for a statement containing the following information concerning the water-powers in the possession and under the control of the Dominion government. 1. The province and the locality within the province where the water-power is situated. 2. A summary of the report or reports made to the government on such water-power, if any report has been made, with date of the report and name of the party who has reported. 3. The power susceptible of being developed. 4. If under lease or alienated in any way, the name of lessee or purchaser, date, duration and condition of lease or purchase. 5. If under lease or alienated, whether public tenders were called for through the newspapers before lease or alienation took place. 6. If under lease or alienated, whether any report was sought and obtained by the government previous to such alienation, and by what officer such report was made to the government, and the purport of such report, as well as its date. 7. If under lease or alienation in any way, the amount due the government for rent or price of sale and arrears. 8. If under lease or alienated, whether the conditions of alienation have been fulfilled. Presented 21st January, 1907.—*Mr. Monk.*
Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.

116*a*. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 28th November, 1906, for: 1. A copy of the contract or agreement by which the government has leased or alienated the water-powers on the Soulanges canal; of the tenders, if any were invited, before the disposal of said water-powers; and of any and all correspondence concerning the said powers before the disposal of the same by the government. 2. A copy of the order in council disposing of said water-powers. 3. A copy of all transfers of said water-powers since the original alienation of the same; of all correspondence relating to said transfers; and of orders in council authorizing or ratifying said transfers. 4. A copy of all reports and estimates in the possession of the government in regard to the extent and value of water-powers on the Soulanges canal. Presented 14th February, 1907.—*Mr. Monk*.....*Not printed.*

116*b*. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 10th December, 1906, showing: (1) The water-powers, and location of same, along the Trent Canal waterways, still in possession of the government of Canada; (2) those along tributary waters under the same control; (3) the water-powers that have been leased, or otherwise disposed of; (4) the teams in each case; (5) the nature of the title in each instance. Presented 14th February, 1907.—*Mr. Hughes (Victoria)*..... *Not printed.*

116*c*. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 27th February, 1907, for copies of all reports and other papers in connection with the choice of the eastern outlet for the Trent Valley Canal. Presented 27th February, 1907.—*Mr. Emmerson* ..... *Not printed.*

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 13—*Continued.*

116*d*. Report of E. J. Walsh, C.E., Engineer in charge of the surveys on the Trent Valley Canal, from Lake Simcoe to Georgian Bay, accompanied by plans, profiles and estimates. Presented 15th March, 1907, by Hon. H. R. Emmerson..... ..*Not printed.*

117. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 5th December, 1906, for a copy of all letters, telegrams or documents of any description, relating to, (*a*) the appointment of Mr. F. W. Aylmer to the position of resident engineer of the Dominion Public Works at Winnipeg; and (*b*) his resignation of said position, together with all letters, telegrams, &c., interchanged between Mr Aylmer and any official of the public works department, in this connection. Presented 21st January, 1907.—*Mr. Ames*..... ....*Not printed.*

118. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 28th November, 1906, for a copy of all correspondence, tenders, offers of lease or purchase or occupation, of water powers under the control of the government of Canada, and of any deed of alienation of the same, whether by lease or otherwise, situate within one hundred miles of the city of Montreal. Presented 21st January, 1907.—*Mr. Monk*.... ....*Not printed.*

119. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 9th January, 1907, for a copy of all papers and correspondence in connection with registered letters lost between Bethany and Millbrook, and other points in the county of Durham; more especially concerning a letter posted by one Joseph Hadden, of Bethany, to the Bank of Toronto, at Millbrook. Presented 24th January, 1907.—*Mr. Ward.*
Not printed.

120. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 3rd December, 1906, for a copy of all thermograph records of temperature on ocean-going vessels taken during the past season; stating names of vessel, and date of sailing, and port from whence sailing; also, stating if in cold storage chambers, cool air chambers, ventilated chambers, or unventilated chambers; also, in case of ventilated chambers, stating the method of ventilation. Presented 24th January, 1907.—*Mr. Smith (Wentworth).*
Not printed.

121. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 17th December, 1906, for a copy of: 1. All reports made from time to time by the officers of the topographical surveys branch of the department of the interior, in reference to land in townships 10, 11, 12 and 13, ranges 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12 and 13, west of the 4th, and townships 7, 8 and 9, ranges 8, 9, 10 and 11, west of the 4th. 2. Orders in council dated the 13th December, 1886, and 21st December, 1897, setting apart certain lands, viz.: those portions of the south half of section 7, the northwest quarter of section 9, and section 21, lying south and east of the river, township 12, range 12; that part of section 35 lying south and east of the river, township 11, range 13, and those portions of sections 1 and 2, lying east of the river in township 12, range 13, all west of the 4th meridian, as reserved for watering of stock. 3. Report of inspection referred to in order in council of 21st December, 1903, showing that the land referred to in orders in council dated 13th December, 1886, and 21st December, 1897, were no longer required for the purpose for which they were reserved. 4. All other reports made from time to time to date by officers of the department of the interior regarding the character and fertility of the soil, climate, rainfall, water supply, or topographical features of the area, or any part of the area described in paragraph 1 of this resolution. Presented 28th January, 1907.—*Mr. Ames* ....*Not printed.*

122. Orders in Council authorizing the granting of permits to foreigners and foreign corporations to bring fresh fish in American bottoms to any port in British Columbia, to land such fresh fish at such port without payment of duties and tranship the same in bond to any part of the United States of America, &c. Presented 28th January, 1907, by Sir Wilfrid Laurier .... *Not printed.*

123. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 28th November, 1906, for a copy of all correspondence between the government, or any member or official thereof, and any member of the Royal Insurance Commission, or Mr. Shepley, K.C., or Mr. Tilley, barrister, or any other person employed by or on behalf of the government, relating in any way to the work of the commission, to the subjects and methods of conducting the inquiry, to suggestions as to what witnesses be called, what information be sought, and from whom; together with any reports received or transmitted in reference to the above; and also, for a copy of all instructions issued by the government, or any member thereof, to the commission, or any counsel employed thereat. Presented 29th January, 1907.—*Mr. Borden (Carleton)*..... ....*Not printed.*

123*a*. Report of the Royal Commission on Life Insurance. Presented 26th February, 1907, by Hon. W. S. Fielding..... .....*Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.*

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 13—*Continued.*

123*b*. Supplementary return to 123*a*. Memorandum of exhibits by companies. Presented 6th March, by Hon. W. S. Filding..... ....*Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.*

123*c*. Supplementary Report of the Royal Commission on Life Insurance.... .....*See No. 123b.*

123*d*. Return to an address of the Senate dated 14th March, 1907, for the papers referred to as Exhibits Nos. 682, 686, 688, 737, 738, 740, and 741, in Sessional Paper No. 123*b*, being a supplementary return laid on the table of this house during the present session of parliament. Presented 4th April.—*Hon. Mr. Ferguson*..... ....*See No. 123b.*

124. Return to an address of the Senate, dated 16th January, 1907, showing: The tenders called for the supply of sleepers for any part whatsoever of the Transcontinental Railway by the Commissioners of the Transcontinental Railway. Who are the tenderers. What are the prices asked by each of them. Who obtained the contract. At what price and for what quantity. Has the contractor begun the execution of his contract. What quantity has he delivered up to this date. To whom, and at what place. What amount of money has he received in payment. Presented 24th January, 1907.—*Hon. Mr. Landry*..... .... *Not printed.*

125. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 18th December, 1906, for a copy of all correspondence between the five companies and the one individual whose hydraulic mining leases were cancelled during the past year, and the government, or any department thereof. Presented 29th January, 1907.—*Mr. Roche* (*Marquette*)..... ....*Not printed.*

126. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 16th January, 1907, for a copy of all papers and correspondence during the past year in connection with the leasing of any lands adjacent to Lake Manitoba for sporting or other purposes. Presented 29th January, 1907.—*Mr. Schaffner*..*Not printed.*

127. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 28th November, 1906, for a copy of all correspondence between the government of Canada and the government of Australia, or any officials thereof, with reference to tariff preferences between the two countries; and all orders in council in reference thereto, for the years 1904, 1905, 1906. Presented 29th January, 1907.—*Mr. Borden* (*Carleton*).... ....*Not printed.*

128. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 3rd December, 1906, showing the number of acres of Indian lands sold in each year since 1896, with the price received per acre, and where selected in each case; a statement of the manner in which said lands were sold in each case per acre, whether by public tender or private sale. If sold by tender, in how many papers were advertisements printed, in each case; also, giving the number of days from first appearance of such notice until tenders were closed, in each case; the amount paid the Indians, the expenses connected with the sales, and where the balance of these sales was deposited; also, a copy of all leases given by this government of Indian lands in the provinces of Manitoba, Saskatchewan, Alberta and British Columbia, since 1896; with a statement showing how such lands were leased, either by public tender or by private arrangement. Presented 29th January, 1907.—*Mr. Armstrong.*

Not printed.

129. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 9th January, 1907, showing: 1. How many cheese curing buildings in all have been erected or provided by the government. 2. Where they are located. 3. The cost of each one, including care, and any other expense or expenses in connection therewith. 4. The charge, if any, made to the users of them. 5. What amount the government paid for transporting cheese from the factory to the curing rooms. The cost in connection with each factory, and the aggregate of all such costs up to date. 6. Who paid the charge for transportation from curing room when shipping; and if paid by the government, the aggregate of such costs to date. 7. The number of cheese manufacturers who have taken advantage of these curing rooms, and how many cheese have been stored by each, year by year, and the length of time each consignment has remained in the curing room. 8. The intention of the government to continue the use of these curing rooms for the future, or to extend them. 9. What disposition is to be made of those now owned by the government. Presented 1st February, 1907.—*Mr. Sproule*.... *Not printed.*

130. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 12th December, 1906, for a copy of all papers, and correspondence between the department of marine and fisheries and any person or persons, with reference to the sending of assistance and lifeboats to the relief of vessels recently wrecked on the north side of Prince Edward Island; and also papers and correspondence with reference to establishing life-saving stations and applances at different points around the coast of Prince Edward Island. Presented 4th February, 1907.—*Mr. Lefurgey*..... .....*Not printed.*

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 13—*Continued.*

131. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 3rd December, 1906, for a copy of all correspondence and documents on file referring to the sale of any timber upon what is known as the "Light House" reserve, on Hope Island, in the Georgian Bay. Presented 4th February, 1907.—*Mr. Bennett*.....*Not printed.*

132. Copies of all correspondence between the Clerk of the Senate, and the Department of the Auditor General, and that of the Department of Justice, relating to the payment of sessional indemnity and travelling expenses to senators. Presented 1st February, 1907, by the Hon. The Speaker.
Not printed.

133. Pay and Allowances Regulations for the Canadian militia, to have effect from the 1st January, 1907. Presented 6th February, 1907, by Sir Frederick Borden.....*Not printed.*

134. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 30th January, 1907, for a copy of all accounts, vouchers, correspondence, documents and papers relating to the purchase of supplies forwarded or intended to be forwarded to Kingston, Jamaica, for the relief or assistance of sufferers from the recent disaster in that city. Presented 6th February, 1907.—*Mr. Taylor*.....*Not printed.*

135. Return to an address of the Senate, dated 23rd February, 1907, asking for the production before the house of all papers, orders, rules, charges, reports of inquiries, evidence, and judgment rendered, by any council of war or court-martial whatsoever, concerning a soldier of the ordnance corps by the name of Télesphore Roy, at Quebec, accused and found guilty of any offence whatsoever, and sentenced on that account to cells and hard labour; together with all documents relating to this matter, before and after the charge and the judgment of the military court; the names of the complainant, of the officers who sat on the court-martial, of the defender of the accused, of those who confirmed the judgment; and a copy of the record upon which were based both the judgment of the court martial and the confirmation by superior authority of the judgment rendered. Presented 6th February, 1907.—*Hon. Mr. Landry*.....*Not printed.*

136. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 10th December, 1906, for a copy of all orders in council, contracts, reports of experts or officials, and of all correspondence relating to the adoption and purchase of 250 subtarget guns, by the department of militia, and especially all letters passing between the Ontario Sub-Target Company (Limited), Mr. J. H. Jewell, Mr. Hartley Dewart, K.C., or any director or shareholder of the Sub-Target Company, and the Minister of Militia, or his private secretary, in reference to purchases or contracts, or agreements to purchase, either proposed or consummated, and payments made thereon or in pursuance thereof. Presented 7th February, 1907.—*Mr. Foster*.....*Not printed.*

136*a*. Supplementary return to No. 136. Presented 20th March, 1907.....*Not printed.*

137. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 30th January, 1907, for a copy of documents relating to the Metlakatla Indian Reserve, that is to say, a certain agreement with the province of Prince Edward Island in or about the year 1876, and mentioned in an order in council bearing date 2nd April, 1906, the said order in council and all recent correspondence dealing with the reserve. Presented 7th February, 1907.—*Mr. Borden (Carleton)*.....*Not printed.*

138. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 28th November, 1906, for a copy of all orders in council, agreements, valuations, reports, memoranda, letters, telegrams, correspondence, documents and papers, in connection with the sale or grant by the government of Canada, or any department thereof, since 1st January, 1905, of any public lands or public domain, other than to actual settlers. Presented 7th February, 1907.—*Mr. Borden (Carleton)*.....*Not printed.*

139. Return of the names of all persons appointed to or promoted in the Civil Service of Canada, during the calendar year 1906. Presented 14th February, 1907, by Sir Wilfrid Laurier.....*Not printed.*

140. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 28th January, 1907, for a copy of all orders in council, rules or regulations governing the operation and management of the Government Printing Bureau. Presented 14th February, 1907.—*Mr. Verville*.....*Not printed.*

141. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 3rd December, 1906, for a copy of all correspondence concerning the retirement from office of Mr. Talbot, late postmaster at Cannington, Ontario. Presented 14th February, 1907.—*Mr. Hughes (Victoria)*.....*Not printed.*

142. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 30th January, 1907, showing what life-saving stations are maintained on the sea coasts and inland waters of Canada, when the same were erected, respectively, and at what cost, respectively, and the cost of maintenance of each of same, during the last ten years. Presented 14th February, 1907.—*Mr. Boyce*.....*Not printed.*

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 13—*Continued.*

143. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 30th January, 1907, for a copy of all papers, memorials, memorandums, documents and correspondence between the provincial assembly and provincial government of Manitoba, and the Dominion Parliament and Dominion Government during the past ten years, in reference to the extension of the boundaries of Manitoba. Presented 18th February, 1907.—*Mr. Roche (Marquette)*..... *Not printed.*

144. Despatches and orders in council relative to Colonial Conference, 1907, from 20th April, 1905, to 15th February, 1907. Presented 18th February, 1907, by Sir Wilfrid Laurier.
Printed for both distribution and sessional papers.

145. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 28th January, 1907, for a copy of all orders in council, letters, papers, correspondence and documents relating to or connected with the resignation of Mr. Alexander Henderson as judge of the county court of British Columbia. Presented 18th February, 1907.—*Mr. Borden (Carleton)*..... *Not printed.*

146. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 6th February, 1907, showing the number of persons employed in the House of Commons, (*a*) as permanent employees, and in what capacity; (*b*) as sessional employees, and in what capacity; (*c*) the salary of each such employee; (*d*) the name of each employee of the house, or connected with the service of the house, as translators or otherwise, not living at Ottawa; (*e*) where each employee lives, and what his salary or remuneration is. Presented 18th February, 1907.—*Mr. Bergeron*..... *Not printed.*

146*a*. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 6th February, 1907, showing where all the clerical work of the House of Commons is done, (*a*) the ordinary routine work; (*b*) all the translation; (*c*) how much is paid to translators not living in Ottawa, or working at their homes in Ottawa, per day, or how paid; (*d*) how much was paid last year for all such services in the House of Commons. Presented 18th February, 1907.—*Mr. Bergeron*..... *Not printed.*

147. Copy of order in council respecting the landing of fresh fish in American bottoms and the purchase of supplies by such vessels, in ports of British Columbia,—and also copy of instructions to the collector of customs, Vancouver, B.C., respecting the same. Presented 19th February, 1907, by Hon. W. Paterson..... *Not printed.*

148. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 6th February, 1907, for a copy of all orders in council, reports, letters, telegrams, accounts, vouchers, documents and other papers since the 1st January, 1902, relating to the surrender of the whole or any portion of the Nipissing Indian Reserve. Presented 20th February, 1907.—*Mr. Taylor*..... *Not printed.*

149. Return to an address of the Senate, dated 29th of January, 1907, for copies of all reports received by the government or any member thereof, relating to the establishment of an experimental branch farm in Prince Edward Island, and any order in council made regarding the same; also a statement showing what tract of land, if any, has been purchased for the purposes of the said farm, where it is located, the number of acres acquired, the price paid for the same, and the name of the vendor. Presented 19th February, 1907.—*Hon. Mr. Ferguson*..... *Not printed.*

150. Return (in so far as the department of the interior is concerned) to an address of the House of Commons, dated 6th February, 1907, for a copy of all orders in council in connection with the land grants or subsidies to the following railways: The Manitoba and Southeastern Railway Company, the Lake Manitoba Railway and Canal Company, the Hudson Bay Railway Company, the Winnipeg and Great Northern Railway Company, and all other railways now part of The Canadian Northern Railway Company's system, west of the province of Ontario. Presented 21st February, 1907.—*Mr. McCarthy (Calgary)*..... *Not printed.*

151. Correspondence respecting the vacancy on the Bench of the Supreme Court of Nova Scotia. Presented 21st February, 1907, by Hon. A. B. Aylesworth..... *Not printed.*

152. A statement of the affairs of the British Canadian Loan and Investment Company, as on 31st December, 1906. Presented 22nd February, 1907, by the Hon. The Speaker..... *Not printed.*

153. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 6th February, 1907, showing: In respect of items "Locomotive and car shops, and land purchase at Moncton, $540,000" and "New machinery for locomotive and car shops, $72,500", in the Appropriation Act of 1906, Schedule B, page 29, all expenditures made thereunder up to December 31st, 1906, said statement to specify in respect of each payment, the date of the transaction, the nature of the goods supplied or service rendered, name of the person or company to whom the consideration was paid. Presented 25th February, 1907.—*Mr. Crocket*..... *Not printed.*

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 13—*Continued.*

154. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 21st January, 1907, for a copy of all reports, papers, surveys, estimates, correspondence and other documents, with reference to the proposed branch line from the Prince Edward Island Railway at or near O'Leary, to a point at or near West Cape. Presented 25th February, 1907.—*Mr. Lefurgey*..... .....*Not printed.*

155. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 3rd December, 1906, for a copy of all correspondence, contracts, appointments of overseers, in respect to Port Bruce Harbour, in the county of Elgin, Ontario, since 1st January, 1905; also a return showing voucher pay-sheets, amount of new material used, from whom purchased, of all day or contract work on said harbour, giving the names of overseers and when appointed, from same date. Presented 26th February, 1907.—*Mr. Marshall. Not printed.*

156. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 6th February, 1907, showing: 1. What government dredges operated in the maritime provinces during the years 1900-1, 1901-2, 1902-3, 1903-4, 1904-5, 1905-6. 2. At what ports or places in the maritime provinces dredging was carried on during said years, giving the name of the dredge operating in each place, the number of days each dredge was employed, and the number of cubic yards excavated at each place where dredging was carried on. 3. Where said dredges are at present. Presented 26th February, 1907.—*Mr. Sinclair. Not printed.*

157. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 28th November, 1906, for a copy of all orders in council, valuations, letters, telegrams, correspondence, memoranda, conveyances and other documents and papers, from the first day of January, 1900, to the present time, relating to the proposa to acquire lands at Truro, Nova Scotia, for the Intercolonial Railway, and especially all such documents as aforesaid relating to the acquisition of land purchased by the Crown from H. W. Yuill by deed bearing date on or about the 17th October, 1904; also a copy of conveyances bearing date in October, 1904, under which the said Yuill acquired the said property; also all reports touching the question of sites for the construction of a round-house at Truro. Presented 28th February, 1907.—*Mr. Borden (Carleton)*.. .....*Not printed.*

158. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 11th February, 1907, showing: 1. What work the Railway Department ordered and performed at public expense to rail and ballast the whole or part of a branch railway from the Intercolonial Railway to the Wallace Quarries, Cumberland County, Nova Scotia, and what length was railed or ballasted. 2. From what point and for what distance the department conveyed ballast for the said work. 3. The length of said branch line. 4. Why the said branch line was not extended to Wallace Village, and what distance farther than constructed it would be necessary to build to give Wallace Village rail connection. 5. If the department hauls cars to said Wallace Qnarries at public expense, and why it is done. 6. If shunting charge on the said branch line was cancelled, when it was cancelled, and for what reason. 7. At whose instance or request, or for whose benefit the above-mentioned work was done, and the shunting charge cancelled. 8. How much the department has expended for work on construction of said branch line. 9. Who the owners or operators of the said Wallace Quarries are. 10. What the freight rates collected by the department over the said branch lines are. 11. What similar or any concessions in the matter of construction, reduction of freight rates, or cancellation of shunting charges, to or in relation to any other quarries operated at or near Wallace have been granted by the department. 12. What other quarries operating at or near Wallace, and doing business over the Intercolonial Railway, are charged freight rates or shunting charges, or both, upon or in respect to any branch line used by them. 13. What companies are so operating, and what charges the department makes against them. 14. What owners or operators of the Wallace Quarries above-mentioned are related to the minister of railways, who they are, and how related. Presented 28th February, 1907.—*Mr. McLean (Queen's)*..... .....*Not printed.*

159. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 18th February, 1907, showing: Summary of stock, implements, chattels, grain, hay, roots, and all other kinds of fodder, and their value, on the first day of December, for the years 1905-1906 on the Central Experimental Farm, Ottawa. Presented 28th February, 1907.—*Mr. Jackson (Elgin)*. .. ..*Not printed.*

160. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 10th December, 1906, for a copy of the correspondence, telegrams, tenders, and engineer's estimate, in reference to letting the contract for the construction of extension pier at Port Daniel, in county of Bonaventure, on 30th May, 1904. Presented 1st March, 1907.—*Mr. Martin (Queen's)*..... .....*Not printed.*

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 13—*Continued.*

161. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 3rd December, 1906, for a copy of all correspondence, contracts, appointments of overseers, in respect to Port Burwell Harbour, in the county of Elgin, Ontario, since 1st January, 1905; also a return showing pay-sheets, amount of new material used, from whom purchased, of all day or contract work on said harbour, giving names of overseers, and when appointed from the same date. Presented 1st March, 1907.—*Mr. Marshall.* *Not printed.*

162. Copy of Deed, Joseph H. Henderson *et ux* to His Majesty the King, for 34.78 acres of land in the city of Halifax, N.S., for the Intercolonial Railway. Presented 1st March, 1907, by Hon. H. R. Emmerson..... *Not printed.*

163. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 3rd December, 1906, showing: 1. The present indebtedness to the Dominion Government of the Montreal Turnpike Trust, (*a*) on capital account; (*b*) for arrears of interest. 2. The amount collected at each toll-gate belonging to the said Turnpike Trust during the year ending 31st December, 1905. 3. The names of all parties who have commuted their tolls, and the amount of commutation paid in each case. 4. The amounts expended on each section or road division under the control of said trust, during the said year, ending 31st December, 1905, and the contracts given out during the year, with the name of the contractor, and the date and amount involved in each case. 5. The amount paid out during the said year at each toll-gate and check-gate for salaries of day and night keepers, and other expenditures at each of the toll-gates maintained. 6. The names of all parties holding passes for free use of the road, under the control of said trust, during the said year. 7. The expense of the said trust during the said year, for rent, salaries of the office, giving name and remuneration of each official. 8. The actual indebtedness in detail of the said trust, outside of its bonds, due to the government of Canada. 9. The amount collected during the year 1905 from municipalities, under special agreements made, as their share, pro rata, of the bonded indebtedness of the Turnpike Trust. Presented 1st March, 1907.—*Mr. Monk*..... *Not printed.*

164. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 16th January, 1907, showing: 1. What amounts were paid into the office of the receiver general during the fiscal year 1905-1906 on account of contractors' deposits for security, and by what contractors these sums were paid. 2. The deposits forfeited to the government during the said fiscal year, names of the contractors and the amounts so forfeited. 3. Cheques received as security from contractors during the said fiscal year, held by the departments which received them, and from whom they were received. 4. The total amount now in the hands of the receiver general and of the several departments, respectively, belonging to this account. Presented 1st March, 1907.—*Mr. Foster*..... *Not printed.*

165. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 10th December 1906, (in so far as the department of customs is concerned), for a copy of all orders in council, correspondence, and all other papers, relating to the Standard Chemical Company (Limited), or Peuchen & Co., in its dealings with the Customs and Inland Revenue Departments, from the date of the incorporation of the said company to the present date. Presented 1st March, 1907.—*Mr. Robitaille*..... *Not printed.*

166. Return (in so far as the department of the interior is concerned) to an address of the Senate dated 7th February, 1907, calling for the orders in council of the 11th of May, 1885, and the 5th of March, 1895, allotting lands in the Northwest Territories under the authority of the Act of 1884, chapter 25, section 7, and all orders in council passed since 1895, relating to grants of lands for this purpose. Also copies of all contracts between the Canadian Northern Railway Company and the government relating to the construction of a line of railway to the Hudson Bay or any portion of the said line of railway. Presented 21st February, 1907.—*Hon. Mr. Ferguson*..... *Not printed.*

167. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 9th January 1907, showing all timber lands in the railway belt in the province of British Columbia, sold or leased by the government, or any department thereof, since the 1st July, 1896, the description and area of such lots, the applications made therefor, the notice of advertisement for sale or tender, the tenders received, the amount of each tender, the tenders accepted, the name and address of the person or company to whom each lot was sold or leased. Presented 4th March, 1907.—*Mr. McCarthy (Calgary)*.. ..... *Not printed.*

167*a*. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 11th March, 1907, showing: The timber lands sold or leased by the department of the interior subsequent to the date of those included in Sessional Paper No. 90, brought down to the house on the 9th of April, 1906; the description and area of such lands, the applications made therefor, the notice of advertisement for sale or tender, the tenders received, the amount of each tender, the tenders accepted, the name of the person or com-

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 13—*Continued.*

pany to whom each lot was sold or leased, and the name and address of each person or company to whom any of such leases have been transferred. Presented 9th April, 1907.—*Mr. Ames. Not printed.*

167*b*. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 8th April, 1907, showing, in respect of timber berths Nos. 824, 1062, 1107, 1108, 1171 and 1212, all bonuses, rentals or dues paid to date by the lessees or other assigns to the government, together with a copy of all applications, correspondence, reports, advertisements, tenders, leases, transfers, or memoranda of any description, and a copy of the regulations of the department of the interior in force at the time said timber berths were leased, and the corresponding regulations in force at the present time. Presented 26th April, 1907.—*Mr. Boyce*.....*Not printed.*

168. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 4th March, 1907, showing: 1. How much money has been paid by the government of Canada in the form of bounties on lead. 2. To what companies the same has been paid. 3. Where the mines are located. Presented 4th March, 1907.—*Mr. Marshall*.....*Not printed.*

169. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 11th February, 1907, for a copy of all correspondence, reports and letters, between this government and the government of the United States, relating to rural free delivery. Presented 5th March, 1907.—*Mr. Armstrong*.....*Not printed.*

170. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 11th February, 1907, showing the names of the employees of the Brandon Post Office during the year ending June 30th, 1906, and salaries received by them, respectively; also names and salaries of those now employed in the office; also amount paid by the postmaster for help and expenses for year ending June 30th, 1906. Presented 5th March, 1907.—*Mr. Roche (Marquette)*.....*Not printed.*

71. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 3rd December, 1906, for a copy of all correspondence, contracts, appointments of overseers, in respect to Port Stanley Harbour, in the county of Elgin, Ontario, since 1st January, 1905; also a return showing pay-sheets, amount of new material used, from whom purchased, of all day or contract work on said harbour, giving names of overseers, and when appointed from the same date. Presented 5th March, 1907.—*Mr. Marshall. Not printed.*

172. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 28th January, 1907, showing: In respect of the special inspection undertaken in April last of all unpatented homesteads entered for prior to 1st September, 1905, in the Alameda, Battleford, Regina and Yorkton land districts (referred to in Part I, page 4, of the Report of the Department of the Interior, 1905-6: (*a*) the report of the Inspector of Dominion Land Agencies; (*b*) the instructions issued to the several land agents and homestead inspectors; (*c*) all correspondence between the department of the interior and the aforesaid agencies in respect to the necessity or desirability of such inspection, the manner in which it should be conducted, and the action to be taken in consequence of the facts brought out by such inspection. Presented 6th March, 1907.—*Mr. Ames*.....*Not printed.*

173. Return to an address of the Senate, dated 13th June, 1906, for a copy of the correspondence exchanged between the Honourable Mr. Landry and the Right Honourable Sir Wilfrid Laurier, and between the latter and the Department of Militia and Defence, on the subject of the refusal by that department to translate and to cause to be published in French the regulations for the militia which were published, in English only, in the *Canada Gazette*, of the 5th May last. Presented 5th March, 1907.—*Hon. Mr. Landry*.....*Not printed.*

174. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 18th February, 1907, for a copy of all regulations submitted by the government to trans-Atlantic steamship companies for their guidance in regard to stowing of perishable products, or temperatures to be maintained in cold storage, or cold air chambers, or ventilation required in ordinary storage cha nbers on their steamships. Presented 7th March, 1907.—*Mr. Smith (Wentworth)*.....*Not printed.*

175. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 23rd January, 1907, for a copy of all correspondence and written communications between judges of the Provincial Courts and the Minister of Justice, or any member or official of the government, since the passing of the Dominion Act 4-5 Edward VII, chapter 31, in reference to section 7 of said Act, or in reference to judges acting as executors, administrators or trustees of estates, directors or managers of companies, corporations or firms, or arbitrators, umpires or referees in matters of controversy, or engaging in other extrajudicial work; and including a copy of a circular letter to judges issued by the Minister of Justice, and referred to by the Minister in *Hansard* for First Session of 1906, at page 869, and of the answers of the judges to the circular. Presented 8th March, 1907.—*Mr. Lennox*.....*Not printed.*

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 13—*Continued.*

176. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 28th January, 1907, for a copy of the report of Mr. C. W. Speers, General Colonization Agent, in respect of the special inspection and enumeration which was made of the Doukhobor colonies during the year 1905-6, together with the instructions which led up to it, and the report of the inspectors engaged in the work (without census sheets), and any correspondence in connection with or arising out of the same. Presented 8th March, 1907.—*Mr. Ames*..... *Not printed.*

177. Return to an order of the House of Commns, dated 28th February, 1907, for a copy of all correspondence in regard to the mission of W. L. Mackenzie King, Deputy Minister of Labour, to England, to secure legislation by the British Parliament to prevent fraudulent representations being made in that country to induce emigration to Canada; also a copy of the legislation enacted as a result of such mission. Presented 8th March, 1907.—*Mr. Smith (Nanaimo)*..... *Not printed.*

178. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 18th February, 1907, for a copy of the report respecting the selection and location of 3,500,000 acres in the Peace River District of British Columbia, which has been prepared upon the exploratory survey mentioned by the Minister of the Interior on the 7th February in the House of Commons. Presented 11th March, 1907.—*Mr. Borden (Carleton)*..... *Printed for sessional papers.*

179. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 20th February, 1907, showing all timber licenses over Indian lands in the territorial district of Algoma granted or rented by the government since 1896; returns of such licenses or rentals, the area covered by each of the same, the names and address of the several licensees, and the prices or rentals paid, respectively, and any conditions which may be attached to the same, respectively. Presented 12th March, 1907.—*Mr. Boyce*..... *Not printed.*

180. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 25th February, 1907, for a copy of all correspondence, documents and papers, accounts, agreements, grants and memoranda respecting the application for and sale of timber lands in the townships of Fisher, Haviland and Tilley, in the district of Algoma, on the 21st of November, 1900, by the Superintendent General of Indian Affairs, to Messrs. Wilson, Reeser and Philp. Presented 12th March, 1907.—*Mr. Boyce*..... *Not printed.*

181. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 10th December, 1906, for a copy of all reports made by superintendents of experimental farms in Canada regarding the results of experiments made during the past season to test the value of fish scrap produced at the government reduction works at Canso, Nova Scotia, as a fertilizer. Presented 12th March, 1907.—*Mr. Sinclair. Not printed.*

182. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 25th February, 1907, showing what statistical matter has been omitted from the Canada Year-book, 1905, which it has been customary to include in the Year-book of former years; and also where such omitted information can be found if published elsewhere. Presented 12th March, 1907.—*Mr. Kemp*..... *Not printed.*

183. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 11th February, 1907, showing: 1. What control the government has over the teachers in the Indian schools of Canada. 2. Whether or not the teachers are compelled by law to have certificates before accepting a position in the Indian schools of Canada. 3. How many teachers in the Indian schools of Canada have first class certificates, how many second class certificates, how many third class certificates, and how many are teaching on permits. 4. What standard of school books are used in said schools, and if said books are issued under instructions, from the department of Indian affairs, or issued by the department, or by what authority said books are issued, and who has charge of the issuing of such books. 5. Any regulations relating to education of Indians passed by this government since 1896, and the nature of said regulations. 6. The regulations, if any, that have been passed since 1896 relating to teachers in Indian schools. Presented 13th March, 1907.—*Mr. Armstrong*..... *Not printed.*

184. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 25th February, 1907, for a copy of all correspondence had between the Attorney General of New Brunswick, or any other member of the New Brunswick government, and the Minister of Justice, or any other member of the Dominion government, touching or in any way relating to the reorganization of the Supreme Court of New Brunswick. Presented 13th March, 1907.—*Mr. Crocket*..... *Not printed.*

185. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 20th February, 1907, showing: 1. The names of every officer, non-commissioned officer and man, of the Second Rifles Royal Canadian Regiment, the Canadian Mounted Rifles, the Royal Canadian Field Artillery, and the Strathcona Horse, and the South African Constabulary, who enlisted from the province of British Columbia, in order to take part in active military operations in South Africa. 2. The names of all British Columbians

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 13—*Continued.*

who served with or embarked for service with the British forces in South Africa who were not members of the above corps. 3. The names of all British Columbians who were regularly appointed to the medical staff, and were actively engaged in said military operations. 4. The names of nurses, hospital dressers, and orderlies, resident in British Columbia, who were actively engaged in said military operations. Presented 13th March, 1907.—*Mr. Ross (Yale-Cariboo)*... .....*Not printed.*

186. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 23rd January, 1907, for a copy of all correspondence, with the papers and reports made by superior officers of the Department of Marine and Fisheries, or by Captain Wakeham, or any other person, regarding the dismissal from the service of R. P. Dubé, second mate on board *La Canadienne*; also for a copy of the report made by the said R. P. Dubé to the Department of Marine and Fisheries regarding the fire on the *Aberdeen*, on the 10th November, 1905. Presented 13th March, 1907.—*Mr. Gauvreau*..... .....*Not printed.*

187. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 11th February, 1907, for a copy of the record and all proceedings in the suit in the Exchequer Court of Canada between the King, on the information of the Attorney General of the Dominion of Canada, and H. E. Lyon, plaintiffs, and Malcolm McKenzie and Felix A. Montalbetti, defendants, including all correspondence in connection therewith between the Department of Justice and the Department of the Interior, or any officers thereof, respectively, and between either of the said departments, or any officers thereof, and any other person or persons whatsoever; and including all documents or memorandum in any way relating to the said suit, including instructions to counsel engaged therein on behalf of the plaintiffs; and also all documents on file in the Department of the Interior, relating to the northeast quarter of section 35, in township 7, range 4, west of the 5th meridian. Presented 18th March, 1907.—*Mr. Herron*..... .....*Not printed.*

187*a*. Supplementary return to No. 187. Presented 10th April, 1907.....*Not printed.*

188. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 23rd January, 1907, showing: All sales of Dominion lands of 160 acres and upwards, in Manitoba, Saskatchewan and Alberta, which have been made by the government, exclusive of school lands, since the 1st January, 1905, with the price obtained, and dates of sale. Presented 19th March, 1907.—*Mr. Lake*.....*Not printed.*

189. Return to an address of the Senate, dated 6th March, 1907, for copies of all correspondence between the government of Canada or any member thereof with any person whatsoever, and any report from any officer of the government regarding the question of pensions by the state to deserving persons of advanced age; and also a copy of a Bill referred to by the Right Honourable the Minister of Trade and Commerce during a speech made by him in the Senate on the 28th February last, dealing with the sale of annuities by the government of Canada. Presented 19th March, 1907.—*Hon. Mr. Ferguson*..... .....*Not printed.*

190. A statement in pursuance of section 17 of the Civil Service Insurance Act for the year ending 30th June, 1906. Presented (Senate) 15th March, 1907, by Hon. R. W. Scott.....*Not printed.*

191. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 28th March, 1906, for copies of all orders in council, reports, memoranda, correspondence, valuation, documents and papers, of every kind and nature and description, relating to the property situated on the south side of Spring Garden Road, in the city of Halifax, upon which the old drill shed was or is situated; or relating to the leasing, conveying, disposal, or user of the said property, or of any property conveyed to the crown in consideration or in part consideration therefor. Presented 22nd March, 1907.—*Mr. Fowler*..*Not printed.*

192. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 11th February, 1907, for a copy of all reports or correspondence between the Railway Commission and the Department of Justice, concerning the trial of one Atkinson, on a charge of manslaughter, in connection with the collision which took place on the Grand Trunk Railway at Richmond, Quebec, in August, 1904. Presented 22nd March, 1907.—*Mr. Worthington*..... .....*Not printed.*

193. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 6th February, 1907, for a copy of all correspondence, telegrams, orders in council, and all other papers and documents in possession of the government, or any member or official thereof, in any way relating to the purchase by the government of what is known as the Warburton property in Charlotteown, for a rifle range, and a right of way for approach to the Hillsboro' bridge. Presented 25th March, 1907.—*Mr. Lefurgey.* *Not printed.*

193*a*. Supplementary return to No. 193. Presented 15th April, 1907..... ..... *Not printed.*

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 13—*Continued.*

194. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 17th December, 1906, for a copy of all orders in council, advertisements for tenders, tenders, specifications of every kind, plans, drawings, reports, letters, telegrams, correspondence, contracts, agreements and other documents and papers of every kind, touching or relating to the construction of immigration buildings in the city of Winnipeg, since 1st January, 1900. Presented 25th March, 1907.—*Mr. Borden (Carleton).* *Not printed.*

194*a*. Supplementary return to 194. Presented 19th April, 1907.....*Not printed.*

195. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 4th March, 1907, showing: The number of desks of every kind and description, with prices of the same, bought for the House of Commons by the government, since 1896. (Particulars of purchases by Stationery Branch and the Sergeant-at-Arms.) Presented 25th March, 1907.—*Mr. Bergeron*.....*Not printed*

196. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 4th March, 1907, showing: 1. The chief differences in principle between the Ross rifle and the Snider-Enfield, the Martini-Henry and the Lee-Enfield. 2. The average annual number of each, the Ross rifle and the Lee-Enfield rifle, manufactured. 3. The various kinds of rifle "sights" for which adoption has been sought in recent years. 4. The number of accidents to men in Canada from each, the Lee-Enfield and the Ross rifle. 5. The breakages or disabled rifles of each class recorded. Presented 25th March, 1907.—*Mr. Hughes (Victoria).* *Not printed.*

197. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 17th December, 1906, for a copy of all orders in council, advertisements for tenders, tenders, specifications, plans and drawings, reports, letters, telegrams, correspondence, contracts and other documents and papers of every kind, touching or relating to the construction of a post office building at Vancouver, British Columbia. Presented 27th March, 1907.—*Mr. Borden (Carleton)*.....*Not printed.*

198. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 11th February, 1907, for a copy of all letters, reports and other papers connected with the cutting of a channel into a lake at Red Head, Shelburne Co., N.S., for the purpose of connecting it with the sea. Presented 2nd April, 1907.—*Mr. Gunn.* *Not printed.*

199. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 14th January, 1907, showing: The number of miles of government telegraph lines, respectively, in each of the provinces and districts of Canada, the points between which they run, and the various stations on each line, and population of the same, the working expenses and receipts, respectively of each station and line for the ten years ending December 31st, 1906; the amount that has been spent yearly during the ten past years, (*a*) on construction of new lines or extensions; (*b*) on repairs and maintenance of existing lines; and the total expenditure for, (*a*) construction; (*b*) repairs and maintenance of the present government telegraph lines, and the receipts and working expenses thereof by years. Presented 27th April, 1907.—*Mr. Foster*.....*Not printed.*

200. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 28th March, 1906, showing: 1. What proprietary rights, or rights of licensing, or control or other rights, if any, are vested in the government of Canada or the crown, in the right of Canada in respect to (*a*) sea fisheries; (*b*) inland fisheries in each province. 2. What such rights are vested in each provincial government or the crown in the right of each provincial government, in respect of the matter aforesaid. 3. What rights, powers or jurisdiction to lease or otherwise regulate or control, manage or interfere with sea or inland fisheries, are exercised by the federal government or any department thereof. 4. What such rights, powers or jurisdiction, if any, are exercised by any provincial government or department thereof. 5. What jurisdiction to legislate is possessed or exercised by, (*a*) the parliament of Canada; (*b*) any provincial legislature with respect to: (*c*) sea fisheries, or (*d*) inland fisheries in regard to: (*e*) proprietary rights; (*f*) licensing; (*g*) other regulations; (*h*) control or management. 6. Whether any differences or disputes between any provincial government and the federal government now exist with respect to any of the matters above mentioned; and, if so, a statement of the exact nature and form of such disputes or differences. Presented 10th April, 1907.—*Mr. Borden (Carleton)*.....*Not printed.*

201. Copy of amendment to the Postal Convention of January, 1888, between Canada and the United States. Presented 11th April, 1907, by Hon. R. Lemieux.....*Not printed.*

202. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 18th February, 1907, for a copy of all correspondence, telegrams, reports, and all other information in the possession of the government, or any member or official thereof, in reference to winter communication, and the construction of a tunnel between Prince Edward Island and the mainland of Canada. Presented 12th April, 1907.—*Mr. Martin (Queen's)*.....*Not printed.*

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 13—*Continued.*

202*a*. Supplementary return to 202. Presented 17th April, 1907.....*Not printed.*

203. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 30th January, 1907, showing what wrecks have been reported to the Department of Marine and Fisheries of Canada, which have occurred on the Great Lakes, that is, Lakes Huron and Superior, since the first day of May, 1882; showing what loss of life occurred as a consequence of each wreck, the reported or ascertained cause of the wreck, showing in each case whether there was an investigation into the cause of the wreck, the tonnage and approximate value of each vessel and cargo lost. Presented 12th April, 1907.—*Mr. Boyce.* *Not printed.*

204. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 3rd December, 1906, for a copy of all correspondence between the postmaster general's department and any person or persons, relating to the forbidding the use of the mails to the newspaper known as *Lowrey's Claim*, and copies of the articles complained of. Presented 15th April, 1907.—*Mr. Galliher*..... *Not printed.*

205. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 29th November, 1906, showing the names, places of residence, places or ports where shipped, and dates when shipped, of the officers and crews of the steamers *Minto*, *Stanley* and *Princess*; and also of the dredges *W. S. Fielding*, *St. Lawrence* and *George MacKenzie*. Presented 12th April, 1907.—*Mr. McLean (Queen's)*.. .....*Not printed.*

205*a*. Return to an address of the Senate dated 27th February, 1907, asking for a statement showing: 1. How many men are now or have been employed on the government steamer *Montcalm*, giving the name of each, the date of his employment, the nature of his duties, the amount of his remuneration, and stating in each case whether the employment has been permanent or temporary. 2. What service or services has the said steamer been engaged in, since her construction. If there have been different services the statement to show definitely the time devoted to each service. 3. At what places in the St. Lawrence or elsewhere has the said steamer operated in ice-breaking, and to what extent has such operation resulted in opening passages for ordinary shipping. 4. What has been the total cost of maintenance of said steamer, including wages, fuel, repairs, board of crew, and other expenses, from the time she commenced service (the date to be stated) up to the 25th instant. 5. And showing the tonnage, horse-power, and original cost of said steamer. Presented 17th April, 1907.—*Hon. Mr. Ferguson*.....*Not printed.*

206. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 17th December, 1906, for a copy of all correspondence between the Winnipeg Board of Trade and any other body or individual and the government or any department thereof, relating to the restriction of fishing on Lake Winnipeg. Presented 12th April, 1907.—*Mr. Roche (Marquette)*.....*Not printed.*

207. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 17th December, 1906, for: 1. A copy of all leases and agreements between the government, represented by the Deparment of Marine and Fisheries, and (*a*) the Athabasca Fish Company (J. K. McKenzie, Selkirk, Manitoba), or their assigns, Messrs. Butterfield & Dee; (*b*) A. McNee, Windsor, Ontario; (*c*) the British American Fish Corporation of Montreal and Selkirk (F. H. Markey). 2. A copy of all reports, correspondence or documents, relating to or touching upon the application for securing of, transfer of, or enjoyment of any privileges under said leases. 3. A statement of all rentals, bonuses, or payments to the government in respect of such leases to date. 4. All information in the possession of or procurable by the government with reference to (*a*) the number of tugs, boats and men employed; (*b*) the quantity and value of nets used; (*c*) the number and value of fish taken; (*d*) the quantity of fish exported under each of said leases during the last period of twelve months, for which such figures are available. Presented 12th April, 1907.—*Mr. Ames*.....*Not printed.*

208. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 9th January, 1907, showing, in respect of all contracts since 1st January, 1904, between the government and the Gallena Oil Company, of Toronto, for supplies to any of the railways of the government: 1. The tenders upon which contracts were based, and all tenders made by other parties for such contracts. 2. All correspondence and communications of the department and officers thereof, with the several tenderers or contractors, relating to such contracts, or tenders or supplies; also all correspondence and communications between such officers, relating to such tenders, contracts or supplies. 3. All advertisements, notices, statements, accounts, papers and vouchers, relating to such contracts or supplies, or payments thereof. Presented 15th April, 1907.—*Mr. Ames*..... *Not printed.*

209. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 9th January, 1907, for a copy of all reports, instructions, plans, agreements or documents, of every description, in the possession of the government, concerning, relating to, or touching upon the location, the erection, or the equipment of new

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 13—*Continued.*

locomotive and car shops at Moncton, or the purchase of new machinery for the same. Presented 15th April, 1907.—*Mr. Ames*..... *Not printed.*

210. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 11th of March, 1907, showing the total amount of money in banks, to the credit of the government, at the end of each month during the year 1906, and the name of each bank. Presented 15th April, 1907.—*Mr. Armstrong*.....*Not printed.*

211. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 20th February, 1907, showing all the mineral, coal and other lands, water-powers, and other franchises in the vicinity of Grand Falls, on the Hamilton River, and also in the District of Mackenzie; and also in the Territory of Ungava, that have been applied for, leased, granted, disposed of, or otherwise dealt with, since the year 1896; together with the names and addresses of the applicants, lessees and purchasers, the prices paid, the quantity of land alienated, and the conditions, if any, attached to each of the grants or dispositions. Presented 17th April, 1907.—*Mr. Boyce*.....*Not printed.*

212. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 11th March, 1907, for a copy of all papers, reports and correspondence, in connection with the Doukhobor colonies in Saskatchewan, from October 1st, 1906, to date. Presented 17th April, 1907.—*Mr. Cash*..... *Not printed.*

213. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 8th April, 1907, for a copy of all memorials, petitions, resolutions, correspondence or documents of any description in the possession of the government, relating to or referring to the recent appointment of a senator to represent the district of Rougemont. Presented 17th April, 1907.—*Mr. Ames*.....*Not printed.*

214. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 11th February, 1907, showing: 1. What works of a public nature have been undertaken in the counties of Compton, Richmond and Sherbrooke, respectively, by any department of this government since 1896 to date. 2. All sums of money, apart from the usual expenditure in connection with the maintenance of postal and customs department, that have been expended in these counties, respectively, since that date. 3. For what purposes these sums were expended, and to whom paid. Presented 19th April, 1907.—*Mr. Worthington.* *Not printed.*

215. Return to an address of the House of Commons, dated 18th December, 1906, for a copy of all orders in council, advertisements for tenders, tenders, specifications of every kind, plans, drawings, reports, letters, telegrams, correspondence, contracts, agreements and other documents and papers of every kind, touching or relating to the construction of a post office in the city of Winnipeg, since the year 1900. Presented 19th April, 1907.—*Mr. Borden (Carleton)*.....*Not printed.*

216. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 11th February, 1907, for a copy of all letters, reports and other papers connected with the building of a wharf at North East Harbour, Shelburne County, N.S. Presented 19th April, 1907.—*Mr. Perley*.....*Not printed.*

217. Return (in part) to an order of the House of Commons, dated 6th February, 1907, for a copy of all letters, accounts, vouchers, cheques, correspondence and documents relating to any amount paid to Mr. R. T. McIlreith, barrister, of Halifax, for legal services, by the government of Canada, during each of the fiscal years ending, respectively, 30th day of June, 1902, 1903, 1904, 1905 and 1906. Also relating to all amounts similarly paid to any legal agent or representative of the government at Halifax during each of the fiscal years ending, respectively, 30th June, 1891, 1892, 1893, 1894, 1895, 1896 and 1897. Presented 19th April, 1907.—*Messrs. Crocket* and *Johnston*.....*Not printed.*

218. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 10th December, 1906, for a copy of all papers and correspondence, relating to the adoption and the application of section 9 of the Act of 1885, amending the Consolidated Revenue Act of 1883, now subsection 4 of section 148, of chapter 34 of the Revised Statutes of Canada; this Act treating of two-year maturing spirits in bond. Presented 19th April, 1907.—*Mr. Robitaille*.....*Not printed.*

219. Report of Mr. Augustus Power, K.C., Commissioner appointed to report on the matter of Louise F. Wiley *vs.* Fred. T. Congdon. Presented 19th April, 1907, by Hon. F. Oliver.....*Not printed.*

220. Extracts from a report of the Committee of the Privy Council, approved by the Governor General on 26th May, 1906, and 5th July, 1906, respecting certain ordinances passed by the council of the Yukon Territory. Presented 20th April, 1907, by Hon. F. Oliver.....*Not printed.*

221. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 4th March, 1907, showing: All coal lands leased, sold, or otherwise disposed of, from the 1st of January, 1906, to date, giving the area disposed of, the party to whom, the consideration therefor, the assignments made, if any, the date thereof, and the name of the assignee in each case. Presented 24th April, 1907.—*Mr. Lake.* *Not printed.*

CONTENTS OF VOLUME 13—*Concluded.*

222. Census of Statistics. Bulletin 1, Wage-earners by Occupations. Presented 25th April, 1907, by Hon. S. A. Fisher . ..... *Not printed.*

223. Return to an address of the Senate dated 7th December, 1906, for copies of all correspondence respecting a site or sites for a public building in the town of Glace Bay, N.S., between any member of the government and all other parties ; the area of the sites, the price of each, the date of the purchase, the date of each payment, the name of the seller of each site, the report or reports of the government engineer, showing lots recommended and those not recommended by him, and all notes or memoranda referring to said sites. Presented 15th April, 1907.—*Hon. Mr. McDonald (Cape Breton)*..... *Not printed.*

224. Return to an order of the House of Commons, dated 28th November, 1906, for a copy of all correspondence and other papers since the year 1896, between the city of Toronto, the Harbour Commissioners of Toronto, or any other persons, and the Dominion government, relating to, (*a*) the dredging or deepening of Toronto Harbour and the approaches thereto at the eastern and western gaps, or the shoals outside of said entrances ; (*b*) the building of breakwaters, piers or other works for or in connection with such entrances at the eastern and western gaps to said harbour. Presented 27th April, 1907.—*Mr. Macdonnell*..... *Not printed.*

225. Supplementary return to 166. Presented (Senate) 28th February, 1907..... *Not printed.*

226. Return to an address of the Senate dated 20th March, 1907, asking for all correspondence between the government of Canada or any department thereof, and the government of Prince Edward Island, in 1901 or 1902, respecting the per capita allowance payable to that province, as provided for in the British North America Act, and how the said allowance should be computed on the population of the province, as ascertained by the census of 1901. Presented 5th April, 1907.—*Hon. Mr. Ferguson*..... *Not printed.*

227. Return to an order of the Senate, dated 6th February, 1907, asking for a statement indicating in so many columns : 1. The names, christian names, age and nationality, of all persons who have been appointed to any position in the customs house at Quebec, since the 1st of July, 1906. 2. The names of the persons who were replaced by those new appointments, specifying at the same time whether the persons so replaced were replaced by reason of their death, their retirement, or their dismissal, and by whom they have been replaced. 3. The names of the persons who recommended each of these new appointments. Presented 27th April, 1907.—*Hon. Mr. Landry*..... *Not printed.*

CANADIAN ARCHIVES

DOCUMENTS

RELATING TO

THE CONSTITUTIONAL HISTORY OF CANADA

1759-1791

SELECTED AND EDITED WITH NOTES BY

ADAM SHORTT

Professor of Political Science Queen's University

AND

ARTHUR G. DOUGHTY

Dominion Archivist.

PRINTED BY ORDER OF PARLIAMENT

OTTAWA

PRINTED BY S. E. DAWSON, PRINTER TO THE KING'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY

1907

[No. 18—1907.]

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

	Page.
Introduction	ix
Articles of Capitulation, Quebec, Sept. 18, 1759, French Text	3
" " " English Translation	6
Articles of Capitulation, Montreal, Sept. 8, 1760, French Text	8
" " " English Translation	21
Commission as Judge to Jacques Allier, January 6, 1760, French Text	29
" " " English Translation	30
Placard from His Excellency, Gen. Amherst, Sept. 22, 1760, French Text	31
" " " English Translation	32
Proclamation of Governor Murray, Establishing Military Courts, Oct. 31, 1760, French Text	33
" " " English Translation	35
General Murray's Report on the State of the Government of Quebec, June 5, 1762	37
Col. Burton's Report on the State of Government of Three Rivers, April, 1762	61
General Gage's Report on the State of Government of Montreal, March 20, 1762	69
Treaty of Paris, Feb. 10, 1763, French Text	73
" " English Translation	84
Papers relating to the Establishment of Civil Government in the Territories ceded to Britain by the Treaty of 1763—	
Egremont to Lords of Trade, May 5, 1763	93
Lords of Trade to Egremont, with Report, June 8, 1763	97
Egremont to Lords of Trade, July 14, 1763	108
Lords of Trade to Egremont, with Representation, Aug. 5, 1763	110
Halifax to Lords of Trade, Sept. 19, 1763	112
Lords of Trade to Halifax, Oct. 4, 1763	114
Proceedings in Privy Council, Oct. 5, 1763	115
Report on Commissions for Governors, Oct. 6, 1763	116
Halifax to Lords of Trade, Oct. 8, 1763	119
Proclamation of Oct. 7th., 1763	119
Earl of Egremont to Governor Murray, Aug. 13, 1763	123
Passing Governors' Commissions, Oct. 7, 1763	124
Additional clauses in new Commissions, Nov. 4, 1763	124
Commission appointing James Murray, Captain General and Governor in Chief of the Province of Quebec, Nov. 21, 1763	126
Instructions to Governor Murray, Dec. 7, 1763	132
Ordinance of Sept. 17, 1764, establishing Civil Courts	149
Governor Murray to Earl of Halifax, Oct. 15, 1764	152
Presentments of the Grand Jury of Quebec, Oct. 16, 1764	153
Statement by French Jurors in reference to the foregoing Presentments, Oct. 26, 1764, French Text	156
" " " English Translation	159
Address of French Citizens to the King regarding the Legal System, Jan. 7, 1765, French Text	161
" " " English Translation	164
Ordinance of Nov. 6, 1764	166
Governor Murray to Lords of Trade, Oct. 29, 1764	167
Petition of the Quebec Traders to the King	168
Petition of the London Merchants to the King	170
Report of Attorney and Solicitor General *re* Status of Roman Catholic Subjects, June 10, 1765	171
Representation of the Board of Trade to the King, Sept. 2, 1765	171
Ordinance of July 1, 1766, to Alter and Amend Ordinance of Sept. 17, 1764	172
Ordinance of July 26, 1766, in addition to Ordinance of Sept. 17, 1764	174
Report of Attorney and Solicitor General (Yorke and DeGrey) regarding the Civil Government of Quebec, April 4, 1766	174
Considerations on the Expediency of Procuring an Act of Parliament for the Settlement of the Province of Quebec, by Francis Maseres, 1766	179

PAGE.

Irving to the Lords of Trade, Aug. 20, 1766 ... 187
Petition of Seigneurs of Montreal to the King, Feb. 3, 1767, French Text ... 188
" " " English Translation ... 189
Commission of Chief Justice William Hey, Sept. 25, 1766 ... 190
Lieut.-Governor Carleton to Earl of Shelburne, Oct. 25, 1766 ... 192
Remonstrance of Members of Council to Lieut. Gov. Carleton, Oct 13, 1766 ... 193
Lieut. Gov. Carleton's reply to remonstrance of Members of Council ... 194
Lieut. Gov. Carleton to General Gage, Feb. 15, 1767 ... 195
Earl of Shelburne to Lieut. Gov. Carleton, June 20, 1767 ... 196
Lieut. Gov. Carleton to Earl of Shelburne, Nov. 25, 1767 ... 196
Resolution of Privy Council as to Information Required Concerning the Province of Quebec, Aug. 27, 1767 ... 199
Earl of Shelburne to Lieut. Gov. Carleton, Dec. 17, 1767 ... 201
Lieut. Gov. Carleton to Earl of Shelburne, Dec. 24, 1767 ... 201
Draught of an Ordinance Relating to French Land Tenures ... 204
Lieut. Gov. Carleton to Earl of Shelburne, Jan. 20, 1768 ... 205
Earl of Hillsborough to Lieut.-Gov. Carleton, March 6, 1768 ... 207
Lieut.-Gov. Carleton to Earl of Shelburne, April 12, 1768 ... 208
Instructions to Governor Carleton, 1768 ... 210
Earl of Hillsborough to Governor Carleton, Oct. 12, 1768 ... 227
Governor Carleton to Earl of Hillsborough, Nov. 20, 1768 ... 227
A Draught of an Intended Report of the Honourable the Governor in Chief and the Council of the Province of Quebec, to the King concerning the State of the Laws and the Administration of Justice in that Province, by Francis Maseres ... 228
Attorney General Maseres' Criticism of Governor Carleton's Report on the Laws of the Province, 1769 ... 258
Report of Lords Commissioners for Trade and Plantations Relative to the State of the Province of Quebec, June 10, 1769 ... 263
Appendix to Report of Lords Commissioners for Trade and Plantations ... 274
Report of Committee of the Council on Administration of Law by Justices of the Peace, Sept. 11, 1769 ... 276
An Ordinance for the more Effectual Administration of Justice, and for Regulating the Courts of Law in the Province, Feb. 1, 1770 ... 280
Petition for a General Assembly ... 291
Petition for the Restoration of French Law and Custom, French Text ... 292
" " English Translation ... 293
Additional Instruction to Governor Carleton, 1771 ... 295
Earl of Hillsborough to Lieut. Gov. Cramahé, July 3, 1771 ... 275
Report of Solicitor General Alex. Wedderburn, Dec. 6, 1772 ... 296
Abstract of such Regulations in Solicitor General's Report as may be established by Act of Parliament, Dec. 6, 1772 ... 302
Report of Attorney General Edward Thurlow, Jan. 22, 1773 ... 305
Plan of a Code of Laws for the Province of Quebec, Reported by the Advocate General, James Marriott, 1774 ... 310
Lieut. Gov. Cramahé to Earl of Dartmouth, June 22, 1773 ... 338
Earl of Dartmouth to Lieut. Gov. Cramahé, Dec. 1, 1773 ... 338
Francis Maseres to Earl of Dartmouth, Jan. 4, 1774, with Proceedings of Quebec Committee ... 340
Letter of Committee of English Inhabitants to Maseres ... 343
Lieut. Gov. Cramahé to Earl of Dartmouth, Dec. 13, 1773 ... 343
Petition to Lieut. Gov. Cramahé for an Assembly, Nov. 29, 1773 ... 345
Lt.-Governor's Reply, Dec. 11, 1773 ... 346
Petition to the King, for an Assembly, Dec. 31, 1773 ... 347
Memorial from Quebec to Earl of Dartmouth, Dec. 31, 1773 ... 349
Memorial from Montreal to Earl of Dartmouth, Jan. 15, 1774 ... 351
Earl of Dartmouth to Lieut. Gov. Cramahé, May 4, 1774 ... 352
Lieut. Gov. Cramahé to Earl of Dartmouth, July 15, 1774 ... 353
Petition of French Subjects to the King, French Text, Dec., 1773 ... 354
" " English Translation ... 355
Memorial of French Subjects in support of their Petition, French Text ... 357
" " English Translation ... 358

PAGE.

Case of the British Merchants Trading to Quebec, May, 1774 359
Lord Mansfield's Judgment in Campbell vs. Hall, 1774 366
Maseres to the Lord Chancellor, April 30, 1774 373
Memoranda and Draughts of Bills Relating to the Subject of the Quebec Act, 1774—
Memorandum on Government of Quebec 374
First Draught of the Quebec Bill 376
Second " " 377
Proposed Extension of Provincial Limits 381
Third Draught of the Quebec Bill 382
Notes on Third Draught of Quebec Bill 385
The Clause Concerning Religion in the Third Draught 386
Lord Hillsborough's Objections to Third Draught Quebec Bill 388
Earl of Dartmouth's Reply to Lord Hillsborough 390
The Quebec Bill, as Returned from the Commons 390
Things which must of necessity be Considered and Definitely Settled if the Bill is passed, French Text 395
Things which must of necessity be Considered and Definitely Settled if the Bill is passed, English Translation 397
Queries *re* Government of Quebec 400
The Quebec Act, 14, Geo. III cap. 83 401
Quebec Revenue Act, 14, Geo. III, cap. 88 406
An Act for amending and explaining an Act to establish a fund towards further defraying the charges of the Administration of Justice, and support of the Civil Government within the Province of Quebec 409
Governor Carleton to Earl of Dartmouth, Sept. 23, 1774 410
General Gage to Governor Carleton, Sept. 4, 1774 410
Governor Carleton's to General Gage, Sept. 20, 1774 411
Earl of Dartmouth to Governor Carleton, Dec. 10, 1774 411
Governor Carleton to Earl of Dartmouth, Nov. 11, 1774 412
Petition for the repeal of the Quebec Act, Nov. 12, 1774—
To the King 414
To the Lords 417
To the Commons 417
Instructions to Governor Carleton, 1775 419
Plan for the future management of Indian Affairs, referred to in the 32nd article of the foregoing Instructions 433
Instructions relating to Trade and Navigation 438
Additional Instructions, March 13, 1775 450
Additional Instructions, Nov. 14, 1775 450
Governor Carleton to General Gage, Feb. 4, 1775 450
Earl of Dartmouth to Governor Carleton, June 7, 1775 452
Governor Carleton to Earl of Dartmouth, June 7, 1775 453
Lieut. Gov. Cramahé to Earl of Dartmouth, Sept. 21, 1775 455
Chief Justice Hey to the Lord Chancellor, Aug. 28, 1775 456
Governor Carleton to Lord Germain, Sept. 28, 1776 459
" " " " May 9, 1777 460
Plan for the establishment of a Chamber of Commerce for the City and District of Quebec, April 3, 1777 462
Ordinances passed in the Session of the Legislative Council of Quebec, held in January, February, March and April, 1777 463
An Ordinance for establishing Courts of Civil Judicature in the Province of Quebec, Feb. 25, 1777 464
An Ordinance to regulate the proceedings in the Courts of Civil Judicature in the Province of Quebec, Feb. 25, 1777 466
An Ordinance for establishing Courts of Criminal Jurisdiction in the Province of Quebec, March 4, 1777 471
Petition of Merchants for Repeal of Quebec Act, April 2, 1778 473

PAGE.

Instructions to Governor Haldimand, April 15, 1778 474
Additional Instruction, March 29, 1779 476
Additional Instruction, March 29, 1779 477
Additional Instruction, July 16, 1779 477
Opinions of Members of Council on executing the Instructions of 16th. July, 1779 479
Governor Haldimand to Lord Germain, Oct. 25, 1780 482
Ordinance *re* Proceedings of Courts, Feb. 5, 1783 490
Treaty of Paris, 1783 491
Additional Instructions to Haldimand, July 16, 1783 494
Additional Instruction, May 26, 1785 495
Additional Instruction, July 25, 1785 496
Governor Haldimand to Lord North, Oct. 24, 1783 497
" " " " Nov. 6, 1783 499
Hugh Finlay to Sir Evan Nepean, Oct. 22, 1784 500
Petition for House of Assembly, Nov. 24, 1784 502
Plan for a House of Assembly, Nov. 1784 510
Objections to Petition of November 1784—French Text 511
" " English Translation 514
Address of Roman Catholic citizens to the King—French Text 517
" " " English Translation 518
A Draught of a proposed Act of Parliament for the better securing the liberties of His Majesty's subjects in the Province of Quebec, April, 1786 520
Petition of Sir John Johnson and Loyalists, April 11, 1785 524
Lieut. Governor Hamilton to Lord Sydney, April 20, 1785 527
Ordinance establishing Trial by Jury, April 21, 1785 529
Lieutenant-Governor Hope to Lord Sydney, Nov. 2, 1785 538
Memorial of British Merchants trading to Quebec, Feb. 8, 1786 541
Letter from Merchants of Montreal, Nov. 2, 1785 544
" " Quebec, Nov. 9, 1785 545
Lord Sydney to Lieut.-Gov. Hope, April 6, 1786 547
Lord Sydney to Col. Joseph Brant, enclosed in foregoing 549
Lord Sydney to Lieut.-Gov. Hope, April 6, 1786 550
Memoranda for Instructions, July, 28, 1786 551
Instructions to Lord Dorchester, Aug. 23, 1786 552
Additional Instruction, March 21, 1787 567
Additional Instruction, Aug. 25, 1787 568
Chief Justice Smith to Sir Evan Nepean, Jan. 2, 1787 569
Hugh Finlay to Sir Evan Nepean, Feb. 13, 1787 571
" " March 15, 1787 572
Draught of an Ordinance framed by Chief Justice Smith, March 12, 1787 574
Extract from Proceedings of Council, March 26, 1787 579
Ordinance *re* Proceedings of Civil Courts, April 30, 1787 582
Ordinance *re* Criminal Courts, April 30, 1787 585
Lord Sydney to Lord Dorchester, Sept. 20, 1787 586
Lord Dorchester to Lord Sydney, June 13, 1787 587
Minutes of Council upon State Business from the 24th of October, 1786 to the 2nd of June, 1787. 590
Memorial of The Judges, May 1, 1787 593
Report of the Committee of the Council Relating to the Courts of Justice 594
Memorandum of the Council 602
List of Jurors 606
A Paper by Judge Panet—French Text 607
" " English Translation 609
Another Paper by Judge Panet—French Text 608
" " English Translation 611
Report of the Committee of Council Relating to Commerce and Police, 1787 612
Report of the Merchants of Quebec by their Committee 614
Copy of a Petition to Lord Dorchester from New Subjects at Quebec—French Text 619
" " " English Translation 621
Letter from the Committee of Council on Commerce and Police to the Merchants of Montreal 622

Answer to foregoing Letter. 623
Report of the Merchants of Montreal by their Committee. 624
Copy of a Letter accompanying the above Report. 627
Copy of An Address to Lord Dorchester from New Subjects at Montreal—French Text. . . . 628
" " " English Translation. . 629
Letter addressed to the Magistrates of Quebec, from the Committee of Council. 630
Letter from the Magistrates of Quebec to the Committee of Council in answer to the Foregoing Letter. 631
Letter to the Merchants at Three Rivers, from the Committee of Council 633
An Answer to the Foregoing Letter. 633
Representation of New Subjects at Three Rivers to the Governor and Council—
French Text. 634
English Translation. . 637
Report of the Committee of the Council upon Population, Agriculture and the Settlement of the Crown Lands, 1787. 639
Letter from the Magistrates at Cataraqui to Sir John Johnson. 642
Letter from the Magistrates at New Oswegatchee to Sir John Johnson. 645
Lord Dorchester to Lord Sydney, June 13, 1787. 646
Petition of the Western Loyalists, April 15, 1787 647
Memorial of Merchants Trading to Quebec, Feb. 4, 1788. 649
Patent Creating New Districts, July 24, 1788. 650
Lord Sydney to Lord Dorchester, Sept. 3, 1788 651
Lord Dorchester to Lord Sydney, Nov. 8, 1788. 654
Hugh Finlay to Sir Evan Nepean, Feb. 9, 1789. 656
Ordinance of 1789 *re* Proceedings in the Courts of Civil Judicature. 658
Lord Grenville to Lord Dorchester, Oct. 20, 1789. 662
" " Oct. 20, 1789 663
First Draught of Constitutional Bill, 1789. 667
Lord Dorchester to Lord Grenville, Feb. 8, 1790. 674
Second Draught of Constitutional Bill, 1790. 677
Boundary between Quebec and New Brunswick. 684
Chief Justice Smith to Lord Dorchester, Feb. 5, 1790. 685
Proposed Additions to the New Canada Bill for a General Government, Feb. 8, 1790. 687
Clause *Re* Trial of Criminal Offences, Feb. 8, 1790. 688
Lord Grenville to Lord Dorchester, June 5, 1790. 690
Lord Dundas to Lord Dorchester, Sept. 16, 1791. 692
The Constitutional Act of 1791. 694
Index. 709

INTRODUCTION.

Already the accumulation of materials relating to Canadian history secured by the Canadian Archives is very voluminous, and of such range and value that it will henceforth be impossible to make any considerable contribution to Canadian history without drawing upon these resources.

Now that these collections are adequately housed in a separate building, it is possible for all who wish to consult them to do so with facility and comfort. However, in a country of such vast extent as Canada, it requires both time and means for more than a very limited number to avail themselves of these valuable accumulations at first hand. Hitherto, also, the pressing demands of the more immediate needs of life leave, for most, little leisure for the cultivation of those studies connected with the origin and significance of our national institutions, the right comprehension of which may have an important bearing on the future stability of national life.

In order that the character of the records accumulated by the Archives department may be made known to the public, and that the advantages to be derived from an acquaintance with these materials may be equally shared by teachers, students and citizens of Canada generally, in all parts of the country, it has been considered advisable to select and publish in a connected form, a number of the more important and representative documents relating to specific features of Canadian national development. The present volume is the first of a short series which will embody the leading documents relating to Canadian constitutional history. The collection is intended to furnish, in the shape of authentic copies of original documents, a survey of the gradual development of the Canadian system of government and of the various forces which, in co-operation or conflict, had much to do with determining the lines along which our destiny as a nation was to be unfolded. It has been sought to make the series of documents sufficiently full and representative of all the constituent elements and interests of the country, to furnish a basis for an intelligent and independent judgment on the part of those making a careful study of them; while the notes and references will enable the reader to follow the natural connections of the documents with each other and with a still wider range of first hand materials, most of which will also be found in the collections of the Canadian Archives.

This first volume contains only documents relating to the central portion of Canada known at the time as the Province of Quebec, between the period of the Cession and the passing of the Constitutional Act in 1791. In order to present a natural historical development of the constitution, the documents are arranged as nearly as possible in chronological order. They consist of both primary and secondary materials. The primary documents are preceded and followed by a number of closely related papers, such as petitions, reports, letters and proceedings indicative of the forces which prepared the way for the more formal expressions of the general policy or system of government. These in turn are followed by other secondary documents showing the practical consequences of the adoption of this or that policy or system of government.

The documents and papers may be classified as follows, the first two sections covering the central or pivotal documents.

I. Terms of Capitulation and Treaties, determining the limits of the colony and the conditions under which it was ceded or held.

II. Royal Proclamations, or British Statutes determining the basis and character of the government to be established and maintained in the colony.

III. Commissions and Instructions issued to the various Governors, giving in further detail the system of government and administration to be established in the colony, and the general policy to be followed.

IV. Such ordinances or laws passed by the local legislative body as prescribe, under the authority of Royal Proclamations or British Statutes and Instructions to the Governors, the courts of law and the general system of justice to be administered in the colony.

V. Special reports, of a more or less official nature, from various Boards, or servants of the Crown in Britain or Canada, setting forth the actual conditions of the country, from a constitutional point of view, and proposing lines of policy or necessary changes in the constitution of the country.

VI. A body of miscellaneous papers, furnishing the connecting links and general constitutional atmosphere of the central documents of the foregoing classes. These consist of

(*a*) Petitions and counter-petitions expressing the wishes and aspirations of the inhabitants of the country, or of those in Britain having special interests in Canada, as to the form of government, the system of laws, and the general administration of justice.

(*b*) Minor reports from the Governors and other officials in the colony, Memorials and Proceedings setting forth the political condition of the country, Minutes of Council and Reports of Committees of Council relating to the system of government or administration.

(*c*) Correspondence, official, semi-official, or private, between the Canadian Governors and the British Secretaries of State, and between these and others occupying official or at least influential positions in Canada or Britain, discussing, shaping, or advising as to the policy of government, or the condition and wishes of the people.

In considering the documents presented under these various classes, the question of most interest to those wishing to make use of the volume will relate to the principle or principles upon which the documents here given were selected from the general mass of materials bearing upon the constitutional development of Canada during the period covered. In answering this question we may take up the sections in order.

The documents which fall within the first three classes leave very little room for choice, as they are limited in number and definite in character. The first section includes the Capitulations of Quebec and Montreal, and the two Treaties of Paris of 1763 and 1783. Section II includes the Proclamation of 1763, the Quebec Act and the Constitutional Act. Section III includes the Commissions and Instructions to Governors, &c. In order to economize space, since the Commissions cover, though only in a partial degree, much the same ground as the Instructions, samples only are given to indicate their nature. Special features, such as Dorchester's Commission in 1786 to be Governor

and Commander in Chief in all the British North American Colonies, are fully indicated in the correspondence and notes. Where the Instructions to one Governor are continued for his successor with little or no alteration, they are not repeated in full, only the alterations or additions being given. However, where important changes in policy were being discussed or had taken place, as in 1768, 1775, and 1786, the Instructions are given in full, even though considerable sections of them remain unchanged, it being important at such periods to see the relation of the old to the new elements. This section includes also various additional or special Instructions which were issued to the Governors during their periods of Office.

Section IV. covers the series of Provincial Ordinances from 1764 to 1789, establishing the Provincial Courts and prescribing, subject to the British Statutes and Instructions, the system of law and procedure to be observed therein.

In Section V. there is more choice of materials, though there is little difficulty in determining which are the most essential documents, as that is largely indicated by the importance attached to them alike at the time and afterwards, as evidenced by the repeated references to them in the other documents and correspondence of the period. The only difficulty here has been in procuring authentic copies of all the documents of this description referred to. Though the great majority of these reports have been discovered among the State Papers, or in other authentic form, a few of them have not as yet been secured. The Reports of Carleton and Hey in 1769 have not yet been found, though the substance of the former is fairly well indicated in the criticism of it made by Mr. Maseres, (see p. 258). This indicates that the Governor had simply recapitulated in the Report his views as frequently expressed to the Home Government in his correspondence with the Secretaries of State, Lords Shelburne and Hillsborough. It has also been impossible up to the present to trace among the State Papers the reports on the Government of Quebec made by Solicitor-General Wedderburn and Attorney-General Thurlow, in 1772 and 1773, though a supplement to the Solicitor-General's report containing its essential features has been found among the Dartmouth Papers. We have therefore been constrained to take these papers in their incomplete form from Christie's History of Lower Canada, Vol. I. The Report of the Board of Trade of September 2nd, 1765, cited in another report of the same date, given at p. 171 and referred to in note 3 on the same page, as not having been discovered, has since come to light in a volume lately received at the Archives but as yet uncalendared. It will be found in Volume Q—18A, p. 131. These are practically the only cases in which we have failed to trace the more essential documents of this class.

The reports in this Section, beginning with that of Murray in 1762 and ending with the series of Reports of 1787, where they are of a general nature, naturally contain much material which has but little direct bearing on constitutional questions. However, where the report is homogeneous and not too voluminous, as in the case of Murray's, it has been produced in full, that the reader may be enabled to obtain a general survey of the conditions of the Colony. In other cases, where the report is very extensive and is the product of a series of committees dealing with different sections of the colonial interests, as in the case of the Report of 1787, only those sections are given which have a more direct bearing on the constitutional problems of the country. At the same time the general character of the whole report is sufficiently indicated, and

references are given which will enable any one who may be interested in them to follow up the portions omitted.

It is among the documents classified under Section VI. that there is the largest and most miscellaneous mass of materials from which to make choice, and here the principle of selection is naturally a matter of considerable importance, for much necessarily depends upon the judgment of the editor. Inasmuch as feeling ran high at various stages during this period, and questions of racial and national institutions, feudal privileges and vested interests, commercial enterprise and immigration, military versus civil power, and autocratic versus democratic government were deeply involved; and inasmuch as many of the questions then raised for the first time have persisted as matters of vital interest in Canadian politics and British colonial policy, it is highly necessary that the principles on which the selection of the supplementary documents has been made should be fully understood. Obviously, whatever the final judgment on any of these issues, it is quite indispensable in a volume of this description that all the representative interests in the Colony, all the essential claims made and policies advocated, should be fairly and adequately presented in their own terms, as far as the documents are available. The first process was to sift out from the general documents of the period and set apart for further consideration all those having either a direct or an indirect bearing upon the constitutional issues of the period. Then from these were selected for publication (*a*) Those which were specially referred to in the primary documents, or were used in shaping them; (*b*) Those petitions and memorials which were most frequently referred to either by friends or opponents as representing the wishes of the various sections of the people interested in the Constitution of Canada; (*c*) Those despatches and letters passing between Canada and Britain which originated ideas and policies afterwards followed up, or which most fully discussed the issues then before the country, and which were most frequently referred to afterwards as expressing the views of the persons or groups vitally interested in the measures proposed or adopted; (*d*) Such minor documents as were intimately connected with or obviously throw light upon the more important ones, and contribute to a better understanding of them.

By following these principles of selection it was found that the documents arranged themselves in a natural and connected order of development, and furnished in great measure their own standards for selection. As a consequence of this arrangement, we have been able to include the great majority of the papers referred to in the primary and secondary documents, including the petitions, memorials and official correspondence. Hence, with the assistance of the notes and supplementary references, if the documents are read consecutively, they will be found to gradually unfold a closely connected and intelligible story of the leading constitutional issues and of the factors, personal and corporate, determining the constitutional development of Canada during a very critical and highly controversial period in our national history.

It has been regarded as beyond the scope of a volume of this description to take notice of the voluminous discussion in periodicals, pamphlets, and historical treatises dealing with the issues here presented whether from a partisan or impartial point of view. However valuable much of this material may be, it is plainly to be treated as supplementary reading. The object of this volume is simply to furnish the more central

and essential documentary bases, alike for original and independent judgment and for an intelligent estimate of all other judgments, whether contemporary or subsequent.

The most essential portion of the supplementary reading consists of the Debates in the British Parliament connected with the passing of the Quebec Act and the Constitutional Act. These are naturally too voluminous to be included in their entirety. To make selections from them, and especially from the Debates on the Quebec Act, which would be satisfactory to all parties would prove a very difficult if not impossible undertaking. References to the Debates are given in the notes, and as they are available in every fairly equipped library, they may be consulted in their complete form by practically all who care to make a serious study of these matters.

The notes throughout the volume are entirely devoted to furnishing necessary concrete information as to the documents themselves, the connecting links between them, or the supplementary documents which throw additional light on the questions in hand. No attempt however has been made to pass judgment upon the issues involved, or to give an interpretation of the documents themselves. The functions of the notes may thus be classified as follows : (*a*) To furnish the necessary references to the sources of the documents which are reproduced ; (*b*) To furnish references, either within or without the present volume, to all other papers referred to in the documents here reproduced ; (*c*) To provide references to other first-hand materials, and to give quotations from them, where not too extensive, as to the essential links connecting or explaining the documents which have been selected and reproduced ; (*d*) To indicate the official positions held by the leading parties between whom the correspondence which is given had taken place.

A number of the central and more formal documents, such as Capitulations, Treaties, and Instructions have already appeared in various forms, though not always in authentic versions. Others have appeared in volumes which are now very difficult to obtain and are rarely to be met with in Canada outside of a few of the best equipped libraries. A large part of the volume, however, consists of important documents which have not hitherto been published, and the very existence of a number of which was hardly suspected. These throw much new light on some of the most essential features of Canadian constitutional history.

In every possible case documents are taken from the most authentic sources available, and are reproduced exactly as they are found, without any attempt to correct even the most obvious errors of spelling, punctuation or grammatical form. It is evident that any uncertainty due to slips and errors in the original documents would only be increased were it understood that attempts had been made to amend them.

The majority of the papers here reproduced are contained in the Canadian Archives, and consist of copies from the originals in the Public Record Office in London. In some cases, however, the papers in the Public Record Office are themselves duplicates which were furnished at the time of framing the originals. In almost every case these documents have been again carefully compared with the originals before being reproduced in this volume, and the proof has been read by Mr. R. Laidlaw and Miss M. Robertson.

It will be observed that the papers are drawn mainly from three series, which are designated by the letters Q, B and M. This method of classification was originally adopted by the Canadian Archives as an arbitrary though convenient mode of reference, otherwise these letters have no special significance. The index to the volume was prepared by Miss M. Robertson of the Archives Branch.

ADAM SHORTT

ARTHUR G. DOUGHTY.

DOCUMENTS

RELATING TO

THE CONSTITUTIONAL HISTORY OF CANADA

DOCUMENTS RELATING TO THE CONSTITUTIONAL HISTORY OF CANADA

1759-1791

ARTICLES OF CAPITULATION, QUEBEC.[1]

La Capitulation demandée d'autre part a été accordée par Son Excellence General Townshend Brigadier des armees de sa Majeste Britanique en Amerique de la Maniere & aux conditions exprimées cy dessous

Articles de Capitulation demandés Par Mr de Ramzay Lieutenant Pour Le Roy Commandant Les hautes et Basse Ville de Quebec Cher de L'ordre Royal & Militaire de St Louis à Son Excellence Monsieur Le General des troupes de Sa Majesté Britannique.

[1] The Articles of Capitulation of Quebec as here given are taken from a photographic reproduction of the original document, signed by Admiral Charles Saunders, Brigadier General George Townshend and M. de Ramesay, which was enclosed in Townshend's despatch to Pitt of the 20th Sept., 1759, giving the official account of the capture of Quebec. The despatch and the enclosed Articles of Capituiation are preserved in the Public Record Office. London, in Vol. 88 of the papers relating to 'America and the West Indies.' In his despatch General Townshend thus alludes to the Capitulation :—'The 17th at noon before we had any Battery erected or could have had any for 2 or 3 days. A Flagg of Truce came out with proposals of Capitulation, which I sent back again to Town allowing them four Hours to capitulate or no farther Treaty. * * The French Officer returned at night with Terms of Capitulation which with the Admiral were consider'd, agreed to, and signed, at 8 in ye morning ye 18th instant. The Terms you find we granted will I flatter myself be approved of by his Majesty considering ye Enemy assembling in our Rear, & what is far more formidable The very Whet & Cold Season which threatened our Troops with Sickness & the fleet with some Accident. It had made our Road so bad we could not bring up a Gun for some time, add to this ye advantage of entring ye Town with the walls in a Defensible State, and ye being able to put a Garrison there strong enough to prevent all Surprise. These I hope will be deem'd a sufficient Consideration for granting ye them. Terms I have the Honour to propose to you.'

Admiral Saunders, in a letter to Pitt at the same time, also states, 'I enclose you a Copy of the Articles of Capitulation.' Negotiations for the capitulation appear to have commenced immediately after the battle of the Plains on the 13th of September, as Montcalm addressed a letter to Townshend on that day, in which he acknowledged that he was compelled to surrender. On the 14th, M. de Ramesay received a communication from the British Commander referring to the arrangements for carrying out the truce; but the death of Montcalm which occurred on the same day seems to have interrupted the proceedings. There are several variations in the wording alike of the French text and of the English translation, or version of the Articles of Capitulation, as given by different authorities. Some of these are from French sources, others from English. As indicative of the variations in British official sources we may take the following versions of the introductory clauses of the Capitulation :

Articles de Capitulation demandées par Mr de Ramzay Lieutenant pour le Roy, Commandant les Hautes et Basses Villes de Québec, Chevalier de l'Ordre Royal et Militaire de St Louis, à Son Excellence Monsieur le Général des Troupes de Sa Majesté Britannique : La Capitulation demandée d'autre Part a été accordée par Son Excellence General Townshend, Brigadier des Armes de Sa Majesté Britannique en Amerique, de la Maniere et aux Conditions exprimées cy-dessous :

(Papers relative to the Province of Quebec, ordered to be printed 21st April 1791. Copied in Canadian Archives, Q. 62 A, Pt. 1, p. 103.)

ARTICLES DE CAPITULATION

Demandée par M. de Ramsay, Lieutenant pour le Roi, commandant les Haute et Basse-villes de Québec, Chef de l'ordre militaire de St. Louis, à son Excellence le Général des Troupes des sa Majesté Britannique. — "La Capitulation demandée de l'autre part, a été accordée par son Excellence l'Amiral Saunders, et son Excellence le Général Townshend, &c. &c. &c. de la manière et condition exprimée ci-dessous."

(Capitulations and Extracts of Treaties Relating to Canada; with His Majesty's Proclamation of 1763, establishing the Government of Quebec. p. 3. Printed by Willian Vondenvelden, Law Printer to the King's Most Excellent Majesty. 1797.)

1

La garnison de la ville Composée des troupes de terre de marinne et matelots sortiront de la ville avec armes et Bagages Tambour Battant meche allumée avec deux pieces de Canon de france Et douze Coups atirer pour chaque piece Et sera Embarqué le plus Commodement possible pour etre mise en france au premier port.

ARTICLE PREMIER

Mr de Ramzay demande Les honneurs de la guerre Pour sa Garnison & qu'Elle soit ramenée à L'armée En sureté par Le Chemin Le plus Court, avec armes, bagages, six pieces de Canon de fonte, Et deux mortiers ou obusiers et Douse coups à tirer par piece

2.

Accordé en mettant les armes Bas

ART. 2.

Que Les habitans soient Conservés dans La possession de leurs maisons, biens, effets et privileges.

3.

accordé—

ART. 3.

Que Les dits habitans ne pourront etre recherchés pour avoir porté Les armes à la deffense de la ville, attendu qu'ils y ont été forcés & que les habitans des Colonies des deux couronnes y servent Egalement comme Milices.

4.

accordé—

ART. 4.

Qu'il ne sera pas touché aux effets des officiers & habitans absens

5.

accordé—

ART. 5.

Que les dits habitans ne seront point transferés, ni tenus de quitter Leurs maisons Jusqu'à ce qu'un traité definitif entre S. M T. C. & S. M. B. aye reglé leur etat.

6.

libre Exercice de la Religion Romaine. sauves gardes accordées a toutes personnes Religieuses ainsi qua Mr Leveque qui pourra venir Exercer Librement et avec Decence Les fonctions de son Etat lorsqu'il le Jugera a propos jusqu a ce que la possession du Canada ayt été Decidée entre Sa Majesté B. et S. M. T. C.

ART. 6.

Que L'Exercice de La relligion Catholique apostolique & romaine sera conservé, que L'on Donnera des sauve gardes aux maisons des Ecclesiastiques, relligieux & relligieuses particulierement à Mgr L'Evêque de Quebec qui, rempli de zele pour La relligion Et de Charité pour le peuple de son Diocese desire y rester Constamment, Exercer Librément & avec La Decense que son Etat et les sacrés mysteres de la relligion Catholique Apostolique & Romaine, Exigent, son Authorité Episcopale dans La ville de Quebec Lorsqu'il Jugera à propos, Jusqu'à ce que la possession Du Canada ait Eté decidée par vn traité Entre S. M. T. C. & S. M. B.

7.	Art. 7.
accordé—	Que L'artillerie & les Munitions de guerre seront remises de bonne foy et Qu'il en sera Dressé un Inventaire.
8.	Art. 8.
accordé—	Qu'il En sera un pour Les Malades, blessés, Commissaire, Aumoniers, Medecins, Chirurgiens, Apoticaires & autres personnes Emplòyés au service des hopitaux Conformement au traité d'échange du 6. fevrier 1759. Convenu Entre Leurs M. T. C. & B.
9.	Art. 9.
accordé—	Qu'avant de livrer La porte & l'entrée de La ville aux troupes Angloises, leur general voudra bien remettre quelques soldats pour Etre mis en sauve gardes Aux Eglises, couvents & principales habitations.
10.	Art. 10.
accordé	Qu'il sera Permis au Lieutenant de Roy commandant dans La ville de Quebec d'Envoyer Informer M[r] Le Marquis de Vaudreuil Gouverneur General de La reddition de La place, Comm'aussi que Ce General pourra Ecrire au Ministre de france pour L'en Informer.
11.	Art. 11.
accordé	. Que La presente Capitulation sera Executée suivant sa forme & teneur sans qu'elle puisse Etre sujette à Inexecution sous pretexte de represailles ou D'vne Inexecution de Quelque Capitulation precedente.

Le present traité a été fait et arreté Double entre Nous au Camp devant Quebec le 18[e] Septembre 1759

Cha : SAUNDERS.
Geo : TOWNSHEND.
DeRAMESAY

(Translation.) [1]

ARTICLES OF CAPITULATION

Demanded by Mr. de Ramsay, the King's Lieutenant, commanding the high and low Towns of Quebec, Chief of the military order of St. Lewis, to His Excellency the General of the troops of His Britannic Majesty.— —"The Capitulation demanded "on the part of the enemy, and granted by their Excellencies Admiral Saunders "and General Townshend, &. &c. &c. is in manner and form hereafter expressed."

I.

Mr. de Ramsay demands the honours of war for his Garrison, and that it shall be sent back to the army in safety, and by the shortest route, with arms, bagage, six pieces of brass cannon, two mortars or howitzers, and twelve rounds for each of them.—"The "Garrison of the town, composed of Land forces, marines and sailors, shall march out "with their arms and bagage, drums beating, matches lighted, with two pieces of french "cannon, and twelve rounds for each piece ; and shall be embarked as conveniently as "possible, to be sent to the first port in France."

II.

That the inhabitants shall be preserved in the possession of their houses, goods, effects, and privileges.—"Granted, upon their laying down their arms."

III.

That the inhabitants shall not be accountable for having carried arms in the defence of the town, for as much as they were compelled to it, and that the inhabitants of the colonies, of both crowns, equally serve as militia.—"Granted."

IV.

That the effects of the absent officers and citizens shall not be touched.—"Granted."

V.

That the inhabitants shall not be removed, nor obliged to quit their houses, until their condition shall be settled by their Britannic, and most Christian Majesties — "Granted."

VI.

That the exercise of the Catholic, Apostolic and Roman religion shall be maintained ; and that safe guards shall be granted to the houses of the clergy, and to the monasteries, particularly to his Lordship the Bishop of Quebec, who, animated with zeal for religion, and charity for the people of his diocese, desires to reside in it constantly, to exercise, freely and with that decency which his character and the sacred offices of the Roman religion require, his episcopal authority in the town of Quebec, whenever he shall think proper, until the possession of Canada shall be decided by a treaty between their most Christian and Britannic Majesties.—"The free exercise of the roman religion is granted, "likewise safe-guards to all religious persons, as well as to the Bishop, who shall be at "liberty to come and exercise, freely and with decency, the functions of his office, when-"ever he shall think proper, until the possession of Canada shall have been decided "between their Britannic and most Christian Majesties."

---

[1] The French text of the Articles of Capitulation being the official one, there is no authoritative English version. The English text here given follows that contained in "Capitulations and Extracts of Treaties Relating to Canada," already cited, and which corresponds to the French text there given. This version, as regards the British concessions, is practically identical with that contained in Knox's "Historical Journal of the Campaigns in North America." Vol. II, p. 87, as also in the "Annual Register" for 1759, p. 247. The version contained in "Papers Relative to the Province of Quebec," of 1791, differs slightly from these.

VII.

That the artillery and warlike stores shall be faithfully given up, and that an inventory of them shall be made out,—"Granted."

VIII.

That the sick and wounded, the commissaries, Chaplains, Physicians, Surgeons, Apothecaries, and other people employed in the service of the hospitals, shall be treated conformably to the cartel of the 6th of February, 1759, settled between their most Christian and Britannic Majesties.—"Granted."

IX.

That before delivering up the gate and the entrance of the town to the English troops, their General will be pleased to send some soldiers to be posted as safe-guards upon the churches, convents, and principal habitations.—"Granted."

X.

That the King's Lieutenant, commanding in Quebec, shall be permitted to send information to the marquis de Vaudreuil, Governor General, of the reduction of the place, as also that the General may send advice thereof to the french Ministry. "Granted."

XI.

That the present capitulation shall be executed according to its form and tenour, without being subject, to non execution under pretence of reprisals, or for the non-execution of any preceding capitulations.— —"Granted."

Duplicates hereof taken and executed by, and between us, at the camp before Quebec, this 18th Day of September, 1759.

CHARLES SAUNDERS,
GEORGE TOWNSHEND,
DE RAMSAY.

ARTICLES OF CAPITULATION, MONTREAL. [1]

COPIE :

Articles de Capitulation Entre Son Excellence Le General Amherst Commandant en Chef Les Troupes & Forces de Sa Majesté Britanique En L'Amerique Septentrionale, Et Son Excellence Le M[is] de Vaudreüil, Grand Croix de L'Ordre Royal, et Militaire de S[t] Louis, Gouverneur et Lieutenant Général pour Le Roy en Canada.

ART : 1[er]

Toute la Garnison de Montreal doit mettre bas les Armes, et ne Servira point pendant la presente Guerre; immediatement après la Signature de la presente, les Troupes du Roy prendront possession des Portes, et posteront les Gardes necessaires pour maintenir le bon Ordre dans La Ville.

Vingt quatre heures après La Signature de la présente Capitulation, Le Général Anglois fera prendre par Les Troupes de Sa Majesté Britanique, possession des portes de La Ville de Montreal et La Garnison Angloise ne poura y Entrer qu'après L'Evacuation des Troupes Francoises.

ART : 2.

Les Troupes et les Milices qui seront en Garnison dans La Ville de Montreal, En Sortiront par la porte de avec

---

[1] The Articles of Capitulation of Montreal as here given, are taken from the copy enclosed in the despatch of General Amherst to Pitt, dated "Camp of Montreal." 8th Sept., 1760, as contained in Vol. 93 of the papers relating to "America and the West Indies," in the Public Record Office. Another text is given in the "Capitulations and Extracts of Treaties Relating to Canada." 1797. In his despatch to Pitt, Gen. Amherst thus alludes to the circumstances of the capitulation:—"7th in the morning two Officers came to an advanced Post with a Letter from the Marquis de Vaudreuil, referring me to what one of them, Le Colonel Bouguinville, had to say." (Proposing a truce for a month.) "The conversation ended with a Cessation of Arms' till twelve o'clock, at which time the Proposals came. I returned mine, and wrote to the Marquis de Vaudreuil, this was followed by another letter from the Governour. I sent my Answer; I then received a Letter from Monsieur de Levis which I answered. The Troops lay on their Arms at Night, and soon after day I had a Letter from the Marquis de Vaudreuil, which I answered, and sent Major Abercrombie into Town, to bring me the Articles of Capitulation, signed by the Marquis de Vaudreuil, of which I have sent him a duplicate, signed by me, and Colonel Haldimand with the Grenadiers and Light Infantry of the Army has taken possession of a Port and will proceed tomorrow in fulfilling the Articles of Capitulation. * * * I enclose to you, Sir, a Copy of the Articles of Capitulation with Copys of all the Letters that have passed for your full information of the whole Transaction."

An account of the proceedings connected with the Capitulation of Montreal, from the French side, is given in a document entitled "Suite de la Campagne en Canada"; 1760, in the "Collection de Documents Relatifs à l'Histoire de la Nouvelle-France." Quebec, 1885, vol. IV., pp. 304-6. From this, among other French documents relative to this event, we learn that on the evening of Sept. 6th, the Marquis de Vaudreuil summoned the leading officers of the land and marine forces to meet at his quarters to discuss the general situation and consider terms of capitulation which had been drawn up and which were read by the Intendant Bigot. The impossibility of any longer maintaining a successful resistance was generally acknowledged, and M. de Bougainville was commissioned to propose to General Amherst, on the morning of the 7th, a general cessation of hostilities, awaiting possible news of a peace between the two countries. But, should Amherst not agree, he was authorized to propose the terms of capitulation which had been read before the council of war. The 7th was occupied with these negotiations, the submission of the French terms, and the reception of General Amherst's reply. During the evening of that day there took place a vigorous interchange of views verbal and written, between the Chevalier de Lévis and his chief officers, on the one hand, and the Marquis de Vaudreuil, on the other, in which the officers strenuously objected to the conditions imposed by Amherst and advocated a desperate resistance in the hope of securing better terms for the army. Vaudreuil, however, refused to sacrifice the general welfare of the colony in a futile support of the professional pride of the officers. Hence, notwithstanding his vigorous protests, Lévis was ordered to submit to the terms prescribed by Amherst. Although Vaudreuil appears to have acted for the best, his course was severely criticized by the French Court at the time.

tous les honeurs de la Guerre, Six pieces de Canon, et Un Mortier, qui seront Chargés dans Le Vaisseau oû Le Marquis de Vaudreüil Embarquera, avec dix Coups à tirer par piece. Il En sera Usé de même pour la Garnison des trois Rivieres pour les honeurs de la Guerre.

ART: 3.

Toutes ces Troupes ne doivent point servir pendant la presente Guerre, et mettront pareillement les Armes bas ; le Reste est Accordé.

Les Troupes et Milices qui seront en Garnison dans le Fort de Jacques Cartier, Et dans L'Isle S^te^ Helene, & Autres Forts, seront traittée, de même Et auront les mêmes honeurs ; Et ces Troupes Se rendront à Montreal, oû aux 3 Rivieres, ou à Quebec, pour y Estre toutes Embarquées pour le premier port de Mer en France, par le plus Court Chemin. Les Troupes qui sont dans nos postes Sitüés sur Nos Frontieres, du Costé de L'Accadie, au Détroit, Michilimakinac, et Autres postes, joüiront des mêmes honeurs et seront Traittées de même.

ART: 4.

Accordé.

Les Milices, après Estre Sorties des Villes et des Forts et Postes Cydessus, retourneront Chez Elles, sans pouvoir Estre Inquiettées, Sous quelque prétexte que ce soit, pour avoir porté Les Armes.

ART: 5.

Ces Troupes doivent comme les Autres, mettre bas les Armes.

Les Troupes qui Tiennent la Campagne Leveront leur Camp, Marcheront, Tambour battant, Armes, bagages et avec leur Artillerie, pour Se joindre à La Garnison de Montreal, Et auront en tout le même Traitement.

ART: 6.

Refusé.

Les Sujets de Sa Majesté Britanique Et de Sa Majesté Très Chretienne, Soldats, Miliciens, ou Matelots, qui auront Désertés, oû Laissé Le Service de leur Souverain, et porté Les Armes dans L'Amerique Septentrionale Seront de part et d'autre pardonés de leur Crime ; Ils seront respectivement rendus à leur patrie ; Sinon Ils resteront chacun ou Ils sont, sans qu'ils puissent Estre recherchés ni Inquiettés.

ART: 7.

C'est tout ce qu'on peut demandér sur Cette Article.

Les Magazins, L'Artillerie, Fusils, Sabres, Munitions de Guerre et généralement tout ce qui apartient à S. M. T. C. Tant dans les Villes de Montreal et 3 Rivieres, que dans

les Forts et Postes Mentionés en L'Article 3, Seront Livrés par des Inventaires Exacts, aux Comissaires qui seront préposés pour les reçevoir au Nom de S. M. B.—Il sera remis au M[is] de Vaudreüil des Expeditions en bonne forme des d : Inventaire.

ART : 8.

Les Malades et Blessés seront Traité de même que Nos propres Gens.

Les Officiers, Soldats, Miliciens, Matelots, et Même Les Sauvages détenus pour Cause de leurs Blessures, oû Maladie, tant dans les hopitaux que dans les Maisons particulieres, Joüiront des priviléges du Cartel, et Traittés Conséquament.

ART : 9.

Le premier Refusé — Il n'y a point eu des Cruautes Commises par les Sauvages de Nôtre Armée : Et le bon Ordre sera maintenu.

Le Général Anglois S'Engagera de renvoyer chez Eux Les Sauvages Indiens, Et Moraigans qui font Nombre de Ses Armées, d'abord aprés La Signature de La presente Capitulation, Et Cependant pour prévenir tous désordres de la part de Ceux qui ne Seroient pas partis, Il sera donné par le Général des Sauve-Gardes aux personnes qui En demanderont, tant En Ville que dans les Campagnes.

ART : 10.

Repondu par L'Article precedent.

Le Général de Sa Majesté Britanique garentira tous desordres de la part de Ses Troupes ; Les assujettira à payer les domages qu'Elles pouroient faire, tant dans les Villes que dans les Campagnes.

ART : 11.

Le Marquis de Vaudreuil, Et tous ces Messieurs seront Maitres de leurs Maisons, et s'Embarqueront dès que les Vaisseaux du Roy seront prêts à faire Voile pour l'Europe : Et on leur accordera toutes les Commodités qu'on pourra.

Le Général Anglois ne poura obliger Le M[is] de Vaudreüil de Sortir de la Ville de Montreal avant le Et on ne poura Loger personne dans Son hôtel Jusques à Son départ M. Le Ch[er] Levis Comandant Les Troupes de Terre ; Les Officiers principaux, Et Majors des Troupes de Terre et de la Colonie, Les Ingenieurs, Officiers d'Artillerie, et Comissaire des Guerres, resteront pareillement à Montreal jusqu'au d. Jour, Et y Conserveront leurs Logemens. Il En Sera Usé de même à L'Egard de M. Bigot Intendant, des Comissaires de La Marine, Et Officiers de plume dont mon d : S. Bigot aura besoin : Et on ne poura Egalement Loger personne à L'Intendance avant Le départ de Cet Intendant

ART : 12.

Accordé ; Excepté les Archives qui pouront Etre ne-

Il sera destiné pour le passage en droiture au premier port de Mer en france, du M[is] de

cessaires pour le Gouvernement du païs.

Vaudreüil, Le Vaïsseau Le plus Comode qui Se trouvera : Il y sera pratiqué Les Logemens Necessaires pour Lui, Mad[e] La Marquise de Vaudreüil, M. de Rigaud, Gouverneur de Montreal, Et La Suitte de ce Général. Ce Vaisseau sera pourvû de Subsistances Convenables aux dépens de Sa M[té] Britanique, Et Le M[is] de Vaudreüil Emportera avec Lui Ses papiers, Sans qu'ils puissent Estre Visités, Et Il Embarquera Ses Equipages, Vaisselle, bagages, Et Ceux de Sa Suitte.—

ART : 13.

Ce que Le Roy pouroit avoir fait à ce Sujet, sera Obéi.

Si avant oú aprés L'Embarquement du M[is] de Vaudreüil, La Nouvelle de la paix arrivoit, Et que par Le Traitté Le Canada resta à Sa M[té] T. C. Le M[is] de Vaudreüil reviendroit à Quebec, ou à Montreal :— Toutes Choses rentreroient dans leur premier Estat sous la domination de Sa M[té] T. C. Et La présente Capitulation deviendroit Nulle et sans Effet quelconques.

ART : 14.

Accordé : Excepté que M. Le M[is] de Vaudreüil, et tous les Officiers de quelque Rang qu'ils puissent être Nous remettrons de bonne foy toutes les Cartes et plans du Païs.

Il sera destiné deux Vaisseaux pour le passage en France de M. Le Ch[er] de Levis, des Officiers principaux, Et Estat Major Général des Troupes de Terre ; Ingenieurs, Officiers d'Artillerie, Et Gens qui sont à leur Suitte. Ces Vaisseaux seront Egalement pourvûs de Subsistances ; Il y sera pratiqué Les Logemens necesaires. Ces Officiers pouront Emporter leurs papiers, qui ne Seront point Visités ; Leurs Equipages et Bagages.— Ceux de Ces Officiers qui Seront Mariés auront La Liberté d'Emmener avec Eux leurs Femmes et Enfans, Et la Subsistance leur Sera fournie.

ART : 15.

Accordé ; avec la même reserve que par l'Article precedent.

Il En Sera de même destiné Un pour Le passage de M[r] Bigot Intendant et de Sa Suitte, dans lequel Vaisseau, Il sera fait les aménagemens Convenables, pour lui, Et les personnes qu'il Emmenera. Il y Embarquera Egalement Ses papiers, qui ne Seront point Visités, Ses Equipages, Vaisselle, et bagages, et Ceux de Sa Suitte. Ce Vaisseau Sera pourvû de Subsistances Comme Il est dit Cy devant.

ART : 16.

Accordé—.

Le Général Anglois fera aussi fournir pour M. de Longueüil Gouverneur des 3. Rivieres, pour les Estats Majors de La Colonie, Et Les Comissaires de La Marine, Les Vaisseaux

necessaires pour se rendre En france, Et le plus Comodement qu'il Sera possible ; Ils pouront y Embarquer Leurs Familles Domestiques, bagages, et Equipages ; Et la Subsistance leur Sera fournie pendant la Traversée sur un pied Convenable, aux dépens de Sa M^te^ Britanique.

ART : 17.

Accordé—.

Les Officiers et Soldats, Tant des Troupes de Terre, que de La Colonie, ainsi que les Officiers Marins et Matelots, qui se trouveront dans la Colonie, seront aussi Embarqués pour France, dans les Vaisseaux qui leur Seront Destinés, En Nombre Sufisant, et Le plus Comodement que faire se poura. . . Les Officiers de Troupes et Marins, qui seront mariés pouront Emmener avec Eux leurs Familles ; Et tous auront La Liberté d'Embarquer leurs Domestiques et Bagages, Quant aux Soldats et Matelots, Ceux qui Seront Mariés pouront Emmener avec Eux Leurs Femmes ,et Enfans, Et tous Embarqueront leurs havre Sacs et Bagages.—Il Sera Embarqué dans ces Vaisseaux Les Subsistances Convenables et sufisantes aux dépens de Sa M^té^ Britanique.

ART : 18.

Accordé.

Les Officiers, Soldats, et tous Ceux qui sont à la Suitte des Troupes, qui auront leurs Bagages dans les Campagnes, pouront les Envoyer Chercher avant leur départ, Sans qu'il leur Soit fait aucun Tort, ni Empeschement.

ART : 19.

Accordé.

Il Sera fourni par le Général Anglois un Batiment d'hopital pour Ceux des Officiers, Soldats & Matelots, blessés ou Malades, qui seront En Estat d'Estre transportés En france, Et la Subsistance Leur Sera Egalement fournie aux dépens de Sa M^te^ Britanique :

Il En Sera Usé de même à L'Egard des Autres Officiers, Soldats, et Matelots, blessés, ou Malades, aussitost qu'ils Seront rétablis. Les Uns et les Autres pouront Emmener Leurs Femmes, Enfans, Domestiques, et Bagages ; Et les d : Soldats et Matelots ne pouront Etre Sollicités, ni forcés à prendre parti dans Le Service de Sa M^té^ Britanique.

ART : 20.

Accordé- .

Il Sera Laissé un Comissaire, et un Ecrivain de Roy pour avoir Soin des hopitaux, et Veiller à tout ce qui aura raport au Service de Sa M^te^ Très Chretienne.

	Art: 21.
Accordé, mais s'ils ont des papiers qui concernent le Gouvernement du païs, Ils doivent Nous les remettre.	Le General Anglois fera Egalement fournir des Vaisseaux pour Le passage en france des Officiers du Conseil Superieur, de Justice, police, de L'Amirauté, et tous Autres Officiers ayant Comissions oú Brevets de Sa M^té^ Tres Chretienne, pour Eux, leurs Familles, Domestiques, et Equipages, Comme pour les Autres Officiers : Et La Subsistance leur Sera fournie de même aux dépens de Sa M^té^ Britanique.—Il leur Sera Cependant Libre de rester dans la Colonie, S'ils le Jugent apropos, pour y arranger Leurs Affaires, ou de Se retirer En france, quand bon Leur Semblera.
	Art: 22.
Tous Ceux dont les Affaires particulieres exigent qu'ils restent dans le païs, et qui en ont la permission de M. Vaudreüil, seront permis de rester Jusqu'a ce que leurs Affaires soient terminées.	S'il y a des Officiers Militaires dont les Affaires Exigent leur présence dans la Colonie Jusqu'a L'Année prochaine, Ils pouront y rester, aprés En avoir eu La permission du M^is^ de Vaudreüil, Et sans qu'ils puissent Estre réputés Prisoniers de Guerre.
	Art: 23.
Accordé.	Il sera permis au Munitionaire des Vivres du Roy, de demeurer en Canada Jusqu'a L'Année prochaine pour Estre En Estat de faire face aux dettes qu'il a Contractées dans la Colonie, relativement à Ses fournitures ; Si néantmoins Il préfere de passer En france cette Année Il sera obligé de Laisser Jusques à L'Année prochaine Une personne pour faire Ses Affaires. Ce particulier Conservera et poura Emporter tous Ses papiers, Sans Estre Visités... Ses Comis auront La Liberté de rester dans La Colonie, ou de passer en France, Et dans ce dernier Cas, Le passage et la Subsistance leur Seront Accordés Sur les Vaisseaux de Sa M^té^ Britanique, pour Eux, Leurs familles, et leurs bagages.
	Art: 24.
Tout ce qui se trouve dans les Magazins destinés à L'Usage des Troupes, doit étre delivré au Commissaire Anglois pour les Troupes du Roy.	Les Vivres et Autres aprivisionement qui se trouveront En Nature dans les Magasins du Munitionaire, Tant dans les Villes de Montreal, et des 3. Rivieres, que dans les Campagnes, Lui Seront Conservés, Les d : Vivres Lui apartenant et Non au Roy, Et Il lui Sera Loisible de les Vendre aux françois ou aux Anglois.
	Art: 25.
Accordé.	Le passage En france Sera Egalement accordé sur les Vaisseaux de Sa M^té^ Britanique, ainsi que la Subsistance, à Ceux des Officiers

de la Compagnie des Indes qui Voudront y passer, Et Ils Emmeneront leurs familles domestiques et bagages... Sera permis à L'Agent principal de la d^e^ : Compagnie, Suposé qu'il Voulut passer en france de Laisser telle personne qu'il Jugera apropos Jusques à L'Année prochaine, pour terminer les Affaires de la d^e^. Comp^ie^ : et faire le recouvrement des Sommes qui lui sont dües. L'Agent principal Conservera tous les Papiers de la d^e^ Compagnie, Et Ils ne pouront Estre Visités.

ART : 26.

Accordé pour ce qui peut appartenir à la Compagnie ou aux particuliers, mais Si Sa Majesté Très Chretienne y a aucune part, Elle doit être au profit du Roy

Cette Compagnie Sera maintenüe dans la proprieté des Ecarlatines et Castors qu'Elle peut Avoir dans La Ville de Montreal ; Il n'y Sera point touché, Sous quelque prétexte que ce Soit, Et Il Sera donné à L'Agent principal les facilités Necessaires pour faire passer Cette Année En france Ses Castors Sur les Vaisseaux de Sa M^té^ Britanique, En payant le fret sur le pied, que les Anglois le payeroient.

ART : 27.

Accordé, pour le Libre Exercise de leur Religion. L'Obligation de payer la Dixme aux Prêtres, dependra de la Volonté du Roy.

Le Libre Exercice de la Religion Catolique, Apostolique et Romaine Subsistera En Son Entier ; En Sorte que tous Les Estats et les peuples des Villes et des Campagnes, Lieux et postes Eloignés pouront Continuer de S'assembler dans les Eglises, et de frequenter les Sacremens, Comme Cy devant, Sans Estre Inquietés, En Aucune Maniere directement, ni Indirectement.

Ces peuples seront Obligés par le Gouvernement Anglois à payer aux prestres qui en prendront Soin, Les Dixmes, et tous les droits qu'ils avoient Coutume de payer sous le Gouvernement de Sa M^té^ tres Chretienne.

ART : 28.

Accordé—

Le Chapitre, Les Prestres, Curés et Missionaires, Continueront avec Entiere Liberté leurs Exercises et fonctions Curiales dans les paroisses des Villes et des Campagnes.

ART : 29.

Accordé, Excepté ce qui regarde l'Article Suivant.

Les Grands Vicaires Només par le Chapitre pour administrer le Dioceze pendant la Vacance du Siege Episcopal, pouront demeurer dans les Villes oú paroisses des Campagnes, Suivant qu'ils le Jugeront à propos. Ils pouront En tout Temps Visiter les differentes paroisses du Dioceze, avec les Cérémonies Ordinaires, Et Exercer toute La Jurisdiction qu'ils Exerçoient sous la domi-

nation françoise.—Ils Joüiront des mêmes droits En Cas de Mort du futur Evesque, dont Il sera parlé à L'Article Suivant.

ART: 30.

Refusé.—

Si par Le Traitté de paix, Le Canada restoit au pouvoir de Sa M^té^ Britanique, Sa M^té^ Tres Chretieñe Continueroit à Nomer L'Evesque de La Colonie, qui Seroit toujours de la Comunion Romaine, et Sous L'Autorité duquel les peuples Exerceroient La Religion Romaine.

ART: 31.

C'est Article est compris sous le precedent.

Poura Le Seigneur Evesque Etablir dans le besoin de Nouvelles paroisses, Et pourvoir au rétablissement de Sa Cathedrale et de Son Palais Episcopal; Et Il Aura En Attendant la Liberté de demeurer dans les Villes, ou paroisses, Comme Il le Jugera àpropos.—Il poura Visiter son Dioceze avec les Ceremonies Ordinaire, Et Exercer toute La Jurisdiction que son predecesseur Exerçoit sous la domination francoise; sauf a Exiger de Lui Le Serment de fidelité, oú promesse de ne rien faire, ni rien dire Contre Le Service de Sa M^té^ Britanique.

Art: 32.

Accordé.

Les Comunautés de filles Seront Conservées dans leurs Constitutions et privileges. Elles Continüeront d'Observer leurs règles—Elles seront Exemptes du Logement de Gens de Guerre, Et Il Sera fait deffenses de Les Troubler dans Les Exercices de pieté qu'Elles pratiguent, ni d'Entrer chez Elles; On leur donnera même des Sauves Gardes, Si Elles En demandent.

ART: 33.

Refusé Jusqu'a ce que le plaisir du Roy soit Connu.

Le precedent Article Sera pareillement Executé à L'Egard des Comunautés des Jesuites et Recolets, et de la Maison des prestres de S^t^ Sulpice à Montreal; Ces derniers et Les Jesuites Conserveront Le droit qu'ils ont de Nomer à Certaines Cures et Missions, Comme Cy devant.

ART: 34.

Accordé.

Toutes les Comunautés, Et tous les prestres Conserveront Leurs Meubles, La proprieté, Et L'Usufruit des Seigneuries, Et Autres biens que les Uns et les Autres possedent dans la Colonie de quelque Nature qu'ils Soient, Et Les d: biens seront Conservés dans leurs priviléges, droits, honeurs, et Exemptions.

ART: 35.

Ils seront les maitres de disposer de leurs biens, et d'en passer le produit, ainsi que leurs personnes, et tout ce qui leur appartient, En france.

Si Les Chanoines, Prestres, Missionaires, Les Prestres du Seminaire des Missions Etrangeres Et de S^t^ Sulpice, ainsi que les Jesuites et Les Recolets, Veulent passer En france, Le passage leur sera Accordé sur les Vaisseaux de Sa Majesté Britanique; Et Tous auront la Liberté de Vendre, En total ou partie, Les biensfonds, Et Mobiliers qu'ils possedent dans la Colonie, soit aux francois, ou aux Anglois, sans que le Gouvernement Britanique puisse y mettre le moindre Empeschement ni Obstacle.

Ils pouront Emporter avec Eux, ou faire passer En france Le produit de quelque Nature qu'il soit, des d^s^ biens Vendus, en payant Le fret, Comme Il est dit à L'Article 26.

Et Ceux d'Entre Ces Prestres qui Voudront passer Cette Année, Seront Nouris pendant La Traversée aux dépens de Sa M^té^ Britanique, Et pouront Emporter avec Eux leurs bagages.

ART: 36.

Accordé.

Si par Le Traitté de Paix, Le Canada reste à Sa M^té^ Britanique, Tous Les Francois, Canadiens, Accadiens, Comerçant, et Autres personnes qui Voudront se retirer En france, En Auront la permission du Général Anglois qui leur procurera le passage.—Et Néantmoins Si d'icy à Cette décision Il Se trouvoit des comerçans françois où Canadiens, ou Autres personnes qui Voulussent passer En france, Le Général Anglois Leur En donneroit Egalement la permission Les Uns et les Autres Emmeneront avec Eux leurs familles domestiques et bagages.

ART: 37.

Accordé comme par L'Article 26.

Les Seigneurs de Terres, Les Officiers Militaires et de Justice, Les Canadiens, Tant des Villes que des Campagnes, Les francois Etablis ou Comerçant dans toute l'Etendue de La Colonie de Canada, Et Toutes Autres personnes que ce puisse Estre, Conserveront L'Entiere paisible proprieté et possession de leurs biens, Seigneuriaux et Roturiers Meubles et Immeubles, Marchandises, Pelleteries, et Autres Effets, même de Leurs batimens de Mer; Il n'y Sera point touché ni fait le moindre domage, sous quelque prétexte que ce Soit:—Il leur Sera Libre de les Conserver, Loüer, Vendre, Soit aux François, ou aux Anglois, d'En Emporter Le produit En Lettres de Change, pelleteries Es-

peces Sonantes, ou autres retours, Lorsqu'ils Jugeront à propos de passer en france, En payant le fret, Comme à L'Article *26*.

Ils Joüiront aussi des pelleteries qui sont dans les postes d'En haut, & qui leur apartiennent, Et qui peuvent même estre En Chemin de se rendre à Montreal. Et à cet Effet, Il leur Sera permis d'Envoyer dès cette Année, ou la prochaine, des Canots Equipés pour Chercher Celles de ces pelleteries qui auront restées dans ces postes.

ART : 38.

C'est au Roy à disposer de Ses Anciens Sujets : en attendant Ils Joüiront des mêmes privileges que les Canadiens.

Tous Les peuples Sortis de L'Accadie qui se trouveront en Canada, y Compris les frontieres du Canada du Costé de L'Accadie, auront Le même Traitement que Les Canadiens, et Joüiront des mêmes privileges qu'Eux.

ART : 39.

Accordé, Excepté à l'égard des Acadiens.

Aucuns Canadiens, Accadiens, ni François, de Ceux qui sont presentement en Canada, et sur les frontieres de La Colonie du Costé de L'Accadie du Détroit, Michilimakinac, et Autres Lieux et Postes des païs d'Enhaut, ni les Soldats Mariés et non Mariés restant en Canada, ne pouront Estre portés, ni Transmigrés dans les Colonies Angloises, ni en L'Ancienne Angleterre, Et Ils ne pouront Estre recherchés pour avoir pris Les Armes.

ART : 40.

Accordé, à la reserve du dernier Article qui a dejà été refusé.

Les Sauvages oũ Indiens Alliés de Sa M^té^ tres Chretienne Seront maintenus dans Les Terres qu'ils habitent, S'ils Veulent y rester ; Ils ne pouront Estre Inquietés Sous quelque prétexte que ce puisse Estre, pour avoir pris les Armes et Servi Sa Ma^té^ très Chretienne. —Ils auront Comme les François, la Liberté de Religion et Conserveront leurs Missionaires.—Il sera permis aux Vicaires généraux Actuels Et à L'Eveque, lorsque Le Siege Episcopal Sera rempli, de leur Envoyer de Nouveaux Missionaires Lorsqu'ils Le Jugeront Necessaire.

ART : 41.

Ils deviennent Sujets du Roy.

Les francois, Canadiens, Et Accadiens, qui resteront dans La Colonie, de quelque Estat et Condition qu'ils Soient, ne Seront, ni ne pouront Estre forcés a prendre les Armes Contre Sa M^té^ très Chretienne, ni Ses Alliés, directement, ni Indirectement, dans quelque

Occasion que ce Soit. Le Gouvernement Britanique ne poura Exiger d'Eux qu'Une Exacte Neutralité.

ART : 42.

Répondu par les Articles précedents, et particulierement par le dernier.

Les francois et Canadiens Continüeront d'Estre Gouvernés Suivant La Coutume de Paris et les Loix et Usages Etablis pour ce pays ; Et Ils ne pouront Estre Assujettis à d'Autres Impots qu'a Ceux qui Estoient Etablis sous la domination françoise.

ART : 43.

Accordé avec la reserve déja faite.—

Les papiers du Gouvernement resteront sans Exception au pouvoir du M^is^ de Vaudreüil, Et passeront en france avec lui. Ces papiers ne pouront Estre Visites sous quelque prétexte que ce Soit.

ART : 44.

Il en est de même de cet Article.

Les papiers de L'Intendance, des Bureaux du Controle de La Marine, des Trésoriers Ancien et Nouveau, des Magazins du Roy, du Bureau du Domaine et des forges S^t^ Maurice, resteront au pouvoir de M. Bigot Intendant, Et Ils Seront Embarqués pour france dans le Vaisseau ou Il passera. Ces papiers ne Seront point Visités.

ART : 45.

Accordé.—

Les Registres et Autres papiers du Conseil Superieur de Quebec, de la Prevosté Et Amirauté de la même Ville, Ceux des Jurisdictions Royales des trois Rivieres et de Montreal ; Ceux des Jurisdictions Seigneuriales de la Colonie : Les Minutes des Actes des Notaires des Villes et des Campagnes, Et généralement Les Actes & Autres papiers qui peuvent Servir à Justifier L'Estat et la fortune des Citoyens, resteront dans La Colonie dans les Greffes des Jurisdictions dont Ces papiers dépendent.

ART : 46.

Accordé.—

Les Habitans et Négocians Joüiront de tous les priviléges du Comerce aux mêmes faveurs Et Conditions accordées aux Sujets de Sa Majesté Britanique, tant dans les pays d'Enhaut que dans L'Interieur de La Colonie.

ART : 47.

Accordé, Excepté Ceux qui auront étés faits Prisonniers.

Les Negres et panis des deux Séxes, resteront En leur qualité d'Esclaves, en la possession des françois et Canadiens à qui Ils apar-

tiennent ; Il leur Sera libre de les garder à leur Service dans la Colonie, où de les Vendre, Et Ils pouront aussi Continuer à les faire Elever dans la Religion Romaine.—

ART : 48.

Accordé

Il Sera permis au M^is de Vaudreüil, aux Officiers généraux et Superieurs des Troupes de Terre ; Aux Gouverneurs et Etats Majors des differentes places de La Colonie ; Aux Officiers Militaires et de Justice, Et à toutes Autres personnes qui Sortiront de la Colonie, ou qui sont deja absents, de Nommer et Etablir des procureurs pour Agir pour Eux Et en leur Nom, dans l'administration de leurs biens Meubles et Immeubles, Jusqu'a ce que la paix Soit faite. Et si par le Traitté des deux Courones Le Canada ne rentre point Sous La domination françoise, Ces Officiers, ou Autres personnes, ou procureurs pour Eux, auront L'agrement de Vendre leurs Seigneuries, Maisons, et Autres biensfonds, Leurs Meubles et Effets, &cà, d'En Emporter, ou faire passer Le produit en france, Soit En Lettres de Change, Espèces Sonantes, pelleteries, ou Autres Retours, Comme Il Est dit à L'Article 37.

ART : 49.

Accordé.—

Les habitans et Autres personnes qui auront Soufert quelque domage En leurs biens, Meubles ou Immeubles restés à Quebec Sous la foy de la Capitulation de Cette Ville, pouront faire leurs répresentations au Gouvernement Britanique qui leur rendra La Justice, qui leur Sera düe Contre qui Il apartiendra.

ART : 50 ET DERNIER.

Accordé.—

La presente Capitulation Sera Inviolablement Executée En tous Ses Articles, de part et d'autre et de bonne foy, Non obstant toute Infraction et tout autre prétexte par Raport aux précedentes Capitulations, et Sans pouvoir Servir de réprésailles.

P. S.

ART. 51.

On Aura Soin que les Sauvages, n'insulte aucun des Sujets de Sa Majesté Très Chrêtienne.

Le Général Anglois S'Engagera, En Cas qu'il reste des Sauvages, après La Redition de Cette Ville, à Empécher qu'ils n'Entrent dans Les Villes et qu'ils n'Insultent en Aucune Maniere, Les Sujets de Sa M^té Trés Chrêtienne.

ART: 52.

Repondu par L'Article 11e

Les Troupes et Autres Sujets de Sa Mté Très Chretienne, qui doivent passer En france, Seront Embarquées Quinze Jours au plus tard, après La Signature de la présente Capitulation.

ART: 53.

Accordé...

Les Troupes et Autres Sujets de Sa Mté très Chretienne, qui devront passer En france, resteront Logées, ou Campées dans la Ville de Montreal, Et Autres postes qu'Elles occupent présentement Jusqu'au moment où Elles seront Embarquées pour le départ.—Il sera néantmoins Accordé des passeports à Ceux qui En auront besoin, pour Les differens Lieux de la Colonie pour Aller Vaquer à leurs Affaires.

ART: 54.

Accordé..

Tous les Officiers et Soldats des Troupes au Service de France qui Sont prisonniers à la Nouvelle Angleterre, et faits En Canada, Seront renvoyés Le plustost qu'il Sera possible En france, où Il Sera Traitté de leur Rançon, ou Echange, Suivant Le Cartel; Et Si quelques Uns de Ces Officiers avoient des Affaires En Canada, Il leur Sera permis d'y Venir.

ART: 55.

Accordé à la reserve de ce qui regarde les Acadiens.

Quant aux Officiers de Milices aux Miliciens, et aux Accadiens qui sont prisoniers à la Nouvelle Angleterre, Ils Seront renvoyés Sur leurs Terres.

Fait au Camp devant Montreal ce 8e Septembre 1760

fait a Montreal le 8 Sepe 1760

VAUDREÜIL.

JEFF: AMHERST.

endorsed: Copy—
Articles of Capitulation—
Granted to the Marquis de Vaudreüil.—
8th Sepr 1760.

(Translation.)[1]

ARTICLES OF CAPITULATION.

Between their Excellencies Major GENERAL AMHERST, Commander in Chief of his Britannic Majesty's troops and forces in North-America, on the one part, and the Marquis de Vaudreuil, &c. Governor and Lieutenant-General for the King in Canada, on the other.

Article Ist.

Twenty-four hours after the signing of the present capitulation, the British General shall cause the troops of his Britannic Majesty to take possession of the Gates of the town of Montreal: and the British Garrison shall not enter the place till after the French troops shall have evacuated it.—"The whole Garrison of Montreal must lay "down their arms, and shall not serve during the present war Immediately after the "signing of the present capitulation, the King's troops shall take possession of the "gates, and shall post the Guards necessary to preserve good order in the town."

Article IId.

The troops and the militia, who are in Garrison in the town of Montreal, shall go out by the gate of Quebec, with all the honours of war, six pieces of cannon and one mortar, which shall be put on board the vessel where the Marquis de Vaudreuil shall embark, with ten rounds for each piece; and the same shall be granted to the Garrison of the Three Rivers, as to the honours of war.—"Referred to the next article."

Article IIId.

The troops and militia, who are in Garrison in the Fort of Jacques Cartier, and in the Island of St. Helen, and other forts, shall be treated in the same manner, and shall have the same honours; and these troops shall go to Montreal, or the Three Rivers or Quebec; to be there embarked for the first sea port in France, by the shortest way. The troops, who are in our posts, situated on our frontiers, on the side of Acadia, at Detroit, Michilimaquinac, and other posts, shall enjoy the same honours, and be treated in the same manner.—"All these troops are not to serve during the present war, and "shall likewise lay down their arms, the rest is granted."

Article IVth.

The Militia after evacuating the above towns, forts and posts, shall return to their habitations, without being molested on any pretence whatever, on account of their having carried arms.—"Granted."

Article Vth.

The troops, who keep the field, shall raise their camp, drums beating, with their arms, bagage and artillery, to join the garrison of Montreal, and shall be treated in every respect the same.—"These troops, as well as the others, must lay down their arms."

---

[1] As in the case of the Articles of Capitulation of Quebec, the English version of the Articles of Capitulation of Montreal, here given, follows that in "Capitulations and Extracts of Treaties Relating to Canada," 1797. Other versions with slight variations are to be found in Knox's "Journal" Vol. II., p. 423, in "Documents Relative to the Colonial History of the State of New York," Vol. X., p. 1107, and in the "Annual Register" for 1760, p. 222.

ARTICLE VITH.

The Subjects of his Britanic Majesty, and of his most Christian Majesty, Soldiers, Militia or Seamen, who shall have deserted or left the service of their Sovereign, and carried arms in North-America, shall be, on both sides pardoned for their crime ; they shall be respectively returned to their country ; if not, each shall remain where he is without being sought after or molested.—" Refused."

ARTICLE VII.

The Magazines, the artillery, firelocks, sabres, ammunition of war, and, in general every thing that belongs to his most Christian Majesty, as well in the towns of Montreal and Three Rivers, as in the forts and post mentioned in the Third article shall be delivered up, according to exact Inventories, to the commissaries who shall be appointed to receive the same in the name of his Britannic Majesty. Duplicates of the said Inventories shall be given to the Marquis de Vaudreuil.—" This is every thing that can " be asked on this article."

ARTICLE VIII.

The Officers, Soldiers, Militia, Seamen and even the Indians, detained on account of their wounds or sickness, as well as in the hospital, as in private houses, shall enjoy the privileges of the cartel, and be treated accordingly.—" The sick and wounded shall " be treated the same as our own people."

ARTICLE IX.

The British General shall engage to send back, to their own homes, the Indians, and Moraignans, who make part of his armies, immediately after the signing of the present capitulation, and, in the mean time, the better to prevent all disorders on the part of those who may not be gone away, the said Generals shall give safe-guards to such persons as shall desire them, as well in the town as in the country. " The first part " refused."—" There never have been any cruelties committed by the Indians of our " army : and good order shall be preserved."

ARTICLE X.

His Britannic Majesty's General shall be answerable for all disorders on the part of his troops, and shall oblige them to pay the Damages they may do, as well in the towns as in the country.—" Answered by the preceding article."

ARTICLE XI.

The British General shall not oblige the Marquis de Vaudreuil to leave the town of Montreal before.....and no person shall be quartered in his house till he is gone. The Chevalier de Levis, Commander of the land forces and colony troops, the Engineers, Officers of the Artillery, and Commissary of war, shall also remain at Montreal till the said day, and shall keep their lodgings. The same shall be observed with regard to M. Bigot, Intendant, the Commissaries of Marines and writers, whom the said M. Bigot shall have occasion for, and no person shall be lodged at the Intendant's house before he shall take his departure.—" The Marquis de Vaudreuil, and " all these gentlemen, shall be masters of their houses, and shall embark, when the " King's ship shall be ready to sail for Europe : and all possible conveniences shall be " granted them."

ARTICLE XII.

The most convenient vessel that can be found shall be appointed to carry the Marquis de Vaudreuil, M. de Rigaud, the Governor of Montreal, and the suite of this General, by the straitest passage to the first sea port in France : and every necessary

accommodation shall be made for them. This vessel shall be properly victualled at the expence of his Britannic Majesty : and the Marquis de Vaudreuil shall take with him his papers, without their being examined, and his equipages, plate, baggage, and also those of his retinue.—" Granted, except the archives which shall be necessary for the " Government of the country."

ARTICLE XIII.

If before, or after, the embarkation of the Marquis de Vaudreuil, news of Peace should arrive, and, that by treaty, Canada should remain to his most Christian Majesty, the Marquis de Vaudreuil shall return to Quebec or Montreal ; every thing shall return to its former state under the Dominion of his most Christian Majesty, and the present capitulation shall become null and of no effect.—" Whatever the King may have done, " on this subject, shall be obeyed."

ARTICLE XIV.

Two ships will be appointed to carry to France, le Chevalier de Levis, the principal officers, and the staff of the Land forces, the Engineers, officers of Artillery, and their domestics. These vessels shall likewise be victualled, and the necessary accomodation provided in them. The said officers shall take with them their papers, without being examined, and also, their equipages and bagage. Such of the said officers as shall be married, shall have liberty to take with them their wives and children, who shall also be victualled.—Granted, " except that the Marquis de Vaudreuil and all the officers, of " whatever rank they may be, shall faithfully deliver to us all the charts and plans of " the country."

ARTICLE XV.

A vessel shall also be appointed for the passage of Mr. Bigot, the Intendant, with his suite ; in which vessel the proper accomodation shall be made for him, and the persons he shall take with him : he shall likewise embark with him his papers, which shall not be examined : his equipages, plate, baggage and those of his suite : this vessel shall be victualled as before mentioned.—" Granted, with the same reserve, as in the preceding " article."

ARTICLE XVI.

The British General shall also order the necessary and most convenient vessels to carry to France M. de Longueuil, Governor of Trois Rivieres, the staff of the colony, and the Commissary of the Marine ; they shall embark therein their families, servants, baggage and equipages, and they shall be properly victualled, during the passage, at the expence of his Britannic Majesty.—" Granted."

ARTICLE XVII.

The officers and soldiers, as well as of the Land-forces, as of the colony, and also the Marine Officers, and Seamen, who are in the colony, shall be likewise embarked for France, and sufficient and convenient vessels shall be appointed for them. The Land and sea officers, who shall be married, shall take with them their families, and all of them shall have liberty to embark their servants and baggage. As to the soldiers and seamen, those who are married shall take with them their wives and children, and all of them shall embark their haversacks and baggage : these vessels shall be properly and sufficiently victualled at the expence of his Britannic Majesty.—" Granted."

ARTICLE XVIII.

The Officers, Soldiers and the followers of the troops, who shall have their baggage in the fields, may send for it before they depart, without any hindrance or molestation. —" Granted."

ARTICLE XIX.

An hospital ship shall be provided by the British General, for such of the wounded and sick officers, soldiers and seamen as shall be in a condition to be carried to France, and shall likewise be victualled at the expence of his Britannic Majesty. It shall be the same with regard to the other wounded and sick officers, soldiers and sailors, as soon as they shall be recovered. They shall have liberty to carry with them their wives, children, servants and baggage; and the said soldiers and sailors shall not be solicited nor forced to enter into the service of his Britannic Majesty.—"Granted."

ARTICLE XX.

A Commissary and one of the King's Writers, shall be left to take care of the hospitals, and whatever may relate to the service of his most Christian Majesty.—"Granted."

ARTICLE XXI.

The British General shall also provide ships for carrying to France the officers of the supreme council, of justice, police, admiralty, and all other officers, having commissions or brevets from his most Christian Majesty, for them, their families, servants and equipages, as well as for the other officers: and they shall likewise be victualled at the expence of his Britannic Majesty. They shall, however, be at liberty to stay in the colony, if they think proper to settle their affairs, or to withdraw to France whenever they think fit.—"Granted, but if they have papers relating to the Government of the "country, they are to be delivered up to us."

ARTICLE XXII.

If there are any Military officers, whose affairs should require their presence in the colony till the next year, they shall have liberty to stay in it, after having obtained the permission of the Marquis de Vaudreuil for that purpose, and without being reputed prisoners of war.—"All those whose private affairs shall require their stay in the coun-"try, and who shall have the Marquis de Vaudreuil's leave for so doing, shall be allowed "to remain till their affairs are settled."

ARTICLE XXIII.

The Commissary for the King's provisions shall be at liberty to stay in Canada till next year, in order to be enabled to answer the debts he has contracted in the colony, on account of what he has furnished; but, if he should prefer to go to France this year, he shall be obliged to leave, till next year, a person to transact his business. This private person shall preserve, and have liberty to carry off, all his papers, without being inspected. His Clerks shall have leave to stay in the colony or go to France; and in this last case, a passage and subsistence, shall be allowed them on board the ships of his Britannic Majesty, for them, their families, and their baggage.—"Granted."

ARTICLE XXIV.

The provisions and other kind of stores, which shall be found in the Magazines of the commissary, as well in the towns of Montreal, and of the Three-Rivers, as in the country, shall be preserved to him, the said provisions belonging to him, and not to the King; and he shall be at liberty to sell them to the French and English.—"Every "thing that is actually in the magazines, destined for the use of the troops, is to be "delivered to the British commissary, for the King's forces."

ARTICLE XXV.

A passage to France shall likewise be granted, on board of his Britannic Majesty's ships, as well as victuals to such officers of the India company as shall be willing to go thither, and they shall take with them their families, servants and baggage. The Chief

agent of the said Company, in case he should chuse to go to France, shall be allowed to leave such person as he shall think proper till next year, to settle the affairs of the said Company, and to recover such sums as are due to them. The said chief agent shall keep possession of all the papers belonging to the said company, and they shall not be liable to inspection.—"Granted."

Article XXVI

The said company shall be maintained in the property of the Ecarlatines, and Castors, which they may have in the town of Montreal; they shall not be touched under any pretence whatever, and the necessary Licences shall be given to the Chief Agent, to send this year his Castors to France, on board his Britannic Majesty's ships, paying the freight on the same footing as the British would pay it.—"Granted, with regard to "what may belong to the company, or to private persons; but if his Most Christian "Majesty has any share in it, that must become the property of the King."

Article XXVII.

The free exercise of the Catholic, Apostolic, and Roman Religion, shall subsist entire, in such manner that all the states and the people of the Towns and countries, places and distant posts, shall continue to assemble in the churches, and to frequent the sacraments as heretofore, without being molested in any manner, directly or indirectly. These people shall be obliged, by the English Government, to pay their Priests the tithes, and all the taxes they were used to pay under the Government of his most Christian Majesty.—"Granted, as to the free exercise of their religion, the obligation of pay-"ing the tithes to the Priests will depend on the King's pleasure."

Article XXVIII.

The Chapter, Priests, Curates and Missionaries shall continue, with an entire liberty, their exercise and functions of cures, in the parishes of the towns and countries. —"Granted."

Article XXIX.

The Grand Vicars, named by the Chapter to administer to the diocese during the vacancy of the Episcopal see, shall have liberty to dwell in the towns or country parishes, as they shall think proper. They shall at all times be free to visit the different parishes of the Diocese with the ordinary ceremonies, and exercise all the jurisdiction they exercised under the French Dominion. They shall enjoy the same rights in case of the death of the future Bishop, of which mention will be made in the following article.—"Granted, except what regards the following article."

Article XXX.

If by the treaty of peace, Canada should remain in the power of his Britannic Majesty, his most Christian Majesty shall continue to name the Bishop of the colony, who shall always be of the Roman communion, and under whose authority the people shall exercise the Roman Religion.—"Refused."

Article XXXI.

The Bishop shall, in case of need, establish new parishes, and provide for the rebuilding of his Cathedral and his Episcopal palace; and, in the mean time, he shall have the liberty to dwell in the towns or parishes, as he shall judge proper. He shall be at liberty to visit his Diocese with the ordinary ceremonies, and exercise all the jurisdiction which his predecessor exercised under the French Dominion, save that an oath of fidelity, or a promise to do nothing contrary to his Britannic Majesty's service, may be required of him.—"This article is comprised under the foregoing—

ARTICLE XXXII.

The communities of Nuns shall be preserved in their constitutions and privileges ; they shall continue to observe their rules, they shall be exempted from lodging any military ; and it shall be forbid to molest them in their religious exercises, or to enter their monasteries : safe-guards shall even be given them, if they desire them.—"Granted."

ARTICLE XXXIII.

The preceeding article shall likewise be executed, with regard to the communities of Jesuits and Recollects and of the house of the priests of St. Sulpice at Montreal ; these last, and the Jesuits, shall preserve their right to nominate to certain curacies and missions, as heretofore.—" Refused till the King's pleasure be known."

ARTICLE XXXIV.

All the communities, and all the priests, shall preserve their moveables, the property and revenues of the Seignories and other estates, which they possess in the colony, of what nature soever they be ; and the same estates shall be preserved in their privileges, rights, honours, and exemptions—" Granted."

ARTICLE XXXV.

If the Canons, Priests, Missionaries, the Priests of the seminary of the foreign Missions, and of St. Sulpice, as well as the Jesuits, and the Recollects, chuse to go to France, a passage shall be granted them in his Britannic Majesty's ships, and they shall have leave to sell, in whole, or in part, the estates and moveables which they possess in the colonies, either to the French or to the English, without the least hindrance or obstacle from the British Government.—They may take with them, or send to France, the produce of what nature soever it be, of the said goods sold, paying the freight, as mentioned in the XXVIth. article ; and such of the said Priests, who chuse to go this year, shall be victualled during the passage, at the expence of his Britannic Majesty ; and they shall take with them their baggage.—" They shall be masters to dispose of their " estates and to send the produce thereof, as well as their persons, and all that belongs " to them to France."

ARTICLE XXXVI.

If by the treaty of Peace, Canada remains to his Britannic Majesty, all the French, Canadians, Acadians, Merchants and other persons who chuse to retire to France, shall have leave to do so from the British General, who shall procure them a passage : and nevertheless, if, from this time to that decision, any French, or Canadian Merchants or other persons, shall desire to go to France ; they shall likewise have leave from the British General. Both the one and the other shall take with them their families, servants, and baggage.—" Granted."

ARTICLE XXXVII.

The Lords of Manors, the Military and Civil officers, the Canadians as well in the Towns as in the country, the French settled, or trading, in the whole extent of the colony of Canada, and all other persons whatsoever, shall preserve the entire peaceable property and possession of the goods, noble and ignoble, moveable and immoveable, merchandizes, furs and other effects, even their ships ; they shall not be touched, nor the least damage done to them, on any pretence whatever. They shall have liberty to keep, let or sell them, as well to the French as to the British ; to take away the produce of them in Bills of exchange, furs, specie or other returns, whenever they shall judge proper to go to France, paying their freight, as in the XXVIth Article. They shall also have the furs which are in the posts above, and which belong to them, and may be on the way to Montreal : and, for this purpose, they shall have leave to send, this year, or the next,

canoes fitted out, to fetch such of the said furs as shall have remained in those posts.—"Granted as in the XXVIth article."

Article XXXVIII.

All the people who have left Acadia, and who shall be found in Canada, including the frontiers of Canada on the side of Acadia, shall have the same treatment as the Canadians, and shall enjoy the same privileges.—"The King is to dispose of his ancient "Subjects: in the mean time, they shall enjoy the same privileges as the Canadians."

Article XXXIX.

None of the Canadians, Acadians or French, who are now in Canada, and on the frontiers of the colony, on the side of Acadia, Detroit, Michillimaquinac, and other places and posts of the countries above, the married and unmarried soldiers, remaining in Canada, shall be carried or transported into the British colonies, or to Great-Britain, and they shall not be troubled for having carried arms—"Granted, except with regard "to the Acadians."

Article XL.

The Savages or Indian allies of his most Christian Majesty, shall be maintained in the Lands they inhabit; if they chuse to remain there; they shall not be molested on any pretence whatsoever, for having carried arms, and served his most Christian Majesty; they shall have, as well as the French, liberty of religion, and shall keep their missionaries. The actual Vicars General, and the Bishop, when the Episcopal see shall be filled, shall have leave to send to them new Missionaries when they shall judge it necessary.—"Granted except the last article, which has been already refused."

Article XLI.

The French, Canadians, and Acadians of what state and condition soever, who shall remain in the colony, shall not be forced to take arms against his most Christian Majesty, or his Allies, directly or indirectly, on any occasion whatsoever; the British Government shall only require of them an exact neutrality.—"They become Subjects "of the King."

Article XLII.

The French and Canadians shall continue to be governed according to the custom of Paris, and the Laws and usages established for this country, and they shall not be subject to any other imposts than those which were established under the French Dominions.—"Answered by the preceding articles, and particularly by the last."

Article XLIII.

The Papers of the Government shall remain without exception, in the power of the Marquis de Vaudreuil and shall go to France with him. These papers shall not be examined on any pretence whatsoever.—"Granted, with the reserve already made."

Article XLIV.

The papers of the Intendancy, of the offices of Comptroller of the Marine, of the ancient and new treasurers, of the Kings magazines, of the offices of the Revenues and forges of St. Maurice, shall remain in the power of M. Bigot, the Intendant; and they shall be embarked for France in the same vessel with him; these papers shall not be examined.—"The same as in this article."

ARTICLE XLV.

The Registers, and other papers of the Supreme Council of Quebec, of the Prévoté, and Admiralty of the said city; those of the Royal Jurisdictions of Trois Rivieres and of Montreal; those of the Seignorial Jurisdictions of the colony; the minutes of the Acts of the Notaries of the towns and of the countries; and in general, the acts, and other papers, that may serve to prove the estates and fortunes of the Citizens, shall remain in the colony, in the rolls of the jurisdictions on which these paper depend.—"Granted."

ARTICLE XLVI.

The inhabitants and Merchants shall enjoy all the privileges of trade, under the same favours and conditions granted to the subjects of his Britannic Majesty, as well as in the countries above, as the interior of the colony.—"Granted."

ARTICLE XLVII.

The Negroes and panis of both sexes shall remain, in their quality of slaves, in the possession of the French and Canadians to whom they belong; they shall be at liberty to keep them in their service in the colony or to sell them; and they may also continue to bring them up in the Roman Religion—"Granted, except those who shall have been made prisoners."

ARTICLE XLVIII.

The Marquis de Vaudreuil, the General and Staff Officers of the land-forces, the Governors and Staff officers of the different places of the colony, the Military and Civil officers, and all other persons who shall leave the colony, or who are already absent, shall have leave to name and appoint Attornies to act for them, and in their name in the administration of their effects, moveable and immoveable, until the peace; and, if, by the treaty between the two crowns, Canada does not return under the French dominions, these officers, or other persons, or attornies for them, shall have leave to sell their manors, houses, and other estates, their moveables and effects, &c. to carry away or send to France, the produce thereof, either in bills of exchange, specie, furs or other returns, as is mentioned in the XXXVIIth Article.—"Granted."

ARTICLE XLIX.

The inhabitants, and other persons, who shall have suffered any damage in their goods, moveable or immoveable, which remained at Quebec, under the faith of the capitulation of that city, may make their representations to the British Government, who shall render them due justice against the person to whom it shall belong.—"Granted."

ARTICLE L. *and last.*

The present capitulation shall be inviolably executed in all its articles, and bonâ fide, on both sides, notwithstanding any infraction, and any other pretence, with regard to the preceding capitulations, and without making use of reprisals.—"Granted."

POSTSCRIPT.

ARTICLE LI.

The British General shall engage, in case any Indians remain after the surrender of this town, to prevent their coming into the towns, and that they do not, in any manner, insult the subjects of his Most Christian Majesty.—"Care shall be taken that the Indians do not insult any of the subjects of his Most Christian Majesty."

ARTICLE LII.

The troops and other subjects of his Most Christian Majesty, who are to go to France, shall be embarked, at latest, fifteen days after the signing of the present capitulation.—"Answered by the XIth Article."

ARTICLE LIII.

The Troops and other subjects of his Most Christian Majesty, who are to go to France, shall remain lodged and incamped in the town of Montreal, and other posts which they now occupy, till they shall be embarked for their departure: passeports, however, shall be granted to those who shall want them, for the different places of the colony, to take care of their affairs.—"Granted."

ARTICLE LIV.

All the officers and soldiers of the troops in the service of France, who are prisoners in New-England: and who were taken in Canada, shall be sent back, as soon as possible, to France, where their ransom or exchange shall be treated of, agreeable to the cartel; and if any of these officers have affairs in Canada, they shall have leave to come there.—"Granted."

ARTICLE LV.

As to the officers of the Militia, the Militia, and the Acadians, who are prisoners in New-England, they shall be sent back to their Countries.

Done at Montreal, the 8th of September, 1760.

"VAUDREUIL."

Granted except what regards the Acadians. Done in the Camp before Montreal. the 8th September, 1760.

"JEFFERY AMHERST."

COMMISSION AS JUDGE TO JACQUES ALLIER.[1]

Par son Excellence Monseigneur Jacques Murray Brigadier Général et Commendant en chef des Troupes de sa Majesté Britannique dans le Fleuve St Laurent Gouvernement de Quebec et des pays conquis—

Etant necessaire pour le bien et l'avantage des habitants des paroisses de Berthier et suivantes jusqu'à Kamouraska inclusivement et maintenir la police et le bon ordre

1 This appointment is apparently the first formal step taken, beyond the city of Quebec where, as we find, Colonel Young had been appointed civil and criminal judge, towards the regular administration of law within the conquered territory. Wolfe had issued several proclamations or manifestoes to the people below Quebec, promising protection to life and property on condition that they should lay down their arms; but before the capture of the city these had little effect. After the capitulation of Quebec, General Monckton, upon whom the command devolved in succession to Wolfe, published a manifesto permitting the inhabitants to return to their farms on giving up their arms and taking the oath of fidelity. These conditions most of the people in the villages and districts tributary to Quebec complied with. Writing to Pitt, October 8th, 1759, General Monckton explained that, owing to wounds received at the capture of Quebec, the surgeons had urged him to go south for the winter. He had therefore appointed "Brigadier Murray to act as Governor and Colonel Burton (who is second in Command) as Lieutenant Governor untill His Majesty's Pleasure be known, to which I have added the following very necessary Staff:—

A Town Major
2 Town Adjutants for the upper & lower Towns.
A Secretary.
A paymaster of the publick works.
A Barrack Master.
A Boat Master, to take care of the flatt bottomed Boats and floating Batteries, with some few others of inferior Rank, as Assistants.

As General Wolfe had appointed a Provost Marshal and had delayed giving him a Warrant only for the want of a Form, he being a very necessary officer here, I have given him a Warrant to act as such untill His Majesty's Pleasure be known." A. and W. I., vol. 88.

dans les dites paroisses, d'y établir . . . justice. Ayant reconnu la bonne vie et mœurs et capacité en fait de justice de M. Jacques Allier, l'avons nommé et nommons juge civil & criminel, pour exercer dans les dites paroisses la justice sauf l'appel en la ville de Quebec devant le colonel Young juge civil et criminel en dernier ressort de la dite ville et païs conquis. Pour par mon dit Sieur Allier, jouir de la dite charge, aux charges, droits et honneurs et prérogatives y attachés—Ordonnons au dit Sieur Allier de recevoir les dites commissions sous peine de désobéissance aprés avoir prêté le serment entre nos mains sur les Saints Evangiles de s'acquitter en foi âme et conscience des devoirs de sa charge.

En foy de quoi nous avons signé ces presentes à icelles fait apposer le cachet de nos armes et contresigner par notre secretaire,—à Quebec--le seize Janvier—mil sept cent soixante—

(Signé)

L. S. JAS. MURRAY.

Par Monseigneur
H. T. Cramahé—

(Translation.)

By his Excellency James Murray, Brigadier General and Commander in Chief of His British Majesty's troops in the River St Lawrence, Government of Quebec and the conquered territory

It being found necessary for the wellbeing and profit of the inhabitants of the parish of Berthier and those lying beyond as far as Kamouraska inclusive, and for the maintenance of the police and good order in the said parishes, to establish Courts of justice therein, and knowing well the exemplary life, sound morals and capacity for the administration of justice of Mr. Jacques Allier, we have appointed and hereby do appoint him civil and criminal judge to execute justice in the aforesaid parishes—save in the matter of appeal in the town of Quebec before Colonel Young, the civil and criminal judge in final appeals of the aforesaid town and conquered territory. And that the said Sieur Allier may enjoy the said office with the fees, emoluments, rights, honours and prerogatives thereto appertaining—We order the said Sieur Allier to receive the said commissions under penalty of disobedience, after having taken oath between our hands on the Holy Gospels to perform the duties of his office with all loyalty, zeal and conscience.

In witness whereof we have signed these presents and have set to them the seal of our coat of arms, and have caused them to be countersigned by our secretary at Quebec, the sixteenth of January—one thousand seven hundred and sixty.

L.S. (Signed) JAS. MURRAY.

By Monseigneur
H. T. Cramahé.

PLACART DE SON EXCELLENCE MONSIEUR LE GÉNÉRAL AMHERST.[1]

Par Son Excellence JEFFERY AMHERST, Ecuyer, marechal de camp, Commandant en chef Les troupes et forces de Sa Majesté le Roy de la grande Bretagne dans L'amérique Septentrionale, et son Gouverneur Général pour la Province de Virginie, &c. &c. &c.

Sçavoir faisons, que nous avons constitué et établi Monsieur Gage, Brigadier des armés du Roy, Gouverneur de la ville de Montréal et de ses dépendances : et que nous avons pareillement étably Monsieur Burton, Colonel des troupes de Sa Majesté, Gouverneur des trois Rivières et de ses Dépendances.

Que tous les habitants du Gouvernement des trois-Rivières qui n'ont pas encore rendu les armes ayent à les rendre aux Endroits nommés par Monsieur Burton.

Que pour D'autant mieux maintenir Le bon ordre et La police dans Chaque paroisse ou District, il Sera rendu aux officiers de milice leurs armes ; et si par La suite il y avoit quelques-uns des habitants qui Désireroient en avoir, ils devront en demander la permission au Gouverneur, signée par le dit Gouverneur ou ses subdélégués, afin que L'officier des troupes, commandant au District ou ces habitants seront résidens, puisse sçavoir qu'ils ont Droit de porter les armes.

Que par nos instructions les gouverneurs sont autorisés de nommer à tous employs vacans dans la milice, et de débuter par signer des commissions en faveur de Ceux qui en ont dernièrement joui sous Sa Majesté très-Chrétienne

Que pour terminer autant qu'il sera possible tous differens qui pourroient survenir entre les habitants à l'amiable, les dits Gouverneurs sont enjoints D'autoriser l'officier de milice Commandant dans chaque paroisse, ou District, d'écouter toutes plaintes, et si elles sont de nature qu'il puisse les terminer, qu'il ait à le faire avec toute La droiture et Justice qu'il convient ; S'il n'en peut prononcer pour lors il doit renvoyer les parties devant l'officier des troupes Commandant dans son district, qui sera pareillement autorisé de décider entre eux, si le cas n'est pas assés grave pour exiger qu'il soit remis devant le gouverneur même, qui, dans ce Cas, comme en tout autre, fera rendre Justice où elle est due.

Que les troupes, tant dans les villes que dans leurs Cantonnemens sont nourries par le Roy en nature, et qu'il leur est ordonné expressément de payer tout ce qu'elles achetent de l'habitant en argent Comptant et espèces sonnantes.

Que tout propriétaire de Chevaux de Charettes, ou autres voitures qui seront employés, soit par les troupes, ou autres, seront également payés en Espèces sonnantes pour Chaque Voyage, ou par Journée qu'ils auront été ainsy employés, et Cela suivant Le tarif et sur le pied de dix schellings argent de la nouvelle York, par jour, pour chaque Charette ou traineau portant un millier pezant ; et une Journée de Cheval à raison de trois schellings D'york.

Les Maitres des postes auront attention de ne louer ny fournir, a qui que ce soit, sans un ordre par Ecrit de nous, ou des Gouverneurs *Gage*, *Murray*, et *Burton*, ny

---

[1] Immediately after the capitulation of Montreal General Amherst took measures for the establishment of a provisional military government, with summary courts of justice, until the ultimate fate of the country should be determined.

The French division of the Province into three administrative Districts of Quebec, Three Rivers, and Montreal, was retained. In a despatch to Pitt, dated Quebec, October 4th, 1760, (A. and W. I., vol. 99) Amherst detailed his proceedings, from the day following the capitulation of Montreal. Though most of the measures reported were purely military, yet we have the following items as to civil administration. "15th * * * sent Officers with Detachments to the several Villages, to take in the Arms, and to administer the Oath of Allegiance."

"16th I appointed Col: Burton Governor of Trois Rivieres,"

"19th * * * I gave an Order for the Militia of the Town and Suburbs to give up their Arms and take the Oath of Allegiance to morrow, as soon as Monsieur de Vaudreuil is embarked."

"22d I appointed Br General Gage Governor of Montreal."

On the 22nd he also issued the proclamation or ordinance given above, which is not however enclosed in the despatch but is taken from "Mémoires de la Société Historique de Montréal," 1870, Part V, vol. I, p. 150. A similar proclamation was issued by Amherst in September for use in the District of Montreal. It is dated September, 1760, A. and W. I., vol. 94. Towards the close of the despatch to Pitt he thus refers to the measures taken : "I have fixed the form of Government that I judged would be easiest and best till "the King's Pleasure is known, and if it meets with His Majesty's Approbation, I shall be very happy." *See also note to the next document.*

chevaux, ny calèches appartenantes aux Bureaux des dites postes, et Ceux à qui il en sera fournis comme ci-dessus, payeront pour un cheval a raison de 17 sols, argent de la nouvelle york, par chaque trois milles angloises ou lieue de france ; Ceux qui prendront cheval et calèche payeront le double, mais il leur sera permis d'y aller à deux personnes

Que le peu de secours que le Canada a reçu de la france depuis deux années, l'ayant épuisé de Bien de rafraichissement et de nécessaire, Nous avons pour le bien commun des troupes et de l'habitant recommandé par nos lettres aux differens gouverneurs des Colonies angloises les plus proximes du Canada d'afficher et publier des avis à leurs Colons pour se transporter icy avec toutes sortes de denrées et de rafrachissemens, et nous nous flattons qu'on ne tardera pas de voir remplir ce Projet ; et, lorsqu'il Le sera, un chacun en sera instruit pour qu'il puisse y participer au prix courant et sans impots.

Le Commerce sera Libre et sans impots a un chacun, mais les Commerçants seront tenus de prendre des passeports des gouverneurs, qui leur seront expédié gratis.

Comme il est expressément enjoint aux troupes de vivre avec l'habitant en bonne harmonie et intelligence, nous recommandons pareillement à l'habitant de recevoir et de traiter les troupes en frères et Concitoyens. Il leur est encore enjoint d'écouter et d'obéir tout ce qui Leur sera ordonné tant par nous que par leurs Gouverneurs, et Ceux ayant droit de nous et de Luy : et tant que les dits habitants obéiront et se conformeront aux dits ordres, ils jouiront des mesmes privileges que les enciens sujets du Roy, et ils peuvent Compter sur notre protection.

Voulons Et entendons que notre présent ordonnance soit luë, publiée et affichée ès lieux accoutumés.

Fait à Montréal, le 22 7bre. 1760, Signée de notre main et scellée du sceau de nos armes.

(Signé,) JEFFERY AMHERST

(Translation.)

PLACARD FROM HIS EXCELLENCY GENERAL AMHERST.

By His Excellency Jeffery Amherst, Esquire, Field Marshall, Commander in Chief of the troops and forces of His Majesty the King of Great Britain, in North America, and His Governor General for the Province of Virginia, etc., etc., etc.

Be it known, that we have constituted and appointed Mr. Gage, Brigadier of the King's armies, Governor of the town of Montreal and of its dependencies ; and that in like manner we have appointed Mr. Burton, Colonel of His Majesty's troops, Governor of Three Rivers and its dependencies.

That all the inhabitants of the Government of Three Rivers who have not yet given up their arms, are to give them up at the places named by Mr. Burton.

That for the better maintenance both of good order and police in each parish or district, their arms shall be delivered up to the officers of militia ; and if thereafter there shall be any of the residents who desire to have them, they must ask for a permit from the governor, to be signed by the said governor, or by his subdelegates, so that the officer of the troops, commanding the district in which these persons are residing, may know that they have the right to carry arms.

That according to our instructions, the governors are authorized to nominate to all posts vacant in the militia, and may begin by signing commissions in favour of those who have lately enjoyed such posts under His most Christian Majesty.

That in order to settle amicably as far as possible all differences which may arise amongst the inhabitants, the said governors are charged to authorise the officer of militia commanding in each parish or district, to hear all complaints, and if they are of such a nature that he can settle them, he shall do so with all due justice and equity ; if he cannot decide at once, he must send the parties before the officer commanding the troops in his district, who shall in like manner be authorised to decide between them, if the case is not sufficiently serious to require its being brought before the

Governor himself, who in this, as in every other case, shall administer justice where it is due.

That the troops, in the towns as well as in their cantonments, are provided for by the King in kind, and that it is expressly ordered that they shall pay for all that they buy from the inhabitants in ready money and specie.

That all proprietors of horses, carts or other vehicles who shall be employed, either by the troops, or others, shall likewise be paid in specie for each journey, or by the day, when they shall have been thus engaged, and the latter shall be according to the tariff and at the rate of ten shillings, money of New York, per day for each cart or sleigh carrying a thousand pounds weight, and a horse by the day at the rate of three York shillings.

Masters of posts shall be careful neither to let out nor furnish to any one soever, without a written order from us, or from the Governors Gage, Murray, or Burton, either horses or carriages belonging to the offices of the said posts, and those to whom they shall be furnished, as above stated, shall pay for a horse at the rate of 17 cents, money of New York, for every three English miles or French league; those who shall take a horse and carriage shall pay double, but two persons shall be allowed to go in it.

That the meagre support which Canada has received from France for the past two years having exhausted her wealth, her supplies, and her necessaries, we have for the common good both of the troops and the habitant, given orders in our letters, to the different governors of the English colonies nearest to Canada, to post up and publish notices to their colonists to repair hither with all sorts of provisions and supplies, and we flatter ourselves, that we shall see this project carried out without delay; and, as soon as it is done, everyone will be notified so that he may have his share in it, at the current rates, and without duty.

Trade will be free to everyone without duty, but merchants will be obliged to take out passports from the governors, which will be furnished them gratis.

As it is specially enjoined on the troops to live with the habitants in harmony and good fellowship, we likewise recommend the habitant to receive and treat the troops as brothers and fellow-citizens. It is further enjoined upon them to hearken to and obey all that is commanded them, whether by us or by their governors, and those having authority from us and them; and so long as the said habitants shall obey and conform to the said orders, they shall enjoy the same privileges as the ancient subjects of the King, and they may rely on our protection.

We desire and require that our present ordinance be read, published and posted in the usual places.

Given at Montreal, the 22 7ber 1760, signed by our hand and sealed with the seal of our arms.

(Signed,) JEFFERY AMHERST.

ORDINANCE ESTABLISHING MILITARY COURTS.[1]

Delapart de Son Excellence, Monsieur JACQUES MURRAY, Gouverneur de Quebec, &c.[2]

Notre principalle Intention ayant eté dans le Gouvernement Qu'il a plû à Sa Majesté Britannique de nous confier de faire rendre la Justice a ses Nouveaux sujets, tant Canadiens que françois Etablies dans la ville et coste de ce Gouvernement: Nous avons crû egalement Necessaire d'établir la forme de proceder, de fixer le jour de nos Audiances, ainsi que ceux de notre Conseil Militaire que nous avons établis en cette ville afin que chacun puisse sy conformer dans les affaires qu'ils auront a faire Juger en nos audiances ou celles que nous Jugerons nécessaires de renvoyer aud. Conseil: A ces causes Nous avons reglé et ordonné, reglons et ordonnons par le présent Reglement ce qui suit.

[1] The general system of justice and administration established by Amherst and Murray was approved by the King through the Earl of Egremont, successor to Pitt as Secretary of State, in a despatch to Amherst, December 12th, 1761. This system continued until the introduction of civil government in 1764, and its general character is summarized in the preamble to the Ordinance of 20th September, 1764, which confirmed the judgments given in the military courts.

[2] From "Registre de la cour militaire" folio I. Vol. I. Quebec.

Art. 1er

Toutes plaintes ou affaires d'interets civils ou Criminels, nous seront faites par placets ou Requetes adressantes a Nous les quels seront remises Néantmoins a M. M. Cramahé Notre Secretaire qui les repondra pour que les Assignations soient ensuitte donnés par le premier huissier aux parties adverses aux fins de comparaitre pour déffendre en notre audiance suivant les Delays marqués eu egard a la distance des lieux

2e

Les Jours de nos audiances seront le Mardi de chaque semaine depuis dix heures du matin Jusques a Midi et se tiendront en notre hotel a commencer Mardi prochain 4 Novembre

3e

Les placets ou Requestes qui auront ete réponduës par notre Secretaire dans la forme expliqué par l'art. 1er signifié aux parties adverses et le delay de l'assignation expirés seront remise à notre secretaire la veille de l'audiance, c'est a dire le Lundi pour l'audiance de Mardi sans quoy elles ne seront point Jugés, et Remise a la prochaine audiance

4e

Les parties adverses qui auront quelques papiers ou écritures servant a la deffense de leur cause seront pareillement tenus de les remettre a notre secretaire la veille de l'audiance sinon sera fait droit sur la demande de la Partie.

5e

Sy les parties assignés n'ont aucune écriture a produire, elles seront tenus de comparoir en notre audiance au Jour de l'assignation, soit en personne ou par procureur, sinon il ne sera donné aucun deffaut, et sera pareillement et sera pareillement fait droit sur la seule assignation qui leur aura eté donné afin deviter la Longueur des procédures et la Multiplicité des frais.

6e

Si la trop grande quantité d'affaires ne pouvoit permettre de les Juger toutes dans une seule audiance, elles seront remises a la prochaine et les parties tenues dy comparoir sans autre assignation

7e

Les Jugements qui seront rendus en notre hotel a l'audiance seront executés sans appel et les parties contraintes dy satisfaire suivant ce qui sera prononcée a l'exception des affaires que nous Jugerons de Renvoyer au Conseil Militaire, pour estre Jugés, les quelles seront remises a un des Conseillers que nous nommerons qui en fera son Raport au Conseil pour sur iceluy estre fait droit a qui il Appartiendra

8e

Le Conseil de Guerre s'assemblera les Mercredi et Samedi de chaque semaine et se tiendra en la maison de M. de Beaujeu rue St Louis.

9e

Les Jugements rendus en notre audiance ainsi que les arrets Militaires seront écrits sur le Registres par le Greffier que nous avons Commis pour cet effet, et les expeditions par luy délivrés aux parties.

10e

Tout ce que dessus sera éxécuté tant pour la ville que pour les campagnes a l'exception Néantmoins des différents que les habitants des Costes pourroient Avoir entr'eux pour raison de Clostures, Dommages, ou autres cas provisoires, dont nous renvoyons la connoissance au comdt de la troupe dans chaque coste qui les Jugera sur le champ, sauf l'appel au Conseil Militaire sy le cas y échoit et quil y ait matiere.

Et sera le présent Reglement luë publié et affiché tant dans les lieux et endroits accoutumés de cette ville, que dans chaque Costes de ce gouvernement, a ce que personne n'en pretendent cause d'ignorance, et ayt a s'y conformer. Interdisons toutes autres Cours et Juridictions, qui auroient put etre etablies tant dans la ville, que dans les fauxbourgs et Campagnes.

Fait et donné sous notre scel et le contreseing de Notre Secretaire, a Quebec le 31 8bre 1760.

" Ja. Murray.

" *Par Son Excellence,*
" H. T. Cramahé."

(Translation.)

By His Excellency Mr. James Murray, Governor of Quebec, etc.

Our chief object having been, in the government which it has pleased His Majesty to entrust to us, to ensure the administration of Justice to his new subjects, Canadian as well as French, settled in the town and neighbourhood of this Government, we have likewise thought it necessary to establish the form of procedure; to fix the day for our audiences, as well as those of our military council, which we have established in this town: to the end that every one may conform to it, in the causes that they may require to have judged at our courts, or such as we may think necessary to send to the said Council. For this reason, we have ruled and ordered by the present regulations as follows:

1st Article.

All complaints, or matters of civil or criminal interest shall be brought before us by petitions, or requests, addressed to us, which shall, however, be delivered to Mr H. Cramahé, our secretary, who shall return them, so that the summons may then be delivered to the defendants by the first bailiff, so that they may appear to defend themselves in our Court, at the time appointed, regard being paid to the distance of the places.

2d Article.

The Court days shall be Tuesday in each week, from ten in the morning till noon, and they shall be held at our residence, beginning with next Tuesday, the 4th of November.

3rd Article.

The petitions, or requests which shall have been returned by our secretary, in the manner explained in the first article, having been served on the defendants, and the term allowed in the summons having expired, shall be re-delivered to our secretary, on the day before the hearing, that is to say, on the Monday, for the hearing of Tuesday: failing this, they shall not be judged, but shall be postponed till the next sitting.

4th Article.

The defendants, who shall have any papers or writings available for the defence of their cause, shall likewise be obliged to deliver them to our secretary, on the day before the hearing, otherwise judgment will be given on the demand of the plaintiff.

5th Article.

If the parties summoned have no writing to produce they shall be obliged to appear at our Court, on the day fixed, either in person or through an attorney, otherwise no plea will be allowed them for default, and in like manner judgment will be given, on the single summons which shall have been served on them, in order to avoid long lawsuits, and the increase of costs.

6th Article.

If the excessive amount of business does not allow the judging of all cases at a single sitting, they shall be postponed till the next one, and the parties shall be obliged to appear, without other summons.

7th Article.

Judgments which shall be delivered at our Residence at the Court, shall be executed without appeal, and the parties shall be compelled to give satisfaction according to what shall be decreed, with the exception of such cases as we may think fit to send to the Military Council to be tried; which shall be delivered to one of the Councillors whom we shall name, who will make his report to the Council, so that judgment may be given on the same for him to whom it shall belong.

8th Article.

The Council of War shall assemble on the Wednesdays and Saturdays of each week, and shall be held in the house of M. de Beaujeu, rue St. Louis.

9th Article.

Judgments given in our Courts, as well as the military decrees, shall be inscribed on the register, by the registrar whom we have appointed for this purpose, and copies delivered by him to the parties.

10th Article.

All the above shall be executed, as well for the town as for the country; with the exception however of disputes that the habitants of the district may have amongst themselves, with respect to enclosures, damages, or other provisional cases, of which we authorize the commandant of the troops to take cognizance in each locality and try summarily, reserving appeals to the Military Council, if the case pertains thereto, and there is reason for it.

And the present regulation shall be read, published and posted in the usual places and precincts of this town, as well as in every part of this government, that no one may urge the plea of ignorance, and that all shall be compelled to conform to it; and we interdict all other courts and jurisdictions which may have been established as well in the town, as in the suburbs and country.

Executed and given under our seal, and countersigned by our secretary, at Quebec, the 31st October, 1760.

(Signed) Ja. Murray.

By His Excellency,
(Signed) H. T. Cramahé.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

GENERAL MURRAY'S REPORT OF THE STATE OF THE GOVERNMENT OF QUEBEC IN CANADA JUNE 5TH, 1762.[1]

My Lord,—In obedience to His Majesty's Commands signified in Your Lordship's dispatch to Sr. Jeffery Amherst of the 12th December last I have the honor to transmit the following account of His Majesty's Government of Quebec and dependancies thereof; however deficient it may prove Your Lordship may be assured it has been my earnest desire, as it is my constant study to fulfil my Royal Masters intentions.

The better to effect the same, and in order to state the several interesting matters of this Report in the clearest light, I shall divide the whole under the following heads.

1st—Return of His Majesty's Forces in His Government of Quebec and dependancies thereof.
2d—State of the Fortifications
3rd—State of the Government under the French Administration
4th—The Revenues and Expenses.
5th—Church Government.
6th—Indian Nations
7th—Nature of the Soil and its produce
8th—Population.
9th—Trade
10th—Character of the People

I shall subjoin some remarks pointing out the Errors of the Ancient System, and wherein by my own observations and the best information I have been able to procure, there is room for alterations or amendments.

Quebec.

General and Staff Officers.

The Honorable James Murray Esqr. Governor.

The Honorable Lieut^{t} Colo^{l} Maitland D:A:G: Governor Murrays leave to the Southern Colonies.

Lieut^{t} Colo^{l} Irving, Deputy Quarter Master General.

Hector Theop^{s} Cramartie, [Cramahé] Secretary to the Governor.

Lieut^{t} Mills, Town Adjutant

Captain Malone, Barrack Master.

Captain Cosnan, Town Major. Governor Murrays leave to England for the recovery of his Health.

Zachariah Thompson, Captain of the Ports.

Engineers.

Captain Lieut^{t} Spry } Established
Lieut^{t} Montresor }
Captain Holland Assistant.

Officers of His Majesty's Hospital.

Mr. Francis Russell Chief Surgeon
Mr. Field } Mates.
Mr. Mabane }
N-B^{e} Mr. Zachariah Flitner Provost Martial
Benjamin Gable — — Hangman.

[1] In the despatch of Lord Egremont to Sir Jeffery Amherst of 12th Dec., 1761, in which the King approves of the system of military government established in the districts of Quebec, Three Rivers, and Montreal, he instructs him to send, for His Majesty's information, a full account of the newly acquired countries. In response to this command, communicated to Murray, Burton, and Gage, we have this and the two following Reports, which were transmitted to the Government by Sir Jeffery Amherst. These Reports were among the documents submitted to the Board of Trade for their information in preparing a plan of government for the territories ceded to Britain by the Treaty of Paris of 1763. See p. 96.

2. STATE OF THE FORTIFICATIONS.—Quebec. The natural situation of the ground which the present front of the fortification is built upon towards the land, is very disadvantageous. Cape Diamond is nearest the River S^t^ Laurence, and is likewise the highest ground, from whence there is a continued slope, sometimes very quick, toward the River S^t^ Charles, in consequence of which the walls not being built upon a level, but humouring the nature of the ground, the flanks of the Bastions cannot defend their opposite faces in a proper manner, for the flanks of the higher Bastions, must fire below the horizontal line, as the flanks of the lower ones must throw theirs above it. To remedy this defect, the French built two Counter guards or Fausse-brays with Casemated flanks, before the right face and flanks of Laglaciere Bastion, and the left face and flank of Bastion S^t^ Louis; this however introduced another inconvenience, of which they appear'd sensible when Mons^r^ de Levis besieged the Town in 1760, as He directed his fire to this place, which had such an effect, the rubbish of the Wall filling the Counter guard, and that from the lower the ditch, that an easy ascent might have been very soon made to the breach.

The high grounds before Cape Diamond and La glaciere Bastions command all the lower fortifications toward the River S^t^ Charles, and batteries for battering in breach may be erected at any distance, as the walls are high and seen in many places to the bottom of the Ditch, there being no covered way or outworks and even the counterscarp wall not well finished, neither can a covered way be constructed, but at a great expense, on account of the scarcity of Earth and irregularity of the ground, besides that it must be crowded with traverses to prevent its being enfiladed.

To make up in some measure the want of outworks, in the Winter 1759, I erected a line of Blockhouses within musquet shot of the capital wall to secure the body of the place against surprises, such outworks are proof against Musquetry only.

The Walls are built of an irregular unwrought stone and in many places the work is very badly executed as was sufficiently visible from the effect of the fire from the French batteries in 1760.

The Gates are ill placed and not defended. S^t^ Louis Gate is so near the right face of the Bastion of the same name, that it is beneath its fire, and the opposite flank can have but very little fire on it, that of S^t^ Johns has the same fault, being too near the left flank of S^t^ Johns Bastion.

The Palace gate is not much better constructed, and in general this whole front of the place, which indeed is the only fortified one, is enfiladed from the other side of the River S^t^ Charles.

The Wall from Bastion Lapotasse to Palace gate, is pierced with loop holes, and is good in its kind. The Barracks which are built against it being also provided with loop holes serve as a second fire. This Wall is continued to K and is built upon a Rock.

From K to L is a very bad stockade on the top of an accessible rock, with one small stockaded place of arms. This is the part of the Town most exposed to a coup de main.

From L to T there is a high Wall with a wooden gallery behind it, to serve as a banquette, and beneath it is a sally port to communicate with the lower Town.

From T to the saut au Matelot is a wall begun but carried no higher than Man is able to step upon it, there are some plat-forms for Cannon and Mortars. From M to M (*sic*) is the Royal Battery commanding the River S^t^ Laurence and built upon an inaccessible rock adjoining to the Bishop's palace, part of which was taken in during the late siege to defend the communication from the lower to the higher Town, which was also defended by some Cannon planted at O.

From O to P takes in Fort S^t^ Louis and a nine gun battery; it is by nature inaccessible except two small paths shewn in the plan. Fort S^t^ Louis is of no defense being the remains of the earliest fortifications erected there.

From P to Q the Citadel or Redoubt of Cape Diamond, is a quick or rather steep ascent, defended by a stockade only. Betwixt this Redoubt and the Bastions of La Glaciere and Cape Diamond is a commanding grownd overlooking the whole Town and Fortifications. This grownd I judge very proper for the construction of a Citadel.

From Q to R the same sort of stockade is continued, and from R to Cape Diamond there is a Wall with loop-holes, defended by two small flanks with Cannon. The rocky hill under these parts is very high, but accessible and in many places cover'd with brush, by the help of which small parties might advance to the very stockades.

The lower Town is only cover'd by a Stockade and some batteries; The Batteries marked q are to defend the road and annoy the shipping in passing the Town. The Batteries t, are for the same purpose. They serve likewise to flank the lower Town and the other Batteries.

From the above report and annexed Plan[1] it appears that the Enceinte of Quebec is very large and would require a very strong Garrison to defend it tho properly fortified – – – That at present it is open on two sides, has no out works not even a cover'd way nor hardly a ditch, for the foot of rotten walls is to be seen from most of the Environs at the distance of 500 Yards. That the whole Rampart is enfiladed from the other side of the River S[t] Charles, and that in its present situation, with a Garrison of 3000 Men it is not proof against a well conducted Coup de Main. Any temporary works that can be added, would be of little signification, as matters now stand; and to fortify the place upon the old plans is by no means adviseable, the situation never can be render'd strong, and the attempt must cost an immense sum - I therefore am of opinion that if His Majesty shall think proper to be at the expense of strengthening Quebec, the most effectual method will be to erect upon the rising ground of Cape Diamond, a Citadel which will answer every purpose of the Towns being strongly fortified, may be defended 4 months at least by a small garrison, awe the Inhabitants, whose fidelity in case of an attack we cannot for some Years rely on, and secure our Magazines. The Ground I propose for this Citadel commands the whole Town and is commanded no where from the Country; in short it possesses every advantages to be wished for, and at a small expense may be fortified, as the Inhabitants of the Country and the Troops in the time of peace may contribute their labor towards it gratis; to this the former can have no objection as they were on all occasions formerly liable to Military services and were all allow'd only provisions.

I order'd Captain Holland to take an accurate survey of the ground and have the honor herewith to transmit the several plans he has drawn in consequence.

I cannot slip the opportunity of recommending this Gentleman to Your Lordship's notice—He came to this Country in 1756, and ever since the siege of Louisbourg I have been myself a witness of his unwearied endeavors for the King's service, in a word, He is an industrious brave Officer, and an intelligent Engineer, in which capacity he would be desirous, and deservedly merits to be advanced.

Jacques Cartier.

This is a small facine fortification upon Cape Sauté, begun by the French during the Campaign in 1759, but not completed 'till the retreat of their Army after the action of the 13[th] September.—This post served them as a frontier all that ensuing winter, commands the River Jacques Cartier, towards which from the situation of the Ground, it is extremely strong, but it is not capable of the least resistance, if attacked on the other side—It is of no use to us at present, as it no where commands y[e] main River.

Deschambeaux.

About four leagues above the Jacques Cartier, is the point Des Chambeaux—This place may be fortified to very good advantage, and in my opinion, is the strongest and most important post in the Country. It naturally divides the whole into two parts, is the only road or avenue from lower to upper Canada, on this side of the S[t] Laurence, and commands the rapids of Richlieu; by erecting batteries on the small island of that name, and some fortifications on the South shore the passes by Land and by Water may be rendered equally difficult, which is better explained by the survey and plan of the fortifications hereto annexed.

[1] Plan not given.

3.—State of the Government under the French Administration.

The Governor General was Chief in all Military, and the Intendant in all Civil, affairs ; The latter superintended the justice, police and finances of the Government, he heard and judged difinitively in all trifling causes ; appeals from the inspector of Highways were referred to his decision : he issued regulations for the police of Town and Country, and emitted his ordonnances, fixing a price upon all kinds of provisions at his will and pleasure.

For the easier administration of justice, He commissioned three sub-delegates, residing at Quebec, Montreal, and Three Rivers, who took cognizance of such matters as were not very intricate, but from their judgements the parties might appeal to the Intendant.

The Prevôte of Quebec was a Court of Justice, composed of a Lieu[t] General, a Lieutenant particulier, a procureur du Roy or Kings Attorney ; they judged all matters Civil in the first instance, and all appeals from their sentence were brought before the Counseil Superieur, the Prevôte likewise took cognizance of appeals from the private jurisdictions, which could be carried again from this Court before the Conseil Superieur.

In capital crimes, or such as deserved severe penalties, the Lieu[t] General called into his assistance two of the most eminent Lawyers, but still their sentence could not be carried into execution, untill the same was confirmed by the Conseil, at which seven of the members at least must be present

Attending this Court were six Notaries public a Clerk and six Huissiers, of which one was Cryer.

The Governments of Trois Rivieres and Montreal had each their Lieu[t] General, a Kings Attorney, Clerk Notaries and Huissiers.

From these several Courts, appeals were brought before the Conseil Superieur, established at Quebec, composed of a first Counsellor who generally presided, and eleven others, of which one or two were priests, these never were present in Criminal matters ; The other Officers attending this Court were an Attorney General, a Chief Clerk, and a premier Huissier.

At Quebec was also a Court of Admiralty, consisting of a Lieu[t] General, Commission'd by the high Admiral of France, a King's Attorney, a Clerk and Huissier, this Court took cognizance of Maritime affairs, and appeals from thence were carried before the Conseil Superieur.

There was also an Inspector of the High Roads or Grand Voyer, who had the regulation of all matters relative to them, difficulties which arose from this Officers regulations were decided by the Intendant.

The only Laws were the Kings Edicts or the Arrets of his Council of State, register'd at the Council Superieur, and the Intendants ordonnances—In matters of property they follow'd the customs of Paris, but in marriage settlements they were at liberty to follow the Custom of any other province in that Kingdom.

The age of Majority was fixed at 25, but at 18 or upon marriage, the Council granted them Letters of emancipation, which intitled them to enter immediately into the enjoyment of the moveable and incomes of their estates—Guardians were chosen by an assembly of seven of the nearest relations of the minors, and for want of these, of so many of their friends.—A public act is drawn out, of this transaction, which is register'd and the person elected is sworn to administer faithfully.

Fiefs.—1[st] The tenure of Lands here is of two sorts The fief or seigneuries—These lands are deemed noble, on the demise of the possessor, his eldest son inherits one half, and shares with the other Children in the remainder, if any of these die without posterity, the Brothers share the portion of the deceased, exclusive of their sisters ; The purchasers of these fiefs enter into all the privileges and immunities of the same, but pay a fifth of the purchase money to the Sovereign who is Lord of the Soil. By Law the Seigneur is restricted from selling any part of his Lands that is not clear'd, and is likewise obliged, (reserving a sufficiency for his own domain) to concede the remainder to such of the Inhabitants as require the same at an annual rent not exceed-

ing one sol, or one half penny sterling for each Arpent (*a*) in superficies. The Seigneurs have had the right of Haut, Moyenne et basse justice on their several fiefs, but this was attended with so many abuses and inconveniences that the inferior jurisdictions were mostly disused.

Terre en Roture.—2d The Lands conceded by the Seigneurs is the second sort of tenure, and these are called terres en roture.—The property is entirely in the possessors, and the rent they pay can never be raised upon them. They can sell it as they please, but the purchaser is obliged to pay a twelfth part of the purchase money to the Seigneur. The Children of both sexes share equally in those Lands, but if upon a division the several parts are found unequal to the subsistence of a family they are obliged to sell to one another: By Law no man can build upon a piece of Land of less extent than one Arpent and a half in front, upon a depth of 30 or 40. This was done with a view to promote cultivation, and to oblige the Inhabitants to spread, Edicts have been published from time to time, to reunite to the Crown such Lands, as were not settled within a term of years prescribed, the last of these was published in 1732, a copy of which is annexed. (No 1.)

The Canadians are formed into a Militia for the better regulation of which, each parish in proportion to its extent and number of inhabitants, is divided into one, two, or more Companies, who have their proper Officers, Captains, Lieutenants, Ensigns, Majors, Aide Majors, Sergeants etc, and all orders or public regulations are addressed to the Captains or Commanding Officers, who are to see the same put in execution. From these companies detachments are formed, and sent to any distance and in 1759 and 1760 the whole were in arms for the defence of their Country.

Observations.—The Intendant's fixing a price upon provisions at his own will and pleasure, was liable to much abuse, for tho' the Country was abounding with all kind of grain, yet under pretence that a large quantity was wanted for the Kings service, repeated levies were made upon the inhabitants, through every part of the province, proportionably to what it was supposed they could spare, the Intendant paying such price as he pleased to set upon it, great part of which grain was afterwards exported by his emissaries to the French Islands, and when a scarcity was apprehended, they sold the remainder to the public at an advanced price.

Under the pretence of a scarcity of black Cattle, and before the British Troops had made any impression upon the Colony, Horses were killed and served to the Troops, probably to excuse the exorbitant charge for all kind of provisions purchased on the Kings account, for notwithstanding the waste made by two contending Armies, and that the French Troops lived entirely upon the Country for near two Years, we have the strongest occular proof, there was no occasion to have recourse to this expedient, if the Kings officers had not meant it as a Cloak for their Knavery.

2d—The members of the Courts of Justice were mostly natives of old France, and minded more their own affairs than the administration of justice. Their decisions were therefore not much respected; and indeed for success the parties generally depended more upon the favour of the protection of the great, than upon the goodness and justice of their cause.

3d—Tho' the Governor General, the Bishop and the Intendant, were by their several Offices, Presidents of the Council, and that heretofore they used to be present at their deliberations, in latter times they never honor'd it with their presence, a circumstance that contributed much to the general disesteem, into which this part of the judicature had fallen.

4—The Office of Grand Voyer or Inspector of the High roads, under proper regulations and restrictions seems to be highly necessary for the care and benefit of the interior Commerce.

5—The Canadians mostly of a Norman Race; are, in general, of a litigious disposition; The many formalities in their procedures and the multiplicity of Instruments to be drawn up upon every occasion, seems to encourage this disposition—A short and well digested Code, by laying aside many of these, may in a great measure serve to correct it.

(*a*) An Arpent consists of ten perches each 18 feet French measure.

6th—Fixing the age of Majority as in other parts of his Majestys dominions, is an innovation that could not fail of being agreeable to the Youth, as the freedom of building where they see convenient, and upon such extent of ground, as they think proper, would be acceptable to all people in general and promote new establishments, especially the Fisheries in the lower parts of the River and Gulph of St Laurence.

4. Revenues and expence of the Government under the French Administration.

Tho' I should properly give a state of the Revenues and expense of the Govern ment of Quebec only, yet the whole under the French administration was so blended together it does not appear practicable to separate the same, and have therefore collected here all that has come to my knowledge on this head, without distinction of Governments. 1st—Five ports, *(a)* part of the Kings domaine which were under the immediate management of the director General of it ; He furnished them at the Kings expense with the Merchandize and effects proper for the Indian Trade or Fisheries which were carried on at these several ports and received from thence likewise on the Kings account the Furs, Oil, Fish or other produce of the same.

They had been farmed but the Lease expired in 1756, they were advertised and no one bidding for them on account of the War, the Intendant lest the Indians should quit their usual haunts, ordered them under the foregoing management, which continued untill our arrival, tho' the expense far exceeded the produce.

sterling about £291 : 13 : 4	I here set them down at the highest rent paid for them when farm'd, under the French Government	7,000
2d	Duty on Liquors imported	
£ ..0 " 0 " 10	Wine by the Hogshead	12
£ :-0 " 1 " 8	Rum by the Hogshead	24
	1 Veldt or measure of 2 Gallons of Brandy	1 " 4
	½ Ordinary wine bottled pr Bottle	1
	1½ Bottled sweet wine p Bottle	3
	5 Eau de Vie de Liqueur p: Gallon	10
£8018 " 2 " 3.	These several duties produced in 1757	192434 " 14 " 0.
3d	Lots and Ventes. This arises from the sale of Houses and Lands en roture, upon those in the King's possession. The purchaser paying him a twelfth as his immediate Lord.	
£921 " 13 " 11½.	This produced in 1757	22,120 " 15 " 2.
4th	Cent et Rentes, or Ground Rents of Houses built on the King's Lands in the City and Suburbs of Quebec.	
¼, ¾, 1¾, 2½.	These are very trifling as they let to the individuals for no more than six derniers, one Sol six derniers, trois sols six derniers or 5 Sols per annum	
£93 " 2 " 9.	These were collected in 1759 for 29 Years together and produced only	2235 " 6 " 2.
5th	Duty (*b*) on dry goods imported	
£3363 " 18 " 3½	This produced in 1757	80,733 " 18 " 4.
	———a Tariff was fixed regulating what each species of goods was to pay, those that were trifling were valued, and paid 3 pr Cent of their Valuation.	

(*a*) Five ports—Tadousac, Chicotini, Mal baye, Islet de Feremie, Sept Isle
(*b*) No 2.

N.B[e].—Cordage of all sorts, Salt and the produce of the Fisheries, and other Trade in the River S[t] Laurence were exempted from this duty.

6[th]..... Duty on dry goods exported (*a*)

£1601 „ 15 „ 0½ This produced in 1757..... 38,422 „ 1 „ 5.

There was a Tariff (*b*) likewise for these in which all kinds of Furs were included as the East India Company had the exclusive privilege of buying and exporting all the Beaver of the Country paying the owner 4 Livres a pound for the green or winter Beaver, and one livre 10 sols for Parchment or Summer Beaver, the Company paid the King a duty of 3 p[r] Cent for the quantity exported according to the above rate.

Duty on the exportation of Moose Deerskins—This duty was of two Livres p[r] Skin, and was the first established in the Colony. The exportation of this Article, has been considerable, but was of late Years much diminished

£56 „ 3 „ 4. In 1757 it produced..... £ 1348 „ 0 „ 0

8[th].....In 1749, a Tax was laid upon every House within the City and Suburbs of Quebec for repairing the Barracks and keeping the same in order. The reparation was made by the Officers of Justice and a deputy from the Trade approved by the Governor General and the Intendant.

£562 „ 2 „ 8¼	In 1749 it amounted	to.....	13,491 :	3 : 9.
552 „ 2 : 6.	" 1750 "	to.....	13,351 :	– –
578 : 7 : 6.	" 1751 "	to.....	13,881 :	–
552 : 2 : 6	" 1752 "	to.....	13,351 :	–
570 : 17 : 6	" 1753 "	to.....	13,701 :	
569 : 8 : 4	" 1754 "	to.....	13,666 :	
578 : 16 : 3	" 1755 "	to.....	13,891 :	10
571 : 7 : 1.	" 1756 "	to.....	13,713 :	10
572 : 11 : 6.	" 1757 "	to.....	13,741	.. .
563 : 13 : 4.	" 1758 "	to.....	13,528	.. .

It is pretty remarkable that notwithstanding the Tax was levied from the Year 1749, inclusive, the King's Edict ordering the same to be raised from the ensuing January is dated only in June 1763.

Besides the foregoing there were certain casual duties, such as—

1[st] Droit d'Aubaine—a Foreigner dying intestate and without Children the King succeeded to his Estate.

(*a*) All sorts of provisions of the growth of Canada, Goods for the Indian Trade in the lower parts of the River, Horses, Shipping Country built, Timber of all kinds, and Salt Herrings were exempted from this Duty.

(*b*) No, 2.

2nd Droit de Deshérences. Likewise to Estates which fall to persons under monastic vows, and therefore incapable of inheriting, or to persons illegitimate who dye without posterity and intestate.

3d Droit d'Epaves—Where Whales or wrecks are drove ashore above the high water mark, all expences first deducted, the King had one third, the High Admiral another and the person who saved it the remainder.

The Receipts in 1757 stood thus.

£8018 : 2 : 3.	To raised on Liquors imported				192,434 : 14 : 0.
921 : 13 : 11½	"	"	on the Lots and Vents		22,120 : 15 : 2.
3363 : 18 : 3½	"	"	on dry goods imported		80,733 : 18 : 4.
1601 : 15 : 0½	"	"	on Dº exported		38,442 : 1 : 5.
56 : 3 : 4	"	"	on Moose Deer Skins exported		1,348 : 0 : 0.
£13,961 : 12 : 10½	Total				335,079 : 8 : 11.

Expence of Government 1757.

523 : 10 : 0	By duties paid on Liquors imported for the Kings account	12,564 : 0 : 0
2719 : 3 : 9.	By sundry Contingent expenses	65,260 : 0 : 0
3242 : 13 : 9		77,824 : 0 : 0.

The particulars of this sum were

1st Expences of Criminal Suits, apprehending and guarding criminals, Expences of Evidence etc 26004:13:2. This article of expence varied every Year more or less, it seldom exceeded the above and has been as low as 10,000

2d Maintenance of Foundlings and Bastards Children of the Three Governments at the rate of 10 Liv: pr Month 18511:6:8. This likewise varied, one Year it amounted to 24,000

3d Public Works and High Roads 9494:15. This also varied. It has often exceeded 12,000.

4th Expence of Public Prisons and subsistence of Prisoners 11249 : 15 : 2. This article exceeded the usual expence on account of the English Prisoners

653 : 5 : 3½	By the Cantine of the Troops in the Three Garrisons	15,678 : 7 : 2.

This was a Douçeur allow'd the Staff of each Garrison. The Town Major made out rolls of the Soldiers of each Garrison and these were certified by the Comptroller of the Marine. It was supposed three half pints of Wine pr day were imported for their allowance the duty on the amount of which was returned by the receiver General.

This perquisite was shared among the Governors who had one half of it the Staff divided the other half.

			Proportion of the several Governments in 1757.		
			Quebec	8063 : 3 : 7	
			Montreal	6122 : 0 : 0	
			Trois Rivières	1493 : 3 : 7.	
41	13	4.	By allowed the Attorney General for making out a State of the Kings Rents	10,00 . 0 . 0.	
923	6	11	By Duties paid on goods imported for the Kings account	21,160 : 6 : 3.	
1540	1	6½	By Salaries of Officers and other expences attending the receipt of the Kings Revenues	36,961 : 17 : 1	
£6401	0	10.		153,625 : 0 : 6	

This last article comprehends,

1st (*a*) The Salaries of Clerks, Landwaiters and other Revenue Officers 27,792 : 11 : 6.

2d Usual (*b*) gratifications 1270.

3d By sundry other expences, trifling Repairs of Office 200 : 0 : 0

House rent of Dº	4,000 : 0 : 0.
Fuel for Dº	1450 : 0 : 0.
Repair of Canoes	400 : 0 : 0.
Stationary	999 : 0 : 0.
Salary of the Clerk of the Treasurer General of the Marine	600 : 0 : 0.
To a Gauger	250 : 0 : 0.

The foregoing expences were not always the same and were paid upon the Intendants orders, and by his directions in which they differed from the following which was called Etat du Roy du Domaine, and was the Establishment paid by a Yearly order from the King signified by his Warrant signed in Council and which generally amounted to 114,000 Livres or there abouts.

Etat du Roy du Domaine.

			By expences of Forts and Garrisons Governor General as Governor of the Town and Castle		
125	0	0	of Quebec	3000 : 0 : 0.	
157	1	8½	Pay(*c*) and Provisions of the Garrison	3770 : 0 : 0.	
20	0	0	Fuel of Dº	480 : 0 : 0	
75	0	0	Lieutt du Roy	1800 : 0 : 0.	
50	0	0	Town Major	1200 : 0 : 0	
33	6	8	Captain of the Gates	800 : 0 : 0.	
460	8	4½			11850 : 0 : 0.

(*a*) A list of these for 1758, is annexed N°. 3. That for 1757 did not come into our hands.

(*b*) This article of gratification was to reimburse the Governor and other Officers, what it was supposed they paid for duties

The Governor General received of this	600	25 : 0 : 0
The Intendant	450	18 : 15 : 0
Governors Secretary	75	3 : 2 : 6
Intendants Dº	145	6 : 10 : 6
	1270	53 : 7 : 6

(*c*) As no Garrison was kept either at Quebec, Montreal or Trois Rivieres the above were perquisites to the several Governors.

		Montreal		
125 :	0 : 0	Governor (*a*)	3000	
54 :	3 : 4	Pay of the Garrison	1300	
83 :	6 : 8	Lieut^{t} (*b*) du Roy	2000	
50 :	0 : 0	Town Major	1200	7500 : 0 : 0
		Trois Rivieres		
125 :	0 : 0	Governor	3000	
54 :	3 : 4	Pay of the Garrison	1300	
75 :	0 : 0	Lieut^{t} du Roy	1800	
50 :	0 : 0	Town Major (*c*)	1200	7300 : 0 : 0
1077 :	1 : 8.			25,850 : 0 : 0
		By paid to Religious uses		
112 :	10 : 0	To the Clergy (*d*) and in aid of building Churches	2700	
333 :	6 : 8	To the Chapter of Quebec	8000	
83 :	6 : 8.	To the support (*d*) of superanuated Priests or Missionaries	2000	
316 :	13 : 4	As a supplement (*d*) to Cures of Poor Parishes	7600	
554 :	3 : 4	To the Jesuits for their Missions and a Professor of Hydrography	13,300	
50 :	0 : 0	To the Recollets of Quebec	1200	
62 :	10 : 0	To the Convent of Ursulines	1500	
312 :	10 : 0	To the Convent of the Hôtel Dieu	7500	
83 :	10 : 0.	To the Convent of the Hospital General	2000	45,800 : 0 : 0
		At Montreal		
83 :	10 : 0	To the Hospitalieres	2000	
125 :	0 : 0	To the Filles de la Congregation	3000	
		By the Salaries of Officers of Justice		
20 :	16 : 8	To the first Conseiler of the Conseil Superieur (*e*).	500	
187 :	10 : 0	To 10 others at 450 each (*f*)	4500	
62 :	10 : 0	To the Attorney General	1500	
29 :	3 : 4	To the Greffier	700	
4 :	3 : 4	To the Huissier	100	12,300 : 0 : 0
3498 :	5 : 0.			83,950 : 0 : 0
		Salaries of the Officers of Prevôte of Quebec.		
29 :	3 : 4	Lieut^{t} Gen^{l} Civil and Criminal (*g*)	700	
25 :	0 : 0	Lieutenant Particulier	600	
12 :	10 : 0	Proceurer du Roy	300	
4 :	3 : 4	Greffier	100	17,00 : 0 : 0

(*a*) This Officer had by way of gratuity from the Marine Chest 1000 Livres and ½ p^{r} Cent from the East India Company on the Beavor they exported amounting to about 1500 more.

(*b*) The Lieutenants du Roy had each 1800 Livres, the Senior of these had a gratuity of 200 besides, the Lieut^{t} of Montreal was the senior in 1757.

(*c*) The Town Major had a perquisite of 2 Barrels of Powder each for the use of their Garrisons, but as they did not exist, they received each in lieu thereof from the Storekeeper 250 Livres. Each Gov^{r} also paid his Town Major 100 Livres for signing the Rolls.

(*d*) (*d*) (*d*) These were distributed by the Bishops.

(*e*) Of late Years he had a Gratuity of 450^{lb} from the Marine

(*f*) There was a vacancy of one this Year. The Salary of Three Eldest had of late Years been augmented with a gratuity to each of 150 Livres also from the Marine

(*g*) This officer had of late Years obtained an addition of 300 Livres out of the Marine fund.

Montreal.

18 : 5 : 0	Lieutenant Gen[l] Civil	450	
10 : 8 : 4	Proceurer du Roy	250	700 : 0 : 0

Trois Rivieres

18 : 5 : 0	Lieutenant Gen[l] Civil	450	
10 : 8 : 4	Proceurer du Roy	250	700 : 0 : 0

Salaries of the Officers of Police

25 : 0 : 0	To the Grand Voyer (*a*)	600	
20 : 16 : 8	To the Prevost des Marechaux de France (*b*)	500	
12 : 10 : 0	To an exempt under Him	300	
29 : 3 : 4	To 4 Archers (*c*) 175 Livres each	700	
13 : 15 : 0	To a Hangman	330	2430 : 0 : 0
3728 : 6 : 8.			89,480 : 0 : 0

By expenses of the Hospital at Quebec.

50 : 0 : 0	Salary to a Pysician	1200	
50 : 0 : 0	First Surgeon	1200	
33 : 6 : 8.	Second Surgeon	800	
25 : 0 : 0	Midwife	600	3800 : 0 : 0

By Sundry extraordinary expences

41 : 13 : 4	Publication of the decrees of Council	1,000	
4 : 3 : 4	Expences of Fuel (*d*) in y[e] Council room	100	
8 : 6 : 8	Travelling Charges of the Archers	200	
20 : 16 : 8.	Allow'd the Bishop in lieu of Duties paid by him	500	1800 : 0 : 0

	By paid to the Establishment of Louisberg, a Pension to the Count of Gacé son to the Marquis of Matignon in lieu of some land		
50 : 0 : 0	taken into the Kings hands	6000	
333 : 6 : 8	D° to the Religious Brothers of la Charite	8000	
62 : 10 : 0	D° to the Nuns of La Congregation	1500	
50 : 0 : 0	D° to 4 Councellors at 300 each	1200	
16 : 13 : 0	D° to the Proceureur General All at same place.	400	17,100 : 0 : 0
83 : 6 : 8	By a pension to a Botanist at Louisiana		2000 : 0 : 0
4757 : 10 : 0	Total of the Etat du Roy		114180 : 0 : 0

The Salary and perquisites of the Governor General.

£500 : 0 : 0	From the Marine Funds appointments		12000
125 : 0 : 0	From D° allowance for freight of necessaries from France		3000
125 : 0 : 0	From the Domaine as private Gov[r] of Quebec		3000
157 : 1 : 8.	From D° Pay of the Garrison.		3770
25 : 0 : 0	From D° in lieu of what he paid for duties		600

(*a*) This Officer had likewise an allowance of 10[lb] p[r] diem extraordinary when upon his duty. If the Inhabitants applied to him to make out roads for their own private advantage they were at all the expences attending the same.

(*b*) This Officer likewise had an allowance of 7[lb] 10[s] p[r] diem travelling charges when out upon the execution of his office.

(*c*) These were severally allowed 3[lb] p[r] diem when sent in pursuit of Deserters or other Criminals.

(*d*) This was a perquisite to the Lieutenant General and as the firing would have cost three times as much, the Intendants supplied the same out of the King's Yard.

	From the Marine a Company of Guards Call'd the Carabineers to attend him They had usually two or three, and public or state days they found people enough to complete the number.—They consisted of	
58 : 6 : 8	A Captain at	1400
41 : 3 : 4	Lieutenant	1000
25 : 0 : 0	Ensign	600
233 : 15 : 0	17 Private at 27lb pr Month	5610
	From the E: India Compy a present of 2 pr Ct on all the Beaver exported by them, valuing the whole upon an average of 2lb pr pound. This varied every Year but	
250 : 0 : 0	upon a medium may be set down	6000
	His share of the Cantine as set down above.	
167 : 19 : 2	This likewise varied in 1757 it produced	4031
	For Belts of Wampum presented by the Savages to the Governor at the several Conferences he had with the different tribes which Belts he sent to the Kings stores to be worked up into another Form, and for	
83 : 6 : 8.	which the King paid him	2000
1792 : 2 : 6		41011

THE SALARY AND PERQUISITES OF THE INTENDANT.

500 : 0 : 0	From the Marine appointments	12000	
125 : 0 : 0	From Do allowance for Freight of necessaries from France	3000	
18 : 5 : 0.	From the Domaine in lieu of duties he paid	450	
	From the E: India Compy a present of one and a half per Ct on all the Beaver		
187 : 10 : 0	exported by them at a medium	4500	
50 : 0 : 0	From the Marine allowance for a Secretary	1200	
50 : 0 : 0	From Dc for a Gardiner	1200	
930 : 15 : 0		22,350	
	From the foregoing it appears that the Country duties raised in 1757 together with the other Revenues belonging to the		
13,961 : 12 : 10½	King produced that Year the sum of		335,079 : 8 : 11
	From which deducting the Etat du Roy amounting to 114,180.		
	And the expences ordered on this side by		
11,158 : 10 : 5¼	the Intendant 153,624 : 10 : 6		267,804 : 10 : 6
2,803 : 2 : 5¼	Remained a surplus of		67,274 : 18 : 5

Which surplus when there was any, was paid by the Receiver General of the Kings domaine, into the hands of the Commis of the Treasurer General of the Marine as an addition to that Fund, out of which all the general expences were paid. Such as the Subsistence and provision of the eight Battalions, Forty Companies of Marines and Detachment of Royal Artillery serving in Canada, the officer of the naval Yard of Quebec, and in short all the ordinary and extraordinary expences attending the Military and Civil Government of Canada the officers of the Court of Admiralty only excepted, who were paid by the High Admiral of France.

The expence of Government in this Country was formerly very moderate, for a series of Years to that of 1726, it never exceeded 360,000 Livres: the two ensuing ones it was advanced to about half a Million, on account of the Colonies being at War at that time, with the Indian nation of Renards. From this period it gradually increased

to a Million, and from the breaking out of the war with Great Britain in 1744, till peace was concluded with her in 1748, the annual expence amounted to about 2 Millions.

In the month of August in that very Year the late Intendant M[r] Bigoe came over, the expences have ever encreased and to 1753 inclusive did not amount to less than three, four, or five Millions every Year.

In 1754 Bills were drawn on France for	6000,000
1755	5,500,000
1756	8,000,000
1757	12,000,000
1758	24,000,000
1759	30,000,000
1760 The Intendant was directed not to exceed two Million four hundred thousand Livres and drew only for	1,300,000
To the above is to be added the Paper Money remaining in the Country, and for which no Letters of Exchange have been drawn	22,000,000
4,533,333, 6 : 8	108,800,000
Of the whole upon the most moderate computa-	
3,333,333 : 6 : 8 tion, at least 80 Millions are still owing	

The manner of transacting the business is thus. The Intendant for every expence emitted the ordounances, which passed current with his bare signature only, one of which, (No 4.) is annexed to shew the nature of it ; in August notice was given to the proprietors, to bring into the Treasury within the Month of September, and untill the 10[th] of October, the Ordonnances in their possession, for which they took the Treasurers receipt, and commenced drawing the Letters of Exchange, which continued fifteen or twenty days, or till the navigation was shut up.

From the Year 1740, to that of 1746 Letters of Exchange were drawn only for three fourts of the value brought into the Treasury ; these indeed payable in 6, 7, 8, or 9 months, when they were duly discharged, the remaining fourth was reimbursed the proprietors, by a Card Money, of which there is to the amount of near a Million still existing in the Colony.

From 1746, to 1752, Letters of Exchange were drawn for the full sum brought into the Treasury and were all made payable sometime within the ensuing Year.

But the expences having encreased considerably orders were given to divide those of the Year into three equal parts payable in 1, 2, or 3 Years this was put in execution in 1753, but the very Year following another arrangement took place ; only one fourth part was made payable in the course of the ensuing Year, one half two Years after that and the remaining fourth in three ; and this Method was ever after observed 'till the Year 1760. By this means a great number of those drawn in the preceding Years, were not come in course of payment, when the Kings Arret of October 1759 suspended payment entirely

N.B[e] the Clerks of the Marine and other Officers employ'd in that department, having left the Country it has not been possible to procure certain accounts of the expences of that branch.

Throughout these calculations and in every other part of this Report, The French Livre to avoid Fractions is esteemed at ten pence Ster[ling]

Observations

1[st] I had the Honor to inform the Lords of the Treasury very fully of the state of the Kings ports, in a Letter to M Martin their Secretary, of the 7[th] November last, at the same time that I transmitted all accounts relative thereto by M[r] Ainslie whom I intrusted with the management of them untill I could receive instructions from home, I am thoroughly persuaded the proposal I therein made to their Lordships of selling

them to the highest bidder, for a Term of Years, is the surest expedient to make them profitable to His Majesty.

2.—The duty on Liquids will ever bring in a considerable sum, for tho' the Canadians in general are not much given to drunkenness, Yet Men, Women and Children are used to drink a certain quantity of strong Liquors, the severity of the Climate having probably introduced this practice. By the great improvement likely to be made in the Fisheries the consumption of these will considerably increase.

3.—As the Canadians seem thoroughly reconciled to the use of British made Corn spirits, the consumption thereof could suffer no diminution, from a moderate duty upon the same of 6^{d} p^{r} Gallon, and that of Rum or New England Spirits might be raised to a Shilling, this would check the importation of the latter and favor that of the former, that the Revenue may not suffer by this measure, it will be necessary to prevent any attempts which may be made of smuggling by the Lakes while they are navigable as well as when they are to be travelled over with carriages.—The like precaution will be necessary to be taken for the lower part of this River, which abounds with little bays, Creeks, and Rivers favorable for such practices, as detrimental to the fair Trader as to the state itself.

4th.—As there have been few or no purchases made since we have been in possession of Canada, the people having no money and being uncertain of their fate, the Lots et Vents, have produced nothing considerable; when a settlement takes place this branch of the Revenue will probably receive a large encrease.

5.—The tax upon Horses in the City and Suburbs of Quebec for the support of the Barracks, could not be levied upon the Inhabitants since the Town has been in our possession, as great part of it was in ruins, and many of these who were fomerly wealthy have been reduced to great distress thereby, besides that it might prove a disencouragement to the rebuilding it

6.—As probably it may be thought right, not to receive the duties on dry goods, a Tax upon Horses might be introduced in lieu thereof, it would serve also to restrain a piece of luxury the people of this Country are too apt to run into, in that respect, and prove a means to encourage the breed of horned Cattle of which at present by the unavoidable waste of War, they are very short, besides, as Cattle must be housed here for a long time during the Winter, the Horn'd kind are fodder'd with more ease, less cost, and afford a double utility.

7th.—The small salaries given by the French Government to the Civil Officers in general made them neglect their duty and wreck their invention to cheat and trick both King and People; This was carried to such a length that many instances may be cited of clerks and men in petty Offices with Yearly Salaries of only Six or Eight Hundred Livres, raising to themselves in the compass of three or four Years Fortunes of three or four hundred thousand.

8.—Before I close this article I must add that the duty on Wine may be easily revived without distressing the people or lessening the consumption, as there is no doubt that an additional one may be raised hereafter upon spirits. But it must be observed, that the lighter the burthens are laid at present upon the people, the more it will ingratiate their new Masters, the more it will enable them to repair their past losses and the sooner they will be in a condition to contribute a proper portion to the public expences.

5th

Church Government

The Bishop.

When the Bishoprick of Quebec was first established in 1764, the See was endowed by Louis the 14th with the Revenues of two Abbacies, those of Benevent and L'Estrees; about 30 Years ago the Bishop then finding it difficult, considering the distance, to recover the revenues of them by consent of Louis the 15th resigned the same to the Clergy of France, to be united to a particular revenue of theirs stiled the

Economats applied to the augmentation of small livings. In consideration of which the Bishop of this See has ever since received 8,000 Livres out of the said Revenues. A few Years before the late Bishops death, the Clergy of France granted him for his life only a further pension of 2000 Livres. The Bishop had no estate whatsoever, except his palace in Quebec destroyed by our Artillery, a Garden and the Ground rent of two or three Houses adjoining it and built upon some part of the land.

The Chapter of Quebec.

The Chapter consists of a Dean and twelve Canons: Their revenue consisted of an Abbacy in France which brought them in about 4000 Livres and a pension from the King of Eight Thousand paid out of the Domaine, The whole was divided into fourteen shares of which the Dean had two.

There is one vacancy in the Chapter, the present Dean the Abbé de la Corne, a Canadian and five of the Canons are in France.

Parish of Quebec.

The Town and Suburbs form but one parish which is very extensive and is served by a Curé and two Vicars under him. The Church is Parochial as well as Cathedral, no part of it is left standing but the bare walls; a Chapel of ease in the lower Town was likewise burnt during the Siege. The people at present perform their devotions in the Chapels of the several religious communities. Some part of the Lordship of Quebec is the property of the Cathedral or parish Church, stiled here La fabrique and is appropriated to the repairs of it: a dispute subsists between the Chapter and the seminary about the nomination of the Curé, the affair was to have been judged by the King but was still undetermined.

The Jesuites

They possess a large commodious House, a handsome Chapel and a spacious Garden within the upper Town, the House and Chappel suffer'd a good deal from our artillery, but might be easily repaired; no other place in the Town being so proper, it has and is still made use of as a Magazine of Provisions. For this reason it was necessary to dislodge the Fathers the first Winter, less their turbulent and intriguing genius should prompt them to play some Trick which might have proved fatal in the critical situation of affairs and which they could perhaps have easily compassed had they been suffer'd to reside in the House. After the capitulation of Montreal they were readmitted and conveniently lodged in one wing of it and have freely consented to His Majesty making use of the remainder.

Their particular province is the instruction of Youth and the Missions of the Savages, the King allow'd them on account of the latter, 13,300 Livres.

They have a very large estate in the Country and hold some lands in the Town en Roture, but are Lords of very large tracts in this Government, and of very considerable ones in the other two. They possess in that of Quebec the best part of the large and rich parish of Charlebourg, that of Lorette and most of S^{t} Foix. By the best accounts their revenues cannot be short of 30,000 Livres p^{r} annum and most probably exceed it; of which in this Government about Eleven Thousand. They have only two Missions here, one to the Hurons at Jeune Lorette near Quebec, the other to the Montaignais at Tadousac and Chicoutimi. The whole number in Quebec Govern^{mt} the two Missionaries included is 9. The Superieur is nominated in France and holds the Office generally six Years.

The Recollets

This is an order of Mendicant Friars who possess nothing of their own but a House and Garden in the upper Town. They had a piece of ground in the suburb of S^{t} Rock on which they had formerly a house and church, which has been abandoned for some Years. A small part of the Intendants buildings is erected upon a piece of this Land,

in consideration of which under the French Government they were paid fifty Louis a Year from the Marine by way of charity as they can receive no rents. They acted as Chaplains to the Army, and at the several Forts or posts and failure of regular Clergy served the vacant Cures.

They have a provincial Commissary resident here, who superintends the whole order in Canada, sent from France and changed every three Years. The present one has discharged it twice, on account of the War. They have in this Government.. .....
Fathers 10
As Servants or Brethren.... 9——19

Seminary Quebec.

These are Secular Clergy: Their institution is to educate the Youth and fit them for the priesthood. They have a large House and Chapel in the City of Quebec, both in a ruinous condition ever since the siege of 1759. It is a dependance upon the seminary for Foreign Missions at Paris, who nominate the superiors and directors of that of Quebec, but their estates are not entirely distinct; besides the Island of Jesus in the Government of Montreal, they possess part of the Lordship of Quebec & the whole extent of the country from the Saut de Montmorenci to the Riviere du Goufre in the Bay of S^{t} Pauls inclusively and the Island of Coudres. This immense tract does not bring them in very considerably, their great Revenues in these parts arising from the two large Farms in the Parish of S^{t} Joachim, where before the breaking out of the war, they had between three and four hundred head of Cattle; on their estate in the Bay of S^{t} Pauls they discover'd some Years ago a Lead mine, the Veins which have been tried are slight, but two Germans who were brought over to the Country, on account of the like discoveries in the upper Country, examined this and thought it worth working; the War has prevented making further Essais upon it. The income of their estate in this Government may be estimated at about 9,000 Livres p^{r} Annum They consist at present of only the Superior and four directors.

Convent of the Hotel Dieu of Quebec

This is a community of women, particularly instituted for the care of the Sick; They had been in good circumstances but their House having been entirely consumed by Fire, a few Years ago, they are considerably indebted for the rebuilding of it.

This house has two distinct estates and Purses, the one belonging to the community, the other to the Poor—The former owes about 108,000 to different Artificers, and for sums borrowed towards rebuilding the Convent.

They have a Rent charge upon the Hotel de Ville at Paris which brings them in....	1330 Livres
A Seigneurie in Charlebourg with estates & gardens in this Town.....	3500
For its share of the 7500 p^{d} by the King.....	3000– – – –7830

They keep some pretty large Farms in their hands Cultivated by their domesticks, out of the produce whereof they are at present chiefly subsisted.

Number of Nuns.....	36
The Poor have a charge on the Hotel de Ville at Paris	
Foundation of a Dutchess D'Aiguillon..... ...	646 : 12 : 0
The Lordship of S^{t} Augustine.....	1200 : 0 : 0
Their other estates in the suburb of Quebec including a small one in the Island of Orleans produce about.....	500 : 0 : 0
Their part of the Kings bounty was	4,000 : 0 : 0
	6,346 : 12 : 0.

They are not at present in circumstances to take in any.

Convent of the Ursulines at Quebec.

This is likewise a community of Women, their institution is for the education of Young Girls.

They have a Rent charge on Hotel de Ville at Paris..	1400 : 0 : 0
A Farm in Normandy	950 : 0 : 0
The Lordship of Portneuf in this Country and S^{t} Croix, about.....	772 : 0 : 0
Their other estates in and about Town....about.....	960
Nuns 38.	4082 : 0 : 0

The chief estate of this community consists in their Boarders, and a number of little ingenious works, for which there is a great demand, by means of which they are enabled to live very decently and comfortably.

The General Hospital near Quebec.

This is a community of Women, they have a Foundation for taking care of Thirty Invalids, Idiots or Incurables, which they are at present in no condition to fulfil, their revenues being no way equal to the expence, and as a large sum is owing them by the King of France for the sick of his army. In the time of the French they were allowed rations for as many of the above as they took in and a pension of 2,000 Livres. The Ladies of this community are of the best Families in Canada and by the presents they were continually receiving from them they were chiefly enabled to subsist ; That revenue is now at an end, as the Gentry in general are at present in the most distressed circumstances.

They owe a very large debt contracted in a good measure for the support of the sick Officers and Soldiers of the French Army. The French King owes them a large sum, sufficient to discharge it, but they must be reduced to the utmost beggary and distress if he does not ; The sale of all their houses and Lands will scarce be sufficient to satisfy their Creditors.

Their whole estate in this Country does not bring them in at the most above.	5000 Livres.
A rent on the Hotel de Ville at Paris..	1800– – – –6,800.

Their Number	Nuns.....	33
	Invalids..	33—66.

Les Filles de la Congregation

This was an institution for teaching Young Girls to read and write ; they take the vows but are not cloister'd and go abroad about their affairs. They are poor. However besides what they possess in the other two Governments they had a House in the lower Town destroy'd by our Artillery, one at Point au Tremble and one with a small Farm at S^{t} Famille in the Island of Orleans.

Their number at present in this Government..... ..... 4.

This Government is divided into 50 Parishes some of which are small, and not thoroughly inhabited as Yet : For want of regular Clergy, several of the Recollets serve Cures, and in some places one Curé serves two, the whole is under the inspection of a Vicar General at present, during the vacancy of the See.

Observations.

1st The Canadians are very ignorant and extremely tenacious of their Religion, nothing can contribute so much to make them staunch subjects to his Majesty as the new Government giving them every reason to imagine no alteration is to be attempted in that point.

2. . .Care was taken under the former Government to keep up a great part of the Clergy French, especially the dignified part: To prevent the further importation of these, it would be necessary to encourage the natives to engage in the profession, which cannot be so well done, except the See is filled up, as without a Bishop there can be no ordination: some difficulty will attend this, as it is unendow'd tho' hereafter means may be found of making up this deficiency.

3d. . .A like difficulty occurs in relation to the Chapter, their number indeed might be reduced by letting the vacancies lye dormant, if some provision cannot be made for them as will hereafter be proposed.

4th. . .An expedient to assist the people in rebuilding their great Church, would much ingratiate their new Masters with them.

5th. . .The Jesuites are neither loved nor esteemed in general, and this order may be easily removed whenever the Government shall think proper without giving offence, out of part of their Estate provision might be made for the Bishoprick, and Chapter which would ease the Crown of further expences on that head.

6th The Recollets is an order of Mendicants, as they depend upon charity for subsistence, they are careful not to give offence; probably should they find the Inhabitants upon the present change, cool towards their Order, they will of themselves seek a better living somewhere else.

7th The Seminary educates the Youth, and fits them for Orders, it will be necessary to preserve and encourage this House on that account, and it is to be observed, this was the only Religious House or order, that heretofore did not participate of the French Kings Bounty.

8th As to the communities of Women they are much esteemed and respected by the People, the narrowness of their circumstances will probably prevent their being filled up so easily as in former times; when the Canadians become a little more reconciled to British customs and Government, it may not be amiss under colour of serving those communities in their distressed situation, to restrict the admission of any under a certain sum: this regulation with another fixing a certain age, under which no vows to be taken, would probably soon reform the worst abuses of such institutions.

9th. . .There are some few French Protestants in this Country who no doubt will be willing to remain, it would be a great comfort to these, if a Church was granted for their use, and some French Clergyman of sound sense and good Character, with a tolerable salary, was invited to settle among them, such an establishment may be attended with the further good consequences of enticing many of their Brethren in France, to come and enjoy that religious liberty, after which they so ardently sigh, amidst a people sprung from the same origin, speaking the same language, and following the same Customs. It may likewise be conducive towards bringing about a Reformation, by slow degrees and must at least prove to the Canadians there is nothing in our Holy Religion repugnant to Virtue or Morality.

6th

INDIAN NATIONS RESIDING WITHIN THE GOVERNMENT

In order to discuss this point more clearly I shall first take notice of the Savages on the North shore of the River S^t Laurence from the Ocean upwards, and then of such as inhabit the South side of the same River, as far as the present limits of the Government extend on either side of it.

1st The Savages on the North shore. The first to be met with on this side are the Esquimaux, these are the wildest and most untamable of any, and are emphatically stilled by the other Nations, Savages. They never dress their food but eat fish rotted in the Sun and drink the oil it produces. Travellers represent them hardy, active and expert navigators: In the summer they come with their whole Families in Chaloups to fish in the streights of Belisle, these they leave in the Bays, and go out themselves to a considerable distance in Canoes made of skins wherein they sew themselves up. Their

clothes and sails of their Vessels are made of the skins of wild beasts ; They are reckoned treacherous, and have had many encounters with the French and Canadians employ'd on the fisheries in those parts. Their Language is not understood but a few words they make use of nearly resemble the dialect of some of the most northern European Nations. A few here have trafficked with them and made a considerable advantage by it, but they never agreed well together : any trade with the Esquimaux however must be precarious ; The Coast is rocky and difficult of access, the season for navigation short, and the risks too great to entice adventurers ; they have never been known to come on this side of La Forteau.

2d—The Montagnais or Monsonies inhabit a vast tract of Country from Labrador to the Saguenay ; they are again distinguished into those who live in the inland parts call'd Nascapies, and the inhabitants of the water side, for this reason stilled Chuchoux-lapishouets. They take as many different names as they have Villages but are all the same people, and speak the same language. As in the interior parts of the Country there are many Lakes and Rivers which communicate with Hudson's bay, the former often trade on that side, which the latter also would have been obliged to do, if the interruption caused by the War, had continued for any time, tho' from the more convenient situation, they would have ever reverted to those who were Masters of the River S[t] Laurence, those are the mildest and most tractable of all Savages and never enter into War. Tho their country is extensive their number is inconsiderable ; From Labrador to Mingan the Traders do not reckon more than from Eighty to one Hundred Families, and of those who resort to the King's Posts, there may be about 220 Families in all, but as their habitations are easily moved they are ever changing and shifting from one place to another.

A Jesuit Missionary meets them at Tadousac when they come there for the trade and he resides in the neighbourhood all the Year.

3d....The most civilized of all the Indians in this part of the World are the Hurons settled at a little Village called Jeune Lorette about 3 leagues from Quebec. These are called Roman Catholicks and are a decent well behaved people. it is now many Years since they were removed there from their ancient habitations about Lake Huron or Erie, are settled upon lands belonging to the Jesuites, and live in much the same manner as the Canadians. They have excellent good Houses, Cultivate their own lands and live upon the produce : In the Hunting season they go into the woods and hunt themselves or traffic with the more remote Indians for their Pelletries. Some of the Elders have been so tenacious of their Mother tongue, they hardly speak a word of French, but most of the Younger ones speak it tolerably well ; indeed it has ever been the policy of the French Government to make them retain that and as much of their ancient customs as possible, that they might prove of greater use to them in case of war with other nations, at the same time they endeavour'd to attach them to their Interest by every tie. A Missionary resides among them, they have a neat Chapel, where divine service is constantly performed at which all the Savages assist with a punctuallity and decorum worthy of imitation by more enlightened people ; They seem to be well satisfied with the change of Masters, and were so particularly pleased at their Village having been spared during the Winter 1759, tho' forced by the French to abandon it, that they never could prevail on them to act with any degree of vigor against us. They have at present but 32 Warriors and the whole Village, Men, Women and Children are short of 100. Their number is decreased at least one half within these forty Years, and the Tribe would by this time have been almost extinguished but for the supplies they got by captures in War, and the sale of unhappy infants whose Parents chose to conceal their own shame at the expence of such iniquitous bargains.

2d *Savages upon the South Shore.*

These have wandered about the Country so very much and have been so unsettled by the continued Wars and frequent revolutions that have happen'd in this part of the Continent, it is hard to give any tolerable account of them at this time. By the

best informations we have been able to collect, the Miamies were settled, and some are still, about the Bay des Chaleurs, and upon the Coast and Bays in the Gulph, they are not at present numerous. In 1759 about one hundred of them joined the French.

The Kanibas and Malecites, inhabit about the Rivers S[t] John and Pentagouest; their Language and that of the Abenakies is pretty nearly alike, and the three Nations are a good deal intermixed. The latter were settled about Narantsauc and Panaouanské, now wander about the South shore, and range the woods as they find it best answer their purpose, with those of the same tribe at S[t] François and Beaconcourt in the Government of Trois Rivieres, it is computed they may amount to twelve or fifteen hundred families and in 1759 about 600 fighting Men of these Nations joined the French army near Quebec.

Under the French these were the only Indians who resorted to this place, where they received from the Government presents of Powder, Shot, Vermillion and other trifles; in time of War Clothing and Provisions.

Montreal was the chief seat of the Fur-trade and the greatest concourse of remote and back Indians or of those who traded with them, was there. There the Governor General used to meet and confer with their Chiefs and all business relative to them was mostly transacted.

From the Governor of Montreal therefore Your Lordship will certainly get fuller and better accounts on this head than I can possibly give. (*a*)

I have and ever shall be attentive, that due justice as far as in my power shall be done to them: few Complaints have as yet been made, when there have been any they have met with instant redress.

7[th]

Nature of the Soil and its Produce.

With a very slight cultivation all sorts of grain are here easily produced, and in great abundance, the inhabitants are inclinable enough to be lazy, and not much skilled in Husbandry, the great dependancies they have hitherto had on the Gun and fishing rod, made them neglect tillage beyond the requisites of their own consumption and the few purchases they needed, the Monopolies that were carried on here in every branch, made them careless of acquiring beyond the present use, and their being often sent on distant parties and detachments, to serve the particular purposes of greedy and avaricious Men without the least view to public utility, were circumstances under which no country could thrive: As they will not be subject to such inconveniences under a British Government, and being necessarily deprived of arms they must of course apply more closely to the culture of their Lands.

The mines already discover'd, and the mineral and sulphurous waters in many parts of this Country leave no room to doubt, nature has been bountiful to it in this respect, and that further discoveries and improvements are likely to be made with regard to these, whenever it becomes more populous. Notwithstanding the waste of war, which they have much more severely felt from their pretended friends, than from their declared foes, the Country will abound in three or four Years with all kind of provisions, sufficient not only to answer their home consumption, but even to export if a Market can be procured

---

Observations

1[st] . . . . They grow both Hemp and Flax in some parts of the Country, and many of the Lands are well cultivated for this Production. It will be right to turn the thoughts of the people towards the cultivation of this article, so essential to Great Britain and for which she annually pays great sums to Foreigners, a few premiums properly disposd of, some Germans and Russians skilled in raising and preparing the same and encouraged for that purpose to become settlers here may in a short time greatly improve this most useful branch of Agriculture..

(*a*) No 5. Extract of a Letter giving some account of the Trade of the upper Country.

2d . . This will be one means of employing the Women and Children during the long winters in breaking and preparing the flax and Hemp for exportation, will divert them from manufacturing coarse things for their own use, as it will enable them to purchase those of a better sort manufactured and imported from Great Britain.

8th

Population

The present state of population may be easily seen by the annexed (*a*) Account of the number of people in this Government taken about a twelve month ago

There is great reason to believe this Colony has been upon the decrease in this respect for near twenty Years past, the Wars which they have been almost constantly carrying on, the strictness with which Marriages within a certain degree of consanguinity were forbidden except by dispensation, the obliging Strangers inclined to engage in that state, previously to prove their not being married before, and the prohibition of intermarriages between protestants and Roman Catholicks were so many bars to the propagation of the Species, these difficulties are now in a good measure removed : the men are an active, strong, and healthy race, the Women are extremely prolifick and in all human probability the next twenty Years will produce a vast increase of People.

9th

Trade.

The French bent their whole attention in this part of the World to the Fur Trade, they never enter'd heartily or with any spirit into the fisheries : most of what was done in this way was by adventurers from the ports of France ; some Fish indeed Lumber and provisions were exported to the French islands. Had this trade been opened and agriculture promoted here with any degree of warmth, this branch of Commerce must have become both valuable and extensive, but it was monopolized into the hands of a few, by the connivance and management of the Chiefs, the sole view of these being to enrich themselves by every means. The interest of the State could not fail to be sacrificed upon all occasions.

By the best accounts we can procure, the value of Furs exported in the Year 1754 and 1755 taken from the Duties paid thereon stood thus

		lb.	s	d
£64,495 : 4 : 7½	(*b*) in 1754	1,547,885 :	11 :	0
52,735 : 8 : 4	(*c*) in 1755	1,265,650 :	0 :	0

But the most intelligent Traders here estimate the exportation of this one article to have amounted one Year with another to near £140,000 Sterling p^r^ annum

The exportation of these two Years apparently falls very short of this estimation, but it is probable a considerable quantity was run, for the value of imports amounted

£216,769 : 4 : 9½	(*d*) in 1754 to	5,202,461 :	15 :	0
75,560 : 8 : 9½	The Exports of the same Year to	1,813,450 :	11 :	0
£141,208 : 16 : 0	Ballance against the Colony would consequently appear	3,389,011 :	4 :	0

which carries with it no degree of probability but a strong presumption, that in this as indeed in every other branch the publick was ill served ; such of their custom house books as have come into my hands, are so confused and irregular, that even the late M^r^ Farrant sent by the Lords of the Treasury to enquire into the commercial state of this Country tho' sensible and skill'd in transactions of the like nature, could collect little information from them.

The French East India Company had the sole privilege of exporting Beaver, for this purpose the Company had an agent at each Government as Director and a Comp-

(*a*) N° 6. p. 61. (*b*) No 7. shewing the species of Fur and Quebec price ; (*c*) N° 7 : D° p. 61.
(*d*) N° 8. . Imports and Exports of 1754, p. 61.

troller, a stated price was paid for it (*a*) four Livres a pound for the green or winter Beaver and one livre ten sols for the Parchement or summer one. The Companies officers gave their receipt for the quantities brought into their Storehouses these became current in the Colony as cash, and in October the Agents drew Bills of Exchange on the Company for the amount of receipts brought into their Office which were ever held in more esteem than those drawn on the Royal Treasury.

The provinces of New York and Philadelphia now share with Canada a great part of the Fur Trade formerly in the hands of the French, but that proportion of it, which the Quebec government enjoy'd must remain here unalterably.

The foregoing is an attempt to sketch the trade of Canada, while subject to French Government, but under the full enjoyment of His Majestys mild and gentle administration, its commerce must flourish to a far greater extent.

1st A Most immense and extensive Cod Fishery can be established in the River and Gulph of St Laurence, and may in time prove an inexhaustible source of wealth and power to Great Britain : Settlements may be formed in the neighbourhood of the best fishing places to which the industrious and intelligent in that branch may be invited and encouraged to repair ; a rich tract of country on the South side of the Gulph will in consequence be settled and improved, a Port or Ports established and furnished with every material requisite to repair Ships, that have suffer'd by stress of weather or the difficulties attending navigation in such narrow seas, a point much wanted which will lessen the risks, and considerably increase the profits of the Commerce of this Colony.

It is further to be observed that the Fish caught upon these coasts and in the bays, far exceed the bank Cod and fetch an advanced price in foreign markets ; The fishermen being on the spot will commence fishing the very instant the season permits and will continue to the very last of it wherby at least two Months will be gained to the trade, which are just now a heavy expence to it, without producing the least profit to it.

2d Next to the Cod in importance is the Whale fishery which can be carried on to the greatest advantage in the River St Laurence with less risk and expence than in any other seas, where the animals resort : Under this head may be placed the seal and sea-Cow fisheries of which there is a prodigious abundance, and an immense (sic) of oil and Whale-bone may be annually exported to Great Britain.

3d - There are several small rivers on the Coast of Labrador abounding with vast quantities of salmon : this if followed with spirit and industry, might very soon become a considerable object to the British Trader.

4th . . His Majestys Yards may by the best accounts be supplied with masts from Chamblie, at a much cheaper and easier rate than from New England. By the latter a tedious Land carriage of several miles and the immense falls of a most rapid river over which they must be rafted and where many are lost must greatly enhance the value of this useful and necessary branch of Naval Stores ; whereas by the former with little or no risk at a proper season there is an easy water carriage for them all the way to Quebec, the port for shipping them to Europe.

5th - —Tho' as has been before observed, this province must now share the Fur Trade, which she formerly possessed under the French Government, with the neighbouring Colonies, Yet that which was carried on with the different nations inhabiting the northern Coast of Canada, must still remain with her : she may likewise hereafter regain a great part of that with the upper Country, on account of the more easy conveyance.

It is likewise probable that this very branch may be much farther extended, than ever it was under the French, by reason of the superior diligence and application of the British Traders.

It must be allowed the French were laudable in restraining the vent of Spiritous Liquors to the Savages beyond a certain quantity : by this means many broils were

(*a*) The Company deducted 5 pr Cent on the above price from the Seller

avoided, for they are fond to excess of everything strong and are all mad in their intoxication.

6th. . Raising hemp and flax for which the lands are in many places extremely proper must be an object of the most serious consideration. And I must repeat here, how useful this must prove to the end of promoting agriculture, of employing the Women and Children during the tedious winter months, and of procuring in a short time a vast exportation of that useful commodity for which the returns will be made in British Manufactures.

7th. . As the Country abounds every where with oak, Ash, Hickory, Walnut, Birch, Beech, Maple and other hard woods, which by experience are known to Yield the most Salts, the article of Pot-ash so much demanded in our Manufactures, may be easily produced and soon become an object of consequence; The essais for this purpose which have been made in our other Colonies and have miscarried, ought not to discourage an attempt in this. The high price of Labor; the Woods being in many parts remote from Water carriage, and the greater encouragement for growing and exporting provisions to the West Indies, have been so many obstacles to the making of Pot-ash in our Colonies, whereas provisions here must be very cheap in a few Years, for the navigation being closed six months out of the twelve this Country can never vie with our Southern Provinces in the West India trade; besides the country being settled close to the River side, the conveyance of the Commodity to the Port where it is to be shipped, will be both cheap and easy it will likewise be a means to employ the men all Winter in the business of Felling and drawing of Wood which time they chiefly dedicate to idleness and smoking

---

10th

Character of the People

The Canadians may be ranked under four different classes

1st The Gentry or what they call Nobility
2d The Clergy
3d The Merchants or trading part
4th The Peasantry or what is here stilled, Habitant.

1st The Gentry. These are descended from the Military and Civil officers, who have settled in the Country at different times and were usually provided for in the Colony Troops; These consisted formerly of 28 afterwards 30 and had been lately augmented to 40 Companys. They are in general poor except such as have had commands in distant posts where they usually made a fortune in three or four Years. The Croix de St Louis quite completed their happiness. They are extremely vain and have an utter contempt for the trading part of the Colony, tho' they made no scruple to engage in it, pretty deeply too, whenever a convenient opportunity served; They were great Tyrants to their Vassals who seldom met with redress, let their grievances be ever so just.

This class will not relish the British Government from which they can neither expect the same employments or the same douceurs, they enjoyed under the French.

2d The Clergy. Most of the dignified among them are French, the rest Canadians, and are in general of the lower class of People, the former no doubt will have great difficulty to reconcile themselves to us, but must drop off by degrees. Few of the latter are very clever, however the Ecclesiastical state was once composed entirely of natives, they would soon become easy and satisfied, their influence over the people was and is still very great, but tho' we have been so short a time in the Country, a difference is to be perceived, they do not submit so tamely to the Yoke, and under sanction of the capitulation they every day take an opportunity to dispute the tythes with their Curés.

These were moved from their respective parishes at the Bishops pleasure, who thereby always kept them in awe, it may not be perhaps improper to adopt the same Method, in case His Majesty should think right, for the sake of keeping them in proper subjection, to nominate them himself or by those who act under his authority.

It is not improbable that the Jesuites warned by their late disgraces in the dominions of these Potentates who seemed to favor them the most, and apprehending the like or worse treatment from those they stiled Heretics will chuse to dispose of their Estates and retire, as they may possibly find some difficulties to get purchasers the Government might buy their Lands at an easy rate and dispose of the same to many good purposes.

3ly The Traders of this Colony under the French were either dealers in gross or retailers, the former were mostly French and the latter in general natives of this Country all of whom are deeply concerned in the letters of Exchange many are already gone to solicit payment and few of those who have any fund of any consequence in France will remain here.

4ly . . . . The 4th Order is that of the the Peasantry, these are a strong healthy race, plain in their dress, virtuous in their morals and temperate in their living: They are in general extremely ignorant, for the former government would never suffer a printing press in the Country, few can read or write, and all receive implicitly for truth the many arrant falsehoods and atrocious lies, industriously handed among them by those who were in power.

They took particular pains to persuade them, the English were worse than brutes, and that if they prevailed, the Canadians would be ruled with a rod of Iron, and be exposed to every outrage, this most certainly did not a little contribute, to make them so obstinate in their defence, However ever since the Conquest, I can with the greatest truth assert, that the Troops have lived with the Inhabitants in a harmony unexampled even at home, I must here, in justice to those under my command in this Government, observe to Your Lordship, that in the Winter which immediately followed the reduction of this Province, when from the Calamities of War, and a bad harvest, the inhabitants of these lower parts were exposed to all the horrors of a famine, the Officers of every rank, even in the lowest generously contributed towards alleviating the distresses of the unfortunate Canadians by a large subscription, the British Merchants and Traders readily and cheerfully assisted in this good work, even the poor Soldiers threw in their mite, and gave a days provisions, or a days pay in the month, towards the fund, by this means a quantity of provisions was purchased and distributed with great care and assiduity to numbers of poor Families, who, without this charitable support, must have inevitably perished; such an instance of uncommon generosity towards the conquered did the highest honor to their conquerors and convinced these poor deluded people, how grosly they had been imposed upon: the daily instances of lenity, the impartial justice which has been administer'd, so far beyond what they had formerly experienced, have so alter'd their opinion with regard to us, I may safely venture to affirm for this most useful Order of the state, that far from having the least design to emigrate from their present habitations into any other of the French Colonies, their greatest dread is lest they should meet with the fate of the Accadians and be torn from their native Country.

Convinced that this is not to be their case and that the free exercise of their religion will be continued to them once Canada is irrecoverably ceded by a Peace the people will soon become faithful and good subjects to His Majesty, and the Country they inhabit with in a short time prove a rich and most useful Colony to Great Britain.

Before this report is closed it will not be improper to observe to Your Lordship how impossible it is to ascertain exactly what part of North America, the French stiled Canada, no Chart or Map whatever having fallen into our hands or public record of any kind to shew what they understood by it.

However it is to be hoped, the limits on this side at least will need no canvassing nor admit of any dispute

Should I be able to procure farther lights relative either to those limits or the several other matters contained in this Report worthy of notice, You may be assured

they shall be forthwith transmitted to Your Lordships, happy if my labors can any way conduce to His Majestys Service, or the good of my Country.

I have the Honor to be with great truth and regard
My Lord,—Your Lordships, most obedient
and most faithful humble Servant

JA: MURRAY

Quebec 6th June
1762.

Papers refer'd to in this Report[1]

N° 1 King Arret of the 15th March 1732 directing the letting of the Lands granted already within a certain time limitted on pain of forfeiture.
2 Tariff of Duties on Imports and Exports
3 List of Revenue Officers in Canada the Year 1758 with their Salaries
4 Ordonnance current for 1lb : 10s or about 7½ Sterling.
5 Extract of a Letter to Governor Murray giving some account of the India trade in the Upper Country
6 Number of souls in the Government of Quebec 1761.
7th Quantity of Furs exported in 1754 with the Quebec prices of the several species
8 Imports and Exports in 1754
Seven Plans
Project for Building a Citadel.

COL. BURTON'S REPORT OF THE STATE OF THE GOVERNMENT OF THREE RIVERS.[2]

The Government of Trois Rivieres lyes upon the River St Lawrence, between the two Governments of Quebec, and Montreal,

Length

It Extends about Eighty Miles along the Shore of the River, which in its Course Divides it into two Departments, the North beginning a little above a place Called Les Grondines, which Divides it from the Government of Quebec, & goes up as far as the River Chicot, where it Ends ; and the South Department beginning between St Jean, & St Pierre les Bequets, Ending with the upper part of Yamasca Bay.

Breadth

It Runs to the Southward as far as Nova Scotia, Newhampshire, & the Massachusetts, to which Countries Several Rivers of this Government Afford a short passage, especially those of Nic dette, & Biencour, which run up within five or six miles of the source of Kennebeck River, and that of St François, navigable for Canoes to the Portage, which is six miles over, You then Enter a branch of the Connecticut River. To the Northward, this Government stretches thro' an Immense Tract of Country, as far as Hudson's Bay ; and the same Nations that trade with the Company settled there, used formerly to bring their Furs into this Government thro' the Rivers of St Maurice & Batiscan.

Notwithstanding the Factory settled at Hudson's Bay, and the Posts at Tadousac, & Chicoutimi up the Saguenay, the easy Navigation of those Rivers especially that of Batiscan, Induces several of the Indians, Called *Têtes de Boulle* to Come down even now to this Government every spring.

[1] The papers here mentioned do not accompany the Report as preserved in the Public Record Office.
[2] See note p. 37.

STATE OF THE COUNTRY.

All the Lands in this Government, as well as thro' all Canada, are Divided into Seigneuries, & mannors, granted by the Crown of France to different people, upon certain conditions, such as settling them within a limitted time, paying Hommage at Every Change of Seigneur, and part of the purchase in case of Sale, as also Reserving to the Crown the right of cutting timber for building of Ships, or Erecting Fortifications. The Seigneurs are likewise obliged by the said Grants to Report to the Governor Whatever mines may be Discovered in their respective Seigneuries, as all mines found in Canada are the King's Property. In general these Seigneuries run Four or six Miles in front; and six or nine deep from the Banks of the River S^{t} Lawrence so that many Lands are yet in the hands of the Crown, on the back of those that are Granted.

The Seigneurs had by their Original Grants the power of naming Judges & Administring Justice, even in Capital Cases, thro' their Districts; but Custom has Abolished those too great privileges, tho' the Powers for it are yet extant, in the hands of the Seigneurs: However all suits are now Carried before the proper Tribunals named & established by the Crown.

The Habitations are for the most part settled along the banks of the River S^{t} Lawrence, or up the Rivers & Rivulets that fall into it, and are seldom Carried up higher than five or six Miles. There are in this Government Eighteen Parishes, viz^{t}

North Shore
S^{t} Anne,
S^{t} Marie,
Riv^{re} Batiscan
Côte Batiscan
Champlain
Cape Magdalaine
Trois Rivieres
Point du Lac
Machiche,
Riv^{r} du Lup.
Maskinonge

South Shore—
S^{t} Pierre Bequets
Gentilly
Biencour
Nicolette
Bay S^{t} Antoine
S^{t} Francois
Yamasca.

These seven last Parishes, viz^{t}. Du Lac, Machiche Riv^{re} du Loup, and Maskinongé on the North Shore: Nicolette; Bay S^{t} Antoine, S^{t} François, & Yamasca on the South, are settled round Lake S^{t} Pierre, which is formed by the Spreading of the Water of the River S^{t} Lawrence, the Bottom muddy, the Water Shallow, one & Twenty miles in Length, and about ten in Breadth: the Channel is not above thirteen feet deep, but the bottom of so soft a mud, that a Vessell drawing Fourteen feet may plough through it, it Abounds with many sorts of Excellent Fish.

The Town of Trois Rivieres which is the Capital lays in the Centre of this Government, as also at an Equal Distance from Quebec, & Montreal: it is built upon the North Shore of the River S^{t} Lawrence, and Consists of about One Hundred Houses a Parochial church, a Convent of Ursuline Nuns, & Another of Recollet Priests.

STATE OF THE FORTIFICATIONS

There was no other Fortification in this Town, than the Governors House, which is Stockaded round, and Commands by its Situation the Town & Country about it, Untill the siege of Quebec in 1759. When they Erected Batteries in several Parts of the Town, made an Irregular Intrenchment on that side of it which looks towards the River S^{t} Lawrence: and threw up Lines flanked with two Redoubts, in the Common that lyes to the Westward towards Montreal.

STATE OF DEFENCE.

This place is at present in no state of Defence, the French having Neglected from their Imaginary Security to pay the least Attention to Fortifying it, & suffered the

Inhabitants to build their Houses upon the low Ground near the Common, which is liable to be overflowed Every Spring, rather than take advantage of the high Situation upon which part of the Town is built, whereas they might have secured to themselves at a very little Expence, Safe & convenient Magazines for Stores & Provisions, which the equal Distance from Quebec & Montreal, & the proximity to the Iron Mines & Forges that lay behind this Town seem to have pointed out.

Products of the Soil.

The Laziness of the people, & the alluring & momentary Advantages they reaped from their Traffick with the Indians in the Upper Countrys, & the Counterband Trade they Carried on with the English Colonies, have hitherto prevented the progress of Husbandry, so that out of very near One Hundred Thousand of Acres of Land, granted by the Seigneurs of the different Parishes, there are not sixteen Thousand under Cultivation, whereof hardly Five Thousand have been Employed for sowing of Wheat, which for many years past have not been sufficient for supplying the Inhabitants of this Government with Bread; and has obliged them to procure Yearly from the Governments of Montreal, or Quebec, several Thousand Bushells of Wheat, in Exchange for Fish, Oats, & Tobacco. The Soil tho' light & sandy in some Parishes produces in general, good Crops of Wheat, Oats, Pease, & all sorts of Vegetables. Tho' the Lands are not near so well Cultivated as they might be, Fruit trees such as Apples, Pears, & Plumbs, have been often planted in this Government, but don't thrive—The Inhabitants attribute it to a Stratum of marle that lyes within a foot, or fourteen inches from the surface, which Occasions the Tree to Decay, as soon as the Root touches it. In the sandy Parts of this Government, musk & water melons are produced in great abundance, good of their kind, and with very little trouble. The difficulty for some years past for procuring Tobacco, from the English Colonies, has encouraged the Inhabitants of this Government to Cultivate it, by which means many of their Corn Fields have been turned to that use, and those Lands greatly Impoverished.

State of the Revenue of this Government.

This Government has hitherto brought nothing into the French King's Coffers. There was formerly a Regular Office for buying of Beaver Settled at Trois Rivieres, in the same manner, and with the same priviledges & Restrictions as those of Montreal, and Quebec. But the Advantage which the Inhabitants found in Carrying their Packs to either of the above mentioned Towns, where they could supply themselves with what Goods they wanted, encouraged them to Venture, disobeying the orders given to the Contrary, and of Course rendered the produce of that office, so triffling that after some Years it was joined to that of Quebec.

The only Branch of the Revenue remaining in this Government, is the Kings Dues & Rights, Amounting to a twelfth part of the Price in Case of Sale or Exchange of such Lands, or Houses, as lye upon his Demesnes; as also a fifth Part of the Price of Sale, or Exchange of all Seigneuries & Mannors, as being Lord Paramount of all the Lands & Estates in Canada, of which Dues a third part was always remitted, thro' the King's Pleasure. The produce of which Branch has likewise failed from the want of a Commissary in this Government to Inspect, and look into it.—N.B. There was only One Person called Receiver-General of the King's Demesnes in this Colony, who Resided at Quebec, from the distance, & the want of a Deputy in this Government, the Inhabitants had all the opportunitys they could wish, to sink the King's Dues.

Former Management Rejected all but one Article.

Indeed no part of the Former Management seems worthy of Adoption, but that of the King's Rights and Privileges, as every other Branch of the Ancient Administration, has been the most powerful means of stopping the progress of this Colony.

Expences of this Government.

The Expences of this Government cannot be Easily Calculated, as the most material Branch depended upon the probity of the Governors, Intendant, and Keeper of the King's Stores, as also the variable Circumstances of more or less Indians being Employed or visiting this Government : for which purpose there was at Trois Rivieres a Considerable Magazine of Provisions, & Dry Goods of all sorts, Wholly Intended to Supply the wants of Indians living in this Government marching thro' it, or Coming to Trade ; the Expence of which Amounted some Years to two or three Hundred Thousands of French Livres, others less. Another branch, but of a Clearer nature was the Sallaries of the People upon the Staff in this Governm^{t} & are as follows.

	French Livres.
To a Governor	6,000 :—
Lieut Governor	2,000 :—
Town Major	1,500 :—
Town Adjutant	1,100 :—
And in the Civil Branch.	
To a Lieut. General or Chief Judge	600 :—
King's Attorney	300 :—
a Taylor	600 :—

Lastly the King was pleased to Grant every Year, to the two Religious Houses of Ursulines & Recollets in the Town of Trois Rivieres, a Gratification not exceeding Twelve Hundred Livres for both Houses ; and His Majesty was likewise at the Expence of paying for the Board of such Bastard Children, as were Declared to, and Registered by the King's Attorney. All which Expences were paid Half Yearly by the Treasury at Quebec.

Advantages derived to the French

To all Appearances the French Derived no advantages from this Government, and utterly neglected, or abused such as they might have Improved, or profited by.

The most Material which they Abused was that which might arise from the Iron mines & Forges settled about seven Miles behind the Town of Trois Rivieres, up the River S^{t} Maurice.

This Establishment Consists of one Furnace and two Forges built upon a little Rivulet, whose water never freeses ; it Discharges itself into the River S^{t} Maurice, from whence the Iron may be easily Conveyed to any Magazine at Trois Rivieres in Batteaux, and from thence in Vessells to Montreal or Quebec. There are besides a large Stone House for the Managers & other wood Buildings for the People Employed at the Works.

The Mine that has hitherto supplied the forges lays very near the surface of the Earth, in a low marshy Ground seven or Eight miles from them, There has hitherto been no Road made to it, as they used to fetch the Ore in Sledges during the Winter Season ; but a good One may be easily made.

The Iron made from this Ore, is so Excellent in its Quality, that in a late tryal made by order of His Excellency General Amherst, it was found greatly superior to any made in America, and even Exceeds that Imported from Sweden.

This Mine was opened in the Year 1732, and Granted in 1736 to a Company, whom the King Assisted with a Loan of about *3000* pounds sterling They obliged themselves to Afford what Iron the King might have occasion for, at two Dollars and a half the hundred weight ; Whereas this Iron in Barrs never sold for less than five or Six Dollars in this Colony. Their own Extravagance ; and the low price of Iron Stipulated for between them and the King, was the reason some Years after of their giving up the Grant, and Declaring themselves unable to Repay the Loan they had borrowed from His Majesty.

In 1742 the King took back the Grant, and kept the Forges in his own hands, which from that time were put entirely under the Direction of the Intendant.

The Works were then Carried on in a Larger scale, the mine produced ore in great plenty ; and in the Year *1746* the single Furnace built there returned one Million Eleven

Hundred Thousands five Hundred & Twenty three pounds weight of Cast Iron which produced Five Hundred Thousand Weight of pure Iron, besides a large Quantity of Stoves & Pots, Notwithstanding All This, the great number of useless People employed there, such as a Director, a Comptroller, a Contractor for Provisions & forage, Several Overseers in Chief, a Chaplain &ca, at large sallaries; the little attention paid to the Improvement of the Lands to procure Oats & Hay. Which was always bought at a great Distance, and at a Considerable expence, & besides the Fraud of the Intendants, bywhom all the accoⁿᵗˢ of that Branch were settled; rendered that Establishment rather burthensome. than profitable to the Crown. All the Buildings, Machinary, & Tools are now in a most Ruinous Condition, and require a thorough Repair. But the natural Advantages still Remain, vizᵗ the mine itself, to which may be added another yet untouched, laying about three miles from the Forges, on the other side of the River Sᵗ Maurice, the Woods about that Establishment, a Quarry of Limestone, absolutely necessary for the Melting of the Ore, Eight miles up the River Sᵗ Maurice; and lastly the Rivulet upon which two more Forges & a Furnace may be easily built without any Incumbrance to Each other; All which Advantages may certainly be greatly Improved to the Advantage of the Crown, by Supplying His Majesty's Navy with proper Iron for Ship Building.

Tho' this Government is Extremely well timbered, with proper Wood for building of Ships, & for Masts, yet the greater Facility of supplying the Navy with those Materials from Lake Champlain makes that Article less valuable. The Lands have been tryed & found Equal to produce plentifull Crops of Hemp & Flax—Rope walks might be Established, in many Parishes of this Government, and an office fixed at Trois Rivieres for buying of Hemp or Ropes.

The Woods Abound with Pine Trees that would Afford great Plenty of Pitch, and all sorts of Gums; as also with Maple & Plane Trees, from which the Inhabitants, at the breaking up of the Frost, draw a great quantity of Syrup, and by boiling make a Coarse kind of Sugar for their own Use. Much more of this kind of Sugar might be made, should it be thought proper to Encourage it.

STATE OF POPULATION.

The same Reasons mentioned above, which have hitherto prevented the progress of Husbandry, have also stoped the Encrease of people. The greatest part of the young men, allured by the Debauched and Rambling Life, which always Attend the Indian Trade in the Upper Countrys, never thought of settling at home, 'till they were almost wore out with Diseases, or premature old age.

The Number of Regular Troops in this Government, will be seen by Annexed Return N° 1.

The Number of Canadian Inhabitants with a Distinct Column of the Number of those that are able to Bear Arms, by the Return N° 2.

The Number of Acres granted by Seigneurs, the property of the Lands, with the Number & Species of Cattle upon them, by the Return N° 3.

The Number of Christenings, Marriages, & Burials, since the latter part of the Year 1760, to April 1762, by the Return N° 4.

DISPOSITION OF THE INHABITANTS

The Inhabitants & Chiefly the Peasantry seem very happy in the Change of their Masters. They are protected in the free Exercise of their Religion; they begin to feel that they are no longer Slaves, but that they do Enjoy the Full Benefit of that Indulgent & Benign Government which Constitute the peculiar felicity of all, who are Subjects to the British Empire.

None have hitherto, to my knowledge emigrated from this Government; And at present there seems no grounds to fear the emigration of any of them. The Gentry are the only People, who may perhaps Intend. to Remove, if the Country should Remain Under the Government of Great Britain. In general, they Chuse not to Speak upon the Subject, as they still flatter themselves with tacit & Distant hopes of the Country being Returned to its former Masters.

R. BURTON.

N° 1.

A RETURN of the British Forces Quartered in the Government of Trois Rivieres April the 5th 1762.

Place where Quartered	Regiments	Companies	Officers Present					Effective Rank & File
			Commission'd			Non Commission'd		
			Captains	Lieutenants	Ensigns	Serjeants	Drummers	
Trois Rivieres	44th	Captain Hervey	.....	2	1	2	1	73
		Captain Treby	1	2	1	2	2	69
Masquinonge & Machiche	46th	Captain Legge	1	1	1	2	1	60
St Anne & Champlain	46th	Captain Arnot	1	1	1	3	2	59
St François	46th	Captain Johnston	.....	1	1	3	2	59
		Total	3	7	5	12	8	320

44th Regiment—Captain William Hervey Major of Brigade ; one Serjeant recommended ; one Serjt one Drummer on Party.

46. Regiment—Captain Alexander Johnstone at Quebec, with leave of General Amherst, one Serjeant on Party.

R. BURTON
Colonel—

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

N° 2.

RETURN of the Canadian Inhabitants settled in the Town & Government of Trois-Rivieres in April 1762—

Names of Parishes	House Keepers	Married women & widows	Males unmarried & Children	Females unmarried & Children	Male Servants	Female Servants	Men able to Bear Arms	Total of the People.
Les Trois Rivieres	114	130	148	168	59	53	136	672
Point du Lac	46	44	66	73	2	1	53	232
Machiche	106	110	176	164	9	2	153	567
Riviere du Loup	104	97	152	141	22	4	88	500
Masquinongé	65	62	112	94	2	3	62	338.
Yamasca	110	117	161	153	20	12	149	573.
S[t] François	57	52	90	111	16	14	70	340
Baye S[t] Antoine	57	51	94	67	5	5	67	279.
Nicolette	95	84	122	123	12	10	111	446
Bécancour	63	60	65	84	1	6	66	279
Jentilly	27	30	44	44	1	2	35	148.
S[t] Pierre	33	33	70	69	14	0	53	219
S[te] Anne	58	44	110	85	17	12	60	326
S[te] Marie	58	49	80	85	3	8	64	283
Riviere Batiscant	98	95	153	154	6	7	65	513
Batiscant	35	35	60	79	6	8	54	223.
Champlain	48	49	72	71	30	18	65	288
Cape Magdaleine	32	29	45	35	15	18	40	174
Forges S[t] Maurice	11	11	18	28	3	1	0	72
Total	1217	1182	1838	1948	243	184	1391	6.472

N.B. There are besides in this Government Three Indian Villages, one at Bécancour ; Another at S[t] François both of Abenakis ; and the last at Pointe du Lac of Algonquins, Containing about *500* Men Women & Children—Besides Forty Five Families of Acadians, amounting to very near Two Hundred people hutted in different places of this Government.—

From the Registers of the Secretary's Office at Trois Rivieres, the 5[th] of April 1762.

J. BRUYERE. Sec[ry]

N° 3.

RETURN of the Lands granted by the Seigneurs, those under Cultivation, their Natural property, & the Number of Cattle upon them, throughout the Town & Government of Trois Rivieres, in April 1762—

Names of Parishes	Acres of Land Granted	Acres under Cultivation	Property of the same	Horses	Horned Cattle	Sheep.	
La Trois Rivieres	5830	1339	All sorts of grains	80	210	50	
Pointe du Lac	2780	280	Wheat & Oats	20	50	12	
Machiche	9800	1800	Wheat	90	250	70	
Riviere du Loup	6200	1200	Wheat & Oats	90	160	20	
Maskinongé	4250	550	Wheat Oats & Pease	50	150	25	
Yamasca	9300	1300	All sorts	120	380	150	
S[t] François	2600	1100	Wheat & Indian Corn	60	180	40	N.B. There is in this Government great plenty of Hogs, Poultry, Wild Fowl, especially wood Pidgeons: Abundance of Fish in Lake S[t] Pierre And such an amazing quantity of small fish Crouding up the River S[t] Maurice about Christmas, that it is sufficient to maintain several poor families, during great part of the Winter—They even feed their Hogs with them.
Baye S[t] Antoine	6000	1000	Wheat & Pease	50	200	80	
Nicolette	9200	1200	All sorts	60	210	80	
Bécancour	3400	400	All sorts	40	200	20	
Jentilly	5800	200	All sorts	24	60	7	
S[t] Pierre	3900	400	Wheat & Oats	35	120	30	
S[te] Anne	3850	850	Wheat & Oats	64	110	75	
S[te] Marie	4637	1100	Wheat & Oats	66	142	133	
Riviere Batiscant	3500	500	Wheat Oats & Tobacco	107	240	25	
Batiscant	4033	1482	Wheat Tobacco	46	127	38	
Champlain	5660	1400	Wheat Oats & Tobacco	80	175	10	
Cap Magdaleine	2100	600	Oats & Tobacco	41	142	19	
	92840	16701		1123	3106	884	

From the Registers of the Secretary's Office at Trois Rivieres April 5[th] 1762

J. BRUYERE.
Sec[ry]

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

N° 4.

RETURN of the Number of Christenings, Marriages, & Burials in the Government of Trois Rivieres from September 1760, to April 1762

Names of Parishes	Christenings		Marriages	Burials	
	Male	Female		Male	Female
Les Trois Rivieres	38	36	19	27	34
Pointe du Lac	8	10	4	7	5
Machiche	35	30	12	31	13
Riviere du Loup	19	23	18	7	5
Masquinongé	11	13	11	7	3
Yamasca	24	32	26	11	20
S[t] François	21	20	7	18	17
Bay S[t] Antoine	13	16	14	7	8
Nicollette	16	19	19	5	7
Bécancour	18	14	21	2	4
S[t] Pierre	18	8	8	3	5
S[te] Anne	38	33	19	25	21
Batiscant et Riviere Batiscant	38	32	21	20	12
Champlain et Jentilly	16	18	12	8	14
Cap Magdaleine	8	3	4	4	3
Total	321	307	215	182	171

Thus the Number of Births in this Government have during the above mentioned time, Exceeded that of Burials by 275—

From the Registers of the Secretary's Office at Trois Rivieres—April the 6[th] 1762—

J. BRUYERE. Sec[ry]

Endorsed :–Colonel Burton
Report
of the State of the Government of Trois
Rivieres in Canada
April. 1762 :
in S[r] J. Amherst's of June 15 : 1762.
No 20.

GENERAL GAGE'S REPORT OF THE STATE OF THE GOVERNMENT OF MONTREAL.

MONTREAL March 20[th], 1762.

SIR, I have already Acknowledged the Receipt of a Copy of the Earl of Egremont's Letter to you of the 12[th] Dec[r], and I take this opportunity to return you my Answers thereto, Assuring you, that I have lost no Time in collecting the best Information of Every thing Contained in that Letter that I could possibly procure.

I feel the highest Satisfaction, that I am able to inform you, That during my Command in this Government, I have made it my Constant Care and Attention, that the Canadians should be treated agreeable to His Majesty's kind & humane Intentions. No Invasion on their Propertys, or Insult on their Persons have gone unpunished, All Reproaches on their Subjection by the Fate of Arms, Revilings on their Customs or Country, and all Reflexions on their Religion have been discountenanced and forbid.

No Distinction has been made betwixt the Briton & Canadian but equaly regarded as Subjects of the same Prince. The Soldiers live peaceably with the Inhabitants, & they reciprocaly acquire, an affection for each other. I have notwithstanding, made known, His Majesty's Pleasure on these Particulars to the Several Commanders of Corps, that every Individual may be acquainted therewith, which will, no Doubt, Add the greatest Weight to the Orders & Directions which have been already given. And you may be Assured that Troops who have ever shewn the most Ardent desires, to Advance the Interest of their Sovereign, and paid the most exact Obedience to his Commands, will vye with each other in Brotherly Love and Affection to the Canadians, over whom, His Majesty has extended his Royal Favor, & Protection. The Indians have been treated, on the Same principles of Humanity, They have had immediate Justice for all

their Wrongs, and no Tricks or Artifices have hitherto been attempted, to defraud Them in their Trade.

I send herewith a Return, (N° 1) of the present State of the Troops & Artillery in this Government, As to the Fortifications, except Fort W^m^ Augustus, which may at present be in a good state of Defence, the rest having only been calculated to repel sudden Invasions of Indians, are of Course, of small consideration. The City of Montreal is surrounded by a high Wall ramparted and flanked; the Parapet about Three feet thick a natural Defence from the River S^t^ Lawrence on one side, on the other, a Ditch mostly faced. Upon a Height within the City, is a small square work of wood, compleated since the Capitulation, provided with a few pieces of Artillery, & capable of containing Seventy or Eighty Men. The Fort of Chamblé, is an Antient Stone Castle, flanked with Tours, in which are Port-Holes, for small pieces of Ordnance, no Ditch or Outwork.

You will also receive herewith, a General Return, (N° 2,) of the State of this Government, for the year 1761, Comprehending the Number of its Inhabitants, Cattle &ca. The State of Population, Quantity of Acres Cultivated and Quantity of Grain sown, for the particulars of all which, I referr you to the Return.

The Soil produces all sorts of Summer grain, in some parts of its Government, the Wheat is sown in Autumn. Every kind of pulse & other vegetables; to which I may add, some Fruits, viz^t^ Apples Pears Plumbs Melons, &ca. Cyder is made here, but as yet in Small quantitys. In general, every Fruit tree, hardy enough to withstand the severity of the Winter, will produce in the summer, which affords sufficient Heat, to bring most kinds of Fruit to Maturity.

The Profits, which the French King drew from the Government of Montreal, unconnected with the other two Governments, of Trois Rivieres & Quebec, proceeded from *the Sale of certain Trading Posts* in the Indian Country, *From the Money paid for permits*, to trade at others, which were called Free Posts, *from the King's own Trade*, at those called the King's Posts. And *from the Droit de Quint, & Droit d'Echange.* In Return (N° 3) you will find these several posts particularly ascertained, with the annual Profits which might have accrued from the two first. It is impossible to ascertain, what were the Profits & Losses upon the French King's own Trade; No Doubt, that Trade well managed, would have produced considerable gains; but from the Number of Commissaries & Factors employed, who have made very large Fortunes for themselves; and the immense profusion of Presents, made to the Indians: I must conclude, His Majesty gained very little from the Commerce.

The Lands have all been granted, on Feudal Tenures, from thence; The King's *Droit de Quint, & Droit d'Echange.* The first is a Fifth, of all Monies that shall be received, on the sale of Seigneuries, or Lordships. The Latter, a Fifth of the value of all Lordships exchanged, & a Twelfth of the value of all Copyhold. Estates, that shall be exchanged. The Right of Exchange however, did not belong to the French King, either in the City or Island of Montreal; It having been granted to the priests of the Seminary of S^t^ Sulpice, who are Temporal Lords of that Island. And enjoy the privilege of the Exchange, as well the City as the rest of the Island. The French King generally remitted a Third of his Dues on these Sales & Exchanges, whose Revenues from hence, might amount, Communibus Annis, to about Three Thousand Livres. I have Supported His Majesty's Right to these fines of Alienation remitting the Third, according to old Custom. This Year by an Accident, They have amounted to Nine Thousand Livres.

Immediately after we became Masters of this Country, all Monoplys were abolished, and all Incumbrances upon Trade were removed. The Traders chose their posts, without the obligation of purchasing them, and I can by no means think, The French Management, in giving exclusive grants of trade, at particular posts, for the sake of the sale thereof: or the sale of permits to trade at the free posts, worthy our Imitations. The Indians of course paid dearer for their goods, & the Trade in General, must have been injured by Monoplys. The Traders were alone at the posts they had purchased, where no person in Authority had the Inspection of their Conduct; & committed many abuses, for which the Indians could get no Redress; And it has happened, that the Indians had murdered the Traders & plundered their Effects; by which the French have been drawn into wars at a very great Distance, and at a great Expense. The

French also found a very great Inconvenience in this kind of Traffick, from the Loss of men to the Colony.

Nothing was more Common, than for the Servants, whom the Merchants hired to work their Boats, & assist in their Trade, thro' a long Habit of Indian Manners & Customs, at length to adopt their way of Life, to intermarry with them, & turn Savages. Several Edicts have been published to prevent this but notwithstanding, there are now some Hundreds amongst the distant Indians, who I do not suppose will ever return to their Country. Tho' the Trading Posts were by this means multiplied, and from thence appears to have increased the Trade, in reality, unless in a few Instances, these Monopolizers brought no Addition of Commerce into Canada, as they for the most part traded with Indians, who would otherwise have carried their Furrs to the great Marts of Michillimakinac and Detroit, so that in Effect, they were only Forestallers of the Market. Besides the Inconveniences which I have mentioned, to have attended the sale of Posts & Permits, I conceive this matter to be so liable to abuse, thro Receivers, Jobbs, & Perquisites, that it would bring but little into His Majesty's Coffers. And that the surest & easiest way to encrease His Majesty's Revenue from the Pelletry will be the laying such Dutys only on its Importation, as shall be thought Advisable.

To remedy the Inconveniencies & abuses, which both the English & French have suffered, thro' the management of the Indian Trade ; I know no better method, than to assign a certain Number of Posts in the distant Country, to which only, the Traders should be allowed to traffick, and to abolish all the little Posts.

And I am of opinion the Five Posts hereafter mentioned, will enable His Majesty's subjects to trade with almost every Nation of Indians, that has yet been discovered, and that have been accustomed to Trade with the French, viz' *Kanamistigoua* on Lake Huron, *Michillimakinac Baye des Puants* in Lake Michigan *The Detroit, and Houilliatanon*, on the Ouabache.

A small Detachment of Troops with proper Officers should be in each of these Posts, And the officers Authorized, either solely by themselves, or assisted by such other persons as may be found in the posts, to exercise a Judicial power—The Vast distance some of the above Posts are from the Inhabited Country, would alone make this circumstance highly necessary, and the advantages that would arise from it, are very apparent, The Insolence of the Indians will be checked, by the Presence of the Troops. The Tricks & Artifices of the Traders to defraud the Indians will meet with Instant Punishment, which cannot fail to make the Indians conceive, the highest Opinion of Our Integrity & His Majesty's good Inclination towards them, and by these means, all Disputes and Quarrells with the Savages will be prevented. I can devise no better plan for Carrying on the Trade in the distant Countrys, than the above ; or by which, any Regulation concerning the Trade that shall be made, can ever be observed, and Supported.

Paper (N° 4) contains the particular Dutys upon the Merchandize imported into Canada, and upon the exports of the Pelletry, Also a Computation of all the Revenues the French King enjoyed, Communibus Annis, from the whole Province of Canada comprehending at an average, Exports & Imports, Sale of Posts, & all Emoluments whatever, which were received in Canada on the King's Account. I referr you likewise to the same paper for the annual expence of Canada to the French, in Time of Peace. You will observe amongst the Exports that the Beaver, which was the exclusive Trade of the India Company, paid no Duty. Nor am I able to send you any good acco^{t}, whether the French King drew any Profits from the Beaver, or other Pelletry, on its arrival in the Ports of France ; or what advantages The Crown of France reaped from the Exclusive Trade of Beaver, granted to the India Company There are no persons here who can give me any clear Information in those particulars.

The only immediate Importance & advantage the French King derived from Canada was the preventing the Extension of the British Colonys, The Consumption of the Commodities & Manufactures of France, and the Trade of Pelletry. She had no Doubt, views to future Advantages, That this Country might in Time supply her, with Hemp, Cordage, Iron, Masts, & generaly all kinds of Naval Stores.

The people in general seem well, enough disposed their new Masters. The only Causes of Dislike which I can discover, proceed from the fear of losing their paper Money, and the Difference of Religion, I understand Canada to be on the same

Footing in Respect of this money, as all the French Colonys ; and if France pays any of them, I dont see how she can avoid paying the Bills of Exchange drawn from Canada, in the same proportion as she pays the rest. It is the Canadians only who would be sufferers by an exception, as Canadian Bills, to a very large amount are in the possession of French Merchants, and the rest may be sent to France, & no body be able to distinguish which is French, or which Canadian Property. The people having enjoyed a free & undisturbed Exercise of their Religion, ever since the Capitulation of the Country : Their fears in that particular are much abated, but there still remains a Jealousy. It is to be hoped, that in time this Jealousy will wear off : and certainly in this, much will depend upon the Clergy, Perhaps Methods may be found hereafter, to Supply the Cures of this Country with Priests well affected, But whilst Canada is stocked as she now is, with Corps of Priests detached from Seminarys in France, on whom they depend, and to whom they pay obedience It is natural to conceive, That neither the Priests, or those they can influence, will ever bear that Love and Affection to a British Government, which His Majesty's Auspicious Reign would otherwise engage from the Canadians, as well as from his other Subjects.

No Persons have left this Government to go to France, except Those, who held Military and Civil Employments under the French King. Nor do I apprehend any Emigration at the Peace being perswaded that the present Inhabitants, will remain under the British Dominion. I perceive none preparing to leave the Government, or that seem inclined to do it ; unless it is a few Ladys whose Husbands are already in France, and they propose to leave the Country when Peace is made, if their Husbands should not rather choose to return to Canada.

As I cannot discover that the Limits betwixt Louisiana & Canada were distinctly described, so as to be Publickly known, I can only inform you, what were generally believed here, to have been the Boundaries of Canada &. give you my own Opinion, which is drawn from the Trade that has been Constantly carried on, by the Canadians, under the Authority, and permission of their several Governors. From hence I judge, not only the Lakes, which are Indisputable, but the whole Course of the Mississippi from its Heads to it's Junction with the Illinois, to have been comprehended by the French, in the Government of Canada,

The People of Louisiana carry their Trade up the Missouri River, and I can't find that the Traders from that Province, ever went higher up the Mississipi, than the mouth of the Illinois River, on the Contrary, the Traders from Canada, did constantly trade above the Illinois, from their Posts on Lake Michigan, even up to the River S^{t} Croix, and the Falls of S^{t} Anthony. And it was the Trade alone of the Mississipi Indians, which made the Post of the Baye des Puants, so very advantageous. The Illinois River, tho' formerly in the District of Canada, was, after some Disputes betwixt the Governor, annexed to Louisiana. A South Easterly Line, drawn from the portage, betwixt the Illinois River and the waters which run into Lake Michigan will bring you to the post of Houilliatanon upon the Ouabaches fourscore Leagues down that River ; Computing from that part, where the Boats are Launched, after crossing the Portage of the Miamis. This was the last Trading Post belonging to Canada on that side, & was certainly the Boundary of Canada on that side. About sixty Leagues below this Post, is the Post of Vincennes, which was served by the Traders of Louisiana, and of Course, was the Boundary of that Province. This is the best information I can procure you concerning the Limits, and what I have described to you, are thought to be the real Boundaries betwixt the two Provinces.

As I have answered the several Particulars of Lord Egremont's Letter, after having made the best Enquiry I shall think myself happy if the Acco^{t} I send you, shall in any Shape contribute to Your transmitting to His Majesty the exact State of his Province of Canada. I am with great Regard & Esteem.

Sir, your most obedient most humble servant,

THO^{s}. GAGE.

His Excellency
S^{r} Jeffery Amherst.

Endorsed : Major General Gage
20th March 1762
in S^{r}. J. Amherst's of May 12th 1762.
No 38.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

TREATY OF PARIS 1763.[1]

F. O. State Papers.
Treaties

February 10th 1763.—

DEFINITIVE Treaty of Peace and Alliance between Great Britain France and Spain, concluded at Paris, with the Seperate Articles thereunto belonging.

Au Nom de la Très Sainte & Indivisible Trinité, Pere, Fils, & Saint Esprit. Ainsi soit il.

Soit notoire à Tous Ceux, qu'il appartiendra ou peut appartenir, en Maniere quelconque.

Il a plû au Tout Puissant de repandre l'Esprit d'Union & de Concorde sur les Princes, dont les Divisions avoient porté le Trouble dans les quatre Parties du Monde, & de leur inspirer le Dessein de faire succeder les Douceurs de la Paix aux Malheurs d'une longue et sanglante Guerre, qui, après s'être elevée entre L'Angleterre & La France, pendant le Regne du Serenissime & Tres Puissant Prince Georges 2. par la Grace de Dieu Roy de la Grande Bretagne, de glorieuse Memoire, a été continuée sous le Regne du Serenissime & Très Puissant Prince Georges 3. Son Successeur, & s'est communiquée dans ses Progrés à l'Espagne & au Portugal ; En Consequence, Le Serenissime & Très-Puissant Prince Georges 3., par la Grace de Dieu Roy de la Grande Bretagne, de France, et d'Irlande, Duc de Brunswick & de Lunebourg, Archi-Tresorier & Electeur du Saint Empire Romain ; Le Serenissime & Très Puissant Prince, Louis 15. par la Grace de Dieu Roy Très Chretien—Et Le Serenissime & Très Puissant Prince Charles 3. par la Grace de Dieu Roy d'Espagne, & des Indes, après avoir posé les Fondemens de la Paix dans les Preliminaires signés le 3 : Novbre dernier à Fontainebleau : Et le Sermo & Très puissant Prince Dom Joseph 1er par la Grace de Dieu Roy de Portugal & des Algarves, après y avoir accedé ; Ont resolû de consommer sans Delai ce grand & important Ouvrage ; A cet Effet les hautes Parties Contractantes ont nommé & constitué Leurs Ambassadeurs Extraordinaires & Ministres Plenipotentiaires respectifs ; Savoir, Sa Sacrée Majesté Le Roy de la Grande Bretagne, Le Très illustre & très excellent Seigneur, Jean, Duc & Comte de Bedford, Marquis de Tavistock &c., Son Ministre d'Etat, Lieutenant General de Ses Armées, Garde de son Sceau Privé, Chevalier du Très Noble Ordre de la Jarretiere, & Son Ambassadeur Extraordinaire & Ministre Plenipotentiaire près de Sa Majesté Très Chretienne ; Sa Sacrée Majesté Le Roy Très Chretien, le très illustre & très excellent Seigneur, Cesar Gabriel de Choiseul, Duc de Praslin, Pair de France, Chevalier de ses Ordres, Lieutenant General de ses Armées, & de la Province de Bretagne, Conseiller en tous ses Conseils, et Ministre & Secretaire d'Etat, & de ses Commandemens & Finances ; Sa Sacrée Majesté Le Roy Catholique le très illustre & tres excellent Seigneur Dom Gerom Grimaldi, Marquis de Grimaldi, Chevalier des Ordres du Roy Très Chretien, Gentilhomme de la Chambre de Sa Majesté Catholique avec Exercice, & Son Ambassadeur Extraordinaire près de Sa Majesté Très Chretienne ; Sa Sacrée Majesté Le Roy Très Fidele, le très illustre & très excellent Seigneur, Martin de Mello & Castro, Chevalier profès de l'Ordre de Christ, du Conseil de Sa Majesté Très Fidele, & Son Ambassadeur & Ministre Pleni potentiaire auprès de S. Mte Très Chretne ; Lesquels, après s'être duëment communiqué leurs Plein pouvoirs en bonne Forme (& dont les Copies sont transcrites à la Fin du present Traité de Paix) sont convenus des Articles, dont **** la Teneur s'ensuit.

ARTICLE 1.

Il y aura une Paix Chretienne, universelle, & perpetuelle tant par Mer que par Terre, & une Amitié sincere & constante sera retablie entre Leurs Majestés Britannique, Très Chretienne, Catholique, & Très Fidele, & entre leurs Heritiers, & Successeurs, Royaumes, Etats, Provinces, Pays, Sujets, & Vassaux, de quelque Qualité et Condition qu'Ils soient.

[1] The French text of the treaty as here given is taken from a series of photographs reproducing the original treaty as preserved in the Public Record Office, among the State Papers of the British Foreign Office, in the section "Treaties," vol. 123.

sans Exception de Lieux, ni de Personnes, en sorte que les Hautes Parties Contractantes apporteront la plus grande Attention à maintenir entr'Elles & leurs dits Etats & Sujets cette Amitié & Correspondance reciproque, sans permettre dorenavant, que de Part ni d'autre on commette aucunes Sortes d'Hostilités par Mer ou par Terre, pour quelque Cause ou sous quelque Pretexte que ce puisse être ; Et on evitera soigneusement tout ce qui pourroit alterer à l'avenir l'Union heureusement retablie, s'attachant au contraire à se procurer reciproquement en toute Occasion tout ce qui pourroit contribuer à leur Gloire, Interêts, & Avantages mutuels, sans donner aucun Secours ou Protection directement ou indirectement à ceux, qui voudroient porter quelque Prejudice à l'une ou à l'autre des dites hautes Parties contractantes. Il y aura un Oubli general de tout ce qui a pû être fait ou commis avant ou depuis le Commencement de la Guerre, qui vient de finir.

ARTICLE 2.

Les Traités de Westphalie de mil six cent quarante huit, ceux de Madrid entre les Couronnes de la Grande Bretagne & d'Espagne de mil six cent soixante sept, & de mil six cent soixante dix, les Traités de Paix de Nimegue, de mil six cent soixante dix huit, & de mil six cent soixante dix neuf, de Ryswick de mil six cent quatre vingt dix sept, ceux de Paix & de Commerce d'Utrecht de mil sept cent treize, celui de Bade de mil sept cent quatorze, le Traité de la triple Alliance de La Haye de mil sept cent dix sept, celui de la quadruple Alliance de Londres de mil sept cent dix huit, le Traité de Paix de Vienne de mil sept cent trente huit, le Traité Definitif d'Aix la Chapelle de mil sept cent quarante huit, & celui de Madrid entre les Couronnes de la Grande Bretagne, & d'Espagne de mil sept cent cinquante, aussi bien que les Traités entre les Couronnes d'Espagne & de Portugal du 13. Fevrier mil six cent soixante huit, du 6. Fevrier mil sept cent quinze, & du 12. Fevrier mil sept cent soixante un, & celui du 11. Avril mil sept cent treize entre la France & le Portugal, avec les Guaranties de la Grande Bretagne ; servent de Base & de Fondement à la Paix, & au present Traité : & pour cet Effet ils sont tous renouvelles & confirmés dans la meilleure Forme, ainsi que tous les Traités en general, qui subsistoient entre les hautes Parties contractantes avant la Guerre, & comme s'ils etoient inserés ici Môt à Môt, en sorte qu'ils devront être observés exactement à l'avenir dans toute leur Teneur, & religieusement executés de Part & d'autre dans tous leurs Points, auxquels il n'est pas derogé par le present Traité, nonobstant tout ce qui pourroit avoir été stipulé au contraire par aucune des Hautes Parties contractantes ; Et toutes les dites Parties declarent, qu'Elles ne permettront pas qu'il subsiste aucun Privilege, Grace, ou Indulgence contraires aux Traités ci-dessus confirmés, à l'Exception de ce qui aura eté accordé et stipulé par le present Traité.

ARTICLE 3.

Tous les Prisonniers faits de Part & d'autre tant par Terre que par Mer, et les Otages enlêvés ou donnés, pendant la Guerre, et jusqu'à ce Jour, seront restitués sans Rançon dans six Semaines au plus tard, à compter du Jour de l'Echange de la Ratification du present Traité, chaque Couronne soldant respectivement les Avances, qui auront eté faites pour la Subsistance & l'Entretien de ces Prisonniers par le Souverain du Pays, où Ils auront été detenûs, conformément aux Reçûs & Etats constatés & autres Titres autentiques, qui seront fournis de Part & d'autre. Et il sera donné reciproquement des Suretés pour le Payement des Dettes, que les Prisonniers auroient pû contracter dans les Etats, où Ils auroient été detenûs, jusqu'à leur entiere Liberté.—Et tous les Vaisseaux, tant de Guerre que marchands, qui auroient eté pris depuis l'Expiration des Termes convenûs pour la Cessation des Hostilités par Mer, seront pareillement rendûs de bonne Foy, avec tous leurs Equipages, & Cargaisons : Et on procedera à l'Execution de cet Article immediatement après l'Echange des Ratifications de ce Traité.

ARTICLE 4.

Sa Majesté Très Chretienne renonce à toutes les Pretensions, qu'Elle a formées autrefois, ou pû former, à la Nouvelle Ecosse, ou l'Acadie, en toutes ses Parties, & la

garantit toute entiere, & avec toutes ses Dependances, au Roy de la Grande Bretagne. De plus, Sa Majesté Très Chretienne cede & garantit à Sa dite Majesté Britannique, en toute Proprieté, le Canada avec toutes ses Dependances, ainsi que l'Isle du Cap Breton, & toutes les autres Isles, & Côtes, dans le Golphe & Fleuve S^t^ Laurent, & generalement tout ce qui depend des dits Pays, Terres, Isles, & Côtes, avec la Souveraineté, Proprieté, Possession, & tous Droits acquis par Traité, ou autrement, que le Roy Très Chretien et la Couronne de France ont eus jusqu'à present sur les dits Pays, Isles, Terres, Lieux, Côtes, & leurs Habitans, ainsi que le Roy Très Chretien cede & transporte le tout au dit Roy & à la Couronne de la Grande Bretagne, & cela de la Maniere & de la Forme la plus ample, sans Restriction, & sans qu'il soit libre de revenir sous aucun Pretexte contre cette Cession & Garantie, ni de troubler la Grande Bretagne dans les Possessions sus-mentionnées. De son Coté Sa Majesté Britannique convient d'accorder aux Habitans du Canada la Liberté de la Religion Catholique ; En Consequence Elle donnera les Ordres les plus precis & les plus effectifs, pour que ses nouveaux Sujets Catholiques Romains puissent professer le Culte de leur Religion selon le Rit de l'Eglise Romaine, en tant que le permettent les Loix de la Grande Bretagne. Sa Majesté Britannique convient en outre, que les Habitans François ou autres, qui auroient eté Sujets du Roy Très Chretien en Canada, pourront se retirer en toute Sûreté & Liberté, où bon leur semblera, et pourront vendre leurs Biens, pourvû que ce soit à des Sujets de Sa Majesté Britannique, & transporter leurs Effets, ainsi que leurs Personnes, sans être genés dans leur Emigration, sous quelque Pretexte que ce puisse être, hors celui de Dettes ou de Procés criminels ; Le Terme limité pour cette Emigration sera fixé à l'Espace de dix huit Mois, à compter du Jour de l'Echange des Ratifications du present Traité.

Article 5.

Les Sujets de la France auront la Liberté de la Pêche, & de la Secherie, sur une Partie des Côtes de l'Isle de Terre-Neuve, telle qu'elle est specifiée par l'Article 13. du Traité d'Utrecht, lequel Article est renouvellé & confirmé par le present Traité, (à l'Exception de ce qui regarde l'Isle du Cap Breton, ainsi que les autres Isles & Côtes dans L'Embouchure et dans le Golphe S^t^ Laurent ;) Et Sa Majesté Britannique consent de laisser aux Sujets du Roy Très Chretien la Liberté de pêcher dans le Golphe S^t^ Laurent, à Condition que les Sujets de la France n'exercent la dite Pêche, qu'à la Distance de trois Lieües de toutes les Côtes appartenantes à la Grande Bretagne, soit celles du Continent, soit celles des Isles situées dans le dit Golphe S^t^ Laurent. Et pour ce qui concerne la Pêche sur les Côtes de l'Isle du Cap Breton hors du dit Golphe, il ne sera pas permis aux Sujets du Roy Très Chretien d'exercer la dite Pêche, qu'à la Distance de quinze Lieües des Côtes de l'Isle du Cap Breton ; Et la Pêche sur les Côtes de la Nouvelle Ecosse, ou Acadie, et par tout ailleurs, hors du dit Golphe, restera sur le Pied des Traités anterieurs.

Article 6.

Le Roy de la Grande Bretagne cede les Isles de S^t^ Pierre & de Miquelon, en toute Proprieté, à Sa Majesté Très Chretienne, pour servir d'Abri aux Pêcheurs François ; Et Sa dite Majesté Très Chretienne s'oblige à ne point fortifier les dites Isles, à n'y établir que des Batimens civils pour la Commodité de la Pêche, & à n'y entretenir qu'une Garde de cinquante Hommes pour la Police.

Article 7.

Afin de retablir la Paix sur des Fondemens solides & durables, & écarter pour jamais tout Sujet de Dispute par Rapport aux Limites des Territoires Britanniques et François sur le Continent de l'Amerique, il est convenû, qu'a l'avenir les Confins entre les Etats de Sa Majesté Britannique & ceux de Sa Majesté Très Chretienne en cette Partie du Monde, seront irrevocablement fixés par une Ligne tirée au milieu du Fleuve Mississippi depuis sa Naissance jusqu'à la riviere d'Iberville, & de là par une Ligne tirée au milieu de cette Riviere & des Lacs Maurepas & Pontchartrain jusqu'à la Mer ; Et à cette Fin

le Roy Très Chretien cede, en toute Proprieté, & garantit à Sa Majesté Britannique la Riviere & le Port de la Mobile, & tout ce qu'Il possede, ou a dû posseder, du Coté gauche du Fleuve Mississippi, à l'Exception de la Ville de la Nouvelle Orleans, & de l'Isle dans laquelle Elle est située, qui demeureront à la France : Bien entendû, que la Navigation du Fleuve Mississippi sera également libre tant aux Sujets de la Grande Bretagne comme à ceux de la France, dans toute sa Largeur, & toute son Etendüe, depuis sa Source jusqu'à la Mer, et nommement cette Partie, qui est entre la susdite Isle de la Nouvelle Orleans & la Rive droite de ce Fleuve, aussi bien que l'Entrée & la Sortie par son Embouchure. Il est de plus stipulé, que les Batimens appartenants aux Sujets de l'une ou de l'autre Nation ne pourront être arrêtés, visités, ni assujettis au Payement d'aucun Droit quelconque.—Les Stipulations inserées dans l'Article 4. en Faveur des Habitans du Canada auront Lieu de même pour les Habitans des Pays cedés par cet Article.

ARTICLE 8.

Le Roy de la Grande Bretagne restituera à la France les Isles de la Guadeloupe, de Mariegalante, de la Desirade, de la Martinique, & de Belle-isle ; Et les Places de ces Isles seront rendues dans le même Etat, où Elles etoient, quand la Conquête en a été faite par les Armes Britanniques : Bien entendû, que les Sujets de Sa Majesté Britannique, qui se seroient établis, ou ceux qui auroient quelques Affaires de Commerce à regler dans les dites Isles & autres Endroits restitués à la France par le present Traité, auront la Liberté de vendre leurs Terres, & leurs Biens, de regler leurs Affaires, de recouvrer leurs Dettes, & de transporter leurs Effets, ainsi que leurs Personnes, à bord des Vaisseaux qu'il leur sera permis de faire venir aux dites Isles, & autres Endroits, restitués comme dessus, & qui ne serviront qu'à cet Usage seulement, sans être genés à Cause de leur Religion, ou sous quelqu'autre Pretexte que ce puisse être hors celui de Dettes ou de Procès criminels.—Et pour cet Effet le Terme de dix-huit Mois est accordé aux Sujets de Sa Majesté Britannique à compter du Jour de l'Echange des Ratifications du present Traité.—Mais comme la Liberté, accordée aux Sujets de Sa Majesté Britannique, de transporter leurs Personnes & leurs Effets sur des Vaisseaux de leur Nation pourroit être sujette à des Abus, si l'on ne prenoit la Precaution de les prevenir, il a été convenû expressement, entre Sa Majesté Britannique & Sa Majesté Très Chretienne, que le Nombre des Vaisseaux Anglois, qui auront la Liberté d'aller aux dites Isles & Lieux restitués à la France sera limité, ainsi que le Nombre de Tonneaux de chacun, qu'ils iront en lest, partiront dans un Terme fixé, & ne feront qu'un seul Voyage ; Tous les Effets, appartenants aux Anglois, devant être embarqués en même Tems. Il a été convenû en outre, que Sa Majesté Très Chretienne fera donner les Passeports necessaires pour les dits Vaisseaux ; que, pour—plus grande Sureté, il sera libre de mettre deux Commis ou Gardes François sur chacun des dits Vaisseaux, qui seront visités dans les Atterages & Ports des dites Isles, & Lieux, restitués à la France : Et que les Marchandises, qui s'y pourront trouver, seront confisquées.

ARTICLE 9.

Le Roy Très Chretien cede & garantit à Sa Majesté Britannique, en toute Proprieté, les Isles de la Grenade & des Grenadines, avec les mêmes Stipulations en Faveur des Habitans de cette Colonie, inserées dans l'Article 4. pour ceux du Canada ; Et le Partage des Isles, appellées neutres, est convenû et fixé de maniere que celles de S^t^ Vincent la Dominique, & Tabago, resteront, en toute Proprieté, à la Grande Bretagne, & que celle de S^te^ Lucie sera remise à la France pour en jouir, pareillement en toute Proprieté.—Et les hautes Parties contractantes garantissent le Partage ainsi stipulé.

ARTICLE 10.

Sa Majesté Britannique restituera à la France l'Isle de Gorée, dans l'Etat, où Elle s'est trouvée, quand Elle a été conquise : Et Sa Majesté Très Chretienne cede, en toute Proprieté, et garantit au Roy de la Grande Bretagne la Riviere de Senegal, avec les Forts & Comptoirs de S^t^ Louis, de Podor, & de Galam, & avec tous les Droits & Dependances de la dite Riviere de Senegal.

ARTICLE 11.

Dans les Indes Orientales La Grande Bretagne restituera à la France, dans l'Etat où ils sont aujourd'hui, les differens Comptoirs, que cette Couronne possedoit tant sur la Côte de Choromandel & d'Orixa, que sur celle de Malabar, ainsi que dans le Bengale, au Commencement de l'Année mil sept cent quarante neuf; Et Sa Majesté Très Chretienne renonce à toute Pretension aux Acquisitions, qu'Elle avoit faites sur la Côte de Choromandel, & d'Orixa, depuis le dit Commencement de l'Année mil sept cent quarante neuf.—Sa Maj^te^ Très Chretienne restituera, de son Coté, tout ce qu'Elle pourroit avoir conquis sur la Grande Bretagne dans les Indes Orientales pendant la presente Guerre, & fera restituer nommement Natal & Tapanouly dans l'Isle de Sumatra. Elle s'engage de plus à ne point eriger de Fortifications, & à ne point entretenir de Troupes dans aucune Partie des Etats du Subah de Bengale.—Et afin de conserver la Paix future sur la Côte de Choromandel & d'Orixa, les Anglois & les François reconnoitront Mahomet Ali Khan pour legitime Nabob du Carnate, & Salabat Jing pour legitime Subah de Decan; Et les deux Parties renonceront à toute Demande ou Pretension de Satisfaction qu'Elles pourroient former à la Charge, l'une de l'autre, ou à celle de leurs Alliés Indiens pour les Depredations ou Degats commis soit d'un Coté, soit de l'autre pendant la Guerre.

ARTICLE 12.

L'Isle de Minorque sera restituée à Sa Majesté Britannique, ainsi que le Fort S^t^ Philippe, dans le même Etat où ils se sont trouvés, lorsque la Conquête en a eté faite par les Armes du Roy Très Chretien, & avec l'Artillerie, qui y etoit lors de la Prise de la dite Isle & du dit Fort.

ARTICLE 13.

La Ville & le Port de Dunkerque seront mis dans l'Etat fixé par le dernier Traité d'Aix la Chapelle, & par les Traités anterieurs;—La Cunette sera détruite immediatement après l'Echange des Ratifications du present Traité, ainsi que les Forts & Batteries, qui defendent l'Entrée du Coté de la Mer; Et il sera pourvû en même Tems à la Salubrité de l'Air & à la Santé des Habitans par quelqu'autre Moyen à la Satisfaction du Roy de la Grande Bretagne.

ARTICLE 14.

La France restituera tous les Pays, appartenants à l'Electorat d'Hanovre, au Landgrave de Hesse, au Duc de Brunswick, & au Comte de la Lippe Buckebourg, qui se trouvent, ou se trouveront, occupés par les Armes de Sa Majesté Très Chretienne; Les Places de ces differens Pays seront renduës dans le même Etat où Elles étoient, quand la Conquête en a eté faite par les Armes Francoises; Et les Pieces d'Artillerie, qui auront eté transportées ailleurs, seront remplacées par le même Nombre de même Calibre, Poids, & Metal.

ARTICLE 15.

En Cas que les Stipulations, contenües dans l'Article 13. des Preliminaires ne fussent pas accomplies lors de la Signature du present Traité, tant par Rapport aux Evacuations à faire par les Armées de la France des Places de Cleves, de Wesel, de Gueldres, & de tous les Pays, appartenants au Roy de Prusse, que par Rapport aux Evacuations à faire par les Armées Britannique & Francoise des Pays, qu'Elles occupent en Westphalie, Basse-Saxe, sur le Bas-Rhin, le Haut Rhin, & dans tout l'Empire, & à la Retraite des Troupes dans les Etats de Leurs Souverains respectifs, Leurs Majestés Britannique & Très Chretienne promettent de proceder de bonne Foy, avec toute la Promptitude que le Cas pourra permettre, aux dites Evacuations, dont Ils stipulent l'Accomplissement parfait avant le quinze de Mars prochain, ou plutôt, si faire se peut.—Et Leurs Majestés Britannique & Très Chretienne s'engagent de plus, & se promettent, de ne fournir aucun Secours, dans aucun Genre, à Leurs Alliés respectifs, qui resteront engagés dans la Guerre d'Allemagne.

ARTICLE 16.

La Decision des Prises, faites en Tems de Paix par les Sujets de la Grande Bretagne sur les Espagnols, sera remise aux Cours de Justice de l'Amirauté de la Grande Bretagne, conformement aux Regles établies parmi toutes les Nations, de sorte que la Validité des dites Prises entre les Nations Britannique & Espagnole sera decidée & jugée, selon le Droit des Gens, & selon les Traités, dans les Cours de Justice de la Nation, qui aura fait la Capture.

ARTICLE 17.

Sa Majesté Britannique fera demolir toutes les Fortifications, que ses Sujets pourront avoir erigées dans la Baye de Honduras, & autres Lieux du Territoire de l'Espagne dans cette Partie du Monde, quatre Mois après la Ratification du present Traité; Et Sa Majesté Catholique ne permettra point, que les Sujets de Sa Majesté Britannique, ou leurs Ouvriers, soient inquietés ou molestés sous aucun Pretexte que ce soit, dans les dits Lieux, dans leur Occupation de couper, charger, & transporter, le Bois de Teinture ou de Campêche; Et pour cet Effet Ils pourront bâtir, sans Empêchement, & occuper sans Interruption, les Maisons & les Magazins, qui sont necessaires pour Eux, pour leurs Familles, & pour leurs Effets; Et Sa Majesté Catholique leur assure par cet Article l'entiere Jouïssance de ces Avantages, & Facultés sur les Côtes & Territoires Espagnols, comme il est stipulé ci-dessus, immediatement après la Ratification du present Traité.

ARTICLE 18.

Sa Majesté Catholique se desiste, tant pour Elle que pour ses Successeurs, de toute Pretension, qu'Elle peut avoir formée en Faveur des Guipuscoans & autres de ses Sujets au Droit de pêcher aux Environs de l'Isle de Terre-Neuve.

ARTICLE 19.

Le Roy de la Grande Bretagne restituera à l'Espagne tout le Territoire qu'Il a conquis dans l'Isle de Cuba, avec la Place de la Havane; Et cette Place, aussi bien que toutes les autres Places de la dite Isle, seront rendues dans le même Etat, où Elles etoient, quand Elles ont été conquises par les Armes de Sa Majesté Britannique: Bien entendû, que les Sujets de Sa Majesté Britannique, qui se seroient établis, ou ceux qui auroient quelques Affaires de Commerce à regler, dans la dite Isle, restituée à l'Espagne par le present Traité, auront la Liberté de vendre leurs Terres, & leurs Biens, de regler leurs Affaires, de recouvrer leurs Dettes, et de transporter leurs Effets ainsi que leurs Personnes à bord des Vaisseaux, qu'il leur sera permis de faire venir à la dite Isle, restituée comme dessus, & qui ne serviront qu'à cet Usage seulement, sans être genés à Cause de leur Religion, ou sous quelqu'autre Pretexte que ce puisse être, hors celui de Dettes ou de Procès criminels: Et pour cet Effet le Terme de dix huit Mois est accordé aux Sujets de Sa Majesté Britannique, à compter du Jour de l'Echange des Ratifications du present Traité.—Mais comme la Liberté, accordée aux Sujets de Sa Majesté Britannique de transporter leurs Personnes & leurs Effets sur des Vaisseaux de leur Nation, pourroit être sujette à des Abus, si l'on ne prenoit la Precaution de les prevenir, il a été convenû expressement entre Sa Majesté Britannique & Sa Majesté Catholique, que le Nombre des Vaisseaux Anglois, qui auront la Liberte d'aller à la dite Isle restituée à l'Espagne, sera limité, ainsi que le Nombre de Tonneaux de chacun, qu'ils iront en lest, partiront dans un Terme fixé, & ne feront qu'un seul Voyage; Tous les Effets, appartenants aux Anglois, devant être embarqués en même Tems.—Il a été convenû en outre, que Sa Majesté Catholique fera donner les Passeports necessaires pour les dits Vaisseaux; que, pour plus grande Sureté, il sera libre de mettre deux Commis ou Gardes Espagnols sur chacun des dits Vaisseaux, qui seront visités dans les Atterages et Ports de la dite Isle restituée à l'Espagne, et que les Marchandises, qui s'y pourront trouver, seront confisquées.

ARTICLE 20.

En Consequence de la Restitution stipulée dans l'article precedent, Sa Majesté Catholique cede et garantit, en toute Proprieté, à Sa Majesté Britannique, la Floride, avec le Fort de S^t^ Augustin, & la Baye de Pensacola, ainsi que tout ce que l'Espagne possede sur le Continent de l'Amerique septentrionale, à l'Est, ou au Sud Est, du fleuve Mississippi, & generalement tout ce qui depend des dits Pays & Terres, avec la Souveraineté, Proprieté, Possession, & tous Droits acquis par Traité ou autrement, que Le Roy Catholique & la Couronne d'Espagne, ont eus jusqu'à present sur les dits Pays, Terres, Lieux, & leurs Habitans; Ainsi que Le Roy Catholique cede & transporte le tout au dit Roy & à la Couronne de la Grande Bretagne, & cela de la Maniere & de la Forme la plus ample; Sa Majesté Britannique convient de son Coté d'accorder aux Habitans des Pays ci-dessus cedés la Liberté de la Religion Catholique; En Consequence Elle donnera les Ordres les plus exprès & les plus effectifs, pour que ses nouveaux Sujets Catholiques Romains puissent professer le Culte de leur Religion selon le Rit de l'Eglise Romaine, en tant que le permettent les Loix de la Grande Bretagne: Sa Majesté Britannique convient en outre, que les Habitans Espagnols, ou autres qui auroient eté Sujets du Roy Catholique, dans les dits Pays, pourront se retirer en toute Sureté et Liberté, où bon leur semblera, et pourront vendre leurs Biens, pourvû que ce soit à des Sujets de Sa Majesté Britannique, & transporter leurs Effets, ainsi que leurs Personnes, sans être genés dans leur Emigration, sous quelque Pretexte que ce puisse être, hors celui de Dettes ou de Procès criminels; Le Terme, limité pour cette Emigration, étant fixé à l'Espace de dix-huit Mois, à compter du Jour de l'Echange des Ratifications du present Traité.—Il est de plus stipulé, que Sa Majesté Catholique aura la Faculté de faire transporter tous les Effets, qui peuvent Lui appartenir, soit Artillerie, ou autres.

ARTICLE 21.

Les Troupes Francoises & Espagnoles evacueront tous les Territoires, Campagnes, Villes, Places, & Chateaux, de Sa Majesté Très Fidele, en Europe, sans Reserve aucune, qui pourront avoir eté conquis par les Armées de France & d'Espagne, & les rendront dans le même Etat où Ils étoient, quand la Conquête en a eté faite, avec la même Artillerie, & les Munitions de Guerre, qu'on y a trouvées; Et à l'Egard des Colonies Portugaises, en Amerique, Afrique, ou dans les Indes Orientales, s'il y étoit arrivé quelque Changement, toutes Choses seront remises sur le même Pied, où Elles étoient, et en Conformité des Traités precedens, qui subsistoient entre les Cours de France, d'Espagne, & de Portugal, avant la presente Guerre.

ARTICLE 22.

Tous les Papiers, Lettres, Documens & Archives, qui se sont trouvés dans les Pays, Terres, Villes, & Places, qui sont restitués, & ceux appartenants aux Pays cedés, seront delivrés, ou fournis, respectivement, & de bonne Foi, dans le même Tems, s'il est possible, de la Prise de Possession, ou au plus tard, quatre Mois après l'Echange des Ratifications du present Traité, en quelque Lieu que les dits Papiers ou Documens puissent se trouver.

ARTICLE 23.

Tous les Pays, & Territoires, qui pourroient avoir eté conquis, dans quelque Partie du Monde que ce soit, par les Armes de Leurs Majestés Britannique & Très Fidele, ainsi que par celles de Leurs Majestés Très Chretienne & Catholique, qui ne sont pas compris dans le present Traité, ni à Titre de Cessions, ni a Titre de Restitutions, seront rendûs sans Difficulté, & sans exiger de Compensation.

ARTICLE 24.

Comme il est necessaire de designer une Epôque fixe pour les Restitutions & les Evacuations à faire, par chacune des Hautes Parties Contractantes, il est convenû que les Troupes Britanniques & Françoises completteront, avant le quinze de Mars prochain,

tout ce qui restera à executer des Articles 12. & 13. des Preliminaires, signés le 3. Jour de Novembre passé, par Rapport à l'Evacuation à faire dans l'Empire, ou ailleurs.—L'Isle de Belle-isle sera évacuée six semaines après l'Echange des Ratifications du present Traité, ou plutôt si faire se peut.—La Guadeloupe, la Desirade, Mari-galante, la Martinique, & S^te^ Lucie, trois Mois après l'Echange des Ratifications du present Traité, ou plutôt, si faire se peut.—La Grande Bretagne entrera pareillement au Bout de trois Mois après l'Echange des Ratifications du preient Traité, ou plutôt si faire se peut, en Possession de la Riviere & du Port de la Mobile, & de tout ce qui doit former les Limites du Territoire de La Grande Bretagne du Coté du Fleuve de Mississippi, telles qu'elles sont specifiées dans l'Article 7.—L'Isle de Gorée sera évacuée par La Grande Bretagne trois Mois après l'Echange des Ratifications du present Traité;—Et L'Isle de Minorque par La France à la même Epôque, ou plutôt si faire se peut;—Et, selon les Conditions de l'Article 6., La France entrera de même en Possession des Isles de S^t^ Pierre & de Miquelon, au Bout de trois Mois après l'Echange des Ratifications du present Traité.—Les Comptoirs aux Indes Orientales seront rendûs six Mois après l'Echange des Ratifications du present Traité, ou plutôt si faire se peut.—La Place de la Havane avec tout ce qui a eté conquis dans l'Isle de Cuba, sera restituée trois Mois après l'Echange des Ratifications du present Traité, ou plutôt si faire se peut; Et en même Tems La Grande Bretagne entrera en Possession du Pays cedé par l'Espagne selon l'Article 20.—Toutes les Places & Pays de Sa Majesté Très Fidele en Europe seront restitués immediatement après l'Echange des Ratifications du present Traité; Et les Colonies, Portugaises, qui pourront avoir eté conquises, seront restituées dans l'Espace de trois Mois dans les Indes Occidentales, & de six Mois dans les Indes Orientales, après l'Echange des Ratifications du present Traité, ou plutôt si faire se peut.—Toutes les Places, dont la Restitution est stipulée ci-dessus, seront rendues avec l'Artillerie, & les Munitions, qui s'y sont trouvées lors de la Conquête.—En Consequence de quoi les Ordres necessaires seront envoyés par chacune des Hautes Parties Contractantes avec les Passeports reciproques pour les Vaisseaux, qui les porteront, immediatement après l'Echange des Ratifications du present Traité.

ARTICLE 25.

Sa Majesté Britannique, en sa Qualité d'Electeur de Brunswick Lunebourg, tant pour Lui que pour ses Heritiers & Successeurs, & tous les Etats & Possessions de Sa d^e^ Majesté en Allemagne sont compris & garantis par le present Traité de Paix.

ARTICLE 26.

Leurs Sacrées Majestés, Britannique, Très Chretienne, Catholique, & Très Fidele, promettent d'observer sincerement & de bonne Foy tous les Articles, contenûs & établis dans le present Traité; Et Elles ne souffriront pas, qu'il y soit fait de Contravention directe ou indirecte par leurs Sujets respectifs; Et les susdites Hautes Parties Contractantes se garantissent generalement & reciproquement toutes les Stipulations du present Traité.

ARTICLE 27.

Les Ratifications solemnelles du present Traité, expediées en bonne & düe Forme, seront échangées, en cette Ville de Paris, entre Les Hautes Parties Contractantes dans l'Espace d'un Mois, ou plutôt s'il est possible, à compter du Jour de la Signature du present Traité.

En Foy de quoi Nous soussignés, Leurs Ambassadeurs Extraordinaires & Ministres Plenipotentiaires avons signé de Notre Main, en leur Nom, & en Vertu de nos Plein pouvoirs, le present Traité Definitif, & y avons fait apposer le Cachet de Nos Armes.

Fait à Paris le dix de Fevrier mil sept cent soixante trois.

Bedford C. P. S. Choiseul duc de Praslin. el Marq^s^ de Grimaldi.

{L. S.} {L. S.} {L. S.}

ARTICLES SEPARÉS

1.

Quelques uns des Titres, employes par les Puissances Contractantes, soit dans les Pleinpouvoirs, et autres Actes, pendant le Cours de la Negotiation, soit dans le Preambule du present Traité, n'etant pas generalement reconnus, il a été convenu, qu'il ne pourroit jamais en resulter aucun prejudice pour aucune des dites Parties Contractantes, et que les Titres, pris ou omis, de part et d'autre, à l'Occasion de la dite Negociation, et du present Traité, ne pourront etre cités, ni tirés à Consequence.

2.

Il a été convenu et arreté que la Langue Françoise, employée dans tous les Exemplaires du present Traité, ne formera point un Exemple, qui puisse etre allegué, ni tiré à consequence, ni porter prejudice, en aucune Maniere, à aucune des Puissances Contractantes ; Et que l'on se conformera, a l'avénir, à ce qui á été observé, et doit etre observé, à l'egard, et de la Part, des Puissances, qui sont en usage, et en Possession, de donner, et de recevoir, des Exemplaires, de semblables Traités, en une autre Langue que la Françoise.—Le present Traité ne laissant pas d'avoir la même Force et Vertu, que si le susdit Usage y avoit été observé.

3.

Quoique le Roy de Portugal n'ait pas signé le present Traité definitif, Leurs Majestés Britannique, Très Chretienne, et Catholique reconnoissent néanmoins, que Sa Majesté Très Fidele y est formellement comprise comme partie contractante, et comme si elle avoit expressement Signé le dit Traité ; En Consequence, Leurs Majestés Britannique, Très Chretienne et Catholique, s'engagent respectivement et conjointement avec Sa Majesté Très Fidele, de la façon la plus expresse et la plus obligatoire, a l'Execution de toutes, et chacune des clauses, contenües dans le dit Traité, moyennant Son Acte d'Accession.

Les presens Articles separés auront la meme Force, que s'ils etoient inserés dans le Traité.

En Foy de quoi nous Soussignés Ambassadeurs Extraordinaires et Ministres Plenipotentiaires de Leurs Majestes Britannique, Tres Chretienne, et Catholique, avons Signé les presens Articles separés, et y avons fait apposer le Cachet de Nos Armes.

Fait à Paris le Dix de Fevrier Mil sept cent soixante et trois.

Bedford C. P.S. Choiseul duc de Praslin. el Marq[a] de Grimaldi.

L.S. L.S. L.S.

GEORGIUS R.

Georgius Tertius, Dei Gratiâ, Magnæ Britanniæ Franciæ, et Hiberniæ Rex, Fidei Defensor, Dux Brunsvicensis et Luneburgensis, sacri Romani Imperii Archi-Thesaurarius, et Princeps Elector &c[a] : Omnibus et singulis ad quos præsentes hæ Literæ pervenerint, Salutem : Cum ad Pacem perficiendam inter Nos, et Bonum Fratrem Nostrum Regem Fidelissimum ex unâ Parte, et bonos Fratres Nostros Reges Christianissimum et Catholicum, ex alterâ, quæ jam, signatis apud Fontainebleau Die Mensis currentis Tertio Articulis Preliminariis, feliciter inchoata est, eamque ad Finem exoptatum perducendam, Virum aliquem idoneum ex Nostrâ Parte, plenâ Auctoritate munire Nobis è Re visum sit ;—Sciatis quod Nos Fide, Judicio, atque in Rebus maximi Momenti tractandis Usu ac Solertiâ, perdilecti et perquàm Fidelis, Consanguinei, et Consiliarii Nostri, Johannis Ducis et Comitis de Bedford, Marchionis de Tavistock, Baronis Russel de

Cheneys, Baronis Russel de Thornhaugh ; et Baronis Howland de Streatham, Exercituum Nostrorum Locum tenentis Generalis, Privati Nostri Sigilli Custodis, Comitatuum Bedfordiæ et Devoniæ Locum tenentis, et Custodis Rotulorum, Nobilissimi Ordinis Nostri Periscelidis Equitis, et Legati Nostri Extraordinarii et Plenipotentiarii apud Bonum Fratrem Nostrum Regem Christianissimum plurimum confisi, Eundem nominavimus, fecimus constituimus, et ordinavimus, quemadmodum per præsentes, nominamus, facimus, constituimus et ordinamus, verum, certum, et indubitatum Ministrum, Commissarium, Deputatum, Procuratorem, et Plenipotentiarium Nostrum, dantes Eidem, omnem, et omnimodam Potestatem, Facultatem, Authoritatemque, necnon Mandatum generale, pariter ac speciale, (ita tamen ut generale speciali non deroget, nec è contrà) pro Nobis et Nostro Nomine, unà cum Legatis, Commissariis Deputatis, et Plenipotentiariis Principum quorum interesse poterit, sufficienti itidem Potestate atque Authoritate instructis, tam singulatim ac divisim, quam aggregatim ac conjunctim, congrediendi et colloquendi, atque cum Ipsis de Pace firmâ et stabili, sincerâque Amicitiâ et Concordiâ, quantocius restituendis, conveniendi, tractandi, consulendi, et concludendi, idque omne quod ita conventum et conclusum fuerit, pro Nobis, et Nostro Nomine, subsignandi, atque Tractatum, Tractatusve, super ita conventis et conclusis, conficiendi, omniaque alia quæ ad Opus supra dictum feliciter exequendum pertinent, transigendi, tam amplis Modo et Formâ, ac Vi, Effectuque pari, ac Nos, si interessemus, facere, et præstare possemus : Spondentes, et in Verbo Regio promittentes, Nos omnia et singula quæcunque à dicto Nostro Plenipotentiario transigi et concludi contigerit, gratum, ratum, et acceptum, omni meliori Modo, habituros, neque passuros unqam, ut in toto, vel in Parte, à quopiam violentur, aut ut eïs in contrarium eatur. In quorum omnium majorem Fidem et Robur Præsentibus, Manu Nostrâ Regiâ signatis, Magnum Nostrum Magnæ Britanniæ Sigillum appendi fecimus. Quæ dabantur in Palatio Nostro Divi Jacobi Die Duodecimo Mensis Novembris Anno Domini Millesimo Septengentesimo Sexagesimo Secundo, Regnique Nostri Tertio.

Louis, par la Grace de Dieu, Roi de france et de Navarre. à tous ceux qui ces presentes Lettres verront, Salut. comme les Preliminaires signés à fontainebleau le troisieme novembre de l'année derniere, ont posé les fondemens de la Paix retablie entre nous et notre Très cher et très amè bon frere et Cousin le Roi d'Espagne d'une part, et notre Très cher et très amè bon frere le Roy de la Grande Bretagne, et notre Très cher et très amè bon frere et Cousin le Roi de Portugal de l'autre, nous n'avons eû rien plus à cœur depuis cette heureuse époque, que de consolider et affermir de la façon la plus durable un si salutaire et si important ouvrage par un Traité solemnel et definitif entre nous et les dittes Puissances. Pour ces causes et autres bonnes considerations à ce nous mouvans, nous confiant entierement en la capacité et experience, zèle et fidelité pour notre service de notre Très cher et bien amè Cousin Cesar Gabriel de Choiseul, Duc de Praslin, Pair de france, Chevalier de nos Ordres, Lieutenant General de nos Armées et de la Province de Bretagne, Conseiller en tous nos Conseils, Ministre et Secretaire d'Etat et de nos Commandemens et finances, nous l'avons nommé Commis et deputé et par ces presentes signées de notre main, le nommons, commettons et députons notre Ministre Plenipotentiaire, lui donnant plein et absolu pouvoir d'agir en cette qualité et de conferer, negotier, Traiter et convenir conjointement, avec le Ministre Plenipotentiaire de notre Très cher et Très Amè bon frere le Roi de la Grande Bretagne, le Ministre Plenipotentiaire de notre Très cher et très Amè bon frere et cousin le Roi d'Espagne et le Ministre Plenipotentiaire de notre Très cher et très Amè bon frere et Cousin le Roi de Portugal, revêtus de Pleinpouvoirs en bonne forme, arrêter conclure et signer tels articles, conditions, conventions, declarations, Traité définitif, accessions et autres actes quelconques qu'Il Jugera convenables pour assûrer et affermir le grand ouvrage de la Paix ; le tout avec la même liberté et autorité que nous pourrions faire nous mêmes, si nous y etions presens en personne, encore qu'il yeût quelque chose qui requit un mandement plus special qu'il n'est contenu dans ces presentes ; Promettant en foi et parole de Roy, d'avoir agréable, tenir ferme et stable à Toujours, accomplir et executer ponctuellement tout ce que notre dit Cousin le Duc de Praslin aura stipulé, promis et signé en vertu du present pleinpouvoir sans jamais y contrevenir, ni permettre

qu'il y Soit contrevenu pour quelque cause et sous quelque pretexte que ce puisse être, comme aussi d'en faire expedier nos Lettres de ratifications en bonne forme et de les faire delivrer pour être echangées dans le têms dont il Sera convenu. Car tel est notre Plaisir. En temoin de quoi nous avons fait mettre notre scel à ces presentes. Donné à Versailles le Septieme jour du mois de fevrier l'an de grace mille sept cent soixante trois et de notre Regne le quarante huitieme, signé Louis et sur le repli, Par le Roi, le Duc de Choiseul. Scellé du grand sceau de cire jaune,.

Don Carlos, por la Gracia de Dios, Rey de Castilla, de Leon, de Aragon, de las dos Sicilias, de Jerusalem, de Navarra, de Granada, de Toledo, de Valencia, de Galicia, de Mallorca, de Sevilla, de Cerdêna, de Cordova, de Corcega, de Murcia, de Jaen, de los Algarbes, de Algecira, de Gibraltar, de las Islas de Canaria, de las Indias Orientales y Occidentales, Islas y Tierra firme del Mar Oceano; Archiduque de Austria; Duque de Borgôna, de Brabante, y Milan; Conde de Abspurg, de Flandes, del Tirol y Barcelona; Senôr de Vizcaya, y de Molina &c^{a}: Por quanto haviendose, concluido y firmado en el Real sitio de Fontainebleau el Dia tres de Noviembre del presente Anô, y cangeadose las respectivas Ratificaciones el veinte y dos del mismo mes por Ministros autorizados à este Fin, los Preliminares de una Paz solida y duradera entre esta Corona, y la de Francia de una Parte, la de Inglaterra y la de Portugal de Otra; en los quales se promete venir luego á un tratado Definitivo, estableciendo y arreglando los Puntos Capitales sobre que ha de girar; y respecto à que del mismo modo que concedi mi Plenopoder para tratar, ajustar, y firmar los mencionados Preliminares à vos Don Geronimo Grimaldi, Marques de Grimaldi, Caballero de la Orden de Santi Spiritus, mi Gentil-hombre de Camara con Ejercicio, y mi Embajador Extraordinario al Rey Christianissimo, Se necessita que a Vos, ú á otro le conceda para tratar, ajsustar, y firmar el mencionado prometido tratado Definitivo de Paz: Por tanto estando vos el citadô Don Geronimo Grimaldi, Marques de Grimaldi en el parage necessario y teniendo yo cada dia mas Motivos para fiaros esta, y otras tales Importancias de mi Corona, por vuestra acrisolada Fidelidad y zelo, Capacidad y Prudencia; he venido en constituiros mi Ministro Plenipotentiario y en concederos todo mi Plenopoder para que en mi Nombre y representando mi propria Persona, Trateis, Arregleis, convengais y firmeis dicho tratado Definitivo de Paz, entre mi Corona y la de Francia de una Parte, la de Inglaterra y la de Portugal de Otra, con los Ministros que estuvieren autorizados igual y especialmente por sus respectivos Soberanos ad mismo Fin: dando, como doi des de ahora por grato y rato todo lo que assi Trateis Concluyais y firmeis: y ofreciendo baso mi palabra Real que lo observaré y cumpliré, lo haré observar y cumplir como si por mi mismo lo huviesse tratado, concludo, y firmado. En fe de lo qual hize expedir el presente firmado de mi Mano, sellado con mi Sello secreto, y refrendado de mi infrascrito Consejero de Estado, y mi Primer Secretario del Despacho de Estado y de la Guerra. En Buen Retiro à Diez de Deciembre de mil setecientos Sesenta y dos.

Firmado = YO EL REY.

Y mas abajo = RICARDO WALL.

endorsed: Definitive Treaty, and Three Separate Articles, between His Majesty, the Most Christian King, and the Catholick King, dated Paris Feb^{ry} 10th 1763.

(*Translation.*)[1]

The definitive Treaty of Peace and Friendship between his Britannick Majesty, *the* Most Christian King, *and the* King *of* Spain. *Concluded at* Paris *the 10th day of* February, 1763. *To which the* King *of* Portugal *acceded on the same day.* (Printed from the Copy.)

In the Name of the Most Holy and Undivided Trinity, Father, Son, and Holy Ghost. So be it.

Be it known to all those whom it shall, or may, in any manner, belong,

It has pleased the Most High to diffuse the spirit of union and concord among the Princes, whose divisions had spread troubles in the four parts of the world, and to inspire them with the inclination to cause the comforts of peace to succeed to the misfortunes of a long and bloody war, which having arisen between England and France during the reign of the Most Serene and Most Potent Prince, George the Second, by the grace of God, King of Great Britain, of glorious memory, continued under the reign of the Most Serene and Most Potent Prince, George the Third, his successor, and, in its progress, communicated itself to Spain and Portugal: Consequently, the Most Serene and Most Potent Prince, George the Third, by the grace of God, King of Great Britain, France, and Ireland, Duke of Brunswick and Lunenbourg, Arch Treasurer and Elector of the Holy Roman Empire: the Most Serene and Most Potent Prince, Lewis the Fifteenth, by the grace of God, Most Christian King; and the Most Serene and Most Potent Prince, Charles the Third, by the grace of God, King of Spain and of the Indies, after having laid the foundations of peace in the preliminaries signed at Fontainbleau the third of November last: and the Most Serene and Most Potent Prince, Don Joseph the First, by the grace of God, King of Portugal and of the Algarves, after having acceded thereto, determined to compleat, without delay, this great and important work. For this purpose, the high contracting parties have named and appointed their respective Ambassadors Extraordinary and Ministers Plenipotentiary, viz. his Sacred Majesty the King of Great Britain, the Most Illustrious and Most Excellent Lord, John Duke and Earl of Bedford, Marquis of Tavistock, &c. his Minister of State, Lieutenant General of his Armies, Keeper of his Privy Seal, Knight of the Most Noble Order of the Garter, and his Ambassador Extraordinary and Minister Plenipotentiary to his Most Christian Majesty; his Sacred Majesty the Most Christian King, the Most Illustrious and Most Excellent Lord, Cæsar Gabriel de Choiseul, Duke of Praslin, Peer of France, Knight of his Orders, Lieutenant General of his Armies and of the province of Britanny, Counsellor of all his Counsils, and Minister and Secretary of State, and of his Commands and Finances; his Sacred Majesty the Catholick King, the Most Illustrious and Most Excellent Lord, Don Jerome Grimaldi, Marquis de Grimaldi, Knight of the Most Christian King's Orders, Gentleman of his Catholick Majesty's Bedchamber in Employment, and his Ambassador Extraordinary to his Most Christian Majesty: his Sacred Majesty the Most Faithful King, the Most Illustrious and Most Excellent Lord, Martin de Mello and Castro, Knight professed of the Order of Christ, of his Most Faithful Majesty's Council, and his Ambassador and Minister Plenipotentiary to his Most Christian Majesty.

Who, after having duly communicated to each other their full powers, in good form, copies whereof are transcribed at the end of the present treaty of peace, have agreed upon the articles, the tenor of which is as follows:

Article I. There shall be a Christian, universal, and perpetual peace, as well by sea as by land, and a sincere and constant friendship shall be re-established between their Britannick, Most Christian, Catholick, and Most Faithful Majesties, and between their heirs and successors, kingdoms, dominions, provinces, countries, subjects, and

[1] The English version of the Treaty of 1763 is taken from the Collection of Treaties compiled by the Hon. Charles Jenkinson, afterwards Lord Liverpool, and which appeared under the following title:—"A Collection of all the Treaties of Peace, Alliance, and Commerce, Between Great-Britain and other Powers. From the Treaty signed at Munster in 1648, to the Treaties signed at Paris in 1783. By the Right Hon. Charles Jenkinson. In three Volumes." The Treaty of 1763 is contained in Vol. III, pp. 177-197.

vassals, of what quality or condition soever they be, without exception of places or of persons: So that the high contracting parties shall give the greatest attention to maintain between themselves and their said dominions and subjects this reciprocal friendship and correspondence, without permitting, on either side, any kind of hostilities, by sea or by land, to be committed from henceforth, for any cause, or under any pretence whatsoever, and every thing shall be carefully avoided which might hereafter prejudice the union happily re-established, applying themselves, on the contrary, on every occasion, to procure for each other whatever may contribute to their mutual glory, interests, and advantages, without giving any assistance or protection, directly or indirectly, to those who would cause any prejudice to either of the high contracting parties: there shall be a general oblivion of every thing that may have been done or committed before or since the commencement of the war which is just ended.

II. The treaties of Westphalia of 1648; those of Madrid between the Crowns of Great Britain and Spain of 1667, and 1670: the treaties of peace of Nimeguen of 1678, and 1679; of Ryswick of 1697: those of peace and of commerce of Utrecht of 1713; that of Baden of 1714; the treaty of the triple alliance of the Hague of 1717: that of the quadruple alliance of London of 1718; the treaty of peace of Vienna of 1738; the definitive treaty of Aix la Chapelle of 1748; and that of Madrid, between the Crowns of Great Britain and Spain of 1750: as well as the treaties between the Crowns of Spain and Portugal of the 13th of February, 1668: of the 6th of February, 1715; and of the 12th of February, 1761; and that of the 11th of April, 1713, between France and Portugal with the guaranties of Great Britain, serve as a basis and foundation to the peace, and to the present treaty: and for this purpose they are all renewed and confirmed in the best form, as well as all the general, which subsisted between the high contracting parties before the war, as if they were inserted here word for word, so that they are to be exactly observed, for the future, in their whole tenor, and religiously executed on all sides, in all their points, which shall not be derogated from by the present treaty, notwithstanding all that may have been stipulated to the contrary by any of the high contracting parties: and all the said parties declare, that they will not suffer any privilege, favour, or indulgence to subsist, contrary to the treaties above confirmed, except what shall have been agreed and stipulated by the present treaty.

III. All the prisoners made, on all sides, as well by land as by sea, and the hostages carried away or given during the war, and to this day, shall be restored, without ransom, six weeks, at least, to be computed from the day of the exchange of the ratification of the present treaty, each crown respectively paying the advances which shall have been made for the subsistance and maintenance of their prisoners by the Sovereign of the country where they shall have been detained, according to the attested receipts and estimates and other authentic vouchers which shall be furnished on one side and the other. And securities shall be reciprocally given for the payment of the debts which the prisoners shall have contracted in the countries where they have been detained until their entire liberty. And all the ships of war and merchant vessels which shall have been taken since the expiration of the terms agreed upon for the cessation of hostilities by sea shall likewise be restored, *bonâ fide*, with all their crews and cargoes: and the execution of this article shall be proceeded upon immediately after the exchange of the ratifications of this treaty.

IV. His Most Christian Majesty renounces all pretensions which he has heretofore formed or might have formed to Nova Scotia or Acadia in all its parts, and guaranties the whole of it, and with all its dependencies, to the King of Great Britain: Moreover, his Most Christian Majesty cedes and guaranties to his said Britannick Majesty, in full right, Canada, with all its dependencies, as well as the island of Cape Breton, and all the other islands and coasts in the gulph and river of St. Lawrence, and in general, every thing that depends on the said countries, lands, islands, and coasts, with the sovereignty, property, possession, and all rights acquired by treaty, or otherwise, which the Most Christian King and the Crown of France have had till now over the said countries, lands, islands, places, coasts, and their inhabitants, so that the Most Christian King cedes and makes over the whole to the said King, and to the Crown of Great Britain, and that in the most ample manner and form, without restriction, and without

any liberty to depart from the said cession and guaranty under any pretence, or to disturb Great Britain in the possessions above mentioned. His Britannick Majesty, on his side, agrees to grant the liberty of the Catholick religion to the inhabitants of Canada : he will, in consequence, give the most precise and most effectual orders, that his new Roman Catholick subjects may profess the worship of their religion according to the rites of the Romish church, as far as the laws of Great Britain permit. His Britannick Majesty farther agrees, that the French inhabitants, or others who had been subjects of the Most Christian King in Canada, may retire with all safety and freedom wherever they shall think proper, and may sell their estates, provided it be to the subjects of his Britannick Majesty, and bring away their effects as well as their persons, without being restrained in their emigration, under any pretence whatsoever, except that of debts or of criminal prosecutions : The term limited for this emigration shall be fixed to the space of eighteen months, to be computed from the day of the exchange of the ratification of the present treaty.

V. The subjects of France shall have the liberty of fishing and drying on a part of the coasts of the island of Newfoundland, such as it is specified in the XIIIth article of the treaty of Utrecht : which article is renewed and confirmed by the present treaty, (except what relates to the island of Cape Breton, as well as to the other islands and coasts in the mouth and in the gulph of St. Lawrence :) And his Britannick Majesty consents to leave to the subjects of the Most Christian King the liberty of fishing in the gulph of St. Lawrence, on condition that the subjects of France do not exercise the said fishery but at the distance of three leagues from all the coasts belonging to Great Britain, as well those of the continent as those of the islands situated in the said gulph of St. Lawrence. And as to what relates to the fishery on the coasts of the island of Cape Breton, out of the said gulph, the subjects of the Most Christian King shall not be permitted to exercise the said fishery but at the distance of fifteen leagues from the coasts of the island of Cape Breton ; and the fishery on the coasts of Nova Scotia or Acadia, and every where else out of the said gulph, shall remain on the foot of former treaties.

VI. The King of Great Britain cedes the islands of St. Pierre and Macquelon, in full right, to his Most Christian Majesty, to serve as a shelter to the French fishermen : and his said Most Christian Majesty engages not to fortify the said islands ; to erect no buildings upon them but merely for the conveniency of the fishery ; and to keep upon them a guard of fifty men only for the police.

VII. In order to re-establish peace on solid and durable foundations, and to remove for ever all subject of dispute with regard to the limits of the British and French territories on the continent of America ; it is agreed, that, for the future, the confines between the dominions of his Britannick Majesty and those of his Most Christian Majesty, in that part of the world, shall be fixed irrevocably by a line drawn along the middle of the River Mississippi, from its source to the river Iberville, and from thence, by a line drawn along the middle of this river, and the lakes Maurepas and Potchartrain to the sea ; and for this purpose, the Most Christian King cedes in full right, and guaranties to his Britannick Majesty the river and port of the Mobile, and every thing which he possesses, or ought to possess, on the left side of the river Mississippi, except the town of New Orleans and the island in which it is situated, which shall remain to France, provided that the navigation of the river Mississippi shall be equally free, as well to the subjects of Great Britain as to those of France, in its whole breadth and length, from its source to the sea, and expressly that part which is between the said island of New Orleans and the right bank of that river, as well as the passage both in and out of its mouth : It is farther stipulated, that the vessels belonging to the subjects of either nation shall not be stopped, visited, or subjected to the payment of any duty whatsoever. The stipulations inserted in the IVth article, in favour of the inhabitants of Canada shall also take place with regard to the inhabitants of the countries ceded by this article.

VIII. The King of Great Britain shall restore to France the islands of Guadaloupe, of Mariegalante, of Desirade, of Martinico, and of Belleisle ; and the fortresses of these islands shall be restored in the same condition they were in when they were

conquered by the British arms, provided that his Britannick Majesty's subjects, who shall have settled in the said islands, or those who shall have any commercial affairs to settle there or in other places restored to France by the present treaty, shall have liberty to sell their lands and their estates, to settle their affairs, to recover their debts, and to bring away their effects as well as their persons, on board vessels, which they shall be permitted to send to the said islands and other places restored as above, and which shall serve for this use only, without being restrained on account of their religion, or under any other pretence whatsoever, except that of debts or of criminal prosecutions : and for this purpose, the term of eighteen months is allowed to his Britannick Majesty's subjects, to be computed from the day of the exchange of the ratifications of the present treaty ; but, as the liberty granted to his Britannick Majesty's subjects, to bring away their persons and their effects, in vessels of their nation, may be liable to abuses if precautions were not taken to prevent them ; it has been expressly agreed between his Britannick Majesty and his Most Christian Majesty, that the number of English vessels which have leave to go to the said islands and places restored to France, shall be limited, as well as the number of tons of each one ; that they shall go in ballast ; shall set sail at a fixed time ; and shall make one voyage only ; all the effects belonging to the English being to be embarked at the same time. It has been farther agreed, that his Most Christian Majesty shall cause the necessary passports to be given to the said vessels ; that, for the greater security, it shall be allowed to place two French clerks or guards in each of the said vessels, which shall be visited in the landing places and ports of the said islands and places restored to France, and that the merchandize which shall be found therein shall be confiscated.

IX. The Most Christian King cedes and guaranties to his Britannick Majesty, in full right, the islands of Grenada, and the Grenadines, with the same stipulations in favour of the inhabitants of this colony, inserted in the IVth article for those of Canada : And the partition of the islands called neutral, is agreed and fixed, so that those of St. Vincent, Dominico, and Tobago, shall remain in full right to Great Britain, and that of St. Lucia shall be delivered to France, to enjoy the same likewise in full right, and the high contracting parties guaranty the partition so stipulated.

X. His Britannick Majesty shall restore to France the island of Goree in the condition it was in when conquered : and his Most Christian Majesty cedes, in full right, and guaranties to the King of Great Britain the river Senegal, with the forts and factories of St. Lewis, Podor, and Galam, and with all the rights and dependencies of the said river Senegal.

XI. In the East Indies Great Britain shall restore to France, in the condition they are now in, the different factories which that Crown possessed, as well as on the coast of Coromandel and Orixa as on that of Malabar, as also in Bengal, at the beginning of the year 1749. And his Most Christian Majesty renounces all pretension to the acquisitions which he has made on the coast of Coromandel and Orixa since the said beginning of the year 1749. His Most Christian Majesty shall restore, on his side, all that he may have conquered from Great Britain in the East Indies during the present war : and will expressly cause Nattal and Tapanoully, in the island of Sumatra, to be restored ; he engages farther, not to erect fortifications, or to keep troops in any part of the dominions of the Subah of Bengal. And in order to preserve future peace on the coast of Coromandel and Orixa, the English and French shall acknowledge Mahomet Ally Khan for lawful Nabob of the Carnatick, and Salabat Jing for lawful Subah of the Decan ; and both parties shall renounce all demands and pretensions of satisfaction with which they might charge each other, or their Indian allies, for the depredations or pillage committed on the one side or on the other during the war.

XII. The island of Minorca shall be restored to his Britannick Majesty, as well as Fort St. Philip, in the same condition they were in when conquered by the arms of the Most Christian King ; and with the artillery which was there when the said island and the said fort were taken.

XIII. The town and port of Dunkirk shall be put into the state fixed by the last treaty of Aix la Chapelle, and by former treaties. The Cunette shall be destroyed immediately after the exchange of the ratifications of the present treaty, as well as the

forts and batteries which defend the entrance on the side of the sea ; and provision shall be made at the same time for the wholesomeness of the air, and for the health of the inhabitants, by some other means, to the satisfaction of the King of Great Britain.

XIV. France shall restore all the countries belonging to the Electorate of Hanover, to the Landgrave of Hesse, to the Duke of Brunswick, and to the Count of La Lippe Buckebourg, which are or shall be occupied by his Most Christian Majesty's arms : the fortresses of these different countries shall be restored in the same condition they were in when conquered by the French arms ; and the pieces of artillery, which shall have been carried elsewhere, shall be replaced by the same number, of the same bore, weight and metal.

XV. In case the stipulations contained in the XIIIth article of the preliminaries should not be compleated at the time of the signature of the present treaty, as well with regard to the evacuations to be made by the armies of France of the fortresses of Cleves, Wezel, Guelders, and of all the countries belonging to the King of Prussia, as with regard to the evacuations to be made by the British and French armies of the countries which they occupy in Westphalia, Lower Saxony, on the Lower Rhine, the Upper Rhine, and in all the empire ; and to the retreat of the troops into the dominions of their respective Sovereigns : their Britannick and Most Christian Majesties promise to proceed, *bonâ fide*, with all the dispatch the case will permit of to the said evacuations, the entire completion whereof they stipulate before the 15th of March next, or sooner if it can be done : and their Britannick and Most Christian Majesties farther engage and promise to each other, not to furnish any succours of any kind to their respective allies who shall continue engaged in the war in Germany.

XVI. The decision of the prizes made in time of peace by the subjects of Great Britain, on the Spaniards, shall be referred to the Courts of Justice of the Admiralty of Great Britain, conformably to the rules established among all nations, so that the validity of the said prizes, between the British and Spanish nations, shall be decided and judged, according to the law of nations, and according to treaties, in the Courts of Justice of the nation who shall have made the capture.

XVII. His Britannick Majesty shall cause to be demolished all the fortifications which his subjects shall have erected in the bay of Honduras, and other places of the territory of Spain in that part of the world, four months after the ratification of the present treaty: and his Catholick Majesty shall not permit his Britannick Majesty's subjects, or their workmen, to be disturbed or molested under any pretence whatsoever in the said places, in their occupation of cutting, loading, and carrying away log-wood ; and for this purpose, they may build, without hindrance, and occupy, without interruption, the houses and magazines necessary for them, for their families, and for their effects: and his Catholick Majesty assures to them, by this article, the full enjoyment of those advantages and powers on the Spanish coasts and territories, as above stipulated, immediately after the ratification of the present treaty.

XVIII. His Catholick Majesty desists, as well for himself as for his successors, from all pretension which he may have formed in favour of the Guipuscoans, and other his subjects, to the right of fishing in the neighbourhood of the island of Newfoundland.

XIX. The King of Great Britain shall restore to Spain all the territory which he has conquered in the island of Cuba, with the fortress of the Havannah ; and this fortress, as well as all the other fortresses of the said island, shall be restored in the same condition they were in when conquered by his Britannick Majesty's arms, provided that his Britannick Majesty's subjects who shall have settled in the said island, restored to Spian by the present treaty, or those who shall have any commercial affairs to settle there, shall have liberty to sell their lands and their estates, to settle their affairs, recover their debts, and to bring away their effects, as well as their persons, on board vessels which they shall be permitted to send to the said island restored as above, and which shall serve for that use only, without being restrained on account of their religion, or under any other pretence whatsoever, except that of debts or of criminal prosecutions: And for this purpose, the term of eighteen months is allowed to his Britannick Majesty's subjects, to be computed from the day of the exchange of the ratifications of the present treaty: but as the liberty granted to his Britannick Majesty's subjects, to

bring away their persons and their effects, in vessels of their nation, may be liable to abuses if precautions were not taken to prevent them; it has been expressly agreed between his Britannick Majesty and his Catholick Majesty, that the number of English vessels which shall have leave to go to the said island restored to Spain shall be limited, as well as the number of tons of each one; that they shall go in ballast; shall set sail at a fixed time; and shall make one voyage only: all the effects belonging to the English being to be embarked at the same time: it has been farther agreed, that his Catholick Majesty shall cause the necessary passports to be given to the said vessels; that for the greater security, it shall be allowed to place two Spanish clerks or guards in each of the said vessels, which shall be visited in the landing places and ports of the said island restored to Spain, and that the merchandize which shall be found therein shall be confiscated.

XX. In consequence of the restitution stipulated in the preceding article, his Catholick Majesty cedes and guaranties, in full right, to his Britannick Majesty, Florida, with Fort St. Augustin, and the Bay of Pensacola, as well as all that Spain possesses on the continent of North America, to the East or to the South East of the river Mississippi. And, in general, every thing that depends on the said countries and lands, with the sovereignty, property, possession, and all rights, acquired by treaties or otherwise, which the Catholick King and the Crown of Spain have had till now over the said countries, lands, places, and their inhabitants; so that the Catholick King cedes and makes over the whole to the said King and to the Crown of Great Britain, and that in the most ample manner and form. His Britannick Majesty agrees, on his side, to grant to the inhabitants of the countries above ceded, the liberty of the Catholick religion: he will, consequently, give the most express and the most effectual orders that his new Roman Catholic subjects may profess the worship of their religion according to the rites of the Romish church, as far as the laws of Great Britain permit. His Britannick Majesty farther agrees, that the Spanish inhabitants, or others who had been subjects of the Catholick King in the said countries, may retire, with all safety and freedom, wherever they think proper; and may sell their estates, provided it be to his Britannick Majesty's subjects, and bring away their effects, as well as their persons, without being restrained in their emigration, under any pretence whatsoever, except that of debts, or of criminal prosecutions: the term limited for this emigration being fixed to the space of eighteen months, to be computed from the day of the exchange of the ratifications of the present treaty. It is moreover stipulated, that his Catholick Majesty shall have power to cause all the effects that may belong to him, to be brought away, whether it be artillery or other things.

XXI. The French and Spanish troops shall evacuate all the territories, lands, towns, places, and castles, of his Most faithful Majesty, in Europe, without any reserve, which shall have been conquered by the armies of France and Spain, and shall restore them in the same condition they were in when conquered, with the same artillery and ammunition, which were found there: And with regard to the Portuguese Colonies in America, Africa, or in the East Indies, if any change shall have happened there, all things shall be restored on the same footing they were in, and conformably to the preceding treaties which subsisted between the Courts of France, Spain, and Portugal, before the present war.

XXII. All the papers, letters, documents, and archives, which were found in the countries, territories, towns and places that are restored, and those belonging to the countries ceded, shall be, respectively and *bonâ fide*, delivered, or furnished at the same time, if possible, that possession is taken, or, at latest, four months after the exchange of the ratifications of the present treaty, in whatever places the said papers or documents may be found.

XXIII. All the countries and territories, which may have been conquered, in whatsoever part of the world, by the arms of their Britannick and Most Faithful Majesties, as well as by those of their Most Christian and Catholick Majesties, which are not included in the present treaty, either under the title of cessions, or under the title of restitutions, shall be restored without difficulty, and without requiring any compensations.

XXIV. As it is necessary to assign a fixed epoch for the restitutions and the evacuations, to be made by each of the high contracting parties, it is agreed, that the British and French troops shall compleat, before the 15th of March next, all that shall remain to be executed of the XIIth and XIIIth articles of the preliminaries, signed the 3d day of November last, with regard to the evacuation to be made in the Empire, or elsewhere. The island of Belleisle shall be evacuated six weeks after the exchange of the ratifications of the present treaty, or sooner if it can be done. Guadaloupe, Desirade, Mariegalante Martinico, and St. Lucia, three months after the exchange of the ratifications of the present treaty, or sooner if it can be done. Great Britain shall likewise, at the end of three months after the exchange of the ratifications of the present treaty, or sooner if it can be done, enter into possession of the river and port of the Mobile, and of all that is to form the limits of the territory of Great Britain, on the side of the river Mississippi, as they are specified in the VIIth article. The island of Goree shall be evacuated by Great Britain, three months after the exchange of the ratifications of the present treaty; and the island of Minorca by France, at the same epoch, or sooner if it can be done: And according to the conditions of the VIth article, France shall likewise enter into possession of the islands of St. Peter, and of Miquelon, at the end of three months after the exchange of the ratifications of the present treaty. The Factories in the East Indies shall be restored six months after the exchange of the ratifications of the present treaty, or sooner if it can be done. The fortress of the Havannah, with all that has been conquered in the island of Cuba, shall be restored three months after the exchange of the ratifications of the present treaty, or sooner if it can be done: And, at the same time, Great Britain shall enter into possession of the country ceded by Spain according to the XXth article. All the places and countries of his most Faithful Majesty, in Europe, shall be restored immediately after the exchange of the ratification of the present treaty: And the Portuguese colonies, which may have been conquered, shall be restored in the space of three months in the West Indies, and of six months in the East Indies, after the exchange of the ratifications of the present treaty, or sooner if it can be done. All the fortresses, the restitution whereof is stipulated above, shall be restored with the artillery and ammunition, which were found there at the time of the conquest. In consequence whereof, the necessary orders shall be sent by each of the high contracting parties, with reciprocal passports for the ships that shall carry them, immediately after the exchange of the ratifications of the present treaty.

XXV. His Britannick Majesty, as Elector of Brunswick Lunenbourg, as well for himself as for his heirs and successors, and all the dominions and possessions of his said Majesty in Germany, are included and guarantied by the present treaty of peace.

XXVI. Their sacred Britannick, Most Christian, Catholick, and Most Faithful Majesties, promise to observe sincerely and *bonâ fide*, all the articles contained and settled in the present treaty; and they will not suffer the same to be infringed, directly or indirectly, by their respective subjects; and the said high contracting parties, generally and reciprocally, guaranty to each other all the stipulations of the present treaty.

XXVII. The solemn ratifications of the present treaty, expedited in good and due form, shall be exchanged in this city of Paris, between the high contracting parties, in the space of a month, or sooner if possible, to be computed from the day of the signature of the present treaty.

In witness whereof, we the underwritten their Ambassadors Extraordinary, and Ministers Plenipotentiary, have signed with our hand, in their name, and in virtue of our full powers, have signed the present definitive treaty, and have caused the seal of our arms to be put thereto. Done at Paris the tenth day of February, 1763.

Bedford, C.P.S.	*Choiseul, Duc de Praslin.*	*El Marq. de Grimaldi.*
(L.S.)	(L.S.)	(L.S.)

SEPARATE ARTICLES.

I. Some of the titles made use of by the contracting powers, either in the full powers, and other acts, during the course of the negociation, or in the preamble of the present treaty, not being generally acknowledged; it has been agreed, that no prejudice shall ever re-

sult therefrom to any of the said contracting parties, and that the titles, taken or omitted on either side, on occasion of the said negociation, and of the present treaty, shall not be cited or quoted as a precedent.

II. It has been agreed and determined, that the French language made use of in all the copies of the present treaty, shall not become an example which may be alledged, or made a precedent of, or prejudice, in any manner, any of the contracting powers ; and that they shall conform themselves, for the future, to what has been observed, and ought to be observed, with regard to, and on the part of powers, who are used, and have a right, to give and to receive copies of like treaties in another language than French; the present treaty having still the same force and effect, as if the aforesaid custom had been therein observed.

III. Though the King of Portugal has not signed the present definitive treaty, their Britannick, Most Christian, and Catholick Majesties, acknowledge, nevertheless, that his Most Faithful Majesty is formally included therein as a contracting party, and as if he had expressly signed the said treaty : Consequently, their Britannick, Most Christian, and Catholick Majesties, respectively and conjointly, promise to his Most Faithful Majesty, in the most express and most binding manner, the execution of all and every the clauses, contained in the said treaty, on his act of accession.

The present Separate Articles shall have the same force as if they were inserted in the treaty.

In witness whereof, We the under-written Ambassadors Extraordinary, and Ministers Plenipotentiary of their Britannick, Most Christian and Catholick Majesties, have signed the present separate Articles, and have caused the seal of our arms to be put thereto.

Done at Paris, the 10th of February, 1763.

Bedford, C.P.S. (L.S.)	*Choiseul, Duc de Praslin.* (L.S.)	*El Marq. de Grimaldi.* (L.S.)

His Britannick Majesty's full Power.

GEORGE R.

GEORGE the Third, by the grace of God, King of Great Britain, France and Ireland, Defender of the Faith, Duke of Brunswick and Lunenbourg, Arch-Treasurer, and Prince Elector of the Holy Roman Empire, &c. To all and singular to whom these presents shall come, greeting. Whereas, in order to perfect the peace between Us and our good Brother the Most Faithful King, on the one part, and our good Brothers the Most Christian and Catholick Kings, on the other, which has been happily begun by the Preliminary Articles already signed at Fontainebleau the third of this month ; and to bring the same to the desired end, We have thought proper to invest some fit person with full authority, on our part ; Know ye, that We, having most entire confidence in the fidelity, judgment, skill, and ability in managing affairs of the greatest consequence, of our right trusty, and right entirely beloved Cousin and Counsellor, John Duke and Earl of Bedford, Marquis of Tavistock, Baron Russel of Cheneys, Baron Russel of Thornhaugh, and Baron Howland of Streatham, Lieutenant-general of our forces, Keeper of our Privy Seal, Lieutenant and Custos Rotulorum of the counties of Bedford and Devon, Knight of our most noble order of the Garter, and our Ambassador Extraordinary and Plenipotentiary to our good Brother the Most Christian King, have nominated, made, constituted and appointed, as by these presents, we do nominate, make, constitute, and appoint him, our true, certain, and undoubted Minister, Commissary, Deputy, Procurator and Plenipotentiary, giving to him all and all manner of power, faculty and authority, as well as our general and special command (yet so as that the general do not derogate from the special, or on the contrary) for Us and in our name, to meet and confer, as well singly and separately, as jointly, and in a body, with the Ambassadors, Commissaries, Deputies, and Plenipotentiaries of the Princes, whom it may concern, vested with sufficient power aud authority for that purpose, and with them to agree upon, treat, consult and conclude, concerning the re-establishing, as soon as may be, a firm and lasting

peace, and sincere friendship and concord; and whatever shall be so agreed and concluded, for Us and in our name, to sign, and to make a treaty or treaties, on what shall have been so agreed and concluded, and to transact every thing else that may belong to the happy completion of the aforesaid work, in as ample a manner and form, and with the same force and effect, as We ourselves, if we were present, could do and perform; engaging and promising, on our royal word, that We will approve, ratify and accept, in the best manner, whatever shall happen to be transacted and concluded by our said Plenipotentiary, and that We will never suffer any person to infringe or act contrary to the same, either in the whole or in part. In witness and confirmation whereof We have caused our great Seal of Great Britain to be affixed to these presents, signed with our royal hand. Given at our Palace at St. James's, the 12th day of November, 1762, in the third year of our reign.

His Most Christian Majesty's Full Power.

Lewis, by the grace of God, King of France and Navarre, To all who shall see these presents, Greeting. Whereas the Preliminaries, signed at Fontainbleau the third of November of the last year, laid the foundation of the peace re-established between us and our most dear and most beloved good Brother and Cousin the King of Spain, on the one part, and our most dear and most beloved good Brother the King of Great Britain, and our most dear and most beloved good Brother and Cousin the King of Portugal on the other, We have had nothing more at heart since that happy epoch, than to consolidate and strengthen in the most lasting manner, so salutary and so important a work, by a solemn and definitive treaty between Us and the said powers. For these causes, and other good considerations, Us thereunto moving, We, trusting entirely in the capacity and experience, zeal and fidelity for our service, of our most dear and well-beloved Cousin, Cæsar Gabriel de Choiseul, Duke of Praslin, Peer of France, Knight of our Orders, Lieutenant General of our Forces and of the province of Britany, Counsellor in all our Councils, Minister and Secretary of State, and of our Commands and Finances, We have named, appointed, and deputed him, and by these presents, signed with our hand, do name, appoint, and depute him our Minister Plenipotentiary, giving him full and absolute power to act in that quality, and to confer, negociate, treat and agree jointly with the Minister Plenipotentiary of our most dear and most beloved good Brother the King of Great Britain, the Minister Plenipotentiary of our most dear and most beloved good Brother and Cousin the King of Spain and the Minister Plenipotentiary of our most dear and most beloved good Brother and Cousin the King of Portugal, vested with full powers, in good form, to agree, conclude and sign such articles, conditions, conventions, declarations, definitive treaty, accessions, and other acts whatsoever, that he shall judge proper for securing and strengthening the great work of peace, the whole with the same latitude and authority that We ourselves might do, if We were there in person, even though there should be something which might require a more special order than what is contained in these presents, promising on the faith and word of a King, to approve, keep firm and stable for ever, to fulfil and execute punctually, all that our said Cousin, the Duke of Praslin, shall have stipulated, promised and signed, in virtue of the present full power, without ever acting contrary thereto, or permitting any thing contrary thereto, for any cause, or under any pretence whatsoever, as also to cause our letters of ratification to be expedited in good form, and to cause them to be delivered, in order to be exchanged within the time that shall be agreed upon. For such is our pleasure. In witness whereof, we have caused our Seal to be put to these presents. Given at Versailles the 7th day of the month of February, in the year of Grace 1763, and of our reign the forty-eighth. Signed Lewis, and on the fold, by the King, the Duke of Choiseul. Sealed with the great Seal of yellow Wax.

His Catholick Majesty's full Power.

Don Carlos, by the grace of God, King of Castille, of Leon, of Arragon, of the two Sicilies, of Jerusalem, of Navarre, of Granada, of Toledo, of Valencia, of Galicia, of

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

Majorca, of Seville, of Sardinia, of Cordova, of Corsica, of Murcia, of Jaen, of the Algarves, of Algecira, of Gibraltar, of the Canary Islands, of the East and West Indies, Islands and Continent, of the Ocean, Arch Duke of Austria, Duke of Burgundy, of Brabant and Milan, Count of Hapsburg, of Flanders, of Tirol and Barcelona, Lord of Biscay and of Molino, &c. Whereas preliminaries of a solid and lasting peace between this Crown, and that of France on the one part, and that of England and Portugal on the other, were concluded and signed in the Royal Residence of Fontainbleau, the 3d of November of the present year, and the respective ratifications thereof exchanged on the 22d of the same month, by Ministers authorised for that purpose, wherein it is promised, that a definitive treaty should be forthwith entered upon, having established and regulated the chief points upon which it is to turn: and whereas in the same manner as I granted to you, Don Jerome Grimaldi, Marquis de Grimaldi, Knight of the Order of the Holy Ghost, Gentleman of my Bed-chamber with employment, and my Ambassador Extraordinary to the Most Christian King, my full power to treat, adjust, and sign the before-mentioned preliminaries, it is necessary to grant the same to you, or to some other, to treat, adjust, and sign the promised definitive treaty of peace as aforesaid: therefore, as you the said Don Jerome Grimaldi, Marquis de Grimaldi, are at the convenient place, and as I have every day fresh motives, from your approved fidelity and zeal, capacity and prudence, to entrust to you this, and other-like concerns of my Crown, I have appointed you my Minister Plenipotentiary, and granted to you my full power, to the end, that, in my name, and representing my person, you may treat, regulate, settle, and sign the said definitive treaty of peace between my Crown and that of France on the one part, that of England and that of Portugal on the other, with the Ministers who shall be equally and specially authorised by their respective Sovereigns for the same purpose; acknowledging, as I do from this time acknowledge, as accepted and ratified, whatever you shall so treat, conclude, and sign: promising, on my Royal Word, that I will observe and fulfil the same, will cause it to be observed and fulfilled, as if it had been treated, concluded, and signed by myself. In witness whereof, I have caused these presents to be dispatched, signed by my hand, sealed with my privy seal, and countersigned by my under-written Counsellor of State, and first Secretary for the department of State and of War. Buen Retiro, the 10th of December, 1762.

(Signed) I THE KING.
(And lower) *Richard Wall.*

PAPERS RELATING TO THE ESTABLISHMENT OF CIVIL GOVERNMENT IN THE TERRITORIES CEDED TO BRITAIN BY THE TREATY OF 1763.[1]

(Egremont to Lords of Trade.)

WHITEHALL May 5th 1763.

Lords of Trade

MY LORDS

His Majesty having brought the Negotiation with France & Spain to a happy Conclusion, and having given the necessary Orders for carrying into Execution the several Stipulations of the late Treaty, is now pleased to fix His Royal Attention upon the next important Object of securing to His Subjects, and extending the Enjoyment of the Advantages, which Peace has procured.

[1] This and the following papers contain an account of the steps taken by the British Government to provide a suitable constitution and policy of administration for Canada and the other recently acquired territories in North America. They furnish the basis for the Proclamation of Oct. 7th, 1763, as also for the Commission and the Instructions of the same date, given to General James Murray as Governor of the Province of Quebec. The papers are copied from the originals in the Public Record Office, and are, except where noted, from the series "America and the West Indies." The first is from vol. 268, p. 93.

His Majesty therefore, upon the same Principle of Sollicitude for the Interests of His Colonies, which engaged him in a just & necessary War, in support of their Rights, and obliged him to insist on such Terms of Peace as he thought peculiarly calculated for the future Security of that important Object, directs me to transmit to Your Lordships herewith the Definitive Treaty of Peace; and I am commanded to signify to Your Lordships His Majesty's Pleasure, that You do, without Loss of Time, take into Your most serious Consideration, those Articles which relate to the Cessions made by their Most Christian & Catholick Majesties, & that You do report Your Opinion.

By what Regulations, the most extensive Commercial Advantages may be derived from those Cessions, and

How those Advantages may be rendered most permanent & secure to His Majesty's Trading Subjects.

The Means of arriving at these desireable Ends, will perhaps be most distinctly pointed out, by considering, separately, the several Cessions stipulated by the Articles of Peace and examining the different Circumstances by which each Cession becomes more or less susceptible of the great Advantages of Commerce & Security above mentioned.

North America naturally offers itself as the principal Object of Your Lordships Consideration upon this Occasion, with regard to which, I shall first obey His Majesty's Commands in proposing to Your Lordships some general Questions, before I proceed to desire You will furnish that Information, which His Majesty expects from Your Lordships, with regard to the Northern or Southern Parts of this Continent considered separately.

The Questions which relates to North America in general, are,

1st What New Governments should be established & what Form should be adopted for such new Governments? and where the Capital, or Residence of each Governor should be fixed?

2dly What Military Establishm[t] will be sufficient? What new Forts should be erected? and which, if any, may it be expedient to demolish?

3dly In what Mode least Burthensome and most palatable to the Colonies can they contribute towards the Support of the Additional Expence, which must attend their Civil & Military Establishment, upon the Arrangement which Your Lordships shall propose?

Murray's report said to be inclosed in letter of 20. July 1762. Amherst to Egremont in A & W. I. Vol. 97 but apparently missing.

Under the first of those Heads, Viz[t] What new Governments shall be established? It will be proper to examine, what Priviledges are reserved to His Majesty's New Subjects by the Terms of their Capitulations: I therefore send Your Lordships herewith the Capitulation of Quebec & Montreal.

Burton's April 26. 1762. In Amherst's letter to Egremont 15 June 1762 enclosure No 20 A & W. I. Vol. 97.

It may also be a proper Object of Consideration, how far it is expedient to retain, or depart from the Forms of Government which His Most Christian Majesty had established in those Colonies; and in order to furnish Your Lordships with those Lights, which may enable You to form a just Opinion on this Head, I send herewith Copies of the several Reports of Gov[rs] Murray Burton & Gage.

Gage's — Enclosure No. 38 March 20. 1762 in Amherst's to Egremont of 12 May. 1762 A. & W. I. Vol. 97.

The Second Question, which relates to the Security of North America, seems to include Two Objects to be provided for; The first is, the Security of the whole against any European Power; The next is the Preservation of the internal Peace & Tranquility of the Country against any Indian Disturbances. Of those Two Objects, the latter appears to call more immediately for such Regulations & Precautions as Your Lordships shall think proper to suggest &c[a].

Tho' in order to succeed effectually in this Point, it may become necessary to erect some Forts in the Indian Country, with their Consent, yet His Majesty's Justice & Moderation inclines Him to adopt the more eligible Method of conciliating the Minds of the Indians by the Mildness of His

Government, by protecting their Persons & Property & securing to them all the Possessions, Rights and Priviledges they have hitherto enjoyed, & are entitled to, most cautiously guarding against any Invasion or Occupation of their Hunting Lands, the Possession of which is to be acquired by fair Purchase only; and it has been thought so highly expedient to give them the earliest and most convincing Proofs of His Majesty's Gracious and Friendly Intentions on this Head, that I have already received and transmitted the King's Commands to this Purpose to the Governors of Virginia, the Two Carolinas & Georgia, and to the Agent for Indian Affairs in the Southern Department, as Your Lordships will see fully in the inclosed Copy of my Circular Letter to them on this Subject.

Having thus executed the King's Commands, with regard to such Questions as relate to North America in general, I am to signify to Your Lordships His Majesty's further Pleasure that You do take into Consideration the following Queries, which concern some Parts of that Continent in particular.

Canada & Newfoundland. The first and most important Object is the Fishery, with regard to which Your Lordships will furnish all the Lights you possibly can in order to shew,—

Whether the French had made any Incroachments with regard to the Fishery, contrary to what is stipulated, on this Head by the Treaty of Utrecht?

How those Incroachments may be most easily prevented by such timely Precautions, as may most effectually obviate all Disputes between the Subjects of both Crowns, in those Parts & preserve Peace & Tranquility there for the future.

What Inconvenience or Disadvantage may arise to His Majesty's Northern Colonies, or to the Fishery in those Parts, from the Vicinity of S^{t} Pierre & Michelon, ceded to France, under certain Restrictions by the 6th Article of the Definitive Treaty? And by what Precautions may that Inconvenience be most effectually guarded against, either with respect to Our Fishery, or a Contraband Trade with Our Colonies.

Florida. Can Your Lordships furnish any Lights with regard to the Climate or Soil of the Inland Parts of Florida, which tho' hitherto neglected and useless, are said to be extremely fertile?

Is there any Reason to believe that the Mouth of the Catahocke River is, or might be easily made Commodious for Shipping, or, that a Harbour may be found in the Southern Parts of the Peninsula of Florida? What particular Advantages might arise from such a Harbour, or from that of Pensacola or Mobile, or from any other, on that part of the Coast of North America lately ceded to His Majesty, which bounds the Gulph of Mexico to the North.

The general Queries with regard to North America, having taken in all the Points of Information wanted, relative to the Louisiana & the Illinois, I shall only add, that His Majesty desires to have Your Lordships Opinion whether any immediate Advantages may be derived from the free Navigation of the Mississippi, and how they are to be improved & extended?

Having thus gone thro' the several Points relative to N. America, upon which His Majesty desires to have the Opinion of Your Lordships, the obvious Application of most of the same Queries to the other Cessions made to His Majesty by the Peace, makes it unnecessary to repeat them, it will be sufficient therefore to desire that Your Lordships will report for His Majesty's Information, Your Opinion, with regard to the most effectual Means of improving and securing the Commercial Advantages, which may be derived from the Conquered Islands and from Senegal. With regard to the latter I am to inform Your Lordships, that His Majesty has thought proper to accept the Proposal of the African Committee made in the Peti-

tion of which I send You Copy inclosed, and Orders are already given to the Governor of Senegal to have a Detachment under a proper Officer to keep Possession of that Place till the African Committee shall be prepared to take Possession thereof. Your Lordships will report Your Opinion of this Arrangement, and suggest whatever may occur to You for the Advantage of this Part of the African Trade.

In Order to supply Your Lordships with all the Materials in my Office, which can in any Shape assist You, in making Your Report as ample, and as satisfactory as possible, I inclose herewith Copies of Accounts transmitted by the King's Command from Colonels Scott & Worge, as also the Capitulation of Martinico, Grenade having surrendered under the same Terms, which had been granted to that Island.

As it must require some time to examine & deliberate upon the several Points which are referred to Your Lordships in this Letter, it is the King's Pleasure, that without waiting to make a full Answer to the whole You do, as soon as possible, report your Opinion upon such Points as shall appear to you most pressing, that proper Directions may be given, without Loss of Time, with regard to the Arrangements immediately necessary for the New Acquisitions.

I am &c.

EGREMONT[1]

endorsed : Dra[t] to the Lords of the Trade

May 5[th] 1763

Letter of Reference concerning the Advantages procured by the Treaty of Peace,—the Regulations proper to be made relating to the Indians & the Establishment of New Governments in the ceded Provinces & Islands —Directing them to point out the necessary Arrangements.—

with an Inclosure

A

N° 7.—

Enclosure in letter of 5. May 1763[2]—

Definitive Treaty
Capitulation of Quebec. in B. Gen[l] Townshend's Sept. 20. 1759
Capitulation of Montreal. in Gen[l] Amherst's of Sep[r] 8. 1760.
Gov[r] Murray's Report. Quebec June 5. 1762
Gov[r] Burton's Report. Trois Rivieres Apr. 1762
Gen[l] Gage's Report. Montreal. March 20. 1762
} transmitted by S[r] Jeff. Amherst.
Capitulation of Martinico. in Gen[l] Monckton's of Feb. 9. & 27. 1762
Gov[r] Scott's Letter. Grenada. July 7. 1762
Gov[r] Scott's Report. Grenada. Jan[y] 19. 1763.
Gov[r]. Worge's Report. Senegal Jan[y] 11. 1762.
Mem[l] of Committee of Merchants trading to Africa, & Estimate
Circular, March 16., to Gov[rs] of Virginia, Two Carolinas, & Georgia, & Agent for S° District of Indians
endorsed : List of Papers sent to Board of Trade—May 5 : 1763

Inclosure in N° 7—

A

[1] Charles, Earl of Egremont succeeded Wm. Pitt as Secretary of State for the Southern Department, Oct. 9th. 1761. At this time there were two Principal Secretaries of State, one for the "Northern" and the other for the "Southern" Department, these distinctions referring to the division between them of British foreign affairs in Europe. The American Colonies came under the attention of the senior secretary, being usually the secretary for the Southern Department. In Jan. 1768, a third Secretary of State was appointed to take charge of Colonial affairs; but, with the virtual loss of the American Colonies, this office was abolished in 1782. Thereafter a new division was made into the Home and Foreign Departments. The colonies came under the care of the former department until 1801, when they were transferred to that of the Secretary for War, a new department established in 1794. From 1801 to 1854 this department was known as that of the Secretary of State for War and the Colonies.

[2] The enclosures mentioned in this list are not found with the letter of 5th May; but those relating to Canada are already given in this volume.

Lords of Trade to Egremont, with Report :

WHITEHALL June 8. 1763.

MY LORD,—Having, in Obedience to His Majesty's Commands, signified to Us by your Lordship's Letter of the 5th of May last, prepared Our Representation upon such of the Points, thereby referr'd to Our Consideration, as appear to Us the most pressing, We beg leave to inclose Our said Representation to your Lordship, & desire you will be pleased to lay it before His Majesty.

We are
My Lord,
Your Lordship's
most Obedient and
most humble Servants
SHELBURNE
SOAME JENYNS
ED : ELIOT
Ed BACON
JOHN YORKE
GEO : RICE
ORWELL
BAMBER GASCOYNE

Earl of Egremont, One of His Majesty's Principal Secretaries of State
endorsed : June 8th 1763.
Lords of Trade
To the Earl of Egremont
with an Inclosure
(Report on Acquisitions in America)
A N° 8.

Enclosure in letter from the Lords of Trade to Egremont, 8th June 1763.

N° 12

{ L. S. } To the King's most Excellent Majesty

MAY IT PLEASE YOUR MAJESTY,

Having received Your Majesty's Commands, signified to Us by a Letter from the Earl of Egremont, dated May 5th 1763, to take into Consideration, without loss of Time, those Articles of the late Definitive Treaty of Peace, which relate to the Cessions made by France and Spain, and to report Our Opinion by what Regulations the most extensive Advantages may be derived from them, and those Advantages rendered most permanent and secure to Your Majesty's trading Subjects ; And Your Majesty having further directed Us with regard to North America in general, to point out, what new Governments it may be necessary to establish, with the Form most proper for such Governments, and the Places most convenient for the Capitals ; What Military Establishments will be sufficient for that Country : What new Forts it may be proper to erect, and what (if any) to demolish ; And by what Mode of Revenue, least burthensome and most palatable, the Colonies can contribute to the Additional Expence of such Civil and Military Establishments : And Your Majesty having commanded that, particularly As to Canada and Newfoundland, after furnishing every Information in our Power relating to the Fishery, We should consider the

Encroachments made by the French in this Article, contrary to the Stipulations in the Treaty of Utrecht, and give our Opinion by what Means such Encroachments may be prevented in future, and any Inconvenience which may arise from the Vicinity of S^{t} Pierre and Micquelon, may be most effectually guarded against.—That in respect to Florida, We should report upon it's Produce, the Situation of it's Harbours, and Rivers, with the Benefits which may arise from the free Navigation of the River Missisippi;—That in regard to the Islands conquered in the West Indies, and Senegal on the Coast of Africa, We should state the means which appear to Us most effectual for securing and improving the Commercial Advantages which may be derived from them:—But that upon the whole, it was Your Majesty's Pleasure (as some Time would be required to examine and deliberate on the several Points referred to Us) that We should, as soon as possible, report to Your Majesty Our Opinions on such of them as appear to Us most pressing, in order that Directions may be given without loss of Time:

In Obedience to Your Majesty's Commands, We have taken the several Points referred to Us into our most serious Consideration, and are of Opinion that We shall best comply with Your Majesty's Intention and Directions by stating particularly the Advantages which severally result to Your Majesty's Colonies and the Commerce of Your Subjects by the Cessions stipulated in the late Treaty, and then submitting Our humble Opinion to Your Majesty of the Means, which appear to Us immediately necessary to be put in Execution for securing and improving those Advantages.

Many of the particular Questions contained in the Reference will receive a particular Answer under one or other of those general Heads, and such as do not, We shall beg Leave, in Obedience to Your Majesty's Direction, to reserve for a future Report, when We may be better enabled to give Your Majesty Information upon such Points.

The most obvious Advantages arising from the Cessions made by the Definitive Treaty are, The exclusive Fishery of the River S^{t} Laurence on all the Coasts in the Gulph of S^{t} Laurence and all the Islands in that Gulph. From all these Fisheries Your Majesty's Subjects were hitherto entirely excluded; partly by the express Stipulations of the Treaty of Utrecht by which Cape Breton, S^{t} Johns and the other Islands in the Gulph were dismember'd from Nova Scotia and ceded to France, partly by the Claim immediately set up by France to the whole Southern Shore of the Gulph under pretence that it had never made a part of Nova Scotia, but had always been considered as a seperate District of New France. In consequence of this Claim and of the Possession instantly taken of that Territory by the French, which till the late War they were permitted to retain, they established their most Valuable Fisheries in the different and most convenient Bays of that Country, as well in respect to Catching and Curing of Fish and fitting out Boats, Shallops and other Vessels, as to raising Provisions at the cheapest Rates. From all these Circumstances this Fishery upon the Coasts of the Gulph and of the Islands in the Gulph of S^{t} Laurence, well known by the Name of La Peche Sedentaire, has ever since been deemed one of the most valuable parts of the French Fishery, and We have reason to conclude from the Spirit and Industry which Your Majesty's Subjects have shewn ever since the Reduction of Louisbourg that it will become equally valuable in their Hands, especially when We consider that, the Fishery of the River S^{t} Laurence consisting of Whales, Seals, Sea-Cows &ca has been in the short Period since the taking of Quebec, carried to a much greater Extent by your Majesty's Subjects, than ever it was by the French, during their Possession of Canada

This Claim, and the Possession in consequence of it, of the whole Southern Coast of the Gulph of S[t] Laurence, from the Streights of Canceau to Cape Roziere, at the Mouth of the River, appears to Us to have been the cheif Encroachment made by the French in Violation of the Stipulations in the Treaty of Utrecht; But the Monopoly of the Fishery which they endeavoured to establish upon, this Encroachment was greatly strengthned by other Circumstances. By suffering the whole of Nova Scotia (the Fort of Annapolis excepted) to remain entirely in the Possession of French Inhabitants from the Treaty of Utrecht to the Year 1749, Your Majesty's Subjects were discouraged and prevented from availing themselves of the advantageous and abundant Fishery which might have been carried on upon that part of the Coast of Nova Scotia expressly and exclusively reserved to them in the Treaty of Utrecht, for the french constantly excited the Indians to disturb the Fishermen that resorted thither; And by their Possession of the whole Coast of Labrador, they not only carried on an extensive Trade with the Esquimeaux Indians in Oyl, Furs &ca (in which they allowed Your Majesty's Subjects no Share) but by the Vicinity of the Eastern Part of that Coast, to that part of Newfoundland, (where a permissive Right of drying their Fish, only during the Fishery Season was granted by the Treaty of Utrecht) They assumed in some Measure an Exclusive Right to the Navigation in the Streights of Bellisle.

These several Encroachments, will, We apprehend, entirely cease, on the one Hand, by the compleat Settlement of Your Majesty's Colony of Nova Scotia, according to it's true and ancient Boundaries, and on the other by the Annexation of the Labrador Coast to the Government of Newfoundland, and by the faithfull Execution of those Instructions, which Your Majesty has been pleased to give to Your Governor of that Island. With respect to the Islands of S[t] Pierre and Miquelon, We do not apprehend that any great Advantages can result to the French Fishery, or great Inconvenience to that of Your Majesty's Subjects by the Possession of them according to the Terms of the Treaty; We do not imagine they are fitted to restore or revive that Branch which the French call La Peche Sedentaire, and of which they have been deprived by the Cessions, not only as these Islands are without Wood, either for Firing or for any sort of Naval Construction, but as they are utterly incapable of producing Provision sufficient for the Consumption of any considerable Number of Inhabitants. And as to any Conveniences of Drying and Curing such Fish upon those Islands, as may be caught upon the Banks of Newfoundland during the Banking Season, It appears, by what Information We have had, that the best Fish so caught may be earlier and more conveniently dryed upon that part of Newfoundland, where a permissive Right for so doing during the Season was granted as well by the Treaty of Utrecht, as by the late Treaty. It seems, therefore, only to remain, that proper Precautions be taken against any Contraband Trade, which may be carried on from those Islands by any of the Ships of Your Majesty's Subjects trading thither or otherwise. To prevent which Your Majesty's Governor of Newfoundland should be instructed to employ the utmost Vigilance with regard to all such Trade during his Continuance upon the Station, and to give express Directions to the Officers of the Garrisons and the Magistrates in their several Departments that in his Absence they should have the utmost Attention to this Object, and to put the Laws against contraband Trade into strict Execution, for which purpose it will be necessary to establish in that Government a Court of Vice Admiralty or some other Jurisdiction competent to the Cognizance and Punishment of Breaches of the Acts of Trade.

The next obvious Benefit acquired by the Cessions made to your Majesty is the Fur & Skin Trade of all the Indians in North America. The first

of these Articles before the present Cession, was enjoyed by the French almost entirely: The only part left in the Hands of Your Majesty's Subjects, being that carried on by the Exclusive Company of Hudson's Bay, and a very inconsiderable Quantity through the Province of New York. This Trade was acquired in virtue of the Possession which they had taken (contrary to the Stipulations of the Treaty of Utrecht) of all the Lakes in North America, communicating with the River S^t^ Laurence, tho' the circumjacent Territory avowedly belonged to the six Nations of Indians, Acknowledged by the French to be Your Majesty's Subjects in that Treaty, and by virtue of the Claim which they afterwards set up and were suffered to maintain for a long time of forcibly excluding Your Majesty's Subjects from any Navigation in those Lakes. But this Trade which the French with the utmost Industry had carried to the greatest Extent, by means of numerous well chosen Posts and Forts sufficient, as well to overawe as to supply all the Indians upon that immense Continent, is now fallen intirely and exclusively into the Hands of Your Majesty's Subjects and may be secured and communicated to all Your Majestys Colonies according to the Industry of each, by means of those Posts and Forts with proper Regulations for the Trade with the Indians, under the Protection of such a Military Force as may preserve their Tranquility, not only against Indian Incursions but be ready for their Defence against any European Attack.—The Skin Trade was Chiefly in the Hands of Your Majesty's Subjects in the Southern Colonies even previous to the Cessions, but was often disturbed and interrupted by the frequent Incursions of Indians incited by the French—As these Circumstances no longer exist, a great Extension and Improvement of that Article may likewise be expected.

Another obvious Advantage of the Cession, will be the supplying of all the Indian Tribes upon the Continent of North America with European Commodities immediately through the Hands of English Traders.—This Article, if not wholly engrossed by the French, was possessed by them in the greatest Degree, and was of so much Importance that the Traders of New York chose rather to supply the Inhabitants of Canada with English Goods and Manufactures fit for the Indian Trade, than to risque the Loss of what they esteemed so valuable a Branch, by attempting a direct Trade with the Indians themselves. And this strange Principle was adopted by many of the Merchants of London, as appeared upon a Hearing on that Subject before Your Majesty's Board of Trade in 1721.

Another Advantage attending the late Treaty is the secure settling of the whole Coast of North America, as it's produce may invite, or Convenience for Settlement may offer, from the Mouth of the Missisippi to the Boundaries of the Hudson's Bay Settlements, with the whole Variety of Produce which is capable of being raised in that immense Tract of Sea Coast, either by the Industry of Emigrants from Europe, or from the Overflowing of Your Majesty's ancient Colonies—previous to the late War, Nothing is more certain than that many of Your Majesty's ancient Colonies appeared to be overstock'd with Inhabitants, occasioned partly from an extremely increasing Population in some of those Colonies, whose Boundaries had become too narrow for their Numbers, but chiefly by the Monopoly of Lands in the Hands of Land Jobbers from the extravagant and injudicious Grants made by some of Your Majesty's Governors, whereby a great many of Your Majesty's industrious Subjects were either forced into Manufactures, being excluded from planting by the high Price of Land (A Situation which they otherwise would have preferr'd) or forced to emigrate to the other Side of the Mountains, where they were exposed to the Irruptions of the Indians as well as the Hostilities of the French. And though, on the one Hand, Your Majesty's Province of Nova Scotia according to it's true and just Boundaries, and on the other, that of Georgia, would

have contained many more of Your Majesty's Subjects than were in this disagreable Situation, and more advantageously for the Trade and Interest of Your Kingdoms, Yet the Hostilities which the French contrived to excite at first, by the Indians in their Alliance, and at last by regular Troops in Nova Scotia, and a Dread of the like Calamities on the Side of Georgia from the Indians and Spaniards, have hitherto prevented the salutary progress of these new Settlements, and the happy Consequences which otherwise might have been expected from them.

We have already mentioned the great Scope and Room which there is for beneficial Settlements in the Article of Fishery in Nova Scotia, another great Advantage however of the late Treaty, producing Strength to Your Kingdom and Riches to Your Subjects, is the future Supply which the new Acquisitions will afford of Naval Stores, more particularly that of masting for the Royal Navy, and of that Species of Timber and Wood commonly called Lumber, so essential to the Commerce and Cultivation of the Sugar Colonies, both which Articles are to be found in great Quantities, and with peculiar Advantage and Convenience in the Province of Canada, upon Lake Champlain, and in those Parts of Nova Scotia, the exclusive Possession of which is now confirmed to Your Majesty, and this Benefit arising from the Treaty is of the greatest Consideration, as the Supply of Masting and Stores for the Royal Navy from America had been almost entirely stop'd by bad Management and Waste committed in Your Majesty's Woods in New England and New York and the Price of Lumber had been greatly enhanced from the Necessity of procuring it at a greater Distance from the Ocean, and from convenient Ports of Shipping.

In the Province of Georgia and the Neighbouring Florida Commercial Advantages of a still more valuable Nature will probably follow the secure Extension of Settlement, which will be attained by the Cession of Florida, and the End which will be thereby put to Interruptions from the Indians. For there can be no Doubt, that Indigo, Silk, Cotton, and many of the Commodities now found in the West Indies only, may be raised in these Climates. An Object which will prove a strong Temptation to the Settlement of those Territories.

A capital Advantage highly deserving Your Majesty's Attention is the Increase of the Trade of Sugar, Coffee, Cotton and other Indian Products by the speedy Settlement and Culture of the new acquired Islands.—It is a known Truth, that the Produce of our West India Islands has hitherto been but barely sufficient to answer our growing Consumption in the first of these valuable Articles, and that as these Islands were all, excepting Jamaica, intirely cultivated, additional Territory was therefore become absolutely necessary to this Branch of Trade, which may be extended to a very great Degree if those new Islands are speedily settled.

The last advantageous Consequence arising from the Cessions which We shall now lay before Your Majesty is that of securing the whole Gum Trade on the Coast of Africa from a Monopoly in the Hands of the French by means of the River Senegal as well as the Acquisition of a considerable Share of the Slave Trade formerly in their hands, with a Variety of other Articles which there is great reason to believe may be obtained by the prosecution of further Discoveries on that River.

Having thus stated the most obvious Advantages resulting from the Cession made to Your Majesty by the late definitive Treaty, We submit to Your Majesty, as Our humble Opinion, that they can only be secured and improved by an immediate Establishment of regular Governments, in all such Places, where planting and Settlement, as well as Trade and Commerce are the immediate Objects. For in order to invite new Settlers to risque their persons and Property in taking up new Lands, as well as to secure the old Inhabitants in the Enjoyment of those Rights and Priviledges

reserved to them by the Treaty, such regular Government appears, both from Reason and Experience, of absolute Necessity. And it seems likewise necessary for the same reasons, as well as to secure Your Majesty's Sovereignty and the Publick Tranquillity, that a large Military force should be kept up in each Government, 'till by the increase of Inhabitants, each Colony shall be enabled to maintain their own Governments by their own internal Force. But as no such regular civil Government is either necessary or indeed can be established, where no perpetual Residence or planting is intended: It will there be sufficient to provide for the free Trade of all Your Majesty's Subjects under such Regulations, and such Administration of Justice as is best suited to that End. Such We apprehend to be the case of Newfoundland, where a temporary Fishery is the only Object, and this We suppose has been the reason, which induced Your Majesty to annex the Coast of Labrador to that Government: Such is the case of Senegal and the Principle upon which we suppose Your Majesty thought proper to put that River and Country under the Administration of the African Committee. And such we apprehend will be the Case of that Territory in North America which in Your Majesty's Justice and Humanity as well as sound Policy is proposed to be left, under Your Majesty's immediate Protection, to the Indian Tribes for their hunting Grounds; where no Settlement by planting is intended, immediately at least, to be attempted; and consequently where no particular form of Civil Government can be established. In such Territory we should propose, that a free Trade with the Indian Tribes should be granted to all Your Majesty's Colonies and Subjects under such Regulations as shall be judged most proper for that End, and under the protection of such Military Force, to be kept up in the different Posts & Forts in the Indian Country as may be judged necessary, as well for the Protection of Trade and the good Treatment of the Indians as the Maintenance of Your Majesty's Sovereignty and the general defence of North America.

We shall defer at present entering into any particulars, as to the number of Troops which it may be necessary to maintain for this purpose, The Number and Situation of the Posts and Forts, and the Regulations proper to be established for a free Trade from all Your Majesty's Colonies into the Indian Country; 'till by further Information from Your Majesty's Commander in Chief of America, and from Your Majesty's Agents for Indian Affairs, We shall be enabled to make a more full and particular Report upon so interesting and important a Subject. And We apprehend that no such Delay can be attended with very material Inconvenience, since, if Your Majesty shall be pleased to adopt the general proposition of leaving a large Tract of Country round the great Lakes as an Indian Country, open to Trade, but not to Grants and Settlements, the Limits of such Territory will be sufficiently ascertained by the Bounds to be given to the Governors of Canada and Florida on the North and South, and the Mississippi on the West; and by the strict Directions to be given to Your Majesty's several Governors of Your ancient Colonies for preventing their making any new Grants of Lands beyond certain fixed Limits to be laid down in the Instructions for that purpose. And We apprehend that in the mean time the Security of this Trade will be sufficiently provided for by the Forts already erected, and such Garrisons as Your Commander in Chief may, at his Discretion, think proper to keep in them.

But that no time may be lost in finally settling this important point of the Indian Country, it will be absolutely necessary that immediate Orders be sent as well to Your Majesty's Commander in Chief of America as to Your Agents for Indian Affairs, that without delay they furnish every Information in their power on this Subject, and that they be directed to correspond directly with Your Majesty's Board of Trade for this purpose.

Canada, Florida and the new acquired Islands in the West Indies appear to Us to be the Places where Planting, perpetual Settlement and Cultivation ought to be encouraged and consequently where regular Forms of Government must immediately be established.

Canada as possessed and claimed by the French consisted of an immense Tract of Country including as well the whole Lands to the westward indefinitely which was the Subject of their Indian Trade, as all that Country from the Southern Bank of the River S^{t} Lawrence where they carried on their Encroachments.

It is needless to state with any degree of precision the Bounds and Limits of this extensive Country, for We should humbly propose to Your Majesty that the new Government of Canada should be restricted, so as to leave on the one hand, all the Lands lying about the great Lakes and beyond the Sources of the Rivers which fall into the River S^{t} Lawrence from the North, to be thrown into the Indian Country, and on the other hand, all the Lands from Cape Roziere to Lake Champlain, along the Heights where the Sources of the Rivers rise, which fall into the Bay of Fundy and Atlantic Ocean, to be annexed to Nova Scotia and New England in such a manner as upon any future directions after particular Surveys have been made shall appear most proper, If this general Idea shall be approved the future Bounds of the new Colony of Canada will be as follows,

On the South East it will be bounded by the high Lands which range across the Continent from Cape Roziere in the Gulph of S^{t} Laurence to that point of Lake Champlain above S^{t} Johns which is in Latitude 45 Degrees North ; which high Lands separate the heads of the Rivers which fall into the great River S^{t} Lawrence from the heads of those which fall into the Atlantick Ocean or Bay of Fundy. On the North West It will be bounded by a Line drawn South from the River S^{t} Johns in Labrador by the heads of those Rivers which fall into the River S^{t} Lawrence as far as the East end of Lake Nipissin upon the Ottowa River, and on the South West by a Line drawn due West to the River S^{t} Lawrence from that point on Lake Champlain which is directly opposite to where the South Line falls in and so cross the said River S^{t} Lawrence and pursuing a North West Course along the Heights where the Rivers rise, that fall into the Ottowa River, to be continued to the East end of Nipissin Lake where the North Line terminates.

In order however that Your Majesty may judge with the greater precision of the Limits of Canada as above described and also of those We shall propose for Florida, and of the Country we think right to be left as Indian Territory, We humbly beg leave to refer to the annex'd Chart[1] in which those Limits are particularly delineated, and of which Your Majesty will have a clearer Conception than can be conveyed by descriptive Words alone.

The Advantage resulting from this restriction of the Colony of Canada will be that of preventing by proper and natural Boundaries, as well the Ancient French Inhabitants as others from removing & settling in remote Places, where they neither could be so conveniently made ameanable to the Jurisdiction of any Colony nor made subservient to the Interest of the Trade & Commerce of this Kingdom by an easy Communication with & Vicinity to the great River S^{t} Lawrence. And this Division by the heights of Land to the South of the River S^{t} Lawrence will on the one hand leave all Your Majesty's new French Subjects under such Government, as Your Majesty shall think proper to continue to them in regard to the Rights & Usages already secured or that may be granted to them. On the other hand, the reannexing to Nova Scotia all that Tract of Land from Cape Roziere along the Gulph of S^{t} Lawrence with the whole Coast of the

[1] The Report was accompanied by a printed map of North America by Eman. Bowen, Geographer to His Majesty, and engraved by John Gibson, on which the boundaries were marked.

Bay of Fundy to the River Penobscot, or to the River S^t^ Croix will be attended with this peculiar Advantage, of leaving so extensive a Line of Sea Coast to be settled by British Subjects ; and all the new Settlers upon this Tract of Land will with greater facility be made amenable to the Jurisdiction of Nova Scotia than to that of Canada ; and upon the same Principle, It will likewise be necessary to reannex the Islands of Cape Breton and S^t^ John's to the Government of Nova Scotia.[1]

And here, We cannot help offering it as Our humble Opinion that the utmost Attention should immediately be given to the Speedy Settlement of this Tract of Country and that Instructions be prepared for Your Majesty's Governor for that purpose, with particular regard to such Officers & Soldiers who have served so faithfully & bravely during the late War and who may now be willing to undertake such new Settlements under proper Conditions.

It is obvious that the new Government of Canada, thus bounded, will, according to the Reports of Generals Gage, Murray and Burton, contain within it a very great number of French Inhabitants and Settlements, and that the Number of such Inhabitants must greatly exceed, for a very long period of time, that of Your Majesty's British and other Subjects who may attempt Settlements, even supposing the utmost Efforts of Industry on their part either in making new Settlements, by clearing of Lands, or purchasing old ones from the ancient Inhabitants, From which Circumstances, it appears to Us that the Chief Objects of any new Form of Government to be erected in that Country ought to be to secure the ancient Inhabitants in all the Titles, Rights and Privileges granted to them by Treaty, and to increase as much as possible the Number of British and other new Protestant Settlers, which Objects We apprehend will be best obtain'd by the Appointment of a Governor and Council under Your Majesty's immediate Commission & Instructions. But the particular Regulations and Provisions to be adapted to the different Circumstances and Situation of this as well as Your Majesty's other new Acquisitions, will more properly and distinctly come under Your Majesty's Consideration in the Draught of the Commission and Instructions to be prepared for each Governor, than in this first general Report.

It will however be necessary that a large military Force be kept up 'till the number of British Inhabitants and new Settlers be very considerably increased, as well to secure the Obedience and Fidelity of the ancient French Inhabitants as to give full Protection & Security to the new British Settlers.

Canada was, under the French, divided into the three Governments of Quebec, Montreal and Trois Rivieres, but the Residence of the chief Governor was at Quebec, and the two other Governments had each a Lieutenant Governor only, subordinate to the Governor in Chief, and we should humbly propose that the same Method be continued under the new Governm^t^ ; not only as by this means the Administration of Justice and of Commerce will be less embarrass'd, but that a less proportion of military Force will be requisite to be maintained and be more easily applicable against all external or internal Disturbances.

Florida and that part of Louisiana to the eastward of the Missisippi, both which Tracts are ceded to Your Majesty by the late Treaty, may be compared to Canada, in respect to Extent of Territory, and the number of Indian Tribes, with which they have immediate Communication, but in other respects, they seem entirely different. The number of settled Inhabitants, either French or Spaniards, we apprehend, has never been

[1] It will be observed that Nova Scotia, or Acadia, still included the territory afterwards erected into the separate Province of New Brunswick. The island of St. Johns, here mentioned, is now Prince Edward Island.

considerable, and there is little probability, from the Facility of their Removal, that any of them will remain, after the Cessions are compleated, tho' we are of Opinion, as well from this Circumstance of their Paucity, as with a view to the immediate Settlement of the Country, that every Expedient should be used, to induce as many to remain as can be prevailed upon.—

The Produce of Canada, with its Trade, the Navigation of the River S^{t} Lawrence, with its Communication to the great Lakes of North America, are, from authentick Information, in many particulars tolerably well understood; but we are sorry it is not in our power, either from any materials in our Office, or from any other to be depended upon, to give Your Majesty that certain Information we could wish either with regard to the Coast, Harbours and Rivers of Florida, or as to the Variety of Produce which there is the greatest probability may be raised in that extended Country. We shall therefore content ourselves with suggesting at present, that whenever a Government is established in this Country, Instructions should be given for surveying with all possible Accuracy, as well the Sea Coast and places fit for Harbours as the internal Country and Rivers, particularly of that part which lies between the great Mountains and the Missisippi, of which there are not extant any Charts or Accounts on which we can depend, for which purpose it will be necessary that a proper number of able and skilfull Surveyors be appointed.

The great Tract of Sea Coast from S^{t} Augustine, round Cape Florida, along the Gulph of Mexico, to the Mouth of the Missisippi makes it, we apprehend, indispenseably necessary that this Country should be divided into two distinct Governments, and, for the present, the Chief Residence of the Governor of the one should be at S^{t} Augustine, with orders to give particular Attention to Cape Florida, (as that Cape commands the whole Navigation from the Bay of Mexico) the Residence of the other at Pensicola, with particular Instructions regarding the Missisippi, the free Navigation of which ought, we apprehend, to be most accurately understood, not only in respect of that River being the future Boundary betwixt Your Majesty's Dominions, and those of the French, but as this River by its Communication with the Ohio, the Illinoris &c^{a} is of the utmost Importance to all Connection with the Indian Nations and the only Outlet to the great internal Trade, which may be carried on amongst them.

If it shall be thought proper to divide Florida into two distinct Governments, they may be distinguished by the names of East and West Florida and may be bounded as follows,

East Florida to be bounded by the Coast of the Atlantick Sea from Cape Florida to the North Entrance of S^{t} John's River, on the East; by a Line drawn due West from the North Entrance of S^{t} John's River to the Catahowche or Flint Rivers, on the North; and on the West and South West by that part of the Coast of the Gulph of Mexico, which extends from Cape Florida to the Mouth of the Catahowche River, and from thence following the Course of the said Rivers to where the North Line falls in.

West Florida to comprehend all the Sea Coast of the Gulph of Mexico, extending West from the Catahowche River or Flint River towards the Missisippi, as far as Your Majesty's Territories extend, and stretching up into the Land as far as the 31st Degree of North Latitude, which, We humbly apprehend, is as far North as the Settlements can be carried, without interfering with Lands claimed or occupied by the Indians.

By this Plan of Division, which is formed with a view to make the two Colonies as distinct as possible, by establishing a natural Line of Separation between them, and by giving to each a due proportion of the natural Advantages and Conveniencies of Commerce and Navigation, a large Tract

of Land lying between the North Boundary Line of East Florida and the River Alatamaha, the present South Boundary of Georgia, which has hitherto been unoccupied, as to any permanent S. ttlement, either by Your Majesty's Subjects or those of Spain, remains to be put under some proper Establishment: and we think it cannot in any respect be better disposed of, than by putting it under the Jurisdiction and within the Government of Georgia, By this means the principal Obstacles, which have hitherto impeded the Progress of that advantageous and well regulated Colony, will be removed, and its Settlements extended to the great Benefit and Advantage of the Mother Country.

With respect to the Form of each of these Governments, We are of Opinion, that in regard to their being Infant Settlements the most suitable will be that of a Governor and Council, by Your Majesty's Commission, with Instructions adapted to the most quick and speedy Settlement of these Countries. But a considerable military Force must be likewise kept up in these Governments, as well in respect to the neighbourhood of the French and Indians, as to the Security of the Settlers, till their numbers enable them to have Security by their own internal Force.

The chief Object of the new acquired Islands in the West Indies, being that of extending West Indian Products of all kinds, as quickly as possible, to the Benefit of the Trade of Your Majesty's Kingdoms; And such Extention being impossible to be obtain'd but by the means of a very large Capital immediately to be laid out by Settlers in the Purchase of Negroes and Erection of Buildings, it is obvious that Security in this is more peculiarly to be attended to, and that as all those Islands, the Grenadaes excepted, which are inhabited by French, are almost entirely uncleared and uncultivated, It is equally obvious, that this Security cannot be obtained for some time at least but by the means of regular Troops—and We are clearly of opinion that this is so necessary, that We do not believe any Persons of sufficient Stock will be found willing to hazard the Capital necessary for a Sugar Plantation in any of these Islands without it.—The next Circumstance necessary to the Establishment of general Security is that of the regular Administration of Justice under a civil Government, the only Form of which that can be adapted to the present Situation of these Islands is, We apprehend, by a Governor and Council, under Your Majesty's immediate Appointment. But all particulars relative to it will best come under Your Majesty's Consideration, when We receive Your Orders to prepare the Commission and Instructions for the Governor.

We are of Opinion that the erecting all these Islands into one general Government, with a subordinate Lieutenant Governor in each, as is now practised in the Leeward Islands, will be better adapted, as well to the purposes of Civil Government as to the Application of military Power to the Protection of the whole, than either the separating of them into distinct Governments, or leaving those of S^{t} Vincent, Dominico and Tobago under the Commission of the Governor of Barbadoes.—For, by this means, the military Force will be best applied to the general Security, especially if their relative Situation be such as we are inform'd it is, that there is an easy Communication from y^{e} one to the other, even of those which appear to be most remote.—Their being subject to one Government for the present will likewise contribute best to the carrying most speedily into Execution those Instructions, which will be necessary, as well for surveying those Lands as for dividing them into Lotts proper for Sugar Plantations or other Products, and for granting such Lotts to such Persons as shall be willing to undertake the Settlement of them, either upon Sale, Lease or gratuitous Grants as Your Majesty shall think most proper to direct.—By this Disposition not only Your Majesty's Orders will go thro' the Channel of one Person, but one Person will be responsible for the due Execution of them.

Having thus given our humble opinion in general as to the Government, which it may be necessary for Your Majesty to establish in Canada, Florida and the West Indies, We should now conclude this point, reserving all other particulars relative to it to be offer'd to Your Majesty's Consideration in the Draughts of y^e^ Commissions and Instructions for the respective Governors, which must necessarily be prepared, if Your Majesty shall approve the general Proposition, but our Duty and the Experience of our Office, as well as the Authority of our Predecessors, oblige Us on this Occasion to make one other general Observation, which We humbly submit to Your Majesty.

That if all the Governors of Your Majesty's Colonies are not for the future obliged to constant Residence, as well as all subordinate Officers whatsoever, particularly in these new Governments, and appointed in such manner as to be removeable at Your Majesty's Pleasure there will be no proper Security either for the due Execution of their Offices upon the spot, or for their furnishing in a regular and punctual manner such Information to Your Majesty's Boards and Offices in this Kingdom, as is absolutely necessary for Your Majesty's Service, and for the Security and Improvement of Your old as well as new Colonies; and, We apprehend, it was upon a Conviction of this Truth, that when the Governments of Georgia and Nova Scotia were lately erected, all the new Officers then created, were appointed in this manner.[1]

It now only remains that, in Obedience to Your Majesty's Commands, We should give our Opinions upon the mode of Revenue least burthensome and most palatable to the Colonies, whereby they can contribute to the additional Expence, which must attend the Civil and Military Establishments adopted on the present Occasion, but on this point of the highest Importance, it is intirely out of our Power to form any Opinion, which We could presume to offer for Your Majesty's Consideration, as most of the Materials necessary to form a just and accurate Judgement upon it, are not within the reach of our Office. Such as can be procured shall be collected with all possible Dispatch, and shall at any time be laid before Your Majesty, in such manner as You shall please to direct.

All which is most humbly submitted,

SHELBURNE
SOAME JENYNS.
ED : ELIOT
E^d^ BACON
JOHN YORKE
GEO : RICE
ORWELL
BAMBER GASCOYNE

Whitehall
June 8^th^ 1763

[1] Referring to the custom which had grown up, and which was the occasion of much complaint in the American Colonies, of granting to Court favourites and others lucrative offices in the colonies, the claims to which were treated as proprietary rights, but the duties of which were sometimes neglected altogether, or were discharged by inferior and poorly paid deputies sent out by the patentees. See Instructions to Governor Murray, sec. 24. See p. 136.

Egremont to the Lords of Trade.[1]

WHITEHALL July 14th 1763.

Lords of Trade

MY LORDS,—Your Report, dated the 8th of last Month, having been laid before the King, and His Majesty having taken the Same into Consideration; I am, in Consequence thereof, to acquaint your Lordships, That the King approves the Erecting Three New Governments in Nº America, under the Denominations, your Lordships propose, of Canada, East Florida, and West Florida: But, with regard to the Limits of these Governments, as described in the Report, and marked out in the Chart thereunto annexed: Altho' His Majesty entirely concurs in your Lordships Idea, of not permitting any Grant of Lands, or New Settlements to be made, for the present, beyond the Bounds proposed by your Lordships; Yet the King thinks, that great Inconveniences might arise, from so large a Tract of Land being left, without being Subject to the Civil Jurisdiction of some Governor, in Virtue of His Majesty's Commission, under the Great Seal of Great Britain; And that, (besides the Difficulties there might be, for Want of such a Civil Jurisdiction, in bringing to Justice Criminals, & Fugitives, who may take Refuge in that Country,) Their not being included within some established Government might, in Time to come, furnish Matter of Dispute, with Regard to the Property: And other Powers, who might hereafter find Means of Access to those Countries, might take Possession thereof, as derelict Lands: The King therefore is of Opinion, that, in the Commission for the Governor of Canada, all the Lakes, viz', Ontario, Erie, Huron, Michigan, and Superior, should be included, with all the Country, as far North, & West, as the Limits of the Hudsons Bay Company, and the Mississippi: And also that all Lands whatsoever, ceded by the late Treaty, and which are not already included within the Limits of His Majesty's ancient Colonies, or intended to form the Governments of East and West Florida, as described in your Lordships Report, be assigned to the Government of Canada, unless your Lordships should suggest any other Distribution, which might answer the purpose more effectually: On which Matter your Lordships will lose no Time in making a Report to His Majesty.[2]

Having thus informed your Lordships of the King's Intentions, with regard to the Extent of the New Governments to be erected in North America: I am now to repeat to you, That His Majesty entirely concurs in your Lordships Idea, of not permitting, for the present, any Grant of Lands, or New Settlements, beyond the Bounds proposed in your Report: And that all the Countries, beyond such Bounds, be also, for the present, left unsettled, for the Indian Tribes to hunt in: but open to a free Trade for all the Colonies: And the King would have the Instructions to the Three New Governors in North America, formed so, as to contain the strongest Injunctions and Restrictions for this Purpose:—And His Majesty having been pleased to appoint The Honble James Murray to be Governor of Canada; Francis Grant Esq' to be Governor of East Florida; and George Johnstone Esq' to be Governor of West Florida; I am to signify to your Lordships, the King's Pleasure, that you do, forthwith, prepare, to be laid before His Majesty for His Approbation, Draughts of Commissions, and Instructions, for the said Three Governors, agreable to the King's Intentions communicated to you in this Letter, and to the Form of Government, proposed by your Lordships, of a Governor and Council by the King's Commission; Adapting the Instructions to the different Circumstances and Situation of the respective Countries; And your Lordships will insert an Instruction to the said Governors of Canada, and of East and West Florida, to cause accurate Surveys to be made, of the Countries under their Government.

With regard to the ancient Colonies; I am to acquaint your Lordships, that the King approves the extending the Limits of Georgia in the Manner you suggest: as also

[1] A. and W. I., vol. 268, p. 205.

[2] The reasons for not following the plan suggested are given in the reply of the Lords of Trade, of Aug. 5th, which follows this letter.

the Additions, your Lordships propose to be made, to Nova Scotia; and, in Case such Addition to Georgia, and Nova Scotia, shall make it necessary to issue New Commissions to any of the present Governors in N° America, your Lordships will prepare Draughts thereof, for the King's Approbation: And your Lordships will also prepare Draughts of such Instructions, as shall be necessary, for the several Governors of the ancient Colonies, for preventing their making any New Grants of Lands, beyond certain fixed Limits to be therein laid down for that purpose; And in these Instructions, as well as in Those for the New Governors, your Lordships will insert a Clause directing most particular Regard to be had, in the granting of any Lands, to such Officers and Soldiers, more especially Those residing in America, who have served so faithfully, and bravely, during the War, and who may now be willing to undertake any New Settlements under proper Conditions.

His Majesty thinks it highly proper, that the Agents for Indian Affairs should correspond with your Lordships, in regard to the Indian Country, and should transmit such Information on this Subject, as your Lordships shall require from them; for which purpose you will send them the necessary Orders and Instructions; But, with regard to the Commander in Chief of His Majesty's Forces, the King thinks, that His Correspondence should remain, as it has hitherto done, with the Secretary of State: who will not fail to communicate to your Lordships all such Informations, & Lights, as he shall, from time to time, furnish, relative to the State of the new Acquisitions in America; And as soon as your Lordships shall be able, from such Information, to make a more full and particular Report, as to the Number of Troops necessary to be maintained in the several Governments, and Posts, in America; and that the King shall have taken His Resolution thereupon; the Secretary of State will signify the same to the Commander in Chief: And, in the mean Time, I shall acquaint him, with your Lordships general Idea, that a large Military Force should be kept up in the New Governments: and such Garrisons, as he shall, in his Discretion, think proper, in the Forts already erected, and proposed to be kept up, for the Security of the Indian Trade.

Having now gone thro' the several Points, relative to North America, I come to the new acquired Islands in the West Indies: On which Subject I have only to inform your Lordships, that the King approves your Proposal of Erecting all These Islands, viz' Grenada and the Grenadines; S'. Vincent; Dominico; and Tobago; into one general Government; with a subordinate Lieutenant Governor in Each, as is now practiced in the Leeward Islands, under the same Form of Civil Government by a Governor and Council:—And His Majesty having been pleased to appoint Robert Melvill Esq. to be Governor of the said Islands; Your Lordships will prepare, to be laid before the King for His Approbation, the Draught of a Commission, and Instructions, for the said Gentleman, adapted to the Situation & Circumstances of the same: But as the Islands of S'. Vincent, Dominico, & Tabago, as well as S'. Lucia, ceded to France by the Definitive Treaty, are all included, by Name, in the Commission of the Governor of Barbados: your Lordships will consider, whether it may not be necessary to dismember the said Islands from that Government, by a New Commission to the Governor, or by some other legal Method.

It is farther His Majesty's Pleasure, that your Lordships should forthwith take into your Consideration, and report, what Methods shall appear, to you, the most reasonable, and also the most frugal, for the peopling, and settling, the New Governments, with useful and industrious Inhabitants, either from such of His Majesty's Colonies, That may be overstocked with Inhabitants, or from any Foreign Parts.

I am &c

EGREMONT

endorsed: Dra'. to the Lords of Trade.

July 14th 1763.

Letter of Reference concerning the Extent & Settlement of the new Governments. All the Indian Country ought to be included under some civil Jurisdiction, tho' no Grants of Lands or Settlements to be permitted beyond certain Limits—And concerning Commissions & Instructions to be prepared for the New Governors.—

No. 9 A.

Lords of Trade to Egremont.[1]

WHITEHALL
August 5th 1763

MY LORD,—Having prepared an humble Representation to His Majesty upon that part of Your Lordship's Letter of the 14th of July last which acquaint us with His Majesty's Pleasure that all the Country therein describ'd should be assign'd to the Government of Canada, unless we should suggest some other Distribution which might more effectually answer His Majesty's Intention with respect to those Lands, We beg Leave to inclose to Your Lordship our said Representation desiring you will be pleased to lay it before His Majesty—

We are My Lord Your Lordship's
Most obedient and most humble Servants,

ORWELL SHELBURNE
BAMBER GASCOYNE ED: ELIOT
GEO: RICE

Earl of EGREMONT one of His Majesties Principal Secrys of State.

Endorsed: Aug^{t} 5th 1763 R 6th
Lords of Trade
with an Inclosure.

To The King's Most Excellent Majesty.

MAY IT PLEASE YOUR MAJESTY.

In Obedience to Your Majesty's Commands contained in a Letter from the Earl of Egremont, dated the 14th of July last signifying to Us Your Majesty's most gracious Approbation of Our Idea, that that large Tract of Country bounded by the Mississippi and the Limits of the Hudson Bay Company on the one hand and on the other by the Limits of Canada, East and West Florida and His Majesty's ancient Colonies, should for the present be made subject to no grants of Lands nor to any Settlements. But acquainting us, that it was Your Majesty's Pleasure, that it should be put under some civil Jurisdiction, by a Commission under the Great Seal of Great Britain, so as to prevent any Objection, which might be formed, as to the Property of it, or its being considered as abandoned or direlict, or it's becoming a refuge for Criminals and Fugitives, and for these Reasons, that the whole of this Territory should be inserted in the Commission of the Governor of Canada, and assigned to that Government, unless we should suggest to Your Majesty some disposition which would answer these Purposes more effectually and directing us on this Matter to lose no time to report to Your Majesty.

We have taken this important Subject into our most serious Consideration and do most humbly concurr in Your Majesty's Opinion, of the propriety of putting this Country under a particular Government, by a Commission under Your Great Seal, with a most precise Description of its Boundaries, in Order to ascertain the actual possession of its Property, and with such Powers as may be necessary, as well to maintain and secure the free Exercise of the Indian Trade, which it is proposed all Your Majesty's Subjects shall enjoy within it, under proper Regulations, as to prevent its becoming a Refuge to Criminals and Fugitives.—But at the same time, we beg Leave to submit to Your Majesty, the following Objections which have occurred to us, against the annexing this Country to any particular Government, especially to that of Canada—

1st We are apprehensive that, should this Country be annexed to the Government of Canada, a Colour might be taken on some future Occasion, for supposing that Your Majesty's Title to it, had taken it's Rise, singly from the Cessions made by France, in

[1] This reply from the Lords of Trade, with its inclosure are not contained in the A. and W. I. series "Canada," vol. I. They are taken from Canadian Archives Q. 1, p. 109.

the late Treaty, whereas Your Majesty's Title to the Lakes and circumjacent Territory as well as to the Sovereignty over the Indian Tribes, particularly of the six Nations, rests on a more solid and even a more equitable Foundation; and perhaps nothing is more necessary than that just Impressions on this Subject should be carefully preserved in the Minds of the Indians, whose Ideas might be blended and confounded, if they should be brought to consider themselves as under the Government of Canada—

2d We are apprehensive as the whole of this Country would become subject to the Laws of a particular Government or Province, it would give that Province such superior Advantage in respect to the whole of the Indian Trade, which Your Majesty in Your Justice and Wisdom has determined to leave as open as possible, to all Your Subjects, as might controul and obstruct it to the Prejudice of Your other Colonies—.

3d If this great Country should be annexed to the Government of Canada, we are apprehensive, that the Powers of such Government could not be carried properly into execution, either in respect to the Indians or British Traders, unless by means of the Garrisons at the different Posts and Forts in that Country, which must contain the greatest Part of Your Majesty's American Forces and consequently the Governor of Canada would become virtually Commander in Chief or constant and inextricable Disputes would arise, between him, and the commanding Officers of Your Majesty's Troops—

If these Objections should appear of Weight to Your Majesty, We would humbly propose, that a Commission under the Great Seal, for the Government of this Country, should be given to the Commander in Chief of Your Majesty's Troops for the time being adapted to the Protection of the Indians and the fur Trade of your Majesty's subjects; And We submit to your Majesty whether any Inconveniencies would arise, from such Commission, which would not equally arise from a like Commission to a Governor of any of Your Majesty's particular Colonies —

But as the Instructions to such Governour, if Your Majesty should approve of this Proposition, would require a great Variety of Information, both with respect to the Management of the Indian Tribes and Trade, which can only be had from Your Majesty's Commander in Chief, and Your Agents for Indian Affairs, We would further submit, whether the issuing such Commission and Instructions, may not be delayed; 'till by the receipt of such Information, which Your Majesty has been graciously pleased to direct, We are enabled to make a full and particular Report on that very important subject.— And we flatter Ourselves, that no such delay will produce any bad Consequences, either in Respect to this Country's being considered as direlect, while Your Majesty's Troops are in the actual possession of every Post and Fort formerly enjoyed by the French, or in respect of Criminals and Fugitives, taking refuge in this Country with Impunity, as this may be easily prevented by an Instruction to the present Commander in Chief, empowering and directing him to send back all such Persons to their respective Colonies—

In the mean time We humbly propose that a Proclamation be immediately issued by Your Majesty as well on Account of the late Complaints of the Indians, and the actual Disturbances in Consequence, as of Your Majesty's fixed Determination to permit no grant of Lands nor any settlements to be made within certain fixed Bounds, under pretence of Purchase or any other Pretext whatever, leaving all that Territory within it free for the hunting Grounds of those Indian Nations Subjects of Your Majesty, and for the free trade of all your Subjects, to prohibit strictly all Infringements or Settlements to be made on such Grounds, and at the same time to declare Your Majesty's Intentions to encourage all such Persons who shall be inclined to commence new Settlements from Your old Colonies, together with all foreign Protestants, coming by themselves or with such Undertakers, in Your new Colonies of East and West Florida or your old Colony of Nova Scotia with particular regard to be shewn to those Officers and Soldiers, more especially those residing in America, who have so faithfully and bravely distinguished themselves, during the War, by allowing; Five thousand Acres lying together to every Field Officer; Three thousand Acres to every Captain, Two thousand five hundred Acres to every Subaltern or Staff Officer; One hundred Acres to every non-commission Officer, and Fifty Acres, to every private Man: in such parts as they shall chuse, on condition, that they shall personally apply for and reside upon them subject to such

terms of Cultivation, as your Majesty shall think proper to impose on all Persons undertaking such Settlements, which Encouragements may be also extended to reformed Commission Officers in Your Majesty's Navy in Case Your Majesty shall judge it reasonable and expedient.

All which is most humbly submitted

SHELBURNE
ED. ELIOT
GEO: RICE
ORWELL
BAMBER GASCOYNE

WHITEHALL
Aug^{t} 5th 1763
Endorsed. Aug^{t} 5th 1763.
R 6th Lords of Trade

Report concerning the Lands to be reserved for the Indians—Proposing that a Commission under the Great Seal be given to the Commander in Chief, for the Government of that Country—with objections to the annexing them to any Province—and Proposing an immediate Proclamation concerning Indian Lands—

Inclosure in N^{o} 10.

Halifax to the Lords of Trade.[1]

S^{t} JAMES's Sept^{r} 19th 1763.

Lords of Trade.

MY LORDS,—Having laid before the King Your Lordships, Representation of the 5th of August last, transmitted to the late Earl of Egremont in your Letter of the same Date, I am commanded to acquaint Your Lordships that His Majesty, upon Consideration of the Reasons therein set forth, is pleased to lay aside the Idea of including within the Government of Canada, or of any established Colony, the Lands which are to be reserved, for the present, for the Use of the Indians. And His Majesty thinks proper to direct that the Extent of the Commission, which Your Lordships are to prepare for the Hon^{ble} James Murray, shall be exactly such as is marked out in your first Report of the 8th of June last, and in the Map thereto annexed, under the Denomination of Canada. That such Government be described in the Commission, as comprehending all such Part of Canada on the North Side of the River S^{t} Lawrence, and all such Parts of His Majesty's antient Colonies of Nova Scotia, New England, and New York, on the South Side of the said River, as lie within the Limits above mentioned, and that It be called the Province of Quebec.

His Majesty approves Your Lordships' Proposition of issuing immediately a Proclamation, to prohibit for the present, any Grant or Settlement within the Bounds of the Countries intended to be reserved for the Use of the Indians; and to declare the Encouragement, which His Majesty, in his Royal Bounty, is graciously, pleased to give to reduced Officers, and Soldiers, who served in North America, during the late War, and are desirous of settling in the Colonies. But His Majesty is of opinion, that several other Objects, of much Importance to his Service, might, with great Propriety, be provided for at the same time: And that the speedy Settlement of the new Colonies might be promoted; the Friendship of the Indians more speedily and effectually reconciliated, and Provision be made for preventing Inconveniences, which might otherwise arise from the Want

[1] A. and W. I., vol. 268, p. 217

of Civil Jurisdiction in the interior, and reserved Countries, by extending such Proclamation to the following Purposes, viz[t]

To make known the Establishment and Limits of the four new Colonies, and the Additions made to the Governments of Newfoundland, Nova Scotia, and Georgia.

To declare the Constitution of the new Governments, as established for the present, & intended in future, and the general Powers which the Governors will have of granting Lands within Them.

To prohibit private Purchases of Lands from Indians.

To declare a free Trade for all His Majesty's Subjects with all the Indians, under Licence, Security, and proper Regulations.—And

To impower all Military Officers and Agents for Indian Affairs, within the reserved Lands, to seize such Criminals, and Fugitives, as may take Refuge in that Country, and to send them to be tried in any of the old Colonies (if That can legally be done) or else to that Government, from which They respectively fled.

It is therefore His Majesty's Pleasure, that Your Lordships do immediately prepare, and transmit to me the Draught of such a Proclamation as may extend to the several Points abovementioned.—But, with respect to One of Them, namely the Encouragements to be offered to reduced Officers, and Soldiers, I am to acquaint Your Lordships, that His Majesty's Intentions are, To grant to such reduced Officers only, as have served in North America during the late War, and to such private Soldiers only, as have been, or shall be, disbanded in America, and are actually residing there, the following Quantities of Land, in any of the Colonies on the Continent, upon the usual Reservation of Quit-Rents, after the Expiration of ten Years, and upon sure Terms of immediate Settlement, & Cultivation ; viz[t]

To every Person having the Rank of a Field Officer	5000 Acres
To every Captain	3000
To every Subaltern or Staff Officer	2000
To every non-commissioned Officer	200
To every private Man	50.

His Majesty is also graciously pleased to offer the like Quantities of Land, upon the same Terms, to such reduced Officers of his Navy, of like Rank, as served on board his Ships of War in North America, at the time of the Reduction of Louisbourg, and Quebec in the late War.

I am farther to acquaint Your Lordships, that, as it is of the greatest Importance, that the General Plan, upon which His Majesty's Subjects are to carry on a free Trade with all the Indians of North America, should be established as soon as possible, His Majesty expects that Your Lordships will avail Yourselves of every Information in Your Power, and lay before Him, with all possible Dispatch, a System of Regulations for that purpose.

As to the Commission proposed in Your Lordships,' Report of the 5[th] of August to be given to the Commander in Chief of His Majesty's Forces, for the government of the interior Country, if upon Experience, & future Information, it shall still appear to Your Lordships to be expedient, & practicable, You will be pleased to prepare, and lay it before His Majesty.

I am &c

DUNK HALIFAX.[1]

endorsed.: Sept[r] 19[th] 1763.

Dra[t]

[1] George Dunk, Earl of Halifax, succeeded Hon. George Grenville as Secretary of State (Northern Department) Oct. 14th, 1762. On Aug. 21st, 1763, the Earl of Egremont died suddenly from apoplexy and the Earl of Halifax temporarily took over the duties of the department, being formally transferred to the Southern Department about Sept. 9th. He was succeeded in the Northern Department by the Earl of Sandwich.

To the Lords of Trade

Letter of Reference concerning the extent of the new Provinces—The Lands to be reserved for the use of the Indians by Proclamation—A free Trade with the Indians under proper Licences & Regulation—The Lands to be granted to Reduced Officers and Soldiers—And a Commission proposed to be given to the Commander in Chief for the Government of the Interior Country.

Lords of Trade to Halifax.[1]

WHITEHALL October 4th 1763.

MY LORD,—In obedience to His Majesty's Commands, signified to us by Your Lordship's Letter of the 19th of last Month, we have prepared, and herewith transmit to your Lordship, the Draught of a Proclamation, conformable to the Directions contained in your Lordship's Letter; And having laid the said Draught before His Majesty's Attorney General, He has reported to us, That, the same is agreeable to Law, and to the usual Form of Proclamations.

We have only to observe to your Lordship, that, in order to save time, we have fixed the Limits of East Florida according to Our Letter to your Lordship of the 28th of last Month, presuming that our Opinion, mentioned therein, will be approved of by His Majesty.

We beg leave further to add, That as it appears to us, upon a Revision of the Report of this Board of the 8th of June last, That, it will be expedient for His Majesty's Service, and give Confidence and Encouragement to such Persons as, are inclined to become Settlers in the new Colonies, That an immediate and public Declaration should be made of the intended permanent Constitution and that the power of calling Assemblies should be inserted in the first Commissions, We have therefore drawn the Proclamation agreeable to this Opinion, and have prepared the Commissions accordingly; and we humbly hope Our Conduct herein will meet with His Majesty's approbation, as we conceive, that any temporary Power of making Ordinances and Regulations, which must of necessity be allowed to the Governors and Councils before Assemblies can be called, as well as the mode of exercising that Power, will be better inserted in the Instructions, which we are now preparing.—

We are
My Lords
Your Lordship's
most obedient and
most humble Servants

HILLSBOROUGH
E^d BACON
JOHN YORKE.
ORWELL

R^t Honble Earl of Halifax
endorsed: October 4. 1763
Board of Trade
R 4th

Inclosing the Proclamation relative to America, and Observing that it will be better to insert, in the Instructions preparing for the Governors of the New Provinces, any temporary Power of making Ordinances & Regulations which may be allowed to the Governors & Councils, than in the first Commissions. 20th An Inclosure.

B. N° 5.

[1] A. & W. I., Vol. 268, p. 227.

PROCEEDINGS IN THE PRIVY COUNCIL. [1]

AT THE COURT AT S[t] JAMES'S

the 5[th] day of October 1763.

Present

THE KING'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY

&c. &c.

Proclamation relative to the settling the New Governments in America—Approved.

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Draught of a Proclamation prepared by the Lords Commissioners for Trade and Plantations relative to the erecting within the Countries and Islands ceded and confirmed to His Majesty by the late Definitive Treaty, four distinct and separate Governments by the Names of Quebec, East Florida, West Florida Grenada, and declaratory of the Constitution of the said New Colonys, of the encouragements to be given to reduced Officers and Soldiers and the Regulations to be observed in respect to the Indian Commerce and Country—His Majesty taking the said Draught of a Proclamation into His Royal Consideration, was pleased with the advice of His Privy Council to approve thereof, and to Order, as it is hereby Ordered that the Right Honourable the Earl of Halifax, One of His Majestys Principal Secretarys of State do cause the said Draught of a Proclamation (which is hereunto annexed) to be prepared for His Majesty's Royal Signature.—

Proclamation—Mem[d] this Proclamation was signed by His Majty and dated the 7[th] Inst.

Seals Draughts to be prepared for East and West Florida, Quebec and the Grenadas—

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Representation from the Lords Commissionners for Trade and Plantations, setting forth that His Majesty having been graciously pleased to approve a Plan for the erecting and establishing four Civil Governments in the Islands and Territories in America, ceded to His Majesty by the late Definitive Treaty, and it appearing to be necessary and expedient that a Publick Seal should be prepared for Sealing all publick Instruments in each of those Governments agreeable to the Method practiced and established in all other His Majesty's Colonies in America; The said Lords Commissioners therefore propose that Directions may be given to prepare with all possible Dispatch a Draught of a Seal for each of the said Governments conformable to the following Descriptions Viz[t]—

For the Province of Quebec

On the One side His Majestys Effigies, pointing to a Chart of that Part of America through which the River of S[t] Lawrence flows, including the Gulph and with this Legend or Motto underneath, Extensæ gaudent agnoscere Metæ; and this Inscription around the Circumference, Sigillum Provinciæ nostræ Quebecensis in America; and on the Reverse His Majesty's Arms, Crown, Garter, Supporters and Motto with this Inscription round the circumference, Geo. III. Dei Gratia Magnæ Britanniæ, Franciæ et Hiberniæ Rex, Fidei Defensor Brunsvici et Luneburgi Dux, Sacri Romani Imperii, Archi Thesausarius et Elector.

Drafts of Comicons for the Gov[ts] of Quebec, East Florida, West Florida & and *Grenadas*.

Upon reading this day at the Board a Representation* from the Lords Commissioners for Trade and Plantations dated the 4[th] of this Instant together with Draughts of Commissions prepared by them for the Honourable James Murray, Esq[r] to be Governor of

* This Representation is quoted in the Report of the Lords of the Committee upon the Drafts of Commissions for the Governors of Quebec, &c., 6th October, 1763.

[1] Privy Council Register; Geo. III., p. 100,

Quebec, James Grant Esq[r] to be Governor of East Florida, George Johnstone Esq[r] to be Governor of West Florida, and Robert Melvill Esq[r] to be Governor of Granada, Dominico, S[t] Vincent and Tobago— It is Ordered by His Majesty in Council that the said Representation and Draughts of Commissions Be, and they are hereby referred to the Right Honourable the Lords of the Committee of Council for Plantation Affairs to consider the same and Report their Opinion thereupon to His Majesty at this Board.—

a Comittee

REPORT ON COMMISSIONS FOR GOVERNORS.[1]

N° 9. A.

AT THE COUNCIL CHAMBER WHITEHALL

the 6[th] day of October 1763—

By the Right Honourable the Lords of the Committee of Council for Plantation Affairs &c[a]

Present

Earl of Sandwich — Earl of Hillsborough [2]
Earl of Halifax

Comicons Report of the Lords of the Committee upon the Drafs of Commissions for the Gov[rs] of Quebec, East Florida, West Florida and the Granades —

Your Majesty having been pleased by Your Order in Council of the 5[th] of this Instant to referr unto this Committee a Representation from the Lords Commissioners for Trade and Plantations, setting forth, " that in Obedience to Your Majesty's Commands signified to them in " a Letter from the late Earl of Egremont dated the 14[th] July, last, " they have prepared Draughts of Commissions for the Honourable " James Murray Esq[r] to be Governor of Quebec, James Grant Esq[r] to " be Governor of East Florida, George Johnston Esq[r] to be Governor " of West Florida, and Robert Melvil Esq[r] to be Governor of Grenada, " Dominico and Tobago—That in the Description of the Governments " of Quebec, East Florida, and West Florida they have conformed " to the Limits and Bounds which your Majesty has been pleased to " direct and approve, and as they conceived it to be Your Majesty's " Royal Intention, that the Form and Constitution of Government in " these new Colonies, should be as near as may be similar to what has " been established in those Colonies, which are under Your Majesty's " immediate Government, they have therefore prepared these Commis- " sions accordingly, by which the Governors are impower'd and " directed so soon as the Circumstances of the Colonies will admit " thereof, to summon and call General Assemblys of the Freeholders " in their respective Governments in such Manner as is practised in " Your Majesty's other Colonies; That they have omitted in these " Commissions any Power that it may be necessary to grant to the " Governors and Councils of Your Majestys said new Colonies to " make Temporary Regulations until Assemblys can be called, because " they were of Opinion that an immediate and publick Declaration of " the intended permanent Constitution, and an Insertion in the first " Commissions of the Power of calling Assemblys so soon as the Cir- " cumstances will admit, is expedient for Your Majesty's Service, and " will give Confidence and Encouragement to such of Your Majesty's " Subjects, as shall incline to settle in your said new Colonies, and " because such Power of making temporary Regulations may be given

[1] Privy Council Register, Geo. III., p. 112.
[2] Wills, Earl of Hillsborough, succeeded the Earl of Shelburne as President of the Board of Trade, Sept. 9th, 1763.

" in the General Instructions which they shall prepare and lay before " Your Majesty with all possible Dispatch.—That there are in the " Commissions to the Governors of Your Majesty's other Colonies " some Clauses respecting the Power of suspending and comptrolling " the Council, but as they conceive these Matters may be more pro- " perly and regularly provided for in the Instructions under those " Articles which direct the Nomination of the Council, ascertain their " Authority and point out their Duty and Methods of Proceedings, " they have therefore omitted these Clauses in the present Draughts " in order to insert them in the Instructions—"

The Lords of the Committee in Obedience to Your Majestys said Order of Reference this day took the said Representation and Draughts of Commissions into their Consideration, and are of opinion, that in order to make the said Commissions agreeable to the Instructions to be given to the said Governors the following Addition should be made to each of the said Commissions at the End of that Article whereby the said Governors are empowered to make Grants of Land— Viz[t]

" Provided the same be made conformable to the Instructions here- " with delivered to you, or to such other Instructions as may hereafter " be sent to You under Our Signet and Sign Manual, or by Our Order " in Our Privy Council.—"And the Lords of the Committee having accordingly caused the said Addition to be made in each of the said Draughts do agree humbly to lay the same so amended before Your Majesty for Your Royal Approbation – –

Your Majesty having been pleased by Your Order in Council of the 5[th] of this Instant to referr unto this Committee a Representation from the Lords Commissioners for Trade and Plantations setting forth, "that in Obedience to Your Majesty's Commands signified to them by a Letter from the Earl of Halifax, dated the 27[th] of last Month they have prepared, and humbly lay before Your Majesty, the Draught of a Commission appointing Montagu Wilmot Esq[r] Governor of Nova Scotia, in which Draught they have so described the Northern and Eastern Limits of this Province, as to make it conformable to what has been already approved in respect to the Southern boundary of the Province of Quebec, and to comprehend the Islands of Cape Breton and S[t] Johns,[1] that they have also made the River S[t] Croix the Boundary to the Westward, for, although it be true that the ancient Limits of this Province, as it was possessed by France under the Treaties of Breda and Ryswick and ceded to Great Britain by the Treaty of Utrecht under the Name of Acadia, did extend as far West as the River Pentagoet or Penobscot, yet as it appears to have been determined in the Year 1732, upon a full examination of the Claims of the Province of the Massachusets Bay, as well by the Attorney and Sollicitor General, as by this Board, and finally by His Majesty in Council, that the said Province had a right of Jurisdiction and property under the Limitation of the Charter, to the Country between the Rivers Sagadehock and S[t] Croix, and as in consequence of this Examination, the Instructions given to Colonel Dunbar, and to the Governor of Nova Scotia to make Settlements within that Tract were revoked, and it was Ordered that the Province should not be disturbed in the possession they claim to have of this Country it does not appear to them that this question is for the present open to a New Discussion: But as they conceive there are many material circumstances in favour of Your Majesty's Right to the Country as far West-

Committee Report upon the Draught of a Comicon for Montagu Wilmot Esq[r] to be Gov[r]

[1] Now Prince Edward Island.

ward as the River Penobscot which were not stated in the Case laid before the Attorney and Sollicitor General in 1732, upon which Case their Opinion and the Dicision of the Council were founded, they do not think it adviseable that this Restriction of the Western Bounds of Nova Scotia to the River S[t] Croix should pass without some reservation of Your Majesty's Right to the Country between that River and Penobscot, being entered upon the Council Books ; And they rather humbly proposed this to Your Majesty, as it may be a means of hereafter removing any Objection which may be taken on the part of the Province of Massachusets Bay to the Southern Line of Quebec, as far as it concerns their Northern Limits, for if such Objection should be made, and it should appear upon examination they have any just ground of Complaint, it will be in Your Majesty's power to make them a reasonable Compensation, by allowing their Jurisdiction to extend as far Eastward as the River S[t] Croix, between which and the River Penobscot they have lately made some considerable Settlements".

The Lords of the Committee in Obedience to Your Majestys said Order of Reference this day took the said Representation and Draught of a Commission into their Consideration, and being of Opinion that Your Majesty's Right to the Country between the River S[t] Croix, and the River Penobscot (the ancient Limits of the said Province) ought to be reserved in a more publick manner than by an Entry in the Council Books, do therefore propose that the following alteration should be made in the said Draught of a Commission for that purpose. Viz[t] After the Appointment of Montagu Wilmot to be Captain General and Governor in Chief in and over the Province of Nova Scotia, the description of the Boundarys of the said Province to be left out, and the following words inserted in lieu thereof. " Which we have " thought proper to restrain and comprize within the following limits— " Viz[t] : to the Northward, Our said Province shall be bounded " by the Southern Boundary of Our Province of Quebec as far " as the Western extremity of the Bay des Chaleurs ; To the East- " ward by the said Bay and the Gulph of S[t] Lawrence, to the " Cape or Promontory called Cape Breton in the Island of that " Name including that Island, the Island of S[t] Johns, and all other " Islands within Six Leagues of the Coast ; To the Southward by the " Atlantick Ocean from the said Cape to Cape Sable, including the " Island of that Name, and all other Islands within forty Leagues of " the Coast, with all the Rights, Members and Appurtenances what- " soever thereunto belonging ; And to the Westward altho' Our said " Province hath anciently extended, and doth of Right extend as far " as the River Pentagouet or Penobscot,it shall be bounded by a Line " drawn from Cape Sable across the Entrance of the Bay of Fundy, " To the mouth of the River S[t]. Croix, by the said River to its source, " and by a Line drawn due North from thence to the Southern Bound- " ary of Our Colony of Quebec." And their Lordships are further of Opinion that it will be proper to make the following Addition at the end of the Article empowering the said Governor to make Grants of Lands Viz[t] " Provided the same be made conformable to the Instruc- " tions herewith delivered to you, or to such other Instructions as " may hereafter be sent to you under Our Signet and Sign Manual, " or by Our Order in Our Privy Council."

These boundaries are the same as those described in Montagu Wilmot's Com[n] dated 21. Nov. 1763.

The Lords of the Committee have therefore caused the said alteration and Addition to be made in the said Draught of a Commission accordingly, and do agree humbly to lay the same before Your Majesty for Your Royal Approbation—

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

Halifax to Lords Commissioners for Trade and Plantations.

B. N° 5.—

S^t^ James's Oct. 8. 1763.

Lords Commiss^rs^ for Trade & Plantations—

A. & W. I. Vol. 268 p. 261 1763. Oct. 8.

My Lords,—Having laid before the King your Lordships Letter of the 6^th^ instant with the Dra^t^ of a Proclamation therein inclosed, and His Majesty having been pleased to approve the said Draught, & to order it to be printed, & passd under the great Seal, in the usual Form, I send your Lordships herewith a number of printed Copies of the said Proclamation & am to signify to your Lordships His Majesty's Pleasure that you should transmit them to the Governors of His Majesty's several Colonies & Plantations in America & to the Agents for Indian Affairs.

I am &^c^

DUNK HALIFAX

endorsed: October 8. 1763.
Dra^t^ to Board of Trade
Signifying the King's Pleasure that they should transmitt Copies of the Proclamation to the Governors of the Colonies & the Agents for Indian Affairs.—

BY THE KING.[1]

A PROCLAMATION.

George R.

WHEREAS We have taken into Our Royal Consideration the extensive and valuable Acquisitions in America, secured to our Crown by the late Definitive Treaty of Peace concluded at Paris, the 10th Day of February last; and being desirous that all Our loving Subjects, as well of our Kingdom as of our Colonies in America,[2] may avail themselves with all convenient Speed, of the great Benefits and Advantages which must accrue therefrom to their Commerce, Manufactures, and Navigation, We have thought fit, with the Advice of our Privy Council, to issue this our Royal Proclamation, hereby to publish and declare to all our loving Subjects, that we have, with the Advice of our Said Privy Council, granted our Letters Patent, under our Great seal of Great Britain, to erect, within the Countries and Islands ceded and confirmed to Us by the said Treaty, Four distinct and separate Governments, styled and called by the names of Quebec, East Florida, West Florida and Grenada, and limited and bounded as follows, viz.

---

[1] Taken from the text as contained in the "Papers Relative to the Province of Quebec," 1791, in the Public Record Office. Copied in the Canadian Archives Q 62 A, pt. I., p. 114.

[2] The attitude of the Home Government at this time, on the subject of immigration, the kind of immigrants to be favoured, and even the need of an outlet for surplus population on the part of some of the older colonies in America, may be gathered from a report of the Lords of Trade, Nov. 5, 1761, upon the proposal to transport a number of Germans to the American Colonies after the peace. They point out that as "regards colonies possessed before the war, the increase of population is such 'as scarce to leave room in some of them for any more inhabitants.' The encouragement and advantages of the less populated southern colonies are such as to induce sufficient migration without burdening the public. Our own reduced sailors and soldiers would be more proper objects of national bounty, and better colonists, than foreigners, whose ignorance of the English language, laws, and constitution cannot fail to increase those disorders and that confusion in our Government, which the too great migration of people from Germany has already fatally introduced in some of our most valuable possessions." *Calendar of Home Office Papers, of the Reign of George III. 1760-1765.* No. 349.

First—The Government of Quebec bounded on the Labrador Coast by the River St John, and from thence by a Line drawn from the Head of that River through the Lake St. John, to the South end of the Lake Nipissim; from whence the said Line, crossing the River S^t Lawrence, and the Lake Champlain, in 45. Degrees of North Latitude, passes along the High Lands which divide the Rivers that empty themselves into the said River S^t Lawrence from those which fall into the Sea; and also along the North Coast of the Baye des Chaleurs, and the Coast of the Gulph of S^t Lawrence to Cape Rosieres, and from thence crossing the Mouth of the River S^t Lawrence by the West End of the Island of Anticosti, terminates at the aforesaid River of S^t John.

Secondly—The Government of East Florida, bounded to the Westward by the Gulph of Mexico and the Apalachicola River; to the Northward by a Line drawn from that part of the said River where the Chatahouchee and Flint Rivers meet, to the source of St Mary's River, and by the course of the said River to the Atlantic Ocean; and to the Eastward and Southward by the Atlantic Ocean and the Gulph of Florida, including all Islands within Six Leagues of the Sea Coast.

Thirdly—The Government of West Florida, bounded to the Southward by the Gulph of Mexico, including all Islands within Six Leagues of the Coast, from the River Apalachicola to Lake Pontchartrain; to the Westward by the said Lake, the Lake Maurepas, and the River Mississippi; to the Northward by a Line drawn due East from that part of the River Mississippi which lies in 31 Degrees North Latitude, to the River Apalachicola or Chatahouchee; and to the Eastward by the said River.

Fourthly—The Government of Grenada, comprehending the Island of that name, together with the Grenadines, and the Islands of Dominico, S^t Vincent's and Tobago.

And to the end that the open and free Fishery of our Subjects may be extended to and carried on upon the Coast of Labrador, and the adjacent Islands, We have thought fit, with the advice of our said Privy Council, to put all that Coast, from the River S^t John's to Hudson's Streights, together with the Islands of Anticosti and Madelaine, and all other smaller Islands lying upon the said Coast, under the care and Inspection of our Governor of Newfoundland.

We have also, with the advice of our Privy Council, thought fit to annex the Islands of S^t John's and Cape Breton, or Isle Royale, with the lesser Islands adjacent thereto, to our Government of Nova Scotia.[1]

We have also, with the advice of our Privy Council aforesaid, annexed to our Province of Georgia all the Lands lying between the Rivers Alatamaha and S^t Mary's.

And whereas it will greatly contribute to the speedy settling our said new Governments, that our loving subjects should be informed of our Paternal care, for the security of the Liberties and Properties of those who are and shall become Inhabitants thereof, We have thought fit to publish and declare, by this Our Proclamation, that We have, in the Letters Patent under our Great Seal of Great Britain, by which the said Governments are constituted, given express Power and Direction to our Governors of our Said Colonies respectively, that so soon as the state and circumstances of the said Colonies will admit thereof, they shall, with the Advice and Consent of the Members of our Council summon and call General Assemblies[2] within the said Governments respectively, in such Manner and Form as is used and directed in those Colonies and Provinces in America which are under our immediate Government; and We have also given Power to the said Governors, with the consent of our Said Councils, and the Representatives of the People so to be summoned as aforesaid, to make, constitute, and ordain Laws, Statutes, and Ordinances for the Public Peace, Welfare, and good Government of our said Colonies, and of the People and Inhabitants thereof, as near as may be agreeable to the Laws of England, and under such Regulations and Restrictions as are used in other Colonies; and in the mean Time, and until such Assemblies can be called as aforesaid, all Persons Inhabiting in or resorting to our Said Colonies may confide in our

[1] Nova Scotia would thus include the three present maritime provinces of Nova Scotia, New Brunswick, and Prince Edward Island.

[2] With reference to the reasons given and provisions made for calling Assemblies in the new Provinces, see Report of the Lords of Trade, Oct. 4th, 1763, p. 114, also report of the Lords of the Committee of Council for Plantation Affairs, Oct. 6th, 1763, p. 116. See also the Commission to Hon. James Murray to be Governor of Quebec, p. 128, and the Instructions to Governor Murray, sec. 11, p. 135.

Royal Protection for the Enjoyment of the Benefit of the Laws of our Realm of England; for which Purpose We have given Power under our Great Seal to the Governors of our said Colonies respectively to erect and constitute, with the Advice of our said Councils respectively, Courts of Judicature and public Justice within our Said Colonies for hearing and determining all Causes, as well Criminal as Civil, according to Law and Equity, and as near as may be agreeable to the Laws of England, with Liberty to all Persons who may think themselves aggrieved by the Sentences of such Courts, in all Civil Cases, to appeal, under the usual Limitations and Restrictions, to Us in our Privy Council.

We have also thought fit, with the advice of our Privy Council as aforesaid, to give unto the Governors and Councils of our said Three new Colonies, upon the Continent full Power and Authority to settle and agree with the Inhabitants of our said new Colonies or with any other Persons who shall resort thereto, for such Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments, as are now or hereafter shall be in our Power to dispose of: and them to grant to any such Person or Persons upon such Terms, and under such moderate Quit-Rents, Services and Acknowledgments, as have been appointed and settled in our other Colonies, and under such other Conditions as shall appear to us to be necessary and expedient for the Advantage of the Grantees, and the Improvement and settlement of our said Colonies.

And Whereas, We are desirous, upon all occasions, to testify our Royal Sense and Approbation of the Conduct and bravery of the Officers and Soldiers of our Armies, and to reward the same, We do hereby command and impower our Governors of our said Three new Colonies, and all other our Governors of our several Provinces on the Continent of North America, to grant without Fee or Reward, to such reduced Officers as have served in North America during the late War, and to such Private Soldiers as have been or shall be disbanded in America, and are actually residing there, and shall personally apply for the same, the following Quantities of Lands, subject, at the Expiration of Ten Years, to the same Quit-Rents as other Lands are subject to in the Province within which they are granted, as also subject to the same Conditions of Cultivation and Improvement; viz.

To every Person having the Rank of a Field Officer	5,000 Acres.
To every Captain	3,000 Acres.
To every Subaltern or Staff Officer	2,000 Acres.
To every Non-Commission Officer	200 Acres.
To every Private Man	50 Acres.

We do likewise authorize and require the Governors and Commanders in Chief of all our said Colonies upon the Continent of North America to grant the like Quantities of Land, and upon the same conditions, to such reduced Officers of our Navy of like Rank as served on board our Ships of War in North America at the times of the Reduction of Louisbourg and Quebec in the late War, and who shall personally apply to our respective Governors for such Grants.[1]

And whereas it is just and reasonable, and essential to our Interest, and the Security of our Colonies, that the several Nations or Tribes of Indians with whom We are connected, and who live under our Protection, should not be molested or disturbed in the Possession of such Parts of our Dominions and Territories as, not having been ceded to or purchased by Us, are reserved to them, or any of them, as their Hunting Grounds.—We do therefore, with the Advice of our Privy Council, declare it to be our Royal Will and Pleasure, that no Governor or Commander in Chief in any of our Colonies of Quebec, East Florida, or West Florida, do presume, upon any Pretence whatever, to grant Warrants of Survey, or pass any Patents for Lands beyond the Bounds of their respective Governments, as described in their Commissions; as also that no Governor or Commander in Chief in any of our other Colonies or Plantations in America do presume for the present, and until our further Pleasure be known, to grant Warrants of Survey, or

[1] On Oct. 13th, 1763, the Earl of Halifax wrote to the Attorney General, inquiring "as to the means which should be used to nullify the doubtfulness of a paragraph in H. M's proclamation, which makes it appear that only those officers which served both at Louisbourg and Quebec are entitled to grants of land, such not being His Majesty's intention." *Calendar of Home Office Papers, 1760-1765*, no. 1036.

pass Patents for any Lands beyond the Heads or Sources of any of the Rivers which fall into the Atlantic Ocean from the West and North West, or upon any Lands whatever, which, not having been ceded to or purchased by Us as aforesaid, are reserved to the said Indians, or any of them.

And We do further declare it to be Our Royal Will and Pleasure, for the present as aforesaid, to reserve under our Sovereignty, Protection, and Dominion, for the use of the said Indians, all the Lands and Territories not included within the Limits of Our said Three new Governments, or within the Limits of the Territory granted to the Hudson's Bay Company, as also all the Lands and Territories lying to the Westward of the Sources of the Rivers which fall into the Sea from the West and North West as aforesaid :

And We do hereby strictly forbid, on Pain of our Displeasure, all our loving Subjects from making any Purchases or Settlements whatever, or taking Possession of any of the Lands above reserved, without our especial leave and Licence for that Purpose first obtained.

And, We do further strictly enjoin and require all Persons whatever who have either wilfully or inadvertently seated themselves upon any Lands within the Countries above described, or upon any other Lands which, not having been ceded to or purchased by Us, are still reserved to the said Indians as aforesaid, forthwith to remove themselves from such Settlements.

And whereas great Frauds and Abuses have been committed in purchasing Lands of the Indians, to the great Prejudice of our Interests, and to the great Dissatisfaction of the said Indians ; In order, therefore, to prevent such Irregularities for the future, and to the end that the Indians may be convinced of our Justice and determined Resolution to remove all reasonable Cause of Discontent, We do, with the Advice of our Privy Council strictly enjoin and require, that no private Person do presume to make any Purchase from the said Indians of any Lands reserved to the said Indians, within those parts of our Colonies where, We have thought proper to allow Settlement ; but that, if at any Time any of the said Indians should be inclined to dispose of the said Lands, the same shall be Purchased only for Us, in our Name, at some public Meeting or Assembly of the said Indians, to be held for that Purpose by the Governor or Commander in Chief of our Colony respectively within which they shall lie ; and in case they shall lie within the limits of any Proprietary Government, they shall be purchased only for the Use and in the name of such Proprietaries, conformable to such Directions and Instructions as We or they shall think proper to give for that Purpose ; And we do, by the Advice of our Privy Council, declare and enjoin, that the Trade with the said Indians shall be free and open to all our Subjects whatever, provided that every Person who may incline to Trade with the said Indians do take out a Licence for carrying on such Trade from the Governor or Commander in Chief of any of Our Colonies respectively where such Person shall reside, and also give Security to observe such Regulations as We shall at any Time think fit, by ourselves or by our Commissaries to be appointed for this Purpose, to direct and appoint for the Benefit of the said Trade :

And we do hereby authorize, enjoin, and require the Governors and Commanders in Chief of all our Colonies respectively, as well those under Our immediate Government as those under the Government and Direction of Proprietaries, to grant such Licences without Fee or Reward, taking especial Care to insert therein a Condition, that such Licence shall be void, and the Security forfeited in case the Person to whom the same is granted shall refuse or neglect to observe such Regulations as We shall think proper to prescribe as aforesaid.

And we do further expressly enjoin and require all Officers whatever, as well Military as those Employed in the Management and Direction of Indian Affairs, within the Territories reserved as aforesaid for the use of the said Indians, to seize and apprehend all Persons whatever, who standing charged with Treason, Misprisions of Treason, Murders, or other Felonies or Misdemeanors, shall fly from Justice and take Refuge in the said Territory, and to send them under a proper guard to the Colony where the

Crime was committed of which they stand accused, in order to take their Trial for the same.[1]

Given at our Court at St. James's the 7th Day of October 1763. in the Third Year of our Reign.

GOD SAVE THE KING

EGREMONT TO GOVERNOR MURRAY.[2]

WHITEHALL, Augt 13th 1763.

GOVr MURRAY.

SIR, I take great Satisfaction in acquainting you, that His Majesty has been graciously pleased to confer on you the Government of Canada, over which Country you have already presided so long with such Applause, that The King is persuaded this appointment will be received by His new subjects as a singular mark of His Majesty's Royal attention to their Welfare & Happiness.

The necessary Commission & Instructions for you, on this occasion, which are preparing by the Board of Trade with all Dispatch, will be forwarded to you as soon as possible, and as they will contain very full Directions, not only with regard to the Form of Government to be established in Canada, but to your Conduct in every particular ; I have no new Orders to transmit to you at present ; But His Majesty thinks it very material, that you should be apprized, that He has received Intelligence, which gives some reason to suspect, that the French may be disposed to avail Themselves of the Liberty of the Catholick Religion granted to the Inhabitants of Canada, in order to keep up their Connection with France, and, by means of the Priests, to preserve such an Influence over the Canadians, as may induce them to join, whenever Opportunity should offer, in any attempts to recover that Country ; It therefore becomes of the utmost Consequence to watch the Priests very narrowly, and to remove, as soon as possible, any of them, who shall attempt to go out of their sphere, and who shall busy themselves in any civil matters : For tho' The King has, in the 4th Article of the Definitive Treaty, *agreed to grant the Liberty of the Catholick Religion to the Inhabitants of Canada ;* and tho' His Majesty is far from entertaining the most distant thought of restraining *His new Roman Catholick Subjects from professing the Worship of their Religion according to the Rites of the Romish Church :* Yet the Condition, expressed in the same Article, must always be remembered, vizt : *As far as the Laws of Great Britain permit*, which Laws prohibit absolutely all Popish Hierarchy in any of the Dominions belonging to the Crown of Great Britain, and can only admit of a Toleration of the Exercise of that Religion ; This matter was clearly understood in the Negotiation of the Definitive Treaty ; The French Ministers proposed to insert the Words, *comme cidevant*, in order that the Romish Religion should continue to be exercised in the same manner as under their Government ; and they did not give up the Point, 'till they were plainly told that it would be deceiving them to admit those Words, for The King had not the Power to tolerate that Religion in any other Manner, than *as far as the Laws of Great Britain permit :* These Laws must be your guide in any Disputes that may arise on this Subject ; But, at the same Time, that I point out to you the necessity of adhering to Them, and of attending with the utmost Vigilance to the Behaviour of the Priests, The King relies on your acting with all proper Caution & Prudence in regard

[1] The Earl of Halifax, in a letter to the Secretary at War, March 11, 1765, directing him to prepare and bring into Parliament a bill to extend the Mutiny Act to North America, points out that there are many posts in that country which are not under any civil jurisdiction, and that therefore the additions to be made to the 60th clause of the Mutiny Act are very necessaary. This is especially so since, in the Proclamation of Oct. 7th, 1763, while provision is made for apprehending and bringing to justice such criminals as might take refuge at these posts, yet no mode is established for the punishment of crimes committed at those posts, or in the reserved territories. See *Calendar of Home Office Papers 1760-1765, No. 1671.*

[2] This is a portion of a letter from the Secretary of State, the Earl of Egremont, to Governor Murray. The remainder of the letter refers to the priest Le Loutre who had formerly occasioned much trouble in Acadia, and also to claims for lands granted to the late French Governor, Vaudreuil, in western Canada. Copy, from Public Record Office, in Canadian Archives, Q. 1, p. 117.

to a matter of so delicate a Nature as this of Religion; And that you will, as far as you can, consistently with your Duty in the Execution of the Laws, & with the Safety of the Country, avoid every Thing that can give the least unnecessary Alarm, or Disgust, to His Majesty's new Subjects.

* * * * * * *

I am &c

EGREMONT.

Endorsed: Dra[t] to Governor Murray
Aug[t] 13[th] 1763.

PASSING GOVERNORS' COMMISSIONS.[1]

At the Court at St. James's
the 7[th] day of October 1763
Present
The King's most Excellent Majesty—
&c &c—

Commissions For the Gov[rs] of Quebec, East Florida, West Florida, and the Grenadoes—App[d].

Upon reading this day at the Board a Report from the Right Honourable the Lords of the Committee of Council for Plantation Affairs dated the 6[th] of this Instant humbly offering to His Majesty for His Royal Approbation four Draughts of Commissions prepared by the Lords Commiss[rs] for Trade and Plantations for the Honourable James Murray Esq[r] to be Governor of Quebec, James Grant Esq[r] to be Governor of East Florida, George Johnstone Esq[r] to be Governor of West Florida, and Robert Melvill Esq[r] to be Governor of Grenada, Dominico, S[t] Vincent and Tobago—His Majesty taking the same into Consideration is pleased with the Advice of His Privy Council to approve of the said Draughts of Commissions (which are hereunto annexed) and to order as it is hereby Ordered that the Right Honourable the Earl of Halifax one of His Majestys Principal Secretarys of State do cause Warrants to be prepared for His Majestys Royal Signature in order to pass the said Commissions under the Great Seal of Great Britain.—

Nova Scotia Commission for Montagu Wilmot to be Gov[r] App[d]

Upon reading this day at the Board a Report from the Right Honourable the Lords of the Committee of Council for Plantation Affairs, dated the 6[th] of this Instant humbly offering to His Majesty for His Royal Approbation a Draught of a Commission prepared by the Lords Commiss[rs] for Trade and Plantations for Montagu Wilmot Esq[r] to be Captain General and Governor in Chief of His Majestys Province of Nova Scotia in America—His Majesty taking &c[a] ut Antea.—

ADDITIONAL CLAUSES IN NEW COMMISSIONS.[2]

4[th] November 1763

Present

The Kings Most Excellent Majesty &c. &c—

Georgia Order approving an Instrument for extending the Southern Boundary Line—

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Report of His Majestys Attorney General dated the 29[th] of last Month together with a Draught of an Instrument prepared by him revoking such part and so much of the Commission appointing James Wright Esq[r]

[1] Copied from Privy Council Register. Geo. III., p. 117.
[2] Copied from Privy Council Register. Geo. III., p. 139.

The Comn to Wright revoking that dated 4. May 1761 is dated 24 January 1764

to be Governor of the Province of Georgia bearing date the 4th day of May 1761, which doth any way relate to or concern the Limits and Bounds of the said Province, and appointing new* Bounds and Limits to the said Province whereby the Southern Boundary Line is extended to the most Southern Stream of a certain River called St Mary—

In the Comn of 20 Janr 1764 quoting that revoked the River Alatamaha is mentioned as the Southern boundary

His Majesty taking the same into Consideration, is pleased with the Advice of His Privy Council to approve of the said Draught of an Instrument (which is hereunto annexed) and to Order, as it is hereby Ordered, that the Right Honourable the Earl of Halifax One of His Majestys Principal Secretarys of State do cause a Warrant to be prepared for His Majesty's Royal Signature in order to pass the said Instrument under the Great Seal of Great Britain.—

4th Nov. 1763
New Commicons
Lettr from the Atty Genl. for making an Addition to the Clause relative to Granting Lands. Refd to a Commee

Upon reading this day at the Board a Letter from Mr Attorney General to the Right Honourable the Earl of Halifax, one of His Majestys Principal Secretaries of State, praying that an Addition should be made to the Clause in the Commissions for the Governors of Quebec, Grenada, East Florida, and West Florida relative to the granting Lands--It is Ordered by His Majesty in Council that the said Letter and addition (which are hereunto annexed) Be, and they are hereby Referred to the Right Honourable the Lords of the Committee of Council for Plantation Affairs to consider the same and Report their Opinion thereupon to His Majesty at this Board

At the Council Chamber Whitehall the 11th day of November 1763–

By the Right Honourable the Lords of the Committee of Council for Plantation Affairs—

Commissions
Committee Report for making an Addition to the clause in the Commicons for the Govrs of Nova Scotia, Quebec, East Florida, West Florida and the Grenada's relative to the Granting Lands –

Your Majesty having been pleased by Your Order in Council of the 4th Instant to referr unto this Committee a Letter from Mr Attorney General to the Right Honourable the Earl of Halifax one of Your Majestys Principal Secretarys of State proposing that the following Addition may be made to the Clause in the Commissions (approved by Your Majesty in Council on the 7th of last Month) for the Governors of Quebec, Grenada, East Florida, West Florida, and Nova Scotia relative to the Granting Lands—Vizt

" Which Instructions, or any Articles contained therein, or any " such Order made in Our Privy Council, so far as the same shall " relate to the Granting of Lands, as aforesaid, shall from time to " time, be published in the Province, and entered of Record, in like " manner as the said Grants themselves are hereby directed to be " Entered."—

The Lords of the Committee in Obedience to Your Majestys said Order of Reference this day took the said Letter and addition into their Consideration, and being of Opinion that the same is proper and necessary, do therefore agree humbly to Report, that it may be adviseable for Your Majesty to cause the said Addition to be inserted in all the aforementioned Commissions accordingly.

11th Nov. 1763—

Instrucons
Committee Report upon Draughts of Instrucons for the Govrs of Quebec, East Florida, West Florida and the Grenada's.

The Lords of the Committee, in Obedience to Your Majestys said Order of Reference, this day took the said Representation and Draughts of Instructions in their Consideration, and finding that the said Draughts of General Instructions contain all those Articles usually given to the Governors of Your Majesty's American Colonies and Islands respectively, which are necessary for, and applicable to these New Governments, together with such others as appear to tend to promote the Settlement and Improvement of them, And that the

*The boundaries here described agree with those given in Wright's Commission of 24 Janr 1764.

Draughts of Instructions for the observance of the Acts of Parliament for the encouragement and Regulation of Trade and Navigation are exactly comformable to the Instructions given to the Governors of Your Majestys other American Colonies and Plantations.—Their Lordships do therefore agree humbly to lay the said Draughts of Instructions before Your Majesty for Your Royal Approbation.

AT THE COURT AT ST. JAMES'S

the 14th day of Novemr 1763

Present

The King's most Excellent Majesty &c &c.

Commissions Order for making an Addition to the Clause in the new Govrs Commicons relative to the Granting Lands Apprd

Upon reading at the Board a Report from the Right Honourable the Lords of the Committee of Council for Plantation Affairs dated the 11th of this Instant upon considering a Letter from Mr Attorney General to the Right Honourable the Earl of Halifax One of His Majesty's Principal Secretaries of State proposing that the following Addition may be made to the Clause in the Commissions (approved by His Majesty in Council on the 7th of last Month) for the Governors of Quebec, Grenada, East Florida, West Florida and Nova Scotia relative to the granting Lands—Vizt

"Which Instructions, or any Articles &c—"

And the Lords of the Committee being of opinion that the said Addition is proper and necessary to be made in the said Commissions, His Majesty this day took the same into Consideration, and was pleased with the Advice of His Privy Council to approve thereof and to order as it is hereby Ordered, that the Right Honourable the Earl of Halifax one of His Majesty's Principal Secretarys of State, do cause the said Addition to be inserted in all the aforementioned Commissions accordingly—

COMMISSION OF CAPTAIN-GENERAL & GOVERNOR IN CHIEF OF THE PROVINCE OF QUEBEC.[1]

George the Third by the grace of God of Great Britain France and Ireland King Defender of the Faith and so forth; To our Trusty and well beloved James Murray Esquire, Greeting.

Commission to be Captain General and Governor in chief of the Province

We, reposing especial trust and Confidence in the prudence, Courage and loyalty of you the said James Murray, of our especial grace, Certain Knowledge and meer motion, have thought fit to Constitute and appoint, and by these presents, do Constitute and appoint you, the said James Murray to be our Captain General and Governor in Chief in and over our Province of Quebec in America.

Boundaries of the Province

Bounded on the Labrador Coast by the River Saint John, and from thence by a line drawn from the head of that River through the lake Saint John to the south end of Lake Nepissin, from whence the said line Crossing the River Saint Lawrence and the lake Champlain in Forty five Degrees of Northern Latitude, passes along the high lands which Divide the Rivers that empty themselves into the said River Saint Lawrence from those which fall into the sea, and also along the north Coast of the Bay des Chaleurs and the Coast of the Gulfts of Saint Laurence to Cape Rosieres, and from thence, Crossing

The Governor is to act according to the powers and directions of this Commission & according to the Kings Instructions

[1] Copied from the Register of Commissions in the office of the Secretary of State, Canada.

the mouth of the River Saint Lawrence by the west end of the Island of Anticosty terminates at the aforesaid River Saint John.

Together with all the Rights members, and appurtenances whatsoever thereunto belonging.

And we, do hereby require and Command you to do and execute all things in due manner that shall belong to your said Command and the Trust we have reposed in you, according to the several powers and Directions granted or appointed You by this present Commission and the instructions and authorities herewith given unto you, Or by such other powers instructions or authorities as shall at any time hereafter be granted or appointed under our Signet and Sign Manual, or by our Order in our Privy Council, and according to such reasonable laws and statutes as shall hereafter be made and agreed upon by you with the advice and Consent of the Council and Assembly of our said Province under your Government, in such manner and form as is herein after expressed.

Oaths to be taken by the Governor

And our will and pleasure is that You the said James Murray do after the publication of these our Letters patent, and after the appointment of our Council for our said province in such manner and form as prescribed in the instructions which you will herewith receive, in the first place take the oaths appointed to be taken by an act passed in the first Year of the Reign of King George the First

Those appointed by 1. Geo. 1.

Intitled (an act for the further security of His Majesty's Person and Government, and the succession of the Crown, in the Heirs of the late Princess Sophia, being protestants, and for extinguishing the hopes of the pretended Prince of Wales, and his open and secret abettors) as also that you make and subscribe the Declaration mentioned in an act of Parliament made in the twenty fifth Year of the

Declaration against popery Stat 25 Car : 2d

Reign of King Charles the Second Intitled (an act for preventing Damages which may happen from Popish rescuants) and likewise that you take the oath usually taken by our Governors in other Colonies for the due execution of the Office & Trust of our Captain General and Governor in Chief in and over our said province, and for the due & impartial administration of justice ; and further that you take

Oath of Office

the oath required to be taken by Governors of the Plantations to do their utmost that the several laws relating to Trade and Plantations

Oath to observe the laws relating to Trade and Plantations.

be duly observed : which said oaths and Declarations our Council of our said Province, or any three of the members thereof, have hereby full power and authority, and are hereby required to tender and administer to You.—

Oaths to be taken by the Counsellors & Lieut^{te} Governors of Montreal & Trois Rivieres.

All which being duly performed you shall yourself administer to each of the members of our said Council, and to the Lieutenant Governors of Montreal & Trois Riviéres the said Oaths, mentioned in the said Act Intitled (an act for the further Security of His Majesty's person & Government and the succession of the Crown in the Heirs of the late Princess Sophia, being protestants, and for extinguishing the hopes of the pretended Prince of Wales, and his open and secret abettors) and also Cause them to make and subscribe the aforementioned Declaration, and also shall administer unto them the usual Oaths, for the due execution of their places and trust.

Power to administer or to authorize others to administer to any person in the Province the Oaths appointed by Stat 1. Geo : I.

And We do further give and grant unto you the said James Murray full power and authority from time to time, and at any time hereafter by Yourself, or by any other to be authorized by you in this behalf, to administer and give the Oaths mentioned in the said act (for the further security of His Majesty's Person and Government and the succession of the Crown in the Heirs of the late Princess Sophia being Protestants, and for extinguishing the hopes of the

pretended Prince of Wales and his open and secret abettors) to all and every such person and persons as you shall think fit, who shall at any time or times pass into our said Province or shall be resident or abiding there.

Power to keep & use the publick seal

And we do hereby authorize and Impower you to keep and use the Publick seal, which will herewith be delivered to you, or shall be hereafter sent to you, for sealing all things whatsoever that shall pass the Great seal of our said Province.

Power to call an assembly of the Freeholders

And we, do hereby give and grant unto you the said James Murray full power and authority with the advice and Consent of our said Council to be appointed as aforesaid, so soon as the Situation and circumstances of our said Province under your Government will admit thereof, and when & as often as need shall require, to summon and call General Assemblies of the Freeholders and Planters within your Government, in such manner as you in your Direction shall judge most proper, or according to such further powers, Instructions, and authorities as shall be at any time hereafter granted or appointed you under our Signet and Sign Manual, or by our Order in Our Privy Council.

The Members of such assembly shall take the Oaths appointed by Stat: 1 Geo: 1:

and the declaration against popery

And our will and pleasure is, That the persons thereupon duly Elected by the Major Part of the Freeholders of the respective parishes, or precincts, and so returned, shall before their sitting take the oath mentioned in the said act intitled (an act for the Further security of his Majesty's person & Government and the succession of the Crown in the Heirs of the late princess Sophia being protestants, and for extinguishing the hopes of the pretended Prince of Wales and his open and secret abettors) as also make and subscribe the forementioned declaration: Which oaths & declaration you shall Commissionate fit persons under the publick seal of that our province, to tender and administer unto them and untill the same shall be so taken and subscribed, no person shall be Capable of sitting though Elected.

power to make Laws

not repugnant to the Laws of Great Britain

And we do hereby declare that the persons so Elected & Qualified shall be called the Assembly of that our province of Quebec; and that you the said James Murray, by & with the advice and Consent of our said Council and Assembly, or the major part of them, shall have full power & authority, to make, Constitute or Ordain, Laws Statutes & ordinances for the publick peace, Welfare, & good Government of our said province, and of the people and Inhabitants thereof, and such others as shall resort thereunto and for the benefit of us our heirs & successors: which said Laws Statutes and Ordinances are not to be repugnant, but as near as may be agreeable, to the laws & Statutes of this our Kingdom of Great Britain.

The Laws so made to be transmitted to England within three months

Provided that all such Laws Statutes and Ordinances of what nature or Duration soever they shall be within three months or sooner after the making thereof, Transmitted to us, under our seal of our said province for our approbation or disallowance of the same, as also duplicates thereof by the next Conveyance.—

If disallowed by the King they shall thenceforth become void

And in Case any, or all of the said Laws Statutes and Ordinances not before Confirmed by us, shall at any time be disallowed and not approved, and so signified by us, our Heirs, and Successors, under our, or their Signet and sign Manual, or by order of our, or their privy Council, unto you the said James Murray or to the Commander in Chief of our said Province for the time being; Then such and so many of the said Laws, Statutes, and Ordinances, as shall be so disallowed, and not approved, shall from thence forth cease determine

and become utterly void and of no effect, anything to the contrary thereof notwithstanding

The Governor shall have a negative voice against both Council and Assembly

And to the end that nothing may be passed or done by our said Council or Assembly, to the prejudice of us, our Heirs and Successors, We will and ordain that you the said James Murray, shall have, and enjoy a Negative Voice in the making and passing all laws, Statutes and ordinances as aforesaid; and that you shall and may likewise from time to time, as you shall judge necessary, adjourn, prorogue or dissolve all General assemblies as aforesaid

power with the Consent of the Council to Erect Courts of Judicature

And We, do by these presents give and grant unto you, the said James Murray, full power and authority, with the advice & Consent of our said Council, to Erect, Constitute and Establish, such and so many Courts of Judicature and publick Justice within our said province under your Government as you & they shall think fit and necessary, for the hearing & determining of all causes as well Criminal as Civil according to Law and Equity and for awarding execution thereupon, with all reasonable & necessary powers, authorities, Fees, and priviledges belonging thereunto: as also to

power to Commissionate fit persons to administer the Oaths appointed by Stat: 1. Geo: I, & the declaration agt popery to persons belonging to such Courts

appoint and commissionate fit persons in the several parts of your Government to administer the oaths mentioned in the aforesaid act Intitled (an act for the further security of His Majesty's person & Government, and the succession of the Crown in the Heirs of the late Princess Sophia being protestants and for extinguishing the hopes of the pretended Prince of Wales, and his open and secret abettors) as also to Tender & administer the aforesaid declaration to such persons belonging to the said Courts as shall be obliged to take the same.

Power to appoint Judges, Commissrs of Oyer & Terminer, Justices of the peace, Sherriffs & other officers of Justice—

And We do hereby grant unto you full power and authority to constitute and appoint judges, and in Cases requisite Commissioners of Oyer & Terminer, Justices of the peace, Sherriffs and other necessary Officers and ministers in our said Province for the better administration of Justice, and putting the Laws in Execution; and to administer or cause to be administered unto them such oath or Oaths as are usually given for the due Execution and performance of Offices & places and for clearing the truth in Judicial Causes.

power to pardon Crime

And We do hereby give and grant unto you full power and authority, when you shall see cause, or shall Judge any Offender or Offenders in Criminal matters, or for any Fines or Forfeitures due unto us, fit Objects of our Mercy, to pardon all such offenders and remit all such offences, Fines and Forfeitures; Treason and Willful murder only excepted; In which cases you shall likewise have power upon Exterordinary Occasions to Grant Reprives to the offenders untill and to the intent our Royal pleasure may be Known therein.

power of Collating to Ecclesiastical Benifices

And We do by these presents Give and Grant unto you full power and authority to Collate any person or persons to any Churches, Chappels, or other Ecclesiastical Benefices within our said province, as often as any of them shall happen to be void.

power to levy Troops and Employ them against Enemies pirates & Rebels.

And We do hereby give and grant unto you, the said James Murray, by yourself, or by your Captains and Commanders by you to be authorized, full power & Authority to Levy, Arm, Muster Command, and Employ all persons whatsoever, residing within our said province, and as occasion shall serve them to march Embark, or Transport from one place to another for the resisting and withstanding of all enemies, pirates, & Rebels both at land and sea: and to Transport such Forces to any of our Plantations in America, if necessity shall require for Defence of the same against the invasion or attempts of any of our Enemies; and such Enemies, pirates & Rebels, if there should be occasion, to pursue and prosecute in or out of the limits of

And to execute Martial Law in time of War

our said province; and if it shall so please God, them to vanquish, apprehend and take; and being taken, according to law to put to death, or Keep and preserve alive, at your discretion : and to execute Martial Law in time of Invasion, War, or other times, when by Law it may be executed and to do and execute all and every other thing and things which to our Captain General & Governor in Chief doth, or of right ought to belong.

power with the Consent of the Council, to build Forts & Castles

And to Fortify & Furnish them with Arms &c., and to Demolish or Dismantle them.—

And We do hereby give and grant unto you full power and authority, by and with the advice and Consent of our said Council, to Erect, Raise, and build in our said province, such and so many Forts, Platforms, Castles, Cities, Borroughs, Towns, and Fortifications, as you, by the advice aforesaid, shall judge necessary : and the same or any of them, to Fortify and Furnish with Ordnance, ammunition, and all sorts of arms, fit and necessary for the security & defence of our said province : And by the advice aforesaid, the same again or any of them, to Demolish or Dismantle as may be most Convenient,—

power in time of War, to appoint Captains and other Officers of ships, and to grant them Commissions to execute the Law Martial according to the Stat : 22 Geo : 2.

And for as much as divers Mutinies & Disorders may happen by persons Shipped and Employed at sea during the time of War : And to the end, that such as shall be shipped and Employed at sea during the time of War may be better governed and ordered : We hereby give and grant unto you the said James Murray, full power and authority to Constitute and appoint Captains, Lieutenants, Masters of Ships, and other Commanders & officers, Commissions to execute the Law Martial during the time of War, according to the Directions of an act passed in the Twenty Second year of our late Royal Grand Father, intitled (an act for amending Explaining and Reducing into an act of Parliament, the Laws relating to the Government of His Majesty's Ships, Vessels, and Forces by Sea) and to use such proceedings, authorities, punishments, Corrections and Executions upon every Offender or Offenders, who shall be mutinous, Seditious, Disorderly, or any way unruly either at Sea or during the time of their abode or residence in any of the ports, Harbours, or Bays in our said Province, as the Case shall be found to require, according to Martial Law and and the said Directions during the time of War as aforesaid.—

This shall not affect any seamen or other persons on board ships Commissioned by the Admiralty, when they Commit offences either on the High Sea, or in any River, Creek or Haven.

Provided that nothing herein Contained shall be Construed to the enabling you, or any by your authority, to hold plea, or have any Jurisdiction, of any offence, Cause, matter or thing, Committed or done, upon the High sea, or within any of the havens, Rivers, or Creeks of our said province, under Your Government, by any Captain, Commander, Lieutenant, Master, Officer, Seaman, Soldier, or person Whatsoever, who shall be in actual service and pay, in or on board any of our ships of War, or other vessels, acting by immediate Commission or Warrant from our Commissioners for executing the office of High Admiral of Great Britain, or from our high Admiral of Great Britain for the time being; under the seal of our Admiralty. But that such Captain, Commander, Lieutenant, Master, Officer, Seaman, or Soldier, or other person, so offending shall be left to be proceeded against and Tried, as their offences shall require, either by Commission under our Great seal of this Kingdom, as the Statute of the Twenty eight of Henry the Eight directs, or by Commission from our said Commissioners for Executing the Office of High Admiral of Great Britain, or from our High Admiral of Great Britain for the time being according to the aforementioned Act Intitled (an act for amending, explaining and reducing into one act of parliament, the Laws relating to the Government of His Majesty's Ships, Vessels, and Forces by Sea) and not otherwise.—

But these persons shall be tried either by Commissions under the Great seal of Great Britain, according to the Stat. 28 Hen 8; or by Commission from the admiralty according to the Stat 22 Geo. 2

But for offences Committed on Shore, these persons shall be tried & punished according to the laws of the place where the offence shall be committed.

Provided Nevertheless that all disorders and misdemeanors Committed on shore by any Captain, Commander, Lieutenant, Master, Officer, Seaman, Soldier, or other persons whatsoever belonging to any of our Ships of War, or other Vessels acting by immediate Commission or Warrant from our Commissioners for executing the Office of High Admiral of Great Britain, or from our High admiral of Great Britain for the time being ; under the seal of our admiralty, may be Tried and punished, according to the laws of the place where any such disorders, offences, and misdemeanors shall be Committed on shore, notwithstanding such offender be in our actual service, and Born in our pay on board any such our ships of war, or other vessels acting by immediate Commission or Warrant from our Commissioners for Executing the Office of High Admiral of Great Britain, or from our Admiral of Great Britain for the time being as aforesaid ; so as he shall not receive any protection for the avoiding of Justice for such offence Committed on shore from any pretence of his being employed in our service at sea.

power with the Consent of the Council to dispose of publick money for the support of the Government.

And our Further will & pleasure is that all publick monies raised, or which shall be raised, by any act hereafter to be made within our said province, be issued out by Warrants from you, by and with the advice & Consent of our Council as aforesaid for the support of the Government & not otherwise.—

power with the Consent of the Council to grant lands.

And We likewise give and grant unto you full power and authority, by and with the advice & Consent of our said Council to settle and agree with the inhabitants of our said province for such lands, Tenements and Hereditaments as now are or hereafter shall be in our power to dispose of, and them to grant to any person or persons upon such terms, and under such moderate Quit Rents, services, and acknowledgements to be thereupon reserved unto us, as you with the advice aforesaid shall think fit : which said grants are to pass and be sealed by our publick seal of our said province ; and being entered upon Record by such officer or Officers as shall be appointed thereunto, shall be good and effectual in the Law against us, our Heirs and Successors.—

The grants to be under the Pubilck seal, and to be registered.

These grants must be made conformably to the Kings Instructions.

Provided the same be conformable to the Instructions herewith delivered to you, or to such other instructions as may hereafter be sent to you under our Signet & Sign Manual, or by our order in our Privy Council, Which instructions, or any articles Contained therein, or any such order made in our Privy Council, so far as the same shall relate to the Granting of Lands as aforesaid, shall from time to time be published in the province and Entered of record, in like manner as the Said Grants themselves are hereby Directed to be entered.

And these Instructions relating to the granting of Lands shall be published.

power with the Consent of the Council, to appoint fairs & markets, harbours & wharfs.

And We do hereby give you the said James Murray full power & authority to order Fairs, Marts, & Markets, and also such and so many Ports, Harbours, Bays, Havens, and other places for the conveniency and Security of shipping, and for the better loading & unloading of goods & Merchandizes, in such and so many places as, by and with the advice and Consent of our said Council, shall be thought fit and necessary.—

All officers Civil & military, and all other inhabitants of the province, are to be aiding and assisting to the Governor in the execution of his Commission & in case of the death or absence of the

And We do hereby require & Command all Officers and Ministers Civil & Military, and all other inhabitants of our said Province, to be obedient, aiding, and assisting unto you, the said James Murray in the Execution of this our Commission, and of the powers & Authorities therein Contained, and in Case of your Death or Absence from our said province & Government, to be obedient, aiding and assisting as aforesaid to the Commander in Chief for the time being, to whom we do therefore by these presents, give and grant all and

Governor, to the Commander in Chief for the time being.

singular the powers and Authorities herein Granted, to be by him Executed & Enjoyed during our pleasure or untill your Arrival within our said province.

Who shall be Commander in Chief of the Province in case of the death or absence of the Governor.

And in Case of your Death or absence from our said province, our will and pleasure is, that our Lieutenant Governor of Montreal or Trois Rivières, According to the priority of their Commissions of Lieutenant Governors, do Execute our said Commission with all the powers and authorities therein mentioned as aforesaid, and in Case of the Death or absence of our Lieutenant Governor of Montreal and Trois Riviéres from our said province, and that there shall be no person within our said province appointed by us to be Lieutenant Governor or Commander in Chief of our said province, Our Will and pleasure is, that the Eldest Counsellor, who shall be at the time of your Death or absence, residing within our said province, shall take upon him the administration of the Government, and Execute our said Commission and Instructions and the several powers and Authorities therein Contained, in the same manner to all intents and purposes, as other our Governor or Commander in Chief should or ought to do in Case of your Absence, or untill your Return, or in all Cases untill our further pleasure be Known therein.—

This Office of Captain General and Governor in Chief to be held only during the Kings pleasure.

And We do hereby declare, ordain and appoint, that you the said James Murray, shall and may hold Execute and Enjoy the Office & place of our Captain General, and Governor in Chief in and over our said Province of Quebec, and all the Territories depending thereon, with all and singular the powers and authorities hereby Granted unto you, for & during our will and pleasure. In Witness Whereof, We have Caused these our Letters to be made patent, Witness our Self at Westminister the Twenty first Day of November, in the fourth Year of our Reign.

By Writ of privy Seal
(Signed)
YORKE & YORKE.

Recorded at the Treasury Chambers Whitehall the 28th Day of November 1763

(Signed)
T. TOMKYNS

Recorded in the Registry Office in Quebec the 7th Day of June 1766

(Signed)
J. GOLDFRAP D. Regr

INSTRUCTIONS TO GOVERNOR MURRAY.[1]

GEORGE R.

Instructions to Our Trusty and Wellbeloved JAMES MURRAY, Esqr, Our Captain General and Governor in Chief in and over Our Province of Quebec in America, and of all Our Territories dependent thereupon. Given at Our Court at St James's the Seventh Day of December 1763 in the Fourth Year of Our Reign.

[L.S.]

1. With these Our Instructions You will receive Our Commission under Our Great Seal of Great Britain, constituting You Our Captain General and Governor in Chief in and over Our Province of Quebec in America, bounded on the Labrador Coast by the River St John, and from thence by a Line drawn from the Head of that River through the Lake St John to the South End of the Lake Nipissin: from whence the said Line crossing the River St Lawrence and the Lake Champlain in forty five

[1] Copy from Public Record Office, Col. O. Plantations, 1763-1766: in Canadian Archives, M, 230, p. 1.

Degrees of North Latitude, passes along the High Lands, which divide the Rivers that empty themselves into the said River S^t^ Lawrence, from those which fall into the Sea; and also along the North Coast of the Baye des Chaleurs and the Coast of the Gulph of S^t^ Lawrence to Cape Rosieres, and from thence crossing the Mouth of the River S^t^ Lawrence by the West End of the Island of Anticosti, terminates at the aforesaid River of S^t^ John: You are therefore to take upon You the Execution of the Office and Trust We have reposed in You, and the Administration of Government, and to do and execute all Things in due manner that shall belong to your Command, according to the several Powers and Authorities of Our said Commission under Our Great Seal of Great Britain, and these Our Instructions to You, or according to such further Powers and Instructions as shall at any Time hereafter be granted or appointed You under Our Signet and Sign Manual, or by Our Order in Our Privy Council.

2. And You are, with all due Solemnity, to cause Our said Commission to be published at Quebec, which We do appoint to be the Place of your Residence and the principal Seat of Government, in the Districts of Montreal and Trois Rivieres, and in such other parts of your Government as You shall think necessary and expedient, as soon as possible; which being done, You are in the next place to nominate and establish a Council for Our said Province, to assist You in the Administration of Government, which Council is, for the present, to be composed of the Persons, whom We have appointed to be Our Lieutenant Governors of Montreal and Trois Rivieres, Our Chief Justice of Our said Province, and the Surveyor General of Our Customs in America for the Northern District, and Eight other Persons to be chosen by You from amongst the most considerable of the Inhabitants of, or Persons of Property in Our said Province; which Persons so nominated and appointed by You as aforesaid, (Five of which We do hereby appoint to be a Quorum), are to be Our Council for Our said Province, and to have and enjoy all the Powers, Privilege and Authority usually exercised and enjoyed by the Members of Our Councils in Our other Plantations, and also such others as are contained in Our said Commission under Our Great Seal of Great Britain, and in these Our Instructions to You; and they shall meet together at such Time or Times, Place or Places, as You, in your Discretion, shall think necessary and expedient: It is nevertheless Our Will and Pleasure, that the said Chief Justice, or Surveyor General of Our Customs, shall not be capable of taking the Administration of the Government upon the Death or Absence of You Our Governor, or the Commander in Chief for the Time being.

3. And You are forthwith to call Our said Council together, or such of them as can be conveniently assembled, and to cause Our said Commission to You to be read at such Meeting; which being done, You shall then take yourself, and also administer to Our Lieutenant Governors respectively, and to the Members of Our said Council, the Oaths mentioned in an Act, passed in the first Year of the Reign of His Majesty King George the First, intituled, "An Act for the further Security of His Majesty's "Person and Government, and the Succession of the Crown in the Heirs of the late "Princess Sophia, being Protestants, and for extinguishing the Hopes of the pretended "Prince of Wales, and his open and secret Abettors;"—as also to make and subscribe, and cause them to make and subscribe the Declaration mentioned in an Act of Parliament made in the Twenty fifth Year of the Reign of King Charles the Second, intituled, "An Act for preventing Dangers which may happen from Popish Recusants." And You and every one of Them are likewise to take an Oath for the due Execution of your and their Places and Trusts, with regard to your and their equal and impartial Administration of Justice;—and You are also to take the Oath required by an Act passed in the seventh and eighth Years of the Reign of King William the Third to be taken by Governors of Plantations, to do their utmost that the Laws relating to the Plantations be observed

4. And You are forthwith to transmit unto Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations, in order to be laid before Us for Our Approbation or Disallowance, the Names of the Members of the Council so to be appointed by You, as aforesaid: as also a List of the Names and Characters of Eight other Persons in Our said Province, whom You judge properly qualified to serve in that Station; to the End that, if any of

the Persons appointed by You, as aforesaid, shall not be approved and confirmed by Us, under Our Signet and Sign Manual, the Place or Places of such Persons so disapproved may be forthwith supplied from the said List, or otherwise, as We shall think fit.

5. And if it shall at any time happen, that, by the Death, Departure out of Our said Province, Suspension of any of Our said Councillors, or otherwise, there shall be a Vacancy in Our said Council, Our Will and Pleasure is, that You signify the same to Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations by the first Opportunity, that We may, under Our Sign Manual, constitute and appoint Others in their Stead; to which End, You are, whenever such Vacancy happens, to transmit to Our said Commissioners, in order to be laid before Us, the Names of three or more Persons, Inhabitants of Our said Province, whom You shall esteem best qualified for such Trust.

6. But that Our Affairs may not suffer for want of a due Number of Councillors, if ever it shall happen, that there be less than Seven residing in Our said Province, We do hereby give and grant unto You, the said James Murray, full Power and Authority to chuse as many Persons out of the principal Inhabitants of Our said Province, as will make up the full Number of the Council to be Seven, and no more; which Persons, so chosen and appointed by You, shall be, to all Intents and Purposes, Councillors in Our said Province, till either they shall be confirmed by Us, or, by the Nomination of Others by Us, under Our Signet and Sign Manual, Our said Council shall have Seven or more Persons in it.

7. And it is Our Will and Pleasure, that You do, and You are hereby authorized and impowered to suspend and remove any of the Members of Our said Council from sitting, voting, and assisting therein, if You shall find just Cause for so doing; (and also in like manner to suspend any of Our Lieutenant Governors of Our said Province from the Execution of their Commands), and to appoint Others in their Stead, until Our Pleasure shall be known. It is nevertheless Our Will and Pleasure that You do not suspend or remove any of the Lieutenant Governors of Our said Province respectively, or any of the Members of Our Council, when they shall have been confirmed by Us, as aforesaid, without good and sufficient Cause, nor without the Consent of the Majority of the said Council, signified in Council, after due Examination of the Charge against such Lieutenant Governor, or Councillor, and his Answer thereunto; and in case of Suspension of any of them, You are to cause your Reasons for so doing, together with the Charges and Proofs against such Person, and his Answer thereunto, to be duly entered upon the Council Books, and forthwith to transmit Copies thereof to Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations, in order to be laid before Us; nevertheless if it should happen, that You should have Reasons for suspending any of the said Persons, not fit to be communicated to the Council, You may in that Case suspend such Person without the Consent of said Council; but You are thereupon immediately to send to Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations, in order to be laid before Us, an Account of your Proceedings therein, together with your Reasons at large for such Suspension, as also your Reasons at large for not communicating the same to the Council; and Duplicates thereof by the next Opportunity.

8. Whereas We are sensible, that effectual Care ought to be taken to oblige the Members of the Council to a due Attendance therein, in order to prevent the many Inconveniencies that may happen from the Want of a Quorum of the Council, to transact Business as Occasion may require; It is Our Will and Pleasure, that if any of the Members of Our said Council shall hereafter absent themselves from the said Province, and continue absent above the Space of six Months together, without Leave from You, or from Our Commander in Chief of Our said Province for the time being, first obtained under your or his hand and seal; or shall remain absent for the Space of one Year, without Our Leave given them under Our Royal Signet and Sign Manual, their Place or Places in the said Council shall immediately thereupon become Void; and that, if any of the Members of Our said Council, then residing in the Province under your Government, shall hereafter wilfully absent themselves, when duly summoned, without a just and lawful Cause, and shall persist therein after Admonition, You suspend the said Councillors so absenting themselves, till Our further Pleasure be known, giving Us timely Notice thereof: And We do hereby will and require You, that

this Our Royal Pleasure be signified to the several Members of Our Council aforesaid, and entered in the Council Books of the Province under your Government, as a standing Rule—

9. You are forthwith to communicate such and so many of these Our Instructions to Our said Council, wherein their Advice and Consent are mentioned to be requisite; as likewise all such others, from time to time, as You shall find convenient for Our Service to be imparted to them.

10. You are to permit the Members of Our said Council to have and enjoy Freedom of Debate and Vote, in all Affairs of public Concern that may be debated in Council.

11. And whereas it is directed, by Our Commission to You under Our great Seal, that so soon as the Situation and Circumstances of Our said Province will admit thereof, You shall, with the Advice of Our Council, summon and call a General Assembly of the Freeholders in Our said Province; You are therefore, as soon as the more pressing Affairs of Government will allow to give all possible attention to the carrying this important Object into Execution: But, as it may be impracticable for the present to form such an Establishment, You are in the mean time to make such Rules and Regulations, by the Advice of Our said Council, as shall appear to be necessary for the Peace, Order and good Government of Our said Province, taking Care that nothing be passed or done, that shall any ways tend to affect the Life, Limb or Liberty of the Subject, or to the imposing any Duties or Taxes; and that all such Rules and Regulations be transmitted to Us, by the first Opportunity after they are passed and made, for Our Approbation or Disallowance. And it is Our Will and Pleasure, that when an Assembly shall have been summoned and met, in such manner as You, in your Discretion, shall think most proper, or as shall be hereafter directed and appointed, the following Regulations be carefully observed in the framing and passing all such Laws, Statutes and Ordinances, as are to be passed by You, with the Advice and Consent of Our said Council and Assembly; Viz[t]

That the Style of Enacting the said Laws, Statutes and Ordinances be by the Governor, Council, and Assembly, and no other;—

That each different Matter be provided for by a different Law, without including in one and the same Act such Things as have no proper Relation to each other;—

That no Clause be inserted in any Act or Ordinance, which shall be foreign to what the Title of it imports; and that no perpetual Clause be part of any temporary Law;—

That no Law or Ordinance whatever be suspended, altered, continued, revived, or repealed by general Words; but that the Title and Date of such Law or Ordinance be particularly mentioned in the enacting part;—

That no Law or Ordinance, respecting private Property, be passed without a Clause suspending it's Execution, until Our Royal Will and Pleasure is known; nor without a Saving of the Right of Us, Our Heirs and Successors, and of all Bodies politic and corporate, and of all other Persons, except such as are mentioned in the said Law or Ordinance, and those claiming by, from, and under them; and before such Law or Ordinance is passed, Proof must be made before You, in Council, and entered in the Council Books, that public Notification was made of the Party's Intention to apply for such Act in the several Parish Churches, where the Lands in Question lie, for three Sundays at least successively before any such Law or Ordinance shall be proposed; and You are to transmit, and annex to the said Law, or Ordinance, a Certificate under your hand, that the same passed through all the Forms abovementioned;—

That in all Laws or Ordinances for levying Money, or imposing Fines, Forfeitures or Penalties, express mention be made, that the same is granted or reserved to Us, Our Heirs and Successors, for the public Uses of the said Province, and the Support of the Government thereof, as by the said Law, or Ordinance shall be directed; and that a Clause be inserted, declaring, that the Money arising by the Operation of the said Law, or Ordinance shall be accounted for unto Us in this Kingdom, and to Our Commissioners of Our Treasury, or Our High Treasurer for the time being, and audited by Our Auditor General of Our Plantations, or his Deputy;—

That all such Laws, Statutes and Ordinances be transmitted by You within three Months after their passing, or sooner, if Opportunity offers, to Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations; that they be fairly abstracted in the Margents, and accompanied with very full and particular Observations upon each of them, that is to say, whether the same is introductive of a new Law, declaratory of a former Law, or does repeal a Law then before in being: and you are also to transmit, in the fullest manner, the Reasons and Occasion for enacting such Laws, or Ordinances, together with fair Copies of the Journals of the Proceedings of the Council and Assembly, which You are to require from the Clerks of the said Council and Assembly.

12. And to the end that nothing may be passed or done to the Prejudice of the true Interests of this Our Kingdom, the just Rights of Us, Our Heirs and Successors, or the Property of Our Subjects; it is Our express Will and Pleasure, that no Law whatever, which shall in any wise tend to affect the Commerce or Shipping of this Kingdom, or which shall any ways relate to the Rights and Prerogative of Our Crown, or the Property of Our Subjects, or which shall be of an unusual or extraordinary Nature, be finally ratified and assented to by You, until You shall have first transmitted a Draught of such Law, and shall have received Our Directions thereupon, unless You take care, that a Clause be inserted, suspending and deferring the Execution thereof, until Our Pleasure is known concerning the same.

13. And whereas Laws have formerly been enacted in several of Our Plantations in America for so short a time, that Our Royal Assent or Refusal thereof could not be had before the Time, for which such Laws were enacted, did expire; You shall not give your Assent to any Law, that shall be enacted for a less Time than two Years, except in Cases of imminent Necessity, or immediate temporary Expediency; and You shall not reenact any Law, to which Our Assent shall have been once refused, without express Leave for that purpose first obtained from Us, upon a full Representation by You to be made to Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations, in order to be laid before Us, of the Reasons and Necessity for passing such Law; nor give your Assent to any Law for repealing any other Law, which shall have passed in your Government, and shall have received Our Royal Approbation, unless You take Care that there be a Clause inserted therein, suspending and deferring the Execution thereof, until Our Pleasure shall be known concerning the same.

14. And We do particularly require You to take Care, that fair Books of Accounts of all Receipts and Payments of all Publick Money be duly kept, and the Truth thereof attested upon Oath; and that all such Accounts be audited, and attested by Our Auditor General of Our Plantations, or his Deputy, who is to transmit Copies thereof to Our Commissioners of Our Treasury, or to Our High Treasurer, for the time being; and that You do, every half Year or oftener, send another Copy thereof, attested by yourself, to Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations, and Duplicates thereof by the next Conveyance; in which Books shall be specified every particular Sum raised or disposed of, together with the Names of the Persons to whom any Payment shall be made; to the end We may be satisfied of the right and due Application of the Revenue of Our said Province, with the Probability of the Increase or Diminution of it under every Head and Article thereof.

15. And whereas the Members of several Assemblies in the Plantations have frequently assumed to themselves Privileges no ways belonging to them, especially of being protected from Suits at Law during the Term they remain of the Assembly, to the great Prejudice of their Creditors and the Obstruction of Justice; and some Assemblies have presumed to adjourn themselves at Pleasure, without Leave from Our Governor first obtained; and Others have taken upon them the sole framing of Money Bills, refusing to let the Council alter or amend the same; all which Practices are very detrimental to Our Prerogative: If therefore You find, that the Members of the Assembly of Our Province of Quebec insist upon any of the said Privileges, You are to signify to them that it is Our express Will and Pleasure, that You do not allow any Protection to any Member of the Council or Assembly, further than in their Persons, and that only during the Sitting of the Assembly; and that You do not allow them to adjourn themselves otherwise than de die in diem, except Sundays and Holy-days,

without Leave from You, or the Commander in Chief for the time being, first obtained ; It is also Our further Pleasure, that the Council have the like Power of framing Money Bills as the Assembly.

16. And whereas by Our aforesaid Commission under Our Great Seal of Great Britain, You are authorized and impowered, with the Advice and Consent of Our Council, to constitute and appoint Courts of Judicature and Justice ; it is therefore Our Will and Pleasure, that You do, as soon as possible, apply your Attention to these great and important Objects ; and that, in forming the necessary Establishments for this purpose, You do consider what has taken place in this respect in Our other Colonies in America, more particularly in Our Colony of Nova Scotia.

17. And whereas it is for the Ease, Satisfaction and Benefit of all Our Subjects, that Appeals should be allowed, in all Civil Causes, from the Courts in Our Plantations ; it is therefore Our Will and Pleasure, that, when the several Courts and Offices necessary for the Administration of Justice shall have been settled, appointed and confirmed, in Consequence of the Power vested in You by Our Commission under Our Great Seal and by these Our Instructions, You do, as near as different Circumstances will admit, conform yourself to the Regulations prescribed in the Instructions given to Our Governor of Nova Scotia in respect to such Appeals, Copies of which Instructions are hereunto annexed.

18. You are, with the Advice and Consent of Our Council in the Province under your Government, to take especial Care to regulate all Salaries and Fees belonging to Places, or paid upon Emergencies, that they be within the Bounds of Moderation, and that no Exaction be made on any Occasion whatsoever : as also that Tables of all Fees be publickly hung up in all Places where such Fees are to be paid ; and You are to transmit Copies of all such Tables of Fees to Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations, in order to be laid before Us.

19. It is Our express Will and Pleasure, that You do, by the first Opportunity, and with all convenient Speed, transmit unto Us, by Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations, authentic Copies of all Acts, Orders, Grants, Commissions or other Powers, by Virtue of which any Courts, Offices, Jurisdictions, Pleas, Authorities, Fees and Privileges have been settled or established, for Our Confirmation or Disallowance : and in case all or any of them shall, at any time or times, be disallowed and not approved, then such and so many as shall be so disallowed and not approved, and so signified by Us, shall cease, determine, and be no longer continued or put in Practice.

20. You shall not appoint any Person to be a Judge or Justice of the Peace, without the Advice and Consent of the Majority of the Members of Our Council, present in Council ; nor shall You execute yourself, or by Deputy, any of the said Offices ; and it is Our further Will and Pleasure, that all Commissions, to be granted by You, to any Person or Persons to be Judges or Justices of the Peace, or other necessary Officers, be granted during Pleasure only.

21. You shall not displace any of the Judges, Justices of Peace, or other Officers or Ministers, without good and sufficient Cause, which You shall signify in the fullest and most distinct manner to Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations, in order to be laid before Us, by the first Opportunity after such Removals.

22. And whereas frequent Complaints have heretofore been made of great Delays and undue Proceedings in the Courts of Justice in several of Our Plantations, whereby many of Our good Subjects have very much suffered ; and it being of the greatest Importance to Our Service, and to the Welfare of Our Plantations, that Justice be every where speedily and duly administered, and that all Disorders, Delays, and other undue Practices in the Administration thereof, be effectually prevented ; We do particularly require You to take especial Care, that in all Courts, where You are authorized to preside, Justice be impartially administered ; and that in all other Courts, established within Our said Province, all Judges, and other Persons therein concerned, do likewise perform their several Duties without any Delay or Partiality.

23. You are to take Care, that all Writs be issued in Our Name throughout the Province under your Government.

24. Whereas there are several Offices in Our Plantations granted under the Great Seal of Great Britain, and Our Service may be very much prejudiced by reason of the Absence of the Patentees, and by their appointing Deputies not fit to officiate in their Stead; You are therefore to inspect such of the said Offices as are in the Province under your Government, and to enquire into the Capacity and Behaviour of the Persons exercising them, and to report thereupon, to Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations, what you think fit to be done or altered in relation thereunto; and you are, upon the Misbehaviour of any of the said Patentees or their Deputies, to suspend them from the Execution of their Office, till you shall have represented the whole Matter unto Us, and received Our Directions therein; And in case of the Death of any such Deputy, it is Our express Will and Pleasure, that You take Care that the Person appointed to execute the Place, until the Patentee can be informed thereof and appoint another Deputy, do give sufficient Security to the Patentee, or, in case of Suspension, to the Person suspended, to be answerable to him for the Profits accruing during such Interval by Death, or during such Suspension, in case We shall think fit to restore the Person suspended to his Place again. It is nevertheless Our Will and Pleasure, that the Person executing the Place during such Interval by Death or Suspension, shall, for his Encouragement, receive the same Profits as the Person dead, or suspended did receive; And it is Our further Will and Pleasure, that, in case of a Suspension of a Patentee, the Person appointed by you to exercise the Office during such Suspension, shall receive a Moiety of the Profits which would otherwise become due to such Patentee, giving Security to such Patentee to be answerable to him for the other Moiety, in case We shall think fit to restore him to his Office again; And it is Our further Will and Pleasure, that you do countenance and give all due Encouragement to all Our Patent Officers in the Enjoyment of their legal and accustomed Fees, Rights, Privileges and Emoluments, according to the true Intent and Meaning of their Patents.

25. You shall not, by Colour of any Power or Authority hereby or otherwise granted, or mentioned to be granted unto you, take upon you to give, grant or dispose of any Office or Place within Our said Province, which now is or shall be granted under the Great Seal of this Kingdom, or to which any Person is or shall be appointed by Warrant under Our Signet and Sign Manual, any further than that you may, upon the Vacancy of any such Office or Place, or upon the Suspension of any such Officer by You, as aforesaid, put in any fit Person to officiate in the Interval, till you shall have represented the Matter unto Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations, in order to be laid before Us, as aforesaid, (which You are to do by the first Opportunity,) and till the said Office or Place be disposed of by Us, Our Heirs or Successors, under the Great Seal of this Kingdom, or until some Person shall be appointed thereto by Warrant under Our Signet and Sign Manual, or Our further Directions be given therein.

26. And whereas several Complaints have been made by the Surveyor General, and other Officers of Our Customs in Our Plantations in America, that they have frequently been obliged to serve as Jurors, and personally to appear in Arms whenever the Militia is drawn out, and thereby are much hindered in the Execution of their Employments; Our Will and Pleasure is, that You take effectual Care, and give the necessary Directions, that the several Officers of Our Customs be excused and exempted from serving on any Juries, or personally appearing in Arms in the Militia, unless in case of absolute Necessity, or serving any parochial Offices, which may hinder them in the Execution of their Duty.

27. And whereas the Surveyor General of Our Customs in the Plantations are impowered, in case of the Vacancy of any of Our Offices of the Customs by Death, Removal, or otherwise, to appoint other Persons to execute such Offices, until they receive Directions from Our Commissioners of the Treasury, or Our High Treasurer, or Commissioners of Our Customs, for the time being; but in regard the Districts of Our said Surveyors General are very extensive, and that they are required at proper times to visit the Officers in the several Governments under their Inspection; and that it might happen that some of the Officers of Our Customs in the Province under your Government may die, at the Time when the Surveyor General is absent in some distant

Part of his District, so that he cannot receive Advice of such Officer's Death within a reasonable Time, and thereby make Provision for carrying on the Service, by appointing some other Person in the room of such Officer who may happen to die; therefore, that there be no Delay given on such Occasion to the Masters of Ships or Merchants in their Dispatches, it is Our further Will and Pleasure, in case of such Absence of the Surveyor General, or if he should happen to die, and in such Cases only, that, upon the Death of any Collector of Our Customs within Our said Province, You, or, in your Absence, our Lieutenant Governor or Commander in Chief, shall make Choice of a Person of known Loyalty, Experience, Diligence and Fidelity, to be Employed in such Collector's room, for the Purposes aforesaid, until the Surveyor General of Our Customs shall be advised thereof, and appoint another to succeed in such Place, and that further Directions shall be given therein by Our Commissioners of Our Treasury, or Our High Treasurer, or by the Commissioners of Our Customs, for the time being, which shall be first signified; taking care that You do not, under any Pretence of this Instruction, interfere with the Powers and Authorities given by the Commissioners of Our Customs to the said Surveyors General, when they are able to put the same in Execution.

28. And whereas We have stipulated, by the late Definitive Treaty of Peace concluded at Paris the 10th Day of February 1763, to grant the Liberty of the Catholick Religion to the Inhabitants of Canada, and that We will consequently give the most precise and most effectual Orders, that Our new Roman Catholick Subjects in that Province may profess the Worship of their Religion, according to the Rites of the Romish Church, as far as the Laws of Great Britain permit; It is therefore Our Will and Pleasure, that you do, in all things regarding the said Inhabitants, conform with great Exactness to the Stipulations of the said Treaty in this respect.

29. You are, as soon as possible, to summon the Inhabitants to meet together, at such Time or Times, Place or Places, as you shall find most convenient, in order to take the Oath of Allegiance, and make and subscribe the Declaration of Abjuration mentioned in the aforesaid Act passed in the first Year of the Reign of King George the First, for the further Security of His Majesty's Person and Government, and the Succession of the Crown in the Heirs of the late Princess Sophia, being Protestants, and for extinguishing the Hopes of the pretended Prince of Wales, and his open and secret Abettors; which Oath shall be administered to them by such Person or Persons as you shall commissionate for such Purpose; and in case any of the said French Inhabitants shall refuse to take the said Oath, and make and subscribe the Declaration of Abjuration, as aforesaid, You are to cause them forthwith to depart out of Our said Government.

30. And it is Our further Will and Pleasure, that all such Inhabitants, professing the Religion of the Romish Church, do, at all such Meetings, or at such other Time or Times as You shall think proper, and in the Manner you shall think least alarming and inconvenient to the said Inhabitants, deliver in upon Oath an exact Account of all Arms and Ammunition, of every Sort in their actual Possession, and so, from time to time, of what they shall receive into their Possession, as aforesaid.

31. You are as soon as possible to transmit to Us, by Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations, an exact and particular Account of the Nature and Constitution of the several Religious Communities of the Romish Church, their Rights, Claims, Privileges and Property, and also the Number, Situation and Revenue of the several Churches heretofore established in Our said Province, together with the Number of Priests or Curates officiating in such Churches.

32. You are not to admit of any Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction of the See of Rome, or any other foreign Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction whatsoever in the Province under your Government.

33. And to the End that the Church of England may be established both in Principles and Practice, and that the said Inhabitants may by Degrees be induced to embrace the Protestant Religion, and their Children be brought up in the Principles of it; We do hereby declare it to be Our Intention, when the said Province shall have been accurately surveyed, and divided into Townships, Districts, Precincts or Parishes, in such manner as shall be hereinafter directed, all possible Encouragement shall be

given to the erecting Protestant Schools in the said Districts, Townships and Precincts, by settling, appointing and allotting proper Quantities of Land for that Purpose, and also for a Glebe and Maintenance for a Protestant Minister and Protestant School-Masters; and you are to consider and report to Us, by Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations, by what other Means the Protestant Religion may be promoted, established and encouraged in Our Province under your Government.

34. And You are to take especial Care, that God Almighty be devoutly and duly served throughout your Government, the Book of Common Prayer, as by Law established, read each Sunday and Holyday, and the blessed Sacrament administered according to the Rites of the Church of England.

35. You are not to prefer any Protestant Minister to any Ecclesiastical Benefice in the Province under your Government, without a Certificate from the Right Reverend Father in God the Lord Bishop of London, of his being conformable to the Doctrine and Discipline of the Church of England, and of a good Life and Conversation; And if any Person hereafter preferred to a Benefice shall appear to you to give Scandal, either by his Doctrine or Manners, you are to use the best Means for his Removal.

36. You are to give Orders forthwith, that every Orthodox Minister within your Government be one of the Vestry in his respective Parish; and that no Vestry be held without him, except in case of Sickness, or, after Notice of a Vestry summoned, he omit to come.

37. And to the End that the Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction of the Lord Bishop of London may take place in Our Province under your Government, as far as conveniently may be, We do think fit, that You give all Countenance and Encouragement to the Exercise of the same, excepting only the collating to Benefices, granting Licences for Marriage, and Probates of Wills, which We have reserved to You, Our Governor, and to the Commander in Chief of Our said Province for the Time being.

38. And We do further direct, that no Schoolmaster, who shall arrive in Our said Province from this Kingdom, be henceforward permitted to keep School, without the Licence of the said Lord Bishop of London; and that no other Person now there, or that shall come from other Parts, shall be admitted to keep School in your Government, without your Licence first obtained.

39. And You are to take especial Care, that a Table of Marriages, established by the Canons of the Church of England, be hung up in all Places of publick Worship, according to the Rites of the Church of England.

40. And it is Our further Will and Pleasure, that, in order to suppress, as much as in you lies, every Species of Vice and Immorality, You forthwith, do cause all Laws already made against Blasphemy, Profaneness, Adultery, Fornication, Polygamy, Incest, Profanation of the Lord's Day, Swearing and Drunkenness, to be vigorously put in Execution in every part of your Government; And that you take due Care for the Punishment of these, and every other Vice and Immorality, by Presentment upon Oath to be made to the Temporal Courts, by the Church Wardens of the several Parishes, at proper Times of the year to be appointed for that Purpose; and, for the further Discouragement of Vice, and Encouragement of Virtue and good living, (that by such Examples the Infidels may be invited and persuaded to embrace the Christian Religion,) You are not to admit any Persons to publick Trusts and Employments in the Province under your Government, whose Ill-Fame and Conversation may occasion Scandal.

41. And whereas it is stipulated by the aforesaid Treaty concluded at Paris the 10th Day of February 1763, that the French Inhabitants, or Others, who have been Subjects of the Most Christian King in Canada, may retire with all Freedom and Safety wherever they shall think proper, and may sell their Estates, provided it be to Our Subjects, and bring away their Effects, as well as their Persons, without being restrained in their Emigration under any Pretence whatsoever, except that of Debts, or criminal Prosecution, and that the Time limited for the Emigration shall be fixed to the Space of Eighteen Months, to be computed from the Day of the Exchange of the Ratifications of the Treaty; You are therefore in all things to conform yourself to this Stipulation, and to take care, that such of the French Inhabitants as intend to remove within the Time limited, be not obstructed or impeded, provided they do not sell their Estates to Others

than His Majesty's Subjects, and that, so long as they remain under your Government, they do in all things conform thereto in like manner as Our other Subjects.

42. And it is Our further Will and Pleasure, that all and every the French Inhabitants in Our said Province, who are now possessed of Lands within the said Province, in Virtue of Grants or Concessions made before the signing of the Preliminary Articles of Peace on the third Day of November 1762 ; do, within such limited Time as you in your Discretion shall think fit, register the several Grants, or other Deeds or Titles, by which they hold or claim such Lands, in the Secretary's Office ; which said Grants, Deeds or other Titles, shall be entered at large in the said Office, so that the particular Quantity of Land, it's Site and Extent, the Conditions upon which it is granted, either as to Rents, Services, or Cultivation, may appear fully and at length.

43. And in case it shall appear, upon a strict and accurate Examination of the said Grants and Title Deeds, to be taken in such manner as You shall think proper, that any of the Grantees, or Persons claiming Lands under such Grants and Title Deeds, are in Possession of more Land than is contained within such Grants or other Concessions ; or that the Terms and Conditions, upon which the Lands were granted, have not been complied with, agreeable to what is stipulated in such Grants or Concesssions ; It is Our Will and Pleasure, that you forthwith represent the same to Us, by Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations, to the End that you may receive such Directions thereupon, as the Nature and Circumstances of the Case shall appear to require.

44. And whereas it is necessary, in order to the advantageous and effectual Settlement of Our said Province, that the true State of it should be fully known ; You are therefore, as soon as conveniently may be, to cause an accurate Survey to be made of the said Province by such able and skilful Person as is or shall be appointed for that Service, who is to report to you in writing, for your Judgment in the Measures which you may in general pursue for the making of Settlements, not only the Nature and Quality of the Soil and Climate, the Rivers, Bays and Harbours, and every other Circumstance attending the natural State of it ; but also his opinion, in what manner it may be most conveniently laid out into Counties, and to annex to his Report a Map of such Survey, with the several Divisions proposed marked upon it : But as the Making such Survey will be a Work of great Length, You are in the meantime to carry on Settlements upon that Plan, which shall appear to you to be most expedient from the best Information You can collect.

45. And whereas it has been found by Experience, that the settling Planters in Townships hath very much redounded to their Advantage, not only with respect to the Assistance they have been able to afford Each other in their civil Concerns, but likewise with regard to the Security they have thereby acquired against the Insults and Incursions of neighbouring Indians, or other Enemies ; You are therefore to lay out Townships of a convenient Size and Extent in such Places, as you, in your Discretion, shall judge most proper. And it is Our Will and Pleasure, that each Township do consist of about Twenty Thousand Acres, having, as far as may be, natural Boundaries extending up into the Country, and comprehending a necessary Part of the River of S^{t} Lawrence, where it can be conveniently had.

46. You are also to cause a proper Place in the most convenient Part of each Township, to be marked out for building a Town sufficient to contain such a Number of Families as you shall judge proper to settle there, with Town and pasture Lots convenient to each Tenement, taking Care, that the said Town be laid out upon, or, as near as conveniently may be, to some navigable River, or the Sea Coast ; And you are also to reserve to Us proper Quantities of Land in each Township for the following Purposes, viz ; For erecting Fortifications, and Barracks, where necessary, or for other military or naval Services, and more particularly for the Growth and Production of Naval Timber, if there are any Wood-Lands fit for that Purpose.

47. And it is Our further Will and Pleasure, that a particular Spot, in, or as near each Town as possible, be set apart for the building a Church, and four Hundred Acres adjacent thereto allotted for the Maintenance of a Minister, and two Hundred for a Schoolmaster.

48. And you are to give strict Orders to the Surveyors, whom you shall employ to mark out the said Townships and Towns, to make Returns to you of their Surveys as soon as possible, with a particular Description of each Township, and the Nature of the Soil within the same.

49. And You are to oblige all such Persons as shall be appointed to be Surveyors of the said Lands in each Township, to take an Oath for the due Performance of their Offices, and for obliging them to make exact Surveys of all Lands required to be set out.

50. And whereas nothing can more effectually tend to the speedy settling Our said Colony, the Security of the Property of Our Subjects, and the Advancement of Our Revenue, than the disposing of such Lands as are Our Property upon reasonable Terms, and the establishing a regular and proper Method of proceeding with respect to the passing of Grants of such Land; It is therefore Our Will and Pleasure, that all and every Person and Persons, who shall apply to You for any Grant or Grants of Land, shall, previous to their obtaining the same, make it appear before you in Council, that they are in a Condition to cultivate and improve the same, by settling thereon, in Proportion to the Quantity of Acres desired, a sufficient Number of White Persons and Negroes; And in case you shall, upon a Consideration of the Circumstances of the Person or Persons applying for such Grants, think it adviseable to pass the same, in such Case You are to cause a Warrant to be drawn up, directed to the Surveyor General, or other proper Officers, impowering him or them to make a faithful and exact Survey of the Lands so petitioned for, and to return the said Warrant within six Months at furthest from the Date thereof, with a Plot or Description of the Lands so surveyed thereunto annexed; Provided that you do take Care, that before any such Warrant is issued, as aforesaid, a Docquet thereof be entered in the Auditor's and Register's Office: And when the Warrant shall be returned by the said Surveyor, or other proper Officer, the Grant shall be made out in due Form, and the Terms and Conditions required by these Our Instructions be particularly and expressly mentioned in the respective Grants. And it is Our Will and Pleasure, that the said Grants shall be registered within six Months from the Date thereof in the Register's Office there, and a Docquet thereof be also entered in Our Auditor's Office there, in Case such Establishment shall take Place in Our said Province, or that, in Default thereof, such Grant shall be void; Copies of all which Entries shall be returned regularly, by the proper Officer, to Our Commissioners of Our Treasury and to Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations, within six Months from the Date thereof.

51. And whereas great Inconveniences have arisen in many of Our Colonies in America from the granting excessive Quantities of Land to particular Persons, who have never cultivated or settled it, and have thereby prevented Others more industrious from improving the same; in order therefore to prevent the like Inconveniences for the future, You are to take especial Care, that in all Grants to be made by you, by and with the Advice and Consent of Our Council, to Persons applying for the same, the Quantity be in Proportion to their Ability to cultivate; And you are hereby directed to observe the following Directions and Regulations in all Grants to be made by you; Viz^{t}

That one hundred Acres of Land be granted to every Person being Master or Mistress of a Family, for himself or herself, and fifty Acres for every white or black Man, Woman or Child, of which such Person's Family shall consist, at the actual Time of making the Grant; and in case any Person applying to you for Grants of Land shall be desirous of taking up a larger Quantity than the actual Number of Persons in his or her Family would intitle such Persons to take up; it is Our Will and Pleasure, and you are hereby allowed and permitted, to grant unto every such Person or Persons, such further Quantity of Land as they may desire, not exceeding one Thousand Acres over and above what they are intitled to by the Number of Persons in their respective Families:—Provided it shall appear to you, that they are in a Condition and Intention to cultivate the same; and provided also, that they do pay to the Receiver of Our Quit Rents, or to such other Officer as shall be appointed to receive the same, the Sum of five Shillings only for every fifty Acres, so granted, on the Day of the Date of the Grant;—

That all Grantees be subject to the payment of two Shillings Sterling for every Hundred Acres, to commence at the Expiration of two years from the Date of such Grant, and to be paid yearly and every Year, or in Default of such payment, the Grant is to be void ;—

That every Grantee, upon giving Proof that he or she has fulfilled the Terms and Conditions of his or her Grant, shall be entitled to another Grant, in the Proportion and upon the conditions abovementioned ;—

That for every Fifty Acres of Land accounted plantable, each Patentee shall be obliged, within three years after the Date of his Patent, to clear and work three Acres at the least, in that part of his Tract which he shall judge most convenient and advantageous ; or else to clear and drain three Acres of swampy or sunken Grounds, or drain three Acres of Marsh, if any such be within the Bounds of his Grant ;—

That for every Fifty Acres of Land accounted barren, every Patentee shall be obliged to put and keep on his Land, within three years after the Date of his Grant, three neat Cattle ; which Number he shall be obliged to continue on his Land, until three Acres for every Fifty be fully cleared and improved ;—

That if any Person shall take up a Tract of Land, wherein there shall be no Part fit for present Cultivation without manuring and improving the same, every such Grantee shall be obliged, within three years from the Date of his Grant, to erect on some part of his Land one good Dwelling-House, to contain at least twenty Feet in Length, and sixteen Feet in Breadth ; and also to put on his Land the like Number of three neat Cattle for every fifty Acres ;—

That if any Person, who shall take up any stony or rocky Grounds not fit for planting or pasture, shall, within three years after the passing of his Grant, begin to employ thereon, and so continue to work, for three years then next ensuing, in digging any Stone Quarry or other Mine, one good and able Hand for every hundred Acres of such Tract, it shall be accounted a sufficient Cultivation and Improvement ;—

That every three Acres, which shall be cleared and worked, as aforesaid, and every three Acres, which shall be cleared and drained, as aforesaid, shall be accounted a sufficient Seating, Planting, Cultivation and Improvement, to save for ever from Forfeiture Fifty Acres of Land in any Part of the Tract contained within the same Patent ; and the Patentee shall be at Liberty to withdraw his Stock, or to forbear working in any Quarry or Mine, in Proportion to such Cultivation and Improvement, as shall be made upon the plantable Lands, or upon the Swamps, sunken Grounds and Marshes, which shall be included in the same Patent ;—

That when any Person, who shall hereafter take up and patent any Lands, shall have seated, planted and cultivated, or improved the said Land, or any part of it, according to the Directions and Conditions abovementioned, such Patentee may make Proof of such Seating, Planting, Cultivation and Improvement in the general Court, or in the Court of the County, District or Precinct, where such Lands shall lie, and have such Proof certified to the Register's Office, and there entered with the Record of the said Patent, a Copy of which shall be admitted, on any Trial, to prove the seating and planting of such Land ;—

And lastly, in order to ascertain the true Quantity of plantable and barren Land contained in each Grant hereafter to be made within Our said Province, you are to take especial Care, that, in all Surveys hereafter to be made, every Surveyor be required and enjoyned to take particular Notice, according to the best of his Judgment and Understanding, how much of the Land so surveyed is plantable, and how much of it is barren and unfit for Cultivation ; and accordingly to insert in the Survey and Plott by him to be returned into the Register's Office, the true Quantity of each kind of Land.

52. And it is Our further Will and Pleasure, that in all Grants of Land to be made by You, as aforesaid, regard be had to the profitable and unprofitable Acres, so that each Grantee may have a proportionable Number of one Sort and the other : as likewise that the Breadth of each Tract of Land, to be hereafter granted, be one Third of the Length of such Tract ; and that the Length of each Tract do not extend along the Banks of any River, but into the main Land, that thereby the said Grantees may

have each a convenient Share of what Accommodation the said River may afford for Navigation or otherwise.

53. And whereas it hath been represented to Us, that many Parts of the Province under your Government are particularly adapted to the Growth and Culture of Hemp and Flax: It is therefore Our Will and Pleasure, that, in all Surveys of Land for Settlement, the Surveyor be directed to report, whether there is any, or what Quantity of Lands contained within such Survey, fit for the Production of Hemp and Flax; And You are to take particular Care to insert a Clause in every Grant of Land, where any part thereof is fit for such Production, obliging the Grantee annually to sow a proportionable Part of his Grant with Hemp or Flax Seed.

54. And whereas it hath been further represented to Us, that a great part of the Country in the Neighbourhood of Lake Champlain, and between that Lake and the River S^t^ Lawrence, abounds with Woods producing Trees fit for Masting for Our Royal Navy, and other useful and necessary Timber for Naval Construction; You are therefore expressly directed and required to cause such Parts of the said Country, or any other within your Government, that shall appear upon a Survey to abound with such Trees, and shall lye convenient for Water Carriage, to be reserved to Us, and to use your utmost Endeavour to prevent any Waste being committed upon the said Tracts, by punishing in due Course of Law any Persons who shall cut down or destroy any Trees growing thereon; and you are to consider and advise with Our Council, whether some Regulation that shall prevent any Saw Mills whatever from being erected within your Government, without a Licence from you, or the Commander in Chief of Our said Province for the Time being, may not be a Means of preventing all Waste and Destruction in such Tracts of Land as shall be reserved to Us for the Purposes aforesaid.

55. And whereas it appears from the Representations of Our Governor of the District of Trois Rivieres, that the Iron Works at S^t^ Maurice in that District are of great Consequence to Our Service; It is therefore Our further Will and Pleasure, that no part of the Lands, upon which the said Iron Works were carried on, or from which the Ore used in such Works was procured, or which shall appear to be necessary and convenient for that Establishment, either in respect to a free Passage to the River S^t^ Lawrence, or for producing a necessary Supply of Wood, Corn and Hay, or for Pasture for Cattle, be granted to any private Person whatever; and also that as large a District of Land as conveniently may be, adjacent to and lying round the said Iron Works, over and above what may be necessary for the above Purposes, be reserved for Our Use, to be disposed of in such manner as We shall hereafter direct and appoint.

56. And whereas it is necessary, that all Persons who may be desirous of settling in Our said Province, should be fully informed of the Terms and Conditions, upon which Lands will be granted in Our said Province; You are therefore, as soon as possible, to cause a Publication to be made, by Proclamation or otherwise, as you in your Discretion shall think most adviseable, of all and every the foregoing Terms, Conditions and Regulations of every kind, respecting the Grants of Lands; in which Proclamation it may be expedient to add some short Description of the natural Advantages of the Soil, and Climate, and it's peculiar Conveniences for Trade and Navigation: and you are to take such Steps as you shall think proper for the publishing such Proclamation in all the Colonies in North America.

57. And it is Our further Will and Pleasure, that all the foregoing Instructions to you, as well as any which You may hereafter receive, relative to the Form and Method of passing Grants of Lands, and the Terms and Conditions to be annexed to such Grants, be entered upon Record, with the Grants themselves, for the Information and Satisfaction of all Parties whatever, that may be concerned therein.

58. And it is Our further Will and Pleasure, that you do consider of a proper and effectual Method of collecting, receiving and accounting for Our Quit Rents, whereby all Frauds, Concealment, Irregularity or Neglect therein may be prevented, and whereby the Receipt thereof may be effectually checked and controlled; And if it shall appear necessary to pass an Act for the more effectually ascertaining, and the more speedily and regularly collecting Our Quit Rents, you are to prepare the Heads of such

a Bill, as you shall think may most effectually conduce to the procuring the good Ends proposed, and to transmit the same to Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations, in order to be laid before Us for Our further Directions therein.

59. And it is Our further Will and Pleasure, that the Surveyor General, or such other Person or Persons as you shall think proper to appoint, do, once in every year or oftener as Occasion shall require, inspect the State of all Grants of Lands made by you, and make report thereof to you in Writing, specifying whether the Conditions therein contained have or have not been complied with, or what Progress has been made towards fulfilling the same; and you are annually to transmit Copies of such Reports to Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations.

60. And whereas Our Province of Quebec is in part inhabited and possessed by several Nations and Tribes of Indians, with whom it is both necessary and expedient to cultivate and maintain a strict Friendship and good Correspondence, so that they may be induced by Degrees, not only to be good Neighbours to Our Subjects, but likewise themselves to become good Subjects to Us; You are therefore, as soon as you conveniently can, to appoint a proper Person or Persons to assemble, and treat with the said Indians, promising and assuring them of Protection and Friendship on Our part, and delivering them such Presents, as shall be sent to you for that purpose.

61. And you are to inform yourself with the greatest Exactness of the Number, Nature and Disposition of the several Bodies or Tribes of Indians, of the manner of their Lives, and the Rules and Constitutions, by which they are governed or regulated. And You are upon no Account to molest or disturb them in the Possession of such Parts of the said Province, as they at present occupy or possess; but to use the best means You can for conciliating their Affections, and uniting them to Our Government, reporting to Us, by Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations, whatever Information you can collect with respect to these People, and the whole of your Proceedings with them.

62. Whereas We have, by Our Proclamation dated the seventh day of October in the Third year of Our Reign, strictly forbid, on pain of Our Displeasure, all Our Subjects from making any Purchases or Settlements whatever, or taking Possession of any of the Lands reserved to the several Nations of Indians, with whom We are connected, and who live under Our Protection, without Our especial Leave for that Purpose first obtained; It is Our express Will and Pleasure, that you take the most effectual Care that Our Royal Directions herein be punctually complied with, and that the Trade with such of the said Indians as depend upon your Government be carried on in the Manner, and under the Regulations prescribed in Our said Proclamation.

63. You are to use your best Endeavours in improving the Trade of those Parts, by settling such Orders and Regulations therein, with the Advice of Our said Council, as may be most acceptable to the Generality of the Inhabitants. And it is Our express Will and Pleasure, that you do not, upon any Pretence whatever, upon pain of Our highest Displeasure, give your Assent to any Law or Laws for setting up any Manufactures and carrying on any Trades, which are hurtful and prejudicial to this Kingdom; and that You do use your utmost Endeavours to discourage, discountenance and restrain any Attempts which may be made to set up such Manufactures, or establish any such Trades.

64. Whereas by the 5th and 6th Articles of the Treaty of Peace and Neutrality in America,[1] concluded between England and France the 6th-16 Day of November 1686, the Subjects and Inhabitants of each Kingdom are prohibited to trade and fish in all Places possessed, or which shall be possessed by the other in America; and if any Ships shall be found trading contrary to the said Treaty, upon due Proof the said Ships shall be confiscated: but in case the subjects of either King shall be forced by Stress of Weather, Enemies, or other Necessity into the Ports of the other in America, they shall be treated with Humanity and Kindness, and may provide themselves with Victuals, and other Things necessary for their Sustenance, and the Reparation of their Ships, at reasonable Rates; provided they do not break bulk, nor carry any Goods

1 This Treaty of London, had reference only to the dominions of the two Crowns in America. It is given in full in *Collection de Documents Relatifs à L'Histoire de la Nouvelle-France*. Vol. I, p. 372.

out of their Ships, exposing them to Sale, nor receive any Merchandize on board, under Penalty of Confiscation of Ship and Goods: It is therefore Our Will and Pleasure, that You signify to Our Subjects under your Government the Purport and Intent of the abovesaid two Articles; and that you take particular Care, that none of the French Subjects be allowed to trade from their said Settlements to the Province under your Government, or to fish upon the Coast thereof.

65. And it is Our Will and Pleasure, that You do not dispose of any Forfeitures or Escheats to any Person, until the Sheriff, or other proper Officer, have made Enquiry, by a Jury upon their Oaths, into the true Value thereof, nor until you have transmitted to Our Commissioners of Our Treasury, and to Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations, a particular Account of such Forfeitures and Escheats, and the Value thereof. And you are to take Care, that the Produce of such Forfeitures and Escheats, in case We shall think proper to give You Directions to dispose of the same, be duly paid to Our Treasurer or Receiver General of Our said Province, and a full Account transmitted to Our Commissioners of Our Treasury, or Our High Treasurer for the Time being, and to Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations, with the Names of the Persons to whom disposed.

66. And whereas Commissions have been granted unto several Persons in Our respective Plantations in America for the trying of Pirates in those Parts, pursuant to the Acts for the more effectual Suppression of Piracy; and by a Commission already sent to Our Province of New York, Our Governor there is impowered, together with Others therein mentioned, to proceed accordingly in Reference to Our said Province; Our Will and Pleasure is, that you do use your best Endeavours to apprehend all Persons whatever who may have been guilty of Piracy within your Government, or who having committed such Crimes at other Places, may come within your Jurisdiction; and until We shall think proper to direct the like Commission to be established for Our Government of Quebec, You are to send such Pirates, with what Proofs of their Guilt You can procure or collect, to Our Governor of New York to be tried and punished under the Authority of the Commission established for those Parts.

67. And whereas you will receive from Our Commissioners for executing the Office of High Admiral of Great Britain and of Our Plantations, a Commission constituting you Vice Admiral of Our said Province; You are hereby required and directed carefully to put into Execution the several Powers thereby granted to you.

68. Whereas great Inconveniences have happened heretofore by Merchant Ships and other Vessels in the Plantations wearing the Colours borne by Our Ships of War, under Pretence of Commissions granted to them by the Governors of the said Plantations, and, by trading under those Colours, not only amongst Our own Subjects, but also those of other Princes and States, and committing divers Irregularitys, they may very much dishonor Our Service; For preventing thereof You are to oblige the Commanders of all such Ships, to which you shall grant Commissions, to wear no other Colours than such as are described in an Order of Council of the seventh of January 1730, in relation to Colours to be worn by all Ships and Vessels, except Our Ships of War.

69. And whereas there have been great Irregularitys in the manner of granting Commissions in the Plantations to private Ships of War, You are to govern yourself, whenever there shall be Occasion, according to the Commissions and Instructions granted in this Kingdom: But you are not to grant Commissions of Marque or Reprizal against any Prince or State, or their Subjects, in Amity with Us, to any Person whatsoever, without Our special Command.

70. Whereas We have been informed that, during the time of War, Our Enemies have frequently got Intelligence of the State of Our Plantations by Letters from private Persons to their Correspondents in Great Britain, taken on board Ships coming from the Plantations, which has been of dangerous Consequence; Our Will and Pleasure therefore is, that you signify to all Merchants, Planters and Others, that they be very cautious, in time of War, whenever that shall happen, in giving any Accounts by Letters of the public State and Condition of Our Province under your Government; And you are further to give Directions to all Masters of Ships, or other Persons to whom you may entrust your Letters, that they put such Letters into a Bag, with a

sufficient weight to suit the same immediately in Case of imminent danger from the Enemy; And you are also to let the Merchants and Planters know, how greatly it is for their Interest that their Letters should not fall into the Hands of the Enemy, and therefore that they should give like Orders to Masters of Ships in relation to their Letters; And you are further to advise all Masters of Ships, that they do sink all Letters, in case of Danger, in the Manner before mentioned.

71. And whereas, in Time of War, the Merchants and Planters in Our Plantations in America did correspond and trade with Our Enemies, and carry Intelligence to them, to the great Prejudice and Hazard of Our said Plantations; You are therefore by all possible Methods to endeavour to hinder such Trade and Correspondence in Time of War.

72. And You are to report to Us, by Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations,—

What is the Nature of the Soil and Climate of the Province under your Government. If it differs in these Circumstances from Our other Northern Colonies, in what that Difference consists? And what beneficial Articles of Commerce the different Parts of it are capable of producing?

What Rivers there are, and of what Extent and Convenience to the Planters?

What are the principal Harbours; how situated, of what Extent; and what is the Depth of Water, and Nature of the Anchorage in each of them?

What Quantity of Land is now under actual Improvement and Settlement? What are the chief Articles of Produce and Culture; the annual Amount of the Quantity of each; and upon what Terms and Conditions the Inhabitants hold their Lands, either of Cultivation, Rent, or Personal Service?

What is the Quantity, Nature and Property of the Land uncultivated; how much of it is capable of Culture; and what part thereof is private Property?

What is the Number of Inhabitants, Whites and Blacks, distinguishing each? What Number of the Former is capable of bearing Arms, and what Number of the Latter is annually necessary to be supply'd in proportion to the Land cultivated?

What was the Nature, Form and Constitution of the Civil Government; what Judicatures were there established, and under what Regulations did the French Inhabitants carry on their Commerce?

73. You are from time to time to send unto Us, by Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations, as aforesaid, an Account of the Increase and Decrease of the Inhabitants, Whites and Blacks, and also an Account of all Persons born, christened and buried.

74. Whereas it is absolutely necessary, that We be exactly informed of the State of Defence of all Our Plantations in America, as well in relation to the Stores of War that are in each Plantation, as to the Forts and Fortifications there; and what more may be necessary to be built for the Defence and Security of the same; You are as soon as possible to prepare an Account thereof with relation to Our said Province in the most particular manner; And You are therein to express the present State of the Arms, Ammunition and other Stores of War, belonging to the said Province, either in public Magazines, or in the Hands of private Persons; together with the State of all Places, either already fortified, or that you judge necessary to be fortified for the Security of Our said Province; And you are to transmit the said Accounts to Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations, as also a Duplicate thereof to Our Master General or principal Officers of Our Ordnance; Which Accounts are to express the Particulars of Ordnance, Carriages, Balls, Powder, and other Sorts of Arms and Ammunition in Our public Stores, and so from time to time of what shall be sent you, or bought with the public Money, and to specify the Time of the Disposal, and the Occasion thereof: And You are half yearly to transmit a general Account of the State of the Fortifications and Warlike Stores, specify'd in the manner above mentioned.

75. You are from time to time to give an Account, what Strength your Neighbours have by Sea and Land, and of the Condition of their Plantations, and what Correspondence You keep with them.

76. And in case of any Distress of any other of Our Plantations, You shall, upon Application of the respective Governors thereof unto you, assist them with what Aid the Condition and Safety of Our Province under Your Government can spare.

77. If anything shall happen, which may be of Advantage or Security to Our Province under your Government, which is not herein, or by your Commission provided for, We do hereby allow unto you, with the Advice and Consent of Our Council, to take Order for the present therein, giving unto Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations speedy Notice thereof, in order to be laid before Us, that you may receive Our Ratification, if We shall approve the same:—provided always, that you do not, by Colour of any Power or Authority hereby given you, commence or declare War without Our Knowledge and particular Commands therein.

78. And whereas We have, by the second Article of these Our Instructions to you, directed and appointed that your chief Residence shall be at Quebec; you are nevertheless frequently to visit the other parts of your Government, in order to inspect the Management of all public Affairs, and thereby the better to take Care, that the Government be so administered, that no disorderly Practices may grow up contrary to Our Service and the Welfare of Our Subjects.

79. And whereas great Prejudice may happen to Our Service, and the Security of the Province, by your Absence from those Parts, You are not, upon any Pretence whatsoever, to come into Europe, without having first obtained Leave for so doing from Us under Our Sign Manual and Signet, or by Our Order in Our Privy Council; Yet nevertheless in case of Sickness, You may go to South Carolina, or any other of Our Southern Plantations, and there stay for such Space as the Recovery of your Health may absolutely require.

80. And whereas We have thought fit by Our Commission to direct, that in case of your Death or Absence, and the Death or Absence of Our Lieutenant Governors of Montreal and Trois Rivieres, and in Case there be at that time no Person within Our said Province, commissionated or appointed by Us to be Commander in Chief, that the Eldest Councillor, who shall be at the time of your Death or Absence, or at the Death or Absence of Our Lieutenant Governors, as aforesaid, residing within Our said Province under your Government, shall take upon him the Administration of Government, and execute Our said Commission and Instructions, and the several Powers and Authorities therein directed; It is nevertheless Our express Will and Pleasure, that in such Case the said President shall forbear to pass any Act or Acts, but what are immediately necessary for the Peace and Welfare of the said Province, without Our particular Order for that purpose; And that he shall not remove or suspend any of the Members of Our Council, nor any Judges, Justices of the Peace, or other Officers Civil or Military, without the Advice and Consent of at least Seven of the Members of Our said Council, nor even then without good and sufficient Reasons for the same, which the said President is to transmit, signed by himself and the rest of Our said Council, to Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations, by the first Opportunity in order to be laid before Us.

81. And whereas We are willing in the best manner to provide for the Support of the Government of Our Province aforesaid, of which You are Governor, by setting apart sufficient Allowances to such as shall be Our Governor or Commander in Chief, residing for the time being within the same; Our Will and Pleasure is, that when it shall happen that you are absent from Our said Province, One full Moiety of the Salary, and all Perquisites and Emoluments whatsoever, which would otherwise become due unto You, shall, during the time of your Absence, be paid and satisfied unto Our Commander in Chief, who shall be resident within Our said Province for the Time being; which We do hereby order and allot unto him for his Maintenance, and for the better Support of the Dignity of that Our Government.

82. And You are upon all Occasions to send unto Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations only, a particular Account of all your Proceedings, and of the Condition of Affairs within your Government, in order to be laid before Us: provided nevertheless, whenever any Occurrences shall happen within your Government of such a Nature and Importance as may require Our more immediate Directions by One of

Our Principal Secretaries of State, and also upon all Occasions and in all Affairs wherein you may receive Our Orders by One of Our Principal Secretaries of State, you shall in all such Cases transmit to Our Secretary of State only an Account of all such Occurrences, and of your Proceedings relative to such Orders :—

G. R.

ORDINANCE ESTABLISHING CIVIL COURTS.[1]

An ORDINANCE, for regulating and establishing the Courts of Judicature, Justices of the Peace, Quarter-Sessions, Bailiffs, and other Matters relative to the Distribution of Justice in this Province.[2]

Whereas it is highly expedient and necessary, for the well governing of His Majesty's good Subjects of the Province of *Quebec*, and for the speedy and impartial Distribution of Justice among the same, that proper Courts of Judicature, with proper Powers and Authorities, and under proper Regulations, should be established and appointed :

His Excellency the Governor, by and with the Advice, Consent and Assistance of of His Majesty's Council, and by Virtue of the Power and Authority to him given by His Majesty's Letters Patent, under the Great Seal of *Great-Britain*, hath thought fit to Ordain and Declare ; and his said Excellency, by and with the Advice, Consent and Assistance aforesaid, *Doth hereby Ordain and Declare*,

That a Superior Court of Judicature, or Court of King's Bench, be established in this Province, to sit and hold Terms in the Town of *Quebec*, twice in every Year, *viz.* One to begin on the Twenty-first Day of *January*, called *Hillary* Term, the other on the Twenty-first Day of *June*, called *Trinity* Term.

In this Court His Majesty's Chief-Justice[3] presides, with Power and Authority to hear and determine all criminal and civil Causes, agreeable to the Laws of *England*, and to the Ordinances of this Province ; and from this Court an Appeal lies to the Governor and Council, where the Matter in Contest is above the Value of *Three Hundred Pounds* Sterling ; and from the Governor and Council an Appeal lies to the King and Council, where the Matter in Contest is of the Value of *Five Hundred Pounds* Sterling or upwards,

In all Tryals in this Court, all His Majesty's Subjects in this Colony to be admitted on Juries without Distinction.[4]

And His Majesty's Chief-Justice, once in every Year, to hold a Court of Assize, and General Goal-Delivery, soon after *Hillary* Term, at the Towns of *Montreal*[5] and *Trois-Rivières*, for the more easy and convenient Distribution of Justice to His Majesty's Subjects in those distant Parts of the Province.

---

[1] The text of this ordinance is taken from, "Ordinances, Made for the Province of Quebec, by the Governor and Council of the said Province, since the Establishment of the Civil Government. Quebec, 1767." This has been compared with the copy in the Canadian Archives, vol. Q 62 A, pt. 2, p. 500.

[2] This and the other ordinances of the period were passed under the authority of the Proclamation of Oct. 8th, 1763, together with the Commission and Instructions given to Governor Murray. Civil Government was not formally established in Canada until Aug. 10th, 1764. This was due to the terms of the Treaty of Paris, of 10th Feb., 1763, which specified that eighteen months were to be allowed for those French-Canadians who cared to leave the country to do so.

[3] The first Chief Justice of Canada was William Gregory, appointed in 1764.

[4] Accompanying the copy of this ordinance sent to the Home Government, were certain explanatory observations, in which Governor Murray states his reasons for introducing various features. On this clause his observation is as follows:—"As there are but Two Hundred Protestant Subjects in the Province, the greatest part of which are disbanded Soldiers of little Property and mean Capacity, it is thought unjust to exclude the new Roman Catholic Subjects to sit upon Juries, as such exclusion would constitute the said Two hundred Protestants perpetual Judges of the Lives and Property of not only Eighty Thousand of the new Subjects, but likewise of all the Military in the Province ; besides if the Canadians are not to be admitted on Juries, many will Emigrate ; This Establishment is therefore no more than a temporary Expedient to keep Things as they are until His Majesty's Pleasure is known on this critical and difficult Point." Q 62 A, pt. 2, p. 500.

[5] Governor Murray's observation :—"We find, which was not at first apprehended, that the Court of Assize proposed to be held at Montreal Twice every year, will be attended with too much Expense to the Crown, and therefore that Establishment shall be corrected." Ibid. p. 502.

And whereas an inferior Court of Judicature, or Court of Common-Pleas,[1] is also thought necessary and convenient, *It is further Ordained and Declared, by the Authority aforesaid*, That an inferior Court of Judicature, or Court of Common-Pleas, is hereby established, with Power and Authority, to determine all Property above the Value of *Ten Pounds*, with a Liberty of Appeal to either Party, to the Superior Court, or Court of King's-Bench, where the Matter in Contest is of the Value of *Twenty Pounds* and upwards.

All Tryals in this Court to be by Juries,[2] if demanded by either Party; and this Court to sit and hold two Terms in every Year at the Town of *Quebec*, at the same Time with the Superior Court, or Court of King's-Bench. Where the Matter in Contest in this Court is above the Value of *Three Hundred Pounds* Sterling, either Party may (if they shall think proper) appeal to the Governor and Council immediately, and from the Governor and Council an Appeal lies to the King and Council, where the Matter in Contest is of the Value of *Five Hundred Pounds* Sterling or upwards.

The Judges in this Court are to determine agreeable to Equity, having Regard nevertheless to the Laws of *England*, as far as the Circumstances and present Situation of Things will admit, until such Time as proper Ordinances for the Information of the People can be established by the Governor and Council, agreeable to the Laws of *England*.

The *French* Laws and Customs to be allowed and admitted in all Causes in this Court, between the Natives of this Province, where the Cause of Action arose before the first Day of *October*, One Thousand Seven Hundred and Sixty-four.

The first Process of this Court to be an Attachment against the Body.

An Execution to go against the Body, Lands or Goods of the Defendant.

[3]*Canadian* Advocats, Proctors, &c. may practise in this Court.

And whereas it is thought highly necessary for the Ease, Convenience and Happiness of all His Majesty's loving Subjects, That Justices of the Peace should be appointed for the respective Districts of this Province, with Power of determining Property of small Value in a summary Way, *It is therefore further Ordained and Declared, by the Authority aforesaid*, and full Power is hereby Given and Granted to any one of His Majesty's Justices of the Peace, within their respective Districts, to hear and finally determine in all Causes or Matters of Property, not exceeding the Sum of *Five Pounds* current Money of *Quebec*, and to any two Justices of the Peace, within their respective Districts, to hear and finally determine in all Causes or Matters of Property, not exceeding the Sum of *Ten Pounds* said Currency, which Decisions being within, and not exceeding the aforesaid Limitation, shall not be liable to an Appeal; and also full Power is, by the Authority aforesaid, Given and Granted, to any three of said Justices of the Peace to be a Quorum, with Power of holding Quarter-Sessions in their respective Districts every three Months, and also to hear and determine all Causes and Matters of Property which shall be above the Sum of *Ten Pounds*, and not exceeding *Thirty Pounds* current Money of *Quebec*, with Liberty of Appeal to either Party to the Superior Court, or Court of King's-Bench: *And it is hereby Ordered*, That the aforesaid Justices of the Peace do issue their Warrants, directed to the Captains and other Officers of the Militia in this Province, to be by them executed, until the Provost-Marshal, legally authorised

[1] Governor Murray's observation:—"The Court of Common Pleas is only for the Canadians; not to admit of such a Court until they can be supposed to know something of our Laws and Methods of procuring Justice in our Courts, would be like sending a ship to sea without a Compass; indeed it would be more cruel—the ship might escape, Chance might drive her into some hospitable Harbour, but the poor Canadians could never shun the Attempts of designing Men, and the Voracity of hungry Practitioners in the Law; they must be undone during the First Months of their Ignorance; if any escaped, their Affections must be alienated and disgusted with our Government and Laws" Ibid. p. 502.

[2] Governor Murray's observation:—"It is necessary to Observe that the few British Traders living here, of which not above Ten or Twelve have any fixed Property in this Province, are much dissatisfied because we have admitted the Canadians on Juries; the Reason is evident, their own Consequence is thereby bounded. But the Practitioners in the English Law have probably put them out of Humour with the Court of Common Pleas (which they are pleased to call unconstitutional:) Ibid. p. 503.

[3] Governor Murray's observation:—"We thought it reasonable and necessary to allow Canadian Advocates and Proctors to practice in this Court of Common Pleas only (for they are not admitted in the other Courts) because we have not yet got one English Barrister or Attorney who understands the French Language." Ibid. p. 504. See also, in connection with this and the previous note, Murray's letter to the Lords of Trade, Oct. 29th, 1764, p. 167 and the petition of the Quebec Traders to the King, p. 168

by His Majesty, shall arrive, and other inferior Officers be appointed for that Purpose; all Officers, Civil and Military, or other His Majesty's loving Subjects, are hereby commanded and required to be aiding and assisting to the said Justices and Officers of Militia in the due Execution of their Duty. *And it is further Ordered and Directed, by the Authority aforesaid*, That two of the said Justices of the Peace do sit weekly in Rotation, for the better Regulation of the Police, and other Matters and Things in the Towns of *Quebec* and *Montreal*, and that the Names of the Justices who are to sit in each Week, be posted up on the Door of the Session-House by the Clerk of the Peace, two Days before their respective Days of Sitting, that all Persons may know to whom to apply for Redress.

And whereas there are not at present a sufficient Number of Protestant Subjects, resident in the intended District of *Trois-Rivieres*, qualified to be Justices of the Peace, and to hold Quarter-Sessions, *It is therefore further Ordained and Declared, by the Authority aforesaid*, That from henceforth this Province shall be divided into two Districts, to be known and called by the Names of *Quebec* and *Montreal*, for the Time being, and until there may be a competent Number of Persons settled at or near *Trois-Rivieres*, duly qualified to execute the Office of Justices of the Peace, and the Power of holding such Quarter-Sessions above-mentioned, or until His Majesty's Pleasure be known in that Behalf; and that the said two Districts be divided and bounded by the River *Godfroy* on the South, and by the River *St. Maurice* on the North Side.

And whereas it is thought very expedient and necessary, for the speedy and due Execution of the Laws, and for the Ease and Safety of His Majesty's Subjects, That a sufficient Number of inferior Officers should be appointed in every Parish throughout this Province; *It is therefore Ordered, by the Authority aforesaid*, That the Majority of the Householders, in each and every Parish, do, on the Twenty-fourth Day of *June*, in every Year, elect and return to the Deputy-Secretary, within fourteen Days after such Election, six good and sufficient Men to serve as Bailiffs[1] and Sub-Bailiffs in each Parish, out of which Number the King's Governor, or Commander in Chief for the Time being, with the Consent of the Council, is to nominate and appoint the Persons who are to act as Bailiffs and Sub-Bailiffs in each Parish; and such Nomination or Appointment is to be notified by the Deputy-Secretary to the respective Parishes, and also published in the QUEBEC-GAZETTE, some Time in the last Week in *August* in every Year; and the said Bailiffs and Sub-Bailiffs, so nominated as aforesaid, are to enter upon, and begin to execute their respective Offices on the Twenty-ninth Day of *September* in every Year.

No Person to be elected a second Time to the same Office, except the whole Parish has served round, or that those who have not, are laid aside for some material Objection, which must be supported by Proof: But that there may never be an entire Set of new Officers at one Time, but that those who remain may be able to instruct those who enter into Office, one of those Persons who served as Sub-Bailiffs in each Parish, to be elected and nominated Bailiffs of said Parish the ensuing Year.

If a Bailiff dies in his Office, the Governor, or Commander in Chief, will nominate one of those returned by said Parish to serve as Sub-Bailiffs for the Remainder of the Year; and when a Sub-Bailiff happens to die in Office, the Bailiffs shall assemble the Parish upon the next publick Feast Day insuing his Decease, who shall proceed to elect and return, as aforesaid, another Sub-Bailiff.

The Election of Bailiffs and Sub-Bailiffs for this present Year, to be on the Twentieth Day of *October*; their Names to be returned immediately after the Election: Their Nomination will be notified and published by the Deputy-Secretary as soon as may be, and they shall enter upon, and begin to execute their respective Offices, on the First Day of *December*, but all Elections, &c. after this Turn, shall be upon the Days and Times above-mentioned and appointed for that Purpose.

The Bailiffs are to oversee the King's High-ways and the publick Bridges, and see that the same are kept in good and sufficient Repair; to arrest and apprehend all Criminals, against whom they shall have Writs or Warrants, and to guard and conduct

[1] Governor Murray's observation:—"We called them Bailiffs, because the Word is better understood by the New Subjects than that of Constable." Ibid. p. 510.

them through their respective Parishes, and convey them to such Prisons or Places as the Writ or Warrant shall direct: They are also to examine all Bodies that are exposed, and on whom any Marks of Violence appear, in Presence of five reputable Householders of the same Parish, whom he is hereby impowered to summons to inspect the same, and report in Writing the State and Circumstances thereof to the next Magistrate, that a further Examination may be made therein if necessary; but this to be done only where the Coroner cannot by any Possibility attend, which in this extensive Province may frequently happen.

Where any Disputes happen concerning the Breaking or Repairing of Fences, upon Complaint made to the Bailiff, he shall summons the Defendant, who is to choose three indifferent Persons, and the Plaintiff three more, and these six, the Bailiff presiding, to decide the Dispute; from their Sentence either Party may appeal to the Quarter-Sessions; the Person found in Fault to pay One Shilling and no more, to the Person who shall draw up the Decision.

These Bailiffs to be sworn into their Office by the next Justice of the Peace, as soon as may be after their Nomination as aforesaid, and the said Oath to be returned to the next Quarter-Sessions by such Justice.

GIVEN by His Excellency the Honorable JAMES MURRAY, *Esq; Captain-General and Governor in Chief of the Province of* QUEBEC, *and Territories thereon depending in* America, *Vice Admiral of the same, Governor of the Town of* Quebec, *Colonel-Commandant of the Second Battalion of the Royal American Regiment*, &c. &c. *In Council, at* Quebec, *the 17th of* September, Anno, Domini, 1764, *and in the Fourth Year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord* GEORGE *the* III, *by the Grace of* GOD *of* Great-Britain, France, *and* Ireland, *KING, Defender of the Faith*, &c. &c.

JA: MURRAY.

By Order of His EXCELLENCY in Council,
J. GRAY, *D. Sec^ry*

Governor Murray to the Earl of Halifax.[1]

QUEBEC 15^th^ Oct^r^ 1764

MY LORD When the Commission His Majesty had been gratiously pleased to honor me with as Governor of this Province arrived at Quebec, The Gentlemen who had till then acted as Lieu^t^ Governors of Montreal and Trois Rivieres chose Still to Continue so in their Military Capacitys, and declared I could have no Command over the Troops in their respective Districts.[2]

The Regard I have for my Royal Masters Service which must ever make me Studious to Obviate, any real or possible Motive of Dissagreement, amongst his officers, induced me to Wave a Right which appeared to myself plain, incontestable, and indeed necessary for the Governor of this Province; I however laid the same before the Commander in Chief, and at the same time sent him a Coppy of my Military Commission, as Governor of the Town and Dependencies of Quebec, Coppys of the Letters which have pass'd on this Occasion, I have the honor to lay before your Lordship; And as I plainly forsee M^r^ Gage[3] means, to divest me of all Military Authority, I should be Deficient in my Duty was I not to represent to your Lordship the Inconveniencys to His Majestys Service, which in my Opinion, must necessarly happen from such a Step.

It must be allowed that without a Military fforce this lately Conquerd Province cannot be Govern'd, there doeth not exist in it above One hundred protestant Subjects

[1] From Public Record Office, as copied in Canadian Archives, vol. Q 2, p. 206.

[2] The friction which developed between Murray at Quebec and Gage and Burton at Montreal and Three Rivers, and afterwards Burton and Haldimand at these places, is evidenced in numerous letters between these officers and with the Home Government, as given in various volumes of the Haldimand Papers, e. g. B 1, B 2, B 6, B 9, and in Q 2, in Canadian Archives.

[3] In Aug. 1763, upon Sir Jef. Amherst being granted leave to return to Britain, Maj. Gen. Gage was appointed, for the time, Commander in Chief of the Forces in America. In Sept., 1764, Sir Jef. Amherst having decided not to return to America, Gen. Gage received his regular Commission as Commander in Chief. See *Calendar of Home Office Papers, 1760–1765*, Nos. 967 & 1449.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

exclusive of the Troops, And by my instructions of these hundred Protestants must be composed the Magistracy, But what Force, what weight, can such a Magistracy have, unless the Supreme Magistrate has the Disposition of the Military Force; if he has not, it is to be apprehended that the People will be oppressd by the Soldiery, that the Civil Governor, and his Officers, will become Contemptable, and in place of being the means of preserveing order, and promoteing the happiness of the Subject, they may from the Natural Jealousy that such an Establishment will produce become the bane of Peace, As the weak efforts they will of course make in Support of their Authority, can be productive of Nothing but Vexation, and Confusion.

The Canadians are to a man Soldiers, and will naturally conceive that he who Commands the Troops, should govern them; I am convinced at least it will be easyer for a Soldier to introduce and make palateable to them Our Laws, and Customs, than it can be for a Man degraded from *the Profession of Arms*; It may be impertinent to say more on a Subject I think so obvious, I have only therefore to entreat your Lordship may be assured that this Remonstrance proceeds from Nothing, but the desire, and Anxiety I have to execute the trust reposed in me, with Propriety, and to the Satisfaction of His Majesty, and his Servants.

I by no means think it right, That the Governor of Quebec should be upon the American Staff. His Appointments are no doubt Sufficient to Support the Dignity of his Office, and the Occupations of it, will necessaryly require his immediate Attendance in the Province, Whereas that of the General Officers of this Establishment will beyond a doubt be necessary in the upper Countrys, where the Posts to watch the Indians, and to regulate the Trade with them will be established; All I plead for is the necessity of having the Disposition of the Troops destined for the Security of the Province intrusted to my care, that they may pay me the usual Complements, and receive from me the Parole; I doe not even desire to interfere with the Œconomy of those Troops, that may be left to the Senior Officer in the Province or the nearest Brigadier upon the Staff. If however for reasons I do not forsee, His Majesty shal think it expedient that no Civil Governor in America shal have any Military Command, I have only to Lament my Singular ill fortune, in being the first Man upon the Spot with his Regiment, and that in his own Garrison too, who was Commanded by a Junior Officer, in a Country where he had the honor to exert his Military facultys to the Satisfaction of His Royal Sovereigns.[1]

I have the honor to be with the utmost Truth and Regard My Lord,
Your Lordship's most Oblidged, most Obedient, and most
faithfull humble Servant

JA: MURRAY

To the Right Hon^ble
The Earl of Hallifax

PRESENTMENTS OF THE GRAND JURY OF QUEBEC.[2]

Presentments of Oct^r Sessions made at a Continuance thereof by Adjournment held at the Sessions house in the City of Quebec the 16^th Oct^r 1764 by the Grand Jury in, and for the said District represent.

1. That the Great Number of inferior Courts establish'd in this province with an intention to administer Justice are tiresome litigious and expensive to this poor Colony as they very often must be attended with the disagreeable necessity of appeals and of course of many exorbitant fees.

[1] In another letter to Halifax, Oct. 30, 1764, complaining of the interference of Gage and Burton, Murray attributes their attitude to jealousy of his promotion to be Governor of Quebec, and suggests that Burton should be removed from his command at Montreal. Replying to his representations, Halifax informs Murray, in his despatch of Jan. 12, 1765, that no change is to be made in the system of military commands in North America, but that Burton had been instructed not to interfere in civil affairs. See Canadian Archives vol. Q 2, pp. 337 & 342.

[2] Canadian Archives; Dartmouth Papers, vol. 1, p. 29. It will be observed that the criticism is largely directed against certain features of the Ordinance of Sept. 17, 1764.

2[1] The Great number appointed Justices of the Peace out of so few men of Character legally qualified, and fit to be trusted with determining the liberty and property of his Majesty's Subjects to serve their Country as Jurors, is Burthensome and not practised in other Infant Colonys like this. It can answer no good end, to waste mens time, in attending on Courts where no man is upon the Bench qualified to explain the Law, and sum up the Evidences to the Jury, to prevent its being misled by the Barristers.

4. That in the Southern Colonies, where men qualified to serve the publick are scarce, there are no Jurys calld but when the Chief Justice of the province presides, therefore neither the Lives nor Libertys of his Majesty's Subjects, nor any property above the value of 3£ Sterl[g] are left finally to the decision of the Justices of the Peace, and for the easy and speedy dispatch of Justice there are Annually held three Courts of Common pleas and Two of Sessions or assizes, where Jurys are summon'd in Rotation from the different parts of the province and return'd by Ballots, Yet we are of opinion from the present state of this Colony it would be reasonable to Authorize any three of his Majesty's Justices of the Peace finally to determine the fate of any sum not exceeding Ten pounds without Jury or appeal.

5. We represent also as a very great grievance that the market places are converted into Hutts, Stalls &c. for Nurserys of Idlers, who would out of Necessity be employ'd in several Branches of Industry, such as Fishing Farming &c[a] if not permitted contrary to good policy to occupy and infest the publick Ground.

6. Giving away and turning the Kings Batterys Docks and Wharfs into private property, or suffering them to be so occupy'd, are great Grievances to the Inhabitants of this province.

7. We recommend the exertion of the Laws of the Mother Country for the due observance of the Sabbath that the same may not longer be profaned, by selling, buying keeping open shops, Balls, Routs, Gaming or any other Idle Divertions, for the better accomplishing of which, a Learned Clergyman of a moral and exemplary Life, qualified to preach the Gospel in its primative purity in both Languages would be absolutely necessary.

8. From the sense of the nature of Oaths administred to Jurys as also of the consequences of the matters that may occur for discussion, We in Justice to Ourselves and our fellow subjects, are resolved never more to sit as Jurors at any Court where some man sufficiently versed in the Law does not preside.

9. We represent that as the Grand Jury must be consider'd at present as the only Body representative of the Colony, they, as British Subjects, have a right to be consulted, before any Ordinance that may affect the Body that they represent, be pass'd into a Law, And as it must happen that Taxes be levy'd for the necessary Expences or Improvement of the Colony in Order to prevent all abuses & embezlements or wrong application of the publick money.

10. We propose that the publick Accounts, be laid before the Grand Jury, at least twice a year to be examined and Check'd by them and that they may be regularly settled every Six months before them, which practice strictly adhered to, will very much prevent the abuses and confusion, too common in these matters.

11. An Ordinance[1] pass'd by the Gov[r] in Council confirming and rendring valid all Decrees of the different military Councils erected in this province before the establishm[t] of the Civil Law[1] may be amended by allowing an Appeal to any of the Civil Courts, if the matter decided in any of the Military Courts exceed the sum of Ten pounds.

12. The Ordinance made by the Governor and Council for establishing Courts of Judicature in this province[2] is grievous and some Clauses of it, We apprehend to be unconstitutional, therefore it ought forthwith to be amended to prevent his Majesty's Subjects being aggrieved any longer thereby.

13. proper regulations regarding the measurement & quality of Fire wood are wanted as well as the following articles. Viz[t]

---

[1] For this ordinance see "Ordinances, Made for the Province of Quebec, by the Governor and Council &c. Que., 1767." p. 16.

[2] This is the Ordinance of Sept. 17, 1764, given at p. 149.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

For regulating Carts and Carriages of every kind.
For clearing and keeping clean the public streets Docks and Landing places.
For sweeping Chimnies to prevent accidents by Fire.
For establishing a publick protestant school and a Poor house.

14 For suppressing gaming houses, in particular that of the Quebec Arms kept by John King in the lower Town, which we have been informed has been very particularly countenanced ; and which we ourselves present, from our own Knowledge as a notorious nusance, and prejudicial to the Industry and Trade of this City.

15 Also for the preventing for the future any abuses Arising from (and for the amending of) that well intended order for carrying Lanthorns in the night time, that regular people going about their Lawful Business without giving Disturbance to the publick quiet, may not be liable to Imprisonments, by Sentrys serjeants or Officers.

	James Johnston, Foreman
John Lymburner	Sam[l] Sills
—— Dumond	—— Perrault
John Danser	——– Poney
—— Charest	Alex[r] McKinzie
—— Tachet	Phil. Payn
Sam[l] Duncan	Thos. Story
Peter Faneiul	Gilbert McRanddle
Geo. Fralton	A Dumas.
Dan[l] Bayne	Boisseau
Tho[s] Aylwyn	Amiott

That. Among the many grievances which require redress this seems not to be the least, that persons professing the Religion of the Church of Rome do acknowledge the supremacy and jurisdiction of the Pope, and admit Bulls, Briefs, absolutions &c[a] from that see, as Acts binding on their Consciences, have been unpannelld, en Grand and petty Jurys even where Two protestants were partys, and whereas the Grand Inquest of a County City of Borough of the Realm of Great Britain, are obliged by their Oath to present to a Court of Quarter Sessions or assises, what even appears an open violation of the Laws and Statutes of the Realm, any nusance to the subjects or Danger to his Majesty's Crown and dignity and Security of his Dominions. We therefore believe nothing can be more dangerous to the latter then admitting such persons to be sworn on Jurys, who by the Laws are disabled from holding any Office Trust or Power, more especially in a Judicial Capacity, with respect to which above all other, the Security of his majesty, as to the possession of his Dominions and of the subject as to his Liberty, property and Conscience is most eminently Concern'd.

That. By the Definitive Treaty the Roman Religion was only tolerated in the province of Quebec so far as the Laws of Great Britain admit, it was and is enacted by the 3[d] Jam[s] 1[st] Chap[r] 5[th] Section 8[th] no papist or popish Recusant Convict, shall practice " the Common Law, as a Councellor, Clerk, Attorney, or Sollicitor nor shall " practice the Civil Law, as Advocate or proctor, nor practice physick, nor be an apothe- " cary, nor shall be a Judge, Minister, Clerk or Steward of or in any Court, nor shall " be Register or Town Clerk or other Minister or Officer in any Court, nor shall bear " any office or charge, as Captain, Lieutenant, Serjeant, Corporal, or Antient Bearer or " Company of Soldiers nor shall be Captain, Master, or Governor, or bear any office of " Charge, of or in any Ship, Castle or Fortress. but be utterly disabled for the same, and " every person herein shall forfeit one hundred pounds ; half to the King and half to him that shall sue. We therefore believe that the admitting persons of the Roman Religion, who own the authority, supremacy and Jurisdiction or the Church of Rome, as Jurors, is an open Violation of our most sacred Laws and Libertys, and tending to the utter subversion of the protestant Religion and his Majesty's power authority, right, and possession. of the province to which we belong.

That—so many Gentlemen of the Army and in actual service exercising any Judicial Authority, to be unconstitutional nothing but necessity by the want of a sufficient num-

ber of subjects qualify'd for the purpose, can excuse, even in a new Country, such an unwarrantable incroachment on the establish'd maxims of a British Government.

The foregoing Representations of Grievances abuses and nusances, we the Grand Jurors of the District of Quebec, believe it our indispensable duty to make from the nature of Our Oath and charge, and from the informations presented to us, as well as what occurs to our own observations, and do strongly recommend the same for redress to all those who by their Sacred Oath, are bound to redress them.

	Jᴬˢ Johnston Foreman
Thoˢ Story	Jnᵒ Lymburner
Alexʳ McKinzie	Phil. Payne
Samˡ Sills	Peter Farneuil
Samˡ Duncan	Jnº Danser
Danˡ Bayne	Gilbert McRandall
Geo. Fulton	A. Dumas
Thoˢ Alwin	

[1] As the presentment made by the protestant members of the Jury, wherein the impannelling of Roman Catholicks upon Grand petty Juries, even where two protestants are the parties, is complained of. As this very presentment has been openly & ungenerously used as a handle to set his Majesty's old & new Subjects at varience in this province, we cannot help endeavour[r] to set the public right in this particular in which they have been so grossly imposed on: What gave birth to this presentmt. was the following short, but pithy Paragraph, in the Ordinance of the 17th Day of Septr last.

"In all Tryalls in this Court all his Majesty's Subjects in this Colony to be admitted on Juries without any distinction:" This is qualifying the whole province at once for an Office which the best & most sensible people in it are hardly able to discharge: It then occur'd to the Jury that was laying a Subjects life, liberty & property too open, & that both old & new Subjects might be apprehensive of the consequence from the unlimited admission of Jurymen His Majesty's lately acquired Subjects cannot take it amiss, that his ancient subjects remonstrate agˡ this practice as being contrary to the laws of the realm of England, the benefit of which they think they have a right to, nor ought it to give offence when they demand that a protestant Jury should be impannelled when the litigating parties are protestants such were the real motives of the Presentment, and we can aver that nothing further was meant by the quotation from the Statute.

That the subscribers of the presentment meant to remove every Roman Catholick from holding any office or filling any public employment is to all intents and purposes a most vile groundless insinuation & utterly inconsistent: Sentiments & intentions such as these we abhor, & are only sorry that principles do not allow us to admit Roman Catholicks as Jurors upon a cause betwixt two protestants; perhaps theirs hold us in the same light in a Case betwixt two Catholicks, and we are very far from finding fault with them, the same liberty that we take of thinking for ourselves we must freely indulge to others.

STATEMENT BY FRENCH JURORS IN REFERENCE TO THE FOREGOING PRESENTMENTS.[2]

Charrest, Amiot, Tachet, Boisseaux, Poney, Dumont, & Perrault nouveaux Sujets, Grand Jurés dans les districts de Quebec ayant demandés a S. Eᶜʸ en Conseil la Traduction en François de deux Deliberations faites en Anglois en la Maison du Trois Canons tous les Jurés Assemblée dont une Signée 16ᵐᵉ Octʳ present Mois des requerants ainsi que des autres Jurés et l'autre Signée des Jurés Anciens Sujets entendant

[1] This document is not dated, but it was evidently prepared some time after the former presentments as it replies to criticisms passed upon them.

[2] Canadian Archives; Dartmouth Papers, vol. I, p. 40.

l'Anglois seulement; et les ayant obtenües, ils se sont cru obligés de dire le part qu'ils avoient dans les articles qui composent la premiere Deliberation.

Ils commencent par dire qu'avant la Signature de cette Deliberation il y avoit eu Plusieurs Assemblées, ou Il avoit été question de faire Plusieurs Coupons de Representations sur des feuilles volantes et dont les requerants n'ont eu connoissance que d'une Partie et dont Plusieurs entre celles dont ils ont eu connoissance avoient etés abattuës et rejettées par les Requerants que de toutes les feuilles il fût fait un Precis indubitablement, et que lors qu'il fut fait, il nous fût offert pour le Signer sans qu'il nous fût interpreté, mais seulement, lû en Anglois, que sur la Representation qui fût faite par quelqu'uns de nous, afin qu'il nous fût lû, il nous fut repondu que ce precis n'etoit que le Resumé, des Coupons des Articles proposés et Acceptés dans les Seances dernieres et que le Tems pressoit pour les Porter, et que c'etoit fort inutile.

Ils vont donc d'etailler la part qu'ils ont dans ces differents Articles qui composent cette Deliberation.

1 Article. Non seulement nous n'avons eu aucune connoissance de cet Article, mais même nous nous serions opposé de toutes nos forces à cette proposition comme contraire aux Interêt des Colons nouveaux Sujets de S. M. et comme opposé au Sage Arrêt du Gouverneur et conseil qui voyant la necessité d'etablir une Jurisdiction ou les Nouveaux Sujets, pussent trouver an Azile pour y être jugés, de francois à francois suivant les Usages, Anciens, et dans leur Langue a été encore sollicité depuis par une Requête de nommer le Juge de cette Jurisdiction, et que les Requerans avoient signés eux mêmes comme Citoyens; outre la facilité qu'ils auront a etre Jugés dans cette Jurisdiction, ils gagneront plus de la moitié des frais.

2. 3. 4. Art^{es} Nous n'avons point compris ces Articles si ils nous ont eté interpretés, et nous ignorons ce qui ce passe dans les differentes Colonies, nous n'avons eu garde de proposer aucuns Changemens de taillés dans ces Articles.

5. Nous avons entendu que les Maisons en bois, et Etaux, dans la Marché etoient contraires a la bonne Police et quelles etoient des Occasions d'incendies.

6. Nous avons proposé à l'occasion des Quais et Chantiers qu'ils fussent destinés a l'usage et la facilité du Commerce Nous pensons que quant aux Batteries qu'elles ne sont point de notre District.

7. Nous avons entendû cette Article en partie et seulement a l'occasion de l'observation du Dimanche. Mais il ne nous a absolument point été expliqué la Proposition d'avoir un Ministre pour precher dans le deux langues l'Evangile.

8. Nous n'avons aucunes Connoissances que cet Article aye été mis en Deliberation.

9 & 10. Ces deux Articles ne nous ont point étés interpretés et nous ne sommes point assez prevoyant pour prendre des Mesures, qui nous parrissent encore fort eloignées par l'esperance ou nous sommes, qu'il ne sera question d'aucune Impôt dans cette Colonie.

11. Nous n'avons point entendu tout cette Article ainsi qu'il est expliqué, nous avons meme fait sentir, combien la Proposition de diminuer la Cour des Appels etoit prejudiciable à la Colonie, en ce que cela ouvriroit une vaste Carriere a des nouveaux procés; que les affaires passées avoient etées jugées suivant la circonstance de Tems, et que les Preuves qui pourroient avoir servies aux jugemens pourroient ne plus exister, ce qui changeroit les Affaires de face; cependant Nous Signames sur ce qu'il l'on nous dit, que cet Article etoit soumis a la volonté du Gouverneur et de son Conseil; et le S. Tachet en fit la Restriction sur une feuille volante restée en depôt, et comme Minutte; nous n'avons point entendu d'ailleurs que l'on proposa de demande une si forte diminution sur les Appels, il n'etoit question que de demander seulement un Amendement.

12. Cet Article ne nous a pas été participé et nous jugeons qu'il n'a été proposé que par ce qu'il est dit dans cette ordonnance,[1] que les Avocats Canadiens, nouveaux Sujets de S. M. pourroient exercer, cette ordonnance nous paroit d'autant plus equitable qu'il est naturel pour les nouveaux Sujets Canadiens de se servir de Personnes qu'ils entendent et de qui Ils Sont entendus, avec d'autant plus de Raisons qu'il n'y a pas un Avocat Anglois qui sçache la langue françoise, et avec lequel il ne falut un Interprette, qui ne rendroit presque jamais le vrai Sens de la Chose, d'ailleurs en quelques frais exorbitans

[1] The ordinance of Sept. 17, 1764. See p. 149.

ne se verroient pas constitué les Parties sans cette sage ordonnance qui fait la Tranquillité des familles.

13. Nous avons une parfaite Connoissance des Articles qui en compose une Partie, comme la Proposition d'établir des Reglemens pour la Mesure du Bois, pour le Charetiers et Voiturages de toutes espaces, le moyen d'entretenir les Rues nettes, les Places publiques, et le quais, pour le Rammouage des Cheminés à fin de prevenir les Accidents du feu, c'est à ces seuls Articles auxquels vous avons déféré notre consentement, et notre situation presente ne nous a pas permis d'etendre nos soins plus loins.

14. Il n'a été question de parler des Maisons de Jeu que dans une conversation vague, et nous n'avons pas cru que l'on parla assez serieusement pour que cela meritat de deliberer, si on proposeroit de les denoncer comme Maisons suspectes, et particulierement celle du Nommé Roy, à qui aucuns de nous ne peut faire de crime de la Protection que lui accordent ceux qu'il a le Talent de bien Servir ; au reste nous fûmes dans le cas de dire dans la conversation qui si l'on jouoit à des Heures indües, et a des Jeux proscrits par la Police, que cette Article pourroit etre representé comme pernicieux à la jeunesse, et au Commerce, mais nous n'avons absolument eu aucune Connoissance que cet Article fut dans la deliberation que nous avons signée.

15. Nous n'avons point entendu cet Article dans le Sens ou il est exposé, il s'en faut bien nous n'ignorions point que c'etoit à la demande et a la Sollicitation de la Ville, et pour la Sûreté d'icelle que l'ordre de porter les Lanternes avoit été obtenu, et nous croyons qu'il est encore de la seureté de la Ville, et du bon ordre de sen servir. nous avons même repondu dans ce Gout en francois à une lettre du Gouverneur de cette Province, ce dernier Jour de notre Seance, sur ce qu'il proposoit d'etablir des Lanternes publiques, si le Coût n'en eut point été considerable, plusieurs de nos Confreres l'ont lu quoique en francois et nous ont dits qu'ils repondoient dans le même sens de leur Côté en Anglois.

Nous conçevons aisément qu'à fin d'éviter la Cacafone a l'avenir, que les Jurés Canadiens ne doivent donner leurs Sentiments qu'apres la Traduction en langue francoise des Objets sur lesquels on le leur demandera.

Par la connoissance que nous les G[d] Jurés Canadiens nouveaux Sujets de S. M[te] avons lû en langue francoise de la Representation que nos Confreres les Anciens Sujets grand Jurés, ait faits à la Cour de Seance, & deux Signée, aux fins de nous exclure de l'avantage de servir nous et les Notres, notre Patrie, et notre Roy ; se faisant une Conscience de nous Croire inhabilles a Posseder aucun employ, n'y même a repousser et combattre les Ennemies de S. M[te] nous representons la Dessus.

Que S. M[te] etant instruite que tous les Sujets qui composent cette Province etoient Catholiques les a crûs habilles en la d.'qualité a preter le Serment de Fidelité, et capable par cette Raison de pouvoir etres admis a être utilles à leur Patrie de la façon dont on les y croiroit propres, ce seroit mal penser de croire que les Canadiens Nouveaux Sujets ne peuvent servir leur Roy, ni comme Sergent, ni comme Officiers ; ce seroit un Motif bien humiliant, et bien decourageant pour des Sujets libres et assoisiés aux Avantages de la Nation, et au Prerogative, ainsy que s'en est expliqué S. M. nous avons depuis plus de six Mois des Officiers Canadiens Catholiques dans le pais d'Enhauts, et Nombre de Volontaires pour y aides a repousser les Ennemis de la Nation[1] et celui qui s'expose librement a verser son Sang au Service de son Roy et de la Nation, ne peut il pas etre admis dans les charges ou il peut egalement servir la Nation et le Publique comme Juré, des qu'il est Sujet, le 3[e] de Jacques premier Chap. 5. Sec. 8 ne Regarde que les Catholiques qui pourroient veni dans le Royaume, et il n'y eut jamais de loix dans aucun Royaume sans exception, * avoit preuve dans le tems que l'Angleterre assorieroit aux prerogatives de la Nation une Colonie de Catholiques, si nombreuse ou si en l'avoit prevu, la loix vouloit elle en faire des esclaves, nous pensons differement que nos Confreres ; et si nous etions dans l'opinion ou ils sont, nous aurions assez de Confiance dans

* Some line must have been omitted here, for as it is, it is not Sense.

[1] Referring to the French-Canadian troops which Governor Murray was partially successful in raising, under the volunteer system, for the purpose of assisting in the suppression of the Indian uprising at Michillimakinak and elsewhere, under Pontiac. See Canadian Archives ; Bouquet Papers ; Haldimand Papers, vols. B 2, B 6, B 9 ; also Q 2.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

la Bonté du Roy pour croire qu'il accorderoit à tout le Nombreux peuple de cette Colonie le delai suffisant, pour en sacrifiant tous leurs biens, aller, Grater la Terre, dans desespoir, ou en les regardant comme Sujets, ils pourroient mettre leur Vie, et celle de leur Enfants à la Crie de l'injustice, ce qu'ils ne pourroient faire en restant icy, privés des Employs, ou charges en qualités de Jurés.

La Douceur d'un Gouvernement actuel nous a fait oublier nos pertes, et nous a attaché à S. M. et au Gouvernement, nos Confreres nous font envisager notre Etat comme celui d'Esclaves ; les veritables et fideles Sujets du Roy peuvent ils le devinir.

Ce qui nous fait conclure aux Protestations que nous faisons contre nos Signatures de la deliberation du Seize du Courant, en tout ce qu'elles pourroient nous prejudicier. fait a Quebec le 26e Octor 1764.

Bonneau, Perrault
Tachet, Charest, Amiot Peney Damont.

(Translation)

Charrest, Amiot, Tachet, Boisseaux, Poney, Dumont & Perrault new Subjects, Grand Jurors in the districts of Quebec, having demanded from His Excellency in Council the Translation into French of two Presentments written in English in the House of the Three Canons, all the Jurors being assembled, one of which presentments of the 16th of the present month of October, was signed by the petitioners along with the other jurors, and the other was signed by the jurors who were ancient subjects understanding English alone, and having obtained the same, they consider themselves bound to declare the part which they had taken in the articles which compose the first Presentment.

They begin by saying that before the Signature of this Presentment, there had been many sessions, where the question had been discussed by making Several Drafts of Presentment on loose sheets, and of these the petitioners had knowledge of only a part while many of those, with the contents of which they were acquainted, had been modified or rejected by the Petitioners ; that a Summary certainly had been made of all the papers, and that after it was made, it was offered to us for Signature, without being interpreted, but was read in English only, that when it was requested by some of us, that it should be read to us, the answer was that this summary was only a Resumé of the Drafts of the Articles which had been proposed and accepted during the late Sessions, that time pressed for their presentation and that it was very unnecessary.

They intend therefore to set forth the part which they have had in the different Articles which compose this Presentment.

1 Article. Not only had we no knowledge of this Article, but we should certainly have opposed this proposition with all our might, as being contrary to the interests of His Majesty's New Subjects in the Colony, and as being opposed to the wise ordinance of the Governor and Council, who, seeing the necessity of establishing a Court of Justice where the New Subjects should be able to find a Sanctuary in which they might be judged as Frenchmen by Frenchmen, according to Ancient Customs, and in their own Tongue, has since been requested in a Petition to name the Judge of this Jurisdiction and which the Petitioners themselves have signed as Citizens ; for besides the convenience that it would be to them to be judged in this Jurisdiction, they would save more than half the costs.

2. 3. 4. Artes. We did not understand these Articles if they were interpreted to us, and as we are ignorant of what is going on in the different Colonies, we have no interest in proposing any particular alterations in these Articles.

5. We understand that wooden Houses and Stalls in the Market are contrary to good Policy, and are sometimes the Causes of Fires.

6. We have suggested with regard to the Quays and Dockyards that they should be allotted for the use and convenience of Trade. As to the Batteries we do not consider that they appertain to our Department.

7. We have heard this Article in part, and only in connection with Sunday observance. But the Proposal of having a Minister to preach the Gospel in both languages has certainly not been explained to us.

8. We have no Knowledge that this matter has ever been brought up for Consideration.

9 & 10. These two Articles have not been explained to us, and we are not sufficiently far-seeing to pay attention to Measures which at present appear to us very remote, owing to the hope which we entertain that no question of Taxation for this Colony will arise.

11. We have not understood this whole Article as it is explained. We have even demonstrated how prejudicial to the Colony, was the Proposition to diminish the Court of Appeals, in that it would open a wide road to new lawsuits, that past cases had been settled according to the circumstances of the Time, and that Proofs which might have been valid for judgments then, could no longer be in existence, which would completely change the aspect of Things; however, accepting what we were told, that this Article was subject to the Will of the Governor and His Council, we subscribed to it and the S. Tachet made a note of the reservation on a loose sheet, which was left at the office, as a Minute. Moreover we had not heard that a request for such a large reduction on the Appeals was asked for, it having only been a question of asking for an Amendment.

12. This Article has never been communicated to us, and we imagine it was only proposed, because it is stated in that ordinance, that Canadian Lawyers, New Subjects of H. M. might practise. The ordinance appears to us the more equitable, in that it is only right that the new Canadian Subjects should employ Persons whom they understand, and by whom They are understood, all the more because there is not one English Lawyer who knows the French Language, and with whom it would not be necessary to employ an Interpreter who would scarcely ever give the exact meaning of the Matter in hand. And further, without this wise regulation which ensures the Tranquility of domestic affairs would not the opposing Parties find themselves involved in exorbitant expense?

13. We are thoroughly familiar with the Items which form a Part of this Article, such as the Proposal to establish Regulations for the Measuring of Wood, for Carters and Vehicles of every description, for the best method of keeping the Streets, public Squares, and Docks clean, and for the Sweeping of Chimneys to prevent Accidents by fire. We have given our consent solely to these Items, and our present situation does not allow us to extend our care in other directions.

14. There has been no question of discussing Gaming Houses except in desultory conversation, and we did not suppose it had been spoken of seriously enough to make it worth while to consider, if it was proposed to denounce them as suspicious Houses, especially that of the said King, to whom none of us can attribute as a crime the Protection which is granted him by those whom he has the Faculty of Serving so well. Besides this we did happen to say in conversation that if they were playing at unseasonable Hours, and at Games proscribed by the Police, then this Article might represent it as dangerous to youth and to Trade, but we have absolutely no knowledge that this Article was in the Presentment which we have signed.

15. We did not understand this Article in the Sense in which it is explained. Of course we were aware that it was at the request and Solicitation of the Town, and for the Safety of the same, that the order to carry Lanterns had been obtained, and we believe that it certainly would conduce to the security of the Town and to good order to carry it out. We have replied to this Effect in French to a letter from the Governor of this Province, on the last Day of our Session, at which time he proposed to establish public lamps, if the Cost was not excessive. Although written in French, many of our Fellow-members read it, and have told us that they on their side replied to the same effect in English.

We quite realize that in order to avoid Confusion in the future, Canadian Jurors should give their Opinions only after the Subjects on which it is asked have been translated into the French Language.

In view of the knowledge that we, the G^d Jurors, Canadian new Subjects of H. M. have,—having read it in the French tongue,—of the Presentment which our confreres, the Ancient Subjects, Grand Jurors, have made at the Court of Session, and of the two Subscriptions, with the intention of excluding us from the privilege of serving ourselves

and Our associates, our Country and our King, pretending that they conscientiously believe us to be incapable of holding any office or even of repulsing and fighting the Enemies of H. M^ty We make the following statement.

That H. M^ty being informed that all the Subjects forming this Province were Catholics still believed them capable as such of taking the Oath of Loyalty, and therefore fit to be admitted to the service of their Country, in such a way as they shall be thought qualified for. It would be shameful to believe that the Canadians, New Subjects, cannot serve their King either as Serjeant, or Officers, it would be a most humiliating thought, and very discouraging to free Subjects who have been admitted to the Privileges of the Nation, and their Rights, as explained by H. M. For more than six Months we have had Catholic Canadian Officers in the Upper Country, and a Number of Volunteers aiding to repulse the Enemies of the Nation ; and cannot a man who exposes himself freely to shed his blood in the Service of his King and of the Nation be admitted to positions where he can serve the Nation and the Public as a Juror, since he is a subject? The 3^rd of James I. Chap. 5. Sec. 8. only refers to Catholics who may enter the Kingdom, and as there has never been any law in any Kingdom without some exception* was a proof that in time England would admit to the National rights so numerous a Colony of Catholics, or if this had been foreseen, that the Law would seek to make them slaves. We think differently from our confreres, and even if we were of their opinion, we should have enough Confidence in the King's Goodness to believe that he would grant all the Numerous people of this Colony sufficient respite to depart, though at the sacrifice of all their possessions, and in desperation cultivate the Ground, in some place, where being considered as Subjects, they and their Children might lead their Lives sheltered from Injustice. This they could never do here were they deprived of all Offices, or positions as Jurors.

The Leniency of the existing Government has made us forget our losses, and has attached us to H. M. and to the Government ; our fellow citizens make us feel our Condition to be that of Slaves. Can the faithful and loyal Subjects of the King be reduced to this?

This ends the Protest that we make against the use of our Signatures on the Presentment of the Sixteenth instant, in every point in which they might be prejudicial to us. Done at Quebec the 26th October 1764.

PERRAULT, BONNEAU,
TACHET, CHAREST,
AMIOT, PENEY,
DAMONT.

ADDRESS OF FRENCH CITIZENS TO THE KING REGARDING THE LEGAL SYSTEM.[1]

AU ROI.

La véritable gloire d'un Roy conquérant est de procurer aux vaincus le même bonheur et la même tranquilité dans leur Religion et dans la Possession de leurs biens, dont ils jouissoient avant leur deffaite : Nous avons joüi de cette Tranquilité pendant la Guerre même, elle a augmentée depuis la Paix faitte. Hé voilà comme elle nous a été procurée. Attachés à notre Religion, nous avons juré au pied du Sanctuaire une fidelité inviolable à Votre Majesté, nous ne nous en sommes jamais écartés, et nous jurons de nouveau de ne nous en jamais écarter, fussions nous par la suitte aussy malheureux que nous avons été heureux ; mais comment pourrions nous ne pas l'être, après les Temoignages de bonté paternelle dont Votre Majesté nous a fait assurer, que nous ne serions jamais troublés dans l'exercise de notre Religion.

Il nous a parû de même par la façon dont la Justice nous a été rendüe jusqu'à présent, que l'intention de Sa Majesté étoit, que les Coutumes de nos Peres fussent suivies, pour ce qui étoit fait avant la Conquéte du Canada, et qu'on les suivit à l'avenir, autant que cela ne seroit point contraire aux Loix d'Angleterre et au bien général.

* Some line must have been omitted here, for as it is, it is not sense.

[1] Canadian Archives ; B 8, p. 121.

Monsieur Murray, nommé Gouverneur de la Province de Quebec à la satisfaction de tous les Habitans, nous a rendu jusques à present à la Tête d'un Conseil militaire toute la Justice que nous aurions pû attendre des personnes de Loi les plus éclairés ; cela ne pouvoit être autrement ; le Désinteressement et l'Equité faisoient la Baze de leurs Jugements.

Depuis quatre ans nous jouissons de la plus grande Tranquilité : Quel bouleversement vient donc nous l'enlever ? de la part de quatre ou Cinq Persones de Loy, dont nous respectons le Caractère, mais qui n'entendent point notre Langue, et qui voudroient qu'aussitôt qu'elles ont parlé, nous puissions comprendre des Constitutions qu'elles ne nous ont point encore expliquées et aux quelles nous serons toujours prêts de nous soumettre, lorsqu'elles nous seront connües : mais comment les Connoître, si elles ne nous sont point rendües en notre Langue ?

De là, nous avons vu avec peine nos Compatriotes emprisonnés sans être entendus, et ce, à des fraix considérables, ruineux tant pour le débiteur que pour le Créancier ; nous avons vu toutes les Affaires de Famille, qui se décidoient cy-devant a peu de frais, arrêtées par des Personnes qui veulent se les attribuer, et qui ne savent ny notre Langue ni nos Coutumes et à qui on ne peut parler qu'avec des Guinées à la Main.

Nous esperons prouver à Votre Majesté avec la plus parfaite Soumission ce que nous avons lhonneur de luy avancer.

Notre Gouverneur à la Tête de son Conseil a rendu un Arrêt[1] pour lEtablissement de la Justice, par lequel nous avons vu avec plaisir, que pour nous soutenir dans la Décision de nos affaires de famille et autres, il seroit etabli une Justice inférieure, où toutes les Affaires de François à François y seroient decidées ; Nous avons Vu que par un autre Arrêt,[2] pour eviter les Procès, les affaires cy-devant décidées seroient sans appel, à moins qu'elles ne soient de la Valeur de trois Cents Livres.

Avec la même Satisfaction que nous avons vu ces Sages Réglements avec la même peine avons nous vu que quinze Jurés Anglois contre Sept Jurés nouveaux Sujets, leur ont fait souscrire des Griefs en une Langue quils n'entendoient point contre ces mêmes Réglements ; ce qui se prouve par leurs Protestations et par leurs Signatures qu'ils avoient données la veille sur une Requête pour demander fortement au Gouverneur et Conseil la Séance de leur Juge, attendu que leurs Affaires en souffroient.

Nous avons vu dans toute l'amertume de nos Cœurs, qu'après toutes les Preuves de la Tendresse Paternelle de Votre Majesté pour ses nouveaux Sujets ces mêmes quinze Jurés soutenus par les Gens de Loy nous proscrire comme incapables d'aucunes fonctions dans notre Patrie par la difference de Religion ; puisque jusqu'aux Chirurgiens et Apothicaires (fonctions libres en tout Pays) en sont du nombre.

Qui sont ceux qui veulent nous faire proscrire ? Environ trente Marchands anglois, dont quinze au plus sont domiciliés, qui sont les Proscrits ? Dix mille Chefs de famille, qui ne respirent, que la soumission aux Ordres de Votre Majesté, ou de ceux qui la représentent, qui ne connoissent point cette prétendue Liberté que l'on veut leur inspirer, de s'opposer à tous les Réglements, qui peuvent leur être avantageux, et qui ont assez d'intelligence pour Connoître que leur Interêt particulier les conduit plus que le Bien public—

En Effet que deviendroit le Bien Genéral de la Colonie, si ceux, qui en composent le Corps principal, en devenoient des Membres inutiles par la différence de la Religion ? Que deviendroit la Justice si ceux qui n'entendent point notre Langue, ny nos Coutûmes, en devenoient les Juges par le Ministere des Interprètes ? Quelle Confusion ? Quels Frais mercenaires n'en résulteroient-ils point ? de Sujets protégés par Votre Majesté, nous deviendrons de véritables Esclaves ; une Vingtaine de Personnes, que nous n'entendons point, deviendroient les Maitres de nos Biens et de nos Interets, plus de Ressources pour nous dans les Personnes de Probité, aux quelles nous avions recours pour l'arrangement de nos affaires de famille, et qui en nous abandonnant, nous forceroient nous mêmes à préferer la Terre la plus ingrate à cette fertile que nous possedons.

Ce n'est point que nous ne soyons prêts de nous soumettre avec la plus respectueuse obéissance à tous les Réglements qui seront faits pour le bien et avantage de la

[1] The ordinance of Sept. 17th, 1764. See p. 149.
[2] The ordinance of Sept. 20th, 1764. See "Ordinances, made for the Province of Quebec, &c." 1767.

Colonie ; mais la Grace, que nous demandons, c'est que nous puissions les entendre : Notre Gouverneur et son Conseil nous ont fait part de ceux qui ont été rendus, ils sont pour le Bien de la Colonie, nous en avons temoigné notre reconnoissance ; et on fait souscrire à ceux qui nous représentent, comme un Mal, ce que nous avons trouvé pour un Bien !

Pour ne point abuser des Moments précieux de Votre Majesté, nous finissons par l'assurer, que sans avoir connu les Constitutions Angloises, nous avons depuis quatre Ans goûté la douceur du Gouvernement, la gouterions encore, si Mess^rs^ les Jurés anglois avoient autant de soumission pour les décisions sages du Gouverneur et de son Conseil, que nous en avons ; si par des Constitutions nouvelles, qu'ils veulent introduire pour nous rendre leurs Esclaves, ils ne cherchoient point à changer tout de suite l'ordre de la Justice et son Administration, s'ils ne vouloient pas nous faire discuter nos Droits de famille en Langues etrangères, et par là, nous priver des Personnes éclairées dans nos Coutumes, qui peuvent nous entendre, nous accommoder et rendre Justice à peu de frais en faisant leurs Efforts pour les empêcher même de conseiller leurs Patriotes pour la difference de Religion, ce que nous ne pouvons regarder que comme un Interêt particulier et sordide de ceux qui ont suggéré de pareils principes.

Nous supplions Sa Majesté avec la plus sincère et la plus respectueuse soumission de confirmer la Justice, qui a été établie pour déliberation du Gouverneur et Conseil pour les François, ainsy que les Jurés et tous autres de diverses Professions, de conserver les Notaires et Avocats dans leurs Fonctions, de nous permettre de rédiger nos Affaires de famille en notre Langue, et de suivre nos Coutumes, tant qu'elles ne seront point Contraires au Bien général de la Colonie, et que nous ayons en notre Langue une Loy promulguée et des Ordres de Votre Majesté, dont nous nous déclarons, avec le plus inviolable Respect,[1]

Les plus fideles Sujets

Amiot—Juré	J. Labroix (or Lauroix)	Lorrande Du Perrin (or Duperrin).
Boreau—Juré	Gueyraud	Laurain
Perrault Ch^e^ reg^l^	Voyer (or Voyez)	Chrétien.
Tachet—Juré	F. Valin	P. Goyney.
Charest—Juré	Bellefaye (or Bellefincke)	Voyer (or Voyez)
Perrault—Juré	Rey	Le Maitre Lamorille
Boiret P^tre^ Superieur du Seminaire	Marchand	Franc Ruilly
	J. Lemoyne	Jean Baptiste Dufour
Dumond, Juré	Jean Amiot	Portneuf (or Borneuf)
Isel Becher. Curé de Quebec.	Bertran (or rem)	L. D. Dinnire (or ere)
Estesanne fils ayné	Gauvereau	Thomas Lec. (or Lee)
Conefroy.	Carpentier (or Charpeniser)	Soulard
Robins	Coocherar (or eer)	Parroix
LeFebure	Vallet	Riverin
Soupiran	Duttock	Liard fils—
Rousseau	Meux Vrosseaux	F^s^ Dambourgès
Petrimouly	H. Parent	Messuegué
Larocque	Ferrant	L. Dumas
Launiere	Boireux	Robins Fil
Alx^re^ Picard	Dusseil (or Dufiel)	Redout

[1] Apparently in consequence of these representations, an additional instruction to Murray was framed and sent in the latter part of 1764, although the exact date is not given. As contained in the Dartmouth Papers, it appears as follows :—

1764. Instructions to Murray. That the misconstruction of the proclamation of 7th October, 1763, be removed and that in making provision for the due and impartial administration of justice that there shall extend to all "subjects in general the protection and benefit of the British laws and constitution in "all cases where their Lives and Liberties are concerned. But shall not operate to take away from "the native Inhabitants the Benefit of their own Laws and Customs in Cases where Titles to Land, and "the modes of Descent, Alienation and Settlement are in Question, nor to preclude them from that share "in the Administration of Judicature, which both in Reason and Justice they are intitled to in Common "with the rest of our subjects." The proposed instructions with notes of alterations suggested. The instructions as finally sent are in the Colonial Office. Canadian Archives, Dartmouth Papers, M 383, p. 50.

Ginnie
Boileau
Delerenni
Liard (or Lard)
(Dubarois or)
Dubaril, Chirurg[n]
Chartier de Lotbiniere
Asime
F. Duval
Hec. Keez
Huquet
Schindler
La Haurriong
Lerise
Panet

H. Loret
Berthelot (or elole)
Arnoux.
Neuveux
Laroche
Th. Caroux
Guichass
Jacques Hervieux neg[t] de Montreal
Guy de Montreal
J. Ferroux
S. J. Meignot

Fromont
Fl. Cuynet
Gigon
Dennbefriire
Paul Marchand
Duvonuray
Sanguineer
Au. Bederd
Le C[r] Dupré l'aisne
S. George Dupré
G[l] des Milice de Montreal

Endorsed. Quebec

Copy of the Adress of the principal Inhabitants of Canada to the King, relative to the Establishment of Courts of Justice, and the Presentment of the Grand Jury

Original sent to His Majesty.

Read Jan[ry] 7. 1765

(Translation.)

To the King.

The true Glory of a Victorious King consists in assuring to the vanquished the same happiness and the same tranquillity in their Religion and in the possession of their property that they enjoyed before their defeat. We have enjoyed this Tranquillity even during the War, and it has increased since the establishment of Peace. Would that thus it had been secured to us! Deeply attached to our religion, we have sworn at the foot of the altar, unalterable fidelity to Your Majesty. From it we have never swerved and we swear anew that we never will swerve therefrom, although we should be in the future as unfortunate as we have been Happy: but how could we even be unhappy, after those tokens of paternal affection by which Your Majesty has given us the assurance that we shall never be disturbed in the Practice of our Religion.

It has seemed to us indeed from the manner in which Justice has been administered among us up to the present time, that it was His Majesty's Intention that the Customs of our Fathers should be adhered to, so that what was done before the Conquest of Canada should be adhered to in the future in so far as it was not opposed to the Laws of England, and to the public good.

Mr. Murray, who was appointed Governor of the Province of Quebec to the satisfaction of all its inhabitants, has up to the present time, at the head of a Military Council administered to us all the justice that we could have expected from the most enlightened jurists. This could hardly have been otherwise, Disinterestedness and Equity being the basis of their decisions.

For four years we enjoyed the greatest tranquillity. By what sudden stroke has it been taken away through the action of four or five jurists, whose character we respect, but who do not understand our language, and who expect us, as soon as they have spoken, to comprehend legal constructions which they have not yet explained, but to which we should always be ready to submit, as soon as we become acquainted with them, but how can we know them, if they are not delivered to us in our own tongue?

It follows, that we have seen with grief our fellow citizens imprisoned without being heard, and this at considerable expense ruinous alike to debtor and creditor; we have seen all the family affairs, which before were settled at slight expense, obstructed by individuals wishing to make them profitable to themselves, who know neither our language nor our customs and to whom it is only possible to speak, with guineas in one's hand.

We hope to prove to your Majesty with all due submission the statements which we have the honour to lay before him.

Our Governor, at the Head of his Council, has issued an ordinance for the Establishment of Courts, by which we were rejoiced to see, that to assist us in the settlement of family and other matters, a Lower Court of Justice was to be established where all cases between Frenchman and Frenchman could be decided. We have seen that by another ordinance, to avoid lawsuits, cases decided by this court should be without appeal, unless they were of the value of three Hundred Pounds.

In proportion to the greatness of our Joy on seeing these wise regulations, was the distress with which we discovered that fifteen English Jurors as opposed to seven Jurors from the new Subjects had induced the latter to subscribe to Remonstrances in a language which they did not understand against these same Regulations. This is proved by their Remonstrances and Signatures of the evening before, in a Petition in which they urgently beg the Governor and his Council that their Judge may hold a sitting as their affairs were suffering for want of it.

With deep bitterness in our hearts we have seen, that after all the proofs of Your Majesty's Paternal Affection for your new Subjects, these same fifteen Jurors, with the assistance of the Lawyers have proscribed us as unfit, from differences of Religion, for any office in our country ; even Surgeons and Apothecaries (whose professions are free in all countries) being among the number.

Who are those who wish to have us proscribed ? About thirty English merchants, of whom fifteen at the most, are settled here. Who are the Proscribed ? Ten thousand Heads of Families who feel nothing but submission to the orders of Your Majesty, and of those who represent you, who do not recognize as such this socalled Liberty with which the other party desire to incite them to opposition to all the Regulations which might be to their advantage, and who have enough intelligence to see, that these persons are guided by their own Interest rather than the public good.

And in fact what would become of the general prosperity of the Colony, if those who form the principal section thereof, become incapable members of it through difference of Religion ? How would Justice be administered if those who understand neither our Language nor our Customs should become our Judges, through the Medium of Interpreters. What confusion, what Expenditure of Money would not result therefrom ? Instead of the favoured Subjects of Your Majesty, we should become veritable Slaves ; a Score of Persons whom we do not know would become the Masters of our Property and of our Interests ; We should have no further Redress from those equitable Men, to whom we have been accustomed to apply for the settlement of our Family Affairs, and who if they abandoned us, would cause us to prefer the most barren country to the fertile land we now possess.

It is not that we are not ready to submit with the most respectful obedience to all the Regulations which may be made for the Wellbeing and Prosperity of the Colony, but the favour which we ask is that we may be allowed to understand them. Our Governor and his Council have instructed us concerning those which have been already issued. They are for the good of the Colony, we have shown our Gratitude for the same, and yet now we are made to represent as a hardship by those who are speaking in our name, what we have found to be a benefit.

That we may not further encroach upon Your Majesty's Precious Time, we conclude by assuring You, that without knowing the English Constitution we have during the past four years, enjoyed the Beneficence of the Government, and we should still enjoy it, if Mess[rs] the English Jurors were as submissive to the wise decisions of the Governor and his Council, as we are ; if they were not seeking by new regulations, by the introduction of which they hope to make us their slaves, to change at once the order and administration of Justice, if they were not desirous of making us argue our Family Rights in a foreign tongue, and thereby depriving us of those Persons, who from their knowledge of our Customs, can understand us, settle our differences, and administer Justice at slight expense ; using every effort, on the plea of the difference of Religion, to prevent them even from acting as Counsel for their fellow countrymen. This we can only regard as due to the base anxiety for their own interests of those who have suggested such Principles.

We entreat Your Majesty with the deepest and most respectful submission to confirm the system of Justice which has been established for the French, by the deliberations of the Governor and Council, as also the Jurors and all others of different professions, to maintain the Notaries and advocates in the exercise of their functions, to permit us to transact our Family Affairs in our own tongue, to follow our customs, in so far as they are not opposed to the general Wellbeing of the Colony, and to grant that a Law may be published in our Language, together with the Orders of Your Majesty, whose most faithful Subjects, we do, with the most unalterable Respect, hereby declare Ourselves.

The most faithful Subjects

ORDINANCE OF NOV. 6th 1764.[1]

An ORDINANCE, For quieting People in their Possessions, and fixing the Age of Maturity.

WHEREAS it appears right and necessary, to quiet the Minds of the People, in Regard to their Possessions, and to remove every Doubt respecting the same, which may any Ways tend to excite and encourage vexatious Law-Suits; and until a Matter of so serious and complicated a Nature, fraught with many and great Difficulties, can be seriously considered, and such Measures therein taken, as may appear the most likely to promote the Well-fare and Prosperity of the Province in general, His Excellency, by and with the Advice and Consent of His Majesty's Council, *Doth hereby Ordain and Declare*, That until the tenth Day of *August* next, the Tenures of Lands, in Respect to such Grants as are prior to the Cession thereof, by the definitive Treaty of Peace, signed at *Paris* the tenth Day of *February*, One Thousand Seven Hundred and Sixty-three, and the Rights of Inheritance, as practised before that Period, in such Lands or Effects, of any Nature whatsoever, according to the Custom of this Country, shall remain to all Intents and Purposes the same, unless they shall be altered by some declared and positive Law; for which Purpose the present Ordinance shall serve as a Guide and Direction in all such Matters, to every Court of Record in this Province: Provided that nothing in this Ordinance contained shall extend, or be construed to extend to the Prejudice of the Rights of the Crown, or to debar His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors from obtaining, by due Course of Law, in any of His Courts of Record in this Province, according to the Laws of *Great-Britain*, any Lands or Tenements, which at any Time hereafter may be found to be vested in His Majesty, his Heirs or Successors, and in the Possession of any Grantee or Grantees, his, her, or their Assigns, or such as claim under them, by Virtue of any such Grants as aforesaid, or under Pretence thereof, or which hereafter may be found to have become forfeited to His Majesty, by Breach of all or any of the Conditions in such Grants respectively mentioned and contained.

And be it Ordained and Declared, by the Authority aforesaid, That from and after the first Day of *January*, One Thousand Seven Hundred and Sixty-five, every Person arrived at the Age of Twenty-one compleat Years, shall be deemed for the future of full Age and Maturity agreeable to the Laws of *England*, and shall be entituled to take full Possession from that Time of every Estate or Right to him belonging; in Consequence thereof to sue for the same, or bring to Account the Guardians, or other Persons who may have been entrusted therewith.

GIVEN *by His Excellency the Honorable* JAMES MURRAY, *Esq; Captain-General and Governor in Chief of the Province of* QUEBEC, *and Territories thereon depending in* America, *Vice Admiral of the same, Governor of the Town of* Quebec, *Colonel-Commandant of the Second Battalion of the Royal American Regiment*, &c. &c. *In Council, at* Quebec, *the 6th Day of* November, Anno, Domini, 1764, *and in the Fifth Year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord* GEORGE *the* III. *by the Grace of* GOD, *of* Great-Britain, France *and* Ireland, *KING*, Defender of the Faith, &c. &c.

JA: MURRAY.

By Order of His EXCELLENCY in Council,
H: KNELLER, *D:C:C:*

[1] "Ordinances, made for the Province of Quebec, by the Governor and Council, &c." Que. 1767, p. 18.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

GOVERNOR MURRAY TO THE LORDS OF TRADE.[1]

QUEBEC 29th Oct^{r} 1764

MY LORDS

The inclosed papers will shew you the situation of affairs here and how necessary it is for me to send M^{r} Cramahe to London[2] that your Lordships may have the most Minute and Clearest Acc^{t} of every thing relating to this Province. An immediate Remedy seems necessary. To any thing I can write doubts may arise and misrepresentations may be made (which I find too frequently to be the case) the necessary delay to clear up such Doubts and misrepresentations by letters, may be dangerous. M^{r} Cramahé will answer every purpose, if properly attended too, he is thoroughly informed of all I know, no Man has the good of this Colony more at heart, no Man is more zealous for the Kings service and certainly there doth not exist a Man of more Integrity and Application.

Little, very little, will content the New Subjects but nothing will satisfy the Licentious Fanaticks[3] Trading here, but the expulsion of the Canadians who are perhaps the bravest and the best race upon the Globe, a Race, who cou'd they be indulged with a few priveledges w^{ch} the Laws of England deny to Roman Catholicks at home, wou'd soon get the better of every National Antipathy to their Conquerors and become the most faithful and most useful set of Men in this American Empire.

I flatter myself there will be some Remedy found out even in the Laws for the Relief of this People, if so, I am positive the populer clamours in England will not prevent the Humane Heart of the King from following its own Dictates. I am confident too my Royal Master will not blame the unanimous opinion of his Council here for the Ordonnance establishing the Courts of Justice,[4] as nothing less cou'd be done to prevent great numbers from emigrating directly, and certain I am, unless the Canadians are admitted on Jurys, and are allowed Judges and Lawyers who understand their Language his Majesty will lose the greatest part of this Valuable people.

I beg leave further to represent to your Lordship that a Lieu^{t} Governor at Montreal is absolutely necessary, that Town is in the Heart of the most populous part of the Province, it is surrounded by the Indian Nations and is one Hundred and Eighty miles from the Capitol, it is there that the most opulent Priests live, and there are settled the greatest part of the French Nobless, consequently every intrigue to our disadvantage will be laid and hatched there, The expence of a Lieu^{t} Governor will be a Trifle, I am positive for some years it will not exceed what will be necessary to procure intelligence in that District, This will be saved if a Man of Authority, Diligence and Observation is at the Head of it on the Spots and I do from the Zeal I have for his Majestys Service and the conviction of my heart, declare, that M^{r} Cramahé is the fittest man I know to fill that place ; I am at least certain no body can be appointed who will be more agreeable to the new Subjects

I have the Hon^{r} to be with the greatest truth & regard.

My Lords,

Y^{r} Lordships' mo : Ob^{t} &^{ca}

The Lords of Trade & Plant^{n}. (Signed) JA : MURRAY

P.S. I have been informed that Mess^{rs} Will^{m} Mackenzie Alex^{r} Mckenzie and Will^{m} Grant have been solliciting their Friends in London to prevail upon your Lordships to get them admitted into his Majestys Council of this Province. I think it my

[1] Canadian Archives ; vol. Q 2, p. 233.

[2] Mr. H. T. Cramahé had been Civil Secretary for the District of Quebec, from the time that Gen. Murray had been appointed Lt. Governor, after the Conquest. When Canada, following the example of the older colonies, desired to appoint an agent in London, Mr. Cramahé was nominated for the position, in Feb. 1764. The appointment, however, was apparently not made. When civil government was established, in Aug. 1764, Mr. Cramahé became a member of the first Council of the Province.

[3] This letter and the following petitions incidentally reveal the very strained relations, extending to personal bitterness, which existed between Governor Murray and the British commercial element in the colony, and which led to the Governor's recall.

[4] The ordinance of Sept. 17th, 1764. See p. 149.

Duty to acquaint your Lordships that the first of these Men is a notorious smugler and a Turbulent Man, the second a weak Man of Little character and the third a conceited Boy. In short it will be impossible to do Business with any of them

(signed) JA: MURRAY

The Lords of Trade & Plantations

PETITION OF THE QUEBEC TRADERS.[1]

To the King's Most Excellent Majesty

The Humble Petition of Your Majesty's most faithful and loyal Subjects, British Merchants and Traders in behalf of themselves and their fellow Subjects, Inhabitants of your Majesty's Province of Quebec

MAY IT PLEASE YOUR MAJESTY.

Confident of Your Majesty's Paternal Care and Protection extended even to the meanest and most distant of your Subjects, We humbly crave your Majesty's Gracious Attention to our present Grievances and Distresses

We presume to hope that your Majesty will be pleased to attribute our approaching your Royal Throne with disagreeable Complaints, to the Zeal and Attachment we have to your Majesty's Person and Government, and for the Liberties & Priviledges with which your Majesty has indulged all your Dutifull Subjects.

Our Settlement in this Country with respect to the greatest part of us; takes it's date from the Surrender of the Colony to your Majestys Arms; Since that Time we have much contributed to the advantage of our Mother Country, by causing an additional Increase to her Manufactures, and by a considerable Importation of them, diligently applied ourselves to Investigate and promote the Commercial Interests of this Province and render it flourishing

To Military Government, however oppressive and severely felt, we submitted without murmur, hoping Time with a Civil Establishment would remedy this Evil

With Peace we trusted to enjoy the Blessings of British Liberty, and happily reap the fruits of our Industry: but we should now despair of ever attaining those desirable ends, had we not Your Majesty's experienced Goodness to apply to.

The Ancient Inhabitants of the Country impoverished by the War, had little left wherewith to purchase their common necessaries but a Paper Currency[2] of very doubtfull Value: The Indian War[3] has suspended our Inland Trade for two years past, and both these Causes united have greatly injured our Commerce.

For the redress of which we repose wholly on your Majesty, not doubting but the Wisdom of your Majesty's Councils will in due time put the Paper Currency into a Course of certain and regular Payment, and the Vigour of Your Majesty's Arms terminate that War by a peace advantageous and durable.

We no less rely on your Majesty for the Redress of those Grievances we suffer from the Measures of Government practised in this your Majesty's Province, which are

The Deprivation of the open Trade declared by your Majesty's most gracious Proclamation, by the Appropriation of some of the most commodious Posts[4] of the Resort of the Savages, under the Pretext of their being your Majesty's private Domain.

The Enacting Ordinances Vexatious, Oppressive, unconstitutional, injurious to civil Liberty and the Protestant Cause.

Suppressing dutifull and becoming Remonstrances of your Majesty's Subjects against these Ordinances in Silence and Contempt.

---

[1] Canadian Archives; vol. B 8, p. 6.

[2] This paper currency was issued by the Intendants under the French Regime, and especially by the last of them, the notorious Bigot. Its redemption by the French Government was at this time the subject of special negotiations.

[3] Pontiac's Rebellion.

[4] For the previous condition of these posts, see Murray's Report of 1762, p. 42.

The Governor instead of acting agreeable to that confidence reposed in him by your Majesty, in giving a favorable Reception to those of your Majesty's Subjects, who petition and apply to him on such important Occasions as require it, doth frequently treat them with a Rage and Rudeness of Language and Demeanor, as dishonorable to the Trust he holds of your Majesty as painful to those who suffer from it.

His further adding to this by most flagrant Partialities, by formenting Parties and taking measures to keep your Majesty's old and new Subjects divided from one another, by encouraging the latter to apply for Judges of their own National Language.

His endeavouring to quash the Indictment against Claude Panet (his Agent in this Attempt who laboured to inflame the Minds of the People against your Majesty's British Subjects) found by a very Worthy Grand Inquest, and causing their other judicious and honest Presentments to be answered from the Bench with a Contemptuous Ridicule.

This discountenancing the Protestant Religion by almost a Total Neglect of Attendance upon the Service of the Church, leaving the Protestants to this Day destitute of a place of Worship appropriated to themselves.

The Burthen of these Grievances from Government is so much the more severely felt, because of the natural Poverty of the Country ; the Products of it been extremely unequal to support its Consumption of Imports.

Hence our Trade is miserably confined and distressed, so that we lye under the utmost Necessity of the Aids and Succours of Government, as well from Our Mother Country as that of the Province, in the Place of having to contend against Oppression and Restraint.

We could enumerate many more Sufferings which render the Lives of your Majesty's Subjects, especially your Majesty's loyal British Subjects, in the Province so very unhappy that we must be under the Necessity of removing from it, unless timely prevented by a Removal of the present Governor.

Your Petitioners therefore most humbly pray your Majesty to take the Premises into your gracious Consideration, and to appoint a Governor over us, acquainted with other maxims of Government than Military only ; And for the better Security of your Majesty's dutiful and loyal Subjects, in the Possession and Continuance of their Rights and Liberties, we beg leave also most humbly to petition that it may please your Majesty, to order a House of Representatives to be chosen in this as in other your Majesty's Provinces ; there being a number more than Sufficient of Loyal and well affected Protestants, exclusive of military Officers, to form a competent and respectable House of Assembly ; and your Majesty's new Subjects, if your Majesty shall think fit, may be allowed to elect Protestants without burdening them with such Oaths as in their present mode of thinking they cannot conscientiously take.

We doubt not but the good Effects of these measures will soon appear, by the Province becoming flourishing and your Majesty's People in it happy. And for Your Majesty and your Royal House your Petitioners as in Duty bound shall ever pray &ca &ca

Sam[l] Sills	John Danser.
Edw[d] Harrison	Ja[s] Jeffry.
Eleaz[r] Levy	Ja[s] Johnston.
Ja[s] Shepherd	Tho[s] Story.
John Watmough.	Dan[l] Bayne.
John Ord.	John Purss.
Geo. Allsoopp.	Alex[r] M[c]Kenzie
W[m] Mackenzie.	Geo Measam
B Comte.	J[n] A. Gastineau
Peter Faneuil.	Ph. Payn.
Geo Fulton.	

PETITION OF THE LONDON MERCHANTS.[1]

To the Kings most excellent Majesty.—

The humble Petition of your Majesty's most dutiful Subjects, the Merchants and others now residing in London Interested in and trading unto the Province of Canada in North America, on behalf of themselves and others trading to and Interested in the said Colonys by way of Supplement to the Petition hereunto annexed Intitled the humble Petition of your Majesty's most faithful and Loyal Subjects British Merchants and Traders in behalf of themselves and their fellow Subjects Inhabiting your Majesty's Province of Quebec

May it please Your Majesty,

We whose names are hereunto subscribed do most humbly certify to your Majesty that Several of us have in our possession a Variety of Original Letters from divers of our Friends and correspondents now residing in Canada and whose names are not subscribed to the Address annexed which confirm the truth of the several Allegations contained in the said Address. We do verily believe the said Allegations to be true and doubt not but in due time shall be enabled to prove the same when your Majesty in your great wisdom shall think proper to direct.

And from the said Original Letters in our possession we do likewise believe that the said Address would have been signed by almost all your Majesty's British as well as French subjects in Canada but for fear of incurring the displeasure and resentment of such of your Majesty's Officers and Servants as may deem themselves reflected upon thereby.

We therefore most humbly join with our fellow Subjects of Canada in their Petition to your Majesty and further most humbly pray.

That the Government of those your Majesty's Dominions may be at least put upon the same footing with the rest of your Majesty's American Colonies or upon any other footing that may be thought Essential for the preservation of the Lives Liberties and Properties of all your Majesty's most faithfull Subjects as well as for the increase and support of the Infant Commerce to and from that Part of the World.

And Your Petitioners as in duty bound shall ever pray. &c. &c. &c.

Capel & Osgood Hanbury,
John Buchanan,
David Barclay & Sons
Anthony Merry.
Lane & Booth
Bissons & Metcalfes,
J^h^ Masfen,
Crafton & Colson
Wal^r^ Jenkins & C^o^,
Pooley & Fletcher,
Wakefield Willett & Pratt.
John Cartwright,
Mauduit Wright & C^o^
James Bond,
Mildred & Roberts
Barnards & Harrison,
Nash Eddowes & Petrie,
Webb & Sampson,
Brindleys Wright & Co
Jn^o^ Liotard & Giles Godin,
Gregory Olive
Neate & Pigon,
Rich^d^ Neave & Son
John Strettell
Isidore Lynch & Co.

[1] Canadian Archives ; vol. B 8, p. 10.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

REPORT OF ATTY. AND SOL. GEN. *RE* STATUS OF ROMAN CATHOLIC SUBJECTS.[1]

To the Right Honourable the Lords Commissioners for Trade and Plantations.

May it please your Lordships,

In Obedience to your Lordships Commands Signifyed to me by Mr Pownall's Letter of the 7 Instant, directing us to consider, and Report to your Lordships our Opinion, whether His Majesty's Subjects, being Roman Catholicks, and residing in the Countries, ceded to His Majesty, in America, by the Definitive Treaty of Paris, are, or are not subject, in those Colonies, to the incapacities, disabilities, and Penalties, to which Roman Catholicks in this Kingdom, are subject by the Laws thereof;

We have taken Mr Pownall's Letter into our Consideration, and are humbly of Opinion, that His Majesty's Roman Catholick Subjects residing in the Countries, ceded to His Majesty in America, by the Definitive Treaty of Paris, are not subject, in those Colonies, to the Incapacities, disabilities, and Penalties, to which Roman Catholicks in this Kingdom are subject by the Laws thereof.

All which is humbly submitted to Your Lordships Consideration

FL^r^ NORTON
W^m^ DE GREY

Lincolns Inn
10th June 1765

Endorsed :—Copy of the Attorney and Sollicitor Generals Report

REPRESENTATION OF THE BOARD OF TRADE, TO THE KING'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY.[2]

May it Please Your Majesty,

Our Predecessors in Office having in a Report to the Lords of the Committee of Your Majesty's most Honorable Privy Council of the 30th of May last, submitted to their Lordships consideration, a Plan for the Regulation of Ecclesiastical affairs in Quebec, and we having in a like Report[3] to their Lordships of this Day's Date[3] submitted Our Opinion and Propositions in respect to the Constitutions of Judicature, and other Civil Establishments in that Province,[3] it appears to us that their Lordships have now before them, for their Consideration and decision, all those matters regarding the Constitution and form of Government, both Ecclesiastical and Civil, *which are of the greatest Importance in the present State of that Colony, and upon which the Welfare of Government and the Happiness of Your Majesty's Subjects there depend.

*judicial in B. of T. Canada N° 15.

Two great and important Considerations do yet however remain to be submitted to Your Majesty; Viz^t^

First,—The Propriety of calling a General Assembly, consisting of the Governor, the Council, and a House of Representatives, of which third Estate the situation and Circumstances of the Colony have not hitherto been thought to admit.

[1] Canadian Archives, Dartmouth Papers; M 383, p. 69.

[2] Canadian Archives; B 8, p. 12. The marginal notes refer to variations in the text in other copies of this document in the Public Record Office.

[3] The special report here referred to does not accompany this document, nor has it yet been found elsewhere. Its character may be gathered from the recapitulation and discussion of its chief recommendations in the report of Yorke and De Grey. See p. 174.

Secondly,—The repeated Complaints made by many of Your Majesty's Subjects there, and by the Principal Merchants trading to that Colony here, of Oppression and Misconduct in Your Majesty's Governor.

Upon the first of these Propositions, the only Objection to which, as we conceive, must arise out of the Present State of the Province, the Bulk of the Inhabitants of which being Roman Catholicks cannot, under the Regulations* of your Majesty's Commission, be admitted as Representatives in such an Assembly; We beg leave to represent, that if the whole Province was to be divided into three Districts or Counties, of which the Cities of Quebec and Montreal, and the Town of Trois Rivieres were to be the Capitals, We apprehend there would be found a sufficient number of Persons in each County qualified to serve as Representatives, and in the Choice of whom all the Inhabitants of such County might join: seeing that we know of no Law by which Roman Catholicks, as such, are disqualified from being Electors.

*Regulation in B. T. 15.

Such a Measure would, we submit give great Satisfaction to your Majesty's New as well as the Natural-Born Subjects; every Object of Civil Government, to which the limited Powers* of the Governor and Council cannot extend, would be fully answered; and above all, that essential and important one, of establishing by an equal Taxation a permanent and Constitutional Revenue, answering to all the exigencies of the State,* upon such an Estimate as your Majesty, shall, with the Advice of your Servants, direct to be laid before them.

*Power in B. T. 15.

*Estate in Haldim copy.

As to what regards the Complaints exhibited against Your Majesty's Governor, they relate to such a Variety of Circumstances and Facts, of which we neither have, nor can have sufficient Information here, and do* refer themselves so much to the General State of Publick Measures there, that we are humbly of Opinion, that it will be most advisable, as well in regard to the Publick Interest, as in Justice to all Parties, that the said Complaints should be transmitted to Your Majesty's Governor, with Directions to return to this Kingdom, in order to give Your Majesty an Account of the State of the Colony;[1] and that in the mean time a proper person should be authorized to administer Government there, under the Character and with the appointment of Lieutenant Governor

*to in Haldimand copy.

Which is most humbly submitted.

DARTMOUTH JOHN YORKE

Signed

SOAME JENYNS J. DYSON

Whitehall 2nd Septr 1765.

An ORDINANCE, *To alter and amend an Ordinance of His Excellency the Governor and His Majesty's Council of this Province, passed the Seventeenth Day of* September 1764.[2]

Whereas by an Ordinance of His Excellency the Governor and His Majesty's Council of this Province, made and passed the Seventeenth Day of September, 1764, Intitled, *An Ordinance for regulating and establishing the Courts of Judicature in this Province*; His Majesty's has most graciously been pleased to signify His Royal Will

[1] On Oct. 24th, 1765, General H. S. Conway, who had succeeded the Earl of Halifax as Secretary of State for the Southern Department, July 12th, 1765, wrote to Murray that, in consequence of representations of disorders in the colony, he was to prepare to return to give an account of the Province. On April 1st of the following year he was formally recalled. He departed from Canada on the 28th of June, 1766, leaving Col. P. Aemilius Irving, President of the Council, as acting Governor until the arrival of Col. Guy Carleton. See Canadian Archives, Q 2, p. 464, and Q 3, pp. 14 & 173.

[2] "Ordinances, made for the Province of Quebec, by the Governor and Council of the said Province, &c." Quebec, 1767. p. 72. Given also in Canadian Archives, Q 62 A 2, p. 515.

and Pleasure therein, by an additional Instruction[1] to His said Excellency the Governor, "That the Welfare and Happiness of His loving Subjects in this Province, " which will ever be Objects of His Royal Care and Attention, do require that the said " Ordinance should be altered and amended in several Provisions of it, which tend to " restrain His Canadian Subjects in those Privileges they are intituled to enjoy in com- " mon with his natural born Subjects:" And therefore it is His further Royal Will and Pleasure, That it should be declared, And by His Honour the President of His Majesty's Council, by and with the Advice, Consent and Assistance of His Majesty's Council of this Province, and by the Authority of the same, *It is hereby Ordained and Declared*, That all His Majesty's Subjects in the said Province of *Quebec*, without Distinction, are intituled to be impannelled, and to sit and act as Jurors, in all Causes civil and criminal cognizable by any of the Courts or Judicatures within the said Province.

And for the more equal and impartial Distribution of Justice, *Be it further Ordained and Declared, by the Authority aforesaid*, That in all civil Causes or Actions between British born Subjects and British born Subjects, the Juries in such Causes or Actions are to be composed of British born Subjects only: And that in all Causes or Actions between Canadians and Canadians, the Juries are to be composed of Canadians only: and that in all Causes or Actions between British born Subjects and Canadians, the Juries are to be composed of an equal Number of each, if it be required by either of the Parties in any of the abovementioned Instances.

And be it further Ordained and Declared, by the Authority aforesaid, That His Majesty's Canadian Subjects shall and are hereby permitted and allowed, to practice as Barristers, Advocates, Attornies and Proctors, in all or any of the Courts within the said Province, under such Regulations as shall be prescribed by the said Courts respectively for Persons in general under those Descriptions.

And be it further Ordained and Declared, by the Authority aforesaid, That this Ordinance shall continue in Force until His Majesty's Pleasure be further known herein; and that so much of the said Ordinance of the said Seventeenth of *September*, 1764, as is not hereby altered and changed, shall and is hereby declared to be temporary only.

GIVEN by the Honorable PAULUS ÆMILIUS IRVING, *Esq: President of His Majesty's Council, Commander in Chief of this Province, and Lieutenant-Colonel of His Majesty's Army, at the Castle of* Saint Lewis, *in the City of* Quebec, *this* 1st *Day of* July, *in the Sixth Year of His Majesty's Reign, and in the Year of Our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred and Sixty-six.*

P: ÆMIs. IRVING.

By Order of the Commander in Chief of the Province,
Ja. Potts, D.C.C.

[1] The additional instruction here referred to runs as follows:—"Additional Instructions to Our trusty and well beloved the Honorable James Murray Esquire, Our Captain General & Governor in Chief in and over Our Province of Quebec and the Territories depending thereon in America. Given at Our Court at St. James's the Day of

"We having taken into Our Royal Consideration the Ordinance enacted & published by you, on the 17th day of Septr 1764 for Establishing Courts of Judicature in Our Province of Quebec; & it appearing to Us that the Welfare and Happiness of Our loving Subjects there, which will ever be Objects of our Care & Attention, do require, that the said Ordinance should be altered & amended in several Provisions of it, which tend to restrain Our Canadian Subjects in those Privileges they are entitled to enjoy in common with our Natural born Subjects; It is therefore Our Royal Will & Pleasure, & you are hereby directed & required, forthwith upon the Receipt of this our Instruction, to Enact and Publish an Ordinance, declaring that all Our Subjects in our said Province of Quebec, without Distinction, &c." The remainder is given in the ordinance. This instruction was approved in Council, 17th Feb., 1766. See Canadian Archives, Dartmouth Papers, M. 383, p. 152.

An *ORDINANCE, In Addition to an Ordinance of His* EXCELLENCY *the Governor and Council of this Province, of the Seventeenth of* September, *1764, intituled, "An "Ordinance for regulating and establishing the Courts of Judicature in this Province."*[1]

WHEREAS it has been often complained of, That there being no more than two Terms in the Year, appointed for holding His Majesty's Supreme-Court of Judicature, and Courts of Common-Pleas within this Province, is a Delay in obtaining Justice, and a great Prejudice to publick Credit; for Remedy whereof, *Be it Ordained and Declared, by His Honour the President and Commander in Chief of this Province, by and with the Advice, Consent and Assistance of His Majesty's Council, and by Authority of the same. It is hereby Ordained and Declared*, That a new Term is by Virtue of this Ordinance established and added to the two former Terms, called Hillary and Trinity Terms, which said new Term shall be called Michaelmas Term, and shall commence and be held yearly, for the Dispatch of publick Business in the said Supreme Courts and Courts of Common-Pleas respectively, on every Fifteenth Day of *October*, with the same Number of Return Days therein as is practised in the said two other Terms, called Hillary and Trinity Terms, with the same Liberty of appealing from the Judgments therein to be given, and all other Rights and Privileges as is and are established by an Ordinance of His Excellency the Governor and Council of this Province, of the Seventeenth of *September*, 1764, Intituled, "An Ordinance for regulating and estab- "lishing the Courts of Judicature in this Province," or by any other Ordinance in Addition to or in Amendment or Explanation thereof: And all Writs and Process whatsoever hereafter to be lawfully and regularly sued out of any of the said Courts, and made returnable the first or any other Return-Day of the said Term, called Michaelmas, by this Ordinance established, are hereby declared to be good and valid.

GIVEN by the Honorable PAULUS ÆMILIUS IRVING, *Esq*; *President of His Majesty's Council, Commander in Chief of this Province, and Lieutenant-Colonel of His Majesty's Army, at the Castle of* Saint Lewis, *in the City of* QUEBEC, *this 26th Day of* July, *in the Sixth Year of His Majesty's Reign, and in the Year of Our Lord One Thousand Seven Hundred and Sixty-six.*

P: ÆMIs. IRVING.

By Order of the Commander in Chief of the Province,
JA. POTTS, D.C.C.

REPORT OF ATTORNEY AND SOLICITOR GENERAL REGARDING THE CIVIL GOVERNMENT OF QUEBEC.[2]

To The Right hoñble the Lords of the
Committee of Council for Plantation affairs.

MY LORDS,—In humble obedience to your Order of the 19th of Novemr last wherein it is recited, that his Majesty having been pleased, to refer to your Lordships several memorials and Petitions from His Majesty's Subjects in Canada as well British as French, complaining of several of the Ordinances and proceedings of the Governor and Council of Quebec, and of the present Establishment of Courts of Judicature, and other Civil Constitutions: Your Lordships had on that Day, taken the said paper into your Consideration, together with a Report[3] made thereupon by the Lords Commrs for Trade and plantations dated the 2d Septr last and finding that the said Lords Commrs had proposed another System of Judicature to be substituted in lieu of that which is now subsisting You thought it proper to Order, That the said Memorials Petitions, and Reports (which were thereunto annexd) should be referr'd to Us, to consider and Report Our Opinion, and observations thereon, together with such alterations to be made in what is proposed in the said Report of the Lords Commrs for Trade and plantations,

[1] "Ordinances, made for the Province of Quebec, &c." 1767. p. 79. Given also in Canadian Archives, Q. 62 A pt. 2, p. 518.
[2] Canadian Archives, Dartmouth Papers, M 383, p. 170.
[3] See note 3, p. 171.

and such other regulations & propositions, as we should think fitt to suggest for the forming a proper plan of Civil Government for the said province of Quebeck ; and to that end we were directed to take into our Consideration such parts of the annex't report of Governor Murray,[1] upon the state of the said province as relate to the Civil Government thereof whilst the same was Annex'd to the Crown of France, And were also required to send for Lewis Cramahé[2] Esq[r] Secretary to Governor Murray and Fowler Walker Esq[r] Ag. nt for the said Province of Quebec, who were Order'd to attend us from time to time, to give us such further Lights and information as might be requisite for the purpose aforementioned.

We have perused the several papers referr'd to us, together with the said two Reports and have also been attended by the Gentlemen named in your Order ; and upon the whole matter, beg leave humbly to submit to your Lordships such Reflections as have occurred to us in the Course of that imperfect consideration, which we have been Able at this Busy Season of the year to give to the Great subject of the *Civil Government* of Quebec and the propositions made by the Lords Commrs of *Trade and plantations.*

My Lords, it is evident that Two very principal sources of the Disorders in the province have been. 1[st] The attempt to carry on the Administration of Justice without the aid of the natives, not merely in new forms, but totally in an unknown tongue, by which means the partys Understood Nothing of what was pleaded or determined having neither Canadian Advocates or Sollicitors to Conduct their Causes, nor Canadian jurors to give Verdicts, even in Causes between Canadians only, Nor Judges Conversant in the French Language to declare the Law, and to pronounce Judgement ; This must cause the Real Mischiefs of Ignorance, oppression and Corruption, or else what is almost equal in Government to the mischiefs themselves, the suspicion and Imputation of them.

The second and great source of disorders was the Alarm taken at the Construction put upon his Majesty's Proclamation of Oct. 7[th] 1763. As if it were his Royal Intentions by his Judges and Officers in that Country, at once to abolish all the usages and Customs of Canada, with the rough hand of a Conqueror rather than with the true Spirit of a Lawful Sovereign, and not so much to extend the protection and Benefit of his English Laws to His new subjects, by securing their Lives, Liberty's and propertys with more certainty than in former times, as to impose new, unnecessary and arbitrary Rules, especially in the Titles to Land, and in the modes of Descent, Alienation and Settlement, which tend to confound and subvert rights, instead of supporting them.

1[st] To the *first* of these Evils the Order made by your Lordships on the 15[th] of Nov[r] last founded on the Report of the Lords Comm[rs] of Trades and plantations, requiring the Gov[r] & Commander in Chief of the province (by an additional Instruction) to Publish an Ordinance for admitting Canadian Jurors, in the several Cases therein express'd, and for permitting Canadian, Advocates, Attorneys, and Proctors, under proper regulations, provides an adequate Remedy.[3]

2[d] To the *Second* Evil the Lords Comm[rs] of Trade and plantations by their Report, have apply'd themselves with great Care, ability and Judgement, to suggest Remedys, by pointing out the defects in the late Ordinance of Sept[r] 1764 and reforming the Constitution of Justice ; We concur with their Lord[ps] in the objections made to the Ordinance ; And upon the several articles of the *Plan* laid Down in that report, the following observations Occur to Us, both for the Confirmation and Improvement of them.

1[st] The *first* Article proposes a Court of Chancery consisting of the Gov[r] and Council, who shall also be a Court of Appeals, from whom an appeal will lie to the King in Council ; By this Article the Lords of Trade very rightly mean to Invest the Gov[r] and Council with Two different Jurisdictions ; The *One* as a Court of Equity, to give relief originally in that Capacity the other as a Court of Errors, to review in the second Instance the Judgements of the Court of Common Law, mentioned in the next Article.

[1] See p. 10.
[2] See note 2, p. 167.
[3] See Ordinance of July 1st., 1766 ; p. 172.

2d The *Second* Article proposes a *Superior Court* of Ordinary Jurisdiction, uniting all the proper powers in Criminal and Civil Cases and matters of Revenue, in this Court, it is recommended that a Chief Justice should preside, Assisted by three puisne Judges: These are required to be conversant in the French Language, and that one of them particularly should be knowing in the French usages.

This proposition appears to us well conceive'd; and we submit to your Lordships, whether it may not be adviseable, that they should be instructed to confer sometimes with the Canadian Lawyers most respected for Learning, Integrity and Conduct, who may prove of the greatest assistance to English Judges. Competent Salarys for the Encouragement of Able and Worthy men seem absolutely necessary in this Establishment, with a due distinction between the Chief Justice and his Brethren. The new Judge of Vice Admiralty for America has appointments of £800 per Annum.

3d The *Third* Article relates to *Terms* for the sitting of the Superior Court at Quebec, either according to the Terms appointed at Westminster, or as may be more convenient. This matter must be accomodated to the Seasons, Climate and convenience of the people in their Tillage and other General employments, therefore it seems proper to be left to the future Judgement of the Govr Chief Justice, and Principal servants of the Crown, entrusted with the Government of the province and ought to be fix'd by *Ordinance.*

4th The *Fourth* Article proposes *four Sessions* of Assize, Oyer and Terminer, and Goal Delivery at *Quebec*, with like special Commissions, once or oftener in the year at *Trois Rivieres* and *Montréal.* We submit to your Lordships, that it may be unnecessary to lay down any particular Rules for holding *four* Sessions in the manner mentioned at *Quebec*; because all Civil and Criminal Causes arising in that District may be tried at Bar in Term time, or (as the legal Expression is) in *Bank* By Order of the Judges, or under the General powers of the supreme Court, As to the *Circuit Courts* to be held *once*, or perhaps *twice* in the year (which seems better) at *Trois Rivieres* and *Montreal*, We think, that it may be proper to require that the Judges shall continue in each of those places, at the least, for a Certain Number of Days to give time and opportunity for the resort of partys and the convenient Dispatch of Business, in like manner as was done by Henry the 8th in establishing the Courts of Great Sessions for Wales, and by the Parliament in his late Majtys Reign, when the Circuit Courts were settled for Scotland.

5th The Fifth Article recommends the Distribution of the province into three Countys or Districts, of which, *Quebec*, *Montreal*, and *Trois Rivieres* shall be the three Capital Towns, and that an Annual sheriff shall be named for each.

We are humbly of opinion that this Distribution of the province is more natural and convenient than the plan lately followed by the Governor and Council, and it will be more agreeable to the People, as it is conformable to their Antient Division of the Country. But considering the difficulty of procuring English and protestant sheriffs, especially at *Trois Rivieres* (where at present only Two persons who are half pay Officers reside thus qualified) it may deserve consideration whether such Sheriff should not serve longer than one year, till such time as the gradual increase of Inhabitants may facilitate an Annual Rotation; or whether the Annual Sheriff of *Quebec* may not also serve that office for *Trois Rivieres* This will oblige him, to appoint two Deputys or under Sheriffs, that is one for each District, And if this method be taken, the Sheriff may be made an Annual Officer, because *Quebec* can afford sufficient number of proper persons to supply the Rotation, and *Montreal.* (it is agreed) Can do the like.

6th The *Sixth* Article proposes to give the Justices of Peace in the three several Districts, at their General Quarter Sessions, Power to determine finally all causes not exceeding the value of *Ten pounds* (the Title to Lands not being in Question) with a Jury where it exceeds *Five pounds* and without one where it falls under that sum, it gives also to Two Justices in Petty Sessions, similar Authority in similar cases, where the value of the matter in dispute is not more than Forty Shillings. The latter Authority appears to us well proposed: but we submit, whether it may not be better to reserve the Jurisdiction in matters exceeding that value as far as *Ten* pounds to be determined in *Quebec*, By proceeding in nature of the Civil Bill in Ireland before the

Judges of the superior Court, or by proceeding in Nature of the summary Bench; Actions at Barbadoes, and in like manner in the Circuit Courts at *Trois Rivieres* and *Montreal* twice in the year; The value of *Ten* pounds is considerable in such a Colony and the reputation of the Justices of Peace is, as yet scarce enough establish'd for such a Jurisdiction; Under this *Article* We beg leave to suggest that in the Commission of the Peace for each District it may be useful and popular and endear his Majesty's Government to his new Subjects; if *one* or *Two* Canadians should be appointed Justices, with the others who are British, particularly if Protestants can be found fit for that Office.

7th The seventh and last point mentioned in the Report of the Lords of Trade, on which we shall observe, is that *Article*. wherein they propose, that in all Cases where *Rights* and *Claims* are founded on events prior to the Conquest of *Canada* the several Courts shall be Govern'd in their proceedings, by the French usages and Customs which have heretofore prevailed in respect to such property.

This proposition is undoubtedly right, as far as it goes, in respect of Cases which happen'd, antecedent to the Conquest; but we beg leave to take Occasion from hence, to enlarge a little on this subject of the Rule of Judgement to be observed in the Courts of *Quebec* as it is of the greatest moment to the honor and Justice of the Crown, and to the Peace and prosperity of the Province.

There is not a *Maxim* of the *Common Law* more certain than that a Conquer'd people retain their antient Customs till the Conqueror shall declare New Laws. To change at once the Laws and manners of a settled Country must be attended with hardship and Violence; and therefore wise Conquerors having provided for the security of their Dominion, proceed gently and indulge their Conquer'd subjects in all local Customs which are in their own nature indifferent, and which have been received as rules of property or have obtained the force of Laws, It is the more material that this policy be persued in *Canada*; because it is a great and antient Colony long settled and much Cultivated, by French Subjects, who now inhabit it to the number of Eighty or one hundred thousand. Therefore we are humbly of opinion, that the Judges to be employed by his Majesty in this province will answer all the ends of their trust, both as to the King and to the people, if their conduct in Judicature be modell'd by the following *General* Rules.

1st *First* in all *personal* actions grounded upon Debts, promises, Contracts and Agreements, whether of a Mercantile or other nature, and upon *wrongs* proper to be compensated in damages, to reflect that the substantial *maxims* of Law and Justice are every where the same. The modes of proceeding and Trial, and perhaps in some degree also the strict Rules of Evidence may vary, but the Judges in the province of *Quebec* cannot materially err, either against the Laws of England, or the antient Customs of Canada; if in such Cases they look to those substantial maxims.

2d *Secondly* in all suits or Actions relating to Titles of Land, the Descent, Alienation, Settlements and incumberances of *Real* property, We are humbly of opinion, that it would be oppressive to disturb without much and wise deliberation and the Aid of Laws hereafter to be enacted in the province the local Customs and Usages now prevailing there; to introduce at one Stroke the English Law of Real Estates, with English modes of Conveyancing Rules of Descent and Construction of Deeds, must occasion infinite confusion and Injustice. British Subjects who purchase Lands there, may and ought to conform to the fix'd *local* Rules of Property in Canada, as they do in particular parts of the Realm. or in the other Dominions of the Crown. The English Judges sent from hence may soon instruct themselves by the assistance of Canadian Lawyers and intelligent Persons in such Rules, and may Judge by the *Customs* of Canada, as your Lordships do in Causes from Jersey by the Custom of Normandy; It seems reasonable also, that the rules for the Distribution of personal property in Cases of Intestacy and the modes of assigning and Conveying. It should be adhered too for the present.

3d *Thirdly* in all suits entertained before the Govr and Council, as a Court of Chancery or Equity, it is obvious, that the General Rules of Law and Justice must be the same as in the other Courts, according to the subject matter of the suit with this

difference only, that the relief is more compleat and specific and adapted to supply the Defects, or allay the Rigor of those Rules.

4th *Fourthly* in Criminal Cases, whether they be *Capital* Offences or *misdemeanors*, it is highly fitting (as far as may be) that the Laws of England be adapted in the Discription and Quality of the offence itself, in the manner of proceeding to charge the party to Bail or detain him. The Certainty, the Lenity of the English Administration of Justice and the Benefits of this Constitution will be more peculiarly and essentially felt by his Majesty's Canadian Subjects, in matters of Crown Law, which touch the Life, Liberty and Property of the Subject, than in the conformity of his Courts to the English Rules of *Real* and Personal Estates.

This Certainty and this Lenity are the *Benefits* intended by his Majesty's Royal proclamation, so far as concerns Judicature. *These* are *Irrevocably* Granted and ought to be secured to his Canadian subjects, according to his Royal Word. For this purpose it may not be improper upon the appointment of a new Govr with a *new Commission* revised and Consider'd by your Lordships, to direct that Governor to publish an explanatory proclamation in the Province, to quiet the minds of the People as to the true meaning of the Royal proclamation of Octr 1763 in Respect to their local Customs and usages, more especially in Titles of Land and Cases of Real property.

5th *Fifthly* in Rules of *process* and the *Practice* of the *Courts*. We beg leave to suggest, that it may be expedient to order the new Chief Justice,[1] with the assistance of the other Judges, to be appointed and the Attorney General[2] of Quebec to consider, and prepare a suitable *Plan* adapted to the Jurisdiction of the different Courts, and the convenience of the Suitors. The Forms of proceeding out to be simple easy and as summary and expeditious as may consist with the advancement of right and the protection of Innocen e. useful hints may be taken not only from the supreme Courts of Westminster, but from the practice of the Courts in Wales, and from many of the Colonys. Some time will be necessary, before such a plan can be framed and experience alone can perfect it. As soon as they shall have prepared it, the Governor and Council may *enact* it by an *Ordinance* and transmit the same in the accustomed manner, to be laid before his Majesty for his Royal approbation.

All which is humbly submitted &cª

C. YORKE

Wm DE GREY

April 14th 1766

Endorsed:—Report of the Attorney and Sollicitor General, relative to the Civil Government of the province of Quebec. 13th May 1766.

Read at the Committee and the Board of Trade Order'd to prepare a draught of an additional Instruction thereupon &c.

N° 9.

---

[1] On Feb. 5th, 1766, an official notice from the Secretary of State was sent to Chief Justice Gregory, stating that in consequence of his conduct His Majesty had no further occasion for his services and that Mr. Wm. Hey was appointed to succeed him. On the 17th of the same month, an official notice was sent to the Governor of Quebec that Hey had been appointed to succeed Gregory as Chief Justice, and directing that he should be invested with the office. See Q 3, pp. 1 & 2. For Hey's Commission as Chief Justice, see p. 190.

[2] On March 6th, official notice from the Secretary of State was sent to Geo. Suckling that there being no further occasion for his services as Attorney General, Mr. Francis Maseres is appointed to succeed him. On March 18th official notice was also sent to the Governor of Quebec, of the appointment of Maseres in the place of Suckling. See Q 3, pp. 3 & 4.

Of Gregory and Suckling Murray reported, that "our chief Judge and Attorney General are both entirely ignorant of the Language of the Natives, are needy in their Circumstances and tho' perhaps good Lawyers and Men of integrity, are ignorant of the World, consequently readier to Puzzle and create Difficultys then remove them." Q 2, p. 378.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

CONSIDERATIONS ON THE EXPEDIENCY OF PROCURING AN ACT OF PARLIAMENT FOR THE SETTLEMENT OF THE PROVINCE OF QUEBEC (BY BARON MASERES) LONDON PRINTED IN THE YEAR MDCCLXVI.[1]

The Difficulties that have arisen in the government of the province of Quebec, and which are likely still to occur in it, notwithstanding the best intentions of those who are intrusted by His Majesty with the administration of affairs there, are so many and so great that the Officers, whom His Majesty has been pleased of late to nominate to the principal departments in that government, cannot look upon them without the greatest uneasiness and apprehension, and despair of being able to overcome them without the assistance of an act of Parliament to ground and justify their proceedings. Two nations are to be kept in peace and harmony, and moulded, as it were, into one, that are at present of opposite religions, ignorant of each others language, and inclined in their affections to different systems of laws. The bulk of the inhabitants are hitherto either French from old France, or native Canadians, that speak only the French language, being, as it is thought, about ninety thousand souls, or as the French represent it in their Memorial, ten thousand heads of families. The rest of the inhabitants are natives of Great Britain or Ireland, or of the British dominions in North-America, and are at present only about six hundred souls; but, if the province is governed in such a manner as to give satisfaction to the inhabitants, will probably every day increase in number by the accession of new settlers for the sake of trade and planting, so that in time they may equal or exceed the number of the French. The French are almost uniformly Roman Catholics: there were only three Protestant families among them at the time of the conquest of the province; and probably that number is not much increased among them, as no endeavours have been used for their conversion. But, what is more to be lamented, is that they are violently bigotted to the Popish religion, and look upon all Protestants with an eye of detestation. This unhappy circumstance has been, and is still likely to be, a ground of enmity and disunion between the old and new inhabitants. The French insist, not only upon a toleration of the public worship, but on a share in the administration of Justice, as jury-men and justices of the peace, and the like, and on a right, in common with the English, of being appointed to all the offices of the government. The English, on the contrary, affirm, that the laws of England made against the Papists ought to be in force there, and consequently that the native Canadians, unless they think proper to turn Protestants, ought to be excluded from all those offices and various branches of power, and in some degree they seem to be supported in this opinion by a part of the governor's commission; I mean that part which enables him to call and constitute a general assembly of the freeholders and planters of the province: for it is there expressly provided, that no person elected to serve in such an assembly, shall sit and vote there till he has subscribed the declaration against Popery prescribed by the statute 25. Car. 2 which would effectually exclude all the Canadians.

Toleration of the Roman Catholic Religion.

The grounds upon which the French demand a toleration of the Catholic religion, are partly the reasonableness of the thing itself, they being almost universally of that religion, and partly the stipulation made on that behalf

[1] Francis Maseres was appointed Attorney General of the Province of Quebec early in March 1766, though his Commission, as issued at Quebec under the authority of Governor Carleton, is dated Sept. 25th, 1766. These "Considerations" were written by Maseres before he went to Quebec, and are of interest not only for the points with which they deal, but in comparison with other important papers afterwards published by him and relating to the question of the government and laws of the Province of Quebec. Representative examples of his later proposals and discussions are included in this volume.

in the fourth article of the definitive treaty of peace, and which is expressed in these words : " His Britannic Majesty on his side agrees to grant the " liberty of the Catholic religion to the inhabitants of Canada ; he will " consequently give the most effectual orders that his new Roman Catho- " lic subjects may profess the worship of their religion, according to the " rites of the Romish church, as far as the laws of Great Britain permit."

These last words, " as far as the laws of Great Britain permit," render the whole stipulation in favour of this toleration very doubtful ; for it may reasonably be contended, that the laws of England do not at all permit the exercise of the Catholic religion.

For in the first place, these words seem to refer to some degree of toleration of the Catholic religion, already actually subsisting in some part of the British dominions, and by virtue of the laws of Great Britain ; and if so, they convey no right to any toleration at all, because no degree of toleration is already actually allowed by the laws of Great Britain in any part of the British dominions.

2^{dly}, Supposing these words not to refer to any toleration of the Catholic religion now actually subsisting by virtue of the laws of Great Britain, but to mean only such a degree of toleration as (though it does not actually subsist in any of the British dominions by virtue of the laws of Great Britain, yet) may subsist without a breach of the laws of Great Britain, yet still there will be great reason to think that the laws of Great Britain do not permit this toleration in any degree. For in the first place, the stat. of 1 Eliz. cap. i. for restoring the supremacy in ecclesiastical matters to the Crown, expressly extends to all the Queen's future dominions, as well as to those belonging to the Crown at the time of making the act. The words of the 16th section are as follows : " Be it enacted, &^{c} that no foreign " prince, person, prelate, &^{c} spiritual or temporal, shall at any time here- " after use or exercise any manner of power or jurisdiction, spiritual or " ecclesiastical, within this realm, or within any other your Majesty's " dominions, or countries, that now be, or *hereafter shall be*, but shall be " clearly abolished out of this realm, and all other your highness's domi- " nions for ever." And in the next section, all this ecclesiastical jurisdiction or supremacy, is united and annexed for ever to the Crown. It is clear therefore that the King is, by the laws of Great Britain, supreme head of the church in the province of Quebec, as well as in England itself. Now it is the very essence of Popery, that the Pope, and not the King, is supreme in all spiritual matters. Consequently this essential article of Popery cannot, by virtue of the stipulation in the definitive treaty, be tolerated ; but all appeals to the Pope, all exercises of ecclesiastical authority in Quebec, by the Pope, or his legates, or any other person commissioned by him, all nominations to benefices, or to the bishoprick of the province, (which is a power the Pope has hitherto exercised, at least so far as to approve the bishop before he entered upon the functions of his office) must now be illegal and void.

But this act goes a great deal further ; for it requires all ecclesiastical persons whatsoever, and likewise all lay-persons holding temporal offices, or employed in the service of the Crown, and likewise all persons holding lands of the Crown, and doing homage for them, to take the oath of supremacy to the Queen, or her successors, under pain of losing their benefices, or temporal offices, &^{c} and this not only in the realm of England, but in any of the Queen's highness's dominions. So that by this part of the act, all the Canadian clergy, and a great part of the laity, might be required to take the oath of supremacy, which it is well known the most moderate Catholics cannot take, it being contrary to the fundamental article of their religion ; for the difference between the moderate Catholics and the more furious and zealous Papists, who are mostly guided by the Jesuits, consists

principally in this circumstance, that the latter ascribe to the Pope an unlimited power in temporal as well as spiritual matters, and affirm that he may depose kings, and absolve subjects from their allegiance, and do other the like extravagant mischiefs; whereas the former deny his temporal, and acknowledge only his spiritual supremacy.

It is true indeed, this oath of supremacy is taken away by the stat. 1 Will. cap. 8. But another shorter oath of supremacy, (containing a mere denial of the Spiritual, or Ecclesiastical power of the Pope, or any other foreign Prince, and which is therefore*) equally contrary to the sentiments of all Roman-Catholics, is appointed to be taken in its stead, and by the same persons, and under the same penalties, as before.

It appears therefore, from the statute 1. Eliz. cap. i. alone, without considering any other of the laws against Popery, that the exercise of the Popish religion cannot be tolerated in the province of Quebec, consistently with the laws of England; and consequently that it cannot be tolerated there at all by virtue of the stipulation of the definitive treaty above-mentioned, because that stipulation has an express reference to the laws of England.

Further by the next act in the statute-book, or stat. 1 Eliz. cap. ii. for the uniformity of common-prayer and service, it is enacted, "That every "minister of a parish-church, &c within this realm of England, Wales, "and marches of the same, or *other the Queen's dominions*, shall be bound "to use the book of common-prayer, and shall use no other service, under "pain of incurring certain heavy penalties."

By this act, the mass is prohibited in all parish churches in all her Majesty's dominions.

This act does not indeed say expressly, as the former does, that it shall extend to all her Majesty's dominions that hereafter shall be, as well as those that at present are, belonging to the Crown of England. But there is reason to believe it meant so; or at least there is room for doubt. And if it does mean so, the mass is prohibited by it in the province of Quebec.

Upon these reasons we may conclude, that the exercise of the Catholic religion cannot, consistently with the laws of Great Britain, be tolerated in the province of Quebec.

Yet that it should be tolerated is surely very reasonable, and to be wished by all lovers of peace and justice and liberty of conscience.

By what authority then shall it be tolerated? this is the only question that remains. Shall the King alone undertake to tolerate it? will it be adviseable that he should exercise, though for so good an end, a power of dispensing with the laws? will it not give room to a thousand censures and odious reflections and comparisons? The authority of Parliament seems to be a much safer foundation to establish this measure upon, in a manner which neither the new English inhabitants of the province can Contest, nor the French Catholics suspect to be inadequate.

Settlement of the Laws.

The next great difficulty that occurs, is the settlement of the laws, by which the province of Quebec is for the future to be governed. The law upon this subject seems to be this; 1st, That the laws of the conquered continue in force till the will of the conqueror is declared to the contrary: this follows from the necessity of the case, since otherwise the conquered provinces would be governed by no laws at all. 2dly, That after the declaration of the will of the conqueror, the conquered are to be governed by such laws as the conqueror shall think fit to impose, whether those are the old laws by which they have been governed before, or the laws by which the conquerors are governed themselves, or partly one, and partly the other, or a new set of laws different from both. 3dly, That by the conqueror is to be understood the conquering nation, that is, in the present case, the Bri-

* The words in parenthesis do not appear in the manuscript copy in the Canadian Archives Q 56-1, pp. 124-151, but are given in a printed version published in 1809.

tish nation; that consequently by the will of the conqueror is to be understood the will of the British nation, which in all matters relating to legislation is Expressed by the King and Parliament, as in all matters relating to the executive power it is expressed by the King alone; that therefore the Parliament only have a power to make laws for the province of Quebec, or to introduce any part of the laws of Great Britain there, or to delegate such a power of making or introducing laws to any other hands, notwithstanding it may happen that in fact such a power may inadvertently have been delegated to the governor and council of the province by a private instruction of the King alone. For if the contrary doctrine were true, that the King alone had the whole legislative power in the province of Quebec, it would follow, that not only all the conquered Canadians, but all the new English settlers there, would become slaves or subjects to an absolute and arbitrary government, the moment they set their foot there. The King might introduce the severest laws, and most cruel punishments, the inquisition, the rack, and the wheel, and might make all his subjects there, both old and new, tenants at will of their lands and other property, and tax them in any degree whensoever he thought fit. He might keep a standing army there, without consent of Parliament, and raise money to pay them by his own authority, and with such an army, a prince of James II's. disposition, might oppress the liberties of the other adjoining colonies,or even of Great Britain itself. These are dreadful consequences, but follow clearly from such a doctrine; for which reason the doctrine itself ought not to be maintained. The other opinion, that the conquered people, when once ceded to the Crown of Great Britain, are thereby admitted to be British Subjects, and immediately intitled to participate of the liberties of other British Subjects, and are therefore to be governed according to the rules of the limited monarchy of Great Britain, by which the executive power is vested solely in the King, but the power of making laws and raising taxes in the King and Parliament, is a much safer and more reasonable opinion.

It is therefore to be wished, that an Act of Parliament might be obtained that at once declared what laws should take place in the province of Quebec, whether the laws of the conquered, or the laws of Great Britain, or some of the laws of the conquered, and some of the laws of Great Britain; Or whether any other laws should be introduced there, more peculiarly fitted to the circumstances of the province; and if any, then what laws should be so introduced: Or, if this detail be thought too troublesome for the Parliament to enter upon, and their informations concerning the state of the province should be deemed to be as yet too imperfect to enable them to go through such a business with propriety, then it is to be wished that an act of Parliament may be obtained, by which such a legislative power of making laws and ordinances for the good government of the province might be delegated to the governor and council, as has been already exercised by them by virtue of an instruction from the King alone. By such a delegated parliamentary authority, they may enquire into the state of the Canadian laws and customs already in force there, and may revise them and reduce them into writing, and enact such of them as shall be found beneficial to the province, and fit to be continued; and may introduce such parts of the laws of England, as they shall think to be for the advantage of the province; and likewise as occasion offers, make such other new laws and regulations as shall be necessary for the good government of it: And in so doing they will have a due regard to the heads of advice suggested by Mr. Attorney Yorke, and to such other intimations and instructions as the government shall think proper to communicate to them. And lest this legislative power should be abused or injudiciously executed by the governor and council, there might be a clause in the act of Parliament directing them to transmit these several laws

and ordinances to the King and Privy Council in England, to be by His Majesty in council allowed or disallowed, as his Majesty shall see cause. Only they should be in force till disallowed, and, if not disallowed within a certain time, as for instance two years, they should then be in force for ever, unless repealed by act of Parliament. Laws and ordinances founded on such a parliamentary authority will easily find obedience from the people, which it is to be feared no others will; and the judges of the province will carry them into execution with ten times as much spirit and confidence as if they were doubtful of their legal validity.

Suppose a Criminal in Canada to be guilty of an offence that is capital by the laws of England, but is not so by the laws of Canada that have hitherto been received, (a supposition that is no way difficult as the criminal law of England abounds with capital offences) in what manner shall such a man be punished, unless there is a parliamentary declaration determining the punishment that shall attend his crime? Could any lesser authority warrant the infliction of death for such a crime? Or would any judge chuse, though he should be sure of never being called to account for it, to pass such a sentence without the highest authority? But if the punishments of crimes be settled by authority of Parliament, whether immediately by the Parliament itself, or mediately by ordinances made by the governor and council of the province, by virtue of a legislative authority communicated to them by act of parliament, the judges will be under no other difficulty what punishments to inflict upon the several criminals, that come before them, than they are in Great Britain itself.

Some persons are of opinion, that the laws of Great Britain do at once take place in a conquered province, without any authoritative introduction of them, either by the King, or Parliament. But this opinion seems destitute of foundation, and is sufficiently refuted by the advice of the learned M[r] Yorke,[1] His Majesty's attorney-general, who has advised that the Canadians should be permitted to retain their own laws, relating to inheritances and the alienation of their real estates, which would be impossible without an act of Parliament for that purpose, if the whole System of the laws of England did ipso facto become the law of the province upon its being conquered, or ceded to the Crown. Indeed, the whole system of the laws of England, taken in the gross, and without a selection, would be by no means a blessing to the Canadians. The game-laws, the poor-laws, the fictions and subtleties in various sorts of actions and conveyances, the niceties arising from the doctrine of uses, and the tedious and operose instruments founded on them, would really be a great misfortune to them; and from their novelty and strangeness, would be thought to be a much greater. This doctrine therefore of the instant validity of the whole mass of the laws of England throughout the conquered Province cannot be true. And if the whole system of those laws is not valid there, then certainly no part of them can be so. For if they are, then who shall distinguish which of them are valid there and which are not?

It may therefore be concluded, as at first, that none of the laws of England are valid in the conquered province ipso facto by virtue of the conquest, or cession, without a positive introduction there by a sufficient authority: and this sufficient authority seems, for the reasons already mentioned, to be only the Parliament of Great Britain.

Settlement of the Revenue.

The next great difficulty that calls loudly for the interposition of Parliament, is the low state of the revenue of the province of Quebec. Under the French government this revenue amounted to about thirteen thousand pounds per annum, but is now sunk to less than three thousand. The cause of this is the change in the course of trade, by which means it falls

[1] See Report of Yorke and de Grey on the Civil Government of Quebec, p. 174.

out, that those taxes which produced the principal part of the revenue, now, though still in force, produce nothing at all. The principal of those taxes was a duty upon French wines, which were imported there from old France in great quantities. This single duty produced 8000l. a year; now it produces nothing, because no wines are allowed to be imported there from old France. Nor would it be replaced by an increase of the consumption of Spanish or Portuguese wines, supposing the tax might be construed to extend to those wines; for the Canadians do not like them, and will not drink them. From a like cause, another duty which formerly made a considerable part of the public revenue, which was a duty upon French brandies imported from old France, and French rums imported from the French West-India Islands, now produces nothing at all. From these causes the revenue is sunk so low that it is insufficient to defray the expence of the civil government, though the establishment of it is so very moderate. It is therefore become necessary, either for the treasury of England to issue a sufficient annual Sum to make good the salaries of the several officers of the government, or that some new tax should be imposed upon the inhabitants, in aid of those which by reason of these accidents have failed, sufficient for all the purposes of the government. If this latter method should be adopted, it is presumed that the authority of Parliament will be the proper power to have recourse to, that there may be no colour or pretence for contesting the legality of the taxes so imposed. This power also the Parliament may exercise, either immediately itself by imposing a tax upon the province of Quebec this very session, before the Parliament rises, or it may delegate to the governor and council a power to impose such taxes as they shall find necessary for the support of the government, subject, as above, to the disallowance of the King and Privy Council, in order to prevent abuses, and with proper clauses of restriction and appropriation of the money so raised, in order to prevent a misapplication of it, either by the Officers of the province, or at home.

If the Parliament should think proper itself to lay a tax upon the Province, information has been received from persons well acquainted with the state and trade of the province, that British spirits would be the commodity that could best bear a duty, and would produce the best revenue; that there are annually imported into the province about 250,000 gallons of these spirits, and that they might bear a duty of three-pence a gallon without hurting the trade, but not more; and this would produce about30001. a year.

The malicious and desperate enemies of an upright and popular Administration, may perhaps traduce such a measure as inconsistent with their late indulgent conduct with respect to the other American colonies in the late repeal of the stamp-act. But the difference of the cases is too striking to make such a calumny in the least degree formidable. The other American colonies have internal legislatures of their own, who have been permitted, ever since their first establishment, to be the assessors of all their internal taxes; and, as they had not abused this privilege with which they had been so long indulged, and further, as their exercising this privilege seemed to be no way prejudicial to the mother-country, it seemed to have been a harsh and ungracious measure in the Parliament, by the advice of the late ministry, to revive and exert a dormant and inherent right of taxing them; which however the whole Parliament, excepting a very few members of both houses, have highly declared themselves to be possessed of. But the Canadians have no such internal legislature, no such usage of taxing themselves by representatives of their own chusing. Unless therefore they have the singular privilege of not being liable to be taxed at all, they must be liable to be taxed either by the King alone, or by the King and Parliament; and the milder of these two opinions is, that they are taxable by the King and

Parliament. Those therefore who should promote the taxing them by authority of Parliament, would act like the truest friends to civil liberty, and with the same spirit of mildness and moderation that conducted them in the repeal of the stamp-act.

If it should be said, that the province of Quebec ought to have an assembly in the same manner as the other American colonies, and that the taxes ought to be imposed by the consent of such an assembly, it will be sufficient for the present purpose, and to support the measure here suggested of taxing them by authority of Parliament, to answer, that as yet no such assembly has been constituted; and till an assembly is erected, whether that time be short or long, the safest and mildest method of imposing taxes is to do it by authority of Parliament.

Of an Assembly

As to the erecting an assembly in that province, it is a measure which probably will not for some years to come be found expedient. If an assembly were now to be constituted, and the directions in the governor's commission, above alluded to, were to be observed, by which none of the members elected there are to be permitted to sit and vote in the assembly till they have subscribed the declaration against Popery, it would amount to an exclusion of all the Canadians, that is, of the bulk of the settled inhabitants of the province—[1] An assembly so constituted, might pretend to be a representative of the people there, but in truth it would be a representative of only the 600 new English settlers, and an instrument in their hands of domineering over the 90,000 French. Can such an assembly be thought just or expedient, or likely to produce harmony and friendship between the two nations? Surely it must have a contrary effect.

On the other hand, it might be dangerous in these early days of their submission, to admit the Canadians themselves to so great a degree of power. Bigotted, as they are, to the Popish religion, unacquainted with, and hitherto prejudiced against the laws and customs of England, they would be very unlikely for some years to come, to promote such measures, as should gradually introduce the Protestant religion, the use of the English language, of the spirit of the British laws. It is more probable they would check all such endeavours, and quarrel with the governor and council, or with the English members of the assembly, for promoting them. Add to

[1] This question arose in a very practical form in the island of Grenada, which, together with Canada, was transferred from France to England by the Treaty of 1763. It was referred to Attorney General Yorke for his opinion, in 1766. The case and opinion are summarised as follows:—"Case submitted to the Hon. C. Yorke with regard to Grenada, where the French residents have taken the oaths of allegiance, supremacy, and abjuration, but cannot make the declaration against transubstantiation. Of the 24 members composing the Assembly, they desire to have six chosen out of their own people; and of the 12 members in Council, they desire two; and one justice of the peace in each quarter, of which there are four; and they are now applying to the Administration to be indulged in these respects. In the Leeward Islands, Barbadoes, and Jamaica, they do not admit a person to be of the Council, Assembly, or a justice of the peace, but such as not only take the oaths of allegiance, supremacy, and abjuration (which all the French at Grenada have done), but also subscribe the declaration against transubstantiation: and in Grenada they follow the same rule. The questions submitted are—

"I. 'Can or ought the Act directing the test, made so long before the conquest of these countries, inhabited by Roman Catholics only, to be considered as a prohibitory law, excluding every Roman Catholic from any civil office in his own country? Or ought it to be considered as a law of Great Britain not extending to conquests?'

"II. 'Is it in the power of the King, on any good consideration, to dispense with the test against transubstantiation in his new subjects in these conquered countries, either for ever or for any certain time? Or can this test be dispensed with by Act of Parliament only?'

"Mr. Yorke's reply is written on the blank pages of the 'case' submitted to him, apparently by his own hand. He says that in the new conquests, ceded by the late treaty, it is matter of political judgment whether His Majesty will require it to be taken by all persons who may become members of the Assembly or Council, or be appointed justices of the peace; but that the statute does not extend to them. The treaty of peace stipulates only the free exercise and toleration of the Roman Catholic religion in the countries ceded by France. His Majesty is still the judge whether he will demand the test from persons employed in offices of trust, or in any function relating to Government, so as to exclude his new subjects from any share in it. French Papists will readily enough renounce the supremacy of the Pope, and disclaim a foreign ecclesiastical jurisdiction; but the test relates to a tenet of their religion and worship and therefore cannot in conscience be taken by them.

"It is mentioned that Canada was inhabited by 80,000 French Roman Catholics, and 200 or 300 English only." Calendar of Home Office Papers; 1766-1769, No. 403.

this, that they are almost universally ignorant of the English language, so as to be absolutely incapable of debating in it, and consequently must, if such an assembly were erected, carry on the business of it in the French language, which would tend to perpetuate that language, and with it their prejudices and affections to their former masters, and postpone to a very distant time, perhaps for ever, that coalition of the two nations, or the melting down the French nation into the English in point of language, affections, religion, and laws, which is so much to be wished for, and which otherwise a generation or two may perhaps effect, if proper measures are taken for that purpose. And further it may be observed, that the Canadians themselves do not desire an assembly, but are contented to be protected in the enjoyment of their religion, liberties, and properties, under the administration of his Majesty's governor and council. If, to give a proper stability to this mode of government, it is carried on by authority of Parliament, and is properly superintended, as no doubt it will be, by the wisdom of his Majesty's Privy-Council, they will think themselves extremely happy under it. The persons who most desire the immediate constitution of an assembly, are some of the six hundred English adventurers, who probably are ambitious of displaying their parts and eloquence in the characters of leading Assemblymen.

But if an assembly is to be constituted, even this too had better be done by act of Parliament than by the King's single authority, as it is no less than severing from the general body of his Majesty's dominions a particular part of them, with respect to the purposes of making laws and imposing taxes. Could the King, if he thought proper, and a particular county of England was to desire it of him, sever that county from the rest of England, and no longer summon any of its members to Parliament, but instead thereof constitute a little Parliament in that County itself, that should make laws and lay taxes for the inhabitants of that single county? It is presumed that he could not: and the erecting an assembly in a conquered province is an act of much the same nature. It is true indeed, that some of the American charters and assemblies owe their rise to this authority: but this was in the reign of the Stuarts, who were fond of extending their prerogative; and, on account of the inconsiderableness of the colonies at that time, these things were then unnoticed; so that they do not prove the strict legality of the practice. Since that time these charters have been put in practice by the colonies, and acquiesced in by the mother-country, and in some measure recognized in Parliament; and this usage, acquiescence and recognition, are in truth their best support.

But if an assembly is to be constituted, in which the Catholics or Canadians are to be admitted, (as in justice and reason they ought to be, if any assembly at all is to be erected) the authority of Parliament seems to be still more necessary to give validity to such a measure.

For the reasons that have been just now mentioned, it seems evident, that the measure of erecting an assembly in the province of Quebec is somewhat premature. How soon it will become expedient and proper, experience only can shew. But in the mean time, however short that time may be, it seems necessary to have recourse to the authority of Parliament for settling the government of the province, and removing the difficulties that obstruct the settlement in the three great articles of Religion, Law, and Revenue. It is therefore the humble request of all the gentlemen who have lately been appointed to the principal offices in the government of Quebec, to his Majesty's Ministers of State, that they would use their influence and endeavours to procure such an act of Parliament as they shall upon the whole matter think to be necessary, to remove the difficulties that have been stated, and to enable the said gentlemen to administer the government of that province in their several departments, with security to themselves, and advantage to the province.

ACTING GOVERNOR IRVING TO THE LORDS OF TRADE.[1]

Copy. QUEBEC 20th August 1766.

MY LORDS,

As the Courts of Justice are now sitting, I have an opportunity to observe the good Effects of the Additional Instruction,[2] which, by assuring to the Canadians the Priviledge of being Jurors, and of having Lawyers that can speak their own Language, has contributed very much to quiet their minds, not a little alarmed by the long Delay which the matters that Captain Cramahé was charged with, met with in London. All that to me seems wanting at present, is a permanency to the inferior Court, and an Augmentation of the Terms of its sitting. The Slowness of the Proceedings of the Superior Court, has rendered the inferior one of great Utility to the Publick, and the small Fees taken in it, have prevented the people from becoming the Prey of attornies. The Chief Difficulty that has occurred is what happens in appeals from it to the Superior Court; as the Proceedings are threatened to be reversed on Account of deviation from the English Form, without entering into the merits of the Cause, or the Reasons upon which the Judgment was founded: The Canadian Advocates must have been inspired to have been able in so short a time to comply with Forms to which they were all Strangers, especially as the Ordinance directing the Nature of Proceedings in that Court has never been published, on Account of the uncertaintv the Council was in, whether His Majesty would approve of what had already been done in these Matters or not.

Governor Murray had the Honor last Summer to transmit to your Lordships a Plan given by the Attorney General for the Administration of Justice, and agreable to that of Halifax. It appear'd to the Council rational and Simple. It is to be hoped the new Chief Justice will bring over full Instructions relative to these Matters.

As there are no Protestants residing in the distant parts of the Province, who are in any respect fit to be made Justices of the Peace, it would be very usefull, if a Latitude could be given to increase a little the Power of the Bailliffs in these places.

Some more certain Authority to the Judges of the Inferior Court to adhere to the Coutume de Paris in their Decisions would render the present System of administ'ring Justice easy to the people, and a certain, though moderate, method to introduce our Laws, as far as they are favorable to Liberty, into the Province. The Government here, tho' they wish to secure the People's Possessions, and the Peace of their Families by adhering to their Customs and Usages, relative to the tenure of their Lands, and their manner of Succession, are far from intending that the Judges should have the same arbitrary power of proceeding as the French Judges had; a Power, which is always dangerous, and which I am certain the Judges, named by Governor Murray for the inferior Court, are very far from aspiring after.

In order to expedite Business, as well as forward the levying the Duties ordered by His Majesty in Council, to be continued in this Province, an Additional Term has been found necessary, as you will see by an Ordinance,[3] which I have the honor to Enclose to your Lordships, as well as one proposed for regulating pilotage in the River Saint Lawrence; this last has not been published, as before next Season there will be sufficient time for your Lordships to signify either your Approbation or disapprobation of it; a Circumstance, that I could wish would attend every Ordinance, as appeals are always attended with Inconvenience.

---

[1] Canadian Archives Q 3, p. 249.
[2] See Ordinance of July 1st, 1766, and note to same, p. 172.
[3] See Ordinance of July 26th, 1766, p. 174.

I send you a Copy of the Attorney General's Report, relative to the Difficulties attending the levying the Duties[1] ordered by His Majesty in Council, to be continued in this Province.

I have the honor to be with much Respect,
My Lords,
Your Lordships most obedient humble Servant.

P. ÆMI[s] IRVING.

To the Right Honorable the Lords Commissioners for Trade and Plantations.

PETITION OF SEIGNEURS OF MONTREAL.[2]

Au Roy.

Les Seigneurs des terres et proprietaires des fiefs du district de Montréal en la province de Quebec, au pied du throne de Votre Majesté penetrés de la plus vive Reconnoissance, de toutes les marques de Bonté, dont il a plût à Votre Majesté, de les favoriser depuis qu'ils sont sous Votre Domination, Ozent prendre la Liberté, de lui présenter icy leurs très humbles actions de Grace en leurs Noms et Celuy de leurs tenanciers.

Le Soin vraiment paternel, que Votre Majesté n'a cessé d'apporter pour leurs Interets temporels, La Grace Signallée de posseder un Eveque, a excité dans le Cœur de tous les Nouveaux sujets les plus vifs sentiments de recconnoissance, D'amour et de fidelité envers Votre Majesté.

Ils Ne Sont pas moins sensibles à la derniere preuve de Votre tendresse, dont ils ont ressenty les gracieux effets dans la revoccation de L'acte des timbres.[3]

Ils Supplient Votre Gracieuse Majesté, qu'il leur soit Permis, de la remercier de leur avoir Donné pour Gouverneur L'honnorable Jacques Muray.. ils ozent esperer qu'elle voudra Bien leur Conserver, ce Digne Gouverneur, ses lumieres son Equitté sa prudence luy fournissent toujours des moyens efficaces pour maintenir les peuples dans la tranquillité et l'obeissance.

Les Marques de la Bonté d'un Roy, souvent réiterées en font toujours esperer de Nouvelles : c'est sur cela Qu'ils ozent luy Demander Deux graces, elles mettroient le Comble aux faveurs de Votre Majesté, et à leur Reconnoissance, & leur attachement.

La premiere, est la supression du Régisterre, dont les frais epuisent la Colonie sans quelle, en recoive Le moindre avantage.

La seconde est que tous les Sujets en cette province sans aucune Distinction de Religion soient admis a toutes les Charges sans autre Choix, que les talents et le meritte personnel, etre exclus par Etat d'y participer, n'est pas Etre membre de l'estat, s'ils en ressent l'humiliation, ils ne connoissent pas moins le prix d'une grace aussy Distinguée, pour laquelle Ils ne peuvent offrir que des Cœurs pleins d'Amour et de Recconnoissance, Leur Zele, leur attachement et leur fidelité en seront les preuves marquées dans tous les tems a venir

Perpetuellement, leurs discours, et leurs exemples tendront à maintenir leurs tenanciers dans les sentiments de la fidelité et soumission Qu'ils vous doivent, ils offriront sans cesse leurs prieres et leurs vœux pour la Gloire et la Conservation de Votre Majesté et de votre auguste famille.

Le Chv[r] D'ailleboust	Dailleboust De Caisy
D'Chambault	St. Ours
Lacorne	Montizambert
Ninerville	Blanau
Rouville	daudeguee

[1] This report is given in Canadian Archives, Q 3, p. 254. In the same volume will be found several other papers on this subject.

[2] Canadian Archives, Q 4, p. 31.

[3] Referring to Grenville's Stamp Act, passed in 1765 and which applied to Canada as well as to th other American colonies. It was repealed in March 1766.

Neveu	Lavalterie	
lefebvre	Boucherville	
Montenon	J. de Muy	
Normand	Chev. Hertel	
Linctot	Pierre Lesieu (r)	MS torn
Hertel	And. Barril	
Duchesny	Godfroy	
Duchesne	Normanvi (lle)	MS torn
Le Che[r] Ninerville	God. Tonnancou (r)	MS torn
Crosse	le febvre	
J. Courval	Desisles	
La Grenier (frenier ?)	Beaulac	
Crevier	L. Descheneaux.	
St. françois	J. Descheneaux.	
poisson	Gentilly.	

Endorsed:—Petition to The King from the Principal People of Montreal R/ 3[d] Febry 1767.

(Translation.)

To the King.

The Seigneurs of the lands and proprietors of the fiefs of the district of Montreal, in the province of Quebec, at the foot of Your Majesty's throne, filled with the deepest Gratitude for all the marks of Favour with which it has pleased Your Majesty to honour them, since they have been under Your Government, Dare to take the Liberty of here presenting to You their most humble supplications in their own Names and those of their tenants.

The truly paternal Care which your Majesty has never ceased to bestow on their temporal Interests, and the signal Favour of possessing a Bishop have roused in the hearts of all the New subjects the liveliest sentiments of gratitude, of love, and of fidelity toward Your Majesty.

They are no less sensible of the last proof of Your affection, of which they have experienced the beneficial effects, in the revocation of the stamp act.

They beg Your Gracious Majesty that they may be permitted to thank You for having given them as Governor, the honourable James Murray, they dare to hope that You will graciously continue to them this Worthy Governor whose clearsightedness, Equity and wisdom continually afford him efficacious means for maintaining the people in tranquillity and obedience.

The frequently repeated Marks of a King's Goodness, always give ground for the hope of fresh ones, and it is on this ground that they dare plead for two privileges. These would fill up the measure of your Majesty's favours, & of their gratitude & devotion.

The first is the supression of the Register, the expenses of which exhaust the Colony, without its receiving from it the least advantage.

The second is that all the subjects in this province without any Distinction of Religion may be admitted to any Office, the only basis of selection being that of capacity and personal merit. To be excluded by the State from participating in it, is not to be a member of the state. If they feel such a humiliation they would appreciate all the more the value of a favour equally marked, for which they can only offer their hearts full of love and gratitude. Their Zeal, their affection and their devotion shall be the signal proofs of it for all time to come.

Their precepts and their examples shall perpetually tend to maintain their tenants in the sentiments of fidelity and submission which they owe you, They will offer without ceasing their vows and their prayers for the Glory and Preservation of Your Majesty and your august family.

COMMISSION OF THE CHIEF JUSTICE.[1]

Quebec ss.

GEORGE THE THIRD by the Grace of God, of Great Britain, France, and Ireland, KING, Defender of the Faith, and so forth ; To our Trusty and well beloved WILLIAM HEY, Esquire, GREETING.

Commission to be Chief Justice of the province of Quebec

KNOW YE, that we having taken into our Royal Consideration, Your Loyalty, Integrity, and ability, Have, assigned, Constituted, and appointed, AND WE, do hereby assign, Constitute, and appoint, you, the said WILLIAM HEY, our Chief Justice of, and in our Province of Quebec in America ; To Enquire by the Oaths of honest and lawful men of the province aforesaid, and by other lawful ways, Methods, and means, by which you can or may the better Know, as well within liberties as without, of whatsoever Treasons, misprisions of Treason, Insurrections, Rebellions, Murders, Felonies, Homicides, Killings, Burglaries, Rapes of Women, Unlawful Congregations & Assemblies, words spoken, Misprisions, Confederacies, False Allegations, Trespasses, Riots, Routs, Escapes, Contempts, Falsities, Negligencies, Concealments, Maintenances, Oppressions, Champorties, Deceits, and other Misdoings, Offences, and Injuries whatsoever, as also of the accessaries thereto within the province aforesaid, as well within liberties as without, by whomsoever and howsoever had, done, perpetrated, or Committed, or which hereafter may happen to be done, perpetrated, or Committed, and by whom, to whom, when, where, and how; and of all other articles and Circumstances, the premises, or any of them, any wise Concerning : And the said treasons and other the premises to hear and determine, according to the law and Custom of that part of our Kingdom of Great Britain Called England, and of our said province of Quebec, hereafter to be made. THEREFORE WE Command that, at such certain days and places as you shall appoint, You make diligent inquiry of the premises ; and all and singular the premises you hear and determine ; and the same do and fulfil in form aforesaid, doing therein that which to Justice doth belong or appertain, according to the Law and Custom of that part of our Kingdom of Great Britain Called England, and of our said province of Quebec hereafter to be

Power to inquire of all treasons, felonies, and other offences ;

and the same to hear and determine according to the laws of England and the ordinances of the province hereafter to be made.

---

[1] Canadian Archives, Register of Commissions, from Department of Secretary of State.

The mandate to the Governor to appoint Wm. Hey as Chief Justice is dated Feb. 3rd and is as follows :—

"The King's Mandate to the Governor or Commander in Chief of the Province of Quebec, requiring Him to appoint William Hey, Esquire, Chief Justice of the s[d] Province.

George R.

Trusty and well beloved, We greet you well, Whereas We have taken into our royal consideration the loyalty, integrity, and ability of our trusty and well beloved William Hey, Esquire, We have thought fit, hereby, to authorize and require you forthwith to cause letters patent to be passed under the seal of our province of Quebec in America, constituting and appointing him the said William Hey, our Chief Justice of, and in our said province ; to have, hold exercise and enjoy the said office unto him the said William Hey, for and during our pleasure, and his residence within our said province, together with all and singular the rights, profits, privileges and emoluments unto the said place belonging in the most full and ample manner with full power and authority to hold the supreme courts of judicature, at such places, and at such times as the same may and ought to be held within our said province. And for so doing, this shall be your warrant. And so we bid you farewell.

Given at our Court at St. James' the 3[d] day of February 1766 in the sixth year of our Reign.

By His Majesty's command

(signed) H. S. CONWAY

To our trusty and well beloved James Murray, Esquire, our Captain General and Governor in Chief in and over our Province of Quebec in America ; and in his absence to the Commander in Chief of our said Province for the time being."

From copy in the Public Record Office. See also note p. 178.

made : Saving to us our Amerciaments and other things thereby to us belonging ; for we will Command all and every our Sheriffs or provost Marshal's of our province aforesaid : That at such certain days, and places as you our Chief Justice shall make known to him, them, or any of them, they cause to come then and there before you such and so many honest and lawful men of our said province as well within liberties as without, by whom the Truth of the matter may be the better Known and inquired of.

Power to deliver goals of prisoners therein confined.

And further, know ye That we have assigned, Constituted, and appointed, and by these presents, do assign, Constitute and appoint you, the said William Hey, our Goal of our Province aforesaid, of the prisoners therein hereafter to be to deliver. And, therefore we Command you that, at such Certain days & places as you shall appoint, you come to our Court-House of our said Province the Goal in our said province of the prisoners hereafter therein to be to deliver, doing therein what to justice doth, or may, belong or appertain, according to the Law & Custom of that part of our Kingdom of Great Britain called England, and of our said province of Quebec hereafter to be made ; saving to us our amerciaments and other things thereby to us belonging : For we will Command all and every our Sheriffs and provost Marshals of our said Province of Quebec that, at such Certain days and places as you our Said Chief Justice shall make known to him, them, or any of them, they Cause to Come then and there before you our said Chief Justice all the prisoners of the same Goal and their attachments.

Power to hear and determine all civil suits and actions, whether real, personal, or mixt, either between the King and a subject, or between subject and subject.

And further know ye That we have assigned, Constituted and appointed, and by these presents, do assign, Constitute and appoint, You, the said William Hey, Our Chief Justice of Our Supreme Court of Judicature of our said province of Quebec, to inquire by the oaths of honest and lawful men of the province aforesaid, and by other lawful ways, methods and means, by which you can or may the better Know, as well within Liberties as without, of all civil pleas, actions, and suits, as well real and personal, as mixed, between us and any of our Subjects, or between party and party, by whomsoever had, brought, sued and Commenced, and of all other articles and circumstances the premises, or any of them, any wise Concerning : and the said pleas, actions, and suits, and every of them, to hear and determine in manner and form aforesaid, doing therein that which to Justice doth belong and appertain according to the Laws and Customs of that part of our Kingdom of Great Britain Called England, and the Laws, Ordinances, Rules, and Regulations of our said province of Quebec, hereafter in that behalf to be Ordained and made. Therefore we Command you that, at such Certain Days and places, as you shall appoint, you make diligent inquiry of the premises ; and all and singular the premises to hear and determine in manner and form aforesaid, doing therein that which to justice doth belong or appertain according to the Law and Custom of that part of our Kingdom of Great Britain Called England, and the Laws, Ordinances, Rules, and Regulations, of our said province of Quebec hereafter in that behalf to be made : For we will Command all and every Our Sheriffs or provost Marshal of our province aforesaid that at such Days and places, as you our Said Chief Justice shall make Known to him, them, or any of them, they Cause to Come then and there before you, such and so many honest and lawful men of our said province, as well within liberties as without, by Whom the truth of the matter may be the better Known.

This Office to be held during the Kings pleasure and the Chief Justice's residence in the province.

To have, hold, and exercise the said Office of our chief Justice of and in our Said province of Quebec, for and during our Royal Will & pleasure and your Residence within our Said province ; Together with all and Singular the Rights, profits, free priviledges, and Emoluments to the said Office belonging, in as full and ample manner as any other Chief Justice of any of our provinces of America Hath heretoforeheld and Enjoyed, or of right ought to

have, hold, or Enjoy, the same, with full power and authority to hold the Supreme Courts of Judicature at such places and times as the same may or ought to be held within our said province.

IN TESTIMONY whereof we have Caused these our Letters to be made patent and the Great seal of our said province of Quebec, to be hereunto Affixed, and to be entered on record in one of the Books of patents in our Registers Office of Inrollments of the said province WITNESS Our Trusty and well beloved. The Honble Guy Carleton Esquire, OUR Lieutenant Governor and Commander in Chief in and over our said province of Quebec and the Territories thereon depending in America, at our Castle of Saint Lewis in our said City of Quebec, The Twenty-fifth Day of September in the Year of our Lord one Thousand seven hundred & Sixtysix, and in the Sixth Year of our Reign.

(L S) (Signed) GUY CARLETON

By the Lieutenant
Governor's Command.
(Signed) J GOLDFRAP
D. Sec^y

FIAT of the above Commission
Recorded in the Registers Office at Quebec the 25^th Day of September 1766

(Signed) J. GOLDFRAP,
D Reg^r

CARLETON TO SHELBURNE.[1]

QUEBEC 25^th Oct^r 1766.

My Lord!

I have the Honor of receiving your Lordship's Letter of the 9^th of August, with the Order of Council of the 8^th, which shall be punctually obeyed—[2]

* * * * * * * * * * * *

The Subject of the inclosed Remonstrance is another Matter I have to mention. Your Lordship will see by my Letter to the Lords of Trade, by the Minutes of Council, and by the Minutes of the Committee, that nothing has been done that required a Council, my calling a few Councellors, was meerly from prudential Reasons, and for

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 3, p. 261. Though Governor Murray had been recalled to England, April 1st, 1766, he was not for some time deprived of his office as Governor of Quebec. Hence Gen. Guy Carleton who succeeded him was at first appointed as Lieutenant Governor, under the following Commission :—
"George the Third, by the Grace of God, King of Great Britain, France, and Ireland, Defender of the Faith, and so forth ; To our trusty and well-beloved Guy Carleton, Esquire, Greeting :
"We, reposing especial trust and confidence in your loyalty, integrity, and ability, do, by these presents, constitute and appoint you to be our Lieutenant Governour of our province of Quebec, in America ; to have, hold, exercise, and enjoy the said place and office during our pleasure, with all rights, privileges, profits, perquisites, and advantages to the same belonging or appertaining.
"And further, in case of the death, or during the absence, of our captain general and governour in chief of our said province of Quebec, now, and for the time being, we do hereby authorize and require you to exercise and perform all and singular the powers and directions contained in our commission to our captain general and governour in chief, according to such instructions as he has already received from us, and such further orders and instructions as he, or you, shall hereafter receive from us.
"And we do hereby commend all and singular our officers, ministers, and loving subjects in our said province, and all others whom it may concern, to take due notice hereof, and to give their ready obedience accordingly.
"Given at our court at St. James's, the seventh of April 1766, in the sixth year of our reign.
"By his Majesty's command.
(Signed) H. S. CONWAY.
"Guy Carleton, Esquire, Lieutenant Governor of Quebec." A Collection of several Commissions and other Public Instruments, &c. by Francis Maseres. London : 1772. p. 122.
As this commission indicates, Carleton acted under the instructions given to Murray until his own appointment as Governor in Chief in 1768, when he received new instructions. In the meantime, however, several additions were made to the Council of Quebec, under the King's mandamus.
William Earl of Shelburne became Secretary of State for the Southern Department, July 13, 1766.

[2] A portion of this despatch, dealing with local troubles over trading privileges &c., is omitted.

private Information. As to the Members of Council, they themselves could have no Doubt who should have the Precedence, as the Case of M[r] Stuart doth prove; Hitherto I have been silent on that Subject, not that I doubt of the King's Intentions, but as I understand these Gentlemen are searching an Excuse to resign their Seats, and make a Noise: I shall give them Time to cool and Reflect, till Matter occurs that may require a Council. The great Leader of the intended Opposition is M[r] Mabane,[1] who followed the Army, as Surgeon's Mate into this Country; He hoping and believing this Government unsettled, is determined to make some considerable Agitation: I trust he will not succeed: Captain Cuthbert threatens me much with his Friends, says he was forced into the Council by Governor Murray on his Departure, much against his will; but now he is in, he will shew the World who has Friends, and who shall be turned out. I laugh and make no Answer. M[r] Walter Murray who has acted as a strolling Player in other Colonies, here as a Councellor; M[r] Mounier, an honest quiet Trader, who knows very little of our Language or Manners, like most of the Canadians, will sign, without Examination whatever their Acquaintance urge them to, and Lieutenant Colonel Irving who professes he signed this, and the Order of Council mentioned above, because his Friends desired him——

All these little Workings I look on as the natural Consequence of the late Tempest, which after a few Months settled Calm must insensibly subside and die away, in General His Majesty's Subjects here seem rather to want Instruction, than Reproof. To know clearly the King's Will, and to see it steadily pursued here, will, or I am much mistaken, soon occasion a quiet and dutiful Obedience, in Spite of the Opposition of a few self Interested Individuals,

I am with much Respect and Esteem
Your Lordships
Most Obedient Humble Servant

GUY CARLETON

Right Honorable Earl of Shelburne
One of His Majesty's principal Secretaries of State.

REMONSTRANCE OF MEMBERS OF COUNCIL.

Quebec Octo[r] 13[th] 1766.

To the Hon[ble] Brig[r] Gen[l] Guy Carleton Lie[t] Gov[r] of the Province of Quebec, & Brig[r] Gen[l] of His Majestys Forces &c.

We the underwritten Members of His Majesty's Council for the Province of Quebec, think it our indispensible duty to communicate to you our sense of the method lately adopted of calling together only a part of the Council: The bad consequences which may arise from Practice are manyfold; But as you are pleased to signifye to Us by Coll. Irving that it was accident, & not Intention, it is needless for us to enumerate them.

We would be wanting to ourselves, & Others in the same Circumstances if we did not remonstrate against an opinion lately insinuated, as if Mandamus's from Brittain suspended Appointments to the Council made by Gov[r] Murray. We apprehend his Commission & Instructions, by which he was authorized to constitute a Council & to make choi e of the Persons, to be to all Intents, & purposes, a Mandamus to each of Us, provided His Majesty did not disapprove of Us, when reported to Him by the Governour: The many Difficulties which for Two Years we had to encounter in a new Establishment for a Province under very peculiar circumstances, perhaps entitle us to some Reguard: At any Rate tho' His Majesty may have an undoubted Right to encrease the number of his Council by granting Mandamus's to whom He pleases, it is to be presumed that by so doing there is no Intention to deprive Us either of our Right

[1] Adam Mabane was a member of the first Council appointed by Governor Murray in 1764; the other members were Chief Justice Gregory, P. Emilius Irving, H. T. Cramahé, Walter Murray, Samuel Holland, Thos. Dunn and François Mounier.

to Precedence, or to a Seat in Council: A late event on the Departure of Gov^r Murray is a proof of the contrary.

If by the Constitution or Custom of the Colonys the number of the Council is restricted, Mandamus's are in that Case to be regarded only as an Order for the Admission of the Persons named therein, Provided there is a Vacancy.

If the Deference which we feel for every Manifestation of the Will of our Sovereign has prevented us from objecting to any person possessed of a Mandamus from being sworn into the Council, We apprehend that if the Council is at present, or hereafter may be restricted, The Councillor last admitted is to be considered as the Supernumerary.

We have the hon^r to be w^th the greatest respect
S^r y^r most obed^t h^ble Serv^ts.
(Signed) P. Æmi^s Irving
Wa^r Murray
Adam Mabane
Fr^s Mounier
James Cuthbert.

Endorsed: Copy ⊹ Remonstrance of L^t Col^l Irving, and other Members of His Majesty's Council at Quebec 13^th Oct^r 1766.
In Lieu^t Gov^r Carleton's, of the 25^th Oct^r 1766.

GOVERNOR CARLETON'S REPLY.

To Lieut^t Colonel Irving Major to the 15^th Regiment. M^r Walter Murray, M^r Adam Mabane Surgeon, M^r Francis Mounier Merchant, Captain James Cuthbert– –

Gentlemen

As Lieutenant Colonel Irving has signified to you, that the Part of my Conduct, you think worthy your Reprehension, happened by Accident, let him explain to you his Reasons for so doing, He had no authority from me– –

But that there may be no further Doubt, I hereby make known to you, that I both have and will, on all Matters which do not require the Consent of Council, call together such Councellors as I shall think best qualified to give me Information: and further, that I will ask the Advice and Opinion of such Persons, tho' not of the Council as I shall find Men of good Sense, Truth, Candor, and Impartial Justice; persons who prefer their Duty to the King and the Tranquility of His Subjects to unjustifiable Attachments, Party Zeal, and to all selfish mercenary views: After I have obtained such Advice, I will still direct as to me shall seem best for His Majesty's Service, and the Good of His Province committed to my Care– –

I further make Known to you, and for the first time I give an Opinion, that for the present His Majesty's Council consists of twelve Members; those named and appointed immediately by the King[1] have the Preference, next follow those appointed by Governor Murray till the Seats are all full:

---

[1] In the Instructions given to Governor Murray, in addition to certain ex-officio members, such as the Chief Justice and the Surveyor General of Customs, he was authorized to select and appoint eight other members to constitute the Council of the Province. In the Instructions given to Governor Carleton, however, the members of the Council were specifically named as appointed by the King. See p. 211. The following is a list of the members of Council at the end of 1766 with the dates of their admission :—
1764.
"August 13^th Paul Æmi^s Irving — Again swore in 24^th Sept^r 1766 by mandamus
Hector Theophilus Cramaché — dated 21^st June 1766, swore in again 24^th September 1766.
Samuel Hollandt.
Walter Murray, — Again swore in 24^th Sept^r 1766.
Adam Mabane— Ditto Ditto
Thomas Dunn— ditto ditto
Francis Mounier

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

You will be pleased to recollect, Gentlemen, that Mr Stewart, tho' sworn into Council after Mr Mounier, has by Virtue of the King's immediate Appointment constantly taken Place and Precedence of you all.

I must also remind you, that His Majesty's Service requires Tranquility and Peace in His Province of Quebec, and that it is the indispensable Duty of every good Subject, and of every honest Man, to promote so desirable an End.

(Signed). GUY CARLETON.

Endorsed : Answer to Lieut Col. Irving, Mr Walter Murray &c, Octr 1766.

CARLETON TO GAGE.[1]

Copy of a Letter from Major General Carleton to His Excellency General Gage, dated at Quebec 15th Febry 1767—

Sir

The Forts of Crown Point, Ticonderoga, and Fort George are in a very declining Condition, of which, I believe, Your Excellency is well informed ; should you approve of keeping up these Posts, it will be best to repair them as soon as possible. As you have been pleased to desire my Opinion of this Measure, I must freely say, that the more I consider the State of Affairs on this Continent,[2] more and stronger Reasons present themselves, and I am the more convinced, it is not only expedient, but indispensably necessary for the Interest of Great Britain, and His Majesty's Service, not only to keep these in good Repair, but to erect a proper Place of Arms near the Town of New York, and a Citadel in or near the Town of Quebec. These with temporary Works thrown up occasionally at the other Places of Landing and Embarking, will secure the Communication with the Mother Country, and will link these two Provinces so strongly together, as will add great security to both ; they will facilitate the Transport of ten or fifteen thousand Men in the Beginning of a War, from the one to the other, as the Circumstances require—

The natural and political Situation of the Provinces of Quebec and New York is such, as must for ever give them great Influence and Weight in the American System, therefore no Pains, Address, nor Expence too great to root out Faction or Party ; to establish Tranquility, and a firm Attachment to His Majesty's Government, at the same time it is equally essential to establish that security and Strength as can properly curb and overawe, should such ever arise, who by the Ties of loyal Subjects and honest Men, are not thoroughly bound to their Duty.

This Communication so established, will give Security to the King's Magazines, till then precarious, and doubtfull who may avail themselves of them ; will separate the Northern from the Southern Colonies, will afford an easy and advantagious Opportunity of transporting His Forces into any part of this Continent, and may prevent the greatest of all Inconveniencies, Delay and Loss of Time in the Beginning of a War.

Octr 10th James Goldfrap, by mandamus, dated 20th July 1764 again sworn in 24th September 1766.
ditto 31st Benjamin Price
1765.
June 26th Charles Stewart, S. G. by mandamus
1766.
June 14th James Cuthbert.
ditto 30th Thomas Mills, R. G.[r] by mandamus.
Sepr 25th William Hey C. J— * by mandamus

The above is a true List of the members of His Majesty's Council of the Province of Quebec with the Times of their being sworn in, taken from the Council Book Kept in my office.

* in the room of William Gregory, Esqr late Chief Justice, and struck out of the Council"

(Signed) Jas: Potts, D.C.C.

Endorsed—Copy of the List of Council of Quebec 1766

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 4, p. 100.

[2] Referring to the troubles which were developing in the American colonies.

The Walls of this Place have not been repaired since the Siege, which left many Holes in the Masonry, that will precipitate their Ruin if not soon repaired : I have not one Engineer in the Province to form an Estimate of the Repairs, or make any Alteration that may be immediately necessary.

(a true Copy)

H. T. CRAMAHE

Endorsed : Copy of a Letter from General Carleton to His Excellency General Gage, dated at Quebec, 25th Feby, 1767. In Lieut.-Governor Cramahe's Letter of the 9th Novr

SHELBURNE TO CARLETON.[1]

Whitehall 20th June 1767.

Lieut. Governor Carleton.

Sir,

Since my Letter of 26th May,[2] I have received your's of 28th March,[3] which I have had the Honor to lay before the King, & I have the Pleasure of confirming to you, His Majesty's gracious Approbation of your Conduct. The Rectitude of those Principles by which you have governed yourself, & your firm tho' dispassionate manner of Proceeding, if persevered in, cannot fail of giving due weight to your Administration, of allaying any remains of Faction which may not yet have subsided, & of putting an End to those Impediments which too often arise from private Views & personal Jealousies.

* * * * * * * *

As the right Administration of Government in Quebec is a matter of the greatest Importance to that Province, the Improvement of its Civil Constitution is under the most serious & deliberate consideration of His Majesty's Servants & principally of His Majesty's Privy Council. Every light which can be procured on this Subject, will be material as well as every Information which can tend to elucidate how far it is practicable and Expedient to blend the English with the french Laws in order to form such a System as shall at once be Equitable & convenient, both for His Majesty's Old and New Subjects, in order to the whole being confirmed & finally established by Authority of Parliament.

* * * * * * * *

I am &c[a]

SHELBURNE

Endorsed :—(N° 4) Dra[t] to Lieut-Gov[r] Carleton 20th June 1767.

CARLETON TO SHELBURNE.[4]

Quebec 25th Nov[r] 1767.

My Lord !

As Your Lordship informs me, that the Improvement of the Civil Constitution of Quebec is under the most serious and deliberate Consideration of His Majesty's Servants, and that any Light, which can be procured on that Subject, will be material, I shall endeavour to represent the true Situation of the Province, and add such Observations, as have occurred to me, with that Candor, which, I think, the King's Service requires, in Compliance with what your Lordship seems to desire, and least His Majesty's Servants, Employed in a Work of so great Importance, tho' of profound Knowledge and Judgment, for Want of having truly represented, to them, Objects at so great a Distance, and in themselves so different from what is to be found in any other of His Dominions, I say, least without a true Representation of Things, the Kings Service should not profit, as much as possible, of the great Abilities of His Servants—

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 4, p. 130. The omitted portions of this despatch refer to the Walker assault case and disputes with reference to the Indian Trade.

[2] Given in Q 4, p. 106.

[3] With reference to the Indian Trade ; given in Q 4, p. 111.

[4] Canadian Archives, Q 5-1, p. 260.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

I take for granted, that the natural Rights of Men, the British Interests on this Continent, and the securing the Kings Dominions over this Province, must ever be the principal Points in View, in forming it's Civil Constitution, and Body of Laws; And that the last, is the Foundation of all, without which, other schemes can be little better than meer Castles in the Air; it will naturally follow, I should first shew, How far this Foundation is, or is not firmly laid—

The Town of Quebec is the only Post, in this Province, that has the least Claim to be called a fortified Place; for the flimsy Wall about Montreal, was it not falling to Ruins, could only turn Musketry; it will be sufficiently accurate for the present Purpose, if this Town be considered as a good Camp for ten or twelve Battalions, whose Front is fortified by a Bastioned Rampart, faced with Masonry; built, for the most Part, upon a Rock; without Ditch or outwork: it's Profile, slight for a Fortress, is substantial for an Encampment, it's Parapet in very bad Order. The Flanks and Rear of this Encampment, in one thousand seven hundred and fifty nine, were closed partly by a thin Wall, the rest by great Stakes, now carried away, or rotten; these ran along the Heigths and Precipices at a little Distance from the River St. Lawrence, the Bason, and River St. Charles, so as to leave a Passage between this Line and these Waters. With a Number of Troops sufficient for this Post, those Flanks and Rear might in a little Time be secured, and guarded so, as to reduce an Enemy to form his Attack in Front, but in Proportion as the Numbers fall short, the Danger increases, of being surrounded and Stormed with little ceremony: especially when this Line is open in many Places, as at present.

The King's Forces in this Province, supposing them compleat to the Allowance, and all in perfect Health, Rank and File, would amount to sixteen hundred and twenty seven Men, The King's old subjects in this Province, supposing them all willing, might furnish about five hundred Men, able to carry Arms, exclusive of his Troops: that is supposing all the King's Troops and old Subjects collected in Quebec: with two Months hard Labour, they might put the Works in a tolerable State of Repair, and would amount to about one third of the Forces necessary for it's Defence.

The new Subjects could send into the Field, about eighteen thousand Men, well able to carry Arms; of which Number, above one half have already served, with as much Valor, with more Zeal, and more military Knowledge for America, than the regular Troops of France, that were joined with them.

As the common People are greatly to be influenced by their Seigneurs, I annex a Return of the Noblesse of Canada,[1] shewing with tolerable Exactness, their Age, Rank, and present Place of Abode, together with such Natives of France, as served in the Colony Troops so early in Life, as to give them a Knowledge of the Country, an Acquaintance and Influence over the People, equal to Natives of the same Rank; from whence it appears, that there are in France, and in the French Service, about one hundred Officers, all ready to be sent back, in Case of a War, to a Country they are intimately acquainted with, and with the Assistance of some Troops, to stir up a People accustomed to pay them implicit Obedience. It further shews, there remain in Canada, not many more than seventy of those, who ever had been in the French Service: not one of them in the King's Service, nor one who, from any Motive whatever, is induced to support His Government and Dominion: Gentlemen, who have lost their Employments, at least, by becoming His Subjects, and as they are not Bound by any Offices of Trust or Profit, we should only deceive ourselves by supposing, they would be active in the Defence of a People, that has deprived them of their Honors, Privileges, Profits and Laws, and in their Stead, have introduced much Expence, Chicannery, and Confusion, with a Deluge of new Laws unknown and unpublished. Therefore all Circumstances considered, while Matters continue in their present State, the most we may Hope for from the Gentlemen, who remain in the Province, is a passive Neutrality on all Occasions, with a respectful Submission to Government, and Deference for the King's Commission in whatever Hand it may be lodged; this they almost to a Man have persevered in, since my Arrival, notwithstanding much Pains have been taken, to

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 5-1, p. 269. This is printed in full in the Report on Canadian Archives for 1888, p. 44.

engage them in Parties, by a few, whose Duty, and whose Office should have taught them better. This Disposition the French Minister seems to have foreseen, as appears by Orders calculated to draw them from Canada into France, well knowing that such as remained, were bound by Duty and Honor to do nothing against their Allegiance to the King, under whose Government they live, whereas those, who go to France, are to all Intents and Purposes Officers in the French Service, and liable to be sent on any Service.

For these Reasons, I imagine, an Edict was published in 1762. Declaring, that notwithstanding the low State of the King's Finances, the Salary of the Captains of the Colony Troops of Canada should be raised from four hundred and fifty Livres, the Establishment at which their Pay was fixed at first, to six hundred Livres a Year, to be paid quarterly, upon the Footing of Officers in full Pay, by the Treasurer of the Colonies, at the Quarters assigned them by His Majesty in Touraine, and that such of them, as did not repair thither, should be struck off, the King's Intentions being, that the said Officers should remain in that Province, untill further Orders, and not depart from thence without a written Leave from the Secretary of State for the Marine Department.

A few of these Officers have been sent to the other Colonies, but the greater Part still remain in Touraine and the Arrears due to those, who have remained any Time in this Country, are punctually discharged, upon their Emigration from hence, and Obedience to the abovementioned Injunction.

By the Secretary of State's Letter, a certain Quanty of Wine, Duty free, is admitted to enter the Towns, where these Canadian Officers Quarter, for their use, according to their several Ranks.

Having arrayed the Strength of His Majesty's old and new Subjects, and shewn the great Superiority of the Latter, it may not be amiss to observe, that there is not the least Probability, this present Superiority should ever diminish, on the Contrary 'tis more than probable it will increase and strengthen daily: The Europeans, who migrate never will prefer the long unhospitable Winters of Canada, to the more chearful Climates, and more fruitful Soil of His Majesty's Southern Provinces: The few old Subjects, at present in this Province, have been mostly left here by Accident, and are either disbanded Officers, Soldiers, or Followers of the Army, who, not knowing how to dispose of themselves elsewhere, settled where they were left at the Reduction; or else they are Adventurers in Trade, or such as could not remain at Home, who set out to mend their Fortunes, at the opening of this new Channel for Commerce, but Experience has taught almost all of them, that this Trade requires a Strict Frugality, they are Strangers to, or to which they will not submit; so that some, from more advantagious Views elsewhere, others from Necessity, have already left this Province, and I greatly fear many more, for the same Reasons, will follow their Example in a few Years; But while this severe Climate, and the Poverty of the Country discourages all but the Natives, it's Healthfulness is such, that these multiply daily, so that, barring a Catastrophe shocking to think of, this Country must, to the end of Time, be peopled by the Canadian Race, who already have taken such firm Root, and got to so great a Heigth, that any new Stock transplanted will be totally hid, and imperceptible amongst them, except in the Towns of Quebec and Montreal.

'Twas partly from these Considerations, as well as from those mentioned in my Letter of the 15th February[1] last to the Commander in Chief, a Copy of which I inclosed to Your Lordship, that I recommended the building of a Citadel within the Town of Quebec, that the Troops might have a Post capable of being defended by their Numbers, till Succour could be sent them from Home, or from the neighbouring Colonies; for should a French War surprise the Province in it's present Situation, the Canadian Officers sent from France with Troops, might assemble such a Body of People, As would render the King's Dominion over the Province very precarious, while it depends on a few Troops, in an extensive Post, open in many Places. A proper Citadel once erected, the Situation of Things will be greatly changed, the King's Enemies, who would attempt to disturb this Province, must hazard a larger Stake, and the Chances against them

[1] See Carleton to Gage; p. 195.

will be very considerably augmented; Greater Preparations must be made, which must give an Alarm at Home, a greater Number of Troops must be sent, with a Train of Artillery for a Siege, and a large Quantity of Ammunition, and Provisions, with a Fleet of Transports, and Ships of War to protect and assist in the different Operations, whose Success may be uncertain, but which, at all Events, must give Time for a Superior Squadron to follow, and catch them in the River, as well as to the Troops and Militia from the neighbouring Provinces to pour into this; a Work of this Nature is not only necessary as Matters now stand, but supposing the Canadians could be interested to take a Part in the Defence of the King's Government, a Change not impossible to bring about, yet Time must bring forth Events that will render it essentially necessary for the British Interests on this Continent, to secure this Port of Communication with the Mother Country; as might easily be proved, were they not too remote for the present Purpose.

Inclosed is the Plan for such a Citadel, as I think, would answer all the present and future Purposes of Great Britain, tho', if I am not mistaken, Captain Gordon the Engineer has already transmitted Home one more detailed, with a Calculation of the Expence necessary for it's Construction.

I am with much Respect and Esteem

Your Lordship's

Most Obedient Humble Servant

GUY CARLETON

The Earl of Shelburne One of
His Majesty's principal Secretaries

RESOLUTION OF PRIVY COUNCIL AS TO INFORMATION REQUIRED CONCERNING THE PROVINCE OF QUEBEC.[1]

AT THE COURT OF ST. JAMES'S

the 28th, Day of August, 1767.

Present

THE KING'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY.

Lord Chancellor	Viscount Townshend
Lord President	Mr Secry Conway
Earl of Shelburne.	Sir Edwd Hawke.

Whereas there was this day read at the Board a Report from the Rt. Honble, the Lords of the committee of Council for Plantation Affairs dated this day in the words following vizt.

"The Lords of the Committee having this day taken into their consideration a Draught of Instructions prepared by the Board of Trade for establishing courts of Judicature in the Province of Quebec and transmitted to this Committee on the 24th June 1766—[2] Their Lordships upon full consideration of the sd Draught of Instructions, are of Opinion that the same is so general, and so unsupported by any specific or particular proof of any Grievances in Judicature, to which any particular and effectual Reform or Remedy can be applied (except what has already been given) and especially as since

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 4, p. 327.

[2] The letter from the Board of Trade transmitting this draught is given in Can. Archives, Q 3, p. 171, but the instructions do not accompany it. According to the letter the instructions require the Governor to establish courts of justice "conformable to the Plan proposed by us in our Report to your Lordships of the 2nd September 1765, with such Variations as are suggested in the Report of the Attorney and Solicitor General, annexed to your Lordships Order of the 13th of last month." The Report of Sept. 2nd is also missing see note, p. 171 For the Report of the Attorney and Sclicitor General, see p. 174.

the return of Genl. Murray, no Govr or locum tenens, or any of your Maty's law officers, have represented in their correspondence Gravamens arising to the subjects in the Province from any defects in the state of Judicature as it at present exists (which had any material ones existed it was their Duty to do, and they certainly would have done) except a Paragraph in a Letter from Col. Irving, dated 20th Augt. 1766.—[1] Viz: "all that to me seems wanting at present is a permanency to the inferior Courts and a more ample authority for the Judges of it to adhere to the Coutumes de Pais a defect if its subsists, so concisely & unexplicitly stated is not to be understood so as to found a Judgement of the Remedy to be applied, that the Lords of the committee cannot without further Information, advise your Majesty to approve thereof, and order the same to be carried into execution.—But as their Lordships are truly sensible of your Majesty's Royal constitutional and paternal Regard for all and every part of Your Majestys Dominions and Your Subjects inhabiting therein, the Committee do after the most serious & mature deliberation on the subject referred by your Majesty to them for their advice thereupon, submit as their humble advice to your Maty. That in order to amend any defects in the present State of Judicature in the Province of Quebec (if any such subsists) it is proper and absolutely necessary after a competent experience now had of the State of the Province so particularly composed of English and Canadian Subjects, and of the Judicature and administration of Justice now subsisting, to obtain from Your Majesty's Servants there, on whose information alone your Majesty's Servants (there, on whose information alone your Majesty's Servants*) in this Kingdom can rely with any reasonable degree of confidence, precise, solemn & authentic Information of the Defects if any that are now existing, together with the Remedies, Reforms, Additions, or Alterations which they would propose for your Majesty's Royal consideration, that so your Majesty's Servants here may be enabled to advise your Majesty on the best Light that can be obtained, it being, as the Lords of the Committee conceive, unwise and Dangerous to the Province to frame or reform Laws in the Dark, and upon speculation only, and for the purpose of obtaining such necessary Information on so serious and important a subject.—Their Lordships humbly submit to your Majesty, to order your now Govr of the said Province, or his locum tenens, with the advice and assistance of the Council, the Chief Justice and Attorney Genl. of your Majesty's Province, and taking such other assistance as shall be thought necessary to report to your Maty.

1st "Whether any and what defects are now subsisting in the present state of Judicature."

2d "Whether the Canadians in particular are, or think themselves aggrieved according to the present administration of Justice. Wherein and in what respects together with their Opinions of any alterations, additions or amendments that they can propose for the General Benefit of the said Province, and that such Alterations or Amendments for the clearer apprehension thereof be transmitted in form of Ordinance, but not passed as such, and that such Report be returned signed by your Majesty's Govr or locum tenens the said Chief Justice & Attorney Genl. But if they should not concur, the Person or Persons differing in opinion be required to report the difference of his opinion, together with his reasons for such difference of Opinion fully and at large. And that a fit and proper Person be sent with such Instructions and to bring back such Report for the most convenient dispatch, and who being properly recommended to the said Officers may be enabled to explain any difficulties, if any such should arise from the said Report.

His Majesty this day took the said Report into Consideration and was pleased with the advice of His privy Council to approve thereof and to order, that the Right honble the Earl of Shelburne, one of His Majesty's principal Secretaries of State do give the necessary directions for carrying into execution what is proposed therein to be done.

---

*The words in parenthesis seem to be a repetition.

[1] See p. 187.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

SHELBURNE TO CARLETON.[1]

WHITEHALL Dec. 17. 1767.

GOVERNOR OF QUEBEC.

Sir,

His Majesty having been pleased to order that I should give the necessary directions for carrying into execution the intentions of an order of His Majesty's Council (which I have already transmitted to you) dated the 28th day of August 1767,[2] relative to certain supposed defects in the present state of Judicature of the province of Quebec; I am therefore to signify to you His Majesty's pleasure, that you, taking to your Assistance the Chief Justice & Attorney Genl. of Quebec, together with Maurice Morgan[3] Esqr the Bearer of this Letter, & advising with such other intelligent & well-instructed persons as you shall judge proper, do make full & accurate enquiry into this matter, so that having obtained complete & authentic information of the present State of Judicature in the Province of Quebec, you may be enabled to give your opinion of any Reform or Amendment that may be thought necessary in the Form of Ordinances to be transmitted here, for the consideration of His Majesty's Privy Council, from which Ordinances, when completed, you are, with the advice and assistance of the Council of Quebec, to form a report[4] for His Majesty's Consideration; and whereas I am directed to nominate a fit & proper person to carry out the necessary Orders for this purpose, who may confer with you and the other persons named, with full confidence upon the general subject of these orders, to the end that, acquainting himself with the reasons & motives upon which any reform shall be proposed, he may upon his return explain to His Majesty's Ministers & Council any difficulties which may arise thereupon; I have accordingly recommended to His Majesty Maurice Morgan Esqr as a person every way qualified for this business: and I request you will favour him with your good Offices, Protection, & Assistance in the execution of his Trust, that being furnished with every light that your experience may have acquired, he may, upon his return with your Report, be able to fulfill, as completely as possible, the intention of his appointment.

I am &c.

SHELBURNE

CARLETON TO SHELBURNE.[5]

QUEBEC 24th Decr 1767.

MY LORD!

To conceive the true State of the People of this Province, so far as the Laws and Administration of Justice are concerned, and the Sensations, they must feel, in their present Situation, 'tis necessary to recollect, they are not a Migration of Britons, who brought with them the Laws of England, but a Populous and long established Colony, reduced by the King's Arms, to submit to His Dominion, on *certain Conditions*: That their Laws and Customs were widely Different from those of England, but founded on natural Justice and Equity, as well as these; That their Honors,

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 4, p. 325.

[2] See p. 199.

[3] The nature of Morgan's mission may be gathered from the paper which precedes. On the date of this letter Shelburne wrote to Morgan, acquainting him with the nature of the steps taken to obtain an adequate report on the administration of law in the Province of Quebec. He refers to the necessity "to send over to Quebec for more convenient dispatch a fit & proper person to carry our instructions for this purpose, and to bring back such Report, and who being properly recommended to the Officers may be enabled to explain such difficulties if such should arise from the said report;" He is informed that he has been selected for this mission and that he is to set out immediately for Quebec, and while there, "to acquaint yourself in the fullest manner possible, of everything relative to the general State and condition of Canada." Morgan arrived in Canada Aug. 22nd, 1767; was courteously received, and reported to Shelburne from time to time.

[4] For the draught of this report prepared by the Attorney General, see p. 228.

[5] Canadian Archives, Q 5-1, p. 316.

Property, and Profits, as well as the King's Dues, in a great Measure Depended upon them. That, on the Mutation of Lands by sale, some special Cases excepted, they established Fines to the King, in Lieu of Quit Rents, and to the Seigneur, Fines and Dues, as his Chief Profits, Obliging him to grant his Lands at very low Rents—

This System of Laws established Subordination, from the first to the lowest, which preserved the internal Harmony, they enjoyed untill our Arrival, and secured Obedience to the Supreme Seat of Government from a very distant Province. All this Arrangement, in one Hour, We overturned, by the Ordinance of the Seventeenth of September One Thousand seven hundred and sixty four, and Laws, ill adapted to the Genius of the Canadians, to the Situation of the Province, and to the Interests of Great Britain, unknown, and unpublished were introduced in their Stead: A Sort of Severity, if I remember right, never before praticed by any Conqueror, even where the People, without Capitulation, submitted to His Will and Discretion.

How far this Change of Laws, which Deprives such Numbers of their Honors, Privileges, Profits, and Property, is conformable to the Capitulation of Montreal, and Treaty of Paris: How far this Ordinance, which affects the Life, Limb, Liberty, and Property of the Subject, is within the Limits of the Power, His Majesty has been pleased to Grant to the Governor and Council: How far this Ordinance, which in a Summary Way, Declares the Supreme Court of Judicature shall Judge all Cases Civil and Criminal by Laws unknown and unpublished to the People, is agreable to the natural Rights of Mankind, I humbly submit; This much is certain, that it cannot long remain in Force, without a General Confusion and Discontent—

To prevent some of the Misfortunes that must accrue, the inclosed Draft of an Ordinance[1] was prepared, to be laid before the Council, but when I reflected on the many Difficulties, that would still remain, I thought it more advisable, to leave those important Matters, as I found them, till His Majesty's Pleasure was known thereon—

To shew more fully the Extent of these Alterations, several Months ago I directed an Abridgment of the Laws of Canada, in Force on our Arrival, to be drawn up, and at the same Time, desired the Chief Justice and Attorney General to give me their Opinion upon the Mode at present in Practice: This I thought absolutely necessary, to shew the true state of these Matters, Holding it of Great Importance to the King's Service, that all cause of great or general Discontent should be removed and prevented.

A few Disputes have already appeared, where the English Law gives to one, what by the Canadian Law would belong to another; A Case of this Sort, not easy to determine, lies at present in Chancery; if decided for the Canadian, on the Principle, that Promulgation is necessary to give Force to Laws, the Uniformity of the Courts of Justice thereby will be still further destroyed, Chancery reversing the Judgments of the Supreme Court, as that Court reverses those of the Common Pleas; the People notwithstanding continue to regulate their Transactions by their Ancient Laws, tho' unknown and unauthorised in the Supreme Court, where most of these Transactions would be declared Invalid—

So short sighted are Men, that although these few Instances manifest the Difference of the old and new Law, and give some uneasiness to the Parties, yet I have met with only one Canadian, who sees this great Revolution in it's full Influence, but when Time brings forth Events, which shall make known to the Canadians, that their Modes of Inheritance are totally changed, and other Alterations, which affect the Property and Interest of every Family in the Province, the Consternation must become General: The present great and universal Complaint arises from the Delay, and Heavy Expence of Justice; formerly the King's Courts sat once a Week at Quebec, Montreal and Three Rivers: From these lay an Appeal to the Council, which also sat once a Week, where Fees of all Sorts were very low, and the Decisions immediate; At present the Courts sit three Times a Year at Quebec, and twice a Year at Montreal, and have introduced all the Chicanery of Westminster Hall into this impoverished Province, where few Fortunes can bear the Expence and Delay of a Law Suit; The People are thereby deprived of the Benefits of the King's Courts of Justice, which rather prove

[1] See "Draft" which follows this letter.

Oppressive and ruinous than a Relief to the Injured ; This, with the Weight of Fees in General, is the daily Complaint, not but a great deal might be said of the Inferior Administrators of Justice, very few of whom have received the Education requisite for their Office, and are not endowed with all the Moderation, Impartiality, and Disinterestedness that were to be wished—

The most advisable Method, in my Opinion, for removing the present, as well as for preventing future Evils, is to repeal that Ordinance,[1] as null and void in it's own nature, and for the present leave the Canadian Laws almost entire ; such Alterations might be afterwards made in them, as Time and Occurrences rendered the same advisable, so as to reduce them to that System, His Majesty should think fit, without risking the Dangers of too much Precipitation : or else ; such Alterations might be made in the old and those new Laws Judged necessary to be immediately introduced, and publish the whole as a Canadian Code, as was practised by Edward the First after the Conquest of Wales—

For a more expeditious and easy Administration of Justice, a Judge should reside at each of the three Towns of Quebec, Montreal, and Three Rivers, with a Canadian Assistant, to sit at least once a Month ; It seems to me no less Essential, that none of the Principal Officers of Government and Justice, neither Governor, Judge, Secretary, Provost Martial, or Clerk of the Council should receive Fee, Reward or Present from the People, on Pain of the King's Displeasure, tho' an Equivalent should be allowed them by Way of Salary, and that the inferior Officers be restrained to the Fees authorised under the French Government, in order to remove the present Reproach, that our English Justice, and English Offices are calculated to drain the People of the little Substance they have left, as well as to serve as a Barrier to secure the King's Interests, at this Distance from the Throne, from the pestilential Dangers of Avarice and Corruption, for Ages to come.

[illegible]-What Salaries may be necessary to induce Gentlemen of the Law, of Integrity, and Abilities, with a knowledge of the French Language, to come into this Country, I cannot tell ; such Characters however are more indispensably necessary in this, than in any other of the King's Provinces, for here, every Fault and Error of the Man becomes a national Reproach ; But Men of the Stamp of our present Chief Justice and Attorney General[2] not being allways to be met with, if unexceptionable Characters, such as above described, cannot be procured, it will be better for the Province, to be satisfied with any Men of sound Sense and Probity, it can afford, who with good Intentions, and the Advice and Assistance of these two Gentlemen, may prove of more Service, than an Ignorant, greedy, or Factious set—

I could almost Venture to promise, that in a little Time, the Provincial Duties may pay all the Officers necessary for Government and the Administration of Justice, on the Footing I propose, of procuring Persons properly Qualified without Fees, together with all necessary extraordinary Expences, (I except however sine cure Salaries, and all public Works,) without giving the least Discontent ; The Canadians in General, particularly the Gentlemen, greatly disapprove of the Verdict given last year against the Crown, on the Trial for the Duties, and both Canadian and English Merchants, the Colonists excepted, would have fixed the Rates in the Scheme I inclosed to your Lordship in my Letter[3] (N° 22) higher, than I thought Judicious for the first Essay ; These Things I thought proper to mention at present, least the Œconomy, necessary at Home, might be an Objection to the Arrangements essential to the King's Service, and the Interests of Great Britain—

I am with much Respect and Esteem
Your Lordship's
Most Obedient
Humble Servant
GUY CARLETON

The Earl of Shelburne One of
His Majesty's Principal
Secretaries of State—

[1] The Ordinance of 17th Sept. 1764. See p. 149.

[2] Wm. Hey and Francis Maseres.

[3] The reference is to Carleton's letter to the Treasury, Dec. 10th, 1767, in which was enclosed a table of proposed duties, expenses, &c. See Canadian Archives Q 5-1, p. 300, for the letter, and pp. 306-315, for the tables.

DRAUGHT OF AN ORDINANCE RELATING TO FRENCH LAND TENURES [1]

An Ordinance for Continuing and Confirming the Laws and Customs that prevailed in this Province in the Time of the French Government concerning the Tenure, Inheritance, and Alienation of Lands.

Whereas from the extensive Words used in the great Ordinance of this Province dated the 17th Day of Sept^r in the Year of Our Lord 1764, intitled, *An Ordinance for regulating and establishing the Courts of Judicature, Justices of the Peace, Quarter Sessions, Bailiffs, and other Matters relative to the Distribution of Justice in this Province*, by which the two principal Courts of Judicature erected thereby in this Province are impowered and Directed, the one of them to hear and determine all Criminal and Civil Causes agreable to the Laws of England and to the Ordinances of this Province, and the other to determine Matters of Property above the Value of ten Pounds agreable to Equity, having Regard nevertheless to the Laws of England, and an Appeal is allowed from this latter Court, in Cases wherein the Matter in Contest is of the Value of twenty Pounds, and upwards to the former Court which is strictly injoined to proceed according to the Laws of England and the Ordinances of this Province, as aforesaid, certain Doubts have arisen, and may arise, that in Consequence thereof, the Rules of Inheritance of Lands and Houses in this Province, and the Terms and Conditions of the Tenures thereof, and the Rights, Privileges, Profits and Emoluments thence arising either to the King's Most Excellent Majesty, or to divers of His said Majesty's Subjects that are owners of Lands in the said Province, were in the whole or in Part abolished, and the Laws and Customs of England relating to the said Points at once introduced in their Stead: which great and sudden Alteration of the Laws concerning these important Subjects would not only be in no wise useful to the said Province but by unsettling Mens antient and accustomed Rights and reasonable Expectations Founded thereon, would be attended with innumerable Hardships and Inconveniences to the Inhabitants thereof, and produce a general Confusion. In Order therefore to prevent these Evils, and to quiet the Minds of the Inhabitants with Respect to them, It is Ordained and Declared by the Lieutenant Governor of this Province, by and with the Advice and Consent of the Council of the same, that all the Laws and Customs that prevailed in this Province in the Time of the French Government at or immediately before the Time of the Conquest thereof by the Arms of Great Britain concerning the following Points: to Wit, Concerning the Tenures of Lands in this Province, both such as were held immediately of the Crown, and such as were held of Subjects, and the Terms and Conditions of such Tenures; and concerning the Rights, Privileges, and Preeminences annexed to any of the said Tenures, and the Burthens, Duties, and Obligations to which they were Subject, and Concerning the Inheritance and Succession to the said Lands upon the Death of any of the Proprietors thereof; and Concerning the Forfeiture, Confiscation, Reannexing or reuniting to the Demesne of the Lord, Escheat, Reversion, or other Devolution whatsoever of any of the said Lands, either to the King's Majesty or any of His Majesty's Subjects of whom they are held; and Concerning the Power of Devising, or Bequeathing, any of the said Lands by a Last Will and Testament; and Concerning the Power of Alienating the same by the Proprietors thereof in their Life Time; and Concerning the Power of Limiting, Mortgaging, Hypothecating, or any Way incumbering, or affecting, any Lands in the said Province; shall continue in full Force and Vigor untill they are changed in some of these Particulars by Ordinances made for that Purpose and expressly mentioning such Changes and setting forth in a full and distinct Manner the Laws introduced in the stead of those which shall be so changed or abolished, to the End that all the Inhabitants of this Province, Canadians as well as English, may fully understand and be made acquainted with the said new Laws that shall be so introduced, any Laws,

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 5-1, p. 323.

Customs, or Usages of England, or any Ordinances of this Province, to the Contrary hereof in any Wise Notwithstanding—

Also the said French Laws and Customs hereby Continued and Confirmed shall be deemed and taken to have continued without Interruption from the Time of the Conquest of this Country by the British Arms to the present Time; any former Ordinance, or Ordinances, of this Province to the contrary thereof in any Wise Notwithstanding.

And further this Ordinance shall extend not only to all Lands in this Province held immediately of the Crown by Grants made by the French King before the Conquest of this Country, and to all Lands held under these immediate of the Crown, who are commonly called *Seigneurs*, by Grants made by the said Seigneurs to inferior Tenants or Vassals, before the said Conquest, but likewise to such Lands as have been granted by the said Seigneurs to the said inferior Tenants since the said Conquest, and likewise to all such Lands as shall be granted hereafter by the said Seigneurs to the said inferior Tenants or Vassals; all which said Grants from the said Seigneurs to the said inferior Tenants, or Vassals, both these that shall hereafter be made, and those that have been made already, shall be subject to the same Rules, Restrictions, and Conditions, as were lawfully in Force Concerning them in the Time of the French Government at, or immediately before, the Time, of the said Conquest of this Province by the British Arms. But this Ordinance shall not extend to, or any Way affect, any new Grants of Land in this Province made by the King's Majesty since the said Conquest, or hereafter to be made by his said Majesty; but the Laws and Rules relating to such Royal Grants shall be the same as if this Ordinance had not been made.

Given by the Hon^ble^ Guy Carleton Lt. Governor and Commander in Chief of the Province of Quebec, Brig^r^ Genl. of His Majesty's Forces &c &c in Council at the Castle of St. Louis in the City of Quebec on the Day of in the Year of His Majesty's Reign and in the Year of our Lord 176

CARLETON TO SHELBURNE.[1]

QUEBEC 20^th^ Jan^ry^ 1768

My Lord!

In my Letter[2] (No. 20) I have given the Military state of this Province, with a scheme for strengthening it by a Citadel; I shall now add, that, was this already constructed, and I could suppose it impossible for any foreign Enemy to shake the King's Dominion over the Province, still I shall think the Interests of Great Britain but half advanced, unless the Canadians are inspired with a cordial Attachment, and zeal for the King's Government; How far they are removed from that desirable Disposition, may easily be discovered, if brought to the Test, and examined by the general Cause of the Attachments of Men, Self-Interest; if it shall not be found more their Interest to remain as at present, than to return under the Dominion of their former Sovereign, they certainly have not all those Motives, which induce Men of Honor to disregard the general Rule; there remain, 'tis true, an Oath of Allegiance, which may keep some Quiet in Case of a French Expedition, and the Punishments due to Traitors, which will be regarded, as long as Government has Force sufficient to inflict them; it therefore seems to me highly expedient, that, at least, those Causes of Complaint, which affect the Bulk of the People, and come home almost to every Man, should be removed: That they should be maintained in the quiet Possession of their Property, according to their own Customs, which Time immemorial, has been regarded by them and their Ancestors, as Law and Equity; and that the Approach to Justice and Government, for the Redress of Wrongs, be practicable and Convenient, in Place of being ruinous by Delay, and an Expence disproportioned to their Poverty; but this is neither in the Power of Justice or Government here to grant him, while the Supreme Court is obliged to Judge according to the Laws of England, and the different Offices can claim, as their Right, Fees calculated for much wealthier Provinces.

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 5-1, p. 370.

[2] Carleton to Shelburne, Nov. 25th, 1767. See p. 196.

But, Beside these Points of Justice, as long as the Canadians are deprived of all Places of Trust and Profit, they never can forget, they no longer are under the Dominion of their natural Sovereign; tho' this immediately concerns but few, yet it affects the Minds of all, from a national Spirit, which ever interests itself at the general Exclusion of their Countrymen: three or four of their principal Gentlemen, with the Rank of Counsellors, was it little more than Honorary, tho' on many Occasions they might prove useful; a few Companies of Canadian Foot judiciously officered, with three or four trifling Employments, in the Civil Department, would make very considerable Alterations on the Minds of the People: It would divide the Canadians at least, and secure a Part, in Case of a French War, that would emulate the zeal of the King's National Troops: It would hold up Hopes to the Gentlemen, that their Children, without being bred up in France, or the French Service, might support their Families in the Service of the King their Master, and by their Employments preserve them from sinking into the lower Class of People, by the Division and Subdivision of Lands every Generation.

I have found in Canada, what I believe may be found everywhere, the People fond of the Laws and Form of Government they have been educated under, tho' scarcely a Man that Knows one sound Principle of Government, or Law; Three or four of the old Subjects, about a year ago, brought me the rough Draft of a Petition for a general Assembly, and hoped, I had no Objection to their having it signed by all the British, who wished to have one called: I told them, I had many Objections to great numbers signing a Request of any Kind, that it seldom conveyed the sincere Desire of the Subscribers, that it had an Appearance of an Intention to take away the Freedom of granting or refusing the Request; I had no Objection to Assemblies in General, yet such was the peculiar Situation of Canada, tho' I had turned that Matter often in my Thoughts, I could hit off no Plan that was not liable to many Inconveniencies, and some Danger: That perhaps they might be more fortunate, and I should think myself obliged to them, if they would shew me one, that could be of advantage to the Province, and the King's Service, assuring them, such a Plan wanted no Petitions to recommend it to me: about a Month after, they asked me, if I had considered of their Request, and I repeated my former Answer; since which I have often urged them, of my own Accord, to let me have their Scheme for an Assembly, and to inform me, who they thought should be the Electors, and who the Representatives, but to no Purpose: so that I imagined, they had laid aside all Thoughts of the Kind, till lately one John McCord, who wants neither Sense nor Honesty, and formerly kept a small Ale House in the poor Suburbs of a little Country Town in the North of Ireland, appearing zealous for the Presbiterian Faith, and having made a little Money, has gained some Credit among People of his Sort: this Person purchased some Spots of Ground, and procured Grants of more, close to the Barracks, where he run up Sheds, and placed poor People to sell his Spirits to the Soldiers, finding that his lucrative Trade has lately been checked, by inclosing the Barracks to prevent the Soldiers getting drunk all Hours of the Day and Night, He has commenced Patriot, and with the Assistance of the late Attorney General, and three or four more, egged on by Letters from Home, are at work again for an Assembly, and purpose having it signed by all they can influence: On the other Hand the better Sort of Canadians fear nothing more than popular Assemblies, which, they conceive, tend only to render the People refractory and insolent; Enquiring what they thought of them, they said, they understood some of our Colonies had fallen under the King's Displeasure, owing to the Misconduct of their Assemblies, and that they should think themselves unhappy, if a like Misfortune befell them. It may not be improper here to observe, that the British Form of Government, transplanted into this Continent, never will produce the same Fruits as at Home, chiefly, because it is impossible for the Dignity of the Throne, or Peerage to be represented in the American Forests; Besides, the Governor having little or nothing to give away, can have but little Influence; in Place of that, as it is his Duty to retain all in proper Subordination, and to restrain those Officers, who live by Fees from running them up to Extortion; these Gentlemen, put into Offices, that require Integrity, Knowledge and Abilities, because they bid the highest Rent to the Patentee, finding themselves checked in their Views of Profit, are disposed to look on the Person, who disappoints them, as their Enemy, and without go-

ing so far as to forfeit their Employments, they in general will be shy of granting that Assistance, the King's Service may require, unless they are all equally disinterested or equally Corrupt. It therefore follows, where the executive Power is lodged with a Person of no Influence, but coldly assisted by the rest in Office, and where the two first Branches of the Legislature have neither Influence, nor Dignity, except it be from the extraordinary Characters of the Men, That a popular Assembly, which preserves it's full Vigor, and in a Country where all Men appear nearly upon a Level, must give a strong Bias to Republican Principles; Whether the independent Spirit of a Democracy is well adapted to a subordinate Government of the British Monarchy, or their uncontrolable Notions ought to be encouraged in a Province, so lately Conquered, and Circumstanced as this is, I with great Humility submit to the Superior Wisdom of His Majesty's Councils: for my own part, I shall think myself Fortunate, if I have succeeded in rendering clear Objects, not allways distinctly discernable at so great a Distance

I am with much Respect and Esteem.

Your Lordship's Most Obedient Humble Servant

GUY CARLETON

The Earl of Shelburne One of His Majesty's
Principal Secretaries of State.

Endorsed :—Quebec 20th Janry 1768 Govr Carleton.

HILLSBOROUGH TO CARLETON.[1]

WHITEHALL, March the 6th 1768.

SIR,

I take the Opportunity of writing to you by the first Ship going directly to Quebec, since my Admission into Office, & also to send you Duplicates of my Four former Letters—

* * * * * *

I come now to the Consideration of your Letters N° 17. 22. & 23.,[2] in which your Prudence and Judgment, your Care of the King's Service, and your Benevolence to His Subjects, are equally conspicuous to His Majesty.

I had the Honor to serve His Majesty at the Board of Trade. in the year 1763. when His Ma'ty was pleased to publish His Royal Proclamation relative to the new Colonies, and, whatever the legal sense conveyed by the Words of that Proclamation may be, of which I pretend not to be a Judge, I certainly know what was the Intention of those who drew the Proclamation, having myself been concerned therein; And I can take upon me to averr, that it never entered into Our Idea to overturn the Laws and Customs of Canada, with regard to Property, but that Justice should be administered agreably to them, according to the Modes of administering Justice in the Courts or Judicature in this Kingdom, as is the Case in the County of Kent, and many other

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 5-1, p. 344.

Wills, Earl of Hillsborough, and of the Kingdom of Ireland, was appointed the first Secretary of State for the Colonies when that Department was created in 1768. His appointment, as recorded in the Warrant Book, vol. 32, is dated 21st Jan. 1768. From Sept. 9th, 1763, he had been one of the Commissioners for Trade and Plantations. See Calendar of Home Office Papers, 1766-69, p. 422.

In this despatch Hillsborough passes in review the various letters which had been received from Carleton since the former came into office, and as several of these relate to religious and trade matters the review of them is omitted here.

[2] Letter No. 17 is that of Nov. 21st, 1767, in which Carleton encloses a petition from British merchants in Canada, stating their objections to the complete enforcement in Canada of the English bankruptcy laws. Agreeing with their position, he has suspended the introduction of such laws for the present. See Q 5-1, p. 245.

No. 22, is a letter of Dec. 10th, with enclosures, in response to a request from the Commissioners of the Treasury for information as to the revenue and expenditure of the Province. See Q 5-1, p. 299.

No. 23, is the letter of Carleton to Shelburne of Dec. 24th, see p. 201.

parts of England, where Gavel-kind Borough-English and several other particular customs prevail, altho' Justice is administered therein according to the Laws of England.

It was most unfortunate for the Colony of Quebec, that weak, ignorant, and interested Men, were sent over to carry the Proclamation into Execution, who expounded it in the most absurd Manner, oppressive and cruel to the last Degree to the Subjects, and entirely contrary to the Royal Intention. The Distance of the Colony, the Difficulties arising from many Circumstances, unnecessary for me to enumerate, and the Differences of Opinion occasioned by various Causes, have prevented, as yet, the necessary Measures from being taken, to correct this original and fatal Mistake; But I trust I shall soon be impowered to signify His Majesty's Pleasure, to you, to carry into Execution, such as will not only relieve His Majesty's new Subjects from the uncertain, and consequently unhappy Situation, they are now in; but give them entire Satisfaction for the future, by securing to them their Property upon a stable Foundation, and rendering the Colony more flourishing and happy than it has ever been.

I have, in the mean Time, His Majesty's Commands, to express His Satisfaction in your prudent conduct relative to the Applications mentioned in your Letter N° 17. to have been made to you for a Commission of Bankruptcy, as it is impossible to conceive, that it could ever be His Majesty's Intention signified, either by the Proclamation, or by the Ordinance for the Establishment of Courts of Judicature, to extend Laws of that particular and municipal Nature to the Colony, even if the Intention had been to have overturned the Customs of Canada, and it would be full as reasonable to make a poor Rate under the 43d of Elizabeth, or to execute any other Act of Parliament of England, in Quebec, however intended for any local or particular purpose in this Kingdom.

* * * * * *

His Majesty approves of every Sentiment expressed in your Letter N° 23. upon which is founded the Idea of the Ordinance, a Draught of which you transmit with that Letter [1]: The Draught corresponds in almost every part with His Majesty's Opinions; But, as the whole State of the Colony will be immediately taken into Consideration, His Majesty's Pleasure is, that you should, for the present, postpone the enacting of that Ordinance: not doubting but you will, in the mean Time, continue to make use of every lenient and proper Argument, to convince His Majesty's new Subjects of His tender Concern for their Welfare and Security; and, by representing to them the natural Difficulties that must occur, in Regulations of so important a Nature, to be directed from so great a Distance, for the permanent Settlement of a Province, under Circumstances so uncommon and peculiar; prevail upon them to suffer patiently those Delays which are unavoidable.

I desire you will do me the Honor to accept my sincerest Congratulations upon your Appointment to the Government of Quebec.[2] I most truly rejoice at It, both on Account of His Majesty's Service, and the Prosperity and Happiness of His Maty's Subjects in that important Colony.

I am &c
HILLSBOROUGH

Lieutenant Governor of Quebec

Endorsed: — Dra' to the Lieutenant-Governor of Quebec Whitehall March 6th 1768.

CARLETON TO SHELBURNE.[3]

Quebec 12th April 1768

My Lord!

Again I find myself under a necessity to repeat very near the same apologies, as in my last about the Fees: the Truth is, that while Offices are farmed out to the best bidder, Tenants will make the most of their Leases, and in their Turn hire such Servants,

[1] See p. 204.

[2] After acting as Lieutenant Governor of Quebec from April 1766 till the beginning of 1768, Carleton was appointed to the full position of "Captain General and Governor-in-chief of Quebec in America" — his appointment being dated Jan. 12th. 1768. See Calendar of Home Office Papers, 1766-69, p. 395.

[3] Canadian Archives, Q 5-2, p. 477.

as work at the cheapest Rate, without much Enquiry, whether the same is well or ill done; The inclosed List of Grants,[1] Prior to the Conquest of the Country, has been greatly retarded, from the Persons employed therein, not being thoroughly versed in the Languages, at the same Time, it must be fairly acknowledged, the Ancient Records of the Country, are by no Means so clear and accurate as one could wish, However it will in General tolerably well exhibit, on what Terms the Seigniorial Grants are held, for as to the Terres en Roture held immediately of the King, in the Towns of Quebec or Trois Rivieres, or else where, the same is not yet Compleated, but is in Hand, and shall be transmitted, without Loss of Time, as soon as finished.

Some of the Privileges contained in those Grants appear at first to Convey dangerous Powers into the Hands of the Seigneurs, that upon a more minute Enquiry, are found to be really little else than Ideal; *the Haute Moyenne et basse Justice*, are Terms of high Import but even under the French Government were so corrected, as to prove of little Signification to the Proprietors, for besides that they could Appoint no Judge without the Approbation of Government, there lay an Appeal from all the Private to the Royal Jurisdictions in every Matter exceeding half a Crown; it could not therefore be productive of Abuse, and as the Keeping of their own Judges became much too Burthensome for the Scanty Incomes of the Canadian Seigneurs, it was grown into so general a Disuse, there were hardly three of them in the whole Province at the Time of the Conquest.

All the Lands here are held of His Majesty's Castle of St. Lewis, and nothing I am persuaded, would be so agreable to the People, or tend more to securing the Allegiance of the new Subjects to His Majesty, as well as ensuring the Payment of those Fines and Dues, which here stand in the Lieu of Quit Rents, than a formal Requisition of all those immediately holding of the King, to pay Faith and Homage to him at his Castle of St. Lewis; The Oath, which the Vassals take upon the Occasion, is very Solemn and Binding, they are obliged to furnish what they here Term their Aveu et Denombrement, which is an exact Account of their Tenants and Revenues, and to discharge whatever they owe their Sovereign, and to appear in Arms for his Defence, in Case His Province is ever attacked; And at the same Time that it would prove a Confirmation to the People of their Estates and Immunities, after which they most ardently sigh, it might be a Means to recall out of the French Service, such as have yet Possessions in this Country, or at least oblige them to dispose of their Effects here, and although it may not be possible, at least for a Time, entirely to prevent that Intercourse, every Measure, that can tend towards putting an End to it, must be Useful.

The Canadian Tenures differ, it is true, from those in the other Parts of His Majesty's American Dominions, but if confirmed, and I cannot see how it well can be avoided, without entirely oversetting the Properties of the People, will ever secure a proper Subordination from this Province to Great Britain; if it's detached Situation be Constantly Rembered, and that on the Canadian Stock we can only depend for an Increase of Population therein, the Policy of Continuing to them their Customs and Usages will be sufficiently Evinced.

For the foregoing Reasons it has occurred to His Majesty's Servants here, that it might prove of Advantage, if, whatever Lands remain Vacant in the Interior Parts of the Province, bordering upon those, where the old Customs prevail, were henceforth granted on the like Conditions, taking care that those at Gaspey and Chaleur Bay, where the King's old Subjects ought chiefly to be encouraged to settle, were granted on such Conditions only, as are required by His Royal Instructions; And, upon this Consideration, have some Grants, in the interior Parts, been deferred Carrying into Execution, untill I could receive the sense of Government thereupon.

Your Lordship may have perceived by some of my former Letters, that long before His Majesty's Order in Council of the 28th August[2] came to my Hands, the Matter therein Recommended had been the Object of my most serious Consideration; the Receipt of that Order has induced me to alter some Part of the Plan I at first Proposed

[1] See Canadian Archives, Q 5-2, pp. 560-587.
[2] See p.199.

to myself, and have accordingly directed the Abridgment mentioned to Your Lordship in my Letter of 24th December (No. 23)[1] and undertaken by some of the ablest Men in the Province to be further extended, and rendered more full and Copious, and to Comprise all the Laws in Force at the Conquest; in the mean Time, to give Your Lordship, and His Majesty's other Servants, some Idea of the Nature of them, I herewith transmit to Your Lordship a short Sketch, exhibiting only the Heads of those Laws[2]; the several Matters Recommended by that Order to the King's Servants here, shall be prepared with all the Dispatch, that the Importance, as well as Extent of the Subject, can possibly admit of.

I am with much Respect and Esteem
Your Lordship's Most Obedient Humble Servant

GUY CARLETON

The Earl of Shelburne One of His Majesty's
Principal Secretaries of State, &c.

INSTRUCTIONS TO GOVERNOR CARLETON 1768[3]

INSTRUCTIONS to Our Trusty and Well beloved Guy Carleton Esquire, Our Captain General and Governor in Chief in and over Our Province of Quebec in America and of all Our Territories Dependent thereupon Given

First—With these Instructions You will receive Our Commission under Our Great Seal of Great Britain, constituting You Our Captain General and Governor in Chief in and Over Our Province of Quebec in America, bounded on the Labrador Coast by the River St John, and from thence by a Line drawn from the Head of that River through the lake St John to the South End of the Lake Nipisson; from whence the said Line crossing the River St Lawrence and the Lake Champlain in forty-five Degrees of North Latitude, passes along the Highlands which divide the Rivers that Empty themselves into the said River St Lawrence from those which fall into the Sea, and also along the North Coast of the Bay des Chaleurs and the Coast of the Gulph of St Lawrence to Cape Rosieres and from thence crossing the Mouth of the River St Lawrence by the West End of the Island of Anticosti, terminates at the aforesaid River St John. You are therefore to take upon you the Execution of the Office and Trust We have reposed in You, and the Administration of Government, and to do and Execute all things in due manner that shall belong to Your Command according to the several powers and Authorities of Our said Commission under Our Great Seal of Great Britain and these Our Instructions to You, or according to such further powers and Instruction as shall at any time hereafter be Granted or appointed You under Our Signet and Sign Manual or by Our Orders in Our privy Council, and you are to call

[1] See p. 201.

[2] The summary of French laws, here mentioned, follows this despatch under the title, "Coutumes et usages anciens De La Province de Quebec." and will be found in Q 5-2 pp. 482-559. The more complete compilation of the French law and constitution, represented as in force in Canada before the Conquest, was prepared, chiefly under the supervision of F. J. Cugnet, and sent to Britain in Sept. 1769. In 1772 several compilations of the French Canadian laws &c. were published; the most important being:—
"An Abstract of those parts of the Custom of the Viscounty and Provostship of Paris which were Received and Practised in the Province of Quebec in the time of the French Government. Drawn up by a select Committee of Canadian Gentlemen well skilled in the laws of France and of that Province by the desire of the Hon. Guy Carleton Esq. Governor in Chief of the said Province, London 1772."
"An Abstract of the Several Royal Edicts & Declarations and Provincial regulations and ordinances, that were in force in the Province of Quebec in the time of the French Government; and of the Commissions of the several Governors General and Intendants of the same Province during the same period. By Francis Joseph Cugnet Esq Secretary to the Governor and Council of the said Province for the French Language. By direction of Guy Carleton 1772."

[3] Canadian Archives, M. 230. p. 61.

together at Quebec, which We do appoint to be the place of Your residence, and the principal Seat of Government the following persons whom We do hereby appoint to be Our Council for Our said Province of Quebec, viz^{t}. William Hey, Our Chief Justice of Our said Province, Hector Theophilus Cramahé, James Goldfrap, Hugh Finlay, Thomas Mills, Thomas Dunn, Walter Murray, Samuel Holland, Francis Mounier, Benjamin Price, and Colin Drumond Esquires—It is nevertheless Our Will and Pleasure, that Our Chief Justice or Chief Justice for the time being shall not be capable of taking upon him the Administration of the Government upon your Death or Absence, or the Death or Absence of the Commander in Chief for our said province for the time being—

2. And You are with all due and usual Solemnity to cause Our said Commission to be read and published at the said meeting of Our Council which being done, You shall then take and also administer to each of the members of Our said Council, the Oaths mentioned in an Act passed in the first year of the Reign of His Majesty King George the first, intitled " An Act for the further Security of His Majestys person " and Government, and the Succession of the Crown, in the Heirs of the late Princess " Sophia being Protestants, and for extinguishing the hopes of the pretended Prince " of Wales and his Open and secret abettors," And in an Act passed in the sixth Year of Our Reign, intitled, " An Act for altering the Oath of Abjuration and the Assur- " ance, and for amending so much of An Act of the seventh year of Her late Majesty " Queen Anne, Intituled, An Act for the Improvement of the Union of the two King- " doms, as, after the time therein Limitted requires the Delivery of certain Lists and " Copies therein mentioned to persons Indicted of High Treason or Misprison of " Treason ;" as also make and Subscribe, and cause them to make and Subscribe, the Declaration mentioned in an Act of Parliament made in the 25th year of the Reign of King Charles the second intituled " An Act for preventing Dangers which may " happen from Popish Recusants"--And You and every one of them are likewise to take an Oath for the due Execution of Your and their places and Trusts, with regard to Your and their equal and impartial Administration of Justice ; And You are also to take the Oath required by An Act passed in the seventh and eighth Years of the Reign of King William the third to be taken by Governors of Plantations to do their Utmost that the Laws relating to the plantations be observed.

3. And that We may be always Informed of the Names and Characters of persons fit to Supply the Vacancies which shall happen in Our said Council, You are to transmit to Us by One of Our principal Secretaries of State the Names and Characters of three persons Inhabitants of Our said province who You shall esteem the best Qualified for that Trust and You are also to Transmit a Duplicate of the said Account to Our Commissioners for Trade and plantations for their Information.

4. And if it shall at any time happen, that by the Death, Departure out of Our said province, suspension of any of Our said Councellors, or otherwise, there shall be a Vacancy in Our said Council, Our Will and Pleasure is that You signify the same to Us, by One of Our principal Secretaries of State, by the first Opportunity, that We may under Our Sign Manual, constitute and appoint others in their Stead ; to which end You are whenever such Vacancy happens, to transmit unto Us by One of Our principal Secretaries of State, the Names of three or more persons, Inhabitants of Our said province whom you shall esteem best Qualified, for such Trust, and you are also to Transmit duplicates of such Accounts to Our Commissioners for Trade and plantations for their Information.

5. But that Our Affairs may not Suffer for want of a due number of Councillors ; if ever it shall happen that there be less than Seven residing in Our said province, We do hereby give and grant unto You the said Guy Carleton full power and Authority to chuse as many persons out of the principal Inhabitants of our said province, as will make up the full number of the Council to be seven and no more, which persons so chosen and appointed by You, shall be to all Intents and purposes, Councillors in Our said Province 'till either they shall be confirmed by Us, or, by the Nomination of others by Us under Our sign Manual and Signet, Our said Council shall have seven, or more persons in it.

6. And it is Our Will and Pleasure, that You do, and You are hereby Authorized and Impowered to Suspend and amove any of the Members of Our said Council, from Sitting, Voting, and Assisting therein, if You shall find just Cause for so doing, and to appoint others in their Stead until Our pleasure shall be known, It is nevertheless Our Will and Pleasure, that You do not Suspend or Remove any of the Members of Our Council when they shall have been Confirmed by Us as aforesaid, without good and sufficient cause, nor without the Consent of the Majority of the said Council, signified in Council, after due Examination of the Charge against such Councillor, and his Answer thereunto; and in Case of suspension of any of them, You are to cause Your Reasons for so doing, together with the Charges and proofs against such person, and his Answer thereto be duly entered upon the Council-Books, And forthwith to transmit Copies thereof to Us, by one of Our principal Secretaries of State, and also Duplicates to Our Commissions for Trade and Plantations for their Information nevertheless if it should happen that You should have Reasons for Suspending any of the said Persons, not fit to be communicated to the Council, You may in that Case suspend such person without the Consent of Our said Council; but You are thereupon immediately to send to Us by One of Our principal Secretaries of State An Account of Your proceedings therein, together with Your Reasons at large for such suspension as also your Reasons at large for not communicating the same to the Council and Duplicates thereof by the first opportunity and you are also to transmit a Duplicate of such Account to Our Commissioners for Trade and plantations for their Information.

7. Whereas We are Sensible that Effectual Care ought to be taken to oblige the Members of Our Council to a due attendance therein, in order to prevent the many Inconveniences that may happen for the want of a Quorum of the Council to transact business as occasion may require; It is Our Will and Pleasure that if any of the Members of Our said Council shall hereafter absent themselves from the said Province and Continue absent above the Space of Six Months together, without leave from you, or from Our Commander in Chief of Our said Province for the time being first obtained, under your or his Hand and Seal, or shall remain absent for the Space of One Year without Our Leave given them under Our Royal Signet and Sign Manual their place or places in the said Council shall immediately thereupon become Void: and that if any of the members of Our said Council, then residing in the province under Your government shall hereafter wilfully absent themselves when duly summoned, without a just and lawful Cause and shall persist therein after admonition, you suspend the said Councillors so absenting themselves 'till Our further pleasure be known giving Us timely Notice thereof; And We do hereby Will and Require You that this Our Royal Pleasure be Signified to the several Members of Our Council aforesaid, and entered in the Council-Books of the province under Your Government as a Standing rule—

8. You are forthwith to communicate such and so many of these Our Instructions to Our said Council, wherein their Advice and Consent are mentioned to be requisite, as likewise all such others, from time to time, as You shall find Convenient for Our Service to be Imparted to them—

9. You are to permit the Members of Our said Council to have and Enjoy freedom of Debate and Vote in all Affairs of publick concern that may be debated in Council—

10. And Whereas it is directed by Our Commission to You under Our Great Seal, that as soon as the Situation and Circumstances of Our said Province will admit thereof You shall with the Advice of Our Council, Summon and call a general Assembly of the Freeholders of Our said province, You are therefore as soon as the more pressing Affairs of Government will allow, to give all possible attention to the carrying this Important Object into Execution, but as it may be Impracticable for the present to form such an Establishment You are in the mean time to make such Rules and Regulations by the Advice of our said Council as shall appear to be necessary for the peace Order and good government of our said province; taking Care that nothing be done or passed that shall any way tend to affect the Life Limb or Liberty of the

Subject, or to the Imposing any Duties or Taxes; and that all such rules and Regulations be transmitted to Us by the first Opportunity after they are passed and made for our Approbation or Disallowance. And it is Our Will and Pleasure that when An Assembly shall have been Summoned and met in such manner as you in Your discretion shall think most proper, or as shall be hereafter directed and appointed, the following Regulations be carefully observed in the framing and passing all such Laws Statutes and Ordinances, as are to be passed by You with the Advice and Consent of Our said Council and Assembly Viz^{t}. That the Stile of Enacting the said Laws, Statutes and Ordinances be by the Governor, Council and Assembly and no other—That each different matter be provided for by a different Law without including in one and the same Act, such things as have no proper relation to each other;—That no Clause be inserted in any Act or Ordinance which shall be foreign to what the title of it Imports and that no perpetual Clause be part of any temporary Law; —That no Law or Ordinance whatever be suspended, altered Continued, revived or repealed by general Words; but that the title and Date of such Law or Ordinance be particularly mentioned in the Enacting part;—That no Law or Ordinance respecting private property be passed without a Clause suspending it's Execution, until Our Royal Will and pleasure is known, nor without a Saving of the Right of Us, Our Heirs and Successors, and of all Bodies Politick and Corporate, and of all other persons except such as are mentioned in the said Law or Ordinance, and those claiming by, from, or under them, and before such Law or Ordinance is passed, proof must be made before You in Council and Entered in the Council-Books, that publick Notification was made of the partys Intention to apply for such Act in the several parish Churches, where the Lands in Question lye for three Sundays at least successively before any such Law or Ordinance shall be proposed; and you are to transmit and Annex to the said Law or Ordinance a Certificate under your Hand that the same passed through all the Forms above mentioned; That in all Laws or Ordinances for the Levying Money, or Imposing Fines, forfeitures or penalties, express mention be made, that the same is granted or reserved to Us Our Heirs and Successors for the publick Uses of the said province, and the Support of the Government thereof, as by the said Law or Ordinance shall be directed; and that a clause be Inserted, declaring that the Money arising by the Operation of the said Law or Ordinance shall be accounted for unto Us in this Kingdom, and to Our Commissioners of the Treasury or Our High Treasurer for the Time being and audited by Our Auditor General of our Plantations or his Deputy—That all such Laws, Statutes and Ordinances be transmitted by You within three Months after their passing or sooner if opportunity offers, to Us, by One of Our principal Secretaries of State and Duplicates thereof to Our Commissioners for Trade and plantations for their Information—That they be fairly abstracted in the Margents and accompanied with very full and particular observations upon each of them (that is to say) whether the same is Introductive of a new Law, Declaratory of a former Law, or does repeal a Law then in being And you are also to transmit in the fullest manner the Reasons and Occasion for Enacting such Laws or Ordinances together with fair Copies of the Journals of the proceedings of the Council and Assembly which You are to require from the Clerks of the said Council and Assembly——

11. And to the End that nothing may be passed or done to the prejudice of the true Interests of this Our Kingdom the Just Rights of Us Our Heirs and Successors or the property of Our Subjects It is Our Express Will and pleasure, That no Law whatsoever which shall in any wise tend to Affect the Commerce or Shipping of this Kingdom, or which shall any ways relate to the Rights and prerogative of Our Crown or the property of Our Subjects or which shall be of an Unusual or Extraordinary Nature be finally ratified or Assented to by You, until You shall have first transmitted unto Us by one of Our principal Secretaries of State, and to Our Commissioners for Trade and plantations for their Information a Draught of such Law, and shall have received Our Directions thereupon Unless You take Care that a Clause be Inserted therein, suspending and Deferring the Execution thereof until Our pleasure is known concerning the same.—

12 And Whereas Laws have formerly been Enacted in several of Our Plantations in America for so short a time that Our Royal Assent or Refusal thereof could not be had before the time for which such Laws were Enacted did expire, You shall not give Your Assent to any Law that shall be Enacted for a less time than two Years, except in Cases of imminent Necessity, or imminent temporary expediency and You shall not re-enact any Law to which Our Assent shall have been once refused, without Express leave for that purpose first obtained from Us upon a full representation by You to be made to Us by One of Our principal Secretaries, and to Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations for their Information, of the Reasons and necessity for passing such Law; nor give Your Assent to any Law for repealing any other Law, which shall have passed in Your Government, and shall have received Our Royal Approbation unless You take Care that there be a Clause inserted therein Suspending and Deferring the Execution thereof until Our pleasure shall be known concerning the same—

13 And We do particularly require you to take care, that fair Books of Accounts of all Receipts and Payments of all publick Money be duly kept, and the truth thereof attested upon Oath and that all such Accounts be audited and attested by Our Auditor General of our plantations or his Deputy, who is to Transmit Copies thereof to Our Commissioners of Our Treasury, or to Our High Treasurer for the time being And that You do every half Year or oftener, send another Copy thereof, Attested by Yourself to Our Commissioners for Trade and plantations, and duplicates thereof by the next Conveyance; in which Books shall be specified, every particular Sum raised or Disposed of together with the Names of the persons to whom any payment shall be made, to the End We may be satisfied of the Right and due application of the Revenue or Our said province with the probability of the Increase or diminution of it under every head and Article thereof

14 And Whereas the Members of several Assemblies in the plantations have frequently Assumed to themselves privileges no ways belonging to them especially of being protected from Suits at Law during the Term they remain of the Assembly to the great prejudice of their Creditors and the Obstruction of Justice; and some Assemblies have presumed to adjourn themselves at pleasure without leave from Our Governor first obtained; and others have taken upon themselves the sole framing of Money Bills, refusing to let the Council Alter or amend the same; all which practices are very detrimental to Our Prerogative. If therefore you find that the Members of Our Province of Quebec Insist upon any of the said Privileges, You are to signify to them that it is Our Express Will and Pleasure, that You do not allow any protection to any member of the Council or Assembly further than in their persons, and that only during the sitting of the Assembly, and that You do not allow them to adjourn themselves otherwise than de diem, except Sundays and Holidays, without Leave from you or the Commander in Chief for the time being first obtained: It is also Our further pleasure that the Council have the like power of framing Money Bills as the Assembly.—

15 And Whereas by Our aforesaid Commission under Our Great Seal of Great Britain, You are authorized and impowered with the Advice and Consent of Our Council to Constitute and appoint Courts of Judicature and Justice; It is therefore Our Will and Pleasure, that You do as soon as possible apply Your attention to these great and Important Objects and that in forming the necessary Establishments for this purpose, You do consider what has been Established in this respect in Our other Colonies in America more particularly in Our Colony of Nova Scotia—

16 Our Will and Pleasure is, that You or the Commander in Chief for the time being do in all civil Causes, on application being made to You or the Commander in Chief for the time being for that purpose, permit and allow appeals from any of the Courts of Common Law in Our said Province until You or the Commander in Chief, and the Council of the said Province, and You are for that purpose to Issue a Writ in the manner which has been usually accustomed, returnable before Yourself and the Council of the said province, who are to proceed to hear and Determine such Appeal, wherein such of the said Council, as shall be at that Time Judges of the Court from

whence such appeal shall be so made to You Our Captain General, or to the Commander in Chief for the time being and to Our said Council as aforesaid shall not be admitted to Vote upon the said Appeal, but they may nevertheless be present at the hearing thereof, to give the Reasons of the Judgment given by them, in the Causes wherein such Appeal shall be made provided nevertheless that in all such appeals the Sum or Value appealed for do exceed the sum of three hundred pounds Sterling, and that Security be first duly given by the Appellant to Answer such Charges as shall be awarded in Case the first Sentence be affirmed ; and if either party shall not rest satisfied with the Judgment of You or the Commander in Chief for the time being and Council as aforesaid, Our Will and Pleasure is that they may then appeal unto Us in Our privy Council ; Provided the Sum or Value so appealed for unto Us do exceed five hundred pounds Sterling, and that such appeal be made within fourteen Days after Sentence and good security given by the Appellant, that he will Effectually prosecute the same and answer the Condemnation as also pay such Costs and Damages as shall be awarded by Us in Case the sentence of You or the Commander in Chief for the time being and Council be affirmed ; provided nevertheless where the matter in Question relates to the taking or Demanding any Duty payable to Us or to any Fee of Office, or annual Rents or other such like matter or thing where the Rights in future may be bound in all such Cases You are to admit An Appeal to Us in Our privy Council, though the Immediate Sum or Value appealed for be of less Value ; And it is Our further Will and Pleasure, that in all places where, by Your Instructions you are to admit Appeals unto Us in Our privy Council, execution be suspended until the final Determination of such Appeal, unless good and sufficient Security be given by the Appellee to make ample Restitution of all that the Appellants shall have lost by means of such Decree or Judgment in Case upon the Determination of such Appeal such Decree or Judgment should be reversed and restitution awarded to the Appellant.

17. You are also to admit Appeals unto Us in Our privy Council in all Cases of Fines Imposed for Misdemeanours provided the Fines so Imposed, Amount to or Exceed One hundred pounds Sterling ; the Appellant first giving good Security, that he will Effectually prosecute the same, and answer the Condemnation If the Sentence by which such fine was Imposed in Quebec shall be Confirmed.

18. You are, with the Advice and Consent of Our Council in the Province under Your government to take Especial care to regulate all Sallaries and fees belonging to places, or paid upon Emergencies, that they be within the bounds of Moderation, and that no Exaction be made on any Occasion whatsoever ; as also that Tables of all Fees be publickly hung up in all places where such Fees are to be paid and You are to transmit Copies of all such Tables of Fees unto Us by One of Our principal Secretaries of State and duplicates thereof to Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations for their Information—

19. It is Our Express Will and Pleasure that You do by the first Opportunity and with all convenient Speed transmit unto Us by One of Our principal Secretaries of State and duplicates thereof to Our Commissioners for trade and plantation for their Information Authentick Copies of all Acts Orders Grants Commissions or other powers by Virtue of which any Courts Offices, Jurisdictions, pleas, Authorities, Fees and privileges, have been Settled or Established, for our Confirmation or Disallowance ; and in case all or any of them shall at any time or times be disallowed and not approved then such and so many as shall be disallowed and not approved, and so Signified by Us shall cease determine and be no longer continued or put in practice.—

20 You shall not appoint any person to be a judge or Justice of the peace, without the advice and Consent of the Majority of the Members of Our Council, present in, nor shall You Execute yourself or by Deputy and of the said Offices : and it is Our further Will and Pleasure that all Commissions to be Granted by You to any person or persons to be Judges or Justices of the peace, or other necessary officers, be granted during pleasure only—

21. You shall not displace any of the Judges Justices of the peace or other Officers or Ministers without good and sufficient Cause, which You shall Signify in the fullest and most Distinct manner to Us by one of our principal Secretaries of State and to Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations for their Information

22. And Whereas frequent Complaints have heretofore been made of Great Delays and undue proceedings in the Courts of Justice in several of Our plantations, whereby many of Our Good Subjects have very much Suffered, And it being of the greatest Importance to Our Service and to the Welfare of Our Plantations that Justice be every where speedily and Duly administered, and that all Disorders Delays and other undue practices, in the administration thereof be Effectually prevented; We do particularly require You to take Especial Care, that in all Courts, where you are Authorized to preside, Justice be Impartially administered, and that in all other Courts, established within Our said Province all Judges and other persons therein concerned do likewise perform their several Duties without any Delay or partiality.

23. You are to take Care, that all Writs be issued in Our Name throughout the Province under Your Government.

24. Whereas there are several Offices in Our plantations Granted under the Great Seal of Great Britain, and Our Service may be very much prejudiced by reason of the absence of the Patentees, and by their appointing Deputies not fit to officiate in their Stead, You are therefore to Inspect such of the said Offices as are in the province under Your Government, and to Enquire into the Capacity and behaviour of the persons exercising them, and to report thereupon to Us by One of Our principal Secretaries of State and to Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations what You think fit to be done or Altered in Relation thereunto; and You are upon the misbehaviour of any of the said Patentees or their Deputies to Suspend them from the Execution of their Office 'till You shall have represented the whole matter unto Us as aforesaid and received our Directions therein And in Case of the Death of any such Deputy, It is Our Express Will and pleasure, that you take Care, that the person appointed to Execute the place until the patentee can be Informed thereof and appoint another Deputy, do give sufficient Security to the patentee, or, in Case of Suspension to the person Suspended to be answerable to him for the profits accruing during such Interval by death or during Suspension, in Case We shall think fit to restore the person Suspended to his place again—It is nevertheless Our Will and pleasure that the person Executing the place during such Interval, by Death or Suspension shall for his Encouragement receive the same Profits as the person suspended or dead did receive: And it is Our further Will and Pleasure, that, in Case of a Suspension of a patentee, the person appointed by You to Execute the office during such Suspension shall receive a Moiety of the profits which would otherwise become due to such patentee, giving Security to such patentee to be answerable to him for the other Moiety, in Case We shall think fit to restore him to his Office again, And it is Our further Will and pleasure, that You do countenance and give all due Encouragement to all Our Patent Officers in the Enjoyment of their legal and Accustomed Fees, Rights privileges and Emoluments according to the true Intent and meaning of their patents—

25. You shall not by Colour of any power or Authority hereby or otherwise Granted or mentioned to be Granted unto You, take upon You to give, grant or Dispose of any office or place within Our said Province which now is or shall be Granted under the Great Seal of this Kingdom, or to which any person is or shall be appointed by Warrant under Our Signet and Sign Manual, any further than that You may, upon the Vacancy of any such Office or place, or upon the Suspension of any such Officer by you, as aforesaid put in any fit person to Officiate in the Interval 'till You shall have represented the matter unto Us by one of our principal Secretaries of State; and to Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations, for their Information as aforesaid, which You are to do by the first Opportunity, and 'till the said Office or place be disposed of by Us Our Heirs or Successors under the Great Seal of this Kingdom, or until some person shall be appointed thereto by Warrant under Our Signet and Sign Manual or Our further Directions be given therein—

26. And Whereas several Complaints have been made by the Officers of Our Customs in Our plantations in America, that they have frequently been obliged to serve as Jurors, and personally to Appear in Arms whenever the Militia is drawn Out and thereby are much hindred in the Execution of their Employments, Our Will and Pleasure is that You take Effectual Care and give the necessary Directions that the

several officers of Our Customs be Excused and exempted from serving on any Juries, or personally appearing in Arms in the Militia, unless in Cases of absolute Necessity or serving any parochial Offices which may hinder them in the Execution of their Duty —

27. And Whereas We have Stipulated by the late Definitive Treaty of Peace concluded at Paris the 10th Day of February 1763 to Grant the Liberty of the Catholick Religion to the Inhabitants of Canada, and that We will consequently give the most precise, and most Effectual Orders, that Our New Roman Catholick Subjects in that Province may profess the Worship of their Religion according to the Rites of the Romish Church, as far as the Laws of Great Britain permit ; It is therefore Our Will and Pleasure that You do in all things regarding the said Inhabitants Conform with Great Exactness to the Stipulations of the said Treaty in this respect—

28. You are as soon as possible to Summon the Inhabitants to meet together at such time or times, place or places, as You shall find Convenient in Order to take the Oath of Allegiance, and make and Subscribe the Declaration of Abjuration mentioned in the aforesaid Act passed in the first Year of the Reign of King George the 1st for the further Security of His Majestys person and Government, and the Sucession of the Crown in the Heirs of the late Princess Sophia, being Protestants, and for Extinguishing the Hopes of the pretended Prince of Wales and his Open and Secret Abettors, and in the aforesaid Act passed in the Sixth Year of Our Reign for Altering the Oath of Abjuration and the Assurance and for amending so much of An Act of the seventh Year of her late Majesty Queen Anne Intitled An Act for the Improvement of the Union of the two Kingdoms as after the time therein Limitted requires the Delivery of certain Lists and Copies therein mentioned to persons Indicted of High Treason, or Misprison of Treason ; which Oath shall be Administered to them by such person or persons as You shall Commissionate for that purpose, and in Case any of the said French Inhabitants shall refuse to take the said Oath and make and Subscribe the Declaration of Abjuration as aforesaid, You are to cause them forthwith to Depart out of Our said Government—

29. And it is Our further Will and Pleasure that all such Inhabitants professing the Religion of the Romish Church, do at all meetings, or at such other time or times You shall think proper and in the manner you shall think least alarming and Inconvenient to the said Inhabitants Deliver in upon Oath an Exact Account of all Arms and Ammunition of every sort in their Actual possession, and so from time to time, of what they shall receive into their Possession as aforesaid—

30. You are as soon as possible to Transmit to Us by one of Our principal Secretaries of State, and to Our Commissioners for Trade and plantations for their Information, an Exact and particular Account of the Nature and Constitution of the several Religious Communities of the Romish Church, their Rights Claims privileges and property, and also the Number Situation and Revenues of the several Churches heretofore established in Our said province together with the Number of Priests or Curates Officiating in such Churches—

31. You are not to Admit of any Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction of the See of Rome, or any other foreign Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction whatever in the province under Your Government—

32. And to the End that the Church of England may be Established both in principles and practice, and that the said Inhabitants may by Degrees be Induced to Embrace the Protestant Religion, and that their Children be brought up in the principles of it We do hereby declare it to be Our Intention, when the said Province shall have been accurately Surveyed and Divided in Townships, Districts precincts or parishes in such manner as shall be herein after directed, all possible Encouragement shall be given to the Erecting protestant Schools in the said Districts Townships and precincts by Settling appointing and Allotting proper Quantities of Land for that purpose ; and also for a Glebe and maintenance for a Protestant Minister and protestant School Masters ; and You are to Consider and to Report to Us by one of Our principal Secretaries of State and to Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations for their Information, by what other means the Protestant Religion may be promoted, established, and Encouraged in Our said province under Your Government.

33. And You are to take especial Care that God Almighty be devoutly and duly served throughout Your Government; the Book of Common Prayer as by Law Established read each Sunday and Holiday; and the blessed Sacrament administered according to the Rites of the Church of England—

34. You are not to prefer any Protestant Minister to any Ecclesiastical Benefice in the Province under your Government without a Certificate from the Right Reverend Father in God the Lord Bishop of London, of his being Conformable to the Doctrine and Discipline of the Church of England, and of good Life and Conversation—And if any person hereafter preferred to a Benefice shall appear to You to give Scandal either by his Doctrine and manners You are to use the best means for his Removal.—

35. You are to give Orders forthwith that every Orthodox Minister within Your Government be one of the Vestry in his respective parish, and that no Vestry be held without him, except in Case of Sickness or after Notice of a Vestry Summoned he omit to come—

36. And to the End that the Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction of the Lord Bishop of London may take place in Our Province under your Government as far as conveniently may be, We do think fit that You give all Countenance and Encouragement to the Exercise of the same, excepting only the collating to Benefices, granting Licences for Marriage and probates of Wills which We have reserved to You our Governor and to the Commander in Chief of Our said province for the time being—

37. And We do further Direct that no Schoolmaster who shall arrive in Our said Province from this Kingdom, be henceforward permitted to keep School, without the Licence of the said Lord Bishop of London, and that no other person now there or that shall come from other parts shall be admitted to keep School in Your Government without Your Licence first obtained.

38. And You are to take Especial Care, that a Table of Marriages, established by the Cannons of the Church of England be hung up in all places of Publick Worship according to the Rites of the Church of England.

39. And it is Our further Will and Pleasure, that in Order to Suppress as much as in You lies, every Species of Vice and Immorality, You forthwith do cause all Laws already made against Blasphemy, Prophaneness, Adultry, Fornication, Polygamy, Incest, profanation of the Lords Day, Swearing and Drunkenness to be rigorously put in Execution in every part of Your Government, and that You take due care for the punishment of these, and every other Vice and Immorality by presentment upon Oath, to be made to the Temporal Courts by the Church Wardens of the several parishes, at proper times of the Year to be appointed for that Purpose; and for the further Discouragement of Vice, and Encouragement of Virtue and good living (that by such Examples the Infidels may be Invited and persuaded to Embrace the Christian Religion,) You are not to admit any persons to publick Trusts and Employments in the Province under Your Government whose ill Fame and Conversation may Occasion Scandal—

40. And it is Our further Will and Pleasure, that all and every the French Inhabitants in Our said Province who are now possessed of Lands within the said Province in Virtue of Grants or Concessions made before the Signing of the preliminary Articles of Peace on the 3rd Day of Nov^r, 1762, within such Limitted time as You in Your Discretion shall think fit, Register the several Grants or other Deeds, or Titles, by which they hold or Claim such Lands, in the Secretarys Office which said Grants, Deeds or other Titles, shall be Entered at large in the said Office, so that the particular Quantity of Land, it's Scite and Extent, the Conditions upon which it is Granted, either as to Rents, Services, or Cultivation, may appear fully and at length—

41. And in Case it shall Appear, upon a Strict and Accurate Examination of the said Grants and Title Deeds, to be taken in such manner as You shall think proper, that any of the Grantees or Persons claiming Lands under such Grants and Title Deeds, are in Possession of more Land than is contained within such Grants or other Concessions, or that the Terms and Conditions upon which the Lands were Granted have not been complied with agreable to what is Stipulated in such Grants or Concessions, It is Our Will and Pleasure, that You forthwith represent the same to Us, by One of Our prin-

cipal Secretaries of State to the End You may receive such Directions thereupon as the nature and circumstances of the Case shall appear to require, and You are to send a Duplicate of such Representation to Our Commissioners for Trade and plantations for their Information—

42. And Whereas it is necessary in Order to the advantageous and Effectual Settlement of Our said Province, that the true State of it should be fully known: You are therefore as soon as conveniently may be, to cause an Accurate Survey to be made of the said Province, by such Able and Skilful person as is or shall be appointed for that Service, who is to Report to You in Writing for Your Judgment in the measures which You may in General pursue for the making of Settlements, not only the Nature and Quality of the Soil and Climate, the Rivers Bays and Harbours, and every other Circumstance attending the Natural State of it; but also his opinion in what manner it may be most conveniently laid out into Counties, and to annex to his Report a Map of such Survey, with the several Divisions proposed marked upon it, But as the making such Survey, with the several Divisions proposed will be a Work of Great Length, You are in the mean time to carry on Settlements upon that plan, which shall appear to you to be most Expedient from the best Information You can collect—

43. And Whereas it has been found by Experience, that the Settling Planters in Townships hath very much redounded to their Advantage, not only with respect to the Assistance they have been able to Afford each other in their Civil Concerns, but likewise with regard to the Security they have thereby acquired against the Insults and Incursions of neighbouring Indians or other Enemies; You are therefore to lay out Townships of a Convenient Size and Extent in such places as You in Your Discretion shall Judge most proper; And it is Our Will and Pleasure that each Township do consist of about twenty thousand Acres, having as far as may be natural Boundaries, extending up into the Country, and comprehending a necessary part of the River St Lawrence where it can be conveniently had—

44. You are also to cause a proper place in the most convenient part of each Township to be marked out for building a Fort sufficient to contain such a Number of Families as You shall judge proper to Settle there, with Town and Pasture Lots convenient to each Tenement, taking Care that the said Town be laid out upon, or as near as conveniently may be to some Navigable River or the Sea Coast, and You are also to reserve to Us proper Quantities of Land in each Township for the following purposes, Viz' For Erecting Fortifications and Barracks where necessary or for other Military or Naval Services, and more particularly for the Growth and Produce of Naval Timber, if there are any Wood Lands fit for that purpose—

45. And it is Our further Will and Pleasure that a particular Spot in or as near each Town as possible be set apart for the Building a Church, and four hundred Acres adjacent thereto, allotted for the Maintenance of a Minister and two hundred Acres for a Schoolmaster.

46. And You are to give Strict Orders to the Surveyors whom You shall Employ to mark out the said Townships and Towns, to make returns to you of their Surveys as soon as possible with a particular Description of each Township, and the Nature of the Soil within the same.

47. And You are to oblige all such persons, as shall be appointed to be Surveyors of the said Lands in each Township, to take an Oath for the due performance of their Offices and for obliging them to make exact Surveys of all Lands required to be set out

48 And Whereas nothing can more effectually tend to the Speedy settling our said Colony, the Security of the property of Our Subjects and the advancement of Our Revenue than the disposing of such Lands as are our property upon Reasonable Terms, and the establishing a regular and proper method of proceeding with respect to the passing of Grants of such Land; It is therefore Our Will and Pleasure that all and every person and persons who shall apply to you for any Grant or Grants of Land shall previous to their obtaining the same make it appear before You in Council, that they are in a Condition to Cultivate and Improve the same by settling thereon in proportion to the Quantity of Acres desired, a sufficient Number of white persons and

Negroes; and in Case You shall upon a Consideration of the Circumstances of the person or persons applying for such Grants, think it advisable to pass the same, in such Case You are to cause a Warrant to be drawn up, directed to the Surveyor General or other proper Officers, empowering him or them to make a faithful and Exact Survey of the Lands so petitioned for, and to return the said Warrant within six Months at furthest from the Date thereof, with a plot or Description of the Lands so Surveyed thereunto annexed, provided that You do take Care, that before any such Warrant is Issued as aforesaid, a Docquet thereof be entered in the Auditors and Registers Office, and when the Warrant shall be returned by the said Surveyor or other proper Officer, the Grant shall be made out in due form, and the Terms and Conditions required by these Our Instructions be particularly and Expressly mentioned in the respective Grants: And it is Our Will and pleasure, that the said Grants shall be registered within Six Months from the Date thereof in the Registers Office there, and Docquet thereof be also entred in Our Auditors Office there, in case such Establishment shall take place in Our said Province, or that in Default thereof such Grant shall be Void, Copies of all which Entries shall be returned regularly by the proper Officer to Our Commissioners of Our Treasury and to Our Commissioners for Trade and plantations within six Months from Date thereof.

49. And Whereas great Inconveniences have arisen in many of Our Colonys in America from the granting excessive Quantities of Land to particular persons who have never cultivated or Settled it, and have thereby Prevented others more Industrious from Improving the same; in Order therefore to prevent the like Inconveniences for the future, You are to take especial Care, that in all Grants to be made by You, by and with the Advice and Consent of Our Council, to persons applying for the same, the Quantity be in proportion to their Ability to Cultivate: And You are hereby directed to observe the following Directions and Regulations in all Grants to be made by You Viz:

That One hundred Acres of Land be granted to every person being Master or Mistress of a Family for himself or herself and fifty Acres for every White or Black Man Woman or Child of which such persons Family shall consist, at the Actual time of making the Grant, and in Case any Person applying to You for Grants of Land shall be desirous of taking up a larger Quantity than the Actual Number of Persons in his or her Family would Intitle such persons to take up, It is Our Will and Pleasure and You are hereby allowed and permitted to grant unto every such person or persons such further Quantity of Land as they may desire, not exceeding one thousand Acres over and above what they are entitled to, by the number of persons in their respective Families, provided it shall appear to you that they are in a Condition and Intention to Cultivate the same: and provided also that they do pay to the Receiver of Our Quit rents or to such other Officer as shall be appointed to receive the same the Sum of five Shillings only for every fifty Acres so Granted on the Day of the Date of the Grant.—

That all Grantees be Subject to the payment of two Shillings Sterling for every hundred Acres to commence at the expiration of two Years from the Date of such Grant and to be paid Yearly and every Year, or in Default of such payment the Grant to be void—

That every Grantee upon giving proof that he or she has fulfilled the Terms and Conditions of his or her Grant, shall be Entitled to another Grant in the proportion and upon the Conditions above mentioned.—

That for every fifty Acres of Land accounted plantable each patentee shall be Obliged within three Years after the Date of his patent to clear and Work three Acres at the least in that part of his Tract which he shall Judge most Convenient and Advantageous, or else to clear and drain three Acres of Swampy or sunken Grounds or drain three Acres of Marsh if any such be within the Bounds of His Grant—

That for every fifty Acres of Land accounted Barren every patentee shall be obliged to put and keep on his Land within three years after the Date of his Grant three neat Cattle which number shall be obliged to continue on his Land until three Acres for every fifty be fully cleared and Improved

That if any person shall take up a tract of Land wherein there shall be no part fit for present Cultivation without manuring and improving the same every such Grantee shall be obliged within three years from the Date of his Grant, to Erect on some part of his Land one Good Dwelling House to contain at least twenty feet in length and Sixteen Feet in Breadth and also to put on his Land the like Number of three neat Cattle for every fifty Acres—

That if any person who shall take up any Stony or Rocky Grounds not for planting or pasture shall, within three years after the passing of his Grant begin to Employ thereon, and so continue to work for three years then next ensuing in Digging any Stone Quarry or other Mine one good able Hand for every hundred Acres of such Tract, it shall be accounted a sufficient Cultivation and Improvement.

That every three Acres which shall be Cleared and Worked as aforesaid, and every three Acres which shall be Cleared and Drained as aforesaid, shall be accounted a sufficient Seating, plantation, Cultivation and Improvement to save for ever from Forfeiture fifty Acres of Land in any part of the Tract contained within the same patent ; and the patentee shall be at Liberty to withdraw his Stock, or to forbear working in any Quarry or mine, in proportion to such Cultivation and Improvement, as shall be made upon the Swamps, sunken Grounds and Marshes which shall be Included in the same patent—

That when any person who shall hereafter take up and patent any Lands, shall have seated planted and Cultivated, or Improved the said Land or any part of it according to the Directions and Conditions above mentioned such patentee may make proof of such Seating planting Cultivation and Improvement in the General Court, or in the Court of the County, District or precinct where such Lands shall lie, and have such proof certified to the Registers Office and there entered with the Record of the said patent, a Copy of which shall be admitted on any Trial to prove the Seating and planting of such Land.

And Lastly to ascertain the true Quantity of Plantable and Barren Land contained in each Grant hereafter to be made within Our said province You are to take especial Care that in all Surveys hereafter to be made every Surveyor be required and enjoyned to take particular Notice according to the best of his Judgment and understanding how much of the Land so Surveyed is plantable and how much of it is Barren and unfit for Cultivation, and according to Insert in the Survey and plot to him to be returned into the Registers Office the true Quantity of each kind of Land.

50. And Whereas it hath been represented to Us that the Governors of several of Our Colonies in America have Granted Lands away close to the Forts belonging to Us by which means the Garrisons of such Forts have been obliged to pay the proprietors of those Lands extravagant prices for Wood cut for a necessary supply of Fuel, and thereby a great and Unreasonable Expense has been brought upon the Military Contingencies It is Our Express Will and Pleasure that You do take Especial Care, that in all Warrants for Surveying of Lands adjacent or Contiguous to a Fort or Fortification, whether such Warrant be Granted upon an Original Petition to you in Council, or upon Our Order in Our privy Council there be an Express Direction to the Surveyor that he do reserve to Us Our Heirs and Successors for the Use of the Fort, near to which the Lands shall lye such a part of the Land petitioned for (being Woodland) and in such a situation as the Commander in Chief of the said Fort (with whom he is to be required to Consult and Advise in all such Cases) shall Judge Convenient and sufficient for a permanent and Certain Supply of Fuel for such a Garrison as the said Fort may be able to Contain. And it is Our further pleasure, that a regular plot of such reserved Land, describing the Bounds, expressing the Quantity of Acres, and properly signed and attested by such Surveyor, be delivered to the Commanding Officer of each Fort, to be there publickly hung up and a Duplicate thereof also Recorded in the Secretary's Office or other proper Office of Record in Our province under Your Government ; and as we judge the due Execution of this Our Order to be essential to Our Service, You are hereby required to take Care, that the Regulations above prescribed be duly entered upon the Council Books of Our said Province, as a standing Order to all persons, who may be Intrusted with the powers to which they referr—

51. And it is Our further Will and Pleasure that in all Grants of Lands to be made by You as aforesaid, regard be had to the profitable and unprofitable Acres so that each Grantee may have a proportionable Number of One Sort and the other : as likewise that the Breadth of each Tract of Land to be hereafter Granted be one third of the Length of such Tract, and that the Length of each Tract do not Extend along the Banks of any River but into the Main Land that thereby the said Grantees may have each a Convenient Share of what accommodation the said River may Afford for Navigation or otherwise—

52. And Whereas it hath been represented to Us, that many Parts of the Province under your Government are particularly adapted to the Growth and Culture of Hemp and Flax. It is therefore Our Will and pleasure that in all Surveys of Land for Settlement, the Surveyor be directed to Report whether there is any or what Quantity of Lands contained within such Survey, fit for the production of Hemp and Flax and you are to take particular Care to insert a Clause in every Grant of Land where any part thereof is fit for such production, obliging the Grantee annually to sow a proportionable part of his Grant with Hemp or Flax Seed—

53. And Whereas it hath been further represented to Us that a great part of the Country in the Neighourhood of Lake Champlain, and between that Lake and the River S^t^ Lawrence, abounds with Woods, producing Trees fit for masting for Our Royal Navy, and other Useful and necessary Timber for naval Construction : You are therefore expressly directed and required to cause such parts of the said Country or any other within Your Government, that shall appear upon a Survey to abound with such Trees and shall lye convenient for Water Carriage, to be reserved to Us, and to Use Your best Endeavour to prevent any Waste being Committed upon the said Tracts by punishing in due Course of Law any persons who shall Cut Down or Destroy any Trees growing thereon, and You are to Consider and advise with Our Council, whether some Regulation that shall prevent any Saw Mills whatever from being Erected within your Government without a Licence from you or the Commander in Chief of Our said Province for the time being, may not be a means of preventing all Waste and Destruction in such Tracts of Land as shall be reserved to Us for the purposes aforesaid—

54. And Whereas it appears from the Representations of Our late Governor of the District of Trois Rivieres that the Iron Works at S^t^ Maurice in that District are of great Consequence to Our Service ; It is therefore Our Will and Pleasure that no part of the Lands, upon which the said Iron Works were carried on, or from which the Ore Used in such Works was procured, which shall appear to be necessary and Convenient for that Establishment, either in respect to a free passage to the River S^t^ Lawrence, or for producing a necessary Supply of Wood, Corn and Hay, or for pasture for Cattle, be Granted to any private person whatever, and also that as large a District of Land, as conveniently may be adjacent to and lying round the said Iron Works, over and above what may be necessary for the above purposes be reserved for Our Use to be disposed of in such manner as We shall hereafter direct and appoint—

55. And Whereas it is necessary that all Persons who may be desirous of Settling in Our said province, should be fully Informed of the Terms and Conditions upon which Lands will be granted in Our said province, You are therefore as soon as possible to cause a publication to be made by proclamation or otherwise as you in Your Discretion shall think most adviseable of all and every the aforegoing Terms, Conditions and Regulations of every kind respecting the Grants of Lands, in which proclamation it may be Expedient to add some short Description of the natural Advantages of the Soil and Climate, and its peculiar Advantages for Trade and Navigation ; and you are to take such Steps as You shall think proper for the publishing such proclamation in all the Colonies in North America—

56. And it is Our further Will and Pleasure that all the foregoing Instructions to You as well as any which You may hereafter receive relative to the form and method of passing Grants of Lands, and the Terms and Conditions to be annexed to such Grants be entered upon Record with the Grants themselves for the Information and Satisfaction of all parties whatever that may be concerned therein.

57. And it is Our further Will and Pleasure that You do consider of a proper and Effectual Method of Collecting receiving and accounting for Our Quit Rents whereby all Frauds Concealment Irregularity or Neglect therein may be prevented and whereby the Receipt thereof may be Effectually chequed and Controlled, and if it shall appear necessary to pass An Act for the more effectually ascertaining and the more speedily and regularly collecting Our Quit Rents, You are to prepare the Heads of such a Bill, as you shall think may most Effectually conduce to the procuring the good Ends proposed, and to Transmit the same to Us by one of Our principal Secretaries of State, for Our further Directions therein, and You are also to Transmit a Duplicate thereof to Our Commissioners for Trade and plantations for their Information—

58. And it is Our further Will and Pleasure that the Surveyor General or such other person or persons as you shall think proper to Appoint, do, once in every Year or oftener, as Occasion shall require, inspect the State of all Grants of Land made by you, and make Report thereof to You in Writing, Specifying whether the Conditions therein contained have or have not been complied with, or what Progress has been made towards fulfilling the same; and you are annually to transmit Copies of such Reports to Us by One of Our principal Secretaries of State, and Duplicates thereof to Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations for their Information—

59. And Whereas Our Province of Quebec is in part Inhabited and Possessed by several Nations and Tribes of Indians, with whom it is both necessary and Expedient to cultivate and maintain a Strict Friendship and good Correspondence, so that they may be Induced by Degrees not only to be good Neighbours to Our Subjects, but likewise to be good Subjects to Us, You are therefore as soon as You conveniently can, to appoint a proper person or persons to Assemble and treat with the said Indians, promising and Assuring them of Protection and Friendship on our part and delivering them such presents as shall be sent to You for that purpose—

60. And You are to Inform yourself with the greatest Exactness of the Number, Nature and Disposition of the several Bodies or Tribes of Indians, of the manner of their Lives, and the Rules and Constitutions by which they are governed and regulated, and You are upon no Account to molest or disturb them in the possession of the said province as they at present Occupy, or Possess, but to Use the best means You can for Conciliating their Affections and Uniting them to Our Government, reporting to Us, by One of Our principal Secretaries of State, and to Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations whatever Information You can collect with respect to these people, and the whole of Your proceedings with them.—

61. Whereas We have by Our proclamation dated the 7th Day of October in the 3d Year of Our Reign, strictly forbid, on pain of Displeasure, all our Subjects from making any purchases or Settlements whatever, or taking possession of any of the Lands reserved to the several Nations of Indians, with whom we are connected, and who live under our protection without our especial leave for that purpose first obtained It is Our Express Will and Pleasure that you take the most Effectual Care, that Our Royal Directions herein be punctually complied with, and that the Trade with such of the said Indians as depend upon Your Government be carried on in the manner and under the Regulations prescribed in Our said proclamation—

62. You are to use Your best Endeavours in Improving the Trade of those parts by settling such Orders and Regulations therein, with the Advice of our said Council as may be most acceptable to the Generality of the Inhabitants. And it is Our Express Will and Pleasure, that You do not upon any pretence Whatever, upon pain of Our Highest Displeasure, give Your Assent to any Law or Laws for setting up any Manufactures and carrying on any Trades which are hurtful and prejudicial to this Kingdom, and that You do Use Your Utmost Endeavours to discourage, discountenance and restrain any Attempts which may be made to set up such Manufactures or establish any such Trades—

63. And it is Our Will and Pleasure, that You do not dispose of any Forfeitures or Escheats to any Person, until the Sheriff or other proper Officer have made Enquiry by a Jury upon their Oaths, into the true Value thereof, nor until You have transmitted

to Our Commissioners of Our Treasury a particular Account of such Forfeitures and Escheats, and the Value thereof. And You are also to take Care that the produce of such Forfeitures and Escheats, in Case We think proper to give You Directions to dispose of the same, be duly paid to Our Treasurer or Receiver General of Our said province, and a full Account transmitted to Our Commissioners of Our Treasury, or Our High High Treasurer for the Time being with the Names of the persons to whom disposed.

64. And Whereas Commissions have been Granted unto several persons in Our Respective Plantations in America for the Trying of pirates in those parts pursuant to the Acts for the more Effectual Suppression of Piracy. And by a Commission already sent to Our province of New York Our Governor there is Impowered together with others therein mentioned to proceed accordingly in Referrence to Our said Province; Our Will and pleasure is that you do Use Your best Endeavours to apprehend all persons whatever who may have been guilty of Piracy within Your Government or who having Committed such Crimes at other places may come within your Jurisdiction; and until we shall think proper to direct the like Commission to be Established for Our Government of Quebec, You are to send such pirates with what proofs of their Guilt You can procure or Collect, to Our Governor of New York to be tryed and punished under the Authority of the Commission established for those parts—

65. And Whereas You will Receive from our Commissioners for Executing the Office of High Admiral of Great Britain, and of Our Plantations, a Commission constituting You Vice Admiral of Our said Province, You are hereby required and Directed Carefully to put in Execution the several powers thereby Granted you—

66. Whereas great Inconveniences have happened heretofore by Merchant Ships and other Vessels in the Plantations, wearing the Colours born by Our Ships of War under pretence of Commissions granted to them by the Governors of the said plantations, and by trading under those Colours not only amongst Our Own Subjects, but also those of other princes and States, and committing divers Irregularities, they may very much dishonor Our Service; For preventing thereof You are to oblige the Commanders of all such Ships, to which You shall grant Commissions, to wear no other Colours than such as are described in an Order of Council of the 7th of January 1730 in relation to Colours to be Worne by all Ships and Vessels, Except Our Ships of War.

67. And Whereas there have been some great Irregularities in the manner of Granting Commissions in the plantations to private Ships of War, You are to govern yourself, whenever there shall be Occasion according to the Commission and Instructions granted in this Kingdom but You are not to grant Commissions of Marque or Reprisal against any prince or State or their Subjects in Amity with Us to any person whatsoever without Our Especial Command.

68. Whereas We have been Informed that during the time of War Our Enemys have frequently got Intelligence of the State of our plantations by Letters from private persons to their Correspondence in Great Britain, taken on Board Ships coming from the plantations, which has been of Dangerous Consequence; Our Will and Pleasure therefore is, that You signify to all Merchants, Planters and others, that they be very Cautious in time of War whenever that shall happen in giving any Account by the Letters of the publick State and Condition of Our province under your Government; And You are further to give directions to all masters of Ships or other persons to whom you may Entrust Your Letters, that they put such Letters into a Bag, with a Sufficient Weight to sink the same Immediately in case of Imminent Danger from the Enemy, and You are also to let the Merchants and Planters know, how greatly it is for their Interest that their Letters should not fall into the Hands of the Enemy; and therefore that they should give like Orders to Masters of Ships in Relation to their Letters; and You are further to advise all Masters of Ships that they do sink all Letters in Case of Danger in the manner before mentioned—

69.—And Whereas the Merchants and Planters in Our plantations in America have, in time of War, Corresponded and traded with our Enemies, and carried

Intelligence to them, to the great Prejudice and Hazard of Our said plantations ; You are therefore by all possible Methods, to endeavour to hinder such Trade and Correspondence in time of War—

70. And You are to Report to Us, by one of Our principal Secretaries of State ; What is the Nature of the Soil and Climate of the province under your Government, if it differs in those Circumstances from Our other Northern Colonies, in what that Difference consists, and what beneficial Articles of Commerce the different parts of it are capable of producing ?—

What Rivers there are, and of what extent and convenience to the planters ?

What are the principal Harbours, how situated, of what extent, and what is the Depth of Water and Nature of the Anchorage in each of them ?

What Quantity of Land is now under actual Improvement and Settlement ? what are the chief Articles of produce and Culture, the annual amount of the Quantity of each, and upon what Terms and Conditions the Inhabitants hold their Lands, either of Cultivation Rent, or personal Service ?—

What is the Quantity, Nature and property of the Land uncultivated, how much of it is capable of Culture, and what part thereof is private property ?—

What is the number of Inhabitants, Whites and Blacks distinguishing each ; what number of the former is capable of bearing Arms, and what number of the latter is annually necessary to be supplied in proportion to the Land Cultivated.

What was the nature, form and Constitution of the Civil Government ; what Judicatures were there Established, and under the Regulations did the french Inhabitants carry on their Commerce ; and You are to transmit a Duplicate of such Account to Our Commissioners for Trade and plantations for their Information.

71. You are from time to time to send unto Us by One of Our principal Secretaries of State as aforesaid ; An account of the Increase and Decrease of the Inhabitants, Whites and Blacks ; And also an Account of all persons, Born, Christened and Buried and You are to Transmit duplicates of such Accounts to Our Commissioners for Trade and plantations for their Information.

72.—Whereas it is absolutely necessary that We be exactly Informed of the State of Defence of all our plantations in America, as well in Relation to the Stores of War that are in each plantation, as to the Forts and Fortifications there, and what more may be necessary to be built for the Defence and Security of the same, You are as soon as possible to prepare an Account thereof with Relation to Our said province in the most particular manner, and You are therein to Express the present State of the Arms, Ammunition, and other Stores of War, belonging to the said Province, either in publick Magazines, or in the Hands of private persons ; together with the State of all places, either already forfeited or that you Judge Necessary to be forfeited for the Security of Our said province ; and You are to transmit the said Accounts to Us by One of Our Principal Secretaries of State, and also Duplicates thereof to Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations, for their Information, and also a Duplicate thereof to Our Master General or Principal Officers of Our Ordnance ; which Accounts are to Express the particulars of Ordnance, Carriages, Balls, Powder, and other Sorts of Arms, and Ammunition in Our publick Stores, and so from time to time of what shall be sent to you, or bought with the publick Money, and to Specify the time of the disposal and the Occasion thereof ; and You are half yearly to transmit a General Account of the State of the Fortifications and Warlike Stores, specified in the manner above mentioned—

73. You are from time to time to give an Account what Strength your Neighbours have by Sea and Land, and of the Condition of their plantations, and what Correspondence You keep with them—

74. And in Case of any Distress of any other of Our plantations, You shall, upon application of the respective Governors thereof unto you, assist them with what aid the Condition and Safety of Our province under Your Government can spare.

75. If any thing shall happen which may be of advantage or Security to Our province under Your Government, which is not herein, or by Your Commission provided for, We do hereby allow unto You with the Advice and Consent of Our Council,

to take Order for the present therein, giving unto Us by One of Our principal Secretaries of State Speedy Notice thereof, that You may receive Our Ratification, if We shall approve the same; Provided always that You do not, by Colour of any power or Authority hereby given You, Commence or Declare War without Our Knowledge and particular Commands therein; and you are also to Transmit duplicate of such Notice, as aforesaid, to Our Commissioners for Trade and plantations for their Information—

76. And Whereas We have by the first Article of these Our Instructions to You directed and Appointed, that Your Chief Residence shall be at Quebec, You are nevertheless frequently to Visit the other parts of Your Government, in Order to Inspect the Management of all publick Affairs and thereby the better to take care, that the Government be so administered, that no disorderly practice may grow up contrary to Our Service and the welfare of Our Subjects—

77.—And Whereas great Prejudice may happen to Our service, and the security of the Province by Your absence from those parts, You are not upon any pretence whatsoever to come into Europe, without having first obtained leave for so doing from Us under Our Sign Manual and Signet or by Our Order in Our privy Council; Yet nevertheless in Case of Sickness, You may go to South Carolina, or any other of Our Southern plantations, and there Stay for such Space as the Recovery of Your Health may absolutely require—

78. And Whereas We have thought fit by Our Commission to direct, that in Case of Your Death or absence from Our said province, and in Case there be at that time no person within Our said province Commissionated or Appointed by Us to be Our Lieutenant Governor or Comander in Chief that the Eldest Councillor, who shall be at the time of Your Death or absence residing within Our said Province under Your Government, shall take upon him the Administration of Government, and execute our said Commission and Instructions, and the several powers and Authorities therein directed—It is nevertheless Our Will and Pleasure that in such Case the said President shall forbear to pass any Act or Acts but what are immediately necessary for the peace and Welfare of the said Province, without our particular Orders for that purpose, and that he shall not remove or Suspend any of the Members of Our Council, nor any Judges, Justices of the peace, or other Officers Civil or Military, without the advice and consent of at least Seven of the Members of Our said Council, nor even then without good and sufficient Reasons for the same which the said President is by the first Opportunity to transmit Signed by himself and the rest of Our said Council, to Us by One of Our principal Secretaries of State, and he is also to transmit a Duplicate of such Reasons to Our Commissioners for Trade and plantations for their Information—

79 And Whereas We are willing in the best manner to provide for the Support of the Government of Our Province aforesaid, of which You are Governor, by setting apart sufficient allowances to such as shall be Our Governor or Commander in Chief residing for the time being within the same, Our Will and Pleasure is, that when it shall happen, that You shall be Absent from Our said Province, One full Moiety of the Salary and all perquisites and Emoluments whatsoever, which would otherwise become due unto you, shall during the time of Your absence, be paid and satisfied unto Our Commander in Chief, who shall be resident within our said province for the time being, which we do hereby Order and allot to him for his Maintenance and for the better Support of the Dignity of that Our Government.

80. And You are upon all Occasions to send unto Us by One of Our principal Secretaries of State a particular Account of all Your proceedings, and of the Condition of for Affairs within Your Government, and also a Duplicate thereof to Our Comissioners Trade and plantations, for their Information, except in cases of a Secret Nature—

Memorandum—The Instructions relative to the Acts of Trade and Navigation for Gov^{r} Carleton are the same with those given to Gov^{r} Shirley for the Bahama Islands—

Plantation Book, 1767–1771 Privy C. O.

Quebec. General Instructions, Gov. Carleton, approved by His Majesty in Council the day of 1768.

HILLSBOROUGH TO CARLETON.[1]

WHITEHALL 12th Octr 1768.

Govr CARLETON.

SIR,

* * * * * *

The proper support and encouragement to be given to the Church of England as well as the necessary toleration to be allowed to His Majesty's new subjects in the exercise of the Roman Catholic Religion, will be matters of serious attention in the consideration of the general regulations for the Colony of Quebec, which important business is, I trust, now drawing near to some conclusion.

In the mean time His Majesty does not doubt that you will give all necessary protection to the new subjects in the exercise of their religion; and is pleased to recommend it to you particularly to countenance the established Church, and to take care that the Offices of it are administered with a decency corresponding to the purity of its principles.

* * * * * *

I am &c.

HILLSBOROUGH

CARLETON TO HILLSBOROUGH.[2]

Secret Correspondence QUEBEC Novr 20th 1768.

MY LORD Since my arrival in this province, I have not been able to make any discovery, that induces me to give credit to the paper of intelligence inclosed in your Lordships letter of the 14th of May last[3]; nor do I think it probable the Chiefs of their own free motion in time of peace, dare assemble in numbers, consult, and resolve on a revolt; or that an assembly of military men should be so ignorant, as to fancy they could defend themselves by a few fireships only, against any future attack from Great-Britain, after their experience in fifty nine. Notwithstanding this, and their decent and respectful obedience to the Kings government hitherto, I have not the least doubt of their secret attachments to france, and think this will continue as long as they are excluded from all employments under the Brittish Government, and are certain of being reinstated, at least in their former Commissions under that of france, by which chiefly they supported themselves, and families.

When I reflect that france naturally, has the affections of all the people; that, to make no mention of fees of Office & the vexations of the Law, we have done nothing to Gain one man in the province, by making it his private interest to remain the King's Subject; and that the interests of many would be greatly promoted by a revolution; I own, my not having discovered a treasonable correspondence, never was proof sufficient to convince me, it did not exist in some degree, but I am inclined to think, if such a message has been sent, very few were entrusted with the secret: perhaps the Court of france, informed a year past by Monsr de Chatelet, that the King purposed raisign a Regiment of His new subjects, caused this piece of intelligence to be communicated, to create a jealousy of the Canadians, and prevent a measure that might fix their attachments to the Brittish government, and probably, of those Savages who have always acted with them: however that be, on receiving this news from france last Spring, most of the Gentlemen in the province applied to me, and begged to be admitted into the

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 5-2, p. 756. The portions omitted refer to the appointment of two ministers of the Church of England to the parishes of Quebec and Three Rivers, and the objections of Carleton to one of them, formerly a French Jesuit.

[2] Canadian Archives, Q 5-2, p. 890.

[3] This letter does not appear among the State Papers in the Canadian Archives.

King's Service, assuring me they would take every opportunity to testify their zeal, and gratitude for so great a mark of favour & tenderness, extended, not only to them, but to their posterity.

When I consider further; that the Kings dominion here is maintained here but by a few troops, necessarily dispersed, without a place of security for their magazines, for their Arms, or for themselves; amidst a numerous military people, the Gentlemen all Officers of experience, poor, without hopes that they or their descendants will be admitted into the service of their present Sovereign, I can have no doubt that france, as soon as determined to begin a war will attempt to regain Canada, should it be intended only to make a diversion, while it may reasonably be undertaken with little hazard, should it fail, and where so much may be gained, should it succeed. But should france begin a War in hopes the Brittish-colonies will push matters to extremities, and she adopts the project of supporting them in their independent notions, Canada, probably, will then become the Principal scene, where the fate of America may be determined. Affairs in this situation, Canada in the hands of france would no longer present itself as an enemy to the Brittish colonies, but as an ally, a friend, and a protector of their Independency. Your Lordship must immediately perceive the many disadvantages Great Britain would labour under in a war of this nature: and on the other hand, how greatly Canada might for ever Support the Brittish interests on this Continent, for it is not united in any common principle, interest, or wish with the other Provinces, in opposition to the Supreme-seat of Government, was the King's dominion over it only strengthened by a Cittadel, which a few national troops might secure, and the natives attached, by making it their interest to remain His Subjects.

My letters to the Earl of Shelburne No— 20, 23, 24, 25, & 26,[1] contain more fully my humble opinion of the measures necessary to obtain this desirable End, convinced, that the affections of the Canadians, or a great force, is necessary to secure this province in time of War, or, at least, till the marine of france is thoroughly subdued: to those letters I refer your Lordship for further particulars, and am, with great regard, and esteem,

Your Lordships most Obedient & most humble Servt

GUY CARLETON

To the Earl of Hillsborough

A DRAUGHT of An Intended Report of the Honourable the Governor in Chief and the Council of the Province of Quebec to the King's most Excellent Majesty in his Privy Council; concerning The State of the Laws and the Administration of Justice in that Province.[2]

May it please your Majesty,

In humble obedience to your Majesty's order in council, of the 28th day of August 1767,[3] wherein your Majesty is pleased to order that we should report to your Majesty,

First. Whether any, and what, defects are now subsisting in the present state of Judicature in this your Majesty's province of Quebec:

And Secondly. Whether the Canadians are, or think themselves, aggrieved according to the present administration of justice: wherein, and in what respects: together with our opinions of any alterations or amendments that we can propose for the general benefit of the said province; and that such alterations and amendments, for the clearer apprehension thereof, be trans-

[1] For Nos. 20, 23 & 26, see pp. 196, 201, 205. No. 24 is 'Carleton to Shelburne' Jan. 18th, 1768, enclosing Minutes of Council from Oct. 1st to Dec. 31st, 1767. See Q 5-1, p. 351. No. 25 is 'Carleton to Shelburne,' Jan. 19th, 1768, enclosing petition of merchants with reference to bankruptcy law. See Q 5-1, p. 365.

[2] From *A Collection of Several Commissions, and other Public Instruments, Proceeding from his Majesty's Royal Authority, Relating to the Province of Quebec.* Collected by Francis Maseres, Attorney General of the Province. London; 1772, p. 1. Given also in Canadian Archives, Q 56-2.

[3] See p. 199.

mitted to your Majesty in the form of ordinances, but not passed as such: and that such report be returned, signed by your Majesty's governor, or his *locum tenens*, the chief justice, and attorney general of the said province; but that, if they should not concur, the person or persons differing in opinion should be required to report the difference of his opinions, together with his reasons for such difference of opinion, fully and at large:

We lay before your Majesty the following view of the laws and customs which at present prevail in this province, and of the rules of decision observed by your Majesty's courts of judicature in the administration of justice, together with such observations on these heads as the experience we have had in our respective offices since we have had the honour to serve your Majesty in this province has enabled us to make.

The laws of England are generally thought to be in force in this province.

In the first place, we beg leave to observe to your Majesty, that the laws of England are generally supposed to be in force in this province. All criminal proceedings have been carried on according to these laws: and in civil matters no other laws are cited, or appealed to, or allowed to be of any weight in the courts of justice; though in one or two causes certain customs that prevailed here in the time of the French government have been admitted as the grounds of the decisions, because the causes of action in those litigations had arisen either in the time of the French government, or during your Majesty's government of this province by your military commanders, during which period the ancient laws and usages of the country were supposed to be in force. But since the establishment of civil government your Majesty's chief justice of the province has acted by virtue of a commission[1] that commands him to decide all matters that come before him *according to the laws and customs of that part of your Majesty's kingdom of Great Britain called England, and the laws, ordinances, rules, and regulations of your Majesty's province of Quebec hereafter in that behalf to be ordained and made:* so that he is not at liberty to allow of any other laws or customs but those of England, unless they are expressly introduced or revived by some of the ordinances of the province made since the establishment of the civil government. And further, besides this commission, there is an express ordinance of the province which obliges both your Majesty's chief justice and the other judges of the province to follow the same rule of judgment. This is the ordinance of the 17th of September 1764,[2] passed by the governor and council of the province upon the introduction of the civil government, to erect and constitute the courts of justice by which the said civil government was to be carried on. This ordinance erects, in the first place, one superior court of judicature, called the King's Bench, in which it directs that your Majesty's chief justice of the province shall preside, *with power and authority to hear and determine all criminal and civil causes, agreeable to the laws of England and to the ordinances of this province:* and, in the second place, an inferior court of judicature, called the Court of Common Pleas, with power and authority to determine all property above the value of ten pounds, with a liberty to either party to appeal to the superior court, or court of King's Bench, where the matter in contest is of the value of twenty pounds, or upwards; and directs that the judges in this court shall determine the matters before them agreeable to equity, *having regard nevertheless to the laws of England as far as the circumstances and situation of things will permit, until such time as proper ordinances for the information of the people can be established by the governour and council, agreeable to the laws of England;* and it farther directs, *that the French laws and customs shall be allowed and admitted in all causes in this court between the natives of this province, where the cause of action arose before the 1st day of October* 1764. It then, in the third place, gives

The commission of the chief justice refers to them.

So does the ordinance of the 17th of September 1764.

Purport of this ordinance.

[1] See Commission of Chief Justice Hey; p. 190.
[2] See p. 149.

powers to justices of the peace to determine matters of property of small value in a summary way, either singly, if the matter in dispute does not exceed the value of five pounds, or in conjunction with each other in weekly and quarterly sessions, where the matter in contest is of a greater value. The words of this ordinance, by which these things are ordained, are of the tenor following :

The words of the ordinance.

" Whereas it is highly expedient and necessary for the well governing of " his Majesty's good subjects of the province of Quebec, and for the speedy " and impartial distribution of justice among the same, that proper courts of " judicature, with proper powers and authorities, and under proper regula- " tions, should be established and appointed ; his excellency the governor, by " and with the advice, consent, and assistance of his Majesty's council, and " by virtue of the power and authority to him given by his Majesty's letters " patent under the great seal of Great Britain, hath thought fit to ordain " and declare, and his said excellency, by and with the advice, consent, and " assistance aforesaid, doth hereby ordain and declare ;

" That a superior court of judicature, or court of King's Bench, be estab- " lished in this province to sit and hold terms in the town of Quebec twice " in every year, viz. one to begin on the 21st day of January, called Hilary " term, the other on the 21st day of June, called Trinity term.

" In this court his Majesty's chief justice presides, with power and " authority to hear and determine all criminal and civil causes, agreeable " to the laws of England and to the ordinances of this province ; and from " this court an appeal lies to the governor and council, where the matter " in contest is above the value of three hundred pounds Sterling ; and from the " governor and council an appeal lies to the King and council, where the " matter in contest is of the value of five hundred pounds Sterling, or " upwards.

" In all trials in this court all his Majesty's subjects in this colony are to " be admitted on juries without distinction.

" And his Majesty's chief justice once in every year to hold a court of " assize and general gaol delivery, soon after Hilary term, at the towns of " Montreal and Trois-Rivieres, for the more easy and convenient distribu- " tion of justice to his Majesty's subjects in those distant parts of the pro- " vince.

" And whereas an inferior court of judicature, or court of Common Pleas, " is also thought necessary and convenient, it is further ordained and " declared, by the authority aforesaid, that an inferior court of judicature, " or court of Common Pleas, is hereby established, with power and authority " to determine all property above the value of ten pounds, with a liberty " of appeal to either party to the superior court, or court of King's Bench, " where the matter in contest is of the value of twenty pounds, and " upwards.

" All trials in this court to be by juries, if demanded by either party ; " and this court to sit and hold two terms in every year at the town of " Quebec, at the same time with the superior court, or court of King's " Bench. Where the matter in contest in this court is above the value of " three hundred pounds Sterling, either party may (if they shall think " proper) appeal to the governor and council immediately, and from the " governor and council an appeal lies to the King and council, where the " matter in contest is above the value of five hundred pounds Sterling, or " upwards.

" The judges in this court are to determine agreeable to equity, having " regard nevertheless to the laws of England, as far as the circumstances and " present situation of things will admit, until such time as proper ordinances " for the information of the people can be established by the governor and " council, agreeable to the laws of England.

" The French laws and customs to be allowed and admitted in all causes " in this court between the natives of the province, where the cause of " action arose before the first day of October one thousand seven hundred " and sixty-four.

" The first process in this court to be an attachment against the body.

" An execution to go against the body, lands, or goods of the defendant.

" Canadian advocates, proctors, &c. may practise in this court.

" And whereas it is thought highly necessary for the ease, convenience, " and happiness of all his Majesty's loving subjects, that justices of the " peace should be appointed for the respective districts of this province, " with power of determining property of small value in a summary way, it " is therefore further ordained and declared, by the authority aforesaid, and " full power is hereby given and granted to any one of his Majesty's justices " of the peace, within their respective districts, to hear and finally deter- " mine in all causes or matters of property not exceeding the sum of five " pounds current money of Quebec; and to any two justices of the peace, " within their respective districts, to hear and finally determine in all " causes or matters of property not exceeding the sum of ten pounds said " currency; which decisions being within, and not exceeding the aforesaid " limitation, shall not be liable to an appeal; and also full power is, by the " authority aforesaid, given and granted to any three of said justices of " the peace to be a *quorum*, with power of holding quarter sessions in their " respective districts every three months, and also to hear and determine " all causes and matters of property which shall be above the sum of ten " pounds, and not exceeding thirty pounds current money of Quebec, with " liberty of appeal to either party to the superior court, or court of King's " Bench. And it is hereby ordered, that the aforesaid justices of the peace " do issue their warrants directed to the captains and other officers of the " militia in this province, to be by them executed, until the provost- " marshal, legally authorized by his Majesty, shall arive, and other inferior " officers be appointed for that purpose; all officers, civil and military, or " other his Majesty's loving subjects, are hereby commanded and required " to be aiding and assisting to the said justices and officers of militia in the " due execution of their duty. And it is further ordered and directed, by " the authority aforesaid, that two of the said justices of the peace do sit " weekly in rotation, for the better regulation of the police and other " matters and things in the towns of Quebec and Montreal, and that the " names of the justices who are to sit in each week be posted up on the " door of the Session-house by the clerk of the peace, two days before their " respective days of sitting, that all persons may know to whom to apply " for redress."

The ordinance of the 6th of November 1764.

Further, by another ordinance of your Majesty's governour and council, dated the 6th day of November 1764,[1] it is ordained, that until the 10th day of August next, that is, of August 1765, the tenures of lands, with respect to such grants as are prior to the cession of Canada to the Crown of Great Britain by the definitive treaty of peace of February 1763, and the rights of inheritance, as practised before that period, in such lands, shall remain to all intents and purposes the same, unless they shall be altered by some declared and positive law. The words of this ordinance relating to this subject are of the tenor following:

The words of this ordinance

" Whereas it appears right and necessary to quiet the minds of the people " in regard to their possessions, and to remove every doubt respecting the " same, which may any ways tend to excite and encourage vexatious law- " suits; and until a matter of so serious and complicated a nature, fraught " with many and great difficulties, can be seriously considered, and such " measures therein taken as may appear the most likely to promote the wel-

[1] See p. 166.

"fare and prosperity of the province in general, his excellency, by and "with the advice and consent of his Majesty's council, doth hereby ordain "and declare that, until the 10th day of August next, the tenures of lands, "in respect to such grants as are prior to the cession thereof by the defini- "tive treaty of peace signed at Paris the 10th day of February one "thousand seven hundred and sixty-three, and the rights of inheritance, as "practised before that period, in such lands or effects, of any nature "whatsoever, according to the custom of this country, shall remain to all "intents and purposes the same, unless they shall be altered by some "declared and positive law; for which purpose the present ordinance shall "serve as a guide and direction in all such matters to every court of record "in this province. Provided that nothing in this ordinance contained shall "extend, or be construed to extend, to the prejudice of the rights of the "Crown, or to debar his Majesty, his heirs or successors, from obtaining by "due course of law in any of his courts of record in this province, accord- "ing to the laws of Great Britain, any lands or tenements, which at any "time hereafter may be found to be vested in his Majesty, his heirs or suc- "cessors, and in the possession of any grantee or grantees, his, her, or their "assigns, or such as claim under them by virtue of any such grants as "aforesaid, or under pretence thereof, or which hereafter may be found to "have become forfeited to his Majesty by breach of all or any of the con- "ditions in such grants respectively mentioned and contained."

Conclusion necessarily following from this ordinance in favour of the introduction of the laws of England.

By this latter ordinance we conceive that all the lands in this province, whose owners have died since the 10th day of August 1765, are meant to be subjected to the English law of inheritance, and to the English custom of dower, and to the English rules of forfeiture to your Majesty for high treason, or escheat to your Majesty, or to such other lord of whom they are holden, for felony or defect of heirs, and to all the other rules of the English law relating to land-property, even though the said lands had been originally granted before the signing of the definitive treaty of peace; and that all lands granted since the said peace were already, at the time of making the said ordinance, subject to the said English rules and customs, and were so to continue.

By these two ordinances, which have been transmitted to your Majesty and never disallowed, and are therefore supposed to have received the sanction of your Majesty's royal approbation, the Canadian laws and customs have been generally supposed to be abolished, and the English laws and customs to have been introduced in their stead, and the judges of your Majesty's courts of judicature in this province have conceived themselves to be in conscience bound to administer justice according to the laws of England.

Other public instruments which have tended to produce the same effect.

Besides these two ordinances there are several other public instruments and acts of government by which the laws of England are supposed to have been introduced into this province. Some of these instruments are acts of parliament, which introduce those particular parts of the laws of England, to which they relate, into this province; and others of them are instruments of a high and important nature, that bear the sanction of your Majesty's royal authority, by which it is generally understood to have been your royal pleasure to abolish the former laws and customs of this province, and for the sake of governing your new Canadian subjects in a milder and more indulgent manner than they had heretofore been used to, and associating and connecting them with the greater part of your ancient and natural-born subjects of Great Britain by the strong tie of an union and communion of laws, to introduce the laws of England in their stead. These acts of parliament and other instruments of government are as follows:

Acts of Parliament.

The acts of parliament that relate to this province are of two kinds; some of them are prior to the conquest of this province by your Majesty's arms in the year 1760, but extend to your Majesty's future American

dominions, as well as those which belonged to the Crown of Great-Britain at the times of passing them, either by express words for that purpose, or by some general words that have been deemed by your Majesty's ministers and law-officers, by just construction in law, to comprehend them; and others of the said acts have been passed by your Majesty's self, by the advice and with the consent of your parliament, since the conquest and cession of this province by the last definitive treaty of peace.

Stat. I. Eliz. cap. I.

The most ancient act of parliament of the first kind that we have met with is that of the 1st of Queen Elizabeth, chap. I, by which the pretended authority of the bishop of Rome was abolished throughout all the dominions of the crown of England. The 16th section of this statute is of the following tenor: "And to the intent that all usurped and foreign power "and authority, spiritual and temporal, may forever be clearly extinguished, "and never to be used or obeyed within this realm, or any other your "Majesty's dominions or countries, may it please your Highness that it "may be further enacted, by the authority aforesaid, that no foreign prince, "person, prelate, state, or potentate, spiritual or temporal, shall, at any "time after the last day of this session of parliament, use, enjoy, or exer- "cise any manner of power, jurisdiction, superiority, authority, pre-hemi- "nence, or privilege, spiritual or ecclesiastical, within this realm, or within "any other your Majesty's dominions and countries that now be, *or here-* "*after shall be*; but from thenceforth the same shall be clearly abolished "out of this realm and all other your Majesty's dominions for ever; any "statute, ordinance, custom, constitutions, or any other matter or cause "whatsoever to the contrary in any wise notwithstanding."

By this section of that statute, and the express words, *any other your Majesty's dominions and countries that now be, or hereafter shall be*, we humbly apprehend that all exercise of the pope's authority, or of any ecclesiastical authority derived from him, is prohibited in this province as much as it is in England itself.

The next section of this act of parliament annexes all ecclesiastical jurisdiction to the crown of England.

The 19th section requires all bishops and other ecclesiastical persons, and all ecclesiastical officers and ministers, and all temporal judges, justices, mayors, and other lay or temporal officers and ministers, and every other person having the Queen's fee or wages, within the realm of England, or *any other her Highness's dominions*, to take the oath of supremacy.

The 24th section enacts, that every temporal person doing homage for his lands to the Queen, her heirs or successors, or that shall be received into the service of the Queen, her heirs or successors, shall take the same oath.

And the 27th section enacts, that if any person of any degree whatsoever, dwelling within the realm of England, or *in any other the Queen's realms or dominions*, shall by writing, teaching, or preaching, maintain or defend the authority, spiritual or ecclesiastical, of any foreign prince, prelate, person, state, or potentate whatsoever, heretofore claimed, used, or usurped within the realm of England, *or any dominion or country being within or under the power, dominion, or obeysance of the Queen's highness*, he shall forfeit all his goods and chattels for the first offence.

We submit it to your Majesty that this statute seems, from the whole complexion of it, as well as from the positive words, *your Majesty's dominions that hereafter shall be*, to have been considered by the legislature that passed it as an indispensable part of the general policy of the English government, and to have been intended to take place in every country that either then made or should thereafter make a part of the dominions of the crown of England.

The next statute that we have met with of this comprehensive nature is the statute of the 15th of Charles the Second, chap. 7, intitled, "An Act

Stat 15 Car. II. cap. 7.

"for the Encouragement of Trade". In the 7th section of this statute it is enacted, that after the 25th day of March 1664, no commodity of the growth or manufacture of Europe shall be imported into any land, island, plantation, colony, territory, or place to his Majesty belonging, *or which shall hereafter belong unto, or be in the possession of, his Majesty, his heirs and successors*, in Asia, Africa, or America (Tangier only excepted) but what shall be laden and shipped in England, Wales, or the town of Berwick upon Tweed, and in English-built shipping.

Stat. 7 and 8 of Will. III. cap. 22.

Another statute of the same kind is the stat. 7 and 8 Will. III. chap. 22, intitled, "An Act for preventing Frauds, and regulating Abuses, in the "Plantation Trade;" by which it is enacted and ordained, that after the 25th day of March, in the year 1698, no goods or merchandizes whatsoever shall be imported into, or exported out of, any colony or plantation to his Majesty in Asia, Africa, or America belonging, or in his possession, *or which may hereafter belong unto, or be in the possession of, his Majesty, his heirs or successors*, in any ship or bottom but what is or shall be of the built of England, or of the built of Ireland, or of the built of the said colonies or plantations.

And the other acts of parliament relating to the trade of your Majesty's American colonies, though they have not such strong positive words in them as the three statutes above-mentioned, yet are generally understood to extend to this province as well as to your Majesty's more ancient American dominions; and, agreeably to this opinion, your Majesty has caused a clause to be inserted in your commission to your governour of this province,[1] directing him to take the oath required to be taken by governours of the plantations to do their utmost that the several laws relating to trade and plantations be duly observed; and this oath he hath accordingly taken. And your Majesty's commissioners of the customs have appointed a collector and comptroller of the customs, and other officers necessary for the collection of them, for this part of Quebec, in order to carry all these acts of parliament into execution.

Stat. 2. 12 Ann. cap. 18.

Another statute that we understand to be in force in this province, though made before the conquest of it, and not extended by express words to the future dominions of the crown of Great Britain, is stat. 2, 12th Ann. chap. 18, intitled, "An Act for preserving all such Ships and Goods "thereof which shall happen to be forced on Shore, or stranded, upon the "coasts of this kingdom, or any other of her Majesty's dominions." This statute, and another of the 4th of Geo. I. chap. 12, for enforcing and making the former perpetual, have been declared by your Majesty's attorney and sollicitor general, in the month of June 1767, in an opinion given by them to your Majesty's lords commissioners of trade and plantations, upon a case stated to them by those lords, to extend to your Majesty's plantations in America: and no exception is made in their opinion of those of your Majesty's dominions in America which have been acquired since the passing of those statutes. And your Majesty's ministers have transmitted the said case and opinion to your Majesty's governour of this province, upon a supposition, as we apprehend, that it extends to this province as well as to all the others.

These are the acts of parliament passed before the conquest and cession of Canada that we conceive to be in force in this province by their own import and operation, and without needing any further act of government to introduce them.

Some of the acts of parliament passed by your Majesty's self since the conquest and cession of Canada relating to this province are these that follow:

Stat. 4 Geo. III. cap. 11.

The first of these statutes is that of the 4th year of your Majesty's reign, chap. 11, which, amongst other things, enacts, that so much of an

[1] See Instructions to Governor Murray, latter part of sec. 3, p. 133.

act made in the 8th year of King George the First, intitled, "An Act for "giving further Encouragement to the Importation of Naval Stores, and "for other purposes therein mentioned," as relates to the importation of wood and timber, and of the goods commonly called *Lumber*, therein particularly enumerated, from any of your Majesty's British plantations or colonies in America, free from all customs and impositions whatsoever, shall be continued, beyond the times appointed in former acts, to the 29th of September in the year 1771.

In this statute the words *British plantations* are generally understood to relate to this province as well as to your Majesty's other colonies in America; and a copy of this statute has accordingly been transmitted by the commissioners of your Majesty's customs in London to your Majesty's collector of the customs in this port.

Stat. 4 Geo. III. cap. 19.

The next act of parliament of this kind is of the same 4th year of your Majesty's reign, chap. 19. This statute expressly relates to this province by name, being intitled, "An Act for importing Salt from Europe into the "Province of Quebec in America for a limited Time." It enacts, "that it "shall be lawful for any of his Majesty's subjects to carry and import salt "from any part of Europe into the said province of Quebec in America in "British ships and vessels manned and navigated according to the act of "navigation; *any law, statute, usage, or custom to the contrary in any wise* "*notwithstanding.*"

By these last words it seems to be supposed that all the former laws and statutes of Great Britain relating to this subject of the importation and exportation of goods and merchandize, made before the conquest of this province, are of force in this province as well as in the other British provinces in America.

Stat. 4 Geo. III. cap. 15.

Another act of parliament passed by your Majesty, and expressly relating to this province, is the statute of the same 4th year of your Majesty's reign, chap. 15, intitled, "An Act for granting certain duties in the British colo-"nies and plantations in America, and for other purposes." By this statute it is enacted, that certain rates and duties therein mentioned shall be paid upon several species of foreign goods therein enumerated that shall, after the 29th day of September 1764, be imported or brought into any colony or plantation in America, *which now is, or hereafter may be,* under the dominion of your Majesty, your heirs and successors; and these duties are accordingly levied and paid in this province.

These are the acts of parliament, or at least some of them (for possibly there may be others which have escaped our notice) which by their own import and operation extend, as we conceive, to this province, without the help of any other instrument or act of government to introduce them: and therefore such parts of the laws of England as are contained in these statutes are certainly in force in this province, being introduced into it by the highest authority, that of your Majesty, or your royal predecessors, in conjunction with both houses of parliament. The remaining parts of the laws of England have been introduced, or are generally understood to have been introduced, by a series of public instruments, or acts of government, founded on your Majesty's royal authority alone, without the concurrence of your parliament. These public instruments and acts of government are as follows:

Articles of capitulation granted to the Canadians by Gen. Amherst, in 1760. Article 42d.

The first of these public instruments is the capitulation granted by your Majesty's general, Sir Jeffrey Amherst, to the inhabitants of Canada at the general surrender of the whole country to your Majesty's arms in the year 1760.[1] In the 12d article of this capitulation it is desired by the French commander, on the behalf of the French and Canadian inhabitants of this

[1] See Capitulation of Montreal, p. 8.

province, that they shall continue to be governed according to the custom of Paris and the laws and usages established in this country; to which it is answered by your Majesty's general, that they become subjects to the King: by which it should seem, that these your Majesty's new subjects in this province were put upon the same footing as your Majesty's other subjects in other parts of your Majesty's British dominions with respect to the laws by which they were to be governed, and the power of legislation that was to be exercised over them for the time to come; and that the continuance or abolition of their former laws and customs was to depend entirely upon the future counsels which your Majesty, in your royal wisdom, should find it expedient to pursue.

Article 27th

The 27th article of this capitulation demands, that the free exercise of the Roman Catholic religion shall subsist intire, in such manner that all the people shall continue to assemble in the churches and to frequent the sacraments as heretofore, without being molested in any manner, directly or indirectly; and then it goes on and demands, in the second place, that the people shall be obliged by the English government to pay the priests the tithes and all the taxes they were used to pay under the government of the French king. The general's answer to this article is as follows: "*Granted,* "*as to the free exercise of their religion. The obligation of paying tithes* "*to the priests will depend on the King's pleasure.*" By this answer it is evident that a bare toleration, or permission to exercise freely the Roman Catholic religion, without being molested for so doing by the execution of the penal laws of England upon that subject, is granted to the Canadians, together with a reasonable use of their churches for that purpose, though not, as we conceive, to the intire exclusion of your Majesty's Protestant subjects from making use of the same churches likewise: but a legal establishment of that religion, with a right to exact their tithes from the people as legal dues and not as voluntary contributions, is refused them, until your Majesty's pleasure shall otherwise direct, which your Majesty has not yet judged expedient to do. By this refusal all those parts of the Canadian laws and usages relating to the payment of tithes and other church dues are either abolished or suspended.

Article 31st

The 31st article of the same capitulation is as follows: "The bishop shall, "in case of need, establish new parishes, and provide for the re-building of "his cathedral and his episcopal palace; and, in the mean time, he shall "have the liberty to dwell in the town or parishes, as he shall judge proper. "He shall be at liberty to visit his diocese with the ordinary ceremonies, "and exercise all the jurisdiction which his predecessor exercised under the "French government, save that an oath of fidelity, or a promise to do "nothing contrary to his Britannic Majesty's service, may be required of "him." To this article your Majesty's general made the following answer: "*This article is comprised under the foregoing.*" Now the foregoing, or 30th, article is directly refused: therefore this article must be deemed to be refused likewise: and consequently by this refusal all those parts of the Canadian laws and customs that give a right to the bishop of Quebec to establish new parishes, and to provide for the re-building of his cathedral and his episcopal palace, and to visit his diocese with the ordinary ceremonies, and to exercise the jurisdiction which had been exercised by his predecessors under the French government, are abolished; and your Majesty's ecclesiastical supremacy is vindicated and supported in a manner agreeable to that important and universal statute of the 1st of Queen Elizabeth above cited.

The definitive treaty of peace.

The next public instrument relating to the condition of this province is the definitive treaty of peace concluded at Paris on the 10th day of February 1763.[1] In the fourth article of this treaty it is declared, that your Majesty

[1] See Treaty of Paris, 1763, p. 73.

will give the most effectual orders that your new Roman Catholic subjects may profess the worship of their religion according to the rites of the Romish church, *as far as the laws of Great Britain permit.* By this reference to the laws of Great Britain it should seem to have been your Majesty's intention that those laws should be the fundamental rule of government in this province.

The King's proclamation in October 1763.

The next public instrument relating to this subject, and upon which great stress has been laid by all your Majesty's British subjects that have resorted to this province, is your Majesty's royal proclamation of the 7th of October 1763,[1] which seems to have had principally in view the profit and advantages that might accrue to your Majesty's British subjects by resorting to, or settling in, the countries that had lately been ceded to your Majesty by the definitive treaty of peace. By this very solemn and important instrument, passed under your Majesty's great seal of Great Britain, it is declared, that "your Majesty, being desirous that all your Majesty's loving subjects, "as well of your kingdoms as your colonies in America, may avail themselves, with all convenient speed, of the great benefits and advantages "that must accrue from the great and valuable acquisitions lately ceded to "your Majesty in America, to their commerce, manufactures, and navigation, has thought fit, with the advice of your privy council, to erect "four new governments to be stiled and called by the names of Quebec, "East Florida, West Florida, and Grenada; and that, as it will greatly "contribute to the speedy settling the said new governments that your "Majesty's loving subjects should be informed of your Majesty's paternal "care for the security of the liberty and properties of those who are or "shall become inhabitants thereof, your Majesty hath thought fit to publish "and declare, by that your Majesty's proclamation, that your Majesty has, "in the letters patent under the great seal of Great Britain by which the "said governments are constituted, given express power and directions "to your governours in the said new colonies, that, so soon as the state "and circumstances of the said colonies will admit thereof, they shall, with "the advice and consent of the members of your Majesty's councils, "summon and call general assemblies within the said governments, in such "manner and form as is used and directed in those colonies and provinces "in America which are under your Majesty's immediate government; and "that your Majesty has also given powers to the said governours, with "the consent of your Majesty's said councils, and the representatives so to "be summoned as aforesaid, to make, constitute, and ordain laws, statutes, "and ordinances for the public peace, welfare, and good government of your "Majesty's said colonies and of the people and inhabitants thereof, as near "as may be to the laws of England, and under such regulations and restrictions as are used in other colonies." And then it is further declared in your Majesty's said proclamation, "that in the mean time, and until such "assemblies can be called as aforesaid, all persons inhabiting in or resorting "to your Majesty's said colonies *may confide in your Majesty's royal "protection for the enjoyment of the benefit of the laws of your realm of "England*; and that for that purpose your Majesty had given power under "the great seal to the governours of your Majesty's said new colonies to "erect and constitute, with the advice of your Majesty's said councils "respectively, courts of judicature and public justice within the said "colonies for the hearing and determining all causes, as well criminal as "civil, according to law and equity, and, as near as may be, agreeably to "the laws of England, with liberty to all persons who may think themselves aggrieved by the sentence of such courts, in all civil cases, to

[1] See Proclamation of 1763, p. 119

" appeal, under the usual limitations and restrictions, to your Majesty in " your privy council." [1]

The sense in which this proclamation has been understood by the British inhabitants of this province;

These are the words of your Majesty's said proclamation, and by them your Majesty's British subjects in this province declare that they have always understood that the laws of England have been introduced into this province, and that it was your Majesty's intention to assimilate the laws and civil government of it to those of the other American colonies and provinces which are under your Majesty's immediate government, and not to continue the municipal laws and customs by which the conquered people had heretofore been governed. And through a confidence in this proclamation, understood in this sense, they say they have quitted their native country to come and settle in this province, expecting to change only their climate by such a removal in pursuit of commercial advantages, and not to become subject to the laws of the conquered people, with which they are wholly unacquainted, and against which (though perhaps without reason) they entertain strong prejudices.

and by his Majesty's late governour and council;

And in this sense was this proclamation understood also by your Majesty's late governour of this province and his council, who did not, in making the important ordinance above mentioned, of the 17th of September 1764, conceive themselves to be overturning all the ancient laws and customs of this country, and introducing the laws of England in their stead, but meant only to erect and constitute courts of judicature to administer a system of laws already in being, to wit, the laws of England, which they conceived to have been already introduced there by the words of your Majesty's proclamation. And in this sense likewise your Majesty's lords commissioners for trade and plantations, in the month of September 1765,[2] understood these words in your Majesty's proclamation: for in the 7th and last article of a report made by the said lords commissioners, upon certain memorials and petitions from your Majesty's subjects in this province, complaining of the ordinances and proceedings of the governour and council of this province, and of the then present establishment of courts of judicature and other civil constitutions, to the lords of the committee of your Majesty's privy council for plantation affairs, dated on the 2d day of September in the said year, the said lords commissioners of trade propose, *that in all cases where rights or claims are founded on events prior to the conquest of Canada, the several courts shall be governed in their proceedings by the French usages and customs which have heretofore prevailed in respect to such property:* from which words it appears plainly that their lordships understood that in all cases, where rights and claims are founded on events posterior to the said conquest, the several courts of justice were to be governed by the English laws, and that their lordships were sollicitous to make an express provision, that this general rule of deciding cases according to the English laws should not be applied to such causes as were founded on events that were prior to the said conquest, in which cases it would be manifestly unjust.

and the lords commissioners for trade and plantations in September, 1765.

The more confined sense in which it was understood by his Majesty's attorney and sollicitor general, in April 1766.

We know at the same time that your Majesty's attorney and sollicitor general, in the following month of April 1766,[3] understood the words of your Majesty's royal proclamation in a more confined sense, as being introductive of only some select parts of the laws of England that were more particularly beneficial to your Majesty's English subjects, and not of the whole body of those laws. This they took to be the true import of these words in your Majesty's proclamation above-mentioned, *the enjoyment of*

[1] On comparing the passages within quotation marks with the Proclamation itself, it will be found that though the sense is preserved the letter is very considerably altered; the address is changed from the first to the second person, and certain formal clauses are either omitted or abridged.

[2] The Report of 2nd Sept. 1765, referred to in note, p. 171; discussed also in Report of Yorke and de Grey, p. 174.

[3] See Report of Yorke and de Grey, p. 174.

the benefit of the laws of England; and they were of opinion that the criminal laws of England were almost the only laws that came under that description; and that the laws of England relating to the descent, alienation, settlements, and incumbrances of real estates, and to the distribution of personal property in case of intestacy, were certainly not comprehended under it. Whether this or the former way of interpreting this part of your Majesty's proclamation is the true one, belongs only to your Majesty to determine, according to the ancient rule of law laid down by the celebrated lawyer *Bracton*, that "*cujus est condere, ejus est interpretari.*" All that we presume to do on this occasion is to lay before your Majesty a full and plain historical account of the several public instruments and acts of government by which the laws of England have either been introduced, or imagined to be introduced, into this province in lieu of those laws and customs which were observed in it heretofore.

The commission given to Gen. Murray in 1764 to be vice admiral of the province of Quebec.

The next public instrument of this kind is your Majesty's commission to General Murray in the year 1764, to be vice-admiral, commissary, and deputy in the office of vice-admiralty in the province of Quebec.[1] This is a judicial commission, by which the said General was impowered to enquire, by the oaths of honest and lawful men of the said province, of all and singular matters and things which of right, and by the statutes, laws, ordinances, and customs, anciently observed, were wont and ought to be enquired after; and of wreck of the sea; and of goods of felons of themselves; and likewise of goods waived, flotson, jetson, ligan, deodands, derelicts, and other casualties upon the sea, or sea coast, or fresh-water rivers, as far as the tide flows; and also of anchorage, lastage, ballast, and fish royal anciently by right or custom belonging to your Majesty; and to arrest or cause to be arrested, according to the civil and maritime laws and ancient customs of your Majesty's court of admiralty, all ships, persons, and merchandizes for causes arising within the maritime jurisdiction, and to hear and determine the said causes, with all the matters incident thereunto, according to the laws and customs aforesaid; and to fine, chastise, and imprison within any of the gaols of the province the parties that shall be found guilty, according to the rights, statutes, laws, ordinances, and customs anciently observed.

By this commission it is evident your Majesty has introduced into this province all the laws of your Majesty's English court of admiralty, in lieu of the French laws and customs by which maritime causes were decided in the time of the French government.

The commission of governour in chief of this province given to Gen. Murray in 1764, and the instructions that accompanied it.

The next public instrument relating to this subject is your Majesty's commission to General Murray in the year 1764 to be captain general and governour in chief in and over this your Majesty's province of Quebec. This commission, and the instructions that accompanied it,[1] seem every where to pre-suppose that the laws of England were in force in this province, being full of allusions and references to those laws on a variety of different subjects, and do not contain the least intimation of a saving of any part of the laws and customs that prevailed here in the time of the French government.

A probable inference from the stile and purport of the said commission and instructions.

It seems as if your Majesty had been of opinion, that by the refusal of General Amherst to grant to the Canadians the continuance of their ancient laws and usages, and by the reference made in the fourth article of the definitive treaty of peace to the laws of Great Britain, as the measure of the indulgence intended to be shewn them with respect to the exercise of their religion, sufficient notice had been given to the conquered inhabitants of this province, that it was your Majesty's pleasure that they should be governed for the future according to the laws of England, and that they

[1] See Maseres' *Collection of Several Commissions, &c.*, p. 113.
[2] See Murray's Commission, p. 126, and Instructions, p. 132.

after being thus apprised of your Majesty's intention, had consented to be so governed, and had testified their said consent by continuing to reside in the country and taking the oath of allegiance to your Majesty, when they might have withdrawn themselves from the province, with all their effects and the produce of the sale of their estates, within the eighteen months allowed by your Majesty for that purpose.

These are the public instruments by which it is generally supposed, by those who have perused them, that the laws of England have been introduced into this province. But as your Majesty's royal proclamation abovementioned, and your commission to General Murray to be governour in chief of this province, have never been published here in the French language, and as the provincial ordinances above-mentioned of the 17th of September and the 6th of November 1764, which have been published here in the French language, have mentioned this change in the laws in very concise and general terms, without specifying or describing any of the laws of England that were thereby introduced, the greatest part of your Majesty's new subjects remain ignorant of *the extent* of the change to this hour, and imagine that their ancient laws and usages are *in many points* still in force. They still divide their lands upon an inheritance in the same manner as before the conquest : their widows are admitted to the same shares of them as before, without any regard to the English rule of dower, which differs widely from that of the French law : and the personal estates of persons who die intestate are distributed at their decease according to the rules of the French law, which are somewhat different (though not very greatly, as we are informed) from those of the English statute of distributions : and the distributions of their personal estates have likewise been made for the most part by persons authorized thereunto in the manner that was usual under the French government, and not by receiving letters of administration from your Majesty's governour of the province in the manner directed by your Majesty's instructions. Fortunately for the peace of the province no litigations have yet arisen in any of your Majesty's courts of justice to give occasion to decisions that would make them acquainted with the change of the laws in these particulars, which would probably create a great deal of uneasiness.

Some of the ancient laws and usages are still observed by the Canadians.

Yet upon the decease of your Majesty's British subjects in this province, their relations have taken out letters of administration from the governour of the province, agreeably to your Majesty's instruction for that purpose, and, as we believe, have followed the English rule of distribution ; and some few, but very few, of your Majesty's new subjects have likewise taken out letters of administration in the same manner, but have followed, as we believe, the rules of the French law, with respect to the distribution of the effects. We humbly apprehend that this diversity in the practice of your Majesty's subjects in this province may hereafter be the occasion of some confusion, though happily no bad consequences have hitherto followed from it.

A diversity in the practice of the English and Canadian inhabitants of the province, with respect to letters of administration and the distribution of the effects of persons who die intestate.

There has likewise been a diversity in the practice of your Majesty's old and new subjects with respect to the manner of conveying and mortgaging landed property. Your Majesty's British subjects have bought and sold lands and houses by instruments drawn up by English lawyers according to the English modes of conveyancing ; and your Majesty's Canadian subjects have employed Canadian notaries, or scriveners, for the same purposes, who have followed the French forms of conveyancing made use of before the conquest. And it has often happened that the same lands and houses have been sold and bought and mortgaged by both French and English conveyances, as they have passed into the hands of Canadian or British proprietors. This also, we conceive, may hereafter be productive of some confusion.

Another diversity in their practice with respect to the manner of conveying and mortgaging landed property.

In some instances the Canadians have followed the laws of England.

Leases have likewise been made of lands near Quebec for twenty-one years by the society of jesuits in this province, though by the French law they can only be made for nine years. This has been done upon a supposition that the restraints upon the power of leasing lands imposed upon the owners of them by the custom of Paris, of which this is one, have no longer any legal existence. Upon the same principle many owners of seigniories, Canadians as well as Englishmen, have made grants of uncleared land upon their seigniories for higher quit-rents than they were allowed to take in the time of the French government, without regard to a rule or custom that was in force at the time of the conquest, that restrains them in this particular. And as the seigniors transgress the French laws in this respect, upon a supposition that they are abolished or superseded by the laws of England, so the freeholders, or peasants, of the province trangress them in other instances upon the same supposition. For example, there was a law made by the French king concerning the lands of this province,[1] ordaining, that no man should build a new dwelling-house in the country (that is, out of the towns and villages) without having sixty French arpents, or about fifty English acres, of land adjoining to it, and that, if, upon the death of a freeholder and the partition of his lands amongst his sons, the share of each son came to less than the said sixty arpents of land, the whole was to be sold, and the money produced by the sale divided amongst the children. This was intended to prevent the children from settling themselves in a supine and indolent manner upon their little portions of land, which were not sufficient to maintain them, and to oblige them to set about clearing new lands (of which they had a right to demand of the seigniors sufficient quantities at very easy quit-rents) by which means they would provide better for their own maintenance, and become more useful to the public. But now this law is intirely disregarded; and the children of the freeholders all over the province settle upon their little portions of their father's land, of thirty, or twenty, and sometimes only ten acres, and build little huts upon them, as if no such law had ever been known here: and when they are reminded of it by their seigniors, and exhorted to take and clear new tracts of land, they reply that they understand that by the English law every man may build a house upon his own land whenever he pleases, let the size of it be ever so small. This is an unfortunate practice, and contributes very much to the great increase of idleness, drunkenness, and beggary, which is too visible in this province.

Further, many persons who have purchased seigniories in this province, and amongst them some Canadians, have hitherto declined paying to your Majesty's receiver-general the mutation-fine, or fifth part of the purchase money, due to your Majesty upon the admission of every new seignior by the custom of Paris. The English purchasers say that this, being part of the custom of Paris, is now abolished by the introduction of the laws of England; and the Canadian seigniors say that it is not due to your Majesty till they have been regularly invested with, or put in possession of, their seigniories, with all the rights and jurisdictions thereunto belonging, by your Majesty's officers of government, and have been admitted to take the oath of fealty and perform the ceremony of homage to your Majesty for the said lands; which has not hitherto been done.

Thus it appears that in many respects the Canadians apprehend the laws of England to be in force in this province, and that they endeavour to apply them and put them in practice whenever they take them to be for their

[1] This refers to the ordinance of Louis XV, of 28th April, 1745:—"Ordonnance du Roi, portant entr'autres choses defenses aux habitans de bâtir sur les terres, à moins qu'elles ne soient d'un arpent et demi de front sur trente à quarante de profondeur." See *Edits, Ordonnances Royaux, Declarations et Arrets du Conseil d'Etat du Roi Concernant Le Canada.* Quebec, 1854, p. 585.

advantage ; though in other points, and particularly in those of inheritance and dower, and the distribution of the effects of persons who die intestate, they have universally adhered to their former laws and usages.

Criminal proceedings.

In criminal proceedings the Canadians as well as English universally suppose the laws of England to be in force. No others are ever mentioned or thought of ; and the Canadians seem to be very well satisfied with them.

Civil proceedings in the court of King's Bench.

And in all civil proceedings carried on in the superiour court, or court of King's Bench, the forms of all actions, the stile of the pleadings used in them, the method of trial, and the rules of evidence are those which are prescribed by the English law, and are universally known by the Canadians to be so.

Civil proceedings in the court of Common Pleas.

In the court of Common Pleas the proceedings are drawn up in any form and stile that the parties, or their advocates, think proper, and sometimes in the French and sometimes in the English language, as the attornies who prepare them happen to be Canadians or Englishmen ; and for this reason they are oftenest in the French language, most of the business in this court being managed by Canadian attornies.

Arrests of the body for debt.

Arrests of the body for debt are used in the first instance both upon suits in the court of King's Bench and suits in the court of Common Pleas, and even upon suits instituted before justices of the peace. This is a part of the English law that a good deal surprized and alarmed the Canadians upon its first introduction, as it carried an appearance of much greater severity than was practised under their own laws, which allowed of imprisonment only in criminal proceedings and in some few civil suits grounded on bills of exchange, or other instruments of a commercial nature, and then only in execution of a judgment of the court, and not in the beginning of the suit ; but now they are grown accustomed to this way of proceeding, and frequently put it in practice against each other : and many persons of good sense and character, of both nations, are of opinion that, considering the great credit that has been given by persons in trade in this province, and the knavish and trickish disposition that has appeared in many of those to whom it has been given, there is no other method of proceeding by which the creditors can hope to obtain payment of their debts. This is more especially the opinion of your Majesty's British subjects that are concerned in trade in this province, many of whom objected some time since to the execution of even a part of the English law itself, to wit, that part of it which relates to commissions of bankruptcy, upon a supposition of it's being too indulgent to debtors to be useful in this province ; yet other persons are of a different opinion, and think arrests of the body in the first instance an unnecessary piece of harshness in civil suits, and wish that it were restrained[1] ; and to this opinion we humbly submit it to your Majesty that we are ourselves inclined.

This is, as we conceive, a faithful representation of the present state of the laws in this province, and of the public instruments and acts of government upon which it is founded. We now beg leave to lay before your Majesty certain doubts that have arisen, and may arise, concerning the validity of those instruments, and the extent of their legal operation.

Remarks on some of the foregoing instruments.

We shall say nothing concerning the validity of your Majesty's proclamation of the 7th of October 1763, and the high legislative authority which your Majesty has therein thought proper to exercise with respect to your Majesty's new colonies, though there are persons who think that this branch of your Majesty's royal prerogative ought rather to have been exercised in conjunction with both houses of parliament : but we should suppose that

[1] These objections were presented to Lt. Governor Carleton in a memorial from a number of merchants of Quebec, dated Nov. 17th, 1767. See Q 5-1, p. 248. In Jan. 1768, certain Quebec and Montreal merchants, in another petition to the Lt. Governor, represented the advantages to the credit of the colony of having the English laws relating to bankruptcy in force. See Q 5-1, p. 367.

what your Majesty has thought fit to do in this respect by the advice of your Majesty's privy council must be legal, and consequently that the operation of the words above cited from your Majesty's said proclamation is complete and incontestable so far as the true meaning of them can be ascertained. But if your Majesty in your royal wisdom should interpret them in a different sense from that in which they have been generally understood, and should declare that they were not meant to introduce the whole body of the laws of England that were not in their nature local, but only to introduce some particular parts of them that were more immediately beneficial to your Majesty's subjects, agreeably to the sense in which they were understood by your Majesty's attorney and sollicitor general in April 1766 ;[1] or, if your Majesty should declare that they were not meant to introduce immediately any part of the laws of England into those provinces, but only to promise and assure your Majesty's British subjects that your Majesty would, in due time and place, and by particular and express promulgations, introduce some select parts of the laws of England that were more immediately conducive to their welfare and satisfaction ; in either of these cases we beg leave to submit it to your Majesty's consideration, whether the ordinances above-mentioned, of the 17th of September and the 6th of November, can be deemed of sufficient validity to introduce any part of the laws of England that were not already established by your Majesty's said proclamation. Our reasons for doubting this are as follows :

By the King's commission to the governour a certain degree of legislative authority is communicated to him, to be exercised with the advice and consent of the council and assembly ;

but none to be exercised without the consent of an assembly.

Your Majesty by your commission to General Murray, dated the 21st day of November in the 4th year of your Majesty's reign, to be governour in chief of this province, was pleased to delegate unto him a certain limited legislative authority, to be exercised by him by and with the advice and consent of your Majesty's council of the province, and of the general assembly of the freeholders and planters in the same therein directed by your Majesty to be summoned, to wit, an authority to make, constitute, and ordain laws, statutes, and ordinances for the public peace, welfare, and good government of the said province, not repugnant, but, as near as may be, agreeable to the laws and statutes of your Majesty's kingdom of Great Britain. But your Majesty did not in any part of the said commission delegate either this or any other legislative power to your said governour to be exercised by him with the advice and consent of the council only, without the concurrence of an assembly. Now no assembly of the freeholders and planters has hitherto been summoned ; consequently all the ordinances that have hitherto been made, so far as they have a legislative tendency, have been made without any warrant or authority from your Majesty's commission to your governour, and perhaps may, upon that account, be justly contended to be null and void.

If this be so, the words in the ordinance of the 17th of September 1764, which direct the court of King's Bench to determine all civil and criminal causes agreeably to the laws of England, and the other words of that ordinance, and of the ordinance of the 6th of November following, which purport to introduce the laws of England into this province, can have no legal operation to change the laws which were then subsisting in the country ; and the ordinance of the 17th of September must be considered only as an executive act of government, erecting and constituting courts of judicature in the province for the administration of the laws in being, whatever those laws might be ; and in this view it is certainly a legal and valid ordinance, because your Majesty had, by an express clause in your commission aforesaid, given your said governour full power to erect such courts with the advice and consent of the council only.

It is true indeed that your Majesty did give a private instruction to your late governour, purporting to communicate to him a certain degree of legis-

[1] Referring to the report of Yorke and de Grey. See p. 174.

A very limited legislative authority is given to the governour by a private instruction, to be exercised by the advice and consent of the council only.

lative authority to be exercised by him, by and with the consent of the council only, without any assembly; to wit, *an authority to make such rules and regulations as shall appear to be necessary for the peace, order, and good government of the said province, taking care that nothing be passed or done that shall any ways tend to affect the life, limb, or liberty of the subject, or to the imposing any duties or taxes.* But we submit it to your Majesty's consideration, whether a power of this kind can be communicated by any other instrument than letters patent under your Majesty's great seal of Great Britain, publicly read and notified to the people, to the end that the acts done by virtue of them may have a just claim to their obedience; for otherwise they may alledge that they are faithful and loyal subjects to your Majesty, and ready to pay obedience to every thing that your Majesty's self shall ordain, and likewise to every thing that shall be ordained by your Majesty's governour by virtue of powers properly communicated to him by your Majesty: that consequently they will obey him in every thing he shall do by virtue of the powers conveyed to him in your Majesty's commission which has been publicly read to them; but that in the things not warranted by the said commission, but said to be done in pursuance of certain private instructions that have not been made known to them, and which they are therefore uncertain whether he has received or not, they cannot presume that he acts by your Majesty's authority, and therefore are not bound to obey him. For this reason we humbly apprehend, that the private instruction before-mentioned cannot have legally conveyed to your Majesty's governour and council the legislative authority mentioned in it, small and narrow as it is.

A doubt concerning the legality of this method of communicating a legislative authority.

The legislative authority mentioned in this instruction is too small to warrant the introduction of the laws of England.

But secondly, if a private instruction should be deemed to be a legal method of communicating a legislative authority, yet the power conveyed to the governour and council of this province by the instruction above-mentioned is much too confined an authority to warrant the general introduction of the English laws; particularly of the criminal laws, which all affect either life, or limb, or liberty: and the process of arrests of the body in civil suits for debt and trespass; and the power of committing persons to prison for contempts of court committed in the presence of your Majesty's judges: and that of granting attachments of the body for disobedience or resistance to the orders of your Majesty's superiour courts of judicature, when such acts of disobedience or resistance are committed out of court; which all immediately affect the personal liberty of your Majesty's subjects in this province.

These are the reasons upon which, we conceive, the legality of the introduction of the laws of England into this province by the provincial ordinances above-mentioned may be called in question.

But these reasons have no relation to the other high instruments of government by which these laws may be supposed to have been introduced here, namely, the articles of capitulation in 1760, the 4th article of the definitive treaty of peace, and your Majesty's royal proclamation of the 7th of October 1763. If these instruments have introduced the laws of England, they may have a legal existence in this province, notwithstanding the want of legal authority in the two provincial ordinances above-mentioned. But if your Majesty should determine that these instruments have not introduced the laws of England into this province, then, as we conceive, it will follow, that the whole body of those laws has not yet been legally introduced into it, but that those parts only of the laws of England have a legal existence in this province which are contained in the acts of parliament above-mentioned, which by their own import and operation, and without needing any new instrument of government to introduce them, extend to all your Majesty's dominions in America.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

Inconveniencies arising from the present state of the laws and administration of justice.

We will now proceed to lay before your Majesty the principal inconveniencies under which the Canadians labour from the present state of the laws and methods of administering justice in this province.

The uncertainty of the laws.

The first and greatest inconvenience arising from the present state of the laws in this province is the uncertainty of them, and the doubts that are entertained concerning the legal continuance of the ancient laws and customs that were observed here in the time of the French government. This is a cause of great uneasiness and anxiety to persons of both nations in many of the ordinary transactions of life: insomuch that it would be a great improvement of the condition of the province if either the English laws, or the old laws and customs of the country, were established by some new act of government, conceived in the most clear and positive words that can be made use of, with an express exclusion or abolition of the other laws, which may be imagined to have hitherto been in force. For by this declaration in favour of either of the systems, your Majesty's subjects would know what they had to expect for themselves and their families with respect to their inheritances, purchases, mortgages, contracts, and other civil rights and privileges from the operation of the laws; and would in consequence thereof proceed to make such regulations of their affairs by particular agreements and settlements, and by their last wills and testaments, as would protect them against the inconveniencies which they might apprehend themselves to be exposed to from such parts of the established system of laws as they did not approve. We do not mean by this to insinuate, that such an immediate establishment of one of these systems of law, to the intire and express abolition and exclusion of the other, would be the best remedy that could be applied to this evil; but only to represent to your Majesty our idea of the greatness of this inconvenience, since even such a cure would be desireable. What is the best remedy that can be applied to this evil is, as we conceive, a point of the greatest difficulty, and fit only to be determined by the wisdom of your Majesty's councils; though in obedience to your Majesty's commands, we shall humbly suggest to your Majesty, in the subsequent part of this report, some of the different methods that, as we apprehend, may be taken for this purpose, with the advantages and disadvantages with which they will be respectively attended. But before we proceed to consider this arduous subject, we beg leave to lay before your Majesty some other and much smaller inconveniencies arising from the present state of the courts in this province, together with a plan for the administration of justice for the time to come, which we humbly conceive to be likely in a great measure to remove them.

Other inconveniencies attending the present state of judicature in this province.

These inconveniencies are the expensiveness of law proceedings, which is considerably greater than in the time of the French government, the tediousness of them, and the severity of the present method of proceeding in civil suits by arresting and imprisoning the defendant's body.

The expences of law proceedings.

The expences attending law-suits arise evidently from two different sources, the fees of the officers of the courts of justice, and those of the attornies and advocates whom the parties employ in the management of their causes.[1] The former are capable of being properly regulated, as the

[1] A complete return of the fees exacted by the various officers in the different departments of the King's service in Quebec Province, was prepared, under an order of the Lt. Governor, and is given in Canadian Archives, Q 5-2, pp. 445-466.

When this return, together with Carleton's observations upon the system of fees, had been transmitted to Colonial Secretary Hillsborough, he made the following reply:—"It is His Majesty's first Purpose that every proper Measure shall be taken to remedy those Evils, and to remove that Scandal and Reproach brought upon His Majesty's Government, and the consequential unfavourable Impressions made upon the Minds of His Majesty's New Subjects, which are the Effects of the little Attention given by the Patentees in this Kingdom to Ability and Integrity in the Appointment of their Deputies: and of the shamefull Frauds and Exactions of exorbitant Fees which are practised, and of which you so justly complain. To this End I have received His Majesty's Commands to lay your Letters upon this Subject before the Lords of Trade for their Consideration, and to recommend such Remedies as their Lordships shall

persons to whom they are due are all servants to your Majesty, and under the immediate controul of your Majesty's governour and council; and measures have been already taken to ease your Majesty's subjects in this province of some part of these fees: your Majesty's chief justice and clerk of the crown have remitted those that used to be taken by them in the supreme court; and those of the attorney-general for the conduct of criminal prosecutions have always been charged to your Majesty: and if those which are taken by the clerk of the supreme court for the civil business that is transacted there, and by the provost-marshal, or sheriff, and his bailiffs, for their summonses, arrests, and other ministerial business done by them in the course of the proceedings, and those which are taken in the court of Common Pleas, or the quarterly and weekly courts of the justices of peace, by the several officers of those courts, are found to be unreasonable, it will be easy to reduce them to a more moderate standard by a provincial ordinance for that purpose, if your Majesty will condescend to make such a reasonable addition to the salaries of these several officers as shall be a compensation for such diminution of their fees. The other cause of the expensiveness of law-suits is the rate of the fees of the attornies and advocates. These fees, it is evident, are not capable of a like reduction with the former, but must always be such as the parties and their lawyers shall agree upon; since it is the natural right of every man to set what price he pleases upon his labour. All that can be done to keep those fees from growing exorbitant is to prevent a monopoly of law business in the hands of a few lawyers, who might thereby be enabled to exact unreasonable rewards from their clients by the necessity the people would be under of either employing them upon the terms they thought proper to demand, or letting their business remain undone: and this has been already done by your Majesty's wisdom and indulgence in permitting Canadian notaries, attornies, and advocates to practise their respective professions notwithstanding their continuance in the profession of the Romish religion.[1]

Yet when every thing is done that can be done to diminish the expence of law proceedings, it is probable they will still be more expensive than in the time of the French government; which ought not to be a matter of surprize, since the prices of corn and provisions, and of all sorts of labour, are almost double of what they were at that time.

The slowness with which they are conducted upon the present establishment.

The next inconvenience arising from the present establishment of the courts of judicature complained of by the Canadians is the tedious length of law-suits. This is owing to the unfrequency of the terms or sessions of the supreme court of judicature, and of the court of Common Pleas, which sit only three times a year at Quebec and twice at Montreal. In the time of the French government there were three royal courts in the three several districts of Quebec, Three Rivers, and Montreal, vested with full power to determine all matters both criminal and civil: in each of these courts a judge appointed by the French king administered justice, and a king's attorney prosecuted on behalf of the crown: and they used for that purpose to hold two courts in every week throughout the year, except about six weeks in the months of September and October, and a fortnight at Easter: and besides these courts held regularly every week, they would sit on other days of the week, if the business before them made it necessary. From these courts there lay an appeal to the highest court of the province, which was called the supëriour council; and this high court also sat every week: so that the difference between the expeditious methods of obtaining justice in the time of the French government, and the slowness of the proceedings

judge best adapted to redress these Grievances; and in the mean Time His Majesty trusts you will make some temporary Regulation to restrain the Fees of Office within some settled and certain Bounds, so far as Right and the Nature of the Case will admit, and also for punishing with Rigour those who shall be guilty of Exaction, or other mal-practice in their Offices." Q 5-2, p. 602.

[1] See Ordinance of Sept. 17th, 1764, and notes thereon; p. 149.

upon the present establishment, is very striking in the eyes of the Canadians, and is esteemed a very considerable inconvenience.

Besides the usual ill consequences arising from the want of dispatch in law-proceedings, this unfrequency of the sessions of the superiour courts of judicature has been a principal cause of the increase of the fees of the Canadian attornies and advocates: for, as their opportunities of pleading causes happen so much seldomer than formerly, they endeavour to make up, by the value of the fees they now receive in the three sessions of the court of Common Pleas, the advantages they formerly derived from the number of them in the time that the French king's courts sat every week.

There is indeed in the present establishment a court of justice in each district of the province that sits every week for the dispatch of business. These are the courts of the justices of peace. This was a very judicious institution, and well suited to the circumstances and disposition of the people. Yet it is liable to some objections. For, in the first place, the justices of the peace, who are the judges of these courts, are not much skilled in judicial proceedings; and, secondly, the same justices not attending constantly at these sessions, it is often necessary, where a matter cannot be decided at one session, but is adjourned to the next, to repeat all the proofs and arguments before the justices at the second session, which had been produced at the former session before the other justices who happened not to be now upon the bench, which occasions an increase of expence and trouble: and, lastly, their jurisdiction extends only to such disputes as relate to sums of money that do not exceed ten pounds. In all contests for greater sums the parties are obliged to have recourse either to the quarterly courts of the justices of the peace, or to the courts of King's Bench and Common Pleas, where the sessions are held but three times a year.

Imprisonment for Debt.

The next inconvenience is the severity of the present method of proceeding in civil actions, by arresting and imprisoning the defendant's body. This, by filling the gaols with unhappy debtors, increases the number of the poor and helpless, and makes the families of the debtors, as well as the debtors themselves, become oftentimes a burden to the publick; and it is generally thought by the Canadians to be an unnecessary degree of harshness.

To remedy these several inconveniencies we beg leave to recommend to your Majesty the following plan for the administration of justice in this province for the time to come; which we have formed in imitation of that which was in use in the time of the French government.

A plan for the administration of justice in this province.

That this province should be again divided into the three districts of Quebec, Three Rivers, and Montreal, as in the time of the French government: which might be called the Shires of Quebec, Three Rivers, and Montreal; and each of these three districts should have separate officers of justice: that a Royal court of judicature should be established in each of the three towns of Quebec, Three Rivers, and Montreal, which are the capital, or rather only, towns of those several shires or districts: and that each of these courts shall consist of one able English judge, appointed by your Majesty, and invested with full powers to hear and determine all matters, both criminal and civil, arising within his jurisdiction, just as your Majesty's chief justice of the province is impowered to do upon the present establishment throughout the whole province.

Three royal judges, one to each shire or district of the province.

These judges to be English barristers at law, of five years standing at the bar.

These English judges should be barristers at law, of at least five years standing at the bar; and they should be such as, besides their skill and knowledge of the law, had a competent knowledge of the French language. And further, to enable these English judges more readily to understand the testimonies of the French witnesses, that would so often be examined before them, and likewise to comprehend the nature and extent of such of

Each English judge should have a Canadian lawyer for his assessor, or assistant ;

but the sole power of deciding the causes should be vested in the English judges.

the antient laws and customs of the country as your Majesty shall think fit to be either continued or revived, we conceive, that it would be convenient to give each of them a Canadian lawyer for an assessor, or assistant to them in the decision of causes : but the Canadian assessors should have no vote or authority to decide the causes in conjunction with the English judges ; but should only assist them with their opinion and advice, the whole power of finally deciding them being vested solely in the English judges. This employment of the Canadian lawyers, even in this subordinate capacity of assistants and advisers, would be thought a very gracious indulgence in your Majesty by all your Majesty's new subjects ; and many of them, to whom it has been mentioned, have expressed an entire approbation of it. If they had an equal degree of authority with the English judges in the final decision of causes, they would be much more likely than the English judges to abuse it, by reason of their connections in the country, and the enmities and partialities that these connections would give birth to. And besides, there are other reasons, which would make it inexpedient to trust your new Roman catholick subjects, so lately brought under your Majesty's allegiance, with so great a degree of power. These judges and their assistants should hold their courts every week throughout the year, excepting one month at Christmas, one week at Easter, and another at Whitsunday, which are the three great seasons for holidays observed by Christians. And they should sit on the Tuesday or Wednesday of every week, that the contending parties and their witnesses might not be under a necessity of travelling on Sundays to attend them. If the use of grand juries should be thought fit by your Majesty to be continued in criminal prosecutions, these judges should take cognizance of criminal matters (that is, of such parts of the criminal proceedings as required the attendance of grand juries) only once a month, that the inhabitants might not be too much diverted from the care of their private affairs by their attendance in the courts as grand jurymen. But the other steps of all criminal proceedings that do not require the presence of grand jurymen, and, if the use of grand juries was laid aside, the whole of those proceedings should be carried on in the weekly sessions, as well as all the civil business of the district.

The judges should hold courts once a week, with a very few exceptions.

Method of proceeding in these courts.

The method of proceeding in these courts in civil actions might be as follows. The plaintiff might bring a declaration or plaint, in writing, into court, which might be either in the French or English language, as he thought proper, praying the process of the court to cause the defendant to be summoned to answer it ; but not to be arrested by his body. This plaint should be read to the judge in open court, in order that he should determine whether or no it contained a good cause of action ; and, till he approved it, no summons should be issued upon it. If he approved it, he should order it to be filed amongst the records of the court by the clerk or register of the court, and should award a summons to be sent to the defendant to come and answer the plaintiff's demand, at such a time as he, the judge, should therein appoint. If he neglected to come at the time appointed by the summons, without any good reason for his neglect, he should be condemned to pay the plaintiff a moderate sum of money, to be ascertained by the judge, as a compensation to him for his expence and trouble in attending the court, at the time appointed by the summons, to no purpose ; and he should be summoned to come and answer the plaintiff's demand on another day. If he then also refused to come, judgment should go against him by default. When the defendant appeared, he should make his answer to the plaint of the plaintiff in writing, and either in the French or English language, as he thought proper : and this answer should be filed amongst the records of the court. The judge should then himself interrogate the parties concerning the facts, in their account of

which the parties seemed to differ, and which appeared to him to be material to the decision of the cause: and these interrogatories and the answers of the parties should be reduced to writing by the judge, or by the clerk of the court from the words dictated to him by the judge. When the judge had thus found out in what facts material to the decision of the cause the parties differed, he should himself state these facts in writing, and declare that it was necessary for him to be informed, by proper testimony, whether they were true or false; and should ask the parties whether both, or either of them, desired that he should inquire into the truth of these facts by means of a jury, or by examining witnesses, or other proofs himself. If both, or either of the parties, desired to have a jury, a jury should be summoned to attend, at such following session as the judge should appoint. This jury should be paid for their attendance by the party that desired to have a jury; and if both desired it, then equally by both parties. They should receive five shillings sterling a man. For at present it is a subject of complaint among the Canadians that they are taken from their necessary occupations to attend upon juries (which is by no means an agreeable employment to them) without any consideration, for it: and this, if it happened every week without any compensation, would be thought, and perhaps justly, a very heavy burden. But for a reward of five shillings they will serve with great alacrity. These juries should be appointed in nearly the same manner as special juries are in England; that is, the ministerial officer, that executed the process of the court, should return to the court a list of four times as many persons qualified to be jurymen as were necessary to constitute a jury; that is, if a jury was to consist of twelve men, a list of forty-eight persons so qualified; and then each party should strike out twelve of the names contained in this list: and then the names of the remaining jurymen contained in it should be set down in a new list in an alternate order; that is, first one at the nomination of the plaintiff; then one at the nomination of the defendant; then another at the nomination of the plaintiff; and then another at that of the defendant; and so on: and these persons (whose names were thus set down in this new list, and who would be enough in number to constitute two juries) should all be summoned to attend the court on the day appointed for the trial of the cause, and should be called over in the court in the order in which their names were set down in the new list; and the first twelve, or other number sufficient to make a jury, that appeared in the court should be the jury to try the cause. By this method of chusing a jury the disagreeable and captious practice of challenging jurymen would be avoided, which is apt to give rise to animosities between the persons challenged and the parties who object to them.

Juries to be summoned, if the parties desired it. They should be paid for their attendance.

Manner of chusing them.

Of the jury so chosen a majority should have a right to determine the verdict: the present rule, of requiring an absolute unanimity amongst all the jurymen, being evidently absurd and unnatural, and, amongst other inconveniencies, productive of one of a very important nature, which is the perjury of some of the jurymen in every third or fourth cause: for it happens at least so often that there is a real difference of opinion amongst the jurymen, and that some of them go over to the opinion of the rest, in opposition to their own sentiments, and contrary to the oath they have taken to give a true verdict according to the evidence; which means, as we presume, according to their judgment of it. And it has sometimes happened, that a great majority of the jurymen has gone over to a small but resolute minority. This therefore calls loudly for a reformation; and more especially in a country where the natural and ordinary differences of opinion, that must frequently happen amongst jurymen, are likely to be greatly heightened by national and religious prejudices. If the agreement of twelve men

A majority of the jury should carry the verdict.

should be thought necessary to establish the truth of a fact, it would be necessary to impannel twenty-three jurors. But perhaps a bare majority of twelve men may be sufficient to answer all the purposes of justice in civil matters.

In criminal matters it might be proper to make the agreement of two-thirds of the jury necessary to the conviction of the accused person.

The juries should always give special verdicts.

And as the issues, or points of fact, that were to be proposed to the consideration of the jury, were to be drawn up in a minute and particular manner in words dictated by the judges of the courts, so the verdicts of the juries should be always special verdicts, stating the facts, as the jury find them to have happened, with great exactness and particularity. This would prevent juries from encroaching upon the province of the judges, and determining points of law by means of the short and general issues of "*Guilty or Not Guilty*," "*He did or did not undertake*," "*He does or does not owe the sum demanded*," and the like, that oftentimes involve points of law mixed with matters of fact, and thereby give juries an opportunity of committing these irregularities. Whenever these things happen (whether it be from the ignorance or want of discernment in the jurymen, or from their wilfulness or partiality) it is certain that a real injury is done to the losing party, whose right it is, according to the laws of England, to have the points of law, upon which his cause depends, determined by the learned and able judges whom your Majesty has appointed to fill your courts of justice, as much as it is to have the matters of fact in the cause determined by a jury of honest freeholders in the neighbourhood.

Examination of witnesses.

The witnesses examined in the trial of a cause should be examined *viva voce* in open court, in the presence of both parties, or their attornies and advocates; and cross-examined, if the adverse party thought proper: and should not be allowed to deliver their testimony by written depositions or affidavits taken in private; not even in those trials which were carried on without a jury; unless by the consent of both the parties, or by the particular direction of the judge, upon very strong reasons for so doing, moved and debated in open court.

Execution against the defendant's goods and lands.

When judgment was given for the plaintiff in a civil action, a writ of execution should go against the goods and lands of the defendant, but not against his person: directing the ministerial officer that executed the process of the court, to levy the sum of money awarded to the plaintiff by the judgment, upon the defendant's moveable goods and chattels; and, in case they are not sufficient for the purpose, then, but not otherwise, to sell part of his lands, to produce the remainder of the sum. And if the executive officer could not find a sufficient quantity of either moveable or immoveable property belonging to the defendant to raise the sum awarded, and the judge was of opinion, upon affidavits made before him to that purpose, that there was reasonable grounds to suspect that the defendant had secreted or concealed some of his effects, he might require him to deliver in to the court, upon oath, an exact schedule of all his estates and effects of every kind: and if he refused so to do, might commit him to prison till he complied. And if he omitted any part of his effects to the amount of twenty pounds sterling, in the schedule so delivered in to the court, he should be liable to the penalties of perjury.

Upon proper grounds the defendant might be required to deliver in to the court, an exact schedule of his estate and effects upon oath.

Costs.

The judge should have a power of awarding reasonable costs to either party, according to his discretion.

Sheriffs to the three several shires, or districts.

It would be convenient to have a separate ministerial, or executive, officer, to each of the three districts of Quebec, Three Rivers, and Montreal, to be called a Sheriff, which is the common name for such an officer in England, instead of one Provost-marshal for the whole province.

King's attornies in each of the three courts.

And it would be necessary for your Majesty to have an attorney in each of these courts, to prosecute for your Majesty in all criminal cases, and in

suits concerning your Majesty's revenue, and in all other suits in which your Majesty's interest is concerned. If your Majesty should not think proper to appoint an officer expressly for this purpose, the power of carrying on these prosecutions for your Majesty might be vested in the clerk, or register, of the court; just as in your Majesty's court of King's Bench in England, the clerk of the crown, (whose principal duty is, to register, or enter, the pleas of the crown in the records of the court) is likewise attorney of your Majesty in that court, and prosecutes in your Majesty's behalf. But we submit it to your Majesty, that it would be convenient, and more suitable to the honour of your Majesty and the dignity of the court, to have a separate officer for this purpose, to be called your Majesty's Attorney for that district, as there was in the time of the French government.

Appeals from these courts to the governour and council, and from thence to the King in council.

From these courts there should lie an appeal to the governour and council of the province, and from thence to your Majesty in your privy council. One great use of the appeal to the governour and council would be to preserve an uniformity in the law throughout the whole province, which otherwise might gradually become different in the three different shires or districts of it, by the difference of the decisions that might be given in these several courts of justice, if they were intirely independant of each other, and subject to no common superiour council that might correct the errors of their proceedings.

And for the same reason the decisions of these courts should not be deemed to form precedents of sufficient authority to determine any subsequent disputes; but this authority should be ascribed only to those cases which had been decided by the governour and council of the province upon the appeals brought before them from these shire-courts, or by your Majesty's self in your privy council.

And in order that your Majesty's governour and council might not be destitute of the advice of persons skilled in the laws to assist them in the determination of the appeals that should be brought before them, it might be expedient that your Majesty's judges of these three courts, and perhaps also your Majesty's three attornies in them, should be made members of your Majesty's council of the province; by which means all the best law abilities in the province would be employed in making these important decisions that were to carry with them the force of law: and with this view it might be proper to require your Majesty's judges and attornies of the courts at Three Rivers and Montreal to attend the governour at Quebec for one month about Christmas time, in order to assist at the decision of these appeals, which should therefore be reserved to this season of the year.

The nature of these appeals.

These appeals should be only, as they now are, of the nature of writs of error in England, to correct the errors in law committed in the courts of these shires or districts, and not to re-consider the facts in the cause, unless they had been settled by the judge alone without the assistance of a jury. Where this was the case, the parties might, if they thought fit, cause the evidence itself to be taken down in writing by the clerk of the court, and signed by the witnesses and judge, that it might make a part of the record, as it does upon a trial by a general court martial in England: and, upon the removal of this record before the governour and council, they might re-consider the whole matter, the facts as well as the law, and give such judgment upon it as they thought just; but they should not admit any new evidence relating to it. Where the cause had been tried by a jury, the losing party might, if he thought proper, have it tried over again by a second jury, consisting of twice as many jurymen as the first jury: and the verdict of this second jury should be final with respect to the matters of fact determined by it.

A second trial by a double jury.

When Gaspey shall be settled, a fourth judge might be sent thither, whose jurisdiction should extend over a district lying round about it, to be

taken out of the district of Quebec, which is now immoderately large. Such an establishment would be of great convenience to the inhabitants of that part of the province.

These are the outlines of the plan which we humbly beg leave to recommend to your Majesty for the administration of justice, and which, we are confident, would be of great advantage, and give very great satisfaction to your Majesty's Canadian subjects, and effectually remove many of the inconveniencies of which they now complain.

It remains that we consider the first and greatest inconvenience abovementioned, which arises from the uncertainty of the law in the present condition of the province, and that we set before your Majesty the different methods by which, as we conceive, this inconvenience may be removed, and the laws of the province may be settled for the future upon a solid and permanent foundation.

Four different methods that may be taken to settle the laws of this province.

Four methods of doing this have occurred to us. The first is, to compose a code of laws for this province, that shall contain all the laws by which it is to be governed for the time to come, to the entire exclusion or abolition of every part both of the laws of England and the French laws that shall not be set down in the code itself.

The second is, to revive or re-establish the whole French law at once, to the exclusion of all the English laws, excepting those few which have been introduced by act of parliament, as above-mentioned, and a few more of the laws of England which are most eminently beneficial and favourable to the liberty of the subject, and to introduce these beneficial laws by a particular ordinance or proclamation, published in the province, in order to make them fully known to the Canadians. Such might be an ordinance to take away the use of the question, or torture, in criminal prosecutions, to change the cruel punishment of breaking on the wheel into hanging or beheading; and to introduce the substance of the English law relating to the writ of *habeas corpus*, by declaring that no person in the province should be committed to prison, or detained in prison, by the order of any magistrate without a warrant in writing under the hand of the magistrate, expressing particularly the cause of his commitment or detention; and that every man so detained in prison should, if he desired it, be brought before one of your Majesty's judges in the province, and either set at liberty, bailed, or remanded to prison, as the cause of his imprisonment, expressed in the warrant by which he is detained in prison, should require. Such an ordinance might be thought to fulfill, in a great measure, the promise given to your Majesty's British subjects by those words in your Majesty's proclamation above-mentioned, *of the enjoyment of the benefit of the laws of England*, supposing that your Majesty should think proper to determine that those words contain only a promise.

The third method of settling the laws of this country, so as to continue to the Canadians the use of several of their ancient customs, is to make the law of England the general law of the province, with an exception of those particular subjects concerning which your Majesty shall please to permit the former customs of the country to subsist, and with respect to those subjects to let the ancient laws of the country subsist in the manner they did at the time of the conquest, and without attempting to reduce them to writing, and enact them anew by particular ordinances, expressly setting them forth in all the extent in which your Majesty thought proper to let them continue.

And the fourth method of doing this would be to make (as in the third method) the law of England become the general law of the province, with an exception of those particular subjects, or heads of law, concerning which your Majesty shall please to permit the former customs of the country to continue; and with respect to those subjects, to enumerate and set forth at

length, in an ordinance or proclamation to be made for that purpose, the particular customs which your Majesty should think fit to be continued, to the exclusion and abolition of all other customs that should not be contained in the said ordinance or proclamation.

Advantages and disadvantages with which the first method of settling the laws will be attended.

The first of these methods of settling the laws of this province, namely, that of making a code of all the laws by which it shall be governed for the future, to the exclusion of all the laws both of England and France that are not contained in it, would certainly be the most troublesome in the execution to your Majesty's ministers and servants, both in England and in this province. And further, we conceive that it would be objected to by some of the Canadians, who are the most difficult to please, as a rash and dangerous experiment, to which the persons your Majesty should think proper to employ in the compiling this code would be by no means equal. They would frame their objection to such a project in some such manner as this: 'That to reduce the whole law anew into writing, with a rejection 'of a great part of it as useless in the opinion of the compilers, is a task of 'such extraordinary difficulty, that not only no person in this province is 'fit to undertake it, but even the ablest lawyers in the parliament of 'Paris, if they were to devote their whole time and attention to it, would 'hardly be able to execute it properly; that if any thing of this kind is 'attempted here, many important things will most certainly be omitted, 'and others be too concisely, imperfectly, or obscurely expressed; that in 'such a code no part of the ancient laws of this province ought to be 'omitted, notwithstanding some of them may never have been put in 'execution here; for that those laws are not less a part of the law of this 'country than those which have been often put in practice; and that the 'only reason why they have not yet been executed is, because the objects 'of them, that is, the cases to which they relate, have not yet arisen; and 'that when these cases shall arise, here is a wise law already provided be-'forehand to decide them; and that therefore no part of the custom of 'Paris, which was truly and properly the law of this province, ought to be 'left out of any code that shall be made for the government of it: and 'further, that there is a strong mutual connection between the different 'parts of this system of law, that makes it very difficult to change or 'abrogate any part of it, under a notion of its being useless, without 'weakening or rendering ineffectual other parts of it which the compilers 'may esteem useful; and that therefore the only safe way is to let it stand 'as it is; and that, in this view of permitting the whole of it to continue, 'there is no need of a code to express it over again in new words; that it 'is already expressed in writing in the best manner possible in the text of 'the custom of Paris itself and in the learned treatises of Monsieur Fer-'riere[1] and other writers upon it, and in the decisions of the parliament of 'Paris and of the superiour council of this province, upon the cases that 'have been contested before them; that indeed such a new code might be 'of some convenience to an English judge to save him the trouble of 'studying or consulting the French law-books, but that it would be a most 'dangerous and pernicious attempt to the rights and liberties of your 'Majesty's Canadian subjects.'

These are the objections which will certainly be made by some of your Majesty's Canadian subjects to the measure of compiling a new code of laws for this province, which we have stated to your Majesty at great length, that they may have all the weight with your Majesty which they may deserve. At the same time we beg leave to inform your Majesty, that we believe that these objections will be made only by a few persons in this pro-

[1] The reference is doubtless to the work entitled: "A comparison between the Code, Digest, and Novels, and the French Law & Custom of Paris, by Monsieur Ferriere, Professor of Law at Paris: in Six Volumes in Quarto."

vince, and that the bulk of your Majesty's new Canadian subjects will be very well satisfied with such a code, and this even though it should in a great measure be taken from the laws of England, provided only that a few of the most important of their ancient laws and customs, and that most nearly affect their property and the future situation of their wives and children, be contained in it.

On the other hand, the advantages that would arise from this measure of compiling such a code of laws for this province would, as we conceive, be these that follow.

In the first place, the English judges, who will, as we presume, always be employed to administer justice in this province, would have a short and plain rule to go by, which they would easily be able to make themselves masters of, and would not be liable to be puzzled and misled by artful French lawyers, partially citing and misrepresenting and misapplying the doctrines and cases contained in the French law books.

And in the second place, the English inhabitants in general would have the satisfaction of knowing easily and certainly what the laws of the province were, upon what conditions they purchased lands or houses, what rights of alienating or devising them they thereby acquired, what duties to your Majesty, their lords or their tenants, they were bound to, and in what manner their wives and children would enjoy their possessions after their decease.

These would be no inconsiderable advantages resulting from the composition of such a code, even though done in a very imperfect manner. But there is another and greater advantage with which, as we conceive, this measure would be attended, which is the removing from the minds of the Canadians all idea of the excellency of the French laws and government, and of the superiour skill and ability of French lawyers and judges, bred in the parliament of Paris, and consequently of the happiness of having their law-suits decided by them. For we apprehend that, as long as the French laws and customs subsist at large without being reduced into a code, so that the several French law-books, books of reports, and edicts of the French king are the books of authority upon the subject, to which recourse must be had continually in the decision of points of law, so long will the people of this province retain a reverence for those edicts, reports, and other law-books, and for the authority of the French king who made the edicts, and for the parliament of Paris that has made the decisions reported in the books of reports, and the other learned French authors who have composed the other treatises on this subject; and this reverence will be accompanied with a continuance of their liking for that government from which these good laws and edicts and law-books proceeded, and under which they might be most ably administered, and consequently with a secret wish to return to that government, that is, to return to their subjection to the French king: whereas, if they continue to enjoy the most important of their ancient laws and customs under a new name, and expressed in a stile and phrase somewhat different from the former, and carrying with it the stamp of your Majesty's authority, the idea of their former sovereign, and of the parliament of Paris, and of the wise lawyers that compose it, would by degrees wear out of their minds, and they would think of nothing upon these occasions but the king of Great Britain and his code, and the great favour he had shewn them in permitting their principal laws and customs to continue, and giving them the express sanction of his royal authority. This we take to be a very capital advantage attending this measure of compiling a code of laws.

As to the inconvenience that might arise from the omissions or imperfections of this code (for we readily admit that it would be very imperfect) it

must be observed, that they might be continually lessened and remedied by fresh ordinances, from time to time re-enacting those parts of the former laws and customs of this province which appeared to have been forgotten in the code, and which the governour and council thought worthy to be re-established : and in the mean time the code itself (imperfect as we suppose it to be) would still be sufficiently exact to determine all the common cases that occur in the ordinary course of human affairs, such as the rules of inheritance in the direct line, the rules of dower, and of the husband's rights arising from the matrimonial contract, the usual rules about quit-rents, alienation-fines, and other profits due to your Majesty and to other lords, the usual methods of investiture of lands by performing fealty and homage, and the like, which would be sufficient to prevent the country from falling into general confusion.

This code we suppose to contain the whole of the law by which the province is to be governed, criminal as well as civil, to the exclusion of the whole of the English law, as well as the French, except what was contained in the code itself, and the acts of parliament relating to the custom-house duties, and those few other statutes that expressly relate to this colony by name or sufficient words of description since the conquest of it, or which, though made before the conquest of it, yet extend to it by virtue of the general description of *all his Majesty's dominions now belonging to the crown of Great Britain, or that shall hereafter belong unto the same.*

These are the advantages and disadvantages with which, as we conceive, this first method of settling the laws of this province, by composing a code of laws for that purpose, would be attended.

Advantages and disadvantages of the second method.

The second method of settling the laws of this province, by reviving at once the whole French law, and introducing by an ordinance only a few of the laws of England that are most eminently beneficial to the subject, is evidently the shortest and easiest method that can be taken for this purpose ; but it would be attended with the following inconveniencies.

In the first place it would have a tendency to keep up in the minds of the Canadians that respect for the laws of France, and the wisdom of the parliament of Paris, and the excellence of the French government, which has been above described, and which it would be one of the principal advantages resulting from the former measure, of compiling a code of laws, to extinguish.

In the second place it would give disgust to the English inhabitants of this province, who are fond of the laws of England and desirous of having the greatest part of them continued, and think they have a right to the enjoyment of them upon two distinct grounds.

In the first place, they think that every country that becomes subject to the crown of Great Britain (whether by conquest, exchange, or otherwise) becomes immediately subject to the laws of England, and that the laws by which it was formerly governed become immediately and *ipso facto* void and of no effect, being superseded by the laws of England without the aid of any act of parliament or royal proclamation for that purpose. In this we presume they are mistaken ; since both the express declarations of the law-books, and those of your Majesty's attorney and sollicitor general in their report concerning this province, made in the year 1766,[1] and the dictates of natural reason inculcate a quite contrary doctrine, to wit, that the laws of the conquered people subsist in their full vigour till the will of the conquerour shall expressly change them. However this opinion, though not well grounded, is pretty general among the English inhabitants of this province.

[1] The Report of Yorke and de Grey ; see p. 174.

And in the second place, they say, that, supposing that the laws of England were not of course introduced into this province by the very conquest itself and the subjection of the country to the crown of Great Britain, yet that they have been expressly introduced by your Majesty's proclamation of the 7th of October 1763, in the words that have been mentioned in the former part of this report; in which your Majesty assures them, that they may confide in your Majesty's royal protection for the enjoyment of the benefit of the laws of England.

Advantages and disadvantages of the third method.

The third method of settling the laws of this province, by making the laws of England the general basis of them, and permitting the Canadian customs to continue with respect only to some particular excepted subjects, and this by a general reference to the French law-books in which those customs are contained, without attempting to enumerate and express them anew, would also be a very short and easy one to your Majesty's ministers and servants both in England and in this province; and will be very agreeable and satisfactory to your Majesty's British subjects in this province. Yet it will be attended with the following inconveniencies.

By preserving a considerable part of the French law in the lump, or by a general reference to the French law-books that contain it, it will in some degree keep up in the minds of the Canadians that reverence for the laws and lawyers of Paris, and that consequential opinion of the happiness of being subject to the French government (as being that under which those laws may be most ably administered) which all persons that are zealously attached to your Majesty's government would naturally wish to see extinguished. But this objection will take place in a much less degree against this method, than against the last-mentioned, or second method, by which almost the whole body of the French laws would be revived.

Further, if this third method of settling the laws is pursued, some of the Canadians will probably make the two following objections to it. They will say, in the first place, that the whole body of their laws ought to have been left intire, as there is a strong and well contrived connexion between all its parts, which makes it dangerous and detrimental to the welfare of the province to alter any of it. And, secondly, they will say, that, if any of the laws of England must be introduced here, they ought not to be introduced by general words, but by special ordinances, enumerating them, and setting them forth at full length, and in the French language, so that the Canadians may know and observe them. But these are objections which we believe will be made only by a few persons, and not by the generality of your Majesty's Canadian subjects.

Advantages and disadvantages of the fourth method.

The fourth method of settling the laws of this province, by making the law of England become the general law of it, with an exception of some particular subjects, or heads of law: and concerning those subjects to revive the ancient customs of the country by an ordinance or proclamation that should particularly set them forth and describe them in all the extent in which your Majesty should think fit to let them continue, without any reference to the law-books in which they were formerly contained, would be preferable to the third method in this respect, that by enumerating and describing, or reciting particularly, the several French laws and customs that were intended to be continued, it would cut off all connection, in the minds of the Canadians, with the French laws, lawyers, and judges, and the government under which they were maintained. The parliament of Paris, and the custom of Paris, and the French king's edicts would be no longer heard of, as being no longer of any authority; but the laws that were permitted to subsist must be cited in the words made use of by your Majesty to express them in the ordinance or proclamation which permitted their continuance. This would be a considerable advantage which this fourth

method of settling the laws of this province would have over the third method; but it would be certainly somewhat more troublesome to your Majesty's ministers than that third method, and it would likewise be liable to many imperfections from the inaccurate manner in which the French laws and customs that were intended to be continued would probably be set forth; and it would be further liable to the two latter objections which might be made to the third measure, to wit, that it would give but an imperfect degree of satisfaction to some of the Canadians, by leaving them only a part of their ancient laws and customs, and that it would further cause them to complain of the general manner of introducing the laws of England without informing them exactly and particularly what those laws were, that they might know how to obey them. But these are objections which, as we before observed, would probably be made by a few persons only, and not by the generality of your Majesty's new subjects.

Conclusion.

Thus we have set forth to your Majesty at considerable length (but not greater, we hope, than the importance of the subject required) the different methods by which your Majesty's gracious intention of settling the laws of this province upon a solid and permanent foundation for the time to come, and of leaving to your Majesty's new Canadian subjects the enjoyment of some of their ancient laws and customs that are most necessary to their tranquillity and satisfaction, may be carried into execution, together with the several advantages and disadvantages with which we apprehend that each of them will be attended. To weigh these advantages and disadvantages against each other, and draw a final balance in favour of one of these methods in preference to the rest, or to find a new method preferable to them all, is a task to which we find ourselves unequal, and which we apprehend can be successfully performed only by the wisdom of your Majesty's counsels. By residing in the province we may have been able perhaps, by our observation of the state of things here, to furnish your Majesty with necessary information and materials for forming a decisive judgement upon the subject; and that, in obedience to your Majesty's commands, we have endeavoured to do faithfully and fully, and to the best of our abilties, in this report. That our endeavours may be acceptable to your Majesty, and may be esteemed rather according to the zeal and integrity by which they have been directed, than according to the degree in which they may be found to answer the high purposes to which they were intended to be subservient, is the earnest wish of,

Your Majesty's Most loyal and devoted

SUBJECTS AND SERVANTS.

N.B. The foregoing draught of a report, which was prepared by Francis Maseres, Esquire, his Majesty's attorney general of the province of Quebec, by order of Guy Carleton, Esquire, the governour of the said province, was delivered in to the said governour on the 27th day of February 1769, but had not the good fortune to be approved by his excellency. Another report[1] was thereupon drawn up by other hands agreeable to the governour's sentiments, in which his excellency has omitted the consideration of all the public acts and instruments whereby the English law has been introduced, or attempted to be introduced, into that province, together with some other matters contained in the foregoing report; and instead of mentioning several different methods of settling the laws of that province for the future, with the several advantages and disadvantages that would probably attend each of the proposed methods, and leaving it wholly to his Majesty's wisdom to chuse one of the methods in preference to the others, as is done in the foregoing report, his excellency has thought fit to mention only one method of settling the laws of the province, which

[1] Up to the present, this Report has not been discovered among the State Papers.

he strongly recommends to his Majesty, as the only way of doing justice and giving satisfaction to the Canadians, which is, to continue the laws of England with respect to criminal matters, but to revive the whole body of the French laws that were in use there before the conquest with respect to civil matters. The chief justice, William Hey, Esquire, and attorney general of the province, not thinking it either necessary or expedient to revive the whole body of the French laws in civil matters, but only those parts of them (which indeed are very considerable) which related to the tenure, alienation, dower, and inheritance of landed property, and the distribution of the effects of persons who die intestate, delivered in to the governour two additional papers, or lesser reports, containing their reasons for not wholly agreeing to the report made by his excellency. And these three reports were delivered to Maurice Morgan, Esquire, about the 12th of September 1769, to be by him carried to England, and delivered to his Majesty's secretary of state for America.[1] The additional paper, or lesser report, of the attorney general was intitled his opinion concerning the governour's report, and was as follows.

ATTORNEY GENERAL MASERES' CRITICISM OF GOVERNOR CARLETON'S REPORT ON THE LAWS OF THE PROVINCE.[2]

The Opinion of the Attorney General of the Province of Quebec concerning the Report made by his Excellency Brigadier-General Carleton, the Governour in Chief of the said Province, to his Majesty in Council, concerning The State of the Laws and the Administration of Justice in the said Province: with The Reasons of his Dissent from some of the Matters contained in the said Report.

Objections to the proposal of reviving the whole body of the French laws relating to civil matters.

Your Majesty's attorney general of this province approves that part of the foregoing report which gives an account of the constitution of the government of this province during it's subjection to the French king, and believes the said account to be true in most particulars; but he cannot assent to that part of the said report which suggests to your Majesty the expediency of reviving the whole of the French laws in civil matters, for the following reasons.

Inconsistency of such a measure with his Majesty's former plan of conduct with respect to the province of Quebec.

In the first place, he thinks it will be a deviation from that plan of conduct which your Majesty has hitherto thought fit to pursue with respect to this province ever since the conquest of it by your Majesty's arms in 1760, which he conceives to have been, to endeavour to introduce the English laws and the English manner of government into it, and thereby to assimilate and associate this province to your Majesty's other colonies in North America, and not to keep it distinct and separate from them in religion, laws, and manners, to all future generations. He conceives that if this latter system had been that which your Majesty had adopted, your Majesty would have given orders to your general, Sir Jeffery Amherst, to whom

[1] The three reports delivered to Morgan were those of Governor Carleton, Chief Justice Hey and Attorney General Maseres. In a communication from John Pownall, Under Secretary of State for the Colonies, to the Clerk of the Council in Waiting, he states that, by Lord Hillsborough's orders, he has transmitted to the Council certain papers sent to His Lordship by the Governor of Quebec, 18th September 1769, pursuant to the Order in Council of Aug. 28th, 1767. These papers were:—

"Report upon the State of the Laws and Courts of Judicature in the Province of Quebec."

"Appendix to said Report."

"Attorney General Maseres' Opinion concerning said Report."

Hillsborough, writing to Carleton on Jan. 18th 1770, reports that Morgan has arrived and delivered the papers which will pave the way for a speedy decision on the state of Quebec. The reports however are not found in connection with any of these despatches. That of Maseres, which follows, is given by himself in his volume of "Commissions" &c.

[2] Maseres, "A Collection of several Commissions and other Public Instruments, &c." p. 50.

this province was surrendered, to keep up, from the first moment of the conquest, all the courts of justice that were at that time in being in the colony, and even the several officers that composed them, upon the same footing on which they then subsisted. But as your Majesty's said general did immediately suppress all the former jurisdictions, and erect military councils in their stead, and in the articles of capitulation *refused to promise the inhabitants of this province the continuance of the custom of Paris, and the other ancient laws and usages by which they had been governed*, though requested in that behalf by the French general;—and as your Majesty did afterwards, in the fourth article of the definitive treaty of peace in 1763, engage to indulge your new Canadian subjects even in the delicate and important article of the free exercise of their religion, only *so far as the laws of England will permit*;—and as your Majesty, by your royal proclamation of the 7th of November[1] 1763, did encourage your British and other ancient subjects to go and settle in this and the other new-erected governments, and did promise them, as an excitement thereunto, *the immediate enjoyment of the benefit of the laws of England*;—and as your Majesty did afterwards, by your commission of vice admiral of this province granted to General Murray,[2] *expressly introduce all the laws of the English courts of admiralty into this province*; and by your commission to the same gentleman to be captain general and governour in chief of this province, did direct him to summon an assembly of the freeholders and planters in this province, and in conjunction with them *to make laws and ordinances not repugnant to the laws of England*, by which it seems to be pre-supposed that the laws of England were already introduced there; and did in other parts of the said commission *allude to divers of the laws of England as being already in force here, as particularly the laws relating to the oaths of abjuration and supremacy, and the declaration against transubstantiation*—From these several exertions of your Majesty's royal authority in favour of the laws of England, your Majesty's attorney general of this province humbly collects it to have been your Majesty's gracious intention to assimilate this province in religion, laws, and government to the other dominions belonging to your Majesty's crown in North America; he therefore conceives that the immediate revival of all the French laws relating to civil suits in this province, in the manner suggested in the foregoing report, will have at least the appearance of a deviation from the plan of conduct which your Majesty has hitherto adopted, and of a step towards a preference of the contrary system of keeping this province distinct from, and unconnected with, all your Majesty's other colonies in North America[3]: and this appearance he humbly conceives to be itself a considerable inconvenience, and very fit to be avoided, unless very strong reasons of justice or policy made such a measure necessary, which he does not conceive to be the case; for, on the contrary, he apprehends that the said total revival of the custom of Paris, and all the other French laws relating to civil suits, will be attended with the following additional inconveniencies.

Other inconveniencies would follow from such a measure.

First inconvenience.

In the first place, it will make it difficult for any of your Majesty's English subjects to administer justice in this province, as it will require much labour and study, and a more than ordinary acquaintance with the French language to attain a thorough knowledge of those laws.

Second inconvenience.

In the next place, it will keep up in the minds of your Majesty's new Canadian subjects the remembrance of their former government, which will probably be accompanied with a desire to return to it. When they hear the custom of Paris, and the parliament of Paris, and its wise deci-

[1] October, not November.
[2] Given in Maseres, "A Collection of several Commissions &c." p. 113.
[3] See Carleton's letters to Gage and Shelburne, pp. 195, 196.

sions, continually appealed to as the measure of justice in this country, they will be inclined to think *that* government to be best, under which those wise laws could most ably be administered, which is that of the French king; which, together with the continuance of their attachment to the Popish religion, will keep them ever in a state of disaffection to your Majesty's government, and in a disposition to shake it off on the first opportunity that shall happen to be afforded them by any attempt of the French king to recover this country by force of arms.

Third inconvenience.

And in the third place, it will discourage your Majesty's British subjects from coming to settle here when they see the country governed by a set of laws, of which they have no knowledge, and against which they entertain (though perhaps unjustly) strong prejudices.

The expensiveness and dilatoriness of the English law proceedings are the principal subjects of the complaints of the Canadians.

Your Majesty's attorney general of this province is further of opinion, that the body of your Majesty's new Canadian subjects are by no means either so distressed or so discontented by the introduction of the English laws into this province as they are represented in the foregoing report: at least he has seen no proofs of either such great distress or high discontent. What he has principally observed to be the subject of their complaints has been, either the expence or the dilatoriness of our law-proceedings; which he therefore conceives stand in need of reformation: and he is of opinion, that to establish three courts of general jurisdiction in all matters criminal as well as civil in the province, to sit every week in the year (with a very few exceptions) in the towns of Quebec, Three Rivers, and Montreal, would be the most adequate remedy for these complaints.

To erect three royal courts of general jurisdiction to hold their sittings weekly.

To make a code of laws for the use of the province.

And as to the substance of the laws which are to be henceforwards admitted in this province, he conceives that the best way of all to settle these would be to make a code of them, that should contain all the laws of every kind, criminal as well as civil, that were intended to be of force here, to the exclusion of all other laws, both French and English, that were not inserted in the said code; by which means all pretence would be taken away both from the French and British inhabitants of this province for complaining that they are governed by unknown laws. This he conceives to be a work of difficulty indeed, but by no means impracticable; and he apprehends that it would be a work of very great utility to the province, even though it should be very imperfectly executed, and many important articles should happen to be omitted in it; provided only that those things that were inserted in it were useful and reasonable, and set forth in a clear and proper manner: because he apprehends that the rules so inserted would be sufficient to govern at least all the common cases that would happen in the ordinary course of human affairs, such as descents in the right line, the right of representation in grand-children whose parents are dead, the dower of widows, the rents and services due to seigniors, the obligations and duties due from them to their tenants, the seignior's right to the common mutation-fines, his right of pre-emption of his tenant's land when the tenant is disposed to sell it, the rules of evidence in courts of justice, the solemnities necessary to be observed to give validity to a deed or will, and the like obvious and important matters; which would be sufficient to prevent the province from falling into confusion. And as to the nicer cases which might be omitted in such a code, they might afterwards be supplied by particular ordinances passed from time to time for that purpose.

To revive the old French laws relating to landed property and the distribution of the effects of intestates.

But if this measure of making such a code of laws should not be thought advisable, your Majesty's attorney general of this province is humbly of opinion that it would be most expedient to let the English law continue to subsist in this province as the general law of the province, and to pass an ordinance to revive those of the former French laws which relate to the tenure, inheritance, dower, alienation, and incumbrance of landed property,

and to the distribution of the effects of persons who die intestate. His reasons for thinking that the French laws upon these heads ought to be revived, are as follows.

These heads of law are three in number: First, those relating to the tenures of land in this province, or the mutual obligations subsisting between landlords and tenants with respect to them. Secondly, the laws relating to the power and manner of aliening, mortgaging, and otherwise incumbring landed property. And Thirdly, the laws relating to dower, inheritance and the distribution of the effects of persons who die intestate. And these several heads of law ought, as he humbly apprehends, to be revived in this province upon separate and distinct grounds.

Laws of tenure.

The laws of tenure, he conceives, ought to be considered as having been already granted by your Majesty to your new Canadian subjects by that article in the capitulation of 1760, by which your Majesty's general granted them *the enjoyment of all their estates, both noble and ignoble*,[1] and by the permission given them by your Majesty in the definitive treaty of peace in 1763, to continue in the possession of them[2]; these laws being essentially necessary to such possession and enjoyment. Such are the laws relating to the quit-rents due by the freeholders, who hold by rent-service, to the seigniors, the mutation-fines, the right of pre-emption, and the rights of escheat in certain cases; all which constitute the principal part of the property of the seigniors.

Laws relating to the manner of aliening and incumbring landed property.

But the laws relating to the power and manner of aliening, mortgaging, and otherwise incumbring, landed property, are not, as he apprehends, absolutely necessary to the enjoyment of the lands themselves, and therefore ought not to be reckoned quite so sacred and unchangeable as the laws of tenure themselves. Yet he conceives them to be very nearly connected with those laws, and almost dependant upon them, so that they could not be changed in any considerable degree without diminishing the value of the lands themselves, by means of the practical difficulties that would occur in making use of the new modes of conveying land that would be established in their stead; and therefore he thinks that they ought to be continued. And further, he conceives it will be the more necessary to revive or continue the French laws upon this subject, in order to prevent the introduction of the English laws upon the same subject, namely, the doctrine of estates-tail, the statute *de donis*, the method of defeating that statute by common recoveries, the doctrine of fines, the statute of uses, and the doctrine of uses in general, and other nice doctrines relating to real estates, which are full of so much subtlety, intricacy, and variety, that, if they were to be introduced into this province, they would throw all the inhabitants of it, without excepting even the English lawyers, into an inextricable maze of confusion. For these reasons he apprehends that the English laws upon this subject ought never to be introduced here; and that the former laws of the province relating to it ought for the present to be revived.

The practice of the English laws upon this subject would be highly inconvenient to the province.

Laws of inheritance and dower, and the distribution of the effects of intestates.

Lastly, as to the French laws concerning dower and the inheritance of lands and the distribution of the goods of intestates, with respect to such marriages as have been contracted, and such deaths as have happened, since the establishment of the civil government in this province, your Majesty's attorney general of this province is humbly of opinion, that those laws ought not to be considered as necessary appendages to the property of your Majesty's Canadian subjects in this province, and as having therefore been granted to them by implication in the articles of capitulation and the definitive treaty of peace; because they do not affect the property, or the rights, of the Canadians then in being, to whom alone those grants were made, but

[1] See Capitulation of Montreal, article 37, p. 16, also p. 26.
[2] See Treaty of Paris, especially the 4th article, p. 74, and p. 85.

only guide and determine the course and devolution of that property after their deaths among persons that were then unborn. This, therefore, he conceives to be a matter upon which the authority of a legislator may properly be exercised. And he further apprehends, that in some time hence a change of the laws relating to these subjects, and especially of those relating to dower and the inheritance of land, would be highly beneficial to this province, the present excessive subdivision of the lands, by repeated partitions of them amongst numerous families, being productive of considerable inconveniencies. But this, he apprehends, need not be done at present: and he conceives, that, if ever it should be thought adviseable to do it, it ought to be done by a full and express declaration beforehand of the time at which the proposed changes should take place, with a power given to such persons as disliked them to prevent their taking place in their respective families by express provisions and agreements to the contrary, and should be accompanied with such temperaments and modifications as should make the adopting them be in a manner the voluntary act of the persons who were affected by them. But for the present he conceives it might be better to postpone those important changes, and to revive the ancient laws of this province concerning inheritance and dower, and the distribution of intestates estates, as well as those relating to the tenures of land and the power and manner of aliening and mortgaging and otherwise incumbring it. And this one ordinance, reviving the said ancient laws relating to landed property and the distribution of the effects of persons who die intestate, would, as he conceives, be sufficient to preserve the tranquillity of the province, and to give satisfaction to the bulk of the Canadians: at least, he apprehends it would be enough to begin with: and if, upon trial, it should be found necessary to revive some other of the French laws that formerly subsisted in this province, it might be done by another ordinance or two, that might be passed for that purpose, when the necessity of them should become apparent. By such an ordinance as is abovementioned passed at present, and by the establishment of an easy and cheap method of administering justice in this province with sufficient expedition, he conceives that the far greater part of your Majesty's Canadian subjects would be contented. This therefore is what he humbly presumes to recommend to your Majesty as the best method which he can suggest for the settlement of the laws of this province, after the fullest consideration of this difficult and important subject[1]

FRANCIS MASERES,
Attorney General.

Quebec, September 11th 1769.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

REPORT OF LORDS COMMISSIONERS FOR TRADE AND PLANTATIONS RELATIVE TO THE STATE OF THE PROVINCE OF QUEBEC.[1]

QUEBEC.

1769.
July 10th

To the Right Honorable the Lords of the Committee of His Majesty's Most Honorable Privy Council for Plantation Affairs.

My Lords,

Your Lordships having been pleased by your Order of the 28th of September 1768, to refer unto us two Letters to the Earl of Hillsborough, one of His Majesty's principal Secretaries of State, from sundry Merchants of London trading to, and deeply interested in the Province of Quebec, humbly recommending, that a full Legislature may be speedily granted for that Province; and that a number of His Majesty's Roman Catholic Subjects there may be admitted into the Council and House of Representatives[2]; and your Lordships having also further thought fit to refer unto us a Report made by His Majesty's Advocate, Attorney and Solicitor General, upon the heads of a Plan for establishing Ecclesiastical Affairs in that Province,[3] and to direct us to consider the said Papers, together with the present State of the said Province, in respect to the Administration of Justice, religious Establishments, and Revenue; and to report to your Lordships our Opinion, whether it may be advisable for His Majesty to direct an Assembly to be convened, and, if so, under what regulations and limitations such Assembly should be constituted, and what may be proper to recommend to their Consideration for the Welfare and interest of the Province in the several points above mentioned; We have, in pursuance of your Lordships said Order, taken the subject matter thereof into our Consideration, and beg leave to report to your Lordships.

That the Objects of examination and discussion, pointed out in your Lordships Order of reference, and upon which we are directed to report our opinion, appear to us to be of the greatest importance to the present and future Welfare of that Colony; and therefore, though the unsettled State of it's Government, the Jealousies and apprehensions on all hands represented to exist in the minds of the new Subjects on this Account, and the obstruction and embarrassment arising therefrom to the administration of public Affairs there, were circumstances, that did all concur to evince the necessity of some speedy reform; yet on the other hand, when we viewed the proposition of the

---

[1] Canadian Archives Q. 18 B., p. 7.

When this report was drawn up in 1769 a policy of great secrecy with reference to the future government of Quebec had just been adopted, with the result that between this time and the passing of the Quebec Act in 1774, few of the reports dealing with the policy of that measure are to be found among the State Papers. This report was prepared for the information of the Lords of Council and a copy of it was sent in "a secret and confidential" despatch from Hillsborough to Carleton, Dec. 1st, 1769, to secure his opinion of the proposals. The general character and purpose of the Report is thus expressed:—"This Paper will not only fully inform you what Regulations and Reform are proposed in respect to the future Government of this important Colony, but will also point out to you the Arguments and Reasoning by which it is endeavoured to support the several Propositions." Its secrecy is indicated thus:—"This Report is sent to you in the greatest Confidence, and therefore you should be careful not only that no part of it is communicated to any other person, but that in conversing upon the subject of any Difficulties or Doubts that may arise, you do avoid the Appearance of their being other than the Result of your own Reflections; and I am particularly to desire that you will bring back the Copy of the Report with you, without suffering it to fall into any other hands whatever." Q. 6, pp. 129–30.

[2] These letters have not been found, but they probably reflect a movement at the time in the Province of Quebec, as indicated in a letter from Carleton to Shelburne, Jan. 20th, 1768, (see p. 206), as also in his letter of Aug. 4th, 1768. In the latter he states that a few persons, who had been endeavouring to get up a petition for an Assembly, having failed, had apparently dropped the project.

[3] This paper is contained in a Report of the Board of Trade to the Privy Council, dated May 30th, 1765, and is entitled, "Heads of a Plan for the Establishment of Ecclesiastical Affairs in the Province of Quebec." This is referred to in the representation of the Board of Trade of Sept. 2nd, 1765, see p. 171. It is given in full in the recently received but uncalendared volume Q 18 A, p. 88. See also Appendix No. 4 to this Report, p. 274.

Merchants in it's full extent, and saw the difficulties, that in the present peculiar State of this Colony would attend the making such a reform in it's civil constitution, as would give full satisfaction to the new Subjects, without violating those principles, upon which the British Government is fundamentally established : we did not think ourselves justified in making any report to your Lordships, or giving any opinion upon a matter, that His Majesty's former Councils had not thought fit in their great wisdom, even upon the fullest consideration, to take any resolution upon, without proceeding with the greatest circumspection, nor without the fullest information, that could be collected, as well from the correspondence of His Majesty's Servants there, as from the examination of persons here, who have been resident in, and are well acquainted with the affairs of Quebec.

The time, that has elapsed since the date of your Lordships order, has made it necessary for us to say thus much, lest your Lordships should impute to us a delay, which, if unnecessarily created, would not fail to subject us to your censure, in the case of an important part of His Majesty's Dominions suffering every inconvenience and disadvantage, that can arise out of a very imperfect, inadequate and defective Constitution, where the Inhabitants of it, consisting of above eighty thousand brave and loyal Subjects, do, by the nature and form of such Constitution, and the most unwarrantable Doctrines and Opinion founded thereon, Stand prescribed from every privilege, and denied every right, the possession of which can alone ensure their affection, and fix their attachment to the British Government.

How this comes to be the case in Quebec will be more fully seen by the following narrative of what has been established in respect to the Civil Concerns of that Colony, since it passed under His Majesty's Dominion ; and from thence your Lordships will be enabled the better to judge of the propositions we shall submit to you, as the ground for such a reform in the Constitution of this Colony, as may consist with Justice and Equity, and we hope, be the means of for ever securing the possession of it to the Crown of Great Britain.

On the eighth of September 1760, Canada with it's dependencies was surrendered to His Majesty by Capitulation,[1] in which it is Stipulated, that the Inhabitants both Laiety and Ecclesiastics shall become subjects of the crown of Great Britain, reserving the free exercise of their Religion, and the entire possession of their property under all descriptions.

On the tenth of February 1763 the definitive Treaty of Peace was signed at Paris[2] ; by the fourth Article of which, Canada with all its dependencies is ceded to the crown of Great Britain, and His Majesty agrees to grant the liberty of the Catholic Religion to the Inhabitants of Canada, and that he will consequently give the most precise and most effectual orders, that His New Roman Catholic Subjects may profess the worship of their Religion according to the Rites of the Romish Church, as far as the Laws of Great Britain permit.

In October 1763 His Majesty was pleased by Letters Patent under the Great Seal to appoint the honorable James Murray Esquire to be Governor of this Colony,[3] the limits of which are thereby fixed and ascertained, and it's former name of Canada changed into that of Quebec.

By these Letters Patent, and by the Instructions[4] from His Majesty, which accompanied them, the Governor is authorised and impowered,

First. To appoint a Council to assist him in the administration of Government, consisting (according to the usage and constitution of other Colonies) of twelve persons, eight of which to be chosen from amongst the most considerable of the Inhabitants and Persons of property in the said Province, and the remainder to be composed of the principal Officers of Government.

Secondly, To Summon and call, with the advice and consent of the said Council, as soon as the situation and circumstances of the Province shall admit, a general

[1] Capitulation of Montreal ; see p. 8.
[2] Treaty of Paris ; see p. 73.
[3] Commission to Governor Murray ; see p. 126.
[4] Instructions to Governor Murray ; see p. 132.

Assembly of the Freeholders and Planters, in such manner, as he shall judge most proper, or according to such further directions or authorities, as shall be given to him under His Majesty's Signet or sign Manual, or by Order in Council.

Thirdly, To take himself, and also administer to each of the members of the said Council and Assembly the Oaths mentioned in the Act of Parliament of the first of George the First, and to subscribe himself and to cause them to subscribe the Declaration against Transubstantiation, mentioned in the Statute of the twenty fifth of Charles the second; and it is ordered, that, until the said Oath and Declaration shall have been so taken, and subscribed, no person, though elected, shall be capable of sitting in the Assembly.

Fourthly, To make, constitute and ordain, with the advice and consent of the said Council and Assembly, Laws, Statutes and Ordinances for the public peace, welfare and good Government of the said Province; which Laws, Statutes and Ordinances are not to be repugnant to, but, as near as may be agreable to the Laws and Statutes of this Kingdom; and until the Situation of the Province should admit of calling an Assembly, he is, with the Advice of the Council, to make from time to time such rules and regulations, as shall appear to be necessary for the peace, order and good Government of the Province; taking care, that such rules and regulations shall not extend to affect the life, limb, or liberty of the Subject, or to the imposing any Duties, or Taxes.

Fifthly. To establish such and so many courts of Judicature and public Justice, as shall appear to be necessary, and to constitute and appoint Judges, Commissioners of Oyer and Terminer, Justices of the Peace, and other necessary Officers and Ministers.

These are all the directions and authorities, which seem necessary for the present purpose to be recited; the rest of the powers contained in the Commission are the same, as are usually given to the Governors of other Colonies; but as it is material to observe, that the Letters Patent direct, that he shall execute his command according to the powers and directions contained therein, and in the Instructions which accompanied them, or "according to such further Powers or Instructions, as may be hereafter given "to him under His Majesty's Signet or sign Manual, or by Order in Council, and con- "formable to such reasonable Laws and Statutes, as shall be made and agreed upon by "him with the advice and consent of the said Council and Assembly."[1]

On the seventh of October 1763 His Majesty's Proclamation[2] was published, declaring the limits and extent of the four new Governments of Quebec, East Florida, West Florida, and Grenada, reciting the powers, given to the Governors by their Commissions under the Great Seal, of Summoning Assemblies, and of passing Laws with the advice and consent of the said Councils and Assemblies; and containing His Majesty's Royal Assurance, that, in the mean time, and until such Assemblies could be called, all persons inhabiting in, or resorting to the said colonies might confide in His Majesty's Royal Protection for the enjoyment of the benefit of the Laws of England.

By these Constitutions the form of Government established in this Colony by the Crown of France, and adopted with some Variations after the conquest of it, though not entirely abolished, as some persons have contended, was yet, in many parts of it, materially altered, and made to correspond with that form of Government, which has been established in His Majesty's other American Colonies. The having a complete Legislature competent to those regulations, which a Colony under such Circumstances must necessarily require, appears to have been one of the first Objects; and there can be no doubt, but that His Majesty's Commission and Proclamation, in the provision they make for this purpose, had in view to extend to His Majesty's new Subjects those Privileges, which exist in the principles of a British Constitution. But the exercise and operation of this Legislative Power having been rendered impracticable by inserting in the Commission, without sufficiently adverting to the state of the Colony the restriction,[3] that no person should sit in the Assembly, who had not subscribed the Test, required in this Kingdom by the Act of the twenty fifth of Charles the second, the powers of Government became confined to the Governor and Council, whose authority not extend-

[1] See p. 133.
[2] See p. 119.
[3] See p. 128.

ing to cases, which might affect either the life, limb, or liberty of the Subject, or to the imposing Duties and Taxes, was incompetent to those regulations, which the situation of the Colony required ; and consequently no provision has been made for establishing such a reasonable Revenue, as may be adequate to the necessary expences of Government, the whole of which is now a burthen upon His Majesty's Treasury here. The Roman Catholic Religion, though barely tolerated by the Treaty, remains without any regulation, reform, or control whatever, and that of the Mother Country without any provision or support.

Besides these capital objects, there are many other constitutional establishments, and necessary services, for which no provision either has been, or can be made in the present state of the Colony : and it has even been found necessary to disallow several Ordinances of the Governor and Council, in Matters merely of local regulation, and internal economy, from a consideration of the Want of a due authority to enact them.

These wants and defects are of themselves sufficient to evince the necessity of having a complete legislative power, for the establishment of which it is humbly conceived the Faith of the Crown stands fully pledged, both by the Commission under the Great Seal, and by the Proclamation ; but the state of the Colony, in respect to the Administration of Justice in civil cases, is a circumstance, that does above all others mark the necessity of some form of Government more perfect and effectual.

On the seventeenth of September 1764 the Governor and Council promulged an Ordinance[1] for establishing and regulating Courts of Justice, by which the plan of Judicature is made to consist of a Superior Court, having the Jurisdiction of the Court of King's Bench ; an inferior Court, having the Jurisdictions of the Court of Common Pleas, and Courts of Oyer and Terminer, Assize, and Goal Delivery ; and it is declared by this Ordinance, that all matters, Civil and Criminal, shall be heard and determined in these Courts agreable to the Laws of England.

According to the construction put upon this Ordinance by those who framed it, it was to be understood, that not only the proceedings in these Courts were to be carried on according to the modes and forms established in the Courts in Westminster Hall, but also all the principles of the Law of England, relative to Descents, Tenure, &c., which totally, or in part differed from the Antient customs of Canada, and also all those local and Municipal Laws, which have from local convenience and consideration obtained in this Kingdom, were thereby introduced into Canada, and become Laws there. In consequence of these opinions and constructions, the customs of Canada, which before governed in all suits concerning property, were laid aside ; and a further ill effect of the ordinance was, that, instead of that Summary and easy process, which had before been used in the adjudication of questions of this nature, it had the effect to introduce all that delay, perplexity and expence, which accompanies the lowest and most disgraceful practice in this Kingdom ; and the new Subjects, who were precluded from serving on Juries,[2] or pleading their own Causes,[3] were compelled to entrust the prosecution of them to men unacquainted with their language and Customs, and who to the greatest ignorance added the grossest rapacity.

It is not to be wondered, that establishments, so inconsistent with the civil rights of the Canadians, and so oppressive in their operation, should have given that disgust, so strongly, and yet so respectfully expressed in their humble Address to His Majesty on this occasion ;[4] more especially, when, in a Presentment of a Grand Jury[5] impanelled at a Quarter Sessions, they found their Religion presented, as illegal ; themselves not only proscribed, as incapable of the common offices of Society, but also subjected to all the Pains and Penalties inflicted upon Popish Recusants in this Kingdom ; and a right claimed by such grand Jury of being the only representative body of the Colony, and of being consulted upon all Measures of Government.

---

[1] See p. 149.

[2] See, however, Murray's comment on this feature of the ordinance, as given in note 4, p, 149, and note 2, p. 150.

[3] See note 3, p. 150.

[4] See Address to the King, 1764, p. 161.

[5] See presentment of Grand Jury, p. 153, and Reply of French jurors, p. 156.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

It is true indeed, that His Majesty has been graciously pleased to disapprove of such unwarrantable claims and proceedings, and to direct, that the Canadians shall be admitted to serve on Juries, and to plead as Advocates, in the Courts ;[1] but the same erroneous opinion, with regard to the extension of the Laws of England, still prevails ; the Laws and customs of Canada, in respect to property, have not gained admittance into the Courts ; And His Majesty's new subjects, though they have a full Confidence and reliance on His Majesty's Equity, and His paternal Regard for their interest, do yet express great uneasiness, and wait with impatience His Majesty's Determination on those points, which so materially affect their Properties, Quiet, and Happiness.

The representations of this matter made by His Majesty's Governor in his Letters to the Secretary of State, copies of which are hereunto annexed,[2] are so full and explicit, and do so clearly and distinctly point out the danger, to which the Colony stands exposed, and the necessity of some speedy measures being taken to give satisfaction to the new Subjects in the several points we have considered, as to make it unnecessary for us to add any further observations of our own.

From these Letters, and from what has been said, it is evident, That the Colony of Quebec is in the greatest disorder and confusion, and that the authority of the Governor and Council, as limited by the Commission and Instructions, is in no respect competent to those regulations, which either the present state of it does, or the future progress of it may require ; and as it appears to us, that there is no Method of curing these disorders, and giving effect and Stability to Government, but by establishing a competent legislative Authority, conformable to the Royal Assurances contained in the Commission and Proclamation ; we are therefore of opinion, that it is necessary in the present State of Quebec, that a complete Legislature should be established ; and that it would be advisable for the present to adopt not only the measure recommended by the Merchants[3] of admitting, under proper regulations and restrictions, a number of His Majesty's new Subjects into the Council and House of Representatives, but also into the Courts of Judicature, and other Offices of Government, by exempting them from the obligation of Subscribing the Declaration against Transubstantiation declared in the Statute of twenty fifth of Charles the second, conformable to what has been done in the like case in the ceded Islands, and has been found, both upon Antient precedent and late opinions of Law, to be a Matter entirely in His Majesty's Discretion.[4]

Having thus fully answered the first and most material part of your Lordships Order, by which we are directed to report our opinion, whether it may be adviseable for His Majesty to direct an Assembly to be convened, according to what the merchants propose ; we shall proceed in the next place to consider, under what regulations and limitations such Assembly should be constituted.

And first, with regard to the Council, which will, under it's present form and constitution as established by His Majesty's Commission, become a branch of the Legislature, whenever a House of Representatives is convened, it only remains for us to advise, That, in order to admit into it a reasonable proportion of His Majesty's New Subjects, the number of the said Council, which is now fixed to twelve persons, should be enlarged to fifteen ; That a number of His Majesty's New Roman Catholic Subjects, not exceeding five, should be appointed members thereof, at such times as His Majesty shall think proper ; and that they should be exempted from the obligation of subscribing the Declaration against Transubstantiation, which is by His Majesty's Commission and Instructions required to be taken and subscribed by the members of the Council in general.

With regard to the House of Representatives, which (though declared by His Majesty's Royal Commission and Instructions to be a part of the Constitution,) has never yet, for the reasons already mentioned, taken place, it will, we presume, be neither practicable nor expedient, in the present state of that Colony, to give it such a shape and form, as

[1] See ordinance of July 1st, 1766, and instructions for passing it, p. 172, and note 1, p. 173.
[2] See appendix to this report, Nos. 1, 3 and 5, pp. 274, 275.
[3] Referring to the letters mentioned in the first paragraph of this Report.
[4] See Report of Norton and de Grey, p. 171 ; also the opinion of Attorney General Yorke *re* the status of French Catholics in the island of Grenada, given in note 1, p. 185.

shall be considered to be fixed and permanent under all circumstances; every establishment of this nature must be considered merely in the light of experiment, so far at least as depends upon the form in which it shall be first convened ; open in all cases that regard the places which are to elect Representatives, the number to be elected, and the form of their qualifications, and proceedings, to such alterations, as a Variation in the state and circumstances of the Colony shall from time to time require.

For the present, as this Province is already divided into three districts, and, as we observe, that the Courts of Justice and other Civil Establishments are formed with a view of this division of it, we presume your Lordship's' will be of opinion, that the establishment of a House of Representatives should likewise correspond therewith ; and therefore we take leave to propose, that it should consist of twenty seven Members, to be elected in Manner following, that is to say,

For the City of Quebec	7.
For the District of Quebec	6.
For the City of Montreal	4.
For the District of Montreal	4.
For the Town of Trois Rivieres	3.
For the District of Trois Rivieres	3
	27.

That the Members, chosen for the several Districts, shall not be obliged to take any other Oaths, than those of Allegiance, Supremacy and Abjuration ; But care must be taken, that the Privilege, hereby meant to be given to the New Subjects, of being eligible for the Districts, is confined to them only, and to such of them as were actual Inhabitants of Canada, and possessors of Lands and Tenements therein at the time of the Treaty of Paris ; That the Members elected for the Cities of Quebec, and Montreal, and Town of Trois Rivieres, shall, besides the Oaths of Allegiance, Supremacy and Abjuration, subscribe the Test against Transubstantiation required by the Act of twenty fifth of Charles the second Chap : Second .

That the mode and form of convening the first Assembly shall be prescribed by an Ordinance to be passed for that purpose ; in which it shall be declared, that no person shall be capable of being chosen a Representative, or shall vote in the choice of a Representative, that has not attained the age of twenty-one years, and is not actually and bona fide, a proprietor or occupier of Lands, or a Tenement within the Province ; but that the qualifications of both electors and elected, and the forms of proceedings in respect to elections be more particularly provided for by a Law to be passed in the first Assembly that shall meet ; and that it be recommended, that no person, be capable of being elected for a District, that is not possessed, either in his own right, or in right of his Wife, of a Seigneurie within the Province.

That the person elected speaker of the Assembly shall take the Oaths of Allegiance, Supremacy, and Abjuration, and also subscribe the Test required by the Act of the twenty fifth of Charles the second, Chap : Second.

By the foregoing regulations your Lordships will observe, that it is probable, that the House of Representatives will consist nearly of an equal number of Protestant & Roman Catholic Subjects ; and that, as those to be elected for the Cities of Quebec and Montreal, and for the Town of Trois Rivieres, must of necessity be Protestants, so it will be most likely, though not of necessity, that those for the Districts will be persons professing the Roman Catholic Religion ; and we trust, that, when your Lordships consider the state of this Colony, in respect to the very great Superiority in number and property of the new Subjects, you will not think the rule of proportion between one description and the other to be more favorable to the new Subjects than Justice and equity require.

As to the proper times for the meeting of the Assembly, the nature and form of the Writ for election, and the Various other minute regulations incident to such an institution, they are matters, which must be left to the discretion of His Majesty's Governor, who will doubtless regulate his conduct herein, by what has been approved

and found most beneficial in other Colonies, so far as such precedents conform to the peculiar Situation and circumstances of Quebec.

We are now come, my Lords, to that part of your Lordships Order, by which we are directed to consider of the present state of the Colony of Quebec in regard to the Administration of Justice, religious Establishments, and Revenue; and what may be proper to be recommended to the consideration of the Legislature there, for the welfare and interest of the Colony in these several points.

The general observations, which we have before submitted to your Lordships upon the state of the Colony of Quebec, in respect to these essential parts of it's interests, together with the remarks contained in the Governor's Letters already referred to, make it unnecessary for us to enlarge further upon the necessity there is for some speedy reform and regulation in these matters; and although the forming a precise and just opinion of what that reform and regulation should be, may at first sight seem to be accompanied with the greatest difficulty; yet as all these great objects have already been fully considered, and the Subject matter discussed at the proper Boards, and by His Majesty's Law Servants;[1] and as we have every other information, that could be collected from the correspondence of His Majesty's Governors, and from the examination of persons best acquainted with the state of the Colony, we shall not hesitate, with the assistance of these lights and informations, to suggest to your Lordships such regulations, as we are humbly of opinion may serve, as the Ground Work of Instructions to His Majesty's Governor, and remove all colour for any further delay, in matters of so great moment, and upon which the welfare, nay the very existence of the Colony depends.

With regard to the form and constitution of the Courts of Justice proper for this Colony, and the regulations necessary in Ecclesiastical matters, your Lordships have already before you not only the fullest Reports of this Board, but also the opinion of His Majesty's Law Servants given upon those Reports after the most mature deliberation;[2] And as we do not see any reason from any information received since the date of those Reports, to entertain the least doubt of what has been proposed in respect to Courts of Judicature, except only as to the establishment of Circuit Courts, and to the nature of Juries to be impanelled in Special criminal Cases, we submit, whether any thing further is necessary as to this institution, than to send over to the Governor the Report of this Board on the second of September 1765; and the Report thereupon of His Majesty's Attorney and Solicitor General on the twenty fourth of April 1767,[3] together with the draught of additional Instructions,[4] which was prepared in consequence thereof; with directions to recommend to the Legislature there a proper Law or Laws for establishing Courts of Judicature, and for regulating their proceedings upon the plan and principles laid down in the said Reports, and draught of additional Instructions;[5] excepting only, that, instead of the Circuit Courts of Assize, Nisi Prius, Oyer and Terminer, and Goal delivery therein recommended, they should follow the model of the circuit Courts of grand Session held for the Principality of Wales, as being a shorter and more comprehensive mode of proceeding; And instead of the exception in the sixth Article of that draught of Instructions, which follows immediately after the direction for the impanelling Canadian Subjects on Juries indiscriminately with the natural-born Subjects,[6] such their admission should be allowed with a proviso, that all criminal Offences should be tried by Juries de Medietate, composed equally of natural born Subjects and Canadians, excepting only in Cases where a natural born subject or a Canadian stands charged with the Wilful Murder of one of the same description, in which cases the Jury to be of the same description with the person to be tried for such Offence.

The regulations and reform necessary in respect to Ecclesiastical Affairs is a consideration, that requires to be more particularly discussed: for, although the Report of

[1] See report of Yorke and de Grey, p. 174.
[2] Referring to the Report of the Board of Trade of 2nd Sept., 1765, and the Report of Yorke and de Grey upon it. See pp. 171 and 174.
[3] This is an error, as the report is dated 14th April, 1766. See p. 178.
[4] See p. 178 and note 1, p. 173.
[5] See ordinance of July 1st, 1766, p. 172.
[6] As enacted in the ordinance of July 1st, 1766. See p. 173.

the Board of Trade upon this Subject in 1765,[1] is very full and explicit, as to the measures which ought in justice and good policy to be adopted for such a reform of the Religion of the Church of Rome, as may leave the exercise of it upon the ground of that toleration meant by the Treaty of Paris; yet, as it does not point out, in what manner the different propositions are to be carried into execution it certainly leaves room for the observation of His Majesty's Advocate, Attorney and Solicitor General in their Report upon it, that many of the propositions have reference to Matters of Property, and to Rights, which cannot be altered or reformed by the sole authority of the Crown.

As this opinion of the learned Gentlemen confirms us in those ideas we have at all times entertained on this Subject, we shall beg leave to recite the several propositions, distinguishing such, as will, we conceive, require to be established by legislative authority, from those that may be carried into execution by Instructions from His Majesty to His Governor; and making such additions to, and alterations in the several Articles contained in the afore-mentioned Report of this Board, as more mature consideration and further information have pointed out to us.

The propositions in the Report of this Board, which appear to require the interposition of the legislative authority, are principally those, that recommend either the immediate abolition, or gradual reform of the several Religious Communities, which not being, as we conceive, in general necessary to a free exercise of the Religion of the Church of Rome, as meant to be tolerated by the Treaty of Paris, are institutions of such a nature and tendency, as ought not to be allowed in a British Colony,

It is true indeed, that by the terms of the Capitulation, on which Canada surrendered to His Majesty's Arms, several of the Religious Communities were to be preserved entire: but we beg leave to observe, that this Capitulation can be considered in no other light, than as a temporary agreement between Officers on the one side and the other, submitted to the final decision of the Sovereigns of the contracting parties, who have, by Solemn Treaty, finally fixed, what shall be the condition, in respect to matters of Religion, of those Inhabitants of Canada, who by this Treaty became British Subjects; and therefore the Capitulation is now, we apprehend, out of the question, and the whole depends upon the fourth Article of the Treaty of Paris, which contains nothing more in respect to the Religion of the Church of Rome, than barely a free exercise of it by the new Subjects, so far as the Laws of England permit.

Under these circumstances we are of Opinion, that it ought to be recommended to the Legislature of Quebec to pass a proper Law or Laws for the reform of the several Religious Communities in the following manner, That is to say,

First, That the Community of the Jesuits be entirely abolished; and all their Lands and Property of every kind, personal Property only excepted, vested in His Majesty, His Heirs and Successors, to be applied to such public uses, as shall from time to time be thought best for the interest and advantage of the Colony, reserving to the present members of that community respectively during their Lives such pension, as shall be equal to the share each personally now receives of that Revenue.

Secondly, That the Chapter of Quebec, consisting of a Dean and twelve Canons, be also abolished.

Thirdly, That the office of Provincial Commissary of the Recollects be also abolished: and that Community not allowed to admit any new Fathers, or Brethren; and that their Revenues be vested in His Majesty, His Heirs and Successors, for the public uses of the Colony, in such sort, that it shall be applicable by the Crown to such uses, in proportion as the present members die, or are presented to Vacant Cures; so that, when the whole community shall by such events be dissolved, their Lands and Tenements will become a Fund in the hands of the Crown for the purposes aforesaid.

Fourthly, That the Seminaries of Quebec and Montreal be consolidated at Quebec under one Superior, in order to provide a succession of Pastors to the several Parishes; but that the members, admitted in order to become Priests, be limited to a certain

[1] Referring to the "Heads of a Plan, &c.," as indicated in note 3, p. 263.

[2] Referring to the "Heads of a Plan for the Establishment of Ecclesiastical Affairs in the Province of Quebec," various clauses of which are passed in review.

number ; and that the Revenues be vested in His Majesty, His Heirs and successors, to be applied as the Crown shall think fit for the support of such Seminary, and for other public uses within the Colony.

Fifthly, That no new Professions, Engagements, or Admissions be allowed in the convents or Religious Communities of Women ; and that their Revenues, as they decrease in number, be in like manner vested in His Majesty, His Heirs and Successors, for the public uses of the Colony.

This, My Lords, is, we humbly conceive, the only reform in respect to Ecclesiastical Establishments in the Colony of Quebec, necessary to be provided for, and carried into execution by Legislative Authority, as affecting rights and property, which, as His Majesty's Law-Servants justly observe, are not subject to the controul of the single Authority of the Crown.

As to His Majesty's Supremacy in Ecclesiastical Cases, in absolute exclusion of all foreign power or jurisdiction whatever, it is, we humbly apprehend, a Right, and Prerogative, which, by the principles of this Government, as by Law declared, is inherent in, and inseparable from the Crown in all parts of the British Dominions ; and therefore is already a part of the Constitution of this Colony : it may not however be improper, in order to remove all doubts or mistakes in a matter of so much importance, to refer to it as such in the preamble of the Law, that shall be passed for the reform abovementioned ; which will, we apprehend, be a very sufficient, and not an improper promulgation to His Majesty's New subjects of this fundamental part of the constitution of that Government, to which they are now become subject, and will be a full and sufficient warning to them of the illegality and inadmissibility as well of any appeals to any foreign Church, Tribunal, or Jurisdiction, as of any order or regulation whatever in Ecclesiastical Matters, other than such as proceed immediately from His Majesty, or from those acting under His Royal Authority.

We shall, My Lords, proceed in the next place to state to your Lordships such propositions, respecting the toleration of the Religion of the Church of Rome in Quebec, in consequence of the fourth Article of the Treaty of Paris, as appear to us essential to the execution of that Treaty, conformable to its just sense and spirit.

Upon this occasion we have the satisfaction to find it declared in the Report of His Majesty's Law servants, annexed to your Lordships order of reference, that, as the several Acts of Parliament which impose disabilities and penalties upon the public exercise of the Roman Catholic Religion, do not extend to Canada,[1] His Majesty is bound by no ties or constitutional necessity to prohibit the profession of this Worship there ; and that as His Majesty is not bound to prohibit, He is at liberty to tolerate such Worship, so far, and in such form as not to impeach or violate His Royal Supremacy.

Upon the ground of this opnion, and upon what is further set forth in their, Report upon the plan for regulating Ecclesiastical Affairs in the Colony of Quebec Submitted by this Board in 1765,[2] we do not hesitate to propose to your Lordships,

First, That, as being necessary to the due execution of the Treaty of Paris, a proper person be licensed by His Majesty, during Pleasure, to Superintend the affairs of the Romish Church ; but it will be essential to the legality of such appointment, that the powers should be so limited and circumscribed, as that it may not violate or impeach His Majesty's Supremacy in all causes, as well Ecclesiastical as Civil, which, as we have before observed, is inseparably inherent in the Crown ; or have the effect in any manner whatever to obstruct His Majesty's Service, or the due course of Law.

Secondly, That to this end the conduct of the Superintendant in the execution of this Office should be governed by the following limitations and restrictions, to be prescribed by Instruction to the Governor, that is to say,

Thirdly, That such Superintendant shall not take upon him any outward Pomp or Parade incident to the dignity of Episcopacy in Roman Catholic Countries ; nor take upon himself, nor appoint others to take cognizance of any matters of a civil, criminal, or ecclesiastical nature, except in such cases, as respect the conduct of the inferior Clergy in religious Matters ; and in those cases, not to exercise any authority or Juris-

[1] See Report of Norton and de Grey, p. 171.
[2] Referring to the "Heads of a Plan, &c.," already cited.

diction without the consent and approbation of the Governor; nor is the said Superintendant to use any other powers than such as the Governor and Council shall think absolutely necessary to the exercise of the Roman Catholic Religion by His Majesty's new Subjects.

Fourthly, That the said Superintendant shall not make any new Regulations in respect to Ecclesiastical Affairs, other than such as shall be necessary for the purposes aforesaid: nor shall any regulations whatever be made or established with respect to the Romish Church, or any persons appointed to Ecclesiastical Benefices in the Romish Church within the said Province of Quebec, without the consent and license of the Governor or commander in Chief: nor shall he allow of any public processions, or other ceremonies of Pomp or Parade: but shall take care, that the Rites of the Church of Rome be in all cases observed with such moderation and simplicity, as to avoid all occasion of offence or dispute between His Majesty's Protestant and Roman Catholic Subjects.

Fifthly, That the said person, so licenced, as aforesaid, to superintend the affairs of the Romish Church, shall, before he enters upon the exercise of any of the functions incident to his Superintendancy, take an Oath of Allegiance and Fidelity to His Majesty: which Oath shall be taken before the Governor sitting in Council, and entered upon Record in the Council Books.

Sixthly, That if the said person, so licenced to superintend the affairs of the Romish Church, shall in any respect act contrary to the foregoing regulations and restrictions, or shall otherwise misbehave himself, to the danger, Scandal or reproach of His Majesty's Government, the Governor or Commander in Chief shall have power to suspend him from the exercise of his said Superintendancy, transmitting his reasons for so doing to His Majesty by one of His Majesty's principal Secretaries of State.

As to the provision necessary to be made for the support and maintenance of the person, so licenced, as aforesaid, to superintend the affairs of the Romish Church, it is proposed, that he be admitted Superiour of the Seminary of Quebec, to be tolerated in manner hereinbefore mentioned, and have such Stipend or appointment, as His Majesty shall think proper out of the Revenues of that Seminary.

These propositions, together with what are before suggested in respect to the Religious Communities, contain every thing we have to submit respecting Ecclesiastical Affairs in Quebec: And your Lordships will observe, that they have for their objects,

First, Such a reform of the several Religious Communities, as can be made without prejudice to that free exercise of the Religion of the Church of Rome, Stipulated by the Treaty of Paris.

Secondly, By vesting the Estates and Property of those Communities in the Crown, to establish a Fund, out of which the Crown will be enabled to make a better provision for the support of a Protestant Ministry; and

Thirdly, To give such toleration to the free exercise of the Roman Catholic Religion by a Parochial Clergy under the Superintendancy of a person licenced for that purpose by the Crown, as consists with the Spirit and intention of the Treaty of Paris.

We are sensible, My Lords, that the regulations we have suggested, when compared with these objects, may be found in the execution to require some further addition; but we shall think we have not altogether failed in our wishes to comply with your Lordships direction, if what we have suggested shall lay the foundation of such Measures, as your Lordships superior Wisdom and experience shall enable you to recommend in a Matter, which we again beg leave to repeat is of the greatest importance, and which will not in our opinion safely admit of any longer delay.[1]

* * * * * *

It would, My Lords, have been a great Satisfaction to us, in making our Report to your Lordships upon the several matters contained in your Order of Reference, to have been able to have reduced, what we had to offer into a narrower compass: but although we have, with this view, taken the liberty to refer your Lordships to former Reports

[1] Here follows the section of the Report dealing with the problem of the provincial revenue and its administration. As this has but little bearing on the constitutional development of the Province, it is omitted.

upon the affairs of Quebec, in cases where we saw no reason to deviate from the Opinion or Propositions contained therein, yet the necessity of being explicit on every particular point, not as yet discussed, and to which your Lordships Order refers, has made it impossible for us to avoid taking up more of your Lordship's Time, than we otherwise wished to have done; and when your Lordships reflect upon the importance of the subject, and consider how much depends upon a speedy Determination on the measures we have now proposed, we trust we shall stand justified in our endeavors to state our opinion in the fullest manner, and to lay before you every circumstance necessary for your information; and if from what we have offered it shall appear to your Lordships, as it does to us, that the form of Government, if it can be so called, at present existing in Quebec, does not correspond with what was intended in the Establishment of it, and is in no respect competent to it's wants and necessities, but on the contrary productive of the greatest Inconveniences; That the doubts and apprehensions entertained by His Majesty's new subjects ought to be removed, and that it is neither just nor reasonable, that the expence of the Establishments in Quebec should any longer continue a Burthen on this country, we trust your Lordships will agree with us in opinion, that it is high time some steps were taken towards a necessary reform, in a case of so great Importance, as to affect not only the security of this Colony, but with it, that of all His Majesty's other Dominions in America.

Whether what we have suggested proposes such remedy as is adequate to the Evil, must be submitted to your Lordships; but we should not do justice to our own Sentiments, if we did not observe, that they are founded on the fullest Information; guided in those parts, that include great constitutional Questions, by the opinions of the ablest Lawyers in this Kingdom, and concurred in, not only by those, whose Offices and Residence in the Colony have afforded them the means of being fully acquainted with it's true Interest and condition, but as also of such respectable Persons both in the Church and in the Revenue Department in this Kingdom, who are by their Offices Members of this Board, and who have assisted us with their advice on this occasion.

At the same Time that we state this to your Lordships, in order to shew that no information necessary in this important consideration is wanting; and that the subject matter has undergone the most mature examination, it is our Duty to lay before your Lordships a Letter to the Secretary of State from His Majesty's Governor of Quebec,[1] received pending the consideration of this Business.

From the Copy of this Letter hereunto annexed your Lordships will observe, that the Governor States, that some Progress has been made towards a Report upon the Laws, and Administration of Justice, pursuant to His Majesty's Order in Council of the 28th of August 1767; That he considers this as the ground work of every other Regulation, and therefore waves giving his Ideas upon the Subject of Religion, and other matters, until that is entirely settled, which he says will be soon, and desires His Majesty's permission to return to England, as well upon his private Affairs, as in order to explain many points relative to that Colony; and represents, that by being upon the spot he should be able to clear up many things, and remove many difficulties, which at that distance can neither be so thoroughly discussed, or perfectly understood, as is necessary for the King's Service.

What influence this Letter is to have in your Lordships determination with regard to what is submitted to you in this Report must depend upon your Lordships wisdom

[1] See appendix No. 18. This letter is dated March 15th, 1769, and is given in Canadian Archives, Q 6, p. 34. The portion referred to is as follows:—"There would be much to say in Regard to the Affairs of Religion in this Province, but that being a delicate and tender Point, I do not design troubling Your Lordship with my Ideas thereupon until that of the Laws and Administrations of Justice, which I consider as the Ground work of the whole, is entirely settled, in which we have made some Progress in Obedience to His Majesty's Order in Council of the 28th August 1767; I hope 'ere long our Report thereon will be finished, when the same shall be transmitted to Your Lordship without Loss of Time.

"For the clearer Explanation of these, and many other Points, relative to this Province, as well as to settle some private Affairs, I wish to go Home for a few Months, * * * * * *

"By being upon the Spot with the King's Servants, I might clear up to them many Points, and remove many Difficulties, which, at this Distance, can neither be so thoroughly discussed, or perfectly understood, as is necessary for the King's Service, whose Interests, in Regard to the Province, I really believe, I could more effectually promote and advance by a Residence of a few Months in London, than of so many years in this Country, * * *" Q 6, pp. 37-38.

weighing all circumstances; but in the light in which we view the state of this Colony, exposed, as we conceive, to great danger, and suffering many Inconveniencies for want of some more perfect Settlement, we cannot but be of opinion, that however satisfactory it might be to receive Governor Carleton's Sentiments upon many points, relative to the propositions in question; yet the danger and disadvantage of any further delay is too obvious to allow us to consider his Letter, as a justification for our not recommending to your Lordship's to take some immediate Steps towards that reform which the state of the Colony requires; and therefore we humbly offer it as our opinion, that your Lordships, if you approve of the propositions we have suggested, should advise His Majesty to give the necessary Instructions for carrying them into execution; but we would recommend, that a discretionary power should be given to the Governor to defer any part of them, the execution of which he and the rest of His Majesty's Servants there shall think ought to be deferred, for such further examination, as may be necessary upon any Representation they may have to make; and we beg leave further to observe, that it is with a view to the exercise of this discretionary Power, and upon a Consideration of the Governor's Letter, that we have stated our propositions more at large, than we should otherwise have done, and have avoided any detail, that might have embarrassed the execution, in cases where he might wish to be left to the Guidance of his own Judgement.

We are,
My Lords,
Your Lordship's
Most obedient and
Most humble Servants,

HILLSBOROUGH,
SOAME JENYNS,
JOHN ROBERTS,
ED. ELIOT,
W^m. FITZHERBERT,
THOMAS ROBINSON,
LISBURNE.

Ex^d.

Whitehall
July 10^th 1769.

QUEBEC.

1769.
June 10^th.

APPENDIX.

N° 1. Extract of a Letter from Guy Carleton Esquire, Lieu^t. Gov^r. of Quebec[1] to the Earl of Shelburne, one of His Majesty's principal Secretaries of State, dated November 25^th 1767.[1]

N° 2. General State of the Canadian Noblesse actually resident in the Province of Quebec or in the French Service, and where resident in November 1767.[2]

N° 3. Copy of a Letter from Guy Carleton Esquire, Lieutenant Governor of Quebec, to the Earl of Shelburne, one of His Majesty's principal Secretaries of State, dated December 24^th 1767.[3]

N° 4. Plan of An Ordinance for continuing and confirming the Laws and Customs, that prevailed in this Province in the Time of the French Government concerning the Tenure, Inheritance and Alienation of Lands.[4]

---

[1] See Carleton to Shelburne, p. 196.
[2] Canadian Archives, Q 5-1, p. 269. This is printed in full in Report on Canadian Archives for 1888, p. 44.
[3] See Carleton to Shelburne, p. 201.
[4] See Draught of Ordinance *re* French Land Tenures, p. 204.

N° 5. Extract of a Letter from Guy Carleton Esquire, Lieutenant Governor of Quebec, to the Earl of Shelburne, one of His Majesty's principal Secretaries of State, dated January 20th 1768.[1]

N° 6. Copy of a Report of the Lords of Trade to the Lords of the Committee of Council for Plantation Affairs, dated May 30th 1765, inclosing.

Heads of a Plan for the establishment of Ecclesiastical Affairs in the Province of Quebec.[2]

N° 7. Extract of a Report of the Lords of Trade to the Lords of the Committee of Council for Plantation Affairs, dated September 2d 1765.[3]

N° 8. Copy of a Report of His Majesty's Attorney and Solicitor General to the Lords of the Committee of Council for Plantation Affairs, dated April 14th 1766.[4]

N° 9. Copy of a Report of the Lords of Trade to the Lords of the Committee of Council for Plantation Affairs, dated June 24th 1766, inclosing,

Draught of Additional Instructions to the Governor of Quebec, relative to the establishment of Courts of Judicature in that Province.[5]

N° 10. Copy of a Report of His Majesty's Advocate, Attorney and Solicitor General, to the Lords of the Committee of Council for Plantation Affairs, dated January 18th 1768.[6]

N° 11. Copy of a Letter from Guy Carleton Esquire Lieutenant Governor of Quebec, to the Earl of Shelburne, one of His Majesty's principal Secretaries of State, dated December 10th, 1767.[7]

N° 12. Copy of a Letter from Lieutenant Governor Carleton to Grey Cooper Esquire, Secretary to the Lords Commissioners of His Majesty's Treasury, dated December 10th; 1767.[8]

N° 13. Officers proposed for the collection of the Provincial Duties at Quebec, and Salaries.[9]

N° 14. Provincial Duties for the Province of Quebec on Imports.[10]

N° 15. Copy of an Account of the Civil Establishment of the Province of Quebec for one Year.[11]

N° 16. Copy of an Estimate of the contingent and incidental charges of the Civil Establishment for the Province of Quebec for one Year.[12]

N° 17. Copy of an Abstract of the Imports at the Port of Quebec of certain Articles, on which Duties are proposed to be raised, for the years 1765, 1766 and 1767—And Estimate of the annual Revenue calculated from the said Importation.[13]

N° 18. Copy of a Letter from Guy Carleton Esquire Governor of the Province of Quebec, to the Earl of Hillsborough, one of His Majesty's principal Secretaries of State, dated March 15th 1769.[14]

Exd.

[1] See Carleton to Shelburne, p. 205.

[2] Canadian Archives, Q 18 A, p. 88.

[3] Canadian Archives, Q 18 A, p. 131.

[4] See Report of Yorke and de Grey, p. 174.

[5] This represents the final presentation of the draught of Instructions given in note 1, p. 173. See also Q 18 A, p. 208.

[6] This document has not as yet been discovered.

[7] This and the following documents, except the last, are connected with questions of revenue, and relate to that portion of the Report which is omitted. This particular letter will be found in Canadian Archives, Q 5-1, p. 299.

[8] Canadian Archives, Q 5-1, p. 300.

[9] Canadian Archives, Q 5-1, p. 310.

[10] Canadian Archives, Q 5-1, p. 306.

[11] Canadian Archives, Q 5-1, p. 308.

[12] Canadian Archives, Q 5-1, p. 311.

[13] Canadian Archives, Q 5-1, p. 312.

[14] Canadian Archives, Q 6, p. 34. The parts referred to in the Report are given in note p. 273.

REPORT OF COMMITTEE OF COUNCIL ON ADMINISTRATION OF LAW BY JUSTICES OF THE PEACE.[1]

At the Council Chamber in the Castle of Saint Louis in the City of Quebec on Thursday the fourteenth day of September 1769.

PRESENT.

His Excellency Guy Carleton, Governor
The Hoñble William Hey. C.J
H. T. Cramahé, Thomas Dunn, Walter Murray, Colin Drummond } Esquires.

The Report of the Committee on the Administration of Justice by the Justices of Peace; Read at the Board. Approved and the Attorney General directed to prepare an Ordinance in Consequence thereof:

Read the Report of the Committee dated the 29th August and 11th instant, Appointed the 18th of August last to take into Consideration the present State of the Administration of Justice by the Justices of the Peace within this Province

Approved and Ordered to be Entered in this Book, and that the Attorney General[2] be directed to prepare an Ordinance in consequence of the New Regulations proposed to be made by the said Report.

"QUEBEC 29th August &
"11th September 1769.

The Report Viz[t]

"At a Committee Appointed to take into Consideration the State of the "Administration of Justice under the Justices of Peace in this Province.

"PRESENT

"The Hoñble William Hey, President
"H. T. Cramahé, "Thomas Dunn, "Colin Drummond } Esquires.

"Who agreed upon the following Report

"In obedience to an order of Council bearing date the 18th day of August last. We have taken into our consideration the several Matters therein referred, in consequence of which we beg leave to represent to Your Excellency and the Council, that the several Authorities & powers of the Justices of Peace in Matters of property as contained in the Ordinance of September 1764.[3] Appear to us to have been very injudicious in their Original Institution, and in the exercise of them, more particularly within the District of Montreal exceedingly grievous and oppressive to the Subject. It is well known that in England, where the Justices of Peace are for the most part Men of large Fortunes, who have a Considerable interest in Com-

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 6, p. 146. Owing to complaints which had reached the Council as to the practices of some of the Magistrates of the District of Montreal, the Council took up the matter and addressed to all the Magistrates of that District a letter of remonstrance and advice. This was dated July 10th 1769, and is given in Q 6, p. 134. The present report covers the same ground and upon it was based the Ordinance of February 1st, 1770, which follows this report.

[2] At this time Francis Maseres, being desirous of returning to Britain, was granted, by Governor Carleton, a year's leave of absence. The Governor explained the circumstances in a letter to Hillsborough, of Oct. 3rd, 1769, and in which the lack of harmony between Carleton and Maseres is fully evidenced. At the close of the letter Carleton states that Henry Kneller had been appointed to act as Attorney General in the interim; hence upon Kneller fell the duty of draughting the new ordinance.

[3] The Ordinance of September 17th, 1764. See p. 149.

mon with the people over whom their Authority is exercised, no such power is entrusted to them either by the Commission itself, or any of the Various Acts of Parliament which relate to their Office: And tho the ill Advised construction of the great Courts established here for the determination of property in the year 1764 Confined Originally in their Session to two Terms in the year and only now enlarged to three, might have made it necessary to Create Smaller Jurisdictions in order to conform in some Measure to the Ancient practice of the Colony, and to give a freer and quicker Circulation to the Course of Justice, yet we apprehend that even under those circumstances, the Authority given to the Justices hath been both too largely and too confidently entrusted, and requires to be retrenched, if not wholly taken away in almost every Instance.

But that is not all; what is still more unfortunate; we find even those powers large as they are, to have been in some instances extended, and a Jurisdiction usurped to the great prejudice of the parties whose property has been the Subject of it, without any right (as we conceive) to interpose in such Matters, as derived from that Ordinance, or any other Authority, that has yet come to our knowledge: for, by the ill penning of that Ordinance, and for want of a Clause which should have expressly forbid them to intermeddle in those Matters, the Justices of Montreal have to our knowledge in one Instance, and probably in many others which have passed without notice, assumed to themselves powers of a Nature not fit to be exercised by any Summary Jurisdiction whatsoever in consequence of which Titles to Land have been determined & possessions disturbed in a way unknown to the Laws of England and inconsistent with the Solemnity and Deliberation which is due to Matters of so high and important a Nature. And we are not without Information, that even in cases where personal property only has been in dispute, One Magistrate in particular under pretence that it was at the desire & request of both the contending parties, has by himself exercised a Jurisdiction Considerably beyond what the Ordinance has allowed even to three Justices in full Court at their Quarter Sessions.

From an Omission of a Similar nature and for want of ascertaining the manner in which their Judgements were to be enforced, we find the Magistrates to have assumed another very high and dangerous Authority, in the exercise of which the Goals are constantly filled with numbers of unhappy Objects, and whole families reduced to beggary and ruin. It being a Common practice and the usual Method of their process to take Lands in Execution and order them to be sold for the payment of ever so small a debt, or in case there are no Lands to satisfy the debt to commit the party to prison the sad Consequences whereof, and wretched Servitude to which a people are reduced whose persons and property are thus exposed, we believe we * not enlarge upon further, then to observe that the rapid Sale of Estates under Judgements out of the Common Pleas, or even the Supreme Court itself seems to be within the same Mischief and to require some effectual tho' perhaps a different remedy.

Sic.

If any thing could yet be wanting to Compleat the Misery of such a People it would be the consideration that those powers Originally calculated for the ease of the Suitor and to facilitate the course of Justice should become the very Instrument of his Oppression and ruin, and instead of affording a Cheap and expeditious remedy for the recovery of small Debts should either direct or Connive at such a Complicated and expensive Mode of Process, as (if we may collect from one instance where the Expence of suing for a debt of Eleven Livres Amounted to Eighty four) must either deter the Creditor from pursuing a Just tho small debt, or, ruin himself or his adversary and perhaps both in the pursuit of it, which will propably always be the case where the Office of a Justice of Peace is considered as a Lucrative

one and must infallibly be so where it is his principal if not only dependence.

In Justice however to the Magistrates of this District we ought to Declare that these Observations are not designed to extend to them.

For these and many other reasons which we are tender of enlarging upon, we conceive it to be high time to put a Stop to this unequal, Wasteful and Oppressive mode of administering Justice. And to Substitute some other in its place, more conformable to the System which formerly prevailed here, and less liable to the Objections which so manifestly Accompany this both in its Institution & Practice.

And for that purpose we recommend it to Your Excellency in the first place to appoint an other Judge for the Court of Common Pleas at Montreal and as a Compensation for the Extraordinary duty which will be required that their Salaries may be made £200 p. an^{m}

And 2^{dly} that an Ordinance should be immediately prepared which after setting forth in a Preamble some or all of the Grievances here mentioned, And the good Disposition in Government to attend to and redress the Injuries Complained of by the Subject as soon as they are made known to them, should abrogate and annull all that part of the Ordinance of 1764 which gives Authority to the Justices of Peace to determine Matters of Civil property in any shape or manner whatsoever, and expressly define their power to be barely such as the Commission itself Warrants and the Ordinances of this Province (except that of September 1764) has entrusted to them.

It should then after reciting the reasons, namely to prevent a failure of Justice And to supply a Quick and Competent Jurisdiction in Matters of small Value not at present Cognizable in either of the great Courts, give the Court of Common Pleas a Jurisdiction, which at present it has not, to hold plea in all Matters however trifling the demand may be and direct that both Courts should sit in Quebec and Montreal once in every week. (seed and Harvest time and a fortnight at Easter & Christmas excepted) thro'out the year. But that for all Matters under the sum of Ten pounds, one Judge only need be present.

In the latter case their Process should be by summons, And in all Executions where the debt and Costs does not Amount to Ten pounds Halifax Currency no Capias ad satisfaciendum to Arrest or detain the body should issue but a *fieri* facias against the Goods and Chattels only (with an Express exception to Beasts of the Plow) unless the Party chuses that his Land should be sold, in which case he should sign upon the back of the Process his Consent and request for that purpose. It might not be amiss too to give the Judges a power to levy the debt where it was under Ten pounds by instalments, for it often happens that a Debtor is exceedingly distressed to pay tho' but a Moderate Sum and upon the instant of demand which yet by his Industry or by some event near taking place but which he Cannot anticipate, he might pay with ease to himself it given times.—Upon an Affidavit of this Sort We think they be allowed to mark upon the Writ *to be levied by Instalments* 20 Sh^{r} on such a day. 20. at such other And the remainder at such other.

But these times ought to have some Limitation and perhaps should not exceed 3 Months for the last payment.

If the Judge has reason to suspect that the party secre'es his Effects or has disposed of them after the Commencement of the suit in order to avoid their being taken in Execution, he should be at Liberty to issue Process against the Lands immediately. and for want of them to commit to prison till the Debt is satisfied.—The truth of which should be examined upon Affidavits. In all other matters, where the debt or Demand is above the Value of 10 pounds they should proceed as usual except that where Lands

are taken in Execution, they should be made subject to the debt or demand immediately from the day of the date of the Writ, and avoid all Subsequent Sales and Mortgages or any other disposition or Incumbrance of them, but not absolutely sold for six Months, after Several Publications in the Gazette, and Notice affixed at the Church door of the Parish in which the Lands lye and other Neighbouring Parishes.—nor should the sale even then be good 'till a Report was made to one of the Judges of the Court of the quantity and produce and Condition of the Lands with the Amount of the Purchase Money and the Sale Confirmed by him.—

It is difficult if not impossible exactly to ascertain the Quantum of Expence in recovering these small Debts, but we recommend it to the Gentlemen who preside in these Courts to reduce it as much as possible, and we have no doubt but they will give a proper attention to a matter so interesting to the Honour of the Crown and the Convenience and ease of the Subject.—

The Administration of Justice in causes of small Consequence we apprehend will be tolerably well provided for in the Towns of Quebec and Montreal upon this Establishment more especially if there be added (as perhaps may be necessary at least Convenient,) One Officer of Justice in each, who might decide in all Causes to the value of Fifty Shillings Current Money and enforce his decision by distress and Sale of the Defend^{rs} goods only.

These Officers to be Appointed by your Excellency, by Special Commission independant of the General Commission of the Peace (tho' it would be adviseable for them to have both, in the Nature of the Intendants Subdelequis they may perhaps be well appointed by Virtue of the Powers given to Your Excellency in your Commission, but we rather recommend it to be done by an Ordinance.

And You should be impowered to Appoint more of these Officers in different parts of the Province as the Circumstances and Situation of things may require, and as in your discretion, they may appear to be necessary whose Jurisdiction might be at least equal to what was given to a single Magistrate under the Ordinance of Septem^{r} 1764.

These are the observations that have Occured to us upon this Subject: We believe the regulations here proposed will be found to be Salutary, and meet the Grievances at present so loudly and so Justly complained of, And we Accordingly recommend them to be immediately Carried into Execution.

One observation however has escaped us, which we beg leave to add, with Regard to the Assize of Bread which by an Ordinance of this Province bearing date the 3^{d} of September 1764,[1] is directed to be regulated by 3 Justices of the Peace; And tho this Jurisdiction will still be preserved to the Justices, yet we are apprehensive that they will be indisposed to exercise it, if they should resent the Deminution of their Authority which the Regulations we have proposed are designed to make.—That Authority therefore very usefull and necessary to the publick should be transferred in case of their neglect to the two Judges of the Common Pleas, and the Justice who has a Commission in small Matters in the way that we have recommended.

(signed) "W. Hey. P"

---

[1] "An Ordinance, Relating to the Assize of Bread, and for ascertaining the Standard of Weight and Measures in the Province of Quebec." Sept. 3rd, 1764. See "Ordinances made for the Province o Quebec, &c." Que. 1767.

AN ORDINANCE FOR THE MORE EFFECTUAL ADMINISTRATION OF JUSTICE, AND FOR REGULATING THE COURTS OF LAW IN THIS PROVINCE.[1]

Preamble.

Whereas it has been found by Experience, that the several Provisions contained in an Ordinance, bearing Date the Seventeenth Day of September One thousand, seven hundred and Sixty four, and intituled, amongst other Things, "An Ordinance for regulating and establishing the Courts of "Judicature," by virtue of which certain Powers and Authorities are given to the Justices of the Peace for this Province, as well separately as collectively, to hear and determine in matters of private Property between Party and Party, instead of answering the good purposes for which they were ordained, have become an intolerable Burthen to the Subject, and proved the means of great Disquiet, Vexation, and Oppression.

Authority of the Justices in Matters of Private Property taken away;

It is therefore Ordained and declared, by His Excellency the Captain General, and Governor in Chief of this Province, by and with the Advice and Consent of the Council of the same, That from and after the day of the Date of the Publication of this Ordinance, all Jurisdiction, Power, and Authority in Matters of Private Property, belonging to or exercised by any Justice or Justices of the Peace for this Province, or any District, Part, or Member of the same, except Such as have already procured, or hereatfer may procure a Special Commission for that Purpose, under the Hand and Seal of the Governor, or Commander in Chief for the Time being, shall be clearly annulled, taken away, and determined; and that from and after the day of the Date of the Publication, aforesaid no Justice or Justices of the Peace, except as before excepted, shall have any Power or Authority to hear, examine or determine any Matter of Private Property between Party and Party, or to make, pronounce, or deliver any Judgment, Sentence, Order, and Decree, or to do any Judicial Act whatsoever touching the same.

except from Such as have a Special Commission for that Purpose.

Clauses in the Ordinance of September 1764, repealed:

And it is further Ordained and declared by the Authority aforesaid, That from and after the Day of the Date of the Publication aforesaid, the following Clauses or Parts of an Ordinance, bearing Date the Seventeenth day of September One thousand, seven hundred and sixty-four, and intituled, amongst other Things, "An Ordinance for regulating and establishing the Courts of Judicature" shall be repealed, and the same are hereby repealed and absolutely revoked and made void; that is to say, "And Whereas it is thought highly necessary for the Ease, Convenience, "and Happiness of all His Majesty's loving Subjects, that Justices of the "Peace should be appointed for the respective Districts of this Province, "with Power of determining Property of small Value in a summary way; "it is therefore further ordained and declared by the Authority aforesaid, "and full Power is hereby given and granted to any one of His Majesty's "Justices of the Peace within their respective Districts, to hear and finally "determine in all Causes or Matters of Property, not exceeding the Sum of

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 62, p. 528. As indicated above (note 2 p. 276) acting Attorney General Kneller was required to draught an Ordinance based upon the Report of the Council on the subject of the administration of Law by the Justices of the Peace. This draught was read in Council, Jan. 10th, 1770, and referred to a committee consisting of H. T. Cramahé, Thos. Dunn, and Colin Drummond. On the 1st of February the committee reported the draught, with certain amendments, and the ordinance as amended was approved and adopted, and ordered to be translated into French. On February 14th the translation was read, and the ordinance and translation were ordered to be published in the *Gazette*. The ordinance when published gave great offense to the Magistrates in the District of Montreal, who, under the leadership of Charles Grant, a member of one of the leading British mercantile houses engaged in the Canadian trade, prepared a memorial in remonstrance. See Q 7, p. 95. This, Carleton in forwarding, attempts to answer. See Q 7, p. 89. Among other protests entered was one by a French Magistrate, Pierre de Calvet, under the title, "Observations sur L'Ordonnance du 1re février dernier." See Q 7, p. 274.

" Five Pounds Current Money of Quebec ; and to any Two Justices of the " Peace within their respective Districts, to hear and finally determine, in " all Causes or Matters of Property not exceeding the Sum of Ten Pounds " said Currency ; which Decisions being within, and not exceeding the " aforesaid Limitation, shall not be liable to an Appeal : And also full " Power is by the Authority aforesaid given and granted to any Three of " the said Justices of the Peace to be a Quorum, with Power of holding " Quarter Sessions in their respective Districts every Three Months, and also " to hear and determine all Causes and Matter of Property which shall be " above the sum of Ten Pounds, and not exceeding Thirty Pounds, Cur- " rent Money of Quebec, with Liberty of Appeal to either Party to the " Superior Court, or Court of King's Bench ;" and all and every other Ordinance or Ordinances, and all and every Article, Clause or Sentence, in them and every of them, by which any Jurisdiction, Power, or Authority, to hear and determine in Matters of Private Property between Party and Party, is given, limited and Appointed to any Justice or Justices of the Peace, for so much as concerneth the same, shall also be repealed, and the same are hereby repealed, and absolutely revoked and made void.

and all others that give Authority to the Justices to determine Matters of private Property.

Penalty upon the Justices for Disobedience.

And it is further ordained and Declared by the Authority aforesaid, That from and after the Day of the Date of the Publication aforesaid, if any Justice or Justices of the Peace, or any other Person whatsoever, shall offend or do anything contrary to the Purport, true Intent, and Meaning of this Ordinance, he or they so offending, besides being liable to answer the same in a Criminal way, Shall also forfeit and lose, unto the Party grieved by any Thing so done, his, her, or their treble Damages, which he, She, or they shall sustain and be put unto by means or Occasion of any Thing so done as aforesaid ; the same to be recovered in any of the Courts of Record in this Province, by Action of Debt, or in any other way, and Manner, according to the known and Established Practice of the Court in which such Action shall be brought.

Proviso not to extend to any of the Powers in the Commission of the Peace ;

Provided always, That nothing contained in this Ordinance shall extend, or be construed to extend, to take away, determine, or abridge any of the Powers given and granted to any Justice or Justices of the Peace for this Province, by Virtue of His Majesty's Commission of the Peace to them directed, or to restrain or hinder them in the exercise of any other Powers to them limited and appointed by any other Ordinance or Ordinances, save and except such as relate to the Administration of Justice in Matters of private Property, between Party and Party only : but such Justice or Justices of the Peace is and are hereby further authorized and required to do and execute all and every matter or Thing to him or them enjoined by Virtue of the said Commission of the Peace, and also to hear and determine all Penalties and Forfeitures arising from the Breach of any Ordinance or Ordinances, and to proceed therein in the same Manner as he or they would have done if this Ordinance had not been made.

nor to any Judgment already pronounced and not executed ; nor to any Writ of Execution already issued, and not returned ,

but the same to be perfected as if this Ordinance had not been made.

And provided also, That nothing herein contained shall extend, or be construed to extend to reverse, alter, or suspend any Judgment or Judgments already pronounced or given by any Justice or Justices of the Peace, upon which no execution has yet been Awarded ; or to supersede, vacate, alter, or suspend any Writ or Writs of Execution already awarded, and not yet returned ; but the said Justice or Justices of the Peace is and are hereby further authorized and required to award Execution upon such Judgments already pronounced and given, and the Provost Marshal is hereby authorized and required to enforce the same, and also to proceed upon such Writs of execution as are already awarded and not yet returned, and to levy the Debt and Costs and make such Return to the Justice or Justices awarding the same, as he would have done before the Publication of this Ordinance.

Preamble to the Clause for erecting a new Jurisdiction.

And whereas the providing an Easy, plain, and summary Method of Proceeding for the Recovery of small Debts, with a due Regard at the same Time to a certain Degree of Solemnity and Deliberation, which ought ever to accompany the Administration of Public Justice, very much contributes to promote Industry, and to support and Encourage useful Credit:

All Disputes for Sums not exceeding £12 to be heard before the Judges of the Courts of Common Pleas only, except as after excepted.

It is therefore ordained and declared by the Authority aforesaid, That from and after the Day of the Date of the Publication aforesaid, all Manner of Disputes and Differences between Party and Party for any Sum not exceeding Twelve Pounds Currency of this Province, except as is hereinafter excepted, shall be heard, tried, and adjudged before the Judges of the Courts of Common Pleas for the Time being only, who are hereby authorized and required to take Cognizance thereof, and the same to hear, adjudge and finally determine as to them shall seem just in Law and Equity, any Ordinance or Ordinances, or any Clause, Matter or Thing in them or any of them contained, to the contrary hereof in any wise notwithstanding.

Preamble to the Clause for fixing the Court of Common Pleas at Montreal.

And whereas some Inconveniences have arisen from the present Practice of adjourning the Court of Common Pleas from Quebec to Montreal, and from the want of a fixed, settled, and Established Court for the hearing and determining all matters arising within the District of Montreal, before Judges specially appointed for that District, and constantly residing within the same;

Court of Common Pleas at Montreal constituted an Independant Court, with original Jurisdiction.

It is further Ordained and Declared, by the Authority aforesaid, That from and after the Day of the Date of the Publication of this Ordinance, the Court of Common Pleas, heretofore held by Adjournment at different Days and Times in the Town of Montreal, and considered and taken to be a Part or Member of the Court of Common Pleas established at Quebec, shall be, and it is hereby constituted a Court of Record, with Original Jurisdiction of its own, independent of, and no wise connected with the Court of Common Pleas established at Quebec, which Court of Common Pleas for the District of Montreal shall, for the future, be held before Judges constantly residing within the said Town of Montreal, who shall have the same Power and Authority, and the same is hereby given and granted to them to hear and determine within the District of Montreal, and to award Execution, and to do and execute all and every Matter or Thing touching the Administration of Justice, in as full and ample a manner as is now or has at any Time been used, practised, or done by the Court of Common Pleas established at Quebec, in and for the District of Quebec: And that from and after the Day of the Date of the Publication aforesaid the said Court of Common Pleas in the Town of Quebec, and the said Court of Common Pleas in the Town of Montreal, shall be taken and adjudged to have each their separate Jurisdictions, independent of and unconnected with each other, that is to say, the said Court of Common Pleas at Quebec, in and over all matters and Things arising within the District of Quebec, and the Court of Common Pleas at Montreal in and over all matters and Things arising within the District of Montreal.

in all Matters arising within the District of Montreal.

in the same manner as the Court of Common Pleas in Quebec, in all matters arising within the District of Quebec.

Proviso, that both Courts shall have a concurrent Jurisdiction in awarding Writs of Execution.

Where the Defendant has no Lands or Goods within the District where the

Provided always, and it is hereby further Ordained and Declared by the Authority aforesaid, that from and after the Day of the Date of the Publication aforesaid, where any Person or Persons, against whom Judgment shall be obtained, in either of the said Courts of Common Pleas, shall not have any Lands, Goods, or Effects, wherewith to satisfy the said Judgment within the Jurisdiction of that Court wherein such Judgment shall have been obtained, but such Person or Persons shall have Lands, Goods, or Effects, within the Jurisdiction of the other Court of Common Pleas, that then and in that Case it shall and may be lawful for the Judge or Judges of the Court of the District in which such Judgment shall have been obtained to award Execution to the Provost Marshal of the District in which such Lands,

Cause was tried,

Goods, or Effects shall be found, who shall, before he proceeds to do anything therein, carry the said Writ of Execution to one of the Judges of the Court of the District in which such Lands, Goods, or Effects shall be found, who is hereby authorized and required to endorse the same ; which Writ of Execution, being so indorsed as aforesaid, the said Provost Marshal of the District in which such Lands, Goods, or Effects shall be found, shall proceed to levy the Debt and Costs, and make Return thereof, under his Hand and Seal, to the Judge or Judges of the Court from whence such Writ of Execution was originally awarded ; and such Writ of Execution, together with the Return thereof, under the Hand and Seal of the Provost Marshal subscribing the same, shall be by him conveyed, so soon after the making and signing thereof, as conveniently may be, to the Provost Marshal of the District from whence such Writ was originally awarded, who is hereby authorized and required to deliver the same into the Court of Common Pleas from whence such Writ was originally awarded, on the First Court Day next after the coming of the said Writ and Return into his Hands ; and the Judge or Judges of the said Court of Common Pleas, by whom such Writ of Execution was originally awarded, are hereby authorized and required to receive the same ; and the same shall be as valid and effectual, to all Intents and Purposes, as if the Provost Marshall making and subscribing the same had himself been present, and delivered the same into the Court with his own Hands.

Execution may be awarded into the other District;

And the Return must be made by the Provost Marshal, in the Court from whence it was originally awarded ;

but it need not be made in Person.

Provided nevertheless, That the Provost Marshall executing the said Writ, and making Return thereof as aforesaid, only shall be answerable as well for the Truth of the said Return, as for any Misbehaviour, Omission, or Neglect in the manner of executing the said Writ, or making Return thereof before the Judge or Judges of the Court from whence such Writ of execution was originally awarded, and not before the Judge or Judges of the Court of the District to which he belongs :—And in case any Person or Persons against whom such Judgment as aforesaid shall be obtained, not having any Lands, Goods, or Effects within the Province, wherewith to satisfy the said Judgment, shall usually reside without the Jurisdiction of the Court in which such Judgment shall be obtained, or being, at the Time of obtaining the said Judgment, resident within the same, shall alter his or their place of Residence, and withdraw his or their Person, or Persons from the Jurisdiction of the Court in which such Judgment shall have been obtained, it shall and may be lawful for the Judge or Judges of the said Court in which such Judgment shall have been obtained, in all cases where such Writ may legally issue, to award a Writ or Writs of Capias ad Satisfaciendum to the Provost Marshal of the District in which such Person or Persons shall reside or be found, which Writ or Writs, being so indorsed as aforesaid, the said Provost Marshal of the District in which such Person or Persons shall reside or be found, shall proceed to execute the same, and to arrest the Body or Bodies of such Person or Persons, and him or them to convey to the Common Gaol of the District in which such Person or Persons shall be arrested, there to remain till the Debt and Costs are paid, or he or they be otherwise delivered by due Course of Law.

The Provost Marshal executing the Writ, only answerable before the Court of the District which awarded the Same.

The same in Writs of Capias ad Satisfaciendum,

and the Defendant to be conveyed to the Gaol of the District in which he is arrested.

Preamble to the Clause for keeping the Courts open throughout the year.

And in order to avoid the Delays and Inconveniences occasioned by the present practice of holding the said Courts of Common Pleas at certain fixed Times and Periods, according to the Directions of the aforesaid Ordinance of September One thousand, seven hundred and sixty-four, and to the Intent that the Judges of the said Courts may be enabled to give more speedy and effectual Relief in all Cases, as well where the matter or Thing in Demand shall exceed the Sum of Twelve Pounds, and where it falls short of or is equal to it ; it is further Ordained and Declared by the Authority aforesaid—That from and after the Day of the Date of the

Courts to sit all the Year,

Publication of this Ordinance, the said Courts of Common Pleas, as well at Quebec, as at Montreal, shall be constantly open to the Suitor, and they are hereby required to be kept open at all times throughout the Year, except on Sundays, and at Seed time, a Month at Harvest, and a Fortnight at Christmas and Easter, and except during such Vacation as shall be from Time to Time appointed by the Judges for making their respective Circuits throughout the Province, Twice in every Year: and the Judges of the said Courts are hereby authorized and required to issue their Process, and to do and execute all and every other Matter or Thing touching the Administration of Justice, without Regard to Terms or any stated Periods of Time, as Limited and appointed by the Ordinance of September, one thousand seven hundred and sixty-four, or any other Ordinance, custom or usage whatsoever, all and every of which Ordinance, or Ordinances, so far as they relate to the Sitting of the said Courts, or prescribe any Limitations of Time for that Purpose, are hereby annulled, revoked, and made Void, in as full and ample a manner as if they were herein particularly enumerated and set forth.

except Sundays, and other times of Vacation,

Without Regard to Terms, as appointed by the Ordinance of September 1764. or any other or linances; all which, as far as they relate to the Sitting of the Said Courts, are repealed.

Provided always, and it is further Ordained and Declared by the Authority aforesaid, That the Judges of the said Courts of Common Pleas, as well in Quebec as in Montreal, shall appoint One Day in every week (except Sunday, or in such Vacation as aforesaid) at their Discretion for the hearing and determining all matters wherein the Cause of Action shall exceed the Sum of Twelve Pounds, which Day shall be declared at the rising of the Court on the Court day next preceding; and no Adjournment of the Court shall be made for any longer time than One Week, upon any Pretence or Ground whatsoever.

The Judges to sit one day in every week at their Discretion for matters above £12.;

Provided also, That Friday in every week, except it be in such Vacation as aforesaid, shall be always a Court Day, as well in the Town of Quebec as Montreal, for the hearing and determining all Matters wherein the Cause of Action shall not exceed the Sum of Twelve Pounds as aforesaid; on which Day one of the Judges of the said Courts of Common Pleas shall attend, as well at Quebec as at Montreal, for the Dispatch of Business, who is hereby authorized and required to proceed to hear and determine all matters where the Cause of Action shall not exceed the Sum of Twelve Pounds, in the Absence of the other Judge—such Judge being prevented from attending by Sickness, or any other Lawful and reasonable Cause of Excuse; and every Judgment, sentence, Order or Decree, given, made or pronounced, and every Writ of Execution awarded by such Judge, in Matters where the Cause of Action shall not exceed the Sum of Twelve Pounds as aforesaid, shall be in all Respects as binding and valid as if both the Judges of the said Court had been present and concurred in giving, making or pronouncing such Judgment, or in awarding such Writ of Execution.

and on every Friday, except in Vacation for matters not exceeding £12,

One Judge sufficient in Matters not exceeding £12, the other having a reasonable Cause of Absence.

And, to the Intent that this Part of the Jurisdiction of the said Courts of Common Pleas, which attaches upon matters where the Value of the Thing in Demand does not exceed the Sum of Twelve Pounds, and the manner and Form of proceeding therein may be clearly comprehended, so as to enable the Party, either by himself or his Agent, to Prosecute his own means of Redress with Dispatch, certainty, and Moderation in Point of Expence; It is further Ordained and Declared by the Authority aforesaid, That from and after the Day of the Date of the Publication aforesaid, in all Matters where the Cause of Action shall not exceed the Sum of Twelve Pounds Currency, no Process whatsoever shall issue against any Defendant or Defendants, until the Plaintiff or Plaintiffs, or his, her or their Agent or Agents shall have first produced and left with, or being unable to write or read, shall have first procured, from the Clerk of the Court in which such Action is intended to be brought, who is hereby ordered and required to make out

No Process to issue against any Defendant till the Plaintiff has filed his Declaration.

the same, a Declaration either in English or French Language, according to the following Form.

Form of Declaration.

Quebec. } Day of 177
Montreal } A B – Plaintiff
C.D – Defendant

The Plaintiff demands of the Defendant the Sum of due to the Plaintiff from the Defendant, for which Said Sum, though Often demanded, still remains due; therefore the Plaintiff demands Judgment.

Manner of taking out the Summons,

Which Declaration, being so produced to and left with, or so as aforesaid made out by the Clerk of the Court in which such Action is intended to be brought, shall be filed by the Said Clerk with the other Records of the Court, and the said Clerk shall immediately make out an attested Copy thereof, and upon the back of such Copy Indorse a Summons, to which he shall procure the name of One of the Judges of the said Court to be set, commanding the Defendant either to pay the Debt and Costs to the Plaintiff, or else to appear upon some subsequent Court Day, according to the Discretion of the Judge who signs the same, Regard being had to the Distance of the Defendant's Place of Residence, and the means of Communication therewith, which Summons shall be in the following Form.

and attesting the same.

To C. D. the Defendant in this Action.

Form of the Summons.—

You are hereby commanded and required to pay to the Plaintiff the within named Sum of together with Costs, or else to be and appear, either in Person, or by your Agent, before me at the Court House of the Town of $\frac{\text{Quebec}}{\text{Montreal}}$ together with your Witnesses, if any you have, on Day of on which Day the Matter of Complaint against you, as contained in the within Declaration, will be heard and finally determined, otherwise Judgment will be given against you, by Default in this Action.

E. F. Judge of the Court of Common Pleas.

Fees for the same.

And this Attested Copy of the Declaration, together with the Writ of Summons, indorsed and signed as aforesaid (for all which the Clerk of the said Court shall receive from the Plaintiff the Sum of Six Pence, and no more, where the Original Declaration shall be produced and delivered to him, and the Sum of one shilling, and no more where he shall make out the Original Declaration himself, at the Request of the Party) shall be delivered to the Plaintiff or Plaintiffs, or his, her or their Agent or Agents, who shall convey, or cause the same to be conveyed, to One of the Bailiffs of the Parish in which such Defendant resides, who is hereby authorized and required to serve the same upon the Defendant personally, if he can be found, or otherwise upon his Wife, Son, Daughter, Servant, or some other grown Person, at his the said Defendant's Dwelling House, or usual Place of Abode, and at the same Time to shew him, her, or them the attested Copy of the Declaration, together with the Writ of Summons annexed, under the Hand of the Judge issuing the same, and to acquaint him, her or them, with the Contents thereof, and to leave a Copy of the same at the said House; and the Bailiff serving such Process as aforesaid, is hereby further authorized and required to attest the said Service at the Foot of the said Writ of Summons, together with the Day and Time of serving the same, according to the following Form:

Manner of serving the same.

Manner in which it Shall be attested by the Bailiff.

Form of Attestation of the Service.

I. G. H. Bailiff of the Parish of did on Day of Personally serve the within-named Defendant with the Copy of the Declaration, and Writ of Summons annexed, by shewing him the

same, and acquainting him with the Contents thereof, and by leaving a Copy of the same at his House, with the of the said Defendant, such being of the age of or thereabouts.

Shall be delivered to the Plaintiff, if Personally demanded. Fee of one Shilling to the Bailiff, to be allowed in Costs, otherwise to be returned by the Bailiff,

who shall be allowed the Charges.

And this Copy of the Declaration, with the Writ of Summons annexed, and the Certificate of the Service so made by the Bailiff, shall be delivered by him to the Plaintiff, if thereto personally required by the Plaintiff himself, who shall pay the Bailiff, for the Servic and Attestation as aforesaid, the Sum of one Shilling, and no more, which Sum of one Shilling, together with the Charges of issuing and returning the said Process, shall be allowed him in his Costs, in Case he shall obtain Judgment against the said Defendant in the Action; but in case the said Plaintiff shall not personally demand the Custody of the said Process, after such Service and Attestation as aforesaid, that then the Bailiff so serving and attesting the same shall forthwith return the same to the Court of Common Pleas from whence such Process issued, who shall direct the Costs of returning the same, together with the Fee of one Shilling for the Service and Attestation thereof, to be paid to the said Bailiff by the Defendant, if he shall be condemned in the Suit, or by the Plaintiff, if he shall discontinue the Action, or otherwise fail in the Proof of the Matter contained in his Declaration.

Defendant not appearing after Service of the Declaration and Summons,

And it is further ordained and Declared, by the Authority aforesaid, That if any Defendant, after having been duly summoned as aforesaid, shall refuse to pay the said Debt and Costs, and shall not appear, either by himself or Agent, before the Court, at the Time and Place mentioned in the said Writ of Summons, it shall and may be Lawful for the Judge or Judges of the said Court, upon view of the Certificate of the said Bailiff as aforesaid, or other due Proof of the Service of the said Writ of Summons in Manner aforesaid, to hear the Cause on the Part of the Plaintiff or Plaintiffs only and to make such Order, Decree, or Judgment, and to award such reasonable Costs of Suit, as to him or them shall seem most agreeable to Equity and good Conscience: And if upon the Day of Return of such Writ, or on such other Day, as shall be specially appointed by the Court for the hearing of the Cause, the Defendant so summoned as aforesaid shall appear, either by himself, or his Agent, and the Plaintiff shall not appear, either by himself or his Agent, or appearing shall not Prosecute, or Prosecuting shall fail in the Proof of the Matter contained in his Declaration, that then upon due Proof that such Defendant was served with such Process, it shall and may be Lawful for the Judge or Judges of the said Court to dismiss the said Defendant, and decree and award him such Costs as in his or their Discretion shall seem meet, and to award Execution against the said Plaintiff for Recovery and levying thereof, in the same manner as other Executions are hereby directed to be awarded against the Defendant, where the Plaintiff shall obtain Judgment in the Action.

Cause to be heard on the part of the Plaintiff only.

Plaintiff not appearing, or appearing and not Prosecuting or failing in Proof of the Debt. Defendant shall be dismissed and the Plaintiff Condemned in Costs.

Execution not to be awarded, till the Court Day next after Giving Judgment, except the Defendant is about to leave the District; on which day Execution Shall be awarded to the Bailiff of the Parish where the Defendant resides, or to some other Discreet Person residing in or near the Same;

Provided always, and it is hereby further Ordained and Declared by the Authority aforesaid, That no Execution shall be awarded against any Defendant until the next Court day after that on which Judgment shall be given in the Cause, to the Intent that the Party may have time to satisfy such Judgment by paying the Debt and Costs into the Hands of the Plaintiff or Plaintiffs or his, her, or their Agent, or to the Clerk of the Court, who is hereby Authorized and required to receive the same for his, her, or their Use, unless it shall be made appear to the Judge or Judges pronouncing such Judgment that the Defendant or Defendants is or are preparing to leave the District, or otherwise to defeat the Plaintiff of the Effect of his, her, or their Judgment, in which case it shall and may be Lawful for the Judge or Judges pronouncing the said Judgment to award execution immediately: But in Default of such Payment as aforesaid, that then it shall and may be Lawful for the Judge or Judges giving such Judgment, on the Friday next ensuing the said Judgment, to award the Execution

to be levied out of the Defendant's Goods and Chattels only.

Beasts of the Plough, Implements of Husbandry, Tools of Trade, and one Bed and Bedding, not to be Sold, unless there are no other Goods, and even then the Bed and Bedding not to be Sold.

Bailiff to give notice for Two Sundays before he proceeds to the Sale of the Defendant's Goods.

Other Directions touching the Sale.

If Defendant's Goods & Chattels not sufficient to satisfy the Execution, Bailiff to enquire of his Lands,

And to return the Quantity and Condition of them, whether Arable or Grass Land usually reserved for Hay;

If any Such, the Court to issue another Writ, directing the Bailiff to enter upon the Lands at the time of reaping or mowing, and to set apart so much as will be Sufficient to Satisfy the Debt & Costs; and to sell the same upon the Land, returning the Overplus.

Penalty for obstructing the Bailiff in the Execution of his Writ.

under his or their Hand and Seal, directed to the Head Bailiff of the Parish wherein the Defendant resides, or to some other discreet Person dwelling in or near the said Parish, whom the Judge or Judges shall think proper to name for that Purpose, and which he or they are hereby authorized and impowered to do, commanding him to levy the Debt and Costs, together with his Fees for levying and returning the said Writ (which Fee shall be expressed in the Warrant of Execution) out of the Goods and Chattels belonging to such Defendant only, with an Express exception nevertheless therein contained to his, the Party's, Beasts of the Plough, Implements of Husbandry, Tools of his Trade, and one Bed and Bedding, unless the other Goods and Chattels of such Defendant or Defendants shall prove insufficient, in which case such Beasts of the Plough, Implements of Husbandry, and Tools of his Trade, shall be sold, but not the Bed and Bedding; and the said Bailiff or other Person, to whom such Writ of Execution shall be awarded as aforesaid, shall, before he proceeds to do any Thing therein, give Notice at the Church Door of the Parish wherein such Writ is intended to be executed, immediately after Divine Service, both Morning and Evening, on Two successive Sundays next after the coming of the said Writ, of the Day and Time appointed for the Sale of the Defendant's Goods, on which Day he shall proceed to sell the same to the highest Bidder, and for the most Money he can get, till he shall have raised sufficient to discharge the Whole of the said Writ of Execution, after which, if any Goods remain in Execution, the same shall be immediately restored to the Defendant; and in case the Defendant or Defendants against whom such Writ of Execution as aforesaid shall be awarded, shall not have Goods or Chattels sufficient to satisfy the said Writ of Execution, either in the whole or in Part, that then the Bailiff, or other Person as aforesaid authorized, shall enquire whether the said Defendant or Defendants hath or have any Lands in his or their Possession or Occupation, or in the Hands of any other Person in Trust for him or them, lying within the Parish wherein such Defendant or Defendants shall reside, or elsewhere within the Jurisdiction of the Court from whence such Writ of Execution shall be awarded; and if the Bailiff, or other Person so as aforesaid authorized, shall be fully informed and satisfied that such Defendant or Defendants hath or have any Lands as aforesaid, such Bailiff, or other Person so as aforesaid authorized, is hereby required to make Return thereof upon the Back of the Writ, specifying the extent and Quality of the same, and particularly if any Part thereof be Land usually sowed with Corn, or Meadow Land reserved for Hay, and upon such Return it shall and may be Lawful for the Judge or Judges of the Court from whence such Writ issued, to issue another Writ to the Bailiff of the Parish in which such Lands lie, or to some other discreet Person, residing in or near the same, commanding him to enter upon such Arable or Meadow Land belonging to such Defendant or Defendants, at the proper Season, immediately after the reaping or mowing the same, and before any Part of the Produce thereof shall be removed and carried off, and of such Produce, whether of Corn or Hay, to set apart so much as in his Discretion he shall think sufficient to discharge the whole of the Writ so to him directed, and the same to sell upon the Land for the most Money that he can get, leaving the overplus, if any there be, upon the Land, for the use of the Defendant or Defendants.

And it is further Ordained and Declared by the Authority aforesaid, that if any Defendant or Defendants, or any Person or Persons by his or their Direction, after Notice to him or them of the coming of such Bailiff or other Person as aforesaid upon the Land (which Notice he is hereby required to give) shall make any Resistance, or prevent his coming upon the Land to execute the Writ, or otherwise disturb him in the execution of it, or shall remove or carry away all or any of the parcels of Corn or Hay, so as aforesaid

set off, without having first satisfied the Whole of the said Writ of Execution, he or they so offending shall pay and forfeit, over and above the Sum so commanded to be levied, the Sum of Ten Pounds Currency of this Province, to be recovered in a Summary way, before one of the Judges of the Court issuing the said Writ of Execution, by the Person against whom such Offence shall have been committed, or any other Person who shall sue for the same.

Judges impowered to order the Debt to be levied by Installments.

Provided also, and it is hereby further Ordained and Declared, by the Authority aforesaid, That it shall and may be Lawful for any Judge or Judges issuing any Writ of Execution in Matters where the Cause of Action shall not exceed the Sum of Twelve Pounds as aforesaid, upon due Proof before him or them made of the distressed Circumstances of the Defendant or Defendants in the Action to indorse upon the same his or their Order to the Bailiff, or other Person as aforesaid, commanding him to levy and raise the same by Installments, in such Proportions, and at such Days and Times as to him or them shall seem meet.

so as the whole Time does not exceed Three Months from the time of awarding the Writ of Execution.

Provided nevertheless, That the whole of the Time so allowed, and given, shall not exceed the Space of Three months from the day of the Date of issuing such Writ of Execution; and provided also, that if it shall appear, upon due Proof thereof made before such Judge or Judges issuing such Execution as aforesaid, that the Defendant or Defendants hath, or have, at any Time after the Service of the Declaration and Writ of Summons as aforesaid, conveyed away or secreted all or any Part of his or their Goods, or Effects, in order to defeat the Plaintiff or Plaintiffs of his, her, or their Demand, that then and in such Case it shall and may be lawful to and for the said Judge or Judges immediately to award a Writ of Execution against the Body or Bodies of the said Defendant or Defendants, directed to the Bailiff or other Person as aforesaid, commanding him to arrest the said Defendant or Defendants, and him or them to convey to the Common Gaol of the District, there to remain till such Debt and Costs be fully satisfied, or other Order be made by the said Court for his or their Deliverance.

If the Defendant convey away or secretes his Effects, Court may award a Writ of Capias ad Satisfaciendum.

Preamble to the Clause for impowering Justices to determine matters to the Value of £3.

And whereas it may be of still further Utility and Convenience, and the means of extending the Benefit of these Regulations more generally throughout the Province, to constitute and appoint other Jurisdictions, by which Disputes of a still inferior Nature may be terminated, as well in the Towns of Quebec and Montreal, as in other parts of the Province remote from the Courts of Justice; It is further Ordained and Declared by the Authority aforesaid, That it shall and may be lawful to and for any Person or Persons as well within the Towns of Quebec and Montreal, as in other remote Parts of the Province, being thereto specially appointed by Commission under the Hand and Seal of the Governor, or Commander in Chief for the Time being, to hear and determine, and also to award Execution in all Causes where the matter in Question shall not exceed the Sum of Three Pounds, Current money of this Province, so as the Title of Lands be not drawn in Question in any such Proceedings, in as full and ample manner as any Judge or Judges of either of the Courts of Common Pleas are hereby authorized and impowered to do in Matters where the Cause of Action shall not exceed the Sum of Twelve Pounds as aforesaid, any Thing to the Contrary hereof in this Ordinance notwithstanding; and the Person or Persons so as aforesaid appointed by Commission, as well in the Towns of Quebec and Montreal, as elsewhere within the Province, are hereby authorized and commanded, in the Execution of the Powers to them entrusted of hearing, determining, and awarding as aforesaid, to keep and observe all the Rules, and Regulations herein prescribed, limited, and directed, to the Judge or Judges of the Courts of Common Pleas, in the Exercise of their Jurisdiction, in matters where the Cause of Action shall not exceed the Sum of Twelve Pounds, and to conform

Their Authority under Special Commission.

Titles of Lands not to be drawn in Question in their Proceedings.

Persons so authorized by Commission to observe the same Forms in their Proceedings as the Judges of the Courts of Common Pleas in

Causes not exceeding £12.

to the same, both in their Judgments and Process, as fully and perfectly as if the same were herein particularly set forth at large and enjoined; and all Bailiffs of Parishes, or other Persons to whom any Writs of Summons, Warrants of Execution, or any other Process whatsoever, in matters where the Cause of Action shall not exceed the Sum of Three Pounds as aforesaid, shall be directed by any Person or Persons so appointed, as aforesaid, are hereby authorized and required to pay due Obedience to the same, and cause the same to be executed, and Returns thereof to be made to the Person or Persons so appointed, issuing the same as they would do or make to any Judge or Judges, of the Courts of Common Pleas, if such Process had issued from him or them; provided that Such Person or Persons as shall be appointed for this purpose within the Towns of Quebec and Montreal shall not sit or hold any Court for the hearing and determining Matters within their Jurisdiction on any Friday, but on some other Day in every Week, according to their Discretion other than Friday, or in such Vacation as aforesaid.

Bailiffs & other Persons required to pay due Obedience to their Process.

Not to sit on any Friday, but on some other Day in every Week.

Preamble to the Clause for altering the present Method of selling Real Property under Executions.

And whereas great and manifold Inconveniences and Losses have arisen to the Proprietors of Real Estates in this Province, by having their Houses and Lands taken in Execution and exposed to sale for the Payment of small Debts, and also from the hasty and informal method of setting the same to sale, even in cases where the extent of the Judgment will admit of no other satisfaction;

No Execution against Houses or Lands where the Cause of Action does not exceed £12.

It is further Ordained and Declared by the Authority aforesaid, That from and after the Day of the Date of the Publication of this Ordinance, no Process whatsoever shall be awarded for the sale of any House or Houses, Land or Lands, Tenement or Tenements, upon any Judgment or Judgments, where the Original Cause of Action shall not exceed the Sum of Twelve Pounds Current Money of this Province; and that from and after the Day of the Date of the Publication aforesaid, no Houses, Lands, or Tenements, taken in Execution upon any Judgment or Judgments obtained in His Majesty's Supreme Court of Judicature for this Province, or upon any Judgment or Judgments obtained out of the Courts of Common Pleas in Quebec or Montreal, shall be extended or sold by the Provost Marshal, or any Person whatsoever, unless the Personal Property of the Defendant or Defendants in the Action shall be found insufficient.

Nor any House or Land to be Sold but in Default of Personal Property.

Direction to the Provost Marshal touching the Sale of Real Estates.

Notice

No Sale till Six months after Notice.

Bailiff to publish the Sale also.

Fees of the Bailiff for such Publication.

And it is further ordained and Declared by the Authority aforesaid, That upon the issuing of any Writ of Execution for the sale of any Houses or Lands, or so soon after as may be, the Provost Marshal of the District in which such Houses or Lands shall lie or be shall cause the same to be advertized in the Quebec Gazette, both in English and French, and therein set forth, as near as may be, the Quantity and Condition of such Houses and Lands, together with the Terms and the Day of Sale, which Day of sale shall not be till Six Months after such Publication, and at the same Time, or so soon after as conveniently may be, he shall also cause a true Copy of the said Advertisement, both in English and French to be sent to the Head Bailiff of the Parish where such Houses or Lands shall lie or be, who is hereby ordered and required to fix the same upon the Door of such Parish Church, and to re-place the same, so often as it shall be removed, defaced, or rendered illegible by Time or Accident, and also to publish and declare the Contents thereof every Sunday at the Door of the said Church immediately after Divine Service, both in the Morning and Afternoon, that the same may be fully known and understood by the Inhabitants thereof, for which the said Bailiff shall receive, out of the Produce arising from the Sale, the Sum of One Spanish Dollar, to be paid by the Provost Marshal and allowed in his Accounts.

All Estates bound from the Day of the Judgment;

Provided always, and it is hereby, and by the Authority aforesaid, further Ordained and Declared, That from and after the Day of the Date of the Publication aforesaid, all Houses and Lands against which any Writ or Writs of Execution shall be awarded for the sale of the same, shall be taken to be, and they are hereby, and by the Authority aforesaid, declared to be obliged and bound in Law to pay and satisfy all and every Judgment or Judgments, which shall and may be obtained against the Owner and Proprietors thereof, from the Day on which such Judgment or Judgments shall be pronounced or given;

And no Conveyance or Disposition good after the Date of Such Judgment.

and that no Mortgage, Sale, or Assignment, or any Deed of Conveyance, or any Disposition without Deed whatsoever, howsoever, or to whomsoever, made after the Day on which such Judgment or Judgments shall be pronounced or given as aforesaid, shall defeat, avoid, suspend, or delay the Force and Operation of such Judgment or Judgments; but all and every such Mortgage, Sale, Assignment, Deed, and Disposition, shall be taken to be, and all and every of them are and is hereby declared to be fraudulent, as against the said Judgment, Creditor or Creditors, and to have no Validity, Power, Operation, or Effect whatsoever, to the Prejudice of such Judgment Creditor or Creditors.

Judges to mark on the Writ of Execution the Day of signing the Judgment;

And lastly, It is further Ordained and Declared by the Authority aforesaid; That all Judges and other Persons authorized to administer Justice, issuing any Writ of Execution, as well where the Cause of Action shall exceed the Sum of Twelve Pounds as aforesaid, as where it falls short of, or is equal to that Sum, shall and they are hereby authorized and required to mark upon such Writ of Execution the Day on which Judgment was given in the Cause, and if Two or more Writs of Execution shall be issued upon Judgment given the same day, against the same Defendant or Defendants,

And in Case of Two or more Executions against the Same Defendant on the Same Day, to be Satisfied in equal Proportions.

and so marked upon the Writs, such Execution shall have the same Privilege, and be satisfied in the same Proportions, and the Provost Marshal, Bailiff, or other Person, to whom such Writs of Execution shall be Awarded, receiving the same, is hereby authorized and commanded, after the sale of the whole of such Defendant or Defendants Real and Personal Estate, where the Said Writs shall be awarded against both, in case the same should not be sufficient to satisfy the whole of the said Judgments, to pay over and divide the Neat Produce of such Sale or Sales, after deducting his own Costs and Charges, amongst the several Plaintiffs, in Proportion to the Amount of their respective Judgments.

(Signed) GUY CARLETON

Given by His Excellency Guy Carleton, Captain General and Governor in Chief in and over the Province of Quebec, Vice Admiral of the same, and Brigadier General of His Majesty's Forces, &c &c in Council, at the Castle of St. Lewis, in the City of Quebec, in the said Province, and passed under the Great Seal of the Said Province, on the First Day of February, in the Tenth Year of His Majesty's Reign, and in the Year of Our Lord One Thousand Seven hundred and Seventy.

By His Excellency's Command

(signed) GEO: ALLSOPP
D. C. C.

PETITION FOR A GENERAL ASSEMBLY[1].

To the King's most Excellent Majesty.

The humble Petition of Your Majesty's most dutiful and Loyal Subjects the British Freeholders, Merchants and Traders in the Province of Quebec in behalf of themselves and others.

Sheweth,

That induced by Your Majesty's paternal care for the security of the Liberties and Properties of your Subjects, and encouraged by Your Royal Proclamation of the Seventh of October in the third year of your Reign, "That you had been graciously pleased to give direction to Your Governors "of Your Majesty's new Governments, that so soon as the state and circum- "stances thereof would admit, they should with the advice of the members "of Your Majesty's Council call General Assemblies within the said Gov- "ernments respectively, in such manner as is used in those Provinces in "America under Your Majesty's immediate government."[2]

Your Petitioners most humbly implore Your Majesty's gracious attention to their supplications, confiding as they do in your Royal goodness, that only to point out in general the present state and circumstances of this Province, is to obtain the Royal Mandate for calling a General Assembly within the same, which operating with Your Majesty's gracious intention for the good and welfare of your People, will strengthen the hands of Government, give encouragement and protection to Agriculture and Commerce, encrease the Publick Revenues, and we trust, will in time under Your Majesty's Royal influence be the happy means of uniting your new subjects in a due conformity and attachment to the British Laws and Constitution and rendering the conquest of this extensive and populous country truly glorious.

That as the great Source of the wealth and riches of a country principally consists in the numbers of its Inhabitants usefully employed, Your Petitioners cannot but lament that the great numbers of your Majesty's new Subjects in this Province for want of such publick encouragement as an Assembly only can properly give to improve its natural advantages, have hitherto proved rather a burthen than any benefit to themselves or advantage to the community; their extreme poverty and misery increasing with their numbers.

That Your Majesty's British Subjects residing in this Province have set examples and given every encouragement in their power to promote Industry, are the principal Importers of British Manufactures, carry on three fourths of the Trade of this Country, annually return a considerable Revenue into Your Majesty's Exchequer in Great Britain; and though the great advantages this Country is naturally capable of are many and obvious for promotting the Trade and Manufactures of the Mother Country, yet for some time past, both its Landed and Commercial Interests have been declining, and if a General Assembly is not soon order'd by Your Majesty to make and enforce due obedience to Laws for encouraging Agriculture, regulating the Trade, discouraging such Importations from the other Colonies as impoverish the Province, Your Petitioners have the greatest reason to apprehend their own ruin as well as that of the Province in general.

That there is now a sufficient number of Your Majesty's Protestant Subjects residing in and possessed of real property in this Province, and who are

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 7, p. 359. The date of the petition is not given, but it would appear to be some time in 1770.

[2] See Proclamation of October 7, 1763, p. 120.

otherwise qualified to be Members of a General Assembly.

Your Petitioners therefore most humbly supplicate Your Majesty, That You will be graciously pleased to give direction to Your Governor of this Province to call a General Assembly[1] within the same, to meet at the City of Quebec, in such manner as is used in those Provinces in America under Your Majesty's immediate Government.

And Your Petitioners as in duty bound shall ever pray.

Henry Taylor	Simon Fraser	Chas Grant
Jas. Sinclair	John Fine	John Lees
Alexr Henry	J. Fraser	Zach. Macaulay
George King	Murd. Stuart	John McCord
Lauch' Smith	Aaron Hart	P. Fargues
Jonas Clarke Minot	Edwd Harrison	John Renaud
Jn. Porteous	James Stanley Goddard	Abraham Ogier
James McGill	Jno Paterson	Jno Durss.
Geo. Gregory	Isaac Todd	
Alexr Paterson	Alexr Martin	
Lawrence Ermatinger		
Richd. Dobie		
John Aitkin		

PETITION FOR THE RESTORATION OF FRENCH LAW AND CUSTOM.[2]

Au Roy

Très Gracieux Souverain

Plaise à Votre Majesté.

Vos très humbles & très Soumis Sujets Les Canadians de votre Province de Quebec osent S'addresser a Votre Majesté avec le plus profond Respect et cette ferme Confiance que leur inspirent votre bonté paternelle pour tous vos fidels Sujets en général & Les faveurs dont Votre Majesté a Jusqu'icy prevenue Ses nouveaux Sujets Canadiens qui en conserveront à jamais le Souvenir et La plus parfaite reconnoissance.

Depuis l'Instant, Sire, de L'union de cette Province aux Domaines de Votre Couronne, vos très humbles Sujets ont pris la Liberté de vous réprésenter plusieurs fois, de quelle importance il étoit pour leurs interrêts d'être Jugeés et Gouvernées Suivant les Loix, Coutumes, & Ordonnances, Sous Lesquels Ils sont nés, qui servent de Baze et de fondements à Leurs possessions et font La règle de Leurs familles, et combien il leur estoit à la fois desagréable, & humilliant d'être Exclus des places qu'ils pourroient remplir dans cette Province pour le Service de Votre Majesté et le Soulagement de Votre Peuple Canadien, unique Moyen d'exiter L'émulation.

Sans fatiguer Votre Majesté par le détail des meaux que leur a Occasionné La privation de ces avantages, dont elle a été instruite par des représentations précedentes de La part de vos fidels Sujets Canadiens : ils se contenteront de Lui dire que de La maniere differente de procedder quant à la forme, et quant au fond dans les affaires Civiles, et du prix exhorbitant des Sallaires éxigés par Les gens de Loix, S'est en suivie La Ruine d'un nombre considerable de familles. Votre peuple Canadien, Sire, déja Ecrasé par tant d'autres Calamitées, n'avoit pas besoin de ce surcroit d'Infortune.

La Religion, Sire, que nous professons, et dans la profession de Laquelle Il vous a plû nous assurer que nous ne Serions jamais troublées, quoique différente de celle de vos autres Sujets, Seroit-elle un motif (du moins dans Votre Province de Quebec) pour Exclure une si considérable peuplade

[1] See Proclamation of Oct. 7th, 1763, p. 120.

[2] Canadian Archives, Q 7, p. 363. The date of this petition is not given, but it was apparently drawn up at the time of Governor Carleton's return to Britain in 1770.

d'Enfants Soumis & fidels à La participation aux bontés du meilleur des Roys, du plus tendre des peres. Non Sire, Le préjugé ne perça jamais Jusqu'à Votre Thrône ; vous aimés égallement & Sans distinction tous vos fidels sujets, vos Canadiens auront toujours pour Votre auguste personne Le plus parfait amour, La plus grande Soúmission ; c'est à ces titres, Sire, qu'ils attendent de Votre Majesté La même bienveillance, La meme protection que vous accordés a tous vos Sujets.

Déja Instruits, Sire, par Le Général Guy Carleton, Gouverneur de Votre Province de vos favorables dispositions à notre Egard, c'est a ce digne représentant de Votre Majestée qui connoit parfaitement L'Etat de cette Colonie, & Les Moeurs des peuples, que nous confions nos tres-humbles Supplications pour Les porter au pied de votre Thrône : Le Rapport, Sire, que vous fera Le Genereux Sage et désinteressé Gouverneur et de nos meaux qu'il a adouci autant qu'il Lui a été possible & de notre Conduite Soûmise & affectionné Envers Le Gouvernement, achevera, nous osons l'esperer Ce que votre Coeur Royal & paternel a déja commencé.

Rendus à nos coutumes et a nos usàges, administrées suivant la forme que nous connoissons, chaque particulier sçaura La force de ses titres & Le moyen de se deffendre, sans être obligé à dépenser plus que La valleur de Son fond, pour Se maintenir dans sa possession.

Devenu Capables de Servir en toute Condition Notre Roy, & notre patrie, nous ne Gemirons plus de cet état d'humiliation qui nous rend pour ainsi dire La vie insupportable, & Semble avoir fait de nous, une Nation réprouvée.

Comblés, Sire, de vos Graces, et de vos faveurs, pénétrés d'amour et de reconnoissance, nous apprendrons à nos Enfants Les bienfaits dont nous sommes redevables à Votre Majestée ; & ils se joindront a nous pour implorer les Bénédictions du Ciel sur votre personne Sacrée, sur votre auguste famille, & pour la prosperité & l'aggrandisement de vos domaines.

Lanaudierre	Beaubien	amiot
Riganville	Boisseau	Lech[e] De Léry
Perrault	Courval	F. J. Cugnet
Perras	Pinié	Nanry Rousseau
Panet	Joseph Duval	Tanguine
Marcoux	Berthelot	f. Laju
P. Oueille	Marchand	Borneau
Lannier	Guichau	Richard Corbin
Guegrand	Louis Turgeon	Branard
Dénéchaud	Jean baptiste dufour	
Soupiran	Ch[s] Voyer	Brimont
Manvide fils	Deschenaux	A. f. Meignot
Saillant	A. Dalciat	Louis Rousseau
M. Linerin	P. foulard	Siard fils
Langlois	Numon	Delezenne
J[h] duchesnay fils	Dufan	N. Voyez
Louis Lizot	F. Billet	M[l] Bouchand fils
Allexis Jean	Guillemard	L. fremont
Pavant	Le Ct[e] DuPre	J. Anieux
Th. Pelerin	A. Raby	Charles Pelerin.

Endorsed :—C. 23

(Translation.)

To the King

Most Gracious Sovereign

May it please your Majesty

Your most humble and most obedient subjects, The Canadians of your Province of Quebec dare to address themselves to Your Majesty with the

deepest respect and with that firm confidence which is inspired in them by your paternal goodness for all your faithful Subjects in general, and by the Favours with which up to the present time Your Majesty has laden his new Canadian Subjects, who will ever preserve the memory of them and the deepest gratitude for them.

From the Moment, Sire, of the union of this Province to the Dominion of your Crown, your most humble servants have taken the Liberty of frequently representing to you, of what importance to their interests it was to be judged and governed according to the Laws Customs and regulations under which they were born, which serve as the Basis and Foundation of their possessions, and are the rule of their families, and how painful and at the same time how humiliating it has been to them to be excluded from the offices which they might fill in this Province, for the Service of Your Majesty, and the Comfort of Your Canadian People, -the only way to excite emulation.

Without wearying Your Majesty with details of the ills which the deprivation of their advantages have occasioned them, concerning which Your Majesty has been informed by previous representations, on the part of your faithful Canadian subjects, they will be content with simply telling you that from the different mode of procedure both as regards form and essence in civil affairs, and from the exorbitant rate of the fees exacted by the Lawyers there has ensued the Ruin of a considerable number of families. Your Canadian people, Sire, who are already overwhelmed by so many other calamities, had no need of this increase of misfortune.

Could the religion we profess, Sire, and in the profession of which it has pleased you to assure us that we shall never be disturbed, though differing from that of your other subjects, be a reason, (at least in Your Province of Quebec) for excluding so considerable a number of Your submissive and faithful Children from participation in the favours of the best of Kings, of the tenderest of fathers? No Sire, prejudice has never reached Your Throne you love equally and without distinction all your faithful subjects. Your Canadians will always have for your august person the most perfect love, the greatest submission. It is from these claims Sire, that they expect from Your Majesty the same benevolence the same protection which you grant to all your subjects.

Having been already informed, Sire by general Guy Carleton the governor of your Province of Your favourable intentions with regard to us, it is to this worthy representative of Your Majesty, who perfectly comprehends the Condition of this Colony and the customs of the people, that we confide our most humble supplications to be conveyed to the foot of Your Throne. The Report Sire, that the generous, wise and disinterested Governor will make to you, both of our hardships, which he has softened as much as lay in his power, and of our submission and affectionate conduct towards the government will we dare to hope, finish what your Royal and paternal heart has already begun.

Restored to our customs and usages administered according to the forms with which we are familiar every indivdual will know the extent of his rights & the way to defend himself without being obliged to spend more than the value of his property to maintain himself in his possessions.

Thus rendered able to serve our King and our country in every situation we shall no longer groan under this state of humiliation, which, so to speak, makes life unbearable to us, and seems to have made of us a reprobate nation.

Overwhelmed, Sire, with your gifts and your favours, penetrated with love and gratitude, we will make known to our children the benefits for which we are indebted to your Majesty, and they will join with us in

imploring the benedictions of Heaven on your sacred person, on your august family and for the prosperity & increase of your dominions.

ADDITIONAL INSTRUCTIONS TO CARLETON 1771.[1]

George R.

[L.S.] Additional Instruction to Our Trusty and Wellbeloved Guy Carleton Esquire, Our Captain General & Governor in Chief in and over Our Province of Quebec, in America, Given at Our Court at S^t^ James's the 2^d^ Day of July 1771. In the Eleventh Year of Our Reign.

Whereas it hath been represented unto Us, that the Terms and Conditions, under which you are by our Royal Instructions to you, authorized and directed to make Grants of Lands within our Province of Quebec under your Government, have been found to be inconvenient and inadequate; and that it would be more for our advantage, & for the benefit of Our Subjects inhabiting in, and resorting to our said Province, if the ancient Mode of granting Lands which prevailed under the French Government before the Conquest and Cession of the said Province, was to be adopted; We therefore taking the same into Our Royal Consideration, and being desirous to promote as far as in Us lies, the Welfare and Prosperity of Our said Province, have thought fit to revoke & do hereby revoke and annul all such parts of our said Instructions to you; & every Clause, Matter and Thing therein, which contain any Powers or Directions in respect to the granting of Lands within Our said Province; And it is Our Will and Pleasure & you are hereby authorized and empowered to grant, with the Advice of the Council of Our said Province, the Lands which remain subject to Our disposal, in Fief or Seigneurie, as hath been practised heretofore antecedent to the Conquest thereof; omitting however in such Grants, so to be made by you, the reservation of the exercise of such judicial Powers, as hath been long disused within Our said Province. And it is Our further Will and Pleasure that all Grants in Fief and Seigneurie, so to be passed by you, as aforesaid, be made subject to Our Royal Ratification, and also be registered within Our said Province, in like manner as was Practised in regard to Grants held in Fief and Seigneurie under the French Government.[2]

G. R.

HILLSBOROUGH TO CRAMAHÉ.[3]

WHITEHALL 3^rd^ July 1771

Lieut. Gov^r^ CRAMAHÉ

SIR, The King having been graciously pleased to appoint you Lieutenant Governor of the Province of Quebec, your Commission has been delivered to General Carleton, and I beg you will accept my Congratulations upon this Mark of His Majesty's Attention to, and Approbation of your Merit & Services.

The Affairs of Quebec have, since my last Letter to you, been under the Consideration of the Privy Council, and Orders have been given for such preparatory Steps to be taken, as will I trust lead to the final Settlement of those Arrangements which are so much wished for by His Majesty's faithful Subjects there; in the mean time His Majesty relies upon your prudence and discretion for such a representation of His gracious Intentions towards them, as shall have the effect to fix them in those Sentiments of Duty and Loyalty which they have so zealously expressed on all Occasions.

I am &c

HILLSBOROUGH.

---

[1] Canadian Archives, M. 230 pp. 114, 115. Carleton was at this time in London, (see note 3 below) and it was apparently in response to his representations in favour of restoring the feudal power of the Crown in Canada that these and other alterations in the colonial system were adopted. See Carleton to Shelburne, p. 201, and Draught of Ordinance, p. 204.

[2] The extent to which these instructions reversed the existing system of land grants and land tenures, may be gathered from a reference to that portion of the previous Instructions to Governor Carleton dealing with land grants. See sections 40-58, pp. 218-223.

[3] In a letter of Carleton to Hillsborough, March 15th, 1769, he requests that he be permitted to return to Britain for a few months, in order to place his views directly before the Government. "By being upon the spot with the King's Servants, I might clear up to them many Points, and remove many

REPORT OF SOLICITOR GENERAL ALEX. WEDDERBURN.[1]

I have taken the same[2] into consideration, and in the course of my reflections upon the subject, I have found myself led into a discussion of the form of government, and of the religion of the Province, which must necessarily have great influence upon the plan of civil and criminal law proper to be adopted there. I have, therefore, presumed to form some ideas upon both those heads as necessarily connected with the more immediate object of reference, and humbly to submit the result of my observations upon so important and so difficult a subject, under the following heads:—

First— —The Government of the Province.

Secondly—The Religion of the Inhabitants.

Thirdly—The Civil and Criminal Laws.

Fourthly—The Judicatures necessary to carry those laws into execution.

Canada is a conquered country. The capitulations secured the temporary enjoyment of certain rights, and the treaty of peace contained no reservation in favor of the inhabitants, except a very vague one as to the exercise of religion. Can it therefore be said that, by right of conquest, the conqueror may impose such laws as he pleases? This proposition has been maintained by some lawyers who have not distinguished between force and right. It is certainly in the power of a conqueror to dispose of those he has subdued, at discretion, and when the captivity of the vanquished was the consequence of victory the proposition might be true; but in more civilized times, when the object of war is dominion, when subjects and not slaves are the fruits of victory, no other right can be founded on conquest but that of regulating the political and civil government of the country, leaving to the individuals the enjoyment of their property, and of all privileges not inconsistent with the security of the conquest.

The political government of Canada, before the conquest, was very simple; for, whatever appearance of regularity of controul and limitation the Arrêts and Commission

Difficulties, which, at this Distance, can neither be so thoroughly discussed, or perfectly understood, as is necessary for the King's Service, whose Interests, in Regard to the Province, I really believe, I could more effectually promote and advance by a Residence of a few Months in London, than of so many years in this Country, and which I am the sooner induced, to propose, that the Government thereof, in my absence, would remain in the Hands of Mr. Cramahé, the eldest Councillor, from whose Sense, Moderation, and Disinterestedness, as well as knowledge of all public Business, concerning it, I am persuaded, the Interests of the Crown could not suffer." Q 6, p. 38. On Dec. 1st, Hillsborough reported that leave of absence had been granted. Carleton left Canada early in August 1770, and on the 9th a Proclamation was issued by Cramahé declaring that the command had temporarily devolved upon him. Carleton's stay in London being prolonged by the development of events in America and the relation of Canada to the situation there, Cramahé was raised to the rank of Lieutenant Governor, in July 1771.

[1] By orders of the Court, of June 14th, 1771, and July 31st, 1772, Solicitor General Wedderburn and Attorney General Thurlow were directed "to take into consideration several reports and papers relative to the laws and courts of judicature of Quebec, and to the present defective mode of government in that Province, and to prepare a plan of civil and criminal law for the said Province, and to make their several reports thereon." The required reports were made, but hitherto it has been impossible to discover the originals among the documents in the Public Record Office, or elsewhere, though copies were apparently brought to Canada. As already observed, (see note 1, p. 263) the greatest secrecy was maintained with reference to all the reports and other important papers relating to Canada, after 1769. Copies of some of these were preserved and printed by their authors, as in the case of the Reports of Maseres and Marriott; others have been found among the papers of the Earl of Dartmouth, Colonial Secretary at the time of the passing of the Quebec Act, and a few of lesser importance have been found among the Haldimand Papers. Though the most essential of these Reports were called for, as means of information when the Quebec bill was before the House of Commons, they were entirely refused by the Ministry. A specific motion for Carleton's Report was brought to a vote and negatived by 85 to 46; another motion for Wedderburn's, Thurlow's and Marriott's Reports was negatived by 85 to 45. (See Cavendish's Debates on the Quebec Bill, pp. 94–95). The only form in which the Reports of Wedderburn and Thurlow have as yet been found, is in the shape of extracts published in "A History of the Late Province of Lower Canada, Parliamentary and Political, By Robert Christie." Wedderburn's Report was dated Dec. 6th, 1772. The extracts here given are copied from Christie's History, Vol. I, p. 27. Alexander Wedderburn was appointed Solicitor General in 1771, and Attorney General in 1778. In 1780 he was made Chief Justice of the Court of Common Pleas and raised to the peerage as Baron Loughborough. He held the office of Lord Chancellor from 1793 to 1801, and on retiring was created Earl of Rosslyn.

[2] The matters referred to him.

present, all power, in fact, resided in the Governor and the Intendant. The Superior Council was generally at their devotion. They had the command of all the troops, of all the revenues, and of all the trade of the country. They had also the power of granting land; and in conjunction with the bishop, they had so superior an interest at the Court of France, that no complaint against their conduct was dangerous to their authority. This was the state of Canada till the treaty of peace. Upon the reduction of the province, a military government took place, and the change was not very sensible to the inhabitants.

After the treaty of peace, a government succeeded which was neither military or civil, and it is not surprising that the Canadians should have often expressed a desire to return to a pure military government, which they had found to be less oppressive. Such a government, however, is not formed for duration, and in a settlement which is to become British, could not be endured beyond the limits of a garrison.

The first consideration, in forming the political constitution of a country is, in what manner the power of making laws shall be exercised. If it were possible to provide every necessary regulation for a distant province, by orders from England, it might, perhaps, be the most eligible measure to reserve that authority entirely to the British legislature. But there must be many local interests of police, of commerce, and of political economy, which require the interposition of a legislative power, acquainted with the affairs, and immediately interested in the prosperity of a colony. In all the British colonies, that legislative power has been entrusted to an Assembly, in analogy to the constitution of the mother country. The most obvious method would then be, to pursue the same idea in Canada; but the situation of that country is peculiar. The Assembly must either be composed of british subjects, or of british and Canadians.

In the first case, the native Canadian would feel the inequality of his situation, and think (perhaps truly) that he should be exposed to the oppression of his fellow-subjects.

To admit the Canadian to a place in that Assembly (a right, which, from the nature of a conquest he has no absolute title to expect,) would be a dangerous experiment with new subjects, who should be taught to obey as well as to love this country, and, if possible, to cherish their dependence upon it. Besides, it would be an inexhaustible source of dissension and opposition between them, and the British subjects. It would be no less difficult to define the persons who should have a right to elect the Assembly. – To exclude the Canadian subject would be impossible, for an Assembly chosen only by the British inhabitants, could no more be called a representative body of that colony, than a council of state is. To admit every Canadian proprietor of land would be disgusting and injurious to all the men of condition in the Province, who are accustomed to feel a very considerable difference between the seignior and the censier, though both are alike proprietors of land. Nor would it be beneficial to men of inferior rank; for every mode of raising them to the level of their superiors, except by the efforts of their own industry, is pernicious. It seems, therefore, totally inexpedient at present to form an Assembly in Canada. The power to make laws could not with safety be entrusted to the Governor alone; it must, therefore, be vested in a Council consisting of a certain number of persons, not totally dependent upon the Governor.

The Chief Justice, the Attorney General, the Judge of the Vice Admiralty, the Collector of the revenue, and the Receiver General, (if these officers were obliged, as they ought, to reside there,) should hold a seat by virtue of their office; the other members to be nominated by your Majesty, and to be removed only by your royal orders.

As power lodged in few hands is sometimes liable to be abused, and always subject to suspicion, some controul to this authority is necessary. The *first* is, the establishment of a general system of laws for the colony. The *second* is, that in matters of taxation, in those which affect life, and in those which import an alteration of the established laws, no ordinance of the Council should have effect till it is confirmed in Great Britain. The *third* is, that it should not be in their power at all times to act as a legislative body; but that, their session should be confined to the period of six weeks previous to the opening of the navigation to Britain, and at no other time should they be assembled in that capacity, except upon some urgent occasion.

Under these restraints, it seems reasonable that the power of making laws should be entrusted, for a limited number of years, to this Council, who will be enabled, from their knowledge of local circumstances, to form the necessary detail for executing the plan of laws to be transmitted to them, the regulations for the police of the country, for the administration of justice, for the collection of the revenue, and the improvement of trade and agriculture : and being bound down by certain rules upon the great objects of legislation, and subject to the constant inspection of government, they will be sufficiently restrained from abusing the power committed to them.

As the immediate power of taxation is not intrusted to this Council, it is necessary that a revenue should be provided under the authority of an Act of Parliament, for which no better plan can be formed than that which has already been proposed to the Commissioners of your Majesty's Treasury, for raising a fund to defray the expenses of government in the Province of Quebec, by a tax upon spirituous liquors.[1]

The religion of Canada is a very important part of its political constitution. The 4th article of the treaty of Paris, grants the liberty of the Catholic religion to the inhabitants of Canada, and provides that His Britannic Majesty should give orders that the catholic subjects may profess the worship of their religion according to the rites of the Romish church, as far as the laws of England will permit. This qualification renders the article of so little effect, from the severity with which (though seldom exerted) the laws of England are armed against the exercise of the Romish religion, that the Canadian must depend more upon the benignity and the wisdom of Your Majesty's government for the protection of his religious rights than upon the provisions of the treaty, and it may be considered as an open question, what degree of indulgence true policy will permit to the catholic subject.

The safety of the state can be the only just motive for imposing any restraint upon men on account of their religious tenets. The principle is just, but it has seldom been justly applied : for experience demonstrates that the public safety has been often endangered by those restraints, and there is no instance of any state that has been overturned by toleration True policy dictates then that the inhabitants of Canada should be permitted freely to profess the worship of their religion ; and it follows of course, that the ministers of that worship should be protected and a maintenance secured for them.

Beyond this the people of Canada have no claim in regard to their religion, either upon the justice or the humanity of the crown ; and every part of the temporal establishment of the church in Canada, inconsistent with the sovereignty of the king, or the political government established in the province may justly be abolished.

The exercise of any ecclesiastical jurisdiction under powers derived from the see of Rome, is not only contrary to the positive laws of England, but is contrary to the principles of government, for it is an invasion of the sovereignty of the king, whose supremacy must extend over all his dominions, nor can his Majesty by any act divest himself of it.

The establishment of the Jesuits and of the other religious orders, as corporations holding property and jurisdiction, is also repugnant to the political constitution, which Canada must receive as a part of the British dominions.

The point then, to which all regulations on the head of religion ought to be directed is, to secure the people the exercise of their worship, and to the crown a due controul over the clergy.

The first requires that there should be a declaration that all the subjects in Canada may freely profess their religion without being disturbed in the exercise of the same, or subject to any penalties on account thereof, and also that there should be a proper establishment of parochial clergymen to perform the offices of religion.

The present situation of the clergy in Canada, is very fortunate for establishing the power of the crown over the church. It is stated in the reports from your Majesty's officers in Canada,[2] that very few have a fixed right in their benefices, but that they are

[1] See Carleton's Report to the Treasury, with proposed duties, &c., Dec. 10th, 1767. Q 5-1, pp. 300 & 306.

[2] Referring to the Reports of Carleton Hey. and Maseres. See note 1, p. 258.

generally kept in a state of dependence which they dislike, upon the person who takes upon him to act as bishop, who, to preserve his own authority, only appoints temporary Vicars to officiate in the several benefices.

It would be proper, therefore, to give the parochial clergy a legal right to their benefices. All presentations either belonging to lay pastors or to the crown, and the right in both ought to be immediately exercised with due regard to the inclinations of the parishioners in the appointment of a priest. The governor's license should in every case be the title to the benefice, and the judgment of the temporal courts the only mode of taking it away. This regulation would, in the present moment, attach the parochial clergy to the interests of government, exclude those of foreign priests, who are now preferred to the Canadians, and retain the clergy in a proper dependence on the crown. It is necessary, in order to keep up a succession of priests, that there should be some person appointed whose religious character enables him to confer orders, and also to give dispensations for marriages; but this function should not extend to the exercise of a jurisdiction over the people or the clergy; and it might be no difficult matter to make up to him for the loss of his authority, by emoluments held at the pleasure of the government.

The maintenance of the clergy of Canada was provided for by the payment of one *thirteenth* part of the fruits of the earth in the name of tythe, and this payment was enforced by the Spiritual Court. It is just that the same provision should continue, and that a remedy for the recovery of it should be given in the temporal courts; but the case may happen that the land-owner is a protestant, and it may be doubted whether it would be fit to oblige him to pay tythes to a catholic priest.

It has been proposed that all tythes should be collected by the Receiver General of the Province, and appropriated as a fund to be distributed by government for the stipends of the clergy, out of which a certain proportion may be reserved for the support of protestant preachers. This measure, I humbly conceive to be liable to two objections,—*First*—tythe even to the clergy is paid with reluctance, and the government, by undertaking the collection of it, would lose more in the affections of its subjects than it would gain by the additional dependence of the clergy,—*Secondly*—by thus being brought into one fund, the catholic subject will be made to contribute to the support of the protestant clergy, which he may think a grievance.

There is less objection, however, to require the protestant inhabitant to pay his tythe to the receiver general, allowing him, at the same time, to compound for less than the full sum; though I should not deem it expedient to reduce the rate by any positive law.

The increase of that fund will be a proof of the increase of the protestant inhabitants, and it will afford the means of providing for the protestant clergy, whose functions will then become necessary. In the mean time, it may be sufficient to appoint that a protestant clergyman shall be nominated to any parish in which a majority of the inhabitants require it.

In regard to the monastic orders, it will be fit to secularise them entirely, but so great a change ought not to be made at once. It is proper to see how many of them may take benefices, from which they are not excluded by the foregoing provisions.

The Jesuits, however, and the religious houses in France, which have estates in Canada, are upon a different footing from the others. The establishment of the first is not only incompatible with the constitution of an English province, but with every other possible form of civil society. By the rule of their order the jesuits are aliens in every government. Other monastic orders may be tolerated, because, though they are not useful subjects, still they are subjects, and make a part of the community ill employed. The jesuits form no part of the community. They, according to their institution neither allow allegiance nor obedience to the prince, but to a foreign power. They are not owners of their estates, but trustees for purposes dependent upon the pleasure of a foreigner, the general of their order. Three great catholic states have, upon grounds of policy, expelled them. It would be singular, if the first protestant state in Europe should protect an establishment that ere now must have ceased in Canada, had the French government continued.

Uncertain of their tenure in Canada, the jesuits have hitherto remained *very quiet*, but should the establishment be tolerated there, they would soon take the ascendant of all the other priests; the education of the canadians would be entirely in their hands, and averse as they may be at present to France, it exceeds any measure of credulity to suppose that they would ever become truly and systematically friends to Britain.

It is therefore equally just and expedient in this instance, to assert the sovereignty of the king, and to declare that the lands of the jesuits are vested in his Majesty, allowing, at the same time, to the jesuits now residing in Canada, liberal pensions out of the incomes of their estates.

The information to be collected from the papers transmitted with the reference, is not particular enough to be the ground of an immediate law as to the property claimed by religious societies in France. The principle is clear, that every trust for their use, is void and devolves to the crown. But in applying that principle, the circumstances of each case must be considered, and, in general, it seems expedient to confirm all the titles of persons occupying lands under their grants; to make the terms of payment to the crown easier than to the former proprietors, and to apply the produce for the purposes of educating the youth of Canada, which deserves particular attention. But this subject is more fit for gradual regulations, pursuant to the instructions that may be given to your Majesty's governor, than to form an article in a general plan of laws to be immediately carried into execution.

The convents in Canada do not fall under the same rule as the monasteries. They are not much connected with the political constitution. They may, for a time, be necessary for the convenience and honor of families—perhaps it may be expedient always to retain some such communities there, for the honorable retreat of unmarried women. Certainly it would be inexpedient and cruel to dissolve them by any immediate law. No such change is essential to the political constitution, and whenever it becomes so, the remedy is easy, and the subjects will then receive it as a favor from the crown.

The political and religious constitution of the province of Quebec being established, the next matter of inquiry is, what plan of civil and criminal law is best adapted to the circumstances of the province? and this is not altogether an open question: for, Canada is not in the condition of a new settled country, where the invention of a legislator may exercise itself in forming systems. It has been long inhabited by men attached to their own customs, which are become a part of their nature. It has, of late, acquired some inhabitants superior in power, but much inferior in number, to its ancient inhabitants, equally attached to different usages. The prejudices of neither of these classes of men can be entirely disregarded; in policy, however, more attention is due to the native Canadian than the British emigrant, not only because that class is the most numerous; but because it is not the interest of Britain that many of her natives should settle there. The Canadian also has a claim in justice to the enjoyment of as much of his ancient laws regarding private rights, as is not inconsistent with the principles of the new government; for, as his property is secured to him, the laws which define, create, and modify it, must also be retained, otherwise his property is reduced to the mere possession of what he can personally enjoy.

* * * * * * * It should also be provided that any Canadian subject of the age of twenty five, who is unmarried and without children, holding land immediately of the crown, may convert his tenure into a soccage holding, by which he shall have the power of devising the whole, and that the purchaser of land held of the king, may convert the tenure into soccage at his pleasure, and it shall then be held and enjoyed as by the law of England.

* * * * * * * The criminal law of England, superior as it is to all others, is not, however, without imperfections; nor is it, in the whole extent of its provisions, adapted to the situation of Canada. It would be improper to transfer to that country all the statutes creating new offences on temporary or local circumstances.

* * * * It is recommended by the governor, the chief justice, and the attorney general, in their report, to extend the provisions of the Habeas Corpus act to Canada. The inhabitants will, of course, be intitled to the benefit of the writ of Habeas Corpus at common law, but it may be proper to be better assured of their fidelity and attachment, before the provisions of the statute are extended to that country.

The form of civil government for the province, as it now consists in the distribution of judicial authority, is the most difficult and the most important part of the plan, for, without an easy and exact execution, laws are of very little use to society.

The several opinions reported to your Majesty, by the governor, the chief justice and the attorney general, concur in the causes of the complaints upon this head, and differ little in the remedies proposed.

It is their opinion that the expense and delay of proceeding are at present very grievous, and they seem to think that the division of the province into three districts, and the establishment of courts of justice in each, as in the time of the French government, would afford some remedy to this evil.

To diminish the expense of law suits, too great already for the poverty of the country, by adding to the number of persons who are to be maintained by the law, is at least a doubtful proposition.

It is necessary, therefore, to consider whether other causes besides the want of proper judicatures, may have concurred to produce the grievance of which the Canadians complain, and whether other expedients, besides an increase of places and expense, may not, in part, remove it. The uncertainty of the law of the province must have been one principal cause of the expense of suits. That evil will, in time, be removed.

The change of property, together with the alteration of the course of commerce consequential upon the conquest, producing new contracts in new forms, created a great deal of business for which there would be no established fees, and the ignorant execution of that business opened a new source of litigation. The same thing has happened in the other settlements, where, for a certain time, the gains of those who took upon themselves to act as lawyers, and of course the expense to the other inhabitants, of law proceedings, has been very great. But this evil is also temporary. Without disputing the reality of the grievance, one may suppose that it is a little exaggerated, for all the French lawyers who remained in Canada, were interested to magnify it. They partook of the profits arising from its continuance, and their profits were increased by exciting the complaints.

I cannot conceive that this grievance would be removed by adopting the French judicature, for if one can trust the accounts given by themselves, the expense and the delay of law suits, are in France a most intolerable evil.

* * * * * * The Canadians, it is said, complain, and not without reason, of the arrest and imprisonment in civil cases. There could be no objection to confine that severe proceeding to the cases in which they are accustomed to it. These are stated to be actions upon bills of exchange, debts of a commercial nature, and other liquidated demands, by which probably is to be understood actions upon bond and other instruments, where the sum demanded is certain. In other cases, the arrest upon mesne process, which is only used to compel appearance or answer, may be abolished, and in lieu of it the plaintiff might be allowed, after due summons, to enter an appearance for the defendant, and if more was required than a mere appearance, the constitution of the court is very well calculated to adopt the process of sequestration, which has already prevailed under the French government.

The execution against the person of the debtor, after judgment, may also be laid aside, and, indeed, in an increasing colony it is very impolitic, and a very cruel proceeding. An effectual and speedy process against the goods and estate would, in most cases, answer the ends of justice much better.

* * * * * * As the affairs of the colony require a very particular attention, and some regard must there be had to political considerations, it might be proper to attribute the cognizance of all questions concerning the rights of the clergy, the profits of benefices, and the presentation to them, to the council, with an appeal to England; and all the most material questions of police might, perhaps, be also subjected to their jurisdiction.

N° 1

ABSTRACT of such of the Regulations proposed in M^r Solicitor Genl^s Report as it may be expedient to establish by Act of Parliament—Inclosed in M^r Sol. Genl^s Report of 6^th Dec^r 1772.[1]

That it shall and may be lawful for the Govenor or Commander in Chief of the Province of Quebec, by and with the advice & Consent of such Persons as shall be appointed from time to time by His Majesty &c. to be a Council for assisting the said Governor in the Administration of the Province, not exceeding Twenty, nor less than Twelve, to make and ordain Ordinances for the public Peace, Welfare and good Government of the said Province in all Cases whatsoever.

Provided always, that no such Ordinance shall be made when less than a Majority of the said Councillors shall be present, nor at any Meeting of the Council, except those which shall be specially called for that purpose between the —— day of —— and the —— day of —— unless upon some extraordinary and urgent Occasion, in which Case every Member of the Council resi lent at Quebec or within —— Miles of the same shall be personally summoned by the Governor to attent the same.

Provided also that no Ordinance by which the Life or Limb of the Subject may be affected, or by which any Duties or Taxes shall be imposed, or by which the Laws of England hereby declared and enacted to be of Force and Validity in the said Province, or the Customs used in Canada, by this Act directed to be observed, may be altered or varied shall be of any Force or Effect until approved by His Majesty and such approbation signified by His Majesty in Council.

That Copies of all Ordinances, so to be framed and ordained, shall, within——months from the passing thereof (or sooner if Opportunity offers) be transmitted duly authenticated under the Seal of the Province by the Governor or Commander in Chief to the Commissioners for Trade and Plantations, and that the said Ordinances be laid by the said Commissioners for Trade and Plantations, before both Houses of Parliament as soon as may be after the same shall have been received by them from the said Province.

That it shall and may be lawful for all His Majesty's Subjects of the Province of Quebec freely to profess their Religion in the said Province, without being subject to any Penalties or Prosecutions for the Exercise of the same, provided that they attempt nothing by Deed or Writing to the Prejudice of His Majesty's Supremacy in all matters Causes and Things ecclesiastical and civil.

That it shall and may be lawful to and for any Person or Persons who shall be licensed by the Governor of the Province to ordain Priests or Deacons, and also to grant Licenses for Marriages as has been formerly used, but not to exercise any other ecclesiastical Jurisdiction or Authority.

That all Crimes and Misdemeanors, commited in the Province of Quebec shall be tried and determined according to the Laws of England.

Provided always that no Person shall suffer the Pains of Death upon Conviction for any Theft, or felonious taking without Force, where the Value of the thing taken shall be less than five Pounds, nor for any Felony where the Benefit of the Clergy hath been taken away from the Offender by any Statute enacted since the 23^d year of the Reign of King Charles the Second.

Provided also that in lieu of the Judgement to be given upon any Conviction for Felony, where the Offender is entitled to the benefit of Clergy, the Offender shall only be fined or imprisoned, or bound to his good Behaviour.

Provided also that no Judgement upon any criminal Charge shall, after the Verdict given, be arrested upon any Objection of Informality in the Indictment or of any Discontinuance in the Record.

[1] Canadian Archives, Dartmouth Papers, M 383, p. 240. These two papers give the chief features o Solicitor General Wedderburn's Report, in the shape of clauses of a bill, and may be compared with the Report of the Lords Commissioners for Trade and Plantations relative to the State of the Province of Quebec, p. 263, as also with the Quebec Act and the various draughts of bills for the settlement of the Government of Quebec which precede it.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

That the Laws & Usages touching the Tenure, Descent & Alienation of Land or real Property, and the Distribution of the Goods of such of His Majesty's Canadian Subjects as shall die intestate, which were in force on the 13th of Septr 1759, shall be observed and maintained in all Questions that shall arise concerning the same in any of the Court of Justice in the Province of Quebec, except in such cases as are hereafter declared.

Provided always that nothing in this Clause contained shall be construed to extend to any Lands that have been granted by His Majesty, or shall hereafter be granted by His Majesty, His Heirs & Successors, to be holden in free & common Soccage: Provided also that it shall and may be lawful to and for any of His Majesty's Subjects at his age of 25 years to change the Tenure of an Estate held of His Majesty &c into free & common Soccage by any Deed executed in the Presence of two Witnesses and presented to the Chief Justice of the Province who shall summon a Jury to assess the Sum to be paid to His Majesty in lieu of the Profits of the Seigniory, and upon payment thereof shall direct the Deed to be enrolled, and the same being enrolled the Land shall from thenceforth be held as Lands in free & common Soccage are by the Laws of England.

That all Wills & Testaments executed according to the Forms used in the Province of Quebec before the 15th of Septr 1759, shall be deemed equally valid & effectual as a Will executed by the Testator in the Presence of three Witnesses, pursuant to the Statute of Frauds and Perjuries.

That in all Marriages heretofore contracted by and between any of His Majesty's Subjects of the Province of Quebec; the Rights of the Husband and Wife and of the Issue, in respect of their personal Property shall be adjudged according to the Laws and Usages which obtained there before the 15th of Septr 1759; But that in all Marriages celebrated after the —— day of —— where there are no Articles of Settlement the Parties shall be deemed in respect to their personal Property to have contracted under the Law of England.

N°. 2

ABSTRACT of such of the Regulations as the provincial Legislature of Quebec may carry into Execution.

Inclosed in Mr Sol. Genls Report of the 6th Decr 1772.

That in all Benefices which now are or hereafter shall become vacant the Patronage whereof belongs to any of His Majesty's Subjects of Canada, the Patron shall nominate the Ecclesiastic to His Majesty's Governor, who shall issue a Licence to the Person so nominated, and where there is no Lay Patron, or where no Person shall be nominated within Six Months, the Governor shall nominate and licence some Person, being a Priest born in Canada or the British Dominions, or resident in Canada for the space of five years.

That every Priest so licensed as aforesaid shall hold his Benefice with all the usual Emoluments and Dues thereto belonging during his natural Life, unless he shall be licensed to another Benefice, or upon Complaint made by any Proprietor of Land in the Parish to His Majesty's Governor & Council; and that in such Suits for the Recovery of his Dues the Production of the Licence shall be sufficient to prove him the Incumbent. Provided always that no Inhabitant or Occupier of any Estate professing the Protestant Religion and having taken the Oaths of Supremacy and subscribed the Declaration against Popery, shall be obliged to Pay Tithes or other Dues to any Popish Incumbent of any Living; But that every such Inhabitant or Occupier of Land shall be obliged to register his Name in a Book to be kept for that purpose by the Clerk of the Council, and that it shall and may be lawful for the Receiver General of the Province to ask, sue for, & recover, by Action or Bill, the Tithes of the Protestant Inhabitants or Occupiers of Land to be applied for the Maintenance of Protestant Divines, in such manner & Proportions, as His Majesty's Governor, with the Advice of the Council, shall appoint.

That all Seigniories, Lands and Estates, which, on the fifteenth day of September, One thousand seven hundred and fifty-nine, belonged to certain Persons assuming to themselves & commonly called the Society of Jesus, shall be vested in His Majesty His

Heirs and Successors freed & discharged from all Gifts, Grants, Leases and other alienations made thereof, or of any part thereof, since the said fifteenth day of September, one thousand, seven hundred and fifty nine, but charged & chargeable with the Payment of the Sum of Forty Pounds to every Person of the said Society resident in the Province of Quebec upon the said fifteenth day of September, one thousand seven hundred and fifty nine, or who has since been resident there for the Space of five Years, for and during his natural Life. In Lieu of the Homage done by the Tenant to the Lord of whom the Land is holden, every Tenant, when and as often as the said Homage should have been done, shall deliver to the Lord at the Manor-Place a Declaration in writing, expressing the Tenure of the Land, and the Title of the Tenant, whether by Purchase or Descent, to which Act the Lord shall, within two Days, declare his Assent in writing upon the same Instrument, and the same shall then be entered in a Register to be appointed for that purpose at the Chief Town of the District.

That no Sale of Land *bona fide* made shall, after the Purchase Money paid for the same, be rescinded by the Lord of whom the Fee is holden, or by the nearest Relation of the Lineage of the Vender claiming a Right of Pre-emption therein by virtue of any former Custom.

That the Governor or Commander in Chief shall issue a Commission or Commissions under the Seal of the Province to any three Persons, being Subjects of His Majesty, to hear & determine in a summary manner all Causes not exceeding the Sum of Thirty Pounds, taking to their assistance a Person chosen by themselves of the Profession of the Law, licensed by the Governor, and also one other Person nominated by the Attorney General, which Person shall act as their Clerk, but neither of the said Persons shall have any Vote.

Provided always, that where the Sentence shall amount to more than the Sum of Twelve Pounds, the whole Proceeding and the Evidence which shall have been given, shall at the desire of either Party, be transmitted to the Chief Justice of the Province within the Space of fourteen days from the Judgement, who shall within fourteen days return the same to the Clerk of the said Commission with his Affirmance, Reversal, or Variation thereof, and the same shall be executed as if the Sentence had been originally pronounced by the Commissioners. That these Commissioners shall be Conservators of the Peace, and have Power to punish all Misdemeanors upon a summary Complaint by Fine and Imprisonment, not exceeding twenty four Livres and three Months. That it shall be lawful for any one of them to commit for a Breach of the Peace for forty eight Hours; but the Person so committed shall not be longer detained, unless it shall seem proper to two of the Commissioners to detain him for a longer Space; and in that Case the Cause of the Commitment with the Information shall be immediately transmitted to the Chief Justice.

That the Superior Court of the Province shall be held at Quebec on the first day and shall meet and adjourn itself from time to time, and shall consist of the Chief Justice and two other Judges, who shall have full Power and Authority to determine all Matters & Things in which any real or personal Right, or the quiet Enjoyment thereof is demanded; by any Action real personal possessory or mixt, and also by any Bill in Equity according to the Laws of England, the Customs of Canada, and the general Principles of Justice and Equity; And that their Judgements shall be final in all Cases, where the Value of the Thing in question does not exceed three hundred Pounds; and, in all cases of superior Value, the Party aggrieved by the Sentence may, upon Payment of the Sum decreed (Security being given to the Satisfaction of the Court by the Party receiving it to refund the same in Case of a Reversal of the Judgement) be at Liberty to appeal to His Majesty in Council, which appeal shall be allowed.

That the Chief Justice of the Province shal hold four Sessions for the Trial of all criminal Offences in every Year: two at Quebec, one at Montreal, and one at Trois Rivieres. But in case of any reasonable Excuse approved by the Governor, it shall be lawful for him to appoint the Attorney General, or any other Person, with the Approbation of the Governor, to hold the Sessions in his Place, who shall be appointed by a Special Commission issued under the Seal of the Province a Copy of which with the

Cause of issuing the same shall, as soon as conveniently may, be transmitted by the Governor to the Commissioners for Trade and Plantations.

That in case of any Offence committed, by which the Peace and good Government of the Province may be effected, it shall be lawful for the Attorney General to apply to the Council for an Order to remove the Offender to be tried at Quebec, or to apply for a Special Commission for the Trial of the Offence in the Place where it has been committed.

REPORT OF ATTORNEY GENERAL, EDWD. THURLOW.[1]

Canada had been holden by the French king, in the form of a province, upwards of two hundred years; and considerably peopled near one hundred and fifty years, by the establishment of a trading company, with great privileges and extensive jurisdictions, seconded by the zeal of the age, to propagate the gospel in foreign parts.—Parishes, convents of men and women, seminaries, and even a bishoprick were established there. The supreme power, however, remained with the king, and was exercised by his governor and lieutenant-general with the assistance of a council. About one hundred years ago, Louis the fourteenth resumed the country, and gave it the constitution which was found at the conquest.

He gave them a body of laws, namely, those of the Prévoté, and Vicompté de Paris. The sovereign power remained with the king. But because the immense distance made it impossible to provide them with local regulations so speedily as the occasion might demand, he gave them a council, with authority to order the expenditure of public money, trade with the savages, and all the affairs of police, to appoint courts and judges at Quebec, Trois Rivières and Montreal, and to be judges themselves in the last resort.

This council consisted of the governor, representing the king's person; and the bishop and five notable inhabitants, named by the two first. To this establishment in a few years were added two more councillors, all seven named by the king; and an intendant of justice, police and revenue, who held the third place in council, and acted as president, collecting voices, &c., and who had, by a separate commission, very large power, particularly in police, wherein he could, if he thought fit, make laws without the council; and in the ordering of the revenue, in which he was absolute; and judge without appeal, of all causes relative to it, as he was, indeed, in all criminal cases.

* * * * * Office, rank and authority were annexed to land, and otherwise divided among the gentry, with due degrees of subordination; so that all orders of men habitually and perfectly knew their respective places, and were contented and happy in them. The gentry, in particular, were drawn into a still closer attachment to the governments of their posts, in the provincial and royal troops which were kept up there.

This system, a very respectable and judicious officer, your Majesty's chief justice of Quebec,[2] justly extols, as being admirably calculated to preserve internal tranquility and due reverence and obedience to government, and endeared to the natives by long usage, and perfect conformity to their manners, habits and sentiments.

The natives, at the conquest, were one hundred and twenty thousand, whereof about one hundred and twenty-six were noble. And their laws were, such parts of the laws of Paris, as had been found necessary and applicable to their situation, reformed, supplied, changed and enlarged by the king's ordinances and those of the provincial legislature. These have been very judiciously collected, and are among the papers which your Majesty commanded me to consider.[3]

[1] Attorney General Thurlow's Report was dated Jan. 22nd, 1773. The extracts from it here given are derived from Christie's History of Lower Canada, vol. I, p. 46. (See note 1, p. 296.) Edward Thurlow was appointed Solicitor General in March, 1770, and Attorney General in June, 1771. In June, 1778, he was appointed Lord Chancellor, a position which he held, except for a short interval in 1783, until 1792. On his resignation he was created Lord Thurlow of Thurlow, in Suffolk.

[2] Evidently referring to the Report of Chief Justice Hey, which was one of the documents submitted for consideration but which cannot now be found. See note 1, p. 258.

[3] See note 2, p. 210.

On the eighth of September, 1760, the country capitulated in terms which gave to your Majesty all that which belonged to the French king; and preserved all their property, real and personal, in the fullest extent, not only to private individuals, but to the corporation of the West India company, and to the missionaries, priests, canons, convents, &c., with liberty to dispose of it by sale if they should want to leave the country. The free exercise of their religion by the laity, and of their function by their clergy, was also reserved.[1]

The whole of these terms were stipulated on the 10th of February 1763, in the definitive treaty of peace.[2] By your Majesty's proclamation[3] of the 7th October, in the third year of your reign, (1763) your Majesty was pleased to declare that four new governments were erected, of which Quebec was one, containing a large portion of that country which had been included in the French government of Canada, some parts of which were settled in such manner as hath been mentioned before, but great districts of which still remained rude and barbarous.

And considering that it would greatly contribute to the speedy settling of the new governments, that your Majesty's loving subjects should be informed of your paternal care of the security of the liberty and properties of those who are or shall become inhabitants thereof, your Majesty thought fit to declare that your Majesty had, in the constitution of these governments, given express power and direction to the governors of the said colonies respectively, that so soon as the state and circumstances of the said colonies would admit thereof, they shall, with the advice and consent of your Majesty's council, summon and call general assemblies within the said governments respectively, in such manner and form as is used and directed in those colonies and provinces in America, which are under your Majesty's immediate government. And that your Majesty had given power to the said governors, with the consent of your Majesty's said council and the representatives of the people, so to be summoned as aforesaid, to make, constitute and ordain laws, statutes and ordinances for the public peace, welfare, and good government of your Majesty's said colonies, and of the people and inhabitants thereof, as near as may be, agreeable to the laws of England, and under such regulations and restrictions as are used in other colonies; and that in the mean time, and until such assemblies can be called as aforesaid, all persons inhabiting in or resorting to your Majesty's said colonies, might confide in your royal protection for the enjoyment of the benefit of the laws of England, for which purpose your Majesty declared that your Majesty had given power under the great seal to the governors of your Majesty's said colonies respectively for the erection of courts of judicature and public justice within the said colonies, for the hearing and determining all causes, as well criminal as civil, according to law and equity, and as near as may be, agreeable to the laws of England, with liberty to all persons who may think themselves aggrieved by the sentence of such courts, in all civil cases, to appeal under the usual limitations and restrictions, to your Majesty in your privy council.[4]

* * * * On the 21st of November 1763, your Majesty appointed Mr. Murray, to be governor of Quebec, commanding him to execute that office according to his commission, and instructions[5] accompanying it, and such other instructions as he should receive under your Majesty's signet and sign manual, or by your Majesty's order in council, and according to laws made with the advice and consent of the council and assembly. * * * * * He is further authorised, with the consent of the council, as soon as the situation and circumstances of the province will admit of it, to call general assemblies of the freeholders and planters, in such manner as in his discretion he should think fit, or according to such other further instructions as he should receive under your Majesty's signet or sign manual, or by your Majesty's order in council. The persons duly elected by the major part of the freeholders of the respective parishes and places, before their sitting, are to take the oaths of allegiance, and supremacy, and the declaration against transubstantiation.

---

[1] See Articles of Capitulation of Montreal, p. 8.
[2] See Treaty of Paris, 1763, p. 73; especially article 4, p. 74.
[3] See Proclamation of 1763, p. 119.
[4] From Proclamation of 1763, p. 119.
[5] See Governor Murray's Commission, p. 126; and Instructions, p. 132.

The said governor, council and assembly are to make laws for the public peace, welfare and good government of the said province, and for the benefit of your Majesty, not repugnant, but as near as may be to the laws of Great Britain, such laws to be transmitted in three months to your Majesty, for disallowance or approbation, and if disapproved, to cease thenceforward.

The governor is to have a negative voice, and the power of adjourning, proroguing and dissolving all general assemblies.

* * * * * * * Some criminal laws must be put into immediate and constant execution, to preserve the peace of the country. The English were so. They act most strikingly upon the minds of the people, and must be administered without any equitable qualifications. These are said to be universally received. In truth, they could neither be refused nor avoided.

* * * Three very different opinions have been entertained. There are those who think that the law of England, in all its branches, is actually established, and in force in Quebec. They argue that your Majesty, upon the conquest, had undoubted authority to establish whatever laws should seem fittest in your royal wisdom : that your Majesty's proclamation dated the seventh day of October, 1763, was a repeal of the existing laws, and an establishment of the English laws in their place, in all parts of the new subjected countries : that the several commissions to hear and determine by the laws of England, were an actual and authoritative execution of those laws ; and that the law, as it prevails in the province of New York and the other colonies, took its commencement in the same way, and now stands on the same authority.

If your Majesty should be pleased to adopt this opinion, it seems to afford a full answer to the whole reference, by exhibiting not only a general plan, but a perfect system of civil and criminal justice, as perfect as that which prevails in the rest of your Majesty's dominions, or at least it leads off to questions widely different, touching the expediency of a general change in the established laws of a colony, and touching the authority by which it ought to be made.

Others are of opinion that the canadian laws remain unrepealed. They argue that according to the notion of the english law, upon the conquest of a civilized country, the laws remain in force till the conqueror shall have expressly ordained the contrary. They understand the right acquired by conquest, to be merely the right of empire, but not to extend beyond that, to the liberty and property of individuals, from which they draw this consequence, that no change ought to be made in the former laws beyond what shall be fairly thought necessary to establish and secure the sovereignty of the conqueror. This idea they think confirmed by the practice of nations, and the most approved opinions. "*Cum enim omne imperium victis eripitur relinqui illis possunt, circa res privatas, et publicas minores suæ leges, suique mores, et magistratus hujus indulgentiæ pars est, avitæ religionis usum victis, nisi persuasis non eripere.*" Grot. 3. 15. 10. ; and if this general title to such moderation could be doubted, they look upon it to be a necessary consequence of the capitulation and treaty alluded to before, by which a large grant was made them of their property and personal liberty, which seem to draw after them the laws by which they were created, defined and protected, and which contain all the idea they have of either. This moderated right of war, flowing from the law of nations and treaties, they think may have some influence upon the interpretation of the public acts above mentioned.

Though the proclamation of 7th October, 1763, is conceived in very large terms, generally enough to comprehend the settled countries together with the unsettled, yet the purview of it seems to apply chiefly if not altogether to the unsettled, where the laws of England obtain a course till otherwise ordered ; for it seems to assume and proceed upon it, as manifest that the laws of England are already in force, which could not be true of any settled country reduced by conquest. It also recites for its object that it will greatly contribute to the *speedy settling* our said new government ; and at any rate, they think it too harsh a conclusion to be admitted that such an instrument in the state thereof, not addressed to the Canadians, nor solemnly published among them, nor taking any notice of their laws, much less repealing them, should be holden to abrogate all their former customs and institutions, and establish the english laws in every

extent and to every purpose, as it may be thought to do in unsettled countries, which conclusion, however, they know not how to avoid, but by confining it to those countries where no settled form of justice existed before.

If it be true that the laws of England were not introduced into Canada by this proclamation, they consider the several commissions above mentioned, to hear and determine according to those laws, to be of as little effect as a commission to New York to hear and determine according to the laws of Canada.

* * * * * * Others, again, have thought that the effect of the above mentioned proclamation, and the acts which followed upon it, was to introduce the criminal laws of England, and to confirm the civil law of Canada. In this number were two persons of great authority and esteem;—Mr. Yorke and Mr. De Grey, then Attorney and Solicitor General, as I collect from their report of the 14th April, 1766.[1] One great source, they represent, of the disorder supposed to prevail in Canada, was the claim taken at the construction put upon your Majesty's proclamation of 1763, as if it were your Majesty's intention, by your Majesty's judges and officers of that country at once to abolish all the usages and customs of Canada, with the rough hand of a conqueror, rather than in the true spirit of a lawful sovereign, and not so much to extend the protection and benefit of your Majesty's english laws to your new subjects, by securing their lives, liberties and properties, with more certainty than in former times, as to impose new, unnecessary and arbitrary rules, especially in the titles to lands, and in the modes of descent, alienation and settlement, which tend to confound and subvert rights instead of supporting them.

There is not, they observe, a maxim of the common law more certain, than that a conquered people retain their ancient customs till the conqueror shall declare new laws. To change at once, the laws and manners of a settled country, must be attended with hardships and violence. And, therefore, wise conquerors having provided for the security of their dominions proceed gently, and indulge their conquered subjects in all local customs which are in their nature indifferent, and which have been received as rules of property or have obtained the force of laws. It is the more material that this policy should be pursued in Canada, because it is a great and ancient colony, long settled and much cultivated by french subjects who now inhabit it, to the number of eighty or one hundred thousand.

* * * * * * In criminal cases, whether they be capital offences or misdemeanors, it is highly fitting so far as may be, that the laws of England should be adopted, in the description and quality of the offence itself; in the manner of proceeding to charge the party, to bail or detain him, to arraign, try, convict, or condemn him. The certainty and lenity of the English administration of justice, and the benefits of this constitution, will be more peculiarly and essentially felt by his Majesty's canadian subjects, in matters of crown law which touch the life, liberty and property of the subjects, than in the conformity of your Majesty's courts to the english rules in matters of tenure, or the succession and alienation of real and personal estate. This certainty and this leniency are the benefits intended by your Majesty's royal proclamation, so far as concerns judicature. These are irrevocably granted and ought to be secured to your Majesty's canadian subjects according to your royal word.

I have rather presumed to trouble your Majesty with a copy of their expressions than any abstract of their opinion; because, though I subscribe absolutely to the truth and good sense of their positions, I freely confess myself at a loss to comprehend the distinction whereby they find the criminal law of England introduced, and the civil laws of Canada continued, by instruments which seem to establish all the laws of England, both civil and criminal at the same time, in the same sentence, and by the same form of words, if they are understood to establish any, or to relate to Quebec.

They seem to proceed much upon the supposed superiority which they justly impute to the criminal laws of England. It is very unfit that I should speak of them to your Majesty without the utmost reverence. But I can conceive that a Canadian, blinded, perhaps, by the prejudices of different habits, may think of them in a different manner, and even set but small value on that excellent institution the trial by jury; whereby

[1] See Report of Yorke and de Grey, p. 174.

the natural equality among men is so admirably preserved, and the lowest subjects of the state admitted to more than an equal share of the supreme judicial authority. I have been actually informed that a canadian gentleman would think himself degraded, and more hardly used by being submitted for life or limb to the judgment of his tradesmen, than if he were put to the question and tortured by the king's authority.

If the difficulties were liquidated and the way more open, I humbly submit to your Majesty, that some other points should be previously settled, before the forms of mere civil and criminal justice can be legally conceived. What form of civil government is fittest to be adopted in that country is doubtless a question of policy and state; notwithstanding which, it seems no less manifest, that any given form of civil government will take effect and influence in a thousand ways, upon any scheme to be designated, of civil and criminal justice.

Religion also, so far as it affects the state and becomes an object of establishment or toleration, seems to be a matter of policy and state; and yet it is sufficiently obvious what a multitude of laws must follow upon any given establishment or toleration, more or less according to the degrees in which the religion is incorporated with the state.

What public revenue is to be established in a new province is, perhaps, a question merely political; but when decided, it generally draws after it a system of laws peculiar to itself and an appropriated tribunal. The same observation holds, in a certain degree, of the police of a country.

Being totally uninformed of your Majesty's royal pleasure touching these important articles, I feel it extremely difficult to state any certain scheme of civil and criminal laws, or any which must not receive deep and material alterations for that which your Majesty shall be pleased to determine on those heads.

There are, at the same time, certain principles which seem, in my humble opinion, to claim your Majesty's gracious attention, as the basis of any new laws to be made in Quebec.

The Canadians seem to have been strictly entitled by the *jus gentium* to their property, as they possessed it upon the capitulation and treaty of peace, together with all its qualities and incidents, by tenure or otherwise, and also to their personal liberty; for both which they were to expect your Majesty's gracious protection.

It seems a necessary consequence that all those laws by which that property was created, defined, and secured must be continued to them. To introduce any other, as Mr. Yorke, and Mr. De Grey emphatically expressed it, tend to confound and subvert rights instead of supporting them.

When certain forms of civil justice have long been established, people have had frequent occasions to feel themselves and observe in others the actual coercion of the law in matters of debt and other engagements and dealings, and also in the recompense for all sorts of wrongs. The force of these examples goes still further and stamps an impression on the current opinion of men and puts an actual check on their dealings; and those who never heard of the examples or the laws which produced them, yet acquire a kind of traditional knowledge of the legal effects and consequences of their transactions, sufficient and withal absolutely necessary for the common affairs of private life. It is easy to imagine what infinite disturbance it would create to introduce new and unknown measures of justice; doubt and uncertainty in the transaction; disappointment and loss in consequence.

The same kind of observation applies with still greater force against a change of the criminal law, in proportion as the examples are more striking, and the consequences more important. The general consternation which must follow upon the circumstance of being suddenly subjected to a new system of criminal law, cannot soon be appeased by the looseness or mildness of the code.

From these observations, I draw it as a consequence that new subjects, acquired by conquest, have a right to expect from the benignity and justice of their conqueror the continuance of all these old laws, and they seem to have no less reason to expect it from his wisdom. It must, I think, be the interest of the conqueror to leave his new subjects in the utmost degree of private tranquillity and personal security; and, in the

fullest persuasion of their reality, without introducing needless occasion of complaint and displeasure, and disrespect for their own sovereign. He seems, also, to provide better for the public peace and order, by leaving them in the habit of obedience to their accustomed laws than by undertaking the harsher task of compelling a new obedience to laws unheard of before. And if the old system happens to be more perfect than any thing which invention can hope to substitute on the sudden, the scale sinks quite down in its favor.

It should be remembered that the scheme of government and laws for Canada, was conceived by a wise court in a cool moment, untainted with private passion or public prejudice. The principles of humanity and the views of state combined to suggest that plan which might serve to build a flourishing colony upon. The plan was improved, from time to time, by the wisdom and experience of succeeding times, and not left to become obsolete and unfit for the progressive state of the province.

Although the foregoing observations should be thought just, as a general idea, yet circumstances may be supposed, under which it would admit some exceptions and qualifications. The conqueror succeeded to the *sovereignty* in a title at least as full and strong, as the conquered can set up to their private rights and ancient usages. Hence would follow every change in the form of government which the conqueror should think *essentially necessary* to establish his sovereign authority and assure the obedience of his subjects. This might possibly produce some alteration in the laws, especially those which relate to crimes against the state, religion, revenue and other articles of police, and in the form of magistracy. But it would also follow, that such a change should not be made without some such actual and cogent necessity, which real wisdom could not overlook or neglect;—not that ideal necessity which ingenious speculation may always create by possible supposition, remote inference and forced argument—not the necessity of assimilating a conquered country in the article of laws and government to the metropolitan state, or to the older provinces which other accidents attached to the empire, for the sake of creating a harmony and uniformity in the several parts of the empire; unattainable, and, as I think, useless if it could be attained:—not the necessity of stripping from a lawyer's argument all resort to the learned decisions of the Parliament of Paris, for fear of keeping up the historical idea of the origin of their laws:—not the necessity of gratifying the unprincipled and impracticable expectations of those few among your Majesty's subjects who may accidentally resort thither, and expect to find all the different laws of all the different places from which they come, nor according to my simple judgment, any species of necessity, which I have heard urged for abolishing the laws and government of Canada.

The foregoing thoughts are humbly submitted to your Majesty, as general and abstract propositions, liable to be much altered in the application, by what your Majesty may think fit to resolve upon the matters of policy and state which have appeared to me in some degree previous considerations to any plan for the administration of civil and criminal justice, and upon which I have not presumed to offer any opinion. All which is humbly submitted to your Majesty's royal wisdom.

PLAN OF A CODE OF LAWS FOR THE PROVINCE OF QUEBEC; REPORTED BY THE ADVOCATE-GENERAL, JAMES MARRIOTT, LONDON, MDCCLXXIV.[1]

To the King's Most Excellent Majesty.

May it please your Majesty,

Whereas your Majesty was pleased, by your order in council of the 14th of June, 1771, to direct *that several reports and papers relative to the laws and courts of judicature of Quebec, and the present defective mode of government in that province, should be referred to your Majesty's advocate, attorney, and solicitor-general to consider the same; to*

[1] The Report of Advocate General James Marriott, though not found among the State Papers, was published in 1774, under the title here given. The latter part of the report, pp. 129-246, is chiefly con-

take to our assistance other persons, as we shall think fit, for the purpose of giving informations, and to prepare a general plan of civil and criminal law for the said province:[1] and by a farther order, dated 31st July, 1772, reciting the former order, your Majesty was pleased to direct, *that the advocate, attorney, and solicitor-general should make a separate report thereupon to your Majesty in council, with all convenient speed.* In most humble and dutiful obedience to your Majesty's commands, I have the honour to report, that I have perused and considered attentively the papers referred, and have obtained several very useful informations.

It is with the utmost diffidence I now venture to lay before your Majesty in council the result of the reflections which have arisen in my mind upon this subject: perplexed as it is, and so very extensive, both in its matter and in its consequences, to your Majesty, and your government, it would be full of danger to lay down any opinions (not only of what the law is, at large, but what the law ought to be; which is the great question referred) too positively, in relation to a country so remote from home, and to a people, their laws, and customs, with which your Majesty's subjects here are so little acquainted; I cannot, therefore, offer these thoughts otherwise than merely problematically, and as in deliberation, with submission to superior wisdom; and I shall readily accede to any better reasonings which may be set forth in any other report of the law servants of your Majesty, and in which we might unite.

It is observable, that the several reports hitherto made and referred to us, do not agree in opinion; but so far as they do not oppose each other in matter of fact, so far we may venture to try to frame some sort of opinion on the ground of those facts which are laid before us.

Notwithstanding that there ever has been, among men of reflection, a great variety of sentiments upon the subject of general legislation, and that such subjects require the life of a Plato or a Montesquieu to discuss, and the experience of ages to confirm them, it seems to be nearly certain, upon the ordinary experience of mankind (an observation very necessary and applicable to the progressive state of Canada) that wants make manners, and that manners make laws, interpret and controul them in every age and in every government: on the other hand, that laws, in a certain degree, can change the manners of a people, is not to be doubted; because their manners alter with the increase and circulation of property, on which the laws have a visible influence: that in a state of society, where the numbers are few, the wants simple, and the property free from the intricacies of commerce, the laws of that society also are few and simple. The government of a people in such a state represents the government of a private family. It is therefore impossible to form a general code of civil and criminal law for any people, without its being subject to change in the progress of civil society; nor can it be effective without its being adapted to the immediate wants of the people, and not inconsistent with the tone of their manners: but it is clearly the interest of the governing power, for its own preservation, to watch every change of circumstances, to follow expediencies as they arise, and to model its laws according to the position of the subject, and the views of that leading policy which is the wisdom of states, and the spirit of legislation.

Father Charlevoix,* in speaking of the administration of justice in Canada, in 1663, bewails *the time when arbitrations were no longer decisive, dictated by good sense and the laws of nature; that it was a singular reflection, and humbling for mankind, that the precautions which a wise and great prince thought proper to take to banish fraud, and establish justice, by a new code for the colony, were the encrease of the one and the weakening of the other.* The truth is, the colony was changed, and the laws followed.

---

cerned with religious questions, which are only of incidental significance for the constitutional history of the Province, and is therefore omitted. The foot-notes designated by the signs *, †, ‡, &c., are contained in the report; those added by the editor are designated by numerals as usual. As may be gathered from the report, Marriott, had little sympathy with the policy which eventually dominated the Quebec Act and his examination before the House of Commons during the debate on that bill is an interesting bit of legal fence to avoid revealing his opinions of the measure. See "Cavendish's Debates on the Quebec Bill", pp. 163-169 and 172-176. James (afterwards Sir James) Marriott was Advocate General from 1764 to 1778, when he was appointed Judge of the High Court of Admiralty, a position which he held till 1798.

*Lib. viii. p. 370, 371.

[1] See note 1, p. 296.

In forming the preliminary propositions, in deliberation, to serve as a basis of a code of laws for the province of Canada, it must be taken for granted, as a first and clear position, that the great and sudden change of the political and relative circumstances of the country of Canada makes a farther change of its laws absolutely necessary. It is not an *ideal necessity* which I mean, not the hope of *attaining* any *perfection which* may *exist in speculation* only, but it is a necessity in fact. The laws and people of Canada are already changed; nor can a previous question† be supposed of the political expediency. After the representations of the board of trade in the strongest terms, the reports of the governor, chief justice, attorney-general[1] of the province, and correspondence with the secretary of state, annexed in the papers referred; and after your Majesty's order in council hath declared the necessity of a new system, by setting forth, that *the present mode of government in the province is defective, and commanding your Majesty's law servants to prepare a general code of law for the same, and to call upon all persons we may think fit for information*; such an ample reference precludes all brevity and reserve, and lays your Majesty's law servants, in my conception, under an indispensible obligation, however painful, to enter into every possible consideration upon a large scale, and *to bring the whole subject in one prospect before your Majesty*, that your Majesty, in your great wisdom, may weigh upon the most extensive informations the grounds of some probable system. This latitude is the more necessary, because, if hasty and ill digested regulations should be adopted, upon any mistaken notions of men and things, the evils already felt by your Majesty's government will increase beyond the power of a remedy.

The relative positon of the colony in its actual and possible views, being well considered, and all facts being well stated and established, the reasonings will easily follow.

To know what Canada wants, it is very proper to consider the relation in which it once stood to France, and the relation in which it now stands with respect to Great Britain. This colony was settled with views of policy and commerce, by a mission of Jesuits only, upon pretence of religion, and supported in opposition to the early claims of the British crown, as it was natural to a military government, upon military principles. On a view of the civil establishment of this colony in its infancy and progress, which appears from a perusal of the French commissions‡, nothing can be more simple, or formed with greater latitude than the general and indefinite powers granted to the French officers, to whom it was entrusted. The whole government, in its original state seems to have been left to the influence which military force** has over the bodies, and, which a system of religion, dazzling in its ceremonies, and operating forcibly on the imagination, has naturally over the minds of men *, whose employments and wants leave little time for reflection. The common law or custom of Paris, was to be their rule, by the edict of Lewis XIV. To this general system have been added a number of royal edicts, regulations of the superior council, ordinances of intendants, &c. which form the law peculiar to the province*** : and although it appears upon the authority of Canadian lawyers, that many parts of the law of the custom of Paris have not at any time been executed in the colony : yet the state of the colony has been the only reason of it : and that no cases have yet arisen as objects of those parts of the law of the custom of Paris which have not been executed.

---

†Report of the attorney-general.

‡ Vide Creation du conseil souverain de Quebec, 1663.

** Histoire philosophique et politique des etablissemens et du commerce des Européens dans les deux Indes, tom. vi. p. 142.
Tous les colons y devoient sans exception une obeissance aveugle à une autorité purement militaire.

* Ibid. p. 157. La necessité rendit soldats tous les Canadiens.

*** La coûtume de Paris modifiée par des combinaisons locales forma le code de ses loix. Ibid. 146.

[1] See note 1, 258. For Report of Attorney General, see p. 258.

In the condition described, the colony of Canada at the peace of Versailles[1], was ceded to the crown of Great Britain, absolutely, with no restriction but such as regarded the preservation of private property, or had a view to certain modes of religious worship, or rituals, in case they were permitted by the laws of the country, which now became sovereign. One hundred thousand subjects *in this ample manner* (to use the words of the treaty) transferred from one sort of government to another, totally different in manners, languages, laws, and religion, must necessarily suffer a violent alteration.

It is very observable, that in the XLIId article of the capitulation for Montreal and Canada,[2] the demand was, *that the Canadians shall be governed according to the custom of Paris, and the laws and usages established for that country.* This is neither granted nor refused, but *reserved.* The answer is, "*they become your Majesty's subjects.* The consequence is, their laws are liable to be changed. But until the system of laws of the ancient inhabitants should be repealed by the authority of the new sovereign power, their old system was understood by many to be in full force upon them. This is laid down, as *a most certain maxim of the common law*, by Mr. Yorke and Mr. De Grey, in their report[3]; by which I suppose they meant the law of nations. That doctrine is laid down *as the common law* by Lord Coke, in Calvin's case. But the common law of England has nothing to do with the question; it is a matter of the jus gentium, and it depends upon the silence and presumed indulgence of a new sovereign power, as well as upon any acts whereby the sovereign's pleasure is made publicly known. There is no occasion to cite passages of Grotius §, or Puffendorff, or any other German or Dutch writers, to shew their opinion of what *is possible for the sovereign power to permit by not abrogating.*

But much more difficulty occurred (and it was increased by the steps taken by the British government) upon the question, *whether the laws, civil and criminal, of the ancient inhabitants, became binding upon the persons and properties of British subjects who came over to settle in Canada after the conquest?* who have been thought to carry out with them, as it has been expressed by somebody, all the laws of England upon their backs; and who, in a more particular manner, claimed the benefit of your Majesty's proclamation, so far as it was understood to be binding, as declarative of the general laws of England, and of your Majesty's right in consequence, with the advice of your Majesty's privy-council, to make laws for any conquered country ceded to the crown, exercised by your Majesty in this instance, in the same analogy as in royal grants or charters, heretofore of any unsettled lands and territories belonging to the crown, acquired by occupancy of the subject; the conditions of which grants have been the result of the royal pleasure, having regard to the fundamental laws of England.

The fact appears to be, that a proclamation has been issued by your Majesty, with the advice of your privy-council, so long ago as the 7th of October 1763[4]; setting forth, that *in the interim, until a provincial assembly could be called, all persons inhabiting the said colony may confide in your Majesty's royal protection for the enjoyment of the benefit of the laws of the realm of England; and for that purpose your Majesty had given power to the governors of the said colony, to erect, with the advice of their councils, courts of judicature and public justice.*

As the commission* of the governor of Quebec[5], is almost in every article a direct copy of the commission of the governor of New York in 1754, and of the commissions of the governors of the rest of your Majesty's colonies, modelled doubtless upon those granted upon their first settlement; so it should seem as if this proclamation had been copied inadvertently, and in the hurry of office, from some former proclamation relative

Article IV. Sa M. tres chrétienne cede et transporte le tout au dit roi, et à la couronne de la Grand" Bretagne, et cela de la manière et dans la forme la plus ample, sans restriction.

§ Report of the attorney-general.

*Vide printed Collection, p. 93, 102, 239, 250.

[1] See the Treaty of Paris, 1763, p. 73.

[2] See Articles of Capitulation of Montreal, p. 8.

[3] See Report of Yorke and de Grey, p. 174.

[4] See Proclamation of Oct. 7th, 1763, p. 119.

[5] See Commission of Governor Murray, p. 126.

to Nova Scotia, or some other *unsettled* British colony, inviting persons to emigrate thither from the mother-country ; and that the reflection never entered the thoughts of the drawers up of this proclamation, that Canada was a conquered province, full of inhabitants, and already in the possession of a legal establishment.[1] In consequence of this proclamation and commission, courts of judicature were set up, and the judges were directed to follow the laws and customs of England.[2]

In a report† made April 1766, by the then attorney and solicitor-general, Mr. Yorke and Mr. De Grey,[3] it was laboured, that this proclamation was only meant *to be introductive of select parts of the laws of England, and not of the whole body of laws ; and that the criminal laws of England, and of personal wrongs, were almost the only laws that came under the description of the words* enjoyment of the benefit of the laws of England ; *and that the laws of England relative to descent, alienation, settlement, and incumbrances of lands, and the distribution of personal property in cases of intestacy, and all the beneficial incidents to real estate, in possession or expectancy, were not comprehended under the proclamation.*

The proclamation issued upon the 7th of October 1763. The commission of the governor was subsequent to the proclamation ; the bill not being signed by the attorney-general for the commission by letters patent till 22d of October ; and on the 14th November 1763, the privy-council made an order for interlineations of some necessary words.[4] Indeed I am disposed to think, that the proclamation, singly considered, and of itself, *without other acts of government which followed it*, did not introduce absolutely the law of England, in the whole of its system, by general words ; because it might possibly bear some sort of distinction, as taken above, between cases civil and criminal : and it might also bear the distinction of new, and the old subjects, who were the emigrants from home ; the former, as governable by their own ancient usages ; the latter, as bearing the privileges of Englishmen upon their backs. It might be said, the proclamation was meant for the new-settlers, and for the new grantees, and related to *the yet unoccupied lands* of the province, and extended no farther.

But these distinctions were under a farther difficulty from other acts of government : the actual establishment of the courts of justice, of the king's bench, and common-pleas, with commissions and titles similar to those of the judges and courts of Westminster Hall, and with express instructions to follow the English laws and customs, did of necessity, and ipso facto, introduce all the modes of judicial proceeding according to the laws of England : although with this modification, *so far as they could be put in practice under such circumstances* ; and did also strongly tend to introduce gradually the whole system of English laws, and did occasion a strong presumption in the minds of all men, that it was then actually introduced, or meant to be introduced as soon as possible.

The two ordinances of the 17th of September 1764[5], and of 6th of November 1764,[6] transmitted home to the king in council, *and never disallowed*, are very strong in favour of this idea, although the first contains some saving clauses, viz. *that the judges in the court of common-pleas are to determine agreeably to equity, having regard nevertheless to the laws of England, as far as the circumstances and present situation of things will admit, until such time as proper ordinances for the information of the people can be established by the governor and council, agreeable to the laws of England. That tenures in respect to grants prior to the cession by treaty, and the rights of inheritance as practised before that period, shall remain the same till the 10th August 1765, unless altered by some declared and positive law, with a salvo of his majesty's rights.* The consequence after the

† Vide Inclosure, p. 166.

[1] That this is a mistaken supposition with reference to the conditions which led up to the Proclamation of 1763, will be evident from a consideration of the "Papers Relating to the Establishment of Civil Government in the Territories ceded to Britain by the Treaty of 1763." See pp. 93–119.

[2] Referring to the Ordinance of Sept. 17th, 1764 ; see p. 149.

[3] See Report of Yorke and de Grey, p. 174.

[4] See pp. 125 & 126.

[5] See p. 149.

[6] See p. 166.

expiration of this date is obvious, that the rights of inheritance and tenures would be changed to the laws of England, so far as this ordinance and declaration could legally change them.

With respect to the chief justice, as a judge of appeal, the difficulty put upon him by his commission,[1] to decide by the laws of England, was very great; and it could only be avoided by his considering himself as a judge in the second instance, to examine the decisions of the inferior court, by the same rules as they formed their judgments; agreeably to the latitude expressed. It is to be observed, that the chief justice of the king's bench has no authority in his commission to act as a judge of appeal, but he derives it only from the ordinance of the governor, of the 17th September 1764. It is observable, *that the governor is limited to the instructions annexed to his commission, and to such as shall be hereafter given him under your Majesty's signet and sign manual, or by order of council, and conformable to such reasonable laws and statutes as shall be made and agreed upon by him, with the advice and consent of the said council and assembly.*

The form of French government (say the lords commissioners of trade, in their report to the committee of council, July 10th, 1769*),[2] *though not entirely abolished by those royal declarations, was thus in many parts materially altered, and made to correspond with that form of government which has been established in your Majesty's other American dominions. The restrictions in the commission arising from the test act of the 25th Charles IId, prevented the measure of an assembly being executed in a colony where all the principal old inhabitants were of the Romish religion. Many constitutional services were unprovided for in the commission and instructions; and what is worst of all, it has since been found necessary that several ordinances, in matters of local regulations, and internal oeconomy, made by the governor and council, should be disallowed by your Majesty; upon this consideration* (as the board of trade state it), *that they were made without a due authority to enact them.*

The effect which the taking of this ground of a want of due authority, must have upon the opinion of the inhabitants, and their respect for government, and the question of legality, with respect to every other ordinance of the same sort, is but too obvious. A grand jury in Quebec,[3] with more zeal in the object, than judgment in pursuing the means, present the incapacitation of the Romish religion; to prevent jurors of that religion being impanelled in cases of life and death; and to controul the measures taken by the governor, general Murray, in consequence of the legislative powers lodged together in a military person and his council, and which produced the dissatisfactory ordinance of 17th September 1763; great part of which has been repealed by another ordinance,[4] as well as many other local regulations which have been disallowed by your Majesty in council.

The confusion which existed under these circumstances does exist to this moment. But the whole confusion results not only from the new legal arrangements, but it seems to be originally existing as the natural effects of a conquest.—The confusion is complained of more easily than it can be remedied. Every new mode is considered as a hardship by the old inhabitants, and so might they equally complain of the conquest. Their minds naturally revert to their ancient usages, and *their wishes return to their ancient government.* It is no reproach to them; they must feel as men: and to men every political change which brings an uncertainty of rights, and of the mode of pursuing them, is of necessity painful.

It is stated, that in the courts of common-pleas, the proceedings are drawn up in any form or style that the parties think proper; in French or in English, as the attorneys happen to be Canadian or English born subjects; and commonly in the French language, as the practisers are chiefly Canadians; that the old inhabitants distribute effects of persons deceased in case of intestacy, viz. the share of widow and children,

* Vide Inclosure, p. 9.

[1] See Commission of Chief Justice Hey, p. 190.

[2] See Report from the Lords Commissioners for Trade & Plantations relative to the State of the Province of Quebec, p. 263. The portion here quoted will be found on p. 265, last paragraph.

[3] See "Presentments of the Grand Jury of Quebec," p. 153.

[4] See Ordinance of July 1st, 1766, p. 172.

and divide their lands, according to their former French law; that the new English settlers follow the English rules of the statute law in cases of distribution; that the old inhabitants contract, convey, and mortgage their landed property, according to their old mode of conveyancing, notwithstanding the ordinance of the 17th September 1764, which makes the French laws, regarding lands, expire after a limited period; that the new English settlers use the English mode, and the same estates have sometimes passed through the two different modes of transfer. It is to be conceived in the latter case, that no great harm can arise if they are but conveyed bona fide. But as the English shall intermarry more and more with the Canadians, some difficulties may arise as to the distribution of the effects of intestates, and the manner of dividing immoveable inheritances, and taking by descent in right of primogeniture, because the laws of France and England differ exceedingly in these particulars; and the English blood may claim the protection of the laws of England, against the laws of France. But this difficulty may possibly be obviated by the method hereafter proposed.

It is stated by Mr. attorney-general Mazeres, that in the civil proceedings carried on in the new superior court of king's bench, the forms of all actions, the style of the proceedings, the method of trial, the rules of taking evidence, are such as are prescribed by the English law, and are universally known by the Canadians to be so. In the courts of common-pleas, there is much more of the face and language of the French law, for the pleadings are drawn up in any form and style which the parties or their advocates think proper, sometimes in the French, and sometimes in the English language, as the attornies who prepare them happen to be Canadians or Englishmen; but they are most frequently in the French language, the business of these courts of common-pleas being chiefly managed by the Canadian procurators or attornies. Justices of peace are not very respectable in the eyes of the Canadians; sheriffs and bailiffs are also officers very unlike to the military conservators of the peace, and to the executive powers to which the Canadians have been accustomed. The arrest of body in the first instance in civil suits was held at first by the Canadians to be an unnecessary hardship and restraint, and to be inconsistent with their notions of honour, and disgraceful to the person arrested; the event of the suit in his favour was not thought a sufficient reparation for the insult: but the French notions of honour have, it seems, now given way to convenience, and the inhabitants are said to be very ready at using arrests against each other. On the other hand, so much indulgence to the persons of creditors, as is allowed by the English laws of bankruptcy, is thought by many of the British merchants and others to be ill adapted to promote and preserve credit in the tender state of the commerce of the province: and that it is an encouragement of frauds there, (as no doubt it is in England). On the contrary, the English laws of bankruptcy are well received by many of the ancient Canadians, as being agreeable to the spirit of the French laws in cases of *deconfiture* or insolvency. It is agreed on all hands, in criminal proceedings, *that the Canadians do as well as English universally understand the criminal laws of England to be in full force; that no other are ever mentioned or thought of; and that the Canadians seem to be very well satisfied with them.*[1]

This representation of Mr. attorney-general Mazeres is confirmed by the appendix to the report of the 15th September 1769, made by the governor and chief justice. It is very full on this head: *that in all criminal cases, whether capital offences or misdemeanors, the laws of England have already been adopted, both in the description and quality of the offence, and in the manner of proceeding, to charge, commit, arraign, try, convict, and condemn the offender. And the certainty and lenity of those laws, and the benefits of this part of the English constitution, are generally known to the Canadians, and high in their estimation.*

But whatever the criminal law of England is in the great lines of treason, felony, &c. I conceive it must of course have taken place in the colony of Canada: and that no other system of criminal laws could exist there at any instant of time after the conquest: because this part of distributive and executive justice is so inherent in dominion, or, in other words, so attached to every crown, and is so much an immediate emanation

[1] See Maseres' Report, more particularly pp. 240-242.

of every government, that the very instant a people fall under the protection and dominion of any other state, the criminal, or what is called the crown law of that state, must ipso facto and immediately operate : it cannot be otherwise ; for were it otherwise there would be no effective sovereignty on one side, and no dependence on the other. The dominant power can exercise and execute no laws but those which it knows, and in its own name, and with which its servants are conversant : and the subjects can obey none but such as arise out of the new relation in which they stand. The French Canadian lawyers have in general, as I have heard from good authority, the same ideas upon this subject of the criminal law.

With respect to the civil laws, there may be a distinction ; because a conquered people may be understood to be governed by their ancient laws touching their civil property, so long as they remain unchanged by any declaration to the contrary of the new sovereign power ; the silence of which may be construed to be a tacit confirmation. And these civil laws may be binding upon such British subjects who adopt them, *by going to* them of their own free will, and by acquiring property under them ; as if they went to Jersey, Guernsey, Minorca, Scotland, or elsewhere in your Majesty's dominions. But with respect to the criminal laws, I cannot conceive that any native subjects of your Majesty can be tried for life or limb, in any of your Majesty's dominions, by any other laws than the laws of England, either in matter or manner ; or suffer the punishments annexed to such crimes by the laws of France, such as the torture to exact confession upon circumstantial evidence, the breaking upon the wheel, the forms of trial by written evidence, personal interrogatories, monitories for voluntary witnesses to appear against the prisoners, and the like. Till there is an absolute surrender, military law must prevail in every country and supersede the common law ; but the moment the new sovereign is in peaceable possession, the merum imperium, or power of the sword, or the haute-justice, as the French civilians call it, to be exercised according to common law, takes place ; and this power must extend to all crimes that concern *the peace and dignity of the crown*. These are mala in se, crimes in themselves, and universally known in every nation. Those crimes which arise from prohibitions are not known, and therefore they are not governed by penal statutes antecedent to the conquest. The mixtum imperium, of personal wrongs and civil property, must be promulged before the ancient laws are understood to be altered.

In these views, your Majesty's proclamation, declarative of the enjoyment of the laws of England, seems to have been justifiable, and to be rightly understood in regard to all your Majesty's subjects in Canada, without distinction of the places of their birth, so far as it relates to the criminal crown law in the greater crimes, such as treason and felony ; because there the proclamation was meant to convey an actual benefit to the Canadians, by putting an end to both, the military law as well as the French criminal law.

With respect to a general assembly, if it had been called agreeably to the proclamation, which recites the discretionary power given to the governor by his commission to call one (*as soon as the circumstances of the colony will permit, as in the other British colonies*), this measure would have served to have pointed out the spirit and dispositions of the people : but the fact is, an assembly, though summoned and chose for all the parishes but Quebec,[1] by governor Murray, has never sat. And it is now agreed, by governor Carlton, the chief justice, and Mr. attorney-general Mazeres himself, (who had formed a plan of an assembly or legislative council, as a succedaneum instead of an assembly) that the measure of calling an assembly in the present circumstances is by no means necessary ; that it would be premature, and attended with many great public inconveniencies ; as the people in Canada are in general extremely illiterate, and not yet ripe for so great and sudden a share of liberty and legislative power. Monsieur Lotbiniere * says, that he doubts whether there are more than four or five persons in a parish, in general, who can read. It is apprehended, therefore, that the calling an assembly would not have remedied or regulated all the causes of complaint, or might

* Article iv.

[1] Marriott must have been either mistaken or misinformed on this point, as there is no evidence of an assembly having been elected or called under Murray.

even have created new ones. But *that it may be the source of factions which have been much experienced in the other colonies*, I think is no good general objection, because all assemblies of men naturally fall into disagreements: it is the necessary result of opposite interests, or ideas. Different perceptions make men appear like different animals one towards another.

I conceive that no laws *in the detail* can be well formed for any country but by a legislative body upon the spot; because such a body best knows its own wants, and how to find the means, and how to apply them. The colonies of Georgia and Nova Scotia were long drooping under a military government. The extraordinary improvements of them, from the moment they have been permitted to make laws for themselves, is a conclusive argument of the necessity of some legislative powers to be given to a body representative of the whole colony, with limitations: but it is by no means intended to speak decisively for or against the measure of calling an assembly: it may be extremely proper to establish some legislative body, with a reasonable degree of independency, after the outlines of legislation shall have been first drawn by your Majesty, either in your privy council, or in your great council in parliament; an assembly of *some sort* may then be useful to carry into execution the details, and to build on the foundations, which shall have been laid out by a superior policy. A legislative and elective council might possibly be the most useful with a *power of negative in the governor*, provided that the laws, which are to be passed in such council, should be only provisional, although they should happen to pass without the governor interposing his negative voice; but not to operate till they have had your Majesty's express confirmation, and even afterwards to be always subject to revocation at your Majesty's pleasure. And I am the more inclined to a legislative council, because it seems to be consistent with reasons of policy, to preserve the great difference which already subsists between the people of this country and the rest of your Majesty's colonies: yet, at the same time, it is necessary to make the Canadians forget that they were Frenchmen, and to approximate them more as British Canadians, to a British government by a systeme mitoyen, or middle system, so as to effect, what the chief justice calls, *the happy temperament of new and old laws*, to reconcile the engagements of the crown with respect to both sorts of subjects, and to answer the views of political government; not in that sort of absolute uniformity of laws, or religion, which exists no where but among the small savage tribes of men, and which is not found even in the most despotic states: because a perfect uniformity cannot exist without extirpation of the subjects, which in the end must weaken or destroy the sovereign power itself.

The great lines of union of Canada to the realm of Great Britain is drawn at present by virtue of the conquest. The assimilation to the government of the latter, in its tribunals, is actually effected: an assimilation of manners will follow slowly; but it must necessarily follow as a natural consequence of the conquest. The military spirit of the inhabitants, carried to an excess in the late war, has begun to cease: it is very important for England that it should cease. The cultivation of lands, and attention to commerce (unknown before) are encreasing every day. The back settlements extend themselves: and the inhabitants of New York and Canada are approaching nearer to each other: some French families who disliked the English proceedings, and many of the first English settlers at Quebec, who were several of them, upon speculation, adventurers from England, Scotland, and Ireland, or factors for considerable merchants in London and elsewhere, have retired from the colony; not finding that the advantages of the opening of trade there answered the sanguine expectations of the earliest comers, who overstocked it, or who found a military government in too great a degree of vigour, for the advantage and security of commerce: and their place is daily supplied by another sort of men, such as English officers of the army and navy, and actual merchants. A great*

* Histoire philosophique, tom. 6. p. 152. Une veine plus sûre encore s'offroit à l'industrie. C'étoit l'exploitation des mines de fer si communes dans ces contrées. La seule qui ait jamais fixé l'attention des Européens est près des Trois-Rivieres. On l'a découverte à la superficie de la terre. Il n'en est nulle part de plus abondantes, & les meilleures de l'Espagne ne sont pas si douces. Un maître de forge, arrivé d'Europe en 1739, augmenta, perfectionna les travaux de cette mine jusqu'alors foibles & mal dirigés. La colonie ne connut plus d'autre fer: on en exporta même quelques essais; mais la France ne voulut pas voir que ce fer étoit le plus propre à la fabrique de ses armes à feu, le seul qu'il lui fut même avantageux d'employer. Une politique si sage s'accordoit merveilleusement avec le dessein qu'on avoit pris, après bien d'incertitude des former un établissement de Marine en Canada.

iron foundery has been established[1]; warehouses are built; one house for distilling only has cost five thousand pounds; and such great purchases of landed property have been made of the native Canadians by Englishmen, that some of the principal seigniories at this day are in the actual possession of the latter. There are about two or three thousand British born settlers besides the troops. Every year, with the accession of commerce, in the nature of things, must encrease their numbers and consequence, if the laws are well fixed and administered, and a military government, if possible, is avoided or controuled. For notwithstanding the natural indolence and ignorance of the people and their present poverty, notwithstanding the circumstances of the pretended difficulties attending the navigation of the river Saint Laurence, at all times, from its rocks and shoals, magnified by the inexperience* or policy of the French, and the long time it is frozen, for full six months†: yet when we consider the prodigious encrease of population, the exceeding fertility of Montreal, the healthiness of the air, and the vast woods of Canada, capable of supplying naval stores and lumber for the West Indies and for the mother-country. The produce of horned cattle, sheep, horses, hogs, wool, corn, hemp, flax, furs, pot-ash, iron, &c, and the situation of the river St. Laurence, so adapted for the fishery,‡ and encrease of seamen, objects little pursued by the French government, totally taken up with military operations, it is reasonable to think that all these circumstances will, in course of time, conspire to make Quebec the Petersburgh§ of North America.

It appears from very good authority, that the imports from Great Britain in one year, into this colony, have amounted to two hundred and forty thousand pounds sterling, exclusive of the imports from Scotland, Ireland, the West India islands, and the other American colonies; and this too, soon after the conquest; when the complaints and confusion of a military government were at their highest pitch; a magistrate and merchant, who brought ten thousands into the province, mutilated by the soldiery; and who burnt their barracks in defiance of an act of parliament, by which they were erected for the relief of the people; and notwithstanding many other embarrassments arising to trade, from the condition of a people, among whom the laws were administered in a summary way, and by persons without legal ideas.

From all the facts stated as above, upon the evidence of informations, of too high authority to be doubted, follow two consequences; that after certain new regulations have been submitted to with patience by his Majesty's new Canadian subjects, for a space of thirteen years, though with some such complaining as is natural upon a change of masters, the foundation which has been laid for an approximation to the manners and government of the new sovereign country must either continue to be built upon, or otherwise the whole that has been done must be thrown down, and the Canadians *must be restored in integrum* to all their ancient laws and usages; a manner of proceeding as inconsistent with the progressive state of human affairs, as with the policy of any possible civil government, which cannot revert, but must necessarily take up things, and go on the state of existing circumstances at the time it intervenes; for it can as little stand still at any given point, as it can decide that the flood of times shall go no further. As men move forward, the laws must move with them, and every constitution of government upon earth, like the shores of the sea from the agitation of the element, is daily losing or gaining something on one side or the other.

* The tide runs up as far as Trois-Rivieres: and frigates of war have gone up as high as Montreal, to the great astonishment of the French, who considered the river above Quebec as only navigable by oared vessels.

† The time it is quite free is stated by general Carleton to be in May.

‡ Pêcherie du loup marine. p. 144. ibid. La pêche de la baleine pouvoit donner une singuliere activité aux colons, & former un nouvel essaim des navigateurs. Le plan de pêcher de la morue sur les deux rives du fleuve S. Laurent. p. 155. ibid.

§ Ibid. p. 152, 153. L'extraction de bois des chênes d'une hauteur prodigieuse, & des pins rouges de toutes les grandeurs, est facile par le fleuve S. Laurent. & les innombrables rivieres qu'il reçoit. Ce pays avec quelques soins & du travail pouvoit fournir la France entiere des voiles, des cordages, du bray, du gaudron.

[1] Referring to the St. Maurice Forges, near Three Rivers, which had been established in 1733. It will be observed that Marriott makes frequent reference to the recently issued work of Abbé Raynal, "Histoire philosophique et politique des établissments et du commerce des Européens dans les deux Indes." Paris 1770.

From all which propositions there seem to follow plainly these political consequences; that after your Majesty's proclamation, commissions, and instructions, and the establishments of courts of justice, and several ordinances which have been issued by virtue of that proclamation, it would lessen, not only in the minds of the Canadians, but of all Europe, the ideas of the dignity, wisdom, and authority, of your Majesty's government, to undo every thing that has been done: that to restore the colony to its military principles and spirit, would be in consequence to restore it to France.

The views of the French cabinet are evident, by the accounts transmitted by governor Carlton of the Canadian born officers who served in the last war, who are in a particular manner cantoned in Touraine *, and supported by the French government, with an increase of pay and all arrears.[1]

With respect to a military system, nothing can more effectually suppress a rising spirit of commerce, which alone can make the acquisition of Canada of any utility to Great Britain. Commerce grows only to perfection in an open soil, and in an air that is free; it will scarce bear to be regulated: it is like the sensitive plant; if touched, it shrinks; but if pressed, it perishes. I chuse rather to speak in this figurative manner, than to enter into the detail of the consequences and instances of military powers, exercised in this colony at a certain period. It never can be the interest of any government, however despotic, to oppress commerce; it would be like the wild Indian, who cuts down the tree, to gather the fruit.

Hitherto the province † of Canada has been an establishment only expensive and burthensome to the French government. The fur trade was but a small object of attention, in proportion to the political views. The great use of the colony was offensively: as a place of arms, to form the head of a chain of forts, and to harass the British colonies, and, by its position and communication with the lakes quite down to the Mississippi, to command the commerce and force of the whole interior of the vast American continent. A circumstance which varies the political considerations and consequences with respect to the arrangements of Canada very greatly from the case of Minorca, to which it has been improperly compared, as a rule for the government of it: the relative positions are totally different: it might as well be compared to the rock of Gibraltar, or the fort of an African garrison.

If Canada should be recovered by France in a future period, by the mere want of wisdom in a British government, and if France or any other power should obtain but a near equality of force at sea, the consequence must prove the conquest of all our American colonies, or perhaps the establishment of a new independent empire, upon a general revolt of all the colonies, of which Canada, by its position, would form the head. But now under proper regulations this country may be productive of the greatest commercial advantages to Great Britain. The West India islands, and the East Indies are the graves of its best seamen; the northern American navigation and its fisheries are the nurseries of them; and Canada may become the source of an infinite supply to this nation both of men and of naval stores.

It is an object of great consideration to your Majesty's government, that the returns to Great Britain are all made in raw materials to be manufactured here; and that a considerable duty arises on the exports.

The views therefore of the British government in respect to the political uses to which it means to make Canada subservient, must direct the spirit of any code of laws, of which it may be judged necessary to form the outlines upon the grounds of probability. The additions must be left to time, to experiment, and expediencies, as they shall arise, and to that Providence which holds the scale of empires.

---

*Vide Col. Carlton's letter to the Earl of Shelburn. Dated Nov. 25, 1767. Inclosure, Appendix, No. 1. p. 67, 68.

† Histoire Philosophique, ibid. p. 143. Tous les objets ne produisoient au fix en 1747, qu'un revenue de deux cens soixante mille deux cens livres.

Ibid. p. 149. Les despenses annuelles du gouvernment pour le Canada après l'epoque de 1749, n'eurent plus de bornes.

Les huit premiers mois de l'an 1760 couterent treize millions cinque cens mille livres. Des ces sommes prodigieuses il étoit du à la paix quatre vingt millions.

[1] See Carleton to Shelburne, Nov. 25th, 1767 p. 196.

But the great question occurs: *By what authority shall the laws, necessary for the government of this colony, be established?* It is stated, that doubts have arisen, especially after certain decisions, concerning the legality of the ordinances issued by the governor, with the advice of his council, and without any assembly, *as exceeding his commission*[‡][1]. If the ordinances are not legal, then all that has been done by virtue of them must be a nullity. Some of them have already been disallowed for exceeding the bounds of the commission, which restrains the power of the governor and council in matters touching life and limb, and imposing duties; consequently very few allowable ordinances can be made under those terms at any time; because few ordinances can be enforced without restraints upon the person, or without affecting property by public burthens.

If it could be supposed for a moment, that the crown has not a right at all times to make such ordinances in the person of the governor and council, without an assembly, (as I conceive it has a right, in a conquered country so circumstanced, and at a certain time to make them) yet I should be inclined to think that all the ordinances hitherto made, and not disallowed, are legal; or that such ordinances might have had, at least pro tempore, a validity within the province, until there shall be an alteration made by some act of the whole united legislature of Great Britain, or at least by order of your Majesty in council, disallowing them. Until such act or order, the case may be conceived to be the same (the governor being the representative of your Majesty by virtue of his commission) as if your Majesty, at the head of your army in the field, were granting capitulations, or giving orders how to dispose of the new subjects de bene esse, for the preservation of their persons and properties, for the good of the state, which is now interested in them, and for maintaining the *peace* and permanency of the acquisition: all which I conceive to be powers necessarily inherent in your Majesty's crown.

The mode of making laws for the colony of Quebec, and carrying them into execution, is a subject upon which many persons may differ. The highest wisdom only can determine whether it is necessary to have the sanction of parliament for a code of laws, which your Majesty of right may give to this colony in some other way. But I humbly apprehend, that an act of parliament may possibly serve the most effectually to justify your Majesty's servants, and to fill the minds of the Canadians with greater confidence: it may declare the powers which are inherent in the crown; and by so doing, it may support instead of diminishing them.

There is a point which deserves the consideration of your Majesty's servants most versed in the common law of the realm, whether if your Majesty has by your proclamation, commissions and instructions, and the several acts done in consequence thereof, given to this conquered country any part of the law of England; that law, once so introduced, be it more or less, can be repealed by your Majesty's authority alone and without the concurrence of parliament, upon the civil law maxim, *cujus est condere ejus est abrogare?*

It is also to be observed, that general Murray is said, upon good authority, to have actually executed his commission with respect to convening an assembly; that the members were actually chose, except at Quebec.[2] So that the expectations of the Canadians have been raised, and, in their ideas, the honour of government pledged to them for a legislative body of their own. In case an assembly shall be hereafter called, in consequence of an act of parliament, it will effectually take away from a Canadian assembly all ground for that pretence, set up by some assemblies in other colonies, of being independent of a British parliament.

If assemblies should be adopted, I cannot omit taking notice of an error in the report and propositions of the board of trade of the 10th July, 1769, page 17.[3] They propose to admit a number of the new subjects into the council. They would enlarge it from twelve members to fifteen; five to be Roman catholic subjects, to be exempted

‡ Printed collection, p. 25, 96.

[1] The references here are to Maseres' "Collection of Several Commissions, and other Public Instruments, &c." pp. 25 & 96. The first reference is to Maseres' "Draught of an Intended Report &c." See p. 243. The second is to Governor Murray's Commission. See above p. 128.

[2] See note p. 317.

[3] See Report from the Lords Commissioners for Trade and Plantations relative to the State of the Province of Quebec; July 10th, 1769, p. 267.

from subscribing the declaration against transubstantiation, as now required by the commission and instructions. But it seems to be forgot, that the oaths against the power of the pope, and in support of your Majesty's supremacy, required by the statutes, will exclude the Roman catholics. Also the manner of wording the plan of an assembly, p. 18 and 19, meant, as it is said there, *to correspond with the plan of the council*, makes the twenty-seven members all liable to the oaths of allegiance, supremacy, and abjuration, by proposing *that they shall not be obliged to take any other.* The consequence follows, they are then to take these oaths; and fourteen are afterwards required to subscribe the test. Now can a Roman catholic, agreeably to the statute of 1 George I. chap. 13, take the oaths which are required to be taken, agreeably to the commission, by the governor and members of the council, assembly, &c. viz. *That no foreign prelate or person hath, or ought to have, any jurisdiction, power, superiority, pre-eminence, or authority, ecclesiastical or spiritual, within this realm?* So that this proposition of the board of trade, plainly appears to be inconsistent with its own views in p. 20, that *the assembly should consist of twenty seven, all indiscriminately to take the oaths of allegiance, supremacy, and abjuration; that fourteen will be protestants, viz. who shall take the test act: and the thirteen who take the oaths of allegiance, supremacy, and abjuration, to be probably, as the plan supposes, Roman catholics.* But the oath of supremacy renders the latter, in my opinion, impossible. The pope can hardly dispense with the test of the sacrament; but he cannot in common sense dispense with oaths, and declarations, and subscriptions, against his own supremacy, as claiming to be sovereign pontiff of the whole Christian world, and, in the power of the triple crown, to bind and absolve all persons and things in heaven above, on the earth beneath, and in the state of the dead below.

As it is stated by the board of trade p. 10. *The test is to be subscribed by all persons having places of trust, and so required by your Majesty's commission to the governor.*[1] By the test act the sacrament is to be taken by them within the realm of England. Although Canada is united to the crown of Great Britain, and consequently to the realm, by the terms of cession, yet I understand that the salvo among the Canadians for the oath of supremacy is, *within this realm? Canada is not this realm, in the view of the statute.*

After all, if it should not be thought proper for your Majesty to give fresh instructions, from time to time, to your governor of the province of Quebec, to publish fresh ordinances, with the advice and consent of his council; nor to convene any legislative council, or provincial assembly, for the purpose of revising or repealing the ordinances already made, and of making new laws; but if it should be thought the wisest measure to lay the state of the province before parliament, then I should conceive that it will be necessary to propose several bills.

First, viz. *A bill for the better regulation of the courts of judicature in the province of Quebec.*

Second, *A bill for declaring the common law already in actual use in the said province*

Third, *A bill for better raising and collecting the public revenue.*

Fourth, *A bill for giving leave to his Majesty's new Roman catholic subjects in the said colony, to profess the worship of their religion according to the rites of the Romish church, as far as the laws of Great Britain permit; which were in force antecedent to the definitive treaty of peace, concluded at Paris 10th February 1763; and for the better maintenance of the clergy of the church of England already established in the said colony.*

With respect to the first, a bill for the better regulation of the courts of judicature in the province of Quebec, I conceive, that the complaint of delays in proceedings of the courts of justice is now in great measure removed; for by the last regulation of the courts of common-pleas, by the ordinance of February* 1770, [2](which repeals a part of the great ordinance of 17th September 1764) it is directed, that the courts of common-

* This ordinance, which was not in the papers referred, makes the propositions of the solicitor-general on this head in great measure unnecessary.

[1] See p. 265.

[2] See Ordinance of Feb. 1st, 1770, p. 280.

pleas established with independent jurisdictions at Quebec and Montreal, *shall be open to the suitors throughout the year, excepting three weeks at seed-time, a month at harvest, and a fortnight at Christmas, and Easter, and except during such vacation as shall be from time to time appointed by the judges for making their respective circuits throughout the province, twice in every year; and the judges are authorised and directed to issue their process, and to execute every other thing touching the administration of justice, without regard to terms or any stated periods of time, as limited and appointed by the ordinance of September 1764; which, with respect thereto, is annulled. The judges to appoint one day in a week, at their discretion, to hear all matters where the cause of action shall exceed the sum of twelve pounds, which day should be declared at the rising of the court, or the next day preceding; and no adjournment shall be made for any longer time than one week, upon any pretence or ground whatsoever. Every Friday to be a fixed court-day for matters not exceeding twelve pounds, in which case one judge to be sufficient, the other judge having reasonable cause of absence.* The rest of the ordinance contains the forms and modes of proceeding, also a clause, *empowering persons, specially commissioned by the governor, to hear causes where the matter in question shall not exceed three pounds: provided that titles to lands shall not be drawn into question by their proceedings, and that they observe the same forms of proceeding, and that they do not sit upon a Friday, but on some other day in every week.* It would be very material to see what sort of commissions the judges of the common-pleas have, *for they do not appear in any papers referred.* I understand them to have been created by governor Murray, by virtue of his discretionary power, upon his own ideas. If they are thought proper to be continued, certain regulations must be adopted, in regard to limiting their jurisdiction to cases not beyond a certain value.

The expence of the fees of the new courts is easy to be regulated by a table to be settled by the judges; and if they are now larger than heretofore, it is no more than that the fees of justice keep pace with the price of other matters, as corn and all other things, are more dearly purchased now than they were in the province before the conquest, because there is more commerce, and consequently more specie circulating in it, which is the representative, or rather the new measure of values: so that more or less specie must be put into the opposite scale against all property in the other, just as it happens, that more or less specie, real, or nominal, or credited, is introduced into intercourse and commutation. The case must be the same in Canada as it is in every other country; and the uncertainty of the laws, and of the judicial proceedings, has had no small share in increasing the expence of them.

In the report* of the attorney and solicitor-general Yorke, and De Grey,[1] they recommend that matters exceeding forty shillings, as far as ten pounds, should be determined by proceeding (in the nature of civil bill in Ireland) before the chief justice of Quebec, or by proceeding in nature of the summary bench actions at Barbadoes. How far the ease and cheapness of going to law encourage rather than check litigiousness, is pretty obvious; however, the local value of money will deserve consideration at all times, in respect to the augmentation of established fees. As a check to litigiousness, and for the promoting quick justice, some method might be found, so as to oblige parties in cases of debt under a certain value, and in all cases of custom of merchants, and of mercantile accounts, to name arbitrators, and those arbitrators to name a third if they do not agree; and that the award should be certified into the superior court, and made a rule of it upon record, and so carried into execution by it, in the same manner as if the matter had had the most solemn hearing: for which I cannot refer to a better precedent, than to the act of 9 and 10 William III. c. 15. except that the reference is there left to the will of the parties, and of course that act is seldom made use of, nor is it very natural that the practisers should recommend it; and therefore I propose, that parties, in cases of certain value, should be obliged to name arbitrators.

As the English judges may not happen to be expert in the French language and law terms, it may be adviseable to give to laymen, persons of good character and under

* Art. vi. No. 8. of the Appendix to the report of the lords commissioners of trade and plantations relative to the state and conditon of the province.

[1] See p. 174.

standing among the ancient inhabitants of Canada, commissions to be assessors, but not to have voices.

Whether grand juries, or petty juries, shall be laid aside; or whether in criminal; or civil causes only; or whether verdicts shall be an open majority, or whether all verdicts shall be special in civil cases, (as the latter is proposed in the plan in the printed collection of Mr. attorney-general Mazeres) are questions of which I am not able to form a perfect judgment, as being partly out of the line of my profession; but it merits a particular consideration, how far it may be adviseable and safe for your Majesty's ministers to propose any thing to parliament that greatly deviates from the general fundamental parts of the constitution at home, and which, for a long time, have already taken place in the colony, in consequence of your Majesty's royal word and authority. The justification of your Majesty's judges, the removing them from every suspicion of partiality, and from the danger of personal revenge, is also a matter of the highest consequence towards themselves, their country, your Majesty, and before God. The peril of discretionary powers, is sufficiently pointed out by that great judge lord Hale, in his History of the Pleas of the Crown, page 160, 161, 211, and it merits the greatest attention from those persons who are called upon to propose a legislative system.

After the evidence of the governor, chief justice, and attorney-general of the province, *that juries in criminal causes are agreeable to all the Canadians*, any imaginations formed to the contrary, with respect to the Canadian lords of manors or noblesse, cannot be admitted. The state of the noblesse in the province will be more particularly explained, when I come to speak of the convents, under the head of religion: I will only observe, in the case of trial of a seigneur, that other Canadian seigneurs would probably be some of the jurors, and that *if any of his tradesmen were of the jury*, they would have an interest in preserving the life of the criminal; as mercantile interests have often supported the worst members in a factious state, both in ancient and modern history, to avoid a probability of losing their debts. But the seigneurs or noblesse by virtue of their fiefs, and the officers and nobles by patent, who have served in the French troops, are, the one too inconsequential, and the other too miserable, in point of property, to merit any distinction by trials, or in the nature of the punishment: to compare them to British peers would be to form an argument of ridicule and not of reason.

As it appears that the Canadians have had so great an objection to arrests being dishonourable, and as arrests create so much misery in a whole family, who become a burthen upon the public, as they prevent every exertion of industry, and render the morals of the prisoner much worse, by confining him in company with the most abandoned criminals, it seems to me that in a commercial state it may be proper to take away arrests of body in the first instance, in civil causes under ten pounds; unless there is an oath of two sufficient witnesses, that the defendant is likely to withdraw himself out of the colony. To arrest an industrious man, when personal labour is of such value to the community, is a public loss, as well as a private one to the person who arrests: it is putting fetters upon that industry, the exertion of which only could discharge the debt.

If arrests should be allowed, it seems highly necessary that imprisonments should be regulated. It would be happy if they were so in every part of your Majesty's dominions. The security and reformation of prisoners should be the objects of the legislature in depriving a subject for any time of his liberty: his life, and health, and morals are of public consequence. The police in Holland, where every prisoner has a separate cell or apartment, is deserving of imitation; neither their minds nor bodies become there liable to the worst contagions; and a released prisoner returns back to society a better and more useful subject than when he entered his cell.

The terms of the ordinance of the 1st February, 1770, appear to me insufficient, in not directing that the sale of all estates in land taken in execution shall be made by public auction: nor does it regulate the other conditions of sale, nor the place where the auction shall be: all which being left to the discretion of the provost-marshal, as I conceive it, may be extremely injurious to the proprietor; and furnish persons with means of procuring the estates at a price greatly inferior to their true value. The ordinance only settles the manner of giving notice, the time of sale, and the fees for the publication.

It may be proper to allow all pleadings to be in French or English in all the courts at the option of the parties indiscriminately. It should be known in such a country, that parties may plead for themselves: it would be proper to confirm expressedly so much of the process verbal, or rules of practice, in the French courts of the colony of the 7th November, 1668, article 6, as relates to this point; because this public confirmation will obviate the complaint among the Canadians, of the expence of suits, and it will please the inhabitants, without hurting the practitioners; for if the parties can find an abler hand, or can pay him, certainly they will pay him to plead for them: if they cannot, it is but justice they should be permitted to tell their own story, and in their own way.

I am professionally convinced of the absurdity and confusion which is ever occasioned when the style and forms of one system of law, or even of one court in the same system, is applied to the practice of another: the measure of proceedings being inconsistent with the nature of the principles, or the business in question, is in many instances so unequal, that to judge of the law of one country by the rules of process of another is, besides doing injustice under an appearance of doing better, a thing as full of absurdity and ridiculousness, as if a taylor were to take a measure of a man's coat by a ship's quadrant. The forms and style of English writs and pleadings ill agree with the language of the French civil law: it deserves to be considered, how far it may be necessary to follow many other parts of the French process, if the French law in civil property is to remain as the common law of the province. I conceive this must be left to the knowledge, discretion, and experience of the judges; who will have the aid of the bar and the Canadian practitioners: and it may be enacted that no judgment* shall be arrested merely for want of form in civil suits. The fact, the demand, and the defence are easily reducible to simple propositions. But in *criminal cases*, as all the law of England on that head actually now is introduced, the forms of indictment, in *my opinion*, must be continued, and ought to be as strict as in England; upon this ground, because the laws of England being dipt in blood, the advantages given to criminals, by the lenity of the process, and the power of pardon in the crown, are the only ballance of the peculiar severity which is manifest in the inequality of crimes and punishments. The English laws in their institution seem to have been made for the terror of a daring people; the execution of them, for a generous and compassionate one. I concur in thinking that there should however be a mitigation of the law of felonies by statute. That no person in the province should be capitally convicted for theft or robbery under five pounds, although *that is equal to ten in England;* and that in all felonies intitled to clergy, no persons shall be burnt in the hand, or their goods confiscated, but the punishment to be a fine or imprisonment, at the discretion of the court.

As the province derives the less advantages from the superior court, although the most important, and most ably supplied, for want of more frequent sittings, it should be regulated: and the court of King's Bench should be held oftner, and in terms as shall be judged most for the convenience of the inhabitants, besides the circuits. For it is stated that the court of King's Bench has sessions only three times a year at Quebec, and twice at Montreal: whereas in the time of the French government there were three royal courts, one in each district of Quebec, Trois-Rivieres, and Montreal, vested with full power civil and criminal: each court had its judge, and a king's attorney-general for crown prosecutions. They held two courts in every week, except six weeks vacation in September and October, and a fortnight at Easter, and these courts would even sit on other days in the week if extraordinary business required it. From these courts there lay an appeal to the supreme council of the province, which sat every week. The expedition and reasonableness of such arrangement for the distribution of justice is infinitely striking. And it appears not to have been without cause that the Canadians have felt and complained of the difference. To make the sittings of the supreme court of King's Bench more regular, it cannot be better than to adopt the ordinance for that purpose, which was recommended by the chief justice himself from the bench to the grand jury of the province, but which did not pass, because some of the English merchants of that jury, desirous to delay causes of actions for debt in the then low state of commercial

* Vide sollicitor-general's Report.

credit in the province at that time, did not approve so much expedition of judgment; and therefore the English part of the jury never acquainted the Canadian part, all of whom are now sensible of the utility of the ordinance proposed, and regret the loss of it. Mr. attorney-general Mazeres has printed it, Collection, page 71.[1]

In the cases of appeals the legal value of money deserves great consideration. If the plan of three courts, and an appeal to the governor and council, with two of the judges and King's attornies of the other courts, is not adopted, then the appeal, in cases of four hundred pounds value, might be made directly to your Majesty, without any other intermediate appeal.

It may be also proper to erect, as proposed in the report of the governor and chief justice, a court at Dêtroit, because the settlers there, amounting to about seven thousand persons, are populating very fast, and extending themselves, as the people of New York are, towards each other. An objection may be taken to this, that it is not policy to encourage back settlements: but the question seems to be, not whether the population of the interior North America should be encouraged in policy; but the fact is, that there is, and will be population there; and that where population is, the dominant power must regulate the settlers, or they will regulate themselves probably to its prejudice. The interior settlements certainly are a material supply and support, both of men and provision, to the exterior on that coast, and serve equally to take off the produce of the mother-country, and to make returns by the medium of the sea-ports; but there can be no real distinction as to political good between the inhabitants of the maritime line and those of the back settlements, for they are much connected in view of national strength and benefit; as the radii of a circle all meet in the same common center, and all touch the same extreme boundary.

The great distances of Montreal, one hundred and eighty miles from Quebec, also of Trois-Rivieres, and Dêtroit, deserve attention; and it is an argument sufficient for forming three courts of King's Bench, to save to your Majesty's subjects the great expence of employing for every person, not only his attorney on the spot, but his agent at Quebec, besides the fatigue and expence of travelling himself, and bringing up his witnesses from the extreme boundaries of the province, in a very severe climate. I approve, however, that it should be in the discretionary * power of your Majesty's principal attorney-general, to remove any party for safety for a quick and more convenient trial to Quebec; but this should be restrained to cases of treason only.

It is a fact which deserves attention, that for want of a good government since the conquest, the trade of furs has been but one third of what it was under the French, as appears by the exports.

To look into the map, the situation of Dêtroit sufficiently speaks the propriety of some regulation of justice there; and more especially as it is the mart and entrepot of the fur-trade and the Indian commodities, such a regulation is necessary for the trade, and for preserving peace and friendship with the Indian nations resorting thither.

When Gaspey shall be settled, a jurisdiction should also be established there; but I should apprehend, from observing the situation and form of it in the map, that it might be very proper to unite it to the province of Nova Scotia.

I should imagine it would be very useful if the judges were to have a power, in cases were it might be thought necessary, by themselves, to appoint commissioners in distant parts, with power to summon juries, before whom examinations may be taken, with proper solemnities, upon the spot, and a verdict transmitted to the supreme court under seal, whenever a matter of fact, such as concerning boundaries, waste, dilapidations, execution of contracts, damages done, &c. is in dispute.

The taking evidence in private upon affidavits should be disallowed, unless the parties should consent, or the court should direct them to be taken upon a special cause, or proper grounds shewed upon motion by council. The injustice of parties being evidence upon their own cause, and the practice of causes being determined entirely upon affidavits, is too full of evil not to deserve a peculiar attention, especially if the party who makes the first affidavit, has not a liberty of a reply to the affidavit in

* Vide solicitor-general's report.

[1] The reference is to Maseres' Collection of several Commissions, &c. 1772, p. 71.

answer; in the usual practice, as I conceive it to be, equivocation and perjury must reign in full force.

It is proposed, by Mr. Mazeres, that in cases of debt to a certain amount (which ought to be very considerable), an allegation, or plea of faculties or effects, being delivered by the plaintiff, the defendant should answer upon oath, giving in an exact schedule of his estate and effects.[1] This proposition may be thought peculiarly hard in many cases: but I conceive the state of the country must determine the propriety or impropriety of the proposal, and that such schedule and account ought not to be called for without very special cause, to be determined in the discretion of the judges.

In a country in which there is very little money, but corn and other perishable effects make the greatest part of the property of the inhabitants, it may be right, in cases of suits for some special property, of the perishable nature of which a proof is made, that the whole at the request of any one of the parties should be liable, by an order of the court, to be sold to the best bidder, by persons to be named and commissioned to sell by both parties; and that the amount shall be placed in the hands of the judge and his register, in imitation of the civil law methods in *usum jus habentium*, or for the account of the party who shall finally prevail in his suit; and the amount to be paid by them into the hands of the receiver of his Majesty's revenue, for his Majesty's use; and that bills be issued to the said judge and register by such receiver for the repayment of the said sums, at the interest of three per cent. A measure which I should conceive would be very useful to create a dependence upon, and strengthen the hands of government in many views, as well as it would be equitable and advantageous to the respective parties.

It may be right, that the judges of the several courts in the province, should be allowed a discretionary power in granting of full costs, and taxing bills.

Instead of one provost-marshal for the whole province, it is proposed, that there should be a sheriff for each district, with some title or mark of honour to the person who should bear it.

The two courts of common-pleas, established by general Murray's ordinance of 17th September 1764, at that time with military men for judges, and priests assessors, and now having almost all the affairs of the colony brought before them, evidently tend at all times to lessen the utility and consequence of the supreme court.

Mr. Mazeres recommends[2] that the province be divided according to its three ancient districts of Quebec, Montreal, and Trois-Rivieres; that there should be three royal courts, or courts of King's Bench, in each; that the judges should have been barristers at law, who have been exercent three years at the English bar, at least, and who have a competent knowledge of the French language, and three King's attornies, and no other courts. These courts to be limited to their respective district; co-ordinate indeed, but not concurrent, as not of equal authority every where, nor as liable to be controuled by each other: and this measure Mr. Mazeres recommends on a ground which appears to be very conclusive, that this division is best adapted to the situation of the several parts of the province, and that the Canadians have been used to it, and that it is therefore most agreeable as well as convenient*. If this establishment of three courts were to take place, then it is proposed, in the same plan, that there should be an appeal to the governor and council of the province, confined to a certain value, and from thence to your Majesty in your privy council. The reason laid down is, that the appeal to the governor and council would preserve a uniformity of law throughout the whole province, and would obviate a difference of decision, which might gradually grow out of precedents in the three different districts, if the three royal courts, or of King's Bench, were to be left perfectly independent, and not to unite in a third superior court in the province.

It is also very well proposed, that the three King's judges, and three attornies should be members of the council ex officio, so as to aid the governor and council in appeals; whereby the best law abilities in the province would be employed in forming

*Printed Collection, p. 38.

[1] See Maseres' Draught of Report, p. 250.

[2] Ibid. p. 247.

decisions in the last resort, which would be in fact checking any arbitrary proceedings of a governor, and forming the law of the province. That they should attend the governor at certain times of the year, most convenient for hearing appeals, which is thought to be one month at Christmas. To this I must add, in my humble opinion, a necessary limitation, that the judge from whom the appeal lies, and the King's attorney in his court, shall not sit at the hearing of the cause appealed. It might possibly not be improper to add the judge of the vice-admiralty, and the advocate-general, to the number of the members of the council, as before proposed.

That no appeal should lie to the King and council under five hundred pounds, is thought by some persons a hardship, and that it leaves no check upon the governor and council in less sums of great value in so poor a colony.

It is proposed by Mr. Mazeres†,[1] that no new examinations shall be taken upon appeals in any causes, but only any error of the proceedings be corrected, and a new trial of any fact, if good cause is shewn, shall be granted ; and a trial, by a double number of jurymen, if the losing party requires it. That the method of proceeding in the first instance in civil actions* in the common law court, should be as follows : the plaint is to be read to the judge in open court ; if he determines that there is good cause of action, summons to issue, but not till then. If the plaint is admitted, it is to be filed as a record ; if non-appearance of the party, or good cause shown of non-appearance, then the party summoned to pay costs, at the judgment of the court, upon circumstances, for the delay of suit ; and fresh summons to appear again shall issue ; if neglect to obey the second summons, judgment to go by default. Answer to the plaint to be either in French or English, and to be filed. That the judge may interrogate the parties himself, in order to determine whether farther testimony is necessary. If either of the parties, on the judge determining that farther testimony and trial is necessary, chuse to have a jury, the party praying it shall pay the expence of the jury's attendance ; if both pray to have a jury, both shall pay. If the contest is between a native born subject and a Canadian, the jury to be de medietate, if either party shall require it : the jurymen to receive five shillings per man. For at present the Canadians, as it is stated upon good authority, complain of the attendance upon juries, in civil suits, as a heavy burthen and interruption of their occupations : though they like well enough to be tried by juries, they do not like to be the triers‡, without some compensation.

That any governor should have it in his power to suspend, supersede, or otherwise controul, the counsellors or practitioners at the bar, is evidently liable to many objections. In my humble opinion, therefore, it seems necessary to enact, that for the better regulating all the public courts of justice of the province, the chief justice shall have the sole power of admitting and licensing all advocates , counsellors, and pleaders, procurators, attornies, and solicitors, in the several courts of justice in this province ; with power to make rules for the proper serving or education of such persons, and to examine them before admission, and to reject them if he shall see cause ; also to suspend or deprive them of the exercise of their offices, for any neglect, contempt, delay, or malversation, fraud, or undue proceeding, in his or any other court, when he shall see cause : and the governor of the said province shall not interfere in the same in his public capacity.

It is also a point that merits great attention from government, that the notaries, who are a very useful and very respectable sort of men, should be continued with their usual privileges, and have some advantages granted them, and should be allowed to practise as solicitors and advocates, and even to be assessors.

It would be right that the law officers of the crown should have honourable establishments, so as to raise them high in respect from the inhabitants, and to make them less dependent upon private business. The salaries, as stated in the Inclosure Appendix, No. 15, are very mean and unworthy of men of education, abilities, and honour. Those clients who pay best for time and labour, will certainly be best served. An encrease of

† Printed Collection, p. 38, 39.
* Printed Collection, p. 33.
‡ Printed Inclosure, p. 38.
[1] See Maseres Draught of Report, p. 251.

salaries will create an expence: but there may be a false œconomy; and there is no doubt of the truth of this proposition, that a small body of men of abilities in the law, sent out and maintained by the crown in a manner adequate to their rank, and made independent of every private connection, will answer the views of government, and preserve the peace of the colonies more effectually than ten regiments. What has been the consequence in the colonies, and elsewhere, of independent men of great abilities in the law, dissatisfied, with reason or without, and who have gratified their own resentment, or the views of a party, at the expence of the whole kingdom, I need not to observe, and shall only refer to that part of the report upon the civil government of the colony made by Mr. Yorke and Mr. De Grey, which is very strong indeed upon this point†; of the meaness of the law establishment, which has too long remained a dishonour and a prejudice to your Majesty's service.

The second head proposed is a bill for declaring the common law of the province.

The Canadian lawyers are, it seems, not entirely agreed how much of the French system of the custom of Paris§ has actually enured in the province of Canada. The capitulation for Montreal and the province, article thirty-six, which engages to preserve to the inhabitants their property, seems to me to stipulate the *manner* in which that property is to be held; of consequence the tenures are to be preserved, and all the laws relative to that property. For it is not only the thing which we hold, but the manner in which we hold beneficially, that constitutes our property; therefore I conceive that all the lands in Canada, the property of native Canadians, or which have since passed by descent or by will, are, in virtue of the capitulation, still governed by the law of France, as to the tenures or modes of holding; although by the forty-second article of the capitulation granted for Montreal, and the rest of the province of Canada, and by the ninth article of the treaty of Versailles, *the inhabitants become subjects of your Majesty.* How far your Majesty's proclamation, and the commissions and instructions have or have not superseded this idea, arising out of the terms of the capitulation and treaty, and how far the case of the new settlers, emigrants from Great Britain, and acquirers of lands by new titles, as by mortgage, grant or purchase, is capable of a distinction, has been already observed upon.

I think there is a great distinction between the treaty and capitulation; for the treaty, which makes the inhabitants subjects of your Majesty's crown, confirms to them their property in no other mode than in a permission to retire, and to sell their estates, and those restrained to be sold to British subjects.[1] So that if they stay and claim under the treaty only, they stay under condition of becoming, by their own free act, *British subjects*; and as such subject to British laws. But the treaty made with the sovereign power of France, which, without taking notice of the capitulation, transfers its subjects pleno jure, does not supersede the capitulation made with the inhabitants; because I consider capitulations, in the eye of the law of nations, to be not only as national, but personal compacts, and made with the inhabitants themselves, for the consideration of their ceasing their resistance. It is consistent with the honour and interests of this kingdom, that they should be religiously observed, and that the condition of the grantees should be rendered substantially better, rather than worse, so far as any person or persons are capable of taking benefit of the grant.

At the same time I must observe, that I do not conceive that your Majesty is so bound in your legislative capacity, that you cannot in parliament change the laws of succession or heritage, or prevent the keeping up any corporate body ecclesiatical, by preventing a perpetual renewal by new members, or that your Majesty cannot regulate any other general matter of dividing property real or personal, after the death of the possessor, in the same manner as your Majesty, in parliament, may change the laws respecting your other British subjects; so that the law be not made to the prejudice of any particular private person while he lives. Inasmuch, as no man naturally hath property after death, the community to which it reverts has a right to fix the law of partition after death, as it shall judge most for the benefit of all its members. The right

† Vide p. 156, Inclosure of the Board of Trade, Art. 2.
§ Printed Collection.
[1] See Treaty of Paris, 1763, art. 4, p. 75.

to dispose by will, or to make a private law for a family, is a privilege granted by the community : and restrainable, as the law of France restrains it more than that of England, by excepting the legitime and limiting devises of land in certain degrees, except by deed by and among parties living.

It would probably answer every just and reasonable purpose, and would tend perfectly to quiet the minds of your Majesty's Canadian subjects, if a bill were to pass in parliament to the following effect. That in all cases of wills, tenures, ancient rents, quit-rents, services not being military, divisions of lands, and transfers, hypothecations, or charges and pledges, or incumbrances of property, moveable and immoveable, and of hereditary descent, or partition of dower, or distribution in case of intestacy, the legitime, or portion of children and widows, and of all deeds, leases, and contracts, the ancient laws, customs, and usages of Canada shall be valid ; unless the said customs and usages shall have been deviated from by any consent of parties by express convention, or in which the modes of the English law, as in cases of transfer between a Canadian and English born subject, shall have been followed ; that in all cases where such custom and usages of Canada are relied upon, either by the party complaining, or the respondent, such custom and usage shall be specially pleaded. And in order the better to erase from the minds of the Canadian subjects, their ideas of veneration for the edicts of their late sovereign, and for the arrets of the tribunals of France, and as much as possible to make them sensible of their union with, and dependence upon the British government, it should be enacted, that the French law, known under the denomination of the custom of the viscounty and provostship of Paris, and so much thereof only as hath actually been practised in the province, shall be pleaded under the title of *the common law, and the custom of Canada, as by act of parliament established*, and under no other title whatsoever ; and the abstract of the said custom, as hath been drawn up by a committee of Canadian gentlemen of the law,[1] shall be annexed to the bill to be referred to, as the sole rule ; observing only the alteration in the articles 99 and 101, as in the advertisement or preamble of the said abstract is set forth ; that lands already granted, or to be granted by your Majesty, your heirs, or successors, shall be holden in free and common soccage tenure, and shall pass according to the laws of England : power always reserved to your Majesty to make grants of lands in any other mode of tenure, if to your Majesty it shall seem meet.

The mode of doing fealty and homage for the Canadian seigniories already established is extremely simple, as appears in the principal extracts of the French laws, c i. tit. *Foi et homage*. If it is proper to change it at all, it will be better to form a record of the title of the tenure in a more solemn manner, by registering the homage.

It may be proper that the laws of the police hitherto established and practised, should be observed and carried into execution by the justices and other peace officers, and that his Majesty's governor may, with the consent and advice of his council, at any time, on the presentment of any two or more house or land-holders, or any one of his Majesty's justices of the peace, or law officers, issue such fresh orders of police as he shall judge necessary, from time to time, for the better maintaining the highways, streets, bridges, paving, public edifices, wharfs, navigations, for preventing fire, and removing of annoyances to health, or to the free passage, in places where passage hath been usual ; provided that such orders be subject to an appeal in cases of property, above the value of ten pounds, to the chief justice of the said province.

The Canadian inhabitants readily enough embrace the protection of the laws of England when they find they make for them. There is something very whimsical in the case of M. St. Ange, which I have seen as stated upon great authority, and it shows the motly mixture of French and English laws in the province, and the confusion resulting from the uncertainty of them, and the want of a regular settlement. Mr. Grant purchased the estate of a minor, Mr. St. Ange ; the former a British settler, the latter a

[1] The reference is to the abstract of French law entitled "An Abstract of those parts of the Custom of the Viscounty and Provostship of Paris which was Received and Practised in the Province of Quebec in the time of the French Government. Drawn up by a select Committee of Canadian Gentlemen well skilled in the laws of France and of that Province by the desire of the Hon. Guy Carleton Esq^r Governor in Chief of the said Province, London 1772." See also note 2 p. 210.

Canadian. Mr. Grant never having seen the estate, paid a part of the purchase money, which was very considerable : upon a view of the estate he found it inferior in value to his expectations by one half. He was sued for the remainder of the money ; he pleaded the civil law of France, and insisted that he was intitled to a restitution *in integrum*, on proving the true value of the estate to be only one half. The Canadian insisted upon the laws of England, and a special performance of contracts, on the ground of the rule of the law *vigilantibus non dormientibus succurrit lex*. This cause will probably find its way to the council at home.

The description given by general Carlton, in his letter to the earl of Shelburne, No. 3. p. 90. 24th December 1767,[1] of the confusion of the courts of justice, and the consequence of their proceeding by different rules is very striking : *the governor and council, as a court of equity, reversing the decrees of the supreme court of King's Bench, which reverses that of the Common Pleas.*

There are a number of edicts, declarations, rules, ordinances and provisions, which have hitherto been the written law of the colony, and in actual use ; which appear from the extracts to be so wise and well fitted to the nature of the colony, that although they cannot now operate by the authority of the French King, yet they seem many of them very proper to be adopted in the new system of law to be given to the Canadians ; and therefore it may be right that the substance of those extracts which are proper should be declared to be a part of the common law of the province of Quebec ; and to be recited accordingly in this act of parliament, and to be pleaded under it, and not under any other title than as *the act of his present Majesty for declaring the common law of the province.*[2]

This article cannot be concluded without taking notice of the act of habeas corpus, the benefit of which, if extended to this province, may in policy be limited, on account of the peculiar circumstances of the province, and the natural views of the court of France in case of a future war. The governor and council may have a power to suspend the effect of the said act, during the time of any hostilities or declared war, rebellion, insurrection in arms, or invasion of the province, or any other of the dominions of Great Britain.

The proposition made by Mr. attorney-general Mazeres, in his printed draught of a bill for parliament for settling the laws of the province,[3] deserves a very particular consideration, whether it may be useful (if it is thought proper to deviate at all from the French laws of Canada respecting civil property) to introduce the mode of distribution, so equitably settled by the famous act of Charles II ; the English law of dower ; of wills of personal and *real* estate (in which latter case, the French by their own law are under some restraint) ; inheritance in descent, and of coheirs ; with some alterations in the French and English law more consonant to natural equity with respect to parents in the right time ascending inheriting the lands of children, in default of heirs in the descending line, or of brothers and sisters in the collateral, and less consonant to the feudal principle ; which restrains that ascent, and which gives, according to the law of England, the preference to the uncle to inherit the lands of his nephew before the father of that nephew.

In the preface to the abstract of the laws of police, drawn up by the Canadian lawyers, great complaint is made of the not observing the arret of the council of state of 28th April, 1745,[4] which forbids the building any house or outhouses with stone or timber, unless the owners have annexed a French acre and a half in breadth, by thirty or forty in depth, on pain of a hundred livres as fine, and demolition ; except granaries, hay lofts, and storehouses. It is represented that the present inhabitants avail themselves of the laws of England, and croud together, as it is natural ; in consequence of

[1] See Carleton to Shelburne, Dec. 24th, 1767, p. 201.

[2] In Appendix No. III to Marriott's report, a list of these is given, with the introduction, "In addition to the act proposed, under the head of the Law of the Province, it may be right to consider the following ordinances made by the governor and council."

[3] Referring to Maseres' "Draught of an Act of Parliament for settling the Laws of the Province of Quebec." published 1772.

[4] The reference for this ordinance is given in the note on p. 241.

which many of them live very miserably and idle: and the lands which are more remote remain uninhabited and without cultivation. To endeavour to enforce the substance of this arret, by any act of the British legislature, would be deemed a hardship unnatural to the freedom of our government, nor would such an act be carried into force: and therefore, like all other acts unexecuted, which are found to be mere swords in the scabbard, it would only serve to weaken the high idea the people yet have of the sovereign authority.

The present allotments of lands are thought, being parcelled out in contiguous columns of a certain breadth and depth running up from the river St. Laurence, to be the best calculated partitions possible for the maintenance of each separate family and for mutual aid and defence; and therefore the preserving of the indivisibility of these allotments is an object which is thought to merit the attention of legislature: with this view Mr. Mazeres proposes, in a printed draught of an act of parliament,[1] an alteration of the laws of inheritance, to take effect at a distant period, so as to hurt no persons now living, who therefore cannot complain; which alteration might answer the purpose: besides, that by the power of making wills or deeds, every man has it in his power to form another law for himself, and his family, descendants, or devisees, so as to render any fixed law of inheritance of no effect, if it does not fall in with his own ideas; by these means, agreeably to the spirit of human pride, which carries its views beyond the grave, he may unite all the lands he possesses, in one hand, and in a certain line, the first point of which the testator is delighted to form, and to extend himself into an ideal perpetuity by succession. The French law restrains at present the power of devising by will, by its alloting portions called the legitime; the Canadians may defeat the new law of inheritance as proposed, at their own pleasure, if it were to take place by their wills or marriage contracts. The modification of introducing the law of primogeniture to take place at a certain distant period, strikes me as very prudent; because I am fearful that nothing would tend more certainly to give disgust to a people, however disposed to submission, than an immediate alteration of ancient laws of inheritance, well known among them, and settled by usage into a kind of holy reverence.

A change of the law of dower, and of all that article of the French law concerning property between husband and wife in communauté might be rendered useless, if the proposed change on this head were carried into execution: for altho' the French law has its subtilities, and might be amended and simplified by the introduction of the English law of dower; yet the fact is, the law of dower is rendered ineffectual in England, by the creation of trusts, and frequency of marriage settlements: the French are particularly accustomed to make formal marriage contracts, even when a very small property is the object of those conventions, and among the lowest people.

In respect to wills, I approve the amending the English statute of frauds, and extending the same formalities to personal estates as to land. The proposed article, that no will shall be valid, which is not executed seven days before the death of the testator, with several amendments of the statute, will be of very great service, yet not sufficient, in my opinion, to prevent fraud, which the solemnities of the very forms, required by the above statute in the case of lands, have rather furnished with tools to intrench itself instead of defeating it. Nothing can effectually destroy fraud but the attestation of public persons; the lodging an authentic copy sealed with a magistrate, by the testator himself, and the revocation as formal as the making of a will: all which I think is admirably well answered by confirming the French law, as in the printed extract, Tit. XIV. Art. I. If the distance of seven days between making the will and the death of the testator were added, in order to give validity to an act requiring so much deliberation as a last will, it might be still better, and that even the party should have appeared at some place of public worship, and according to the Scotch law, at market, if there is one, in the interval between making his will and before his death.

The English law of distribution of personal estates in case of intestacy, I conceive to be a very good law, because very clear and very equitable. It seems unreasonable that the English settlers should submit to the French law in regard to personal, however they may acquire lands under the French law, now proposed to be adopted, so as

[1] See note 3, p. 331.

to be considered hereafter as the English common and local law of the province. An uniformity of the law of personal estate would be extremely convenient and useful for all the inhabitants in a commercial country, and it would prevent great confusion when Canadian and English families come to be more mixed. As lands are a permanent, but personal is a floating property, the laws relative to them may well be made different; the policy which regards the encouragement of personal industry and commerce on one hand, and the permanency of landed possession, for the purpose of keeping up degrees of subordination in the subject, and for the better tillage and military defence of a kingdom on the other hand, dictates this distinction.

At the same time I conceive that the French laws of distribution of personal property, in cases of intestacy, and the legitime have a great deal of equity; yet with respect to the partage of their lands among all the children, without regard to primogeniture, it is attended with great inconveniencies to themselves. Nothing reduces the families of the ancient French seigneurs to misery more than the division and subdivision of their lands by their own law; a law, which though it appears at first to breathe more the spirit of democracy than of monarchy, yet it is in fact calculated for a military government only; because nobles so reduced can and will only live by the sword*. The allotments to the under tenants in Canada are about eighty acres, just sufficient in that cold country for summer pasture and winter fodder, for the cattle of one family. I have no objection to any middle system between the French and English law, better calculated for keeping up a sort of yeomanry or gentry, with estates or seigniories as now allotted, of about two or three hundred pounds a year when well cultivated, and to be indivisible; provided that it is right to new model the colony all at once. Probably every year, as more remote from the conquest, will lessen the subordination of the people, and may encrease to your Majesty's government, the difficulties of any future reformation, of both the law of England, and of France. The propositions of Mr. Mazeres on this head, the reflection of governor Carleton on the close of his letter, No. 5.[1] (proposing a few companies of Canadian foot and officers) upon the effects of division and subdivision of lands in every generation; the idea of the French government in the arret quoted, but impracticable to execute, and the laws of Normandy, which agree in part with the propositions of Mr. Mazeres, are reasons in favour of this change. Whether it may be a measure fit at the present, or at a future time, and by what authority to be carried into execution, must be submitted to the opinion of those persons who are best acquainted with the disposition of the inhabitants, and the state of the colony in the present partitions, and to your Majesty's royal wisdom, upon the question of the present expediency. The detriment to the French colonies, as an obstacle to the clearing and cultivation of more lands, arising from the French law of partition, is so strongly painted by a French writer[2] of great authority and abilities, that his opinion appears to me to be conclusive: I have therefore given the whole of his opinion in the margin†.

---

*Des les premiers jours de la colonie, on l'avoit comme etouffee en la creant, en accordant à des officiers à des gentilhommes un terrein de deux à quatre lieues de front sur un profondeur illimitée. Ces grands propriétaires hors d'etat par la mediocrité de leur fortune et le peu d'aptitude à la culture, de mettre en valeur de si vastes possessions, furent comme forcés de les distribuer à des soldats ou à des cultivateurs, à charge d'une redevance perpetuelle. C'etoit introduire en Amerique une image du gouvernement féodal qui fut long temps la ruine de l'Europe. Histoire Politique, tom. vi. p. 143.

† Qui le croiroit? Une loi qui semble dictée par la nature même, qui se presente au cœur de l'homme juste et bon: qui ne laisse d'abord aucun doute à l'esprit sur la rectitude et son utilité: cette loi cependant est quelquefois contraire au maintien de nos societés: elle arrête les progrès des colonies, les manque de but de leur destination; et de loin elle prepare leur ruine et leur perte. Qui le croiroit? C'est l'egalité du partage entre les enfans ou les cohéritiers. Cette loi si naturelle veut être abolie en Amerique.

Ce partage fut necessaire dans la formation des colonies. On avoit à défricher des contrées immenses. Le pouvoit on sans population et comment sans propriété fixer dans ces regions éloignées et désertes des hommes qui les plus part n'avoient quitté leur patrie que faute de propriété. Si le gouvernement leur eut refusé des terres ces aventuriers en arrivant cherché de climat en climat, avec le desespoir de ne trouver des établissement sans nombre, dont aucun n'auroit pris cette consistance qui les rend utiles à la metropole.

Mais depuis que les heritages d'abord trop etendus ont été reduits par une suite de successions et de partages subdivisés, à la juste mesure qui demandent les facilités de la culture; depuis qu'ils sont assez limités pour ne pas rester en friche par le défaut d'une population équivalente a leur etendue, [illegible]

[1] See Carleton to Shelburne, Jan. 20th, 1768, p. 2-5.

[2] Abbé Raynal.

There is one more observation which is to be made, before I dismiss the subject of landed inheritance, that both by the subtilities of the English and of the French laws, the commutation of landed property is rendered liable to much delay, difficulty and litigations on titles, and prevents its being brought into commerce so much as it might; which is a matter of the utmost importance in any commercial country, particularly in a new colony, where credit wants every sort of supply and foundation. The rêtrait lignager and feodal makes a part of the French law, whereby the lord or next heir must be parties consenting to the sale of every estate, and to have a right of lods and ventes of resuming and pre-emption within a year, which right is a twelfth part of the purchase-money, and cannot be taken away without injury to the proprietor, the lord having taken a small rent (originally from his under-tenant) with a view to these fines of alienation to a stranger, which are the great profit of all seignories. So that if the lord had not this power of resuming, he might be defrauded by a sale for a less pretended sum than was actually paid. These subtilities introduced however into the forms, often defeat the lord and the heirs; because the decisions of the courts of France, adapting their interpretation of the ancient existing laws to the wants and manners of the times, endeavour to sap all these obstacles, and to introduce by degrees, and by construction of law, an easy commutation of landed property, necessary in an age of commerce. If, therefore, the mode of tenure is to be changed, as it is proposed, some compensation ought to be given to the lord and heir, as in the case of extinguishing the heretable jurisdictions in Scotland. The leaving it in the power of a seigneur, at the age of majority, now made twenty-one by an ordinance, to change his tenure into common soccage, and descendible by the English or by some more convenient mode of inheritance adapted to the nature and cultivation of the lands in allotment, is an option to which no Canadian can have any objection.

Third Article. *A bill is proposed for the better raising and collecting his Majesty's revenue.*

On this subject it may be proper that cases touching the King's revenue, whether inward or outward, shall not be tried by juries. The facilities, the certainty and cheapness of collecting, and settling appeals concerning the land-tax in England, are an admirable example, how easily men may be reconciled to public burthens, if they are but complimented with the business of levying and judging of them themselves. As the supporting the province with all the necessary and executive parts of government depends upon raising an adequate revenue* ; and as interested juries will always suffer to escape the persons of those who defraud it; a British parliament, so used as it is to the modes of the revenue laws in England, may easily be brought to introduce into Canada, some of the same modes of taxation as in England. If a certain number of the

---

ultérieure de terreins les feroit rentrer dans leur premier néant. En Europe, un citoyen obscur qui n'a que quelques arpens de terre, tire souvent un meilleur parti de ce petit fonds, qu'un homme opulent des domaines immenses que le hazard de la naissance ou de la fortune a mis entre ses mains. En Amerique, la nature des denrées qui sont d'un grand prix, l'incertitude des récoltes peu variées dans leur espece, la quantité d'esclaves, de bestiaux, d'utensiles nécessaires pour une habitation: tout cela suppose des richesses considerables qu'on n'a pas dans quelques colonies, et *que bientôt on n'aura plus dans aucune* si le partage des successions continue à morceler, à diviser de plus en plus les terres.

Q'un pere en mourant laisse une succession de trente mille livres de rente. Sa succession se partage egalement entre trois enfans. Il seront tous ruinés si l'on fait trois habitations: l'un parcequ'on lui aura fait payer cher les bâtimens, et qu'à proportion il aura moins de negres et de terres; les deux autres parcequ'ils ne pourront pas exploiter leur heritage sans faire bâtir. Ils seront encore tous ruinés, si l'habitation entiere reste à l'un des trois. Dans un pais où la condition du crèancier est la plus mauvaise de toutes les conditions, les biens se sont élevés à une valeur immodérée. Celui qui restera possesseur de tout sera bien heureux, s'il n' est obligé de donner en intérêts que le revenu net de l'habitation. Or comme la premiere loi est celle de vivre, il commencera par vivre et ne pas payer. Ses dettes s'accumuleront. Bientôt il sera insolvable; et du désordre qui nâitra de cette situation, on verra sortir la ruine de tous les cohéritiers. L'abolition de l'egalité des partages est la seul remede à ce desordre. Histoire Politique, tom. vi. p. 155, 156, 157. The author goes on to prove that the great load of debts due both within the French colonies, as well as to the mother country, which ruins all their establishments, is occasioned by the law of partition and subdivision of lands *ad infinitum* in successions.

* L'administration des finances ne percevoit au Canada que quelques foibles lods et ventes. Une legere contribution des habitans de Quebec et Montreal pour l'entretien des fortifications de ces places, des droits, mais trop forts, sur l'entrée, sur la sortie des denrées et des marchandises; tous ces objets ne produisoient au fix en 1747 qu'un revenu de deux cens soixante mille deux cens livres. Histoire Politique, tom. vi. p. 143.

principal land-holders of the Canadian seigneurs were to be appointed, together with his Majesty's governor and judges, to be commissioners, with the title of tres illustres, or right honourable, to hear and determine finally all matters and causes touching the receipt and collection of all taxes and inland duties raised, or to be raised, fines of seigniories, and other dues of his Majesty's seignioral rights (concerning which difficulties have been made) and revenue of what nature or kind soever, it would, together with a competent salary, be a flattering circumstance to the Canadian landed gentry who should have these commissions, and would serve effectually to prevent evasions of the revenue laws of any sort, now or hereafter, on the part of the commercial inhabitants, chiefly English, and who are the people most tempted to evade them. But this regulation should by no means extend to take away from the admiralty court its jurisdiction concerning duties and forfeitures, under the acts of trade; but that the officers of the crown may sue there as usual, and as they shall judge proper: but with a special clause, that in all cases where, by the acts of trade, his Majesty is intitled to any part of the forfeiture, all such causes shall be carried on, both in the first and second instance, in the name of his Majesty's advocate-general, in order to prevent collusive desertion of the cause, or appeal, on one side, or unjust harrassing of the subject on the other. This will be agreeable to the practice in England, where all such causes are carried on in the court of Exchequer, in the name of his Majesty's attorney-general, by act of parliament.

Under the articles of revenue, the proposition of colonel Carlton, Appendix, No. 12. seems very proper to be established. That all vessels coming up the river shall be obliged to enter at Quebec, and shall not break bulk at any place before they arrive there.

The proposed duty upon rum will also deserve the consideration of government; and it is understood, that there is already some bill prepared upon this head, and now under consideration of the board of treasury.

There are very able informations on the subject of duties in this province, in a private paper of Mr. attorney-general Mazeres.

As it appears that your Majesty's governors have omitted to require the oaths of fealty and homage, legal doubts have been started, whether the fines to the crown, upon the alienation of lands, and other seignioral rights, are due till such fealty and homage have been done: it should therefore make a part of the bill touching the revenue, that all dues heretofore paid to the French king, whether arising out of lands, or under any other denomination whatsoever, are payable and to be paid to your Majesty, your heirs, and successors, unless your Majesty shall, of your royal grace and favour, remit the same for the greater encouragement of your new subjects.

The seigneur-paramount has what is called the quint. To the seigneurs, the fines are a twelfth part of the real purchase-money bona fide paid; and if the vendor pays it immediately, two thirds of a twelfth only are taken, which are equivalent to an eighteenth of the whole purchase-money. The fluctuation of property has been so great since the conquest, that the fines of alienation have been very beneficial to the lords, and consequently there must be considerable sums due to your Majesty on the same account.

Fourth article. *A bill is proposed for giving leave to your Majesty's Roman catholic subjects in the said colony, to profess the worship of their religion, according to the rites of the Romish church, as far as the laws of Great Britain permit, which are already in force, and antecedent to the definitive treaty of peace, concluded at Paris, 10th February* 1763, *and for the better maintenance of the clergy of the church of England already established in the said colony.*

The treaty gives the superiority to the laws of England: it understands them all to be introduced into the colony ipso facto. The treaty stipulates clearly that the laws shall not be *changed* in this article with your Majesty's assent, and by the national legislation, but shall stand as they did stand, as the law of the realm in being at the instant of the contracting.

It is then the question, how far the laws of England affect the case of the Romish religion? In England very much: if executed; in the colonies settled by ourselves, no notice has been taken of it: so some penal laws, in other cases of trading property and revenue, have been very lightly enforced there formerly, even when the colonies have been

expressedly mentioned. But if the penalties of the laws are not felt by the professors of the Romish religion in England, it is by connivance from humanity or policy, not to weaken or depopulate, that the laws are suspended but not abrogated.

The first thing that strikes upon this head, is an opinion, that the penal statute laws of England, in relation to religion, do not extend to the other British colonies, and so it seems to be agreed by many; and that the Roman catholic worship and profession of it therefore, sub modo, and in a certain way, may be permitted, or rather connived at in them, without breach of the fundamental laws of England, under restrictions.

If the exercise of the power of the papal see cannot be permitted in the ancient colonies of the crown by existing law, it is clear that it cannot be permitted in a new acquired colony, when the ceded colony is put by the treaty on the same footing with the ancient colonies, by leaving it to the laws of the realm.

With regard to Canada, in the fourth article of the treaty it is declared, *that his Britannic Majesty shall give the most effectual orders that his new Roman catholic subjects may profess the worship of their religion, according to the rites of the Romish church, as far as the laws of Great Britain permit.* I state the article in the French language, for the greater clearness and precision in arguing upon it. *Sa Majesté Britannique convient d'accorder aux habitants de Canada la liberté de la religion catholique, en consequence elle donera les ordres les plus precis et les plus effectifs pour que ses nouveaux sujets catholiques puissent* professer le culte *de leur religion selon* le rit *de l'Eglise Romaine*, en tant que *le permettent les loix de la Grande Bretagne.* By these terms it appears, that not the profession of the doctrines, but the profession of the exercise of external ceremonies is only stipulated for: and the article is very equivocal, whether that profession is to be public or private; for the word *profession* may be insisted upon either way: and as for the degree, the article is *en tant que*, *as far as*, and in *such degree, as the laws of Great Britain permit* at the instant of contracting. *Les loix de la Grande Bretagne* is a general term, and these words being in the plural number, and the verb *permettent* in the *present* tense, must mean consistently with the general system of laws of Great Britain, now existing in their totality; any of which, tacit or written, may operate with regard to this subject. The treaty considers the toleration as limitable in the degree and manner of it accordingly.

The makers of the treaty of Versailles, seem to have had in their eye the eleventh article of the treaty of Utrecht, respecting the cession of Minorca to the crown of Great Britain. In the capitulation of Minorca, there was no article respecting laws or religion; because general Stanhope took possession in the name of the archduke, as King of Spain. *Spondet insuper regia sua Majestas Magnæ Britanniæ sese facturum ut incolæ omnes insulæ praefatæ tam ecclesiastici quam seculares bonis suis universis et honoribus tuto pacatèque fruantur atque religionis Romanæ catholicæ liber* usus *iis permittatur, utque etiam ejusmodi rationes ineantur ad tuendam religionem praedictam in eadem insulâ, quæ à gubernatione civili atque a legibus Magnæ Britanniæ paenitus abhorrere non videantur. Moreover, her Britannic Majesty engages, that all the inhabitants of the said island, as well ecclesiastics as laity, shall enjoy, in quiet and safety, their properties and honours, and that the* free use *of the Roman catholic religion shall be allowed them; so that measures of such sort shall be entered upon for the protecting the said religion in the said island, which measures shall not appear to be absolutely inconsistent with the civil government, and the constitution of England.* Here the *use* clearly relates to the use of ceremonies. The fact is, the inhabitants of Minorca enjoy their religion, and their church government, which is something more, as effectually as if they remained under the crown of Spain; and the course of appeal lies, from the bishop of Majorca, who has the ecclesiastical jurisdiction as bishop of Minorca, although a subject of Spain, to the Pope himself. This suspense of the law of England, with respect to the people of Minorca, however does not alter it.

Now I conceive that the laws and constitution of this kingdom permit perfect freedom of the exercise of any religious worship in the colonies, but not all sorts of doctrines, nor the maintenance of any foreign authority, civil or ecclesiastical, which doctrines and authority may affect the supremacy of the crown, or safety of your

Majesty and the realm : for a very great and necessary distinction, as it appears to me, must be taken between the profession of the worship of the Romish religion, according to the rites of it, and its principles of church government. To use the French word, *the culte*, or forms of worship or rituals, are totally distinct from some of its doctrines ; the first can, may, and ought, in my humble opinion, in good policy and justice to be tolerated ; the second cannot be tolerated.

The twenty-seventh article of the capitulation for the surrender of Montreal, and the whole province of Canada, which is *on the demanding part* of the Canadians, best explains their own meaning and that of the treaty ; the words are, *Demanded, that the free exercise of the Roman catholic religion shall subsist entire*, in such manner, *that all the people shall continue to assemble in churches, and to frequent the sacraments as heretofore, without being molested in any manner, directly or indirectly.*[1] And so far (taking this to be the true sense of the treaty demonstrated by those who are to have the benefit of it, agreeably to their petition) I think a British act of parliament may go in terms for the toleration of the form of worship, in manner and degree, without breach of the fundamental laws of the constitution ; and it is a sufficient answer to all the world, to say, the contracting parties have the stipulation executed in the manner exactly as demanded, and no other.

But in a question of this kind, before it can be said that the whole system of the church of Rome, not only of its ceremonies, but of its doctrines, can be tolerated by the laws of England, antecedent to the conquest and treaty, which refers back to them, it must be considered what the system of the Romish church actually is ; not only *as controuled in France by the sovereign and civil power, but as the great political system of the court of Rome with all its pretensions.*

With respect to the ritual, it is calculated for the eyes and the ears of an ignorant multitude, and not for the head or the heart, while it is in an unknown tongue. Yet such as it is, there is no great political consequential evil can follow from this culte, or mode of worship, being suffered to remain among such a people. It is innocent enough ; and it would be cruel as well as unjust, to deprive them of the pleasure and comfort of religious rites in their accustomed way.

The exercise of the Romish worship being therefore politically fit to be tolerated in Canada, the question is, is it equally fit to tolerate all the doctrines of the Romish church, or the ecclesiastical establishments, and powers for the support of the doctrines?

To this I answer no : and for this plain reason, because the Romish religion itself (of which the conduct of France in many instances in history, with respect to conquered places, affords sufficient example) *will neither tolerate nor be tolerated.* In some of the articles of its system, on the presumption of its being the dominant system among the several states of Europe professing Christianity, it will give no quarter, and therefore it cannot take it without the destruction of the giver.

In order to judge politically of the expediency of suffering the Romish religion to remain *an established religion of the state* in any part of your Majesty's dominions, the Romish religion (I mean its doctrines, not its ceremonies) ought to be perfectly understood.[2] * * * * * * * * *

---

[1] See Articles of Capitulation, Montreal, p. 14 & 25.

[2] The remainder of this report, as explained in note 1, p. 310, is omitted.

CRAMAHÉ TO DARTMOUTH.[1]

QUEBEC 22d June 1773.

MY LORD! Your Lordship is pleased to mention in your Dispatch No. 4.,[2] that the Civil Constitution and other necessary Arrangements for this Province were under the Consideration of His Majesty's Privy Council; I most sincerely wish for the Good of the King's Service, and the Happiness of the People, that Matter may be soon brought to a final Conclusion—

It has ever been my Opinion, I own, that the only sure and effectual Method, of gaining the affections of His Majesty's Canadian Subjects to His Royal Person and Government, was, to grant them all possible Freedom and Indulgence in the Exercise of their Religion, to which they are exceedingly attached, and that any Restraint laid upon them in Regard to this, would only retard, instead of advancing, a Change of their Ideas respecting religious Matters: by Degrees the old Priests drop off, and a few years will furnish the Province with a Clergy entirely Canadian; this could not be effected without some Person here exercising Episcopal Functions, and the Allowance of a Coadjutor will prevent the Bishop's being obliged to cross the Seas for Consecration and holding Personal Communication with those, who may not possess the most friendly Dispositions for the British Interests—

I am happy in the Approbation my Conduct in regard to the Franciscan Friar has received, and the manner, in which Your Lordship is pleased to express yourself on the Occasion, calls for my very sincere and hearty Thanks–[3]

I have the Honor to be with the greatest Respect
My Lord!
Your Lordship's
Most Obedient and
Most Humble Servant
H. T. CRAMAHÉ

Earl of Dartmouth
One of His Majesty's Principal Secretaries of State.

DARTMOUTH TO CRAMAHÉ.[4]

WHITEHALL December 1st 1773.

LIEUT-GOVR. CRAMAHÉ,

SIR,

Your Dispatches numbered from 4 to 10 inclusive have been receiv'd and laid before The King, and I have the Satisfaction to Acquaint you that the Affairs of Canada & the arrangements necessary for the adjustment of whatever regards the Civil Government of the Colony are now actually under the immediate Consideration of His Majesty's Servants, and will probably be settled in a very short Time.

---

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 9,p.51. William Earl of Dartmouth succeeded Lord Hillsborough as Secretary of State for the Colonies in August 1772. According to the official entry, "The Earl of Hillsborough Resigned the Seals on the 13th Augt: 1772 and the Earl of Dartmouth Received the Seals the following Day." Q 12 A,p.105. He retained the office till the beginning of 1776. This was the Lord Dartmouth who formed the famous collection of Mss. known as "The Dartmouth Papers," in which many important documents relating to the American colonies, including Canada, are preserved, and from which several important papers in the present volume are copied.

[2] Referring to Dartmouth's despatch of Dec. 9th, 1772. See Canadian Archives, Q 8,p.220.

[3] Referring to Cramahé's action in the case of an Irish Franciscan friar who came to Quebec from the island of St. Johns (Prince Edward Island) seeking employment which Cramahé refused; but paid his passage to Europe. See Cramahé to Dartmouth, Nov. 11th, 1772; Q 9,p.4. Also Dartmouth's approval, Q 9,p.7.

[4] Canadian Archives, Q 9,p.157.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

You may be assured that I will not fail in this Consideration to urge the Justice and Expediency of giving all possible Satisfaction to the new Subjects on the Head of Religion; and to endeavour that the Arrangements with regard to that Important part of their Interests be established on such a Foundation that all Foreign Jurisdiction be excluded, and that those professing the Religion of the Church of Rome, may find within the Colony a resource for every thing essential to the free Exercise of it, in the true Spirit of the Treaty.

The Limits of the Colony will also in my Judgement make a necessary part of this very extensive Consideration.

There is no longer any Hope of perfecting that plan of Policy in respect to the interior Country, which was in Contemplation when the Proclamation of 1763 was issued;[1] many Circumstances with regard to the Inhabitancy of parts of that Country were then unknown, and there are a Variety of other Considerations that do, at least in my Judgement, induce a doubt both of the Justice and Propriety of restraining the Colony to the narrow Limits prescribed in that Proclamation.

His Majesty's Subjects therefore may with confidence expect that an Attention will be shewn to their wishes in this respect, and such Attention is more particularly due to them from the great Candour & Propriety of their Proceedings upon the Application from Governor Tryon for continuing the Line of 45 from Lake Champlain to the River St. Lawrence.[2]

The Ordinance providing for the Administration of Justice in Mr. Hey's absence,[3] appears in the general view of it, to be conformable to what was wished on that head, but I shall avoid entering into any particular consideration of it until Mr. Hey's Arrival.

I am to presume that nothing was left undone that could be effected to bring Mo[r] Ramsay to that Punishment his atrocious Crime deserved,[4] and I lament his Escape the more from the account I have received from Sir William Johnson of other murthers committed near Niagara, and particularly of the Murther of Four Canadian Traders by some Seneca Indians.

Your Conduct in regard to the Complaints of the Indians of Sault St. Louis and the Lake of the Two Mountains,[5] and your Humanity in assisting them in their Distress, are very much approved by the King, who wishes that every step may be taken with regard both to his new Subjects and to the Savages in connection with them, that may have the effect to attach them more closely to the British Interests.

Mo[r]. Baby . . one of His Majesty's new subjects lately arrived here from Canada, has delivered me a Letter from them, inclosing a Petition to The King on the subject of their present precarious situation: This Petition has been presented to His Majesty,

---

[1] The reasons for this plan are given in the Report of the Lords of Trade to the King in Council, Aug. 5th, 1763. See p.110. The same subject was discussed in 1767, with reference to the reasonable claims of all the American Colonies to the unorganized territory in their rear. See Shelburne to Lords of Trade Oct. 5th, 1767. Calendar of Home Office Papers, 1766-69, No.568.

[2] Referring to the proceedings as recorded in the Minutes of Council at Quebec, with reference to the proposals received from Governor Tryon of New York to complete the boundary line. See Minutes of Council, 8th, Feb and 22nd Feb., 1771; Q 8,p.41 & 46. See also, correspondence and proceedings of Council; Q 9,pp.91,96 & 106a. The agreement subsequently reached between Sir Henry Moore, successor to Governor Tryon, and the Commander in Chief of Quebec, fixed the boundary at latitude 45, as laid down in the Proclamation of 1763. This agreement was ratified by the King in Council.

[3] In a letter to Lt. Governor Cramahé, April 10th, 1773, Dartmouth enclosed "a Sign Manual of His Majesty" permitting Chief Justice Hey to return to Britain, on account of his health, and indicating that, should he avail himself of the privilege, the Lt. Gov. might pass a temporary ordinance to provide for the discharge of his duties by a commission. See Q 9,p.15, also p. 70. This was accomplished by an ordinance entitled, "An Ordinance, For establishing a Court of Appeals during the absence of the present Chief Justice, and for Ascertaining the Powers of the Commissioners for Executing the Office of Chief Justice." Q 9,p.111.

[4] Ramsay was accused of the murder of an Indian near Niagara and his trial was appointed for Sept, 1773: See Q 9,p.34. Cramahé subsequently reports that he was acquitted for lack of evidence and that his acquittal had a bad effect upon the Indians. He refers also to the murder of Canadians by the Senecas: See Q 9,p.106.

[5] The Indians of Sault St. Louis and Lake of Two Mountains complained of the unsettled boundaries of their reserves, and also of the rum traffic. See Cramahé to Dartmouth, Q 9,p.34.

and most graciously received, and is ordered by His Majesty to be referred to the Consideration of His Majesty's Confidential Servants, together with the other Papers relative to the State of that Colony.

I am &c[a]

DARTMOUTH

MASERES TO DARTMOUTH.[1]

INNER TEMPLE. Jan. 4, 1774.

MY LORD, I herewith send your Lordship some papers which I have received within these few days from Quebeck, containing an account of the proceedings of the principal English inhabitants of the town of Quebeck concerning a petition they have presented to the Lieutenant-Governour and Council for a General assembly of the freeholders of that province.[2] They intend upon the Lieutenant-Governour's refusal of their petition, (which they expect,) to present it to his Majesty in Council. They have accompanied these papers with a civil letter to me, in which they declare they believe me to have the welfare of that province much at heart; which is indeed most true. I have sent your Lordship a copy of that letter:[3] but can assure your Lordship that I have had no hand (be it a right measure or a wrong one,) in exhorting them to make this application for an assembly, and did not in the least know that they intended it till I received these papers. I told Mr. Thomas Walker and Mr. Macaulay, two of the Committee for preparing this petition, when I saw them last Winter in London, that I thought that a legislative council, consisting only of protestants, and much more numerous than the present, and made perfectly independent of the Governour, so as to be neither removeable nor suspendible by him upon any pretence, but only removeable by the king in Council, would be a better instrument of government for that province than an assembly, for seven or eight years to come, and until the protestant religion and English manners, laws and affections shall have made a little more progress there, and especially than an assembly into which any Catholicks should be admitted. But as they have desired me to communicate this account of their proceedings to your Lordship, I have therefore sent them to you. I am almost well of the hurt in my leg which I received on the 10[th] of November, and which has confined me to my room almost ever since: and can now go out in a coach or chair, though I cannot walk yet: and therefore am ready to wait upon your Lordship whenever you may think that my attending you may be of any service in the business of the province of Quebeck, which I hear is now in hand. Your Lordship may command any thing that I can do further towards promoting so good a work.

I remain, with great respect,
Your Lordship's most Obedient
and humble servant

FRANCIS MASERES.

(Original)
Endorsed :—To
The Right Honb[le] the Earl of Dartmouth,
in Charles Street, near St. James's Square.

---

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 10, pp.8-16. The documents which follow, with such variations as are noted, are given also in Maseres' "An Account of the Proceedings of the British, And other Protestant Inhabitants, of the Province of Quebeck, in North America, In order to obtain An House of Assembly In that Province." London; MDCCLXXV. pp.4-10. This letter to Dartmouth, however, which introduces the account of the proceedings, and which explains Maseres' own attitude towards the proposal for an Assembly, is not given in that volume.

[2] See the letter from Cramahé to Dartmouth which accompanies these petitions, p.343.

[3] See below, p.343

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

At a meeting of the British Inhabitants of the province of Quebec at the house of Miles Prenties Innholder in the upper Town — Quebec 30th October 1773—being Saturday.

Mr. John McCord on holding up hands was chosen president.

The first question, Whether it is not expedient to petition for a house of Assembly.

Answer—Yeas 38—to 3 nays.

Resolved That a Committee of eleven be appointed and that seven of said number may be esteemed a full Committee (in case any of the Gentlemen named should be sick or out of Town) to draw up a Petition and lay it before another general meeting. And the following Gentlemen were accordingly regularly voted to form the said Committee viz—

William Grant	Jenkin Williams
John Wells	Thomas Walker
Charles Grant	John Lees
Malcolm Fraser	Zachary Macaulay
Anthony Vialars	John McCord
Peter Fargues	

The Committee then appointed to meet at Mr. Prenties's on Tuesday next at four o'Clock in the afternoon.

Malcolm Fraser was chosen Secretary to the Committee.

Resolved That a Copy of these Minutes be sent by the Committee to the Gentlemen of Montreal.

2 Novr 1773 At Prenties's

A Majority of the Committee having accordingly met vizt.

Thomas Walker	William Grant
Charles Grant	Jenkin Williams
John Lees	Zachary Macaulay
John McCord	Malcolm Fraser

The Committee judging it to be regular first to present a Petition to the Lieut. Governor in Council and not in the first Instance to the King have Resolved That a Petition be addressed and presented to the Lieut. Governor in Council and a Draft of such Petition having been accordingly framed—

It was further resolved That it be translated into French and that some of the principal French Inhabitants be requested to meet the Committee at four o'Clock on Thursday Evening next at Prenties's.

Resolved that a Copy of the above proceedings with a Copy of the Petition above mentioned be transmitted to Montreal by next post and addressed to Mr. Gray to be communicated to the Inhabitants of Montreal

Copy of a Letter of Invitation sent to the Canadian Gentlemen dated 2 Novr 1773.[1]

Messieurs—Les Affaires et la Situation actuelle de La Province ayant besoin que ses habitans y portent quelque attention Et nous sousignés ayant été nommés par une nombreuse assemblee des anciens sujets de sa Majesté comme un corps de Committé pour faire quelque chose a cet egard—Nous vous invitons de nous rencontrer au Taverne de Prenties Jeudi a quatre heures apres midi afin de vous communiquer nos idees et de scavoir les votres sur des matieres qui nous interessent egalement. Nous avons l'honneur d'etre &c

N.B. This Letter was signed by the whole eleven members of the Committee and addressed To Messieurs De La Naudiere—De Rigauville, De Lery, Cugnet—Perault—Duchenay, Decheneaux—Tacherau—Compte du pres—Frémont—Perras—Marcoux—Berthelot & Dufau of Quebec and to Monsr Tonnancourt of Trois Rivieres then at Quebec.

[1] In the mss. copy this letter is placed after the entry of Nov. 8th, but in Maseres' "An Account of the Proceedings" &c. it is placed in the chronological order which is here adopted.

4 Novr 1773 At Prenties's

The following members of the Committee having met Vizt.

Jenkin Williams	William Grant
Charles Grant	John McCord
John Lees	Malcolm Fraser
Zachary Macaulay	Thomas Walker
John Wells	

And the following French Gentlemen having attended this meeting in consequence of the Invitation sent them viz.

Monsieur Decheneaux	Monsr. Tonnancourt
– – Marcoux	– – Perras
– – Cugnet	– – Berthelot
– – Perrault	– – Compte du prés

Mr. William Grant was chosen Chairman of the Committee, and a Translation into French of the Petition intended to be presented to the Lieut Governor being read, The Opinion of the French Gentlemen present was required as to the measure under consideration and after some conversation on the Subject The Question being put — Whether they think it necessary (from what has been debated) to conveen their fellow Citizens.

It was unanimously voted in the affirmative Mr. Decheneaux & Mr. Perras have undertaken to conveen the new Subjects at two o'Clock on Saturday next

The Committee to meet on Monday next at Prenties's at six o'Clock in the Evening

8' Novr 1773.

The following Gentlemen met at Prenties's

Mr. Williams	Mr. Walker
Mr. Wm Grant	Mr. McCord
Mr. Lees	Mr. Wells
Mr. Fraser	

It was resolved to write a Letter to Mr. Decheneaux to beg he would let the Committee know if the New Subjects had taken any measures in consequence of what was communicated to them at last meeting! and what these measures were. But Mr. Dechenaux being out of Town the Letter was sent to Mr. Perras who returned the Answer annexed.

Resolved that a Letter be sent by the Committee to Francis Maseres Esqr inclosing the above Minutes with a Draft of the Petition.—

The Committee to meet when Summoned by the Secretary as the business will depend on the Letters to be received from Montreal.—

Copy of the letter wrote to Mr. Perras 8th Novr 1773.

Monsr Les Messieurs du Committé assemblé chez Prenties vous prie d'avoir la bonté de les informer si les nouveaux sujets ont pris quelques mesures sur ce que vous a ete communiqué Jeudi dernier et si vous pouvez leurs faire part de Resolutions prises par vos concitoyens vous obligerez beaucoup ces Messieurs—On attend L'honneur de votre reponse par le porteur et J'ai l'honneur d'etre

Monsr

Votre très humble Serviteur

signé MALCOLM FFRASER

Follows Mr. Perra's answer

———

QUEBEC le 8—9bre 1773

MONSR. Le Depart precipité de vaisseaux pour L'Europe ne m'a pas permis de repondre suivant mes desirs aux attentions de Messieurs du Committè, cependant j'ai vu quelques uns de mes citoyens qui ne me paroissent pas disposer a S'assembler comme

quelques uns d'entre nous le voudroient. Le grand nombre l'emporte et le petit reduit a prendre patience—

J'ai l'honneur d'etre &c

A true copy

MALCOLM FFRASER
Secretary to the Committee.

LETTER OF THE COMMITTEE TO MASERES.[1]

QUEBEC 8th Novr 1773.

SIR As you appear to have the true Interests of this Country at heart, We take the liberty to trouble you with the Draught of a Petition which the English Inhabitants of the Province have determined to present to the Governor & Council. It is now the general opinion of the people (French & English) that an Assembly would be of the utmost advantage to the Colony, tho' they cannot agree as to the Constitution of it. The British Inhabitants of whom we are appointed a Committee are of very moderate principles. They wish for an Assembly ; as they know that to be the only sure means of conciliating the New Subjects to the British Government as well as of promoting the Interests of the Colony and securing to its Inhabitants the peaceable possession of their rights and propertys. They would not presume to dictate. How the Assembly is to be composed is a matter of the most serious consideration : They Submit that to the Wisdom of his Majesty's Councils. What they would, in the mean time, request you to do is to inform the Ministry and the Publick That a Petition is presented (for it will be so in a few days) to the Governor here to call an Assembly, And that if he does not grant their request they will immediately apply to His Majesty from whom they have the most sanguine hopes of a gracious Reception. They beg your Interest in promoting so laudable an Undertaking and hope you will excuse the liberty they have taken

We are with Esteem Sir

Your most obedient & most humble Servants

William Grant
Jenkin Williams
Thomas Walker
John Welles
John McCord
Zach. Macaulay
Chas. Grant
John Lees
Malcolm ffraser

To Francis Maseres Esqr.

CRAMAHÉ TO DARTMOUTH.[2]

QUEBEC 13th December 1773.

MY LORD !

Herewith inclosed, I transmit to Your Lordship, Copies of two Petitions, signed by some of His Majesty's old Subjects residing here and at Montreal, presented me the 4th instant, and of my Answer to them dated the 11th.

About six Weeks or two Months ago, a Mr. McCord, from the North of Ireland, who settled here soon after the Conquest, where he has picked up a very comfortable Livelihood by the retailing Business, in which he is a considerable Dealer, the Article of Spirituous Liquors especially, summoned the Principal Inhabitants of this Town, that are Protestants, to meet at a Tavern, where He proposed to them applying for a House of Assembly, and appointing a Committee of eleven to consider of the Method of making this Application, and to prepare and digest the Matter for them.

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 10, p. 20–21.
[2] Canadian Archives, Q 10, p. 22.

This Committee, of which Mr. McCord takes the lead, has had several meetings and fixed at last upon the Course they have now taken, of Petitioning the Lieutenant Governor in Council, and in case of a Refusal there, to Memorial His Majesty; The Committee having previously wrote to and engaged some of their Fellow Subjects at Montreal to second them in their Applications.

M^r^ McCord endeavoured all this Summer, and again since the appointment of the Committee, to persuade the Canadians to join the old Subjects in petitioning for an Assembly, used every Argument he could think of for that Purpose, and carried the first Draft set on Foot for it to a Canadian Gentleman of this Town to translate into French: the Canadians suspecting their only View was to push them forward to ask, without really intending their Participation of the Privilege, declined joining them here or at Montreal, but in the agitation they were thrown into by all this Negotiation, as well as M^r^ Maseres's Publications,[1] circulated here with great Industry, they thought themselves obliged to do something, tho' they could not well tell how, and this produced the Petitions already sent Home.

It may not be amiss to observe, that there are not above five among the signers to the two Petitions, who can be properly stiled Freeholders, and the Value of four of these Freeholds is very inconsiderable. The Number of those possessing Houses in the Towns of Quebec and Montreal, or Farms in the Country, held of The King or some private Seigneur, upon paying a yearly Acknowledgment, is under thirty.

In my Answer[2] I carefully avoided entering into any Discussion upon the Subject of their Petition, or taking notice of the Irregularity of their conduct, to endeavour to preserve them in good Temper, and to prevent them presenting their Requests through any other than the proper Channel, was the measure that appeared to me most eligible for the King's Service: I have therefore promised them, to forward to Your Lordship, the Memorial they intend presenting to His Majesty; when that is executed, and they are a little cooled, they will be more ready to attend to any Thing I may take Occasion to offer upon the Matter in private.

The whole of this Transaction sufficiently evinces how necessary it is to give Power and Activity to the Government of this Province; the Canadians are tractable and submissive, but if Matters were to remain here much longer in the loose Way they are in at present, there is too much Reason to apprehend, that it might be attended with bad Effects: A Confirmation of their Laws of Property, and Rights of Inheritance, after which they most ardently sigh, would be most satisfactory to them all, and prove a very great Means of attaching the Canadians effectually to His Majesty's Royal Person and Government–

I have the Honor to be
with the greatest Respect
My Lord!
Your Lordship's
Most Obedient and
Most Humble Servant

H. T. CRAMAHÉ

Earl of Dartmouth
One of His Majesty's Principal
Secretaries of State.

---

[1] Of these the first and last published, prior to this date, have already been given in this volume; see p.179, and p.228. Of the several other papers dealing with the laws and constitution of the Province of Quebec published before this date, some were reproduced in later volumes, especially in "An Account of the Proceedings" &c., others remained in their original form of issue, as the "Draught of an Act of Parliament for settling the Laws of the Province of Quebec," 1772.

[2] See below, p.346.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

PETITION TO LT. GOVERNOR FOR AN ASSEMBLY.[1]

To the Honourable Hector Theophilus Cramahé, Esquire, His Majesty's Lieutenant Governor and Commander in Chief of the Province of Quebec, in Council.

The Petition of the Subscribers his Majesty's Antient Subjects the Freeholders, Merchants, Traders, and other Inhabitants of the said Province.

Humbly Sheweth,

That Whereas his Most Excellent Majesty by his Royal Proclamation bearing date at St. James's the Seventh day of October 1763 (out of his Paternal Care for the Security of the Liberty and propertys of those who then were, or should thereafter become Inhabitants of the four several Governments therein mentioned) Did publish and declare, that he had, in his Letters Patent, under his Great Seal of Great Britain, by which the said Governments were constituted; been graciously pleased to give express power and Direction to his Governors, that so soon as the State and Circumstances of those Governments would admit thereof: They should with the Advice and Consent of the Members of his Councils, Summon and Call General Assemblys within the said Governments, And that he had been graciously pleased to give power to his said Governors with the consent of his said Councils and the Representatives of the People to make, constitute, and Ordain, Laws, Statutes & Ordinances for the publick peace, welfare and good Government of those Provinces and of the People and Inhabitants thereof. And Whereas his most Excellent Majesty in pursuance of his said Royal Proclamation, by his Letters Patent to his Governors has been graciously pleased to give and grant unto them full power and Authority with the Advice and Consent of his said Councils, under the Circumstances aforesaid, to call General Assemblys of the Freeholders and Planters within their respective Governments. And Also Whereas your Petitioners (who have well considered the present state and Condition of this Province) do humbly conceive That a General Assembly of the People would very much Contribute to its peace, Welfare and good Government as well as to the Improvement of its Agriculture and the Extension of its Trade and Navigation; They do therefore most humbly pray your Honor (with the Advice and Consent of His Majesty's Council) to Summon and call a General Assembly of the Freeholders and Planters within Your Government in such Manner as you in your discretion shall judge most proper.

Quebec 29th November 1773.

Alexr Fraser	Jenkin Williams	Richd Murray
Simon Fraser	William Grant	Randle Meredith
Adam Lymburner	John McCord	Robt. Willcocks
Alexr Davison	P. Fargues	J. Melvin
Murdoch Stuart	Chas Grant	R. Hope
Daniel Morison	Malcolm ffraser	Henry Boone
Saml Jacobs	Zach. Macaulay	John W. Swift
John Lees Junr.	John Welles	Charles Hay
Jams Price	John Lees	Charles Le Marchant
Robt. Woolsey	James Tod	Thos McCord
Jacob Rowe	Jas Cuming	Jas Sinclair
John Renaud	Alexr Martin	Pr Mills
Mich Cornud	D. Lynd	John Halsted
Simon Fraser Junr	John Lynd	Lauch Smith
Jas Hanna	Dl Gallwey	James Gordon
Jonas Clark Minot	Dunn Munro	Ra. Gray
N. Bayard	Geo. King.	
John D. Mercier		

I do certify that the foregoing Petition is a true copy of the Original filed in my Office.

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 10,p.26. Given also in "An Account of the Proceedings" &c., p.11.

Quebec 16 December
1773.
Geo. Allsopp. D.C.C.

Endorsed :—Copy of the Quebec Petition presented 4th Decr 1773 In Lieut. Govr Cramahés (No. 11) of 13th December 1773.

The Montreal Petition the same as the preceding—with the following Signatures[1]—Montreal 29th Novemr 1773.

Edward Chinn	Alexr Paterson	Levy Solomons
John Thompson	James McGill	Alexr. Henry
Edwd Antill	James Dyer White	Ezekiel Solomons
R. Huntley	Lawrence Ermatinger	Richd Dobie
Danl Robertson	William Haywood	John Lilly
John Blake	James Finlay	Edwd Wm Gray
John Neagle	Wm McCarty	Thomas McMurray
Richd McNeall	Joseph Torrey	James Morrison
John Burke	Alexr Henry	Geo. Measam
Thomas Walker	Jas Bindon	J. Maurez
John Cape	Alexander Hay	Thomas Walker Junr.
Sam. Holmes	Joseph Howard	John Wharton
Jn Dumoulin	Geo. Singleton	Jacob Vander Heyden.

I do Certify that the foregoing Petition is a true Copy of the Original filed in my Office. Quebec 16 December 1773.

GEO. ALLSOPP D. C. C.

Endorsed :—Copy of the Montreal Petition —presented 4th Decr. 1773.
In Lieut. Govr Cramahé's (No 11.) of 13th December 1773.

LT. GOVERNOR CRAMAHÉ'S REPLY.[2]

Gentlemen

The Subject of your Petition is a Matter of too much Importance, for His Majesty's Council here to advise, or me to determine, upon, at a Time, that, from the best Information, the Affairs of this Province are likely to become an Object of Public Regulation : The Petitions and my Answer shall be transmitted by the first Opportunity to His Majesty's Secretary of State.

(Signed) H. T. CRAMAHÉ

Quebec 11th Decr 1773.

---

[1] In Maseres' "An Account of the Proceedings" &c., no mention is made of there being two petitions, and no distinction is made between the Montreal and Quebec lists of names, which are mingled together in a common list. The date of presentation is given as Dec. 3rd, whereas in Allsopp's certified copy it is given as the 4th.

[2] This reply was framed and authorized by the Governor in Council, Dec. 11th, 1773. See Q 10, p. 38.

PETITION TO THE KING.

To the Kings most excellent Majesty.[1]

The humble Petition of the Subscribers your Majesty's antient Subjects, Freeholders, Merchants and Planters in the Province of Quebec in North America.

Most humbly.
Sheweth.

That Whereas your Majesty by your royal Proclamation bearing Date at St. James's the seventh Day of October One thousand seven Hundred and Sixty Three was most graciously pleased to publish and declare "That out of your Majesty's paternal Care "for the Security of the Liberty and Properties of those who then were or should "thereafter become Inhabitants of the four several Governments therein mentioned (of "which this your Majesty's Province was denominated to be one) Your Majesty had in "the Letters Patent by which the said Governments were constituted given express "power and Direction to your Governors, That so soon as the State and Circumstances "of those Governments would admit of it, they should with the Advice of the Members "of your Majesty's Councils, summon and call General Assemblies within the said "Governments respectively, in such Manner and Form as is used and directed in those "Colonies and Provinces in America which are under Your Majesty's immediate Gov-"ernment. And also that your Majesty had been graciously pleased to give Power to "your said Governors with the Consent of your Majesty's said Councils and the Repre-"sentatives of the People, so to be summoned as aforesaid, to make, constitute, and "ordain Laws, Statutes and Ordinances, for the peace, Welfare, and good Government "of your Majesty's said Colonies, and of the People and Inhabitants thereof, as near "as might be agreeable to the Laws of England, and under such Regulations and "Restrictions as are used in other Colonies."[2] And Whereas it has graciously pleased Your Majesty in the Letters Patent of Commission to your Captain General and Governor in Chief, (and in Case of his Death, or during his Absence, in the Letters Patent of Commission to your Majesty's Lieutenant Governor) of this Province, to give and grant unto him full power and Authority, with the Advice and Consent of your Majesty's Council, so soon as the Situation and Circumstances of this Province would admit of it, and when and as often as Need should require, to summon and call general Assemblies of the Freeholders, and Planters within this Government, in such Manner as he in his Discretion should judge most proper.[3] And Whereas Your Petitioners, whose Properties real and personal in this Province are become very considerable, having well considered its present State and Circumstances, and humbly conceiving them to be such as to admit the summoning and calling a general Assembly of the Freeholders, and Planters Did on the Third Day of December Instant present their humble Petition to the Honourable Hector Theophilus Cramahé Esquire your Majesty's Lieutenant Governor and now Commander in Chief, stating as above and humbly praying that he would be pleased, with the Advice and Consent of your Majesty's Council, to summon and call a general Assembly of the Freeholders and Planters within this Government, in such Manner and as he in his Discretion should judge most proper; And your Majesty's said

[1] The Lt. Governor having, as anticipated, declined to grant the petition for an Assembly, the Committees of Quebec and Montreal prepared their petition to the King, as given here. Canadian Archives, Q 10,p.46. In the letter of Cramahé to Dartmouth, Jan. 19th, 1774, which accompanies this petition, he says that he suspects they have sent a duplicate of it to Maseres. Q 10,p.43. The Committees evidently had some doubts as to their petitions to the King reaching their destination if presented through the official channels only, for, as Cramahé had suspected, they sent copies of these to Maseres, then in London, to be presented through the Colonial Secretary. They had also written to their mercantile associates in London to solicit their assistance in presenting their case before the proper authorities. This correspondence is given in Maseres' "An Account of the Proceedings" &c., p.29.

[2] As may be observed by comparing this passage with the letter of the Proclamation, (See p.120, last paragraph.) this is not the exact wording of the portion quoted, but simply a paraphrase of it.

[3] See the section of the Commission to Governor Murray, authorizing the establishment of an Assembly, p.128.

Lieutenant Governor on the Eleventh Day of December Instant after having taken the said Petition into his Consideration, was pleased to inform your Petitioners, "That the "Subject of thier said Petition, was a Matter of too much Importance for your Majesty's "Council here to advise, or for him your said Lieutenant Governor to determine upon, "at a Time, that, from the best Information, the Affairs of this Province are likely to "become an Object of public Regulation ; but that he would transmit the said Petition "by the first Opportunity to your Majesty's Secretary of State."[1]

Your Petitioners being fully convinced from their Residence in the Province, and their Experience in the Affairs of it, that a general Assembly would very much contribute to encourage and promote Industry, Agriculture and Commerce and (as they hope) to create Harmony and good Understanding between your Majesty's new and old Subjects Most humbly Supplicate your Majesty, to take the Premisses into your royal Consideration ; And to direct your Majesty's Governor, or Commander in Chief to call a General Assembly in such Manner, and of such Constitution and Form as to your Majesty, in your Royal Wisdom, shall seem best adapted to secure its' Peace Welfare and good Government.

And your Petitioners as in Duty bound shall ever Pray &c.[2]

Quebec 31st December 1773

Jenkin Williams	Chas Grant	Malcolm ffraser
John Welles	William Grant	John Lees
Randle Meredith	Zach: Macaulay	Alexr Martin
Alexr Davison	John McCord	Simon Fraser
John Lees Junr	Adam Lymburner	Henry Boone
N. Bayard	John Renaud	Charles Le Marchant
Pr Mills	Alexr. Fraser	John D. Mercier
John Halsted	Jonas Clarke Minot	Jacob Rowe
Ja` Tod	Murdoch Stuart	Jas. Sinclair
Arthur Davidson	Mich. Cornud	George King
John Majer	Robt. Woolsey	Jacob Smith
J. Melvin	D. Gallway	John Lynd
Simon Fraser Junr	Thos McCord	Ja` Hanna
Dunr Munro	John Ross	John White Swift
Wm Lindsay	John Burke	Ra. Grey
Davd Lynd	Francois Smith	Robt. Mcfie
William Laing	Rodk McLeod	Alexr Lawson
Wm Keith	Godfrey King	Frederick Petry
Charles Hay	John Saul	Francis Anderson
Dan. Morison	George Jinkins	Hugh Ritchie
		George Hips

(Original)
Endorsed :—In Lieut. Govr Cramahés (No. 13) of 19th Jany. 1774.

Montreal Petition the same as that of Quebec—with the following signatures—
Montreal 10th January 1774

Danl Robertson	Edmd Wm Gray	Jean Etienne Waden
John Wharton	Richd Huntley	Hugh Farries
Dumas	Alexander Hay	John Sunderland
Samuel Morrison	John Lilly	Samuel Edge
George Singleton	John Porteous	Abm Holmes
Alexr Paterson	John Thomson	Saml Holmes
Chas Paterson	Richd Dobie	Richd Livingston

[1] See above p.346.

[2] In Maseres' "An Account of the Proceedings" &c., pp.20–24, the petition is given as only from Montreal, dated Jan. 10th, though the list of names attached contains both the Quebec and Montreal signatures. Elsewhere, (see p.27) it is stated that there were two petitions.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

Peter Arnoldi	Rich[d] Walker	James Noel
Edm[d] Antill	Geo. Measam	Jn[o] Pullman
G. Christie	Philip Loch	Robt. Cruickshank
Chabrand Delisle Minister	William Weir	John Neagle
Pierre du Calvet J.P.	Edward Chinn	Peter Forbes
J. Grant	John Kay	Allan M[c]Laclain
John Blake	W[m] M[c]Carty	Nicholas Brown
Jam[s] Blake	Thomas M'Murray	John Trotter
Lawrence Ermatinger	Benj[a] Frobisher	Phillip Bruikman
James Dyer White	Joseph Bindon	Edw[d] Cox
James Morrison	James McGill	Roger M[c]Cormick
Jean Bernard	Jn[o]Stenhouse	John Marteilhe
Rich[d] M[c]Neall	Alex[r] Henry	James Stanley Goddard
Joseph Howard	Solomon Mittleberger	Peter Mcfarland
Jacob Vander Heyden	W[m] Murray	Andrew Porteous
Ezekiel Solomon	Alex[r] Henry	J[n] Dumoulin
Levy Solomons	Jam[s] Price	G. Young
Jas. Doig	Will[m] Haywood	Thomas Duggan
Jas. Finlay	Jn[o] Richardson	T. Duggan
John Gregory	John Jones	William Aird
Thomas Walker	Robert Simpson	J. S. Nichol major
Thomas Walker Junr.	James Frazer	Daniel M[c]Kil[l]ip

In Lieut. Gov[r] Cramahé's (No 13) of 19[th] Jan[y] 1774.

MEMORIAL FROM QUEBEC TO LORD DARTMOUTH.

To the Right Honb[le] the Earl of Dartmouth one of his Majesty's principal Secretarys of State.[1]

The Memorial of the Freeholders, Merchants Planters and others his Majesty's antient and loyal Subjects now in the District of Quebec in the Province of Quebec in North America.

Humbly Sheweth.

That after the Capitulation of Canada and the definitive Treaty of Peace by which this Province was ceded to Great Britain his Majesty was graciously pleased by his royal Proclamation of the 7[th] October 1763. to give express power & direction to his Governors of the four several Provinces therein mentioned, (whereof this Province is one) with the advice and Consent of the Members of his Councils, to summon and call general Assembly's, for making constituting and ordaining Laws Statutes and Ordinances for the public peace, Wellfare and good Government thereof as near as might be agreeable to the Laws of England And also was graciously pleased to declare and promise, That in the mean time and untill such Assemblys could be called all Persons inhabiting in or resorting to the said Colonies should have the enjoyment and benefit of the Laws of England.[2]

That your Memorialists thus encouraged, having settled themselves, purchased Lands, planted and improved them, and engaged deeply in Commerce in this Province, and humbly conceiving it at this Time seasonable & expedient to supplicate his Majesty

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 10,p.56. This memorial is not given in Maseres' "An Account of the Proceedings" &c. The briefer one from Montreal which follows this is given however. Nevertheless these memorials were evidently presented through Maseres, since they are not endorsed, as are the petitions to the King, as received through Cramahé. Moreover, in his letter to Dartmouth of Feb. 3rd., 1774 Cramahé indicates that they were not forwarded through him, since they were not communicated to him. See Q 10,p.53.

[2] See p.120, last paragraph.

to accomplish his most gracious Promise, Have prepared their most humble Petition to his Majesty (which they take the liberty to transmitt herewith to Your Lordship) praying that he would be graciously pleased to order his Governor with the Advice and Consent of his Majesty's Council to call a general Assembly of the People in such manner and of such Constitution and form as his Majesty in his royal Wisdom shall think proper to direct.

Your Memorialists most humbly hope that his Majesty out of his royal and paternal Care for the Wellfare and happiness of all his loving & obedient Subjects will be graciously pleased to relieve them from the apprehensions they are under That their Property's may be endangered. And that they and their Posterity may lose the fruits of their labours by residing in a Country without any fixed or stable form of Government exposed to Ordinances which may be neither consonant with nor agreeable to the Laws of England, a Situation we presume equally inconvenient to the new as to us his Majesty's antient and loyal Subjects.

Your Lordships Memorialists are firmly but humbly of opinion that a power of Legislation vested in a Governor Council and Assembly of the People is the only permanent constitutional Mode of Government that should be established in this Province and from their own knowledge and Experience of its State since the Conquest, they are convinced that the sooner an Assembly is called, to act in conjunction with his Majesty's Governor and Council, the sooner, the Peace and good Government thereof will be settled on a firm and solid basis. No temporary Mode your Memorialists apprehend can so effectually attach and reconcile the new Subjects to His Majesty's august House and the British Constitution or be so grateful to his Majesty's antient subjects. Your Memorialists conscious of their own inability will not presume to point out how this Assembly should be composed and constituted. That is a matter in their opinion fitting only for the Wisdom and consideration of his Majesty and his learned Councils. But as it may be advanced by some Persons (who either are not so well acquainted with the present State of this Province as your Memorialists, or whose Interest in the welfare of it, is of a more transient nature) that it is not yet ripe for an Assembly, That the Kings old Subjects are but few in number, and that they possess but little Property in proportion to the new Subjects who are the Body of the People but of the Roman Catholick Communion[1]. Your Memorialists who have well weighed and seriously considered these objections take the Liberty to assure your Lordship that in their humble opinion the Province is at this Time perfectly mature for the Reception of that Establishment, And that an Assembly to act in Conjunction with his Majesty's Governor and Council would in time give much more Satisfaction to the People, would point out more evidently the true Interest of the Colony, its Powers and Resources and be better able, than a Governor and Council, to make Laws Ordinances and Statutes suitable to their own Emergencies. Your Memorialists have the honour to assure your Lordship, That the Number and real Property of his Majesty's antient Subjects are not so triffling as may have been represented, for several of them possess the largest and best cultivated Seigniorys in the Province (The Lands of the religious Society's excepted) and most of them are proprietors of freehold Estates.[2] Their Personal Estates by far exceed those of the new Subjects. The Trade and Commerce of the Country ever since the Conquest and at this Time being principally carried on by his Majesty's old Subjects.[3]

The Settlement of the legislation of the Colony is not the only object your Memorialists have to request your Lordships Attention to. They beg leave to lay before Your Lordship the deplorable State it is in for want of Protestant Seminarys and Protestant Schools for the Education and Instruction of Youth, It is with regret that they see the rising Generation of Children born of Protestant Parents utterly neglected and daily

---

[1] See p.347.

[2] A partial list of the British owners of lands, including seigniories, in the Province of Quebec, in 1773, is given in the Dartmouth Papers; See Canadian Archives, M 384, p.233.

[3] Chief Justice Hey, in a letter to the Lord Chancellor given below, says on this point, referring to the English merchants, "with whom almost the whole trade of the country lyes, & which without them was & without them will continue except in a very few articles & those to no extent, a country of no trade at all." See Q 12, p.208.

exposed to the known assiduity of the Roman Catholic Clergy of different Orders who are very numerous in this Province and who from their own immense funds have lately established Seminarys alarming in their foundation (all Protestant Teachers of every Science being excluded therefrom, The Children of British Parents must therefore go without Instruction or attend these, For tho' his Majesty's antient Subjects are willing to contribute to the utmost of their Power to encourage Men of Learning and ability to come to reside among them, Yet that is insufficient without the aid and assistance of Government.

Your Memorialists have also the Honour to represent to Your Lordship, That the Trade Cultivation and Prosperity of the Colony have been much interrupted by the sequestration of the upper Indian trading Posts, Lake Champlain and the Coast of Labradore from this Government, by which not only the natural resources of the Province have been greatly restrained but many of the Inhabitants as well old as new Subjects have thereby been deprived of their personal Property and even of their real Estates which the latter held and enjoyed for many Years before the Conquest and which the former purchased on the faith of the Capitulation and Treaty of Peace. And Your Memorialists will venture to assure Your Lordship That if the Province is not restored to its antient Limits and the parts which have been dismembered from it reunited to that Government to which nature points they should belong, and all be put under some salutary and well judged Regulations. The Morals of the Indians will be debauched, and the Fur-Trade as well as the Winter Seal Fishery for ever lost not only to this Province but to Great Britain, as neither can be carried on to advantage but by the Inhabitants of Canada.

Your Memorialists might add much more in support of the Subject matter of this Memorial as well as on many other Matters very interesting to the Province, but as your Memorialists will not incroach on your Lordships Time and Patience they conclude by humbly and ardently praying your Lordship to be pleased to lay their most humble Petition herewith transmitted before his Majesty and humbly intreating Your Lordships Intercession and good Offices in that behalf as well as in behalf of the other important Objects pointed out to your Lordship in this their Memorial, And reposing themselves entirely on your Lordships known honour, Understanding and Uprightness.

They as in Duty bound will ever Pray &c—
Quebec 31st Decemr 1773.

A Committee named at a Meeting of his Majesty's antient Subjects residing in the District of Quebec.

Jenkin Williams
John Welles
John Lees
John McCord
Chas Grant
Malcolm ffraser
Zach.macaulay

(Original)
Endorsed:—Memorial of the Kings' Ancient Subjects in the District of Quebec to His Majesty. R/ 1st June 1774.

MEMORIAL FROM MONTREAL TO LORD DARTMOUTH.

To The Right Honorable The Earl of Dartmouth one of His Majesty's Principal Secretaries of State.[1]

The Memorial of the Freeholders, Merchants, Planters and Others, His Majesty's Antient and Loyal Subjects now in the Province of Quebec,

Sheweth,

That your Lordships Memorialists encouraged by the Capitulation of Canada, confirm'd by the definitive Treaty of Peace and His Majestys Royal Proclamation of 7th of

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 10, p.63. This, it will be observed, is simply a summary of the preceding petition from Quebec.

October 1763. did purchase Lands, Plant, Settle, and carry on Trade and Commerce in this Province, to a very considerable Amount, and to the manifest Advantage of Great Britain—in confident Expectation of the early Accomplishment of His Majesty's said Proclamation, giving express Power and Direction, to his Governour, with the Advice and Consent of his Council, to summon and call General Assemblies, to make, constitute and ordain, Laws, Statutes and Ordinances, for the Publick Peace, Welfare, and good Government of the said Province, as near as might be agreable to the Laws of England—For which Reasons Your Memorialists have drawn up and transmitted herewith Their most humble Petition to The King, praying his Majesty will, out of his Royal and Paternal Care, of all his Dutifull and Loyal Subjects, in this Province, be graciously pleased to relieve them from the Apprehensions They are under of their Property being endangered, and loosing the Fruits of their Labour; exposed to Ordinances of a Governor and Council, repugnant to the Laws of England, which take Place before His Majesty's Pleasure is known, and are not only contrary to His Majesty's Commission and private Instructions to his said Governour, but we presume equally Grievous to His Majesty's New and Antient Subjects.

Your Lordships Memorialists further see with Regret, the great Danger, the Children born of Protestant Parents are in, of being utterly neglected for want of a sufficient Number of Protestant Pastors, and thereby exposed to the usual and known Assiduity of the Roman Catholick Clergy, of different Orders, who are very Numerous in this Country, and who from their own immense Funds, have lately established a Seminary for the Education of Youth, in this Province, which is the more alarming as it excludes all Protestant Teachers of any Science whatever.

Wherefore Your Lordship's Memorialists humbly pray that you will be pleased to present, their said Petition to His Majesty—And also pray Your Lordship's Intercession and good Offices in that behalf.

And Your Lordships Memorialists as in Duty bound shall ever Pray

Montreal January 15th 1774

A Committee appointed
at a General Meeting
of the Inhabitants
of Montreal.

Edwd Wm Gray
R. Huntley
Lawrence Ermatinger
Will Haywood
James M'Gill
Jas. Finlay
Edward Chinn

(Original)

Endorsed:—Memorial of the Kings Ancient Subjects in the District of Montreal to the Earl of Dartmouth. R/ 1st June 1774.

DARTMOUTH TO CRAMAHÉ.[1]

WHITEHALL May 4th 1774.

Lieut.Governor Cramahé

SIR,

I have received your Letters No. 13 & 14[2] & have laid them before the King, together with the two Petitions transmitted therewith.

The Manner in which the Petitioners have expressed their Wishes is decent & respectful, but I am fully convinced from your Account of the Steps taken to procure these Petitions that it was become highly necessary that the Arrangements for the Government of Quebec should be no longer delayed: And I have the Satisfaction to acquaint you that I did on Monday last present to the House of Lords a Bill for the Regulation

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 10,p.55.

[2] Letter No. 13 is that of Cramahé to Dartmouth, of Jan. 19th, 1774, referred to in note 1,p.347, enclosing the petitions to the King. No. 14 is that of Feb. 3rd, 1774, referred to in note 1,p.349.

of that Government,[1] which is calculated to lay the Foundation for those Establishments that I hope will give full Satisfaction to all His Majesty's Subjects & remove those difficulties with which the Administration of the Government in that Province has been so greatly embarrassed.

I am &c

DARTMOUTH.

CRAMAHÉ TO DARTMOUTH.[2]

(N° 17.) QUEBEC 15th July 1774.

Duplicate. MY LORD!

Your Lordship will herewith receive the Minutes of His Majesty's Council of this Province to the End of June last.

I am Honoured with Your Lordship's Circular Dispatch of 2d March,[3] and one of the 6th April[4] Numbered 11; The Event, which Your Lordship was pleased to notify in the former, affords great Satisfaction to all His Majesty's Loyal Subjects in this Province; I am extremely Happy in receiving my Royal Master's Approbation of my answer to the Petitioners for an Assembly.

His Majesty's old subjects in this Province, tho' collected from all Parts of His extensive Dominions, have in General, at least such as intend remaining in the Country, adopted American Ideas in regard to Taxation, and a Report, transmitted from one of their Correspondents in Britain, that a Duty upon Spirits was intended to be raised here by Authority of Parliament, was a principal Cause of setting them upon petitioning for an Assembly, and endeavouring to engage their Fellow Subjects to join therein.

Some of the Committee, with whom I conversed this Spring upon the Subject, acknowledge the Irregularity of their Assembling without the Consent, or Approbation of the King's Governor, that it was an ill example shewen to their Fellow Subjects, whom it was their Interest, if it were only upon Account of their great Superiority in Point of Numbers, to see continue in those Habits of Respect and Submission to which they had been accustomed, and, upon my stating these and some other Reasons in the strongest Manner I could, promised not to engage again in such a Business; From the Temper they seem to be in at present, and the tractable Disposition of the Canadians, I am Hopefull, they will wait with Patience, untill an Opportunity offers for perfecting those Arrangements, they have been made to expect, and which in certain Cases are much wanted, and therefore much to be desired.[5]

* * * * * *

I have the Honor to be with the greatest Respect
My Lord Your Lordship's
Most Obedient And
Most Humble Servant

H. T. CRAMAHÉ

Earl of Dartmouth
One of His Majesty's
Principal Secretaries of State.

---

[1] The Quebec Bill was introduced in the House of Lords by Lord Dartmouth, May 2nd, 1774.

[2] Canadian Archives, Q 10,pp.79-81.

[3] Announcing the birth, on Feb. 24th, of Prince Adolphus Frederick, afterwards Duke of Cambridge.

[4] See Dartmouth to Cramahé, Q 10,p.42, expressing approval of his reply to the petitioners for a House of Assembly.

[5] The remainder of the despatch refers only to Indian affairs and hence is omitted.

PETITION OF FRENCH SUBJECTS.

A Petition of divers of the Roman-Catholick Inhabitants of the Province of Quebeck to the King's Majesty, signed, and transmitted to the Earl of Dartmouth, his Majesty's Secretary of State for America, about the Month of December, 1773, and presented to his Majesty about the Month of February, 1774.[1]

Au Roy.

'SIRE, Vos très-soûmis et très-fidéles nouveaux sujets de la province de Canada 'prennent la liberté de se prosterner au pied du throne, pour y porter les sentiments 'de respect, d'amour, et de soûmission dont leurs cœurs sont remplis envers vôtre 'auguste personne, et pour lui rendre de très-humbles actions de grace de ses soins 'paternels.

'Nôtre reconnoissance nous force d'avouer que le spectacle effrayant d'avoir été 'conquis par les armes victorieuses de vôtre Majesté n'a pas longtems excité nos regrets 'et nos larmes. Ils se sont dissipés à mesure que nous avons appris combien il est 'doux de vivre sous les constitutions sages de l'empire Britannique. En effét, loin de 'ressentir au moment de la conquéte les tristes effêts de la géne et de la captivité, le 'sage et vertueux Général qui nous a conquis, digne image du Souverain glorieux qui 'lui confia le commandement de ses armées, nous laissa en possession de nos loix et de 'nos coûtumes. Le libre exercice de nôtre religion nous fût conservé, et confirmé par 'le traité de paix : et nos anciens citoyens furent établis les juges de nos causes civiles.[2] 'Nous n'oublirons jamais cet excès de bonté : ces traits généreux d'un si doux vain-'queur seront conservés précieusement dans nos fastes : et nous les transmettrons d'âge 'en âge à nos derniers neveux.—Tels sont, Sire, les doux liens qui dans le principe nous 'ont si fortement attachés à vôtre majesté : liens indissolubles, et qui se resserreront 'de plus en plus.

'Dans l'année 1764, votre Majesté daigna faire cesser le gouvernement militaire 'dans cette colonie, pour y introduire le governement civil. Et dès l'époque de ce chan-'gement nous commençames a nous appercevoir des inconvenients qui résultoient des 'loix Britanniques, qui nous étoient jusqu'alors inconnues. Nos anciens citoyens, qui 'avoient réglé sans frais nos difficultés, furent remerciez : cette milice qui se faisoit une 'gloire de porter ce beau nom sous vôtre empire, fût supprimée. On nous accorda à la 'vérité le droit d'être jurés : mais, en méme tems, on nous fit éprouver qu'il y avoit des 'obstacles pour nous à la possession des emplois. On parla d'introduire les loix d'An-'gleterre,[3] infiniment sages et utiles pour la mére-patrie, mais qui ne pourroient s'allier 'avec nos coûtumes sans renverser nos fortunes et détruire entiérement nos possessions.— 'Tels ont été depuis ce tems, et tels sont encore, nos justes sujets de crainte : tempérés 'néanmoins par la douçeur du gouvernement de vôtre Majesté.

'Daignez, illustre et généreux Monarque, dissiper ces craintes en nous accordant 'nos anciennes loix, priviléges, et coûtumes, avec les limites du Canada telles qu'elles 'étoient cy-devant. Daignez repandre également vos bontés sur touts vos sujets sans 'distinction. Conservez le titre glorieux de Souverain d'un peuple libre. Eh ! ne 'seroit-ce pas y donner atteinte, si plus de cent milles nouveaux sujets, soûmis à vôtre 'empire, étoient exclus de vôtre service et privés des avantages inestimables dont joüis-'sent vos anciens sujets ?—Puisse le ciel, sensible à nos priéres et nos vœux, faire joüir 'vôtre Majesté d'un regne aussi glorieux que durable ! Puisse cette auguste famille

[1] This petition, which does not appear among the State Papers, together with the translation of it and the memorial which follows, are taken from Maseres' "An Account of the Proceedings" &c. pp.112-131. Concerning this Maseres says, "It is easy to see that the foregoing petition of the aforesaid French inhabitants of Canada has been made the foundation of the act of parliament above-recited." (The Quebec Act) p.131.

[2] See, however, the proclamations of Amherst and Murray, pp.31 & 33.

[3] For the basis of this change and the circumstances attending it, see Ordinance of Sept. 17th, 1764 and the notes thereon ; p.149.

'd'Hanovre, à laquelle nous avons prêté les sermens de fidélité les plus solemnels, con-
'tinuer à regner sur nous à jamais !

'Nous finissons en suppliant vôtre Majesté de nous accorder, en commun avec ses
'autres sujets, les droits et priviléges de Citoyens Anglois. Alors nos craintes seront
'dissipées : nous filerons des jours sérains et tranquilles ; et nous serons toujours prêts
'à les sacrifier pour la gloire de nôtre prince et le bien de nôtre patrie.'

'Nous sommes, avec la submission la plus profonde,
'De votre Majesté,
'Les très-obéissant, très-zélés, et
'très-fidéles sujets,

'Fr. Simonnet,
'Landriéve,
'De Rouville,
'De Rouville, fils,
'Longueuil,
Hertel Beau bassin,
'St. Disier,
'John Vienne,
'La Perier,
'Le Palliau,
'J. Daillebout de Cuisy,
'Gordien de Cuisy, fils,
'La Corne, fils,
'Picotté de Belestre,
'St. Ours,
'St. Ours, fils,
'Chevalier de St. Ours, l'eschaillon,
'Carilly,
'La Corne,
'Le Moine,
'Quinson de St. Ours,
'Guy,
'Pouvret,
'Contre cœur,
'St. George Du Prè,
'Des Riviéres,
'Louvigny de Montigny,
'Montigny, fils,
'Sanguinet,
'L. Porlier,
'Jean Crittal,
'J. G. Hubert,
'Pierre Panet, fils,

'Fr. Cariau,
'Pierre Foretier,
'Landriaux,
'L. Defoui,
'J. G. Pillet,
'La Combe,
'Fr. La Combe,
'Ch. Sanguinet,
'Jobert,
'J. Sanguinet,
'M. Blondeau,
'S. Chaboille,
'Eauge,
'J. G. Bourassa,
'J. La Croix,
'P. Panet,
'Giasson,
'J. B. Blondeau,
'Vallés,
'Le Grand,
'Pillet,
'L. Baby,
'P. Pillet,
'Hamelin, fils,
'Laurent Du Charme,
'Foucher,
'Berthelot,
'Lamber St. Omer,
'Méziére,
'De Bonne,
'St. Ange,
'Gamelin.

Translation of the foregoing Petition of divers of the French Inhabitants of the Province of Quebeck to the King's Majesty, which was signed about the Month of December, 1773, and presented to the King about February, 1774.

'SIR,

'Your most obedient and faithful new subjects in the province of Canada take the
'liberty to prostrate themselves at the foot of your throne, in order to lay before you
'the sentiments of respect, affection, and obedience towards your august person, with
'which their hearts overflow, and to return to your majesty their most humble thanks
'for your paternal care of their welfare.

'Our gratitude obliges us to acknowledge, that the frightful appearances of conquest 'by your majesty's victorious arms did not long continue to excite our lamentations and 'tears. They grew every day less and less as we gradually became more acquainted 'with the happiness of living under the wise regulations of the British empire. And 'even in the very moment of the conquest, we were far from feeling the melancholy 'effects of restraint and captivity. For the wise and virtuous general who conquered 'us, being a worthy representative of the glorious sovereign who entrusted him with the 'command of his armies, left us in possession of our laws and customs: the free exercise 'of our religion was preserved to us, and afterwards was confirmed by the treaty of 'peace; and our own former countrymen were appointed judges of our disputes concern- 'ing civil matters. This excess of kindness towards us we shall never forget. These 'generous proofs of the clemency of our benign conqueror will be carefully preserved in 'the annals of our history; and we shall transmit them from generation to generation 'to our remotest posterity. These, Sir, are the pleasing ties by which, in the beginning 'of our subjection to your majesty's government, our hearts were so strongly bound to 'your majesty; ties which can never be dissolved, but which time will only strengthen 'and draw closer.

'In the year 1764, your majesty thought fit to put an end to the military govern- 'ment of this province, and to establish a civil government in its stead. And from the 'instant of this change we began to feel the inconveniencies which resulted from the 'introduction of the laws of England, which till then we had been wholly unacquainted 'with. Our former countrymen, who till that time had been permitted to settle our civil 'disputes without any expence to us, were thanked for their services, and dismissed; and 'the militia of the province, which had till then been proud of bearing that honourable 'name under your majesty's command, was laid aside. It is true indeed we were admitted 'to serve on juries: but at the same time we were given to understand, that there were 'certain obstacles that prevented our holding places under your majesty's government. 'We were also told that the laws of England were to take place in the province, which, 'though we presume them to be wisely suited to the regulation of the mother-country 'for which they were made, could not be blended and applied to our customs without 'totally overturning our fortunes and destroying our possessions. Such have been ever 'since the æra of that change in the government, and such are still at this time, our 'just causes of uneasiness and apprehension: which however we acknowledge to be 'rendered less alarming to us by the mildness with which your majesty's government 'has been administered.

'Vouchsafe, most illustrious and generous sovereign, to dissipate these fears and 'this uneasiness, by restoring to us our ancient laws, privileges, and customs, and to 'extend our province to its former boundaries. Vouchsafe to bestow your favours 'equally upon all your subjects in the province, without any distinction! Preserve the 'glorious title of sovereign of a free people: a title which surely would suffer some 'diminution, if more than an hundred thousand new subjects of your majesty in this 'province, who had submitted to your government, were to be excluded from your 'service, and deprived of the inestimable advantages which are enjoyed by your majesty's 'antient subjects. May heaven, propitious to our wishes and our prayers, bestow upon 'your majesty a long and happy reign! May the august family of Hanover, to which 'we have taken the most solemn oaths of fidelity, continue to reign over us to the end 'of time!

'We conclude by intreating your majesty to grant us, in common with your other 'subjects, the rights and privileges of citizens of England. Then our fears will be 'removed, and we shall pass our lives in tranquillity and happiness, and shall be always 'ready to sacrifice them for the glory of our prince and the good of our country.

'We are, with the most profound submission,
'Your majesty's most obedient, most loyal, and most faithful
'subjects,

'Fr. Simonnet, &c. &c.'

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

A MEMORIAL OF THE FOREGOING FRENCH PETITIONERS IN SUPPORT OF THEIR PETITION.

' Mémoire pour appuyer les demandes des très soûmis et très fidéles nouveaux sujets ' de sa majesté en Canada.

' L'Augmentation d'un si vaste païs, tel qu'il étoit lors du gouvernement François ' dont le nombre des habitants excéde actuellement plus de cent milles âmes, dont les ' dix-neuf vingtiémes sont nouveaux sujets ;– – l'avancement de son agriculture ;– – ' l'encouragement de sa navigation et de son commerce ;– – – – un arrangement à faire ' sur des fondements inébrantables, qui puisse déraciner la confusion qui y regne, faute ' de loix fixes et autorisées ;– – – sont des points présentement en considération qui sont ' dignes de la sagesse du gouvernement.

' La conservation de nos anciennes loix, coûtumes, et priviléges, dans leur entier, ' (et qui ne peuvent être changées ni altérées sans détruire et renverser entiérement nos ' titres et nos fortunes,) est une grace et un acte de justice que nous espérons de la ' bonté de sa majesté.

' Nous demandons avec ardeur la participation aux emplois civils et militaires ' L'idée d'une exclusion nous effraye. Nous avons prêté à sa majesté et à l'auguste ' famille d'Hanovre le serment de fidélité le plus solemnel : et depuis la conquête nous ' nous sommes comportés en fidéles sujets. Enfin nôtre zèle et nôtre attachement nous ' feront toûjours sacrifier nos jours pour la gloire de nôtre souverain et la sûreté de l'état.

' La colonie, telle qu'elle est fixée maintenant par la ligne de quarante cinq degrés, ' est trop resserrée dans ses limites.[1] Cette ligne, qui la borne, passe à environ quinze ' lieües au dessus de Montréal : et cependant c'est de ce seul côté que les terres se ' trouvent fertiles, et que peut s'étendre avec plus d'avantage l'agriculture. Nous sup- ' plions que, comme sous le tems du gouvernement François, on laisse à nôtre colonie ' touts les païs d'enhaut connus sous les noms de Missilimakinac, du Détroit, et autres ' adjacents jusques au fleuve du Mississippi.[2] La ré-union de ces postes seroit d'autant ' plus nécessaire à nôtre païs que, n'y ayant point de justice établie, les voyageurs de ' mauvaise foi, auxquels nous fournissons des marchandises pour faire le commerce avec ' les sauvages, y restent impunément avec nos effêts ; ce qui ruine entiérement cette ' colonie, et fait de ces postes une retraite de brigands capables de soulever les nations ' sauvages.[3]

' Nous désirons aussi qu'il plût à sa majesté re-unir à cette colonie la côte de La- ' brador, (qui en a été aussi soustraite,) telle qu'elle y étoit autrefois. La pesche du loup ' marin (qui est le seule qui se fait sur cette côte,) ne s'exerce que dans le fond de ' l'hyver, et ne dure souvent pas plus d'une quinzaine de jours. La nature de cette ' pesche, qui n'est connuë que des habitants de cette colonie ;– – – son peu de durée ; ' – – – et la rigueur de la saison, qui ne permet point aux navires de rester sur les ' côtes ;– – – combinent à exclurre touts les pescheurs qui viennent de l'Angleterre.

' Nous représentons humblement que cette colonie, par les fléaux et calamités de la ' guerre et les requents incendies que nous avons essuiés, n'est pas encore en état de ' payer ses depenses, et, par conséquent, de former une chambre d'assemblée. Nous ' pensons qu'un conseil plus nombreux qu'il n'a été jusques ici, composé d'anciens et nou- ' veaux sujets, seroit beaucoup plus à propos.

---

[1] See note 2, p. 339.

[2] For the considerations which prevailed in fixing the boundaries of the Province of Quebec in 1764, see the Papers relating to the Establishment of Civil Government ; p.105 & pp.110–111.

[3] Both the French and British elements in Quebec favoured an extension of the boundaries of the Province as a means of placing in their hands a monopoly of the trade with the western Indians. The problem of the regulation of the Indian trade was the occasion of a great many despatches and reports with the most varied proposals. One of the most comprehensive presentations of the situation, as it affected all the northern colonies interested in the western trade and settlement, was furnished in a communication from Lord Shelburne to the Lords of Trade, dated Oct. 5th, 1767, including the views of Sir Jef. Amherst and Gen. Gage, together with all other papers available which might throw light on the subject. See Calendar of the Home Office Papers, 1766–69, No. 568.

'Nous avons lieu d'esperer des soins paternels de sa majesté, que les pouvoirs de ce conseil seront par elle limitées, et qu'ils s'approcheront le plus qu'il sera possible, à la douceur et à la modération qui font la base du gouvernement Britannique.

'Nous espérons d'autant mieux cette grace que nous possédons plus de dix dou ziémes des seigneuries et près que toutes les terres en rotures.

'Fr. Simonnet, &c., &c.'[1]

Translation of the foregoing Memorial in Support of the Requests made by his Majesty's most obedient and most faithful new Subjects in Canada, in their Petition abovementioned.

'The improvement of so vast a country as Canada is, if considered as having the 'same boundaries as it had in the time of the French government; a country in which 'there are at present more than an hundred thousand inhabitants, of whom more than nine 'teen in twenty are new subjects of the king:- - - - the increase of agriculture in this 'country; - - - the encouragement of its trade and navigation;- - a settlement of 'the laws by which its inhabitants are to be governed, built upon solid and immove- 'able foundations, so as to remove and cut up by the roots the confusion which at present 'overspreads the province in consequence of the want of clear and known laws established 'by an incontestable authority:- - - are points which are now proposed to the consider- 'ation of the British government, and are worthy objects of its attention and wisdom.

'The continuance of our ancient laws, customs, and privileges, in their whole extent, '(because it is impossible to change or alter them without destroying and totally over- 'throwing our titles to our estates and our fortunes;) is a favour, and even an act of 'justice, which we hope for from the goodness of his majesty.

'We ardently desire to be admitted to a share of the civil and military employments 'under his majesty's government. The thought of being excluded from them is fright- 'ful to us. We have taken the most solemn oath of fidelity to his majesty and the 'august family of Hanover: and ever since the conquest of the country, we have behaved 'like loyal subjects. And our zeal and attachment to our gracious sovereign will make 'us always ready to sacrifice our lives for his glory and the defence of the state.

'The province, as it is now bounded by a line passing through the forty-fifth degree 'of north latitude, is confined within too narrow limits. This line is only fifteen leagues 'distant from Montreal. And yet it is only on this side that the lands of the province 'are fertile, and that agriculture can be cultivated to much advantage. We desire 'therefore that, as under the French government our colony was permitted to extend 'over all the upper countries known under the names of Michilimakinac, Detroit, and 'other adjacent places, as far as the river Mississippi, so it may now be enlarged to the 'same extent. And this re-annexation of these inland posts to this province is the more 'necessary on account of the fur-trade which the people of this province carry on to 'them: because, in the present state of things, as there are no courts of justice whose 'jurisdiction extends to those distant places, those of the factors we send to them with 'our goods to trade with the Indians for their furs who happen to prove dishonest con- 'tinue in them out of the reach of their creditors, and live upon the profits of the goods 'entrusted to their care: which intirely ruins this colony, and turns these posts into 'harbours for rogues and vagabonds, whose wicked and violent conduct is often likely 'to give rise to wars with the Indians.

'We desire also that his majesty would be graciously pleased to re-annex to this 'province the coast of Labrador, which formerly belonged to it, and has been taken 'from it since the peace. The fishery for seals, which is the only fishery carried on 'upon this coast, is carried on only in the middle of winter, and sometimes does not last 'above a fortnight. The nature of this fishery, which none of his majesty's subjects 'but the inhabitants of this province understand; the short time of its continuance; and

[1] There follows the same list of names as that appended to the petition which precedes.

'the extreme severity of the weather, which makes it impossible for ships to continue 'at that time upon the coasts; are circumstances which all conspire to exclude any 'fishermen from Old England from having any share in the conduct of it.

'We further most humbly represent that, by means of the ravages and calamities 'of the late war, and the frequent fires that have happened in our towns, this colony is 'not as yet in a condition to defray the expences of its own civil government, and con- 'sequently not in a condition to admit of a general assembly. We are therefore of 'opinion that a council that should consist of a greater number of members than that 'which has hitherto subsisted in the province, and that should be composed partly of his 'majesty's old subjects, and partly of his new ones, would be a much fitter instrument 'of government for the province in its present state.

'We have reason to hope, from the paternal care which his majesty has hitherto 'shewn for our welfare, that the powers of this council will be restrained by his majesty 'within proper bounds, and that they will be made to approach as near as possible to 'the mildness and moderation which form the basis of the British government.

'We hope the rather that his majesty will indulge us in the above requests, because 'we possess more than ten out of twelve of all the seigniories in the province, and almost 'all the lands of the other tenure, or which are holden by rent-service.

'Fr. Simonnet, &c. &c.'

CASE OF THE BRITISH MERCHANTS TRADING TO QUEBEC.[1]

The Case of the British Merchants trading to Quebeck, and others of his Majesty's natural-born Subjects, who have been induced to venture their Property in the said Province on the Faith of his Majesty's Proclamation, and other Promises solemnly given.

The proclamation of October 1763.

The king's most excellent majesty was graciously pleased, by his royal proclamation[2] of the seventh of October, one thousand seven hundred and sixty-three, passed under the great seal of Great-Britain to invite his loving subjects, as well of his kingdoms of Great-Britain and Ireland, as of his colonies in America, to resort to the said province of Quebeck, and the other provinces then lately ceded to his majesty by the French king, in order to avail themselves, with all convenient speed, of the great benefits and advantages that must accrue therefrom to their commerce, manufactures, and navigation; and as an encouragement to them so to do, to publish and declare, that his said majesty had, in the letters patent under the great seal of Great-Britain, by which the new governments in the said ceded countries had been constituted, given express power and directions to his governours in the said new colonies, *that so soon as the state and circumstances of the said new colonies would admit thereof, they should summon and call general assemblies within the said governments*, in such manner and form as is used and directed in those colonies and provinces in America which were under his majesty's immediate government; and that his majesty had also given powers to the said governours, with the consent of his majesty's councils of the said province, and the representatives of the people in the same, so to be summoned as aforesaid, to make,

[1] According to Maseres, this presentation of the case of the British merchants in London, "was drawn up at the desire of the said merchants, in the month of May last, at the time of passing the late Quebeck bill, and of which printed copies were distributed to several members of both houses of parliament, in order to give weight to a petition against that bill which these merchants at that time presented to the House of Commons in behalf of themselves and their correspondents and friends, the British inhabitants of the province of Quebeck." "An Account of the Proceedings" &c., p.201. The petition here referred to was presented in the House of Commons by Mr. Mackworth on May 31st. See Cavendish's Debates on the Quebec Bill, pp.74-75. The "Case" as here given is taken from Maseres' "An Account of the Proceedings" &c., p.202. Another copy, evidently from the same source, is given in the Dartmouth papers, M 385,p.393. There is no doubt, from the style of the document, that Maseres was employed by the merchants to state their case in due form.

[2] See p.119.

constitute and ordain laws, statutes, and ordinances for the publick peace, welfare, and good government of his majesty's said colonies, and of the people and inhabitants thereof, as near as may be agreeable to the laws of England, and under such regulations and restrictions as are used in other colonies: and was pleased further to declare, *that in the mean time, and until such assemblies could be called as aforesaid, all persons inhabiting in, or resorting to, his majesty's said colonies might confide in his majesty's royal protection for the enjoyment of the benefits of the laws of England*; and that for that purpose his majesty had given power, under the great seal, to the governours of his majesty's said new colonies, to erect and constitute, with the advice of his majesty's councils of the said provinces respectively, courts of judicature and publick justice within the said colonies, for the hearing and determining all causes, as well criminal as civil, according to law and equity, *and as near as may be, agreeably to the laws of England.*

Provincial ordinance of Sept. 17, 1764.

And in pursuance of the said proclamation, and of the commission of captain-general and governour in chief of the said province of Quebeck, granted to major-general Murray,[1] in the following month of November, one thousand seven hundred and sixty-three, and by him received and published in the month of August of the following year, one thousand seven hundred and sixty-four, the said major-general Murray did, with the advice of his majesty's council of the said province, make and publish an ordinance of the said province on the seventeenth day of September, in the same year, one thousand seven hundred and sixty-four, for erecting and constituting courts of judicature[2]; and by the said ordinance did erect two principal courts of judicature, called the Courts of King's Bench, and Common Pleas: and did by the said ordinance give power and authority to the chief justice of the province, before whom the said court of King's Bench was to be held, to hear and determine all criminal and civil causes, agreeably to the laws of England, and the ordinances of the said province; and did likewise, by the said ordinance, direct and command the judges of the said second court, called the Court of Common Pleas, to determine all matters brought before them agreeably to equity, having regard nevertheless to the laws of England, as far as the circumstances and then present situation of things would admit, until such time as proper ordinances for the information of the people could be published by the governour and council of the said province, agreeable to the laws of England.

Provincial ordinance of November, 1764.

And on the sixth day of November, in the same year, one thousand seven hundred and sixty-four, another provincial ordinance was published by the said governour Murray, and his majesty's council of the said province, for the sake of quieting the minds of his majesty's new Canadian subjects, and removing the apprehensions occasioned by the said introduction of the laws of England into the said province,[3] by which it was ordained and declared, that until the tenth day of August then next ensuing, that is, in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and sixty-five, the tenures of the lands, in respect of such grants as were prior to the cession of the said province, by the definitive treaty of peace signed at Paris, on the tenth day of February, one thousand seven hundred and sixty-three, and the rights of inheritance, as practised before that period, in such lands or effects of any nature whatsoever, according to the custom of the said country, should remain to all intents and purposes the same, unless they should be altered by some declared and positive law.

[1] See p.126.
[2] See p.149.
[3] See p.166.

Conclusion drawn from the said proclamation and ordinances by the king's ancient & natural-born subjects.

And the said two ordinances have been transmitted to his majesty, and never disallowed by him, and are therefore generally understood by his majesty's British subjects in the said province, to have received the sanction of his majesty's royal approbation ; and in consequence of the said two ordinances, together with the proclamation aforesaid of the seventh of October, one thousand seven hundred and sixty-three, and the two commissions of governour in chief of the said province, granted successively to major-general Murray and major-general Carleton, which seem in every part of them to pre-suppose that the laws of England were in force in the said province of Quebeck, being full of allusions and references to those laws on a variety of different subjects, and do not contain any intimation of a saving of any part of the laws and customs that prevailed in the said province in the time of the French government, we the British merchants trading to Quebeck, and all the ancient British subjects residing in the said province have been made to understand and believe, that the laws of England have been introduced into the said province, and that they have had the sanction of his majesty's royal word, that they should continue to be observed in the said province.

The petitioners are alarmed at the design of revoking the king's proclamation, and commission to his governour, &c.

We cannot therefore but express our surprise and concern at hearing that a bill is now brought into parliament, by which it is intended, that the said royal proclamation of October, one thousand seven hundred and sixty-three, and the commission under the authority whereof the government of the said province is at present administered, and all the ordinances of the said province, relative to the civil government and administration of justice in the same, and all commissions to judges and other officers of the same, should be revoked, annulled, and made void.

Credit given by the petitioners to persons residing in Canada upon the faith of the said proclamation, &c.

We humbly beg leave to represent, that many of us have, through a confidence in the said royal proclamation, and other instruments proceeding from, and allowed by, his majesty's royal authority, ventured to send considerable quantities of merchandize into the said province, and to give large credits to divers persons residing in the same, both of his majesty's new Canadian subjects, and of his antient British subjects, who have, through a like confidence in the said proclamation, resorted to, and settled themselves in, the said province. And that we have employed our property and credit in this manner, in a firm belief, that we should have the remedies allowed us by the laws of England for the security and recovery of it ; and that if we had supposed the French laws, which prevailed in the said province under the French government, to be still in force there, or to be intended to be revived in the same, we would not have had any commercial connections with the inhabitants of the said province, either French or English. And therefore we beg leave to represent, that we think ourselves intitled, upon the mere grounds of justice, (without desiring any favour to be shewn us on the account of our being his majesty's antient, and faithful, and protestant subjects, that are attached to his royal person and government by every tie of religion, interest, and habitual duty and affection) to insist that, if it be resolved to persist in this new measure of reviving all the former laws of Canada concerning property and civil rights, and abolishing the laws of England that have prevailed there in their stead since the establishment of the civil government in one thousand seven hundred and sixty-four, the execution thereof may at least be postponed until we shall have had sufficient time to withdraw our effects from the said province, and obtain payment of the debts which are owing to us in the same, by the remedies and methods of trial allowed and appointed by the laws of England in that behalf ; through a reliance on which remedies and methods of trial we were induced to venture our said effects there, and permit those debts to be contracted. And this time, we humbly represent, cannot well be less than three years.

They therefore desire that the intended revival of the French laws may at least be postponed for some time.

Vindication of the king's former conduct in introducing the laws of England into Canada.

We further beg leave to represent, that we apprehend his majesty's former conduct in introducing the laws of England into the said province by his proclamation and other instruments aforesaid, to have been in no wise unusual, or severe, or particularly harsh, with respect to his new Canadian subjects, nor to have been unexpected by them, but to have been the natural and known consequence of the conquest and cession of the country to his majesty by the late peace, according to the policy of the crown of Great-Britain on the occasion of similar conquests in former times. And we particularly beg leave to observe, that the whole law of England has been introduced into the kingdom of Ireland, in consequence of the conquest of it by the arms of England, without any the least mixture of the antient Irish laws, even upon the subjects of tenures and descents of land : and no inconvenience has been found to follow from it ; but, on the contrary, the similitude of laws is at this day a strong ground of union and mutual affection between the inhabitants of the two countries. And the like has been done with respect to the principality of Wales ; in which the English law is the only law that has been allowed for more than two hundred years past : and the like good effects have followed from it. And in the last century, upon the conquest of the province of New-York, then called the New Netherlands, from the Dutch, the same policy was observed, and the Dutch laws were totally abolished, and the English laws introduced in their stead, which have prevailed there ever since. And yet, at that time, the Dutch settlers in that province were very numerous, and from them much the greater part of the present inhabitants are descended. And, in conformity to these examples, we did conceive his most gracious majesty to have intended to introduce the laws of England, by his proclamation aforesaid, into the four new governments of Granada, East Florida, West Florida, and Quebeck, instead of the French and Spanish laws, which had prevailed therein under the former governments. And we conceive this conduct of his most gracious majesty, to have been no way derogatory to the articles of capitulation, granted to his Canadian subjects by general Amherst, upon the surrender of the whole country to his majesty's arms in September, one thousand seven hundred and sixty[1] ; because, when the French general expressly demanded, in one of the articles of capitulation, "That the French and Canadians should continue to be governed according to the custom of Paris, and the laws and usages established for that country, and that they should not be subject to any other imposts than those that were established under the French dominion ;" the said general Amherst, in his answer to the said demand, declares, "*That they become the king's subjects ;*"[2] thereby avoiding to tie up and preclude his late majesty, and his royal successors, from making such changes in the laws and taxes of the said province, as to his royal wisdom should seem meet.

The same thing was done in Ireland ;

And in Wales;

And in New-York.

A power of doing so in Canada was expressly reserved to the king by the capitulation.

The parts of the English law which the petitioners most particularly desire to be continued in the province.

We further beg leave to represent, that we are most especially anxious for the preservation of those parts of the English law which relate to matters of navigation, commerce, and personal contracts, and the method of determining disputes upon those subjects by the trial by jury, and likewise for those parts of it which relate to actions for the reparation of injuries received, such as actions of false imprisonment, and of slander, and of assault, and whatever relates to the liberty of the person, and most of all for the writ of habeas corpus, in cases of imprisonment ; which we take to be, in the strongest and most proper sense of the words, *one of the benefits of the laws of England*, of which his majesty has promised us the enjoyment by his proclamation above-mentioned, and which we apprehend to be a part of the English system of jurisprudence, to which our new Canadian fellow-subjects will not object.

[1] See Capitulation of Montreal, p.8.
[2] Capitulation of Montreal, articles 41 & 42 ; see pp.17-18 & 27.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

The prosperous condition of the province since the introduction of the English law.

And we beg leave to represent, that the province of Quebeck has thriven exceedingly, both in agriculture and trade, since the establishment of the civil government of the province, and the introduction of the English laws into the same; having exported last year about three hundred and fifty thousand bushels of corn; whereas, in the time of the French government, they exported none at all, and produced hardly enough for their own subsistence.

The greater part of the trade of the province is carried on by the British inhabitants of it.

And we further beg leave to represent, that much the greater part of this trade is carried on by his majesty's old British subjects in the said province; by which they may justly claim to themselves the merit of having been the principal promoters of the late great improvement of the province.

The petitioners do not object to the revival, or continuance, of the French laws relating to landed property.

And we further beg leave to represent, that we by no means object to a revival or continuance of the former French laws concerning the tenures of land, and the methods of alienating and conveying land, nor even concerning the inheritance of land belonging to Canadians born, or to be born, of marriages already contracted; nor concerning dower, or the other civil rights of either men or women resulting from the matrimonial contract, so far as they relate to marriages already contracted. And we conceive that the revival of the French laws in these particulars, with full powers given to the Canadians of future times to continue them in their respective families at their pleasure by marriage-agreements, last wills, or deeds in their life-time, would be sufficient to give full satisfaction to the bulk of his majesty's new Canadian subjects, and make them acquiesce very chearfully in the general establishment of the laws of England, in conformity to his majesty's proclamation above-mentioned, upon all other matters.

Many of the British inhabitants of the province are possessed of considerable quantities of landed property in it.

And we further beg leave to represent, that several of his majesty's Old British subjects are possessed of a considerable quantity of landed property in the said province, and that others of them are daily becoming so: and hereupon we will venture to affirm, that sixteen of the seigniories of that province, and some of them the most valuable ones in the country, are in the hands of the said Old British subjects.[1]

Concerning an assembly of the freeholders of the province.

And we further beg leave to represent, that, in consequence of his majesty's most gracious promise contained in his proclamation aforesaid, that, as soon as the situation and circumstances of the said province would permit, an assembly of freeholders and planters of the same should be called by his majesty's governour thereof, which, in conjunction with the said governour, and his majesty's council of the said province, should have power to make laws and ordinances for the welfare and good government of the said province, we have constantly entertained hopes that an assembly of the freeholders of the same would soon be established, and that we should enjoy the benefits resulting from that free and equitable method of government in common with the inhabitants of the adjoining provinces of North-America.

The petitioners are alarmed at the clause for establishing a legislative council in the province.

And therefore we beg leave to represent, that we have been very greatly alarmed by that part of the bill now before parliament, which seems to cancel the said most gracious promise of our sovereign, and to deprive us of all hopes of obtaining the establishment of a general assembly of the freeholders of the said province, and to establish in the stead thereof a very different mode of government in the said province, by a legislative council, consisting of persons appointed by, and removeable at the pleasure of, the crown; more especially as the said new mode of government, (which we presume nothing but some urgent and very peculiar circumstances of necessity can be thought a sufficient reason for adopting) is not limited in the said bill to continue for only a certain small number of years, after which they might hope to have an assembly in the said province, agreeably

[1] See "List of British proprietors of Lands in the Province of Quebec, 1773." Dartmouth Papers, M 384, p. 233. Twenty nine of these are designated as holding seigniories.

to the said royal promise, but is established in very general terms, that remove that agreeable prospect out of their sight.

The want of a sufficient number of protestant landholders in the province to form an assembly has been hitherto alledged as the reason of the omission to call one.

We further beg leave to represent, that we have hitherto been made to understand, that the reason of the omission of his majesty's governours of the said province to call a general assembly of the freeholders of the same, from the first establishment of the civil government thereof, in the year one thousand seven hundred and sixty-four, to the present time, according to the powers and directions given them by his majesty in that behalf, in their commissions of captain-general and governour in chief of the said province, has been the difficulty of finding a sufficient number of subjects of his majesty in the said province properly qualified, in all respects, to be members of such assembly, according to the directions of the said commissions, which required, that all persons who should become members either of the said assembly of the freeholders of the said province, or of his majesty's council of the same, should take the oath of abjuration of the pope's power, and subscribe the declaration against transubstantiation, as well as take the oath of allegiance and the oath of abjuration of the pretender's right to the crown of these realms, before they were admitted to sit and vote in such assembly and council.[1] And this objection, we beg leave to represent, is now thought, by persons well acquainted with the said province, to be at an end, there being now a sufficient number of freeholders in the said province to constitute a house of assembly, willing and ready to take the said oaths and declaration; in proof of which we beg leave to inform this honourable house, that a petition has been lately presented to his majesty from the British and protestant inhabitants of the said province, signed by a great number of persons of that description, requesting his majesty to summon and call such a general assembly of the freeholders of the said province, and assuring him that there are a sufficient number of persons in the said province qualified according to the direction of his majesty's commission for that purpose, and humbly representing to his majesty, that the situation and circumstances of the said province are at present such, as not only render the said measure of establishing a general assembly practicable, but likewise make it to be highly expedient for the regulation and improvement of the said province.[2]

That reason is now at an end, there being a sufficient number of protestant freeholders for that purpose.

And we beg leave further to represent, that if it be thought inexpedient on the one hand to constitute a house of assembly, consisting of protestants only, agreeably to the directions of his majesty's commissions before-mentioned, on account of the great superiority of the numbers of the Roman-Catholicks in the said province, who would thereby be excluded from sitting in such assembly; and, on the other hand, it be thought dangerous to summon a general assembly into which the Roman-Catholicks should be admitted indiscriminately with the protestants; and, on account of this twofold difficulty, it be judged necessary to have recourse to the new method of government above-mentioned, by investing a council of persons nominated, and removeable at, the pleasure of the crown, with a certain degree of legislative authority; we humbly hope that the same reasons which make it be judged dangerous to admit the Roman-Catholick inhabitants of the said province into a share of the legislative authority by means of an open assembly of the same, will be thought sufficient to exclude them from obtaining a share of the same authority by an admission into this new legislative council; which, being a single body invested with the power of making laws for the province, will be of more weight and consequence in the same, than an assembly of the freeholders would be, if the plan of government promised by his majesty's proclamation and commissions above-mentioned, by a

Objection to the admission of Roman-Catholicks into the legislative council.

[1] See conditions stated in Murray's Commission, p.128.

[2] See Petition to the King from Quebec and Montreal, p. 347.

governour, council and assembly, had been pursued. And therefore we cannot but express our concern to find, that in the bill now before parliament,[1] there is no provision that all, or even any of, the members of the said intended council should of necessity be protestants, but that they may be all Roman-Catholicks notwithstanding any thing contained in the same. And therefore we most humbly and earnestly intreat this honourable house to take care that, if such a legislative council must be established in the said province, in lieu of an assembly of the freeholders of the same, the members thereof shall be all protestants; or, if that be thought too much to grant to them, that at least a majority of the members of the said council should necessarily be protestants, and only a few of the most moderate sort of Roman-Catholicks should be admitted into it, who should be required to take the oath of abjuration of the pope's authority, though not to subscribe the declaration against transubstantiation; which is a temperament, which, as we conceive, might lead to good effects hereafter.

Necessity of making the members of the legislative council independent of the governour.

And we further beg leave to represent both on our own account, and in behalf of our friends and correspondents, the antient British inhabitants now residing in the said province, that, if the said province must be governed by a legislative council, nominated by his majesty, without the concurrence of an assembly of the freeholders of the same, we humbly hope that a clause will be inserted in the bill, to render the members of the said council incapable of being either removed or suspended by his majesty's governour of the said province, and liable only to be removed by his majesty himself, by his order in his privy council, (of whose wisdom and justice we can entertain no suspicion) to the end, that the said counsellors may both act with a spirit of freedom and independence becoming their high offices of legislators of the said province, and be thought to do so by the people of the same, instead of being considered as dependent creatures and tools of the will and pleasure of the governour for the time being, as we conceive will be the case, if he shall be invested with a power of removing or suspending them from their said offices at his discretion.

The petitioners desire that the legislative council may consist of a certain number of members, instead of a number that may be varied at pleasure.

And we beg leave further to represent, that it is also our wish, if such a legislative council shall be established in lieu of an assembly, that the number of the members thereof may be fixed and certain, instead of being liable to vary between the numbers of seventeen and twenty-three persons, as is proposed in the present bill; and likewise, that the said council may be made as numerous as conveniently may be, to the end, that it may contain within it persons acquainted with every part of the province, and the interests of the inhabitants residing in the same, and that their acts and resolutions may be, for the most part, agreeable to the sentiments of the body of the people over whom they are to preside. And, with respect to this point, we beg leave to represent, that it is the opinion of some of the most judicious and respectable of our friends and correspondents in the said province, that it would be easy to find thirty-one persons amongst the British and other protestant inhabitants of the said province, capable of being useful members of such a council.

And they suggest that their number should be thirty-one

They further desire that a majority of the whole number of counsellors may be made necessary to the transacting of business.

And we further beg leave to represent, that in case such a legislative council should be established, it is our earnest desire that provision may be made in the said bill, that a certain number of the members of the same shall be necessary to transact business; without which it may happen, that a very small part of the whole body, as, for example, five or six persons, shall occasionally exercise the great powers vested in the whole, and make laws and ordinances that shall bind all the inhabitants of the province; which, we humbly conceive, would be highly inexpedient and unbecoming, and cause great uneasiness in the said province. And we are

[1] The Quebec Bill.

humbly of opinion, that the number thus made necessary to the exercise of these high legislative powers, ought to be more than half the whole number of the members of such council.

And that the members may be paid for their attendance at the council, a certain sum of money for every attendance.

And we further beg leave to suggest it as our opinion concerning this legislative council, that it would be expedient that the members thereof should receive some reasonable reward out of the publick revenue of the province, for every attendance at the meetings of the said council on the legislative business of the said province, sufficient, at least, to defray the expences of travelling to the place where the said meetings shall be held, and of residing there during the time of the said meetings; to the end, that at all the meetings of the said council, there may be a very full attendance of counsellors, who may concur in exercising the said high authority: without which, the ordinances they shall pass will not be very likely to obtain the reverence due to them from the people, nor meet with a chearful obedience.

And that the said council may be established for only a small number of years, to the end that the province may afterwards be governed by an assembly.

But above all, we beg leave to repeat our most earnest hopes and desires, that the establishment of the said legislative council (if it shall be resolved that such a one shall be established,) may be only for a small number of years, to the end, that, in case it shall hereafter appear to his majesty, that the situation and circumstances of the said province will admit of the summoning a general assembly of the freeholders of the same, we may at last reap the benefit of his most gracious promise to us in his proclamation and commissions above-mentioned, that we should be governed in the usual and approved method of his majesty's other colonies in America, by a governour, council, and assembly.

We therefore humbly hope, that the honourable house of commons will take our case into consideration, and permit us to be heard by our council at the bar of their house, to the several heads mentioned in this state of it, and to such other parts of the bill now before them, as we shall apprehend ourselves to be concerned in interest to object to, either on our own account, or in the behalf of our correspondents and friends, the Old British subjects of the crown now residing in the said province. And we have a firm reliance on the wisdom and justice of this honourable house, the representatives of the Commons of Great-Britain, for a satisfactory determination upon all the matters contained in this case, and upon the other points which may be submitted to their consideration by our counsel at their bar, and for the protection of our rights and liberties, as British subjects, who have acted under the sanction of his majesty's royal proclamation above-mentioned.

LORD MANSFIELD'S JUDGMENT IN CAMPBELL v. HALL, 1774.[1]

The case of the Island of Grenada: in relation to the payment of four and one-half in the hundred of goods imported therefrom: between Alexander Campbell, Esq., Plaintiff, and Wm. Hall, Esq., Defendant, in the Court of King's-Bench, before Lord Chief-Justice Mansfield: 15 George III., A.D. 1774.

November 28.

The unanimous judgment of the Court was this day given by Lord Mansfield, as follows:

This is an action brought by the plaintiff, Alexander Campbell, who is a natural-born subject of Great Britain, and who, upon the third of May, 1763, purchased lands

[1] After comparing the versions of this Judgment as given in Cowper's "Reports," Lofft's "Reports," and Howell's "Complete Collection of State Trials" Vol. XX. it has been found that, with some slight variations, the selected version given by Mr. Wm. Houston in his "Documents illustrative of the Canadian Constitution" p.79, may be safely followed, and is therefore substantially that given here.

in the island of Grenada ; and it is brought against the defendant, William Hall, who was collector for His Majesty at the time of levying the imposts, and of the action brought, of a duty of four and a half per cent. upon goods exported from the island of Grenada. The action is to recover a sum of money, which was levied by the defendant and paid by the plaintiff, as for this duty of four and a half per cent. upon sugars, which were exported from the island of Grenada, from the estate and by the consignment of the plaintiff.

The action is an action for money had and received ; and it is brought upon this ground, namely, that the money was paid to the defendant without consideration, the duty for which he received it not having been imposed by lawful or sufficient authority to warrant the same.

And it is stated in the special verdict[1] that the money is not paid over, but continues in the defendant's hands, by consent of the Attorney-General, for His Majesty, in order that the question may be tried.

The special verdict states Grenada to have been conquered by the British arms from the French King in 1762 ; that the island was ceded by capitulation ; and that the capitulation upon which it surrendered was by reference to the capitulation upon which the island of Martinico had been surrendered on the 7th of February, 1762.

The special verdict then states some articles of that capitulation, particularly the fifth, which grants that Grenada should continue to be governed by its own laws till His Majesty's pleasure be known. It next states the sixth article, where, to a demand of the inhabitants of Grenada requiring that they, as also the religious orders of both sexes, should be maintained in the property of their effects, moveable and immoveable, of what nature soever, and that they should be preserved in their privileges, rights, honours, and exemptions, the answer is that the inhabitants, being subjects of Great Britain, will enjoy their properties and the same privileges as in the other His Majesty's Leeward Islands.

Then it states another article of the capitulation, namely, the 7th article, by which they demand that they shall pay no other duties than what they before paid to the French King ; that the capitation tax shall be the same, and that the expenses of the courts of justice, and of the administration of government should be paid out of the King's demesne : in answer to which they are referred to the answer I have stated, as given in the foregoing article ; that is, being subjects they will be entitled in like manner as the other His Majesty's subjects in the British Leeward Islands.

The next thing stated in the special verdict in the treaty of peace signed on the 10th of February, 1763 ; and it states the part of the treaty of peace by which the island of Grenada is ceded, and other articles which are not material.[2]

The next material instrument which they state is a proclamation under the Great Seal, bearing date the 7th of October, 1763, reciting thus :

" Whereas it will greatly contribute to the settling of our said islands of which " Grenada is one, that they be informed of our love and paternal care for the liberties " and rights of those who are, or shall be inhabitants thereof ; we have thought fit to " publish and declare by this our proclamation, that we have by our letters patent under " our Great Seal of Great Britain, whereby our said Governments are constituted, given " express power and direction to our governors of our said colonies respectively, that so " soon as the state and circumstances of the said colonies will admit thereof, they shall, " with the advice and consent of our said council, call and summon general assemblies, " in such manner and form as is used in the other colonies under our immediate govern- " ment. And we have also given power to the said governors, with the advice and consent " of our said council and assembly of representatives as aforesaid, to make, constitute,

---

The general argument presented in this judgment on the status of the laws of a conquered country, and on the nature of the authority having the right to change them, may be compared with the arguments presented, in the case of the Province of Quebec, by the various law Officers of the Crown, alike in Britain and in Canada. In Vol. II, of the " Canadian Freeholder " Maseres discusses the whole judgment with his usual learning.

[1] Referring to the verdict of the jury before whom the case had been tried and who rendered a special verdict setting forth the facts in the case.

[2] See Treaty of Paris, 1763, article 9; p.76, and also p.87.

"and ordain laws, statutes, and ordinances for the public peace, welfare and good govern-"ment of our said colonies and the inhabitants thereof, as near as may be agreeable to "the laws of England, and under such regulations and restrictions as are used in our "other colonies."[1]

Then follow letters patent under the Great Seal, or rather a proclamation of the 26th of March, 1764, whereby the King recites, that he had ordered a survey and division of the ceded islands, as an invitation to all purchasers to come and purchase upon certain terms and conditions specified in that proclamation.

The next instrument stated in the verdict is the letters patent bearing date the 9th of April, 1764. In these letters there is a commission appointing General Melville Governor of the island of Grenada, with power to summon an assembly as soon as the situation and circumstances of the island would admit; and to make laws in all the usual forms with reference to the manner of the other assemblies of the King's Provinces in America.[2]

The Governor arrived in Grenada on the 14th of December, 1764; before the end of 1765, the particular day not stated, an assembly actually met: but before the arrival of the Governor at Grenada, indeed, before his Commission, and before his departure from London, there is another instrument upon the validity of which the whole question turns, which instrument contains letters patent under the Great Seal, bearing date the 20th of July, 1764, and reciting that in Barbadoes, and in all the British Leeward islands, a duty of four and a half per cent. was paid upon goods exported; and reciting further:

"Whereas it is reasonable and expedient, and of importance to our other sugar "islands, that the like duties should take place in our said island of Grenada; we have "thought fit, and our royal will and pleasure is, and we do hereby, by virtue of our "prerogative Royal, order, direct, and appoint that an impost or customs of four and "a half per cent. in specie, shall, from and after the 29th day of September next ensuing "the date of these presents be raised and paid to us, our heirs and successors, for and "upon all dead commodities of the growth or produce of our said island of Grenada that "shall be shipped off from the same, in lieu of all customs and impost duties hitherto "collected upon goods imported and exported into and out of the said island, under the "authority of his Most Christian Majesty, and that the same shall be collected, &c."; then it goes on with reference to the island of Barbadoes, and the other Leeward islands.

The jury find that in fact such duty of four and a half per cent. is paid to his Majesty in all the British Leeward islands. And they find several Acts of Assembly which are relative to the several islands, and which I shall not state, as they are public, and every gentleman may have access to them.

These letters patent of the 20th of July, 1764, with what I stated in the opening, are all that is material in this special verdict.

Upon the whole of the case this general question arises, being the substance of what is submitted to the Court by the verdict: "Whether these letters patent of the 20th of July, 1764, are good and valid to abrogate the French duties, and in lieu thereof to impose this duty of four and a half per cent., which is paid by all the Leeward islands subject to his Majesty."

That the letters are void has been contended at the bar, upon two points: (1) That although they had been made before the Proclamation of the 7th of October, 1763, the King by his prerogative could not have imposed them; and (2) that, although the King had sufficient authority before the 7th of October, 1763, he had divested himself of that authority by the Proclamation of that date.

A great deal has been said, and authorities have been cited relative to propositions in which both sides exactly agree, or which are too clear to be denied. The stating of these will lead us to the solution of the first point.

I will state the propositions at large:

---

[1] See Proclamation of 1763, p.119. This is only a paraphrase and not a verbally correct transcript of the section quoted; see p.120, last paragraph.

[2] That this Commission was practically the same as that for the Governor of Quebec is evident from the proceedings in connection with their draughting. See pp. 109 & 116.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

1. A country conquered by the British arms becomes a dominion of the King in the right of his crown, and therefore necessarily subject to the legislative power of the Parliament of Great Britain.

2. The conquered inhabitants once received into the conqueror's protection become subjects; and are universally to be considered in that light, not as enemies or aliens.

3. Articles of capitulation, upon which the country is surrendered, and treaties of peace by which it is ceded, are sacred and inviolate, according to their true intent and meaning.

4. The law and legislation of every dominion equally affects all persons and property within the limits thereof, and is the true rule for the decision of all questions which arise there. Whoever purchases, sues, or lives there, puts himself under the laws of the place, and in the situation of its inhabitants. An Englishman in Ireland, Minorca, the Isle of Man, or the Plantations, has no privilege distinct from the natives while he continues there.

5. The laws of a conquered country continue in force until they are altered by the conqueror. The justice and antiquity of this maxim are incontrovertible; and the absurd exception as to pagans mentioned in Calvin's case, shows the universality and antiquity of the maxim. That exception could not exist before the Christian era, and in all probability arose from the mad enthusiasm of the Crusades. In the present case the capitulation expressly provides and agrees that they shall continue to be governed by their own laws, until his Majesty's pleasure be further known.

6. If the King has power (and, when I say "the King," I mean in this case "the King without the concurrence of Parliament") to alter the old and to make new laws for a conquered country—this being a power subordinate to his own authority as a part of the supreme legislature and parliament—he can make none which are contrary to fundamental principles he cannot exempt an inhabitant from the laws of trade, or the authority of Parliament, or give his privileges exclusive of his other subjects; and so in many other instances that might be put.

The present Proclamation is an Act of this subordinate legislative power. If it had been made before the 7th of October, 1763, it would have been made on the most reasonable and equitable grounds, putting the island of Grenada as to duties on the same footing as the other islands.

If Grenada paid more duties, the injury would have been to her; if less, it must have been detrimental to the other islands; nay, it would have been carrying the capitulation into execution, which gave the people of Grenada hopes that if any new duties were laid on, their condition would be the same as that of the other Leeward islands.

The only question which remains on this first point then is, whether the King of himself had power to make such a change between the 10th of February, 1763, the day the treaty was signed, and the 7th of October, 1763.

Taking the above propositions to be granted, he has a legislative power over a conquered country, limited to him by the constitution, and subordinate to the constitution and parliament. It is left by the constitution to the King's authority to grant or refuse a capitulation. If he refuses, and puts the inhabitants to the sword, or exterminates them, all the lands belong to him; and if he plants a colony, the new settlers share the land between them, subject to the prerogative of the conqueror. If he receives the inhabitants under his protection and grants them their property, he has power to fix such terms and conditions as he thinks proper. He is entrusted with making peace at his discretion; and he may retain the conquest, or yield it up, on such condition as he pleases. These powers no man ever disputed, neither has it hitherto been controverted that the King might change part or the whole of the law or political form of government of a conquered nation.[1]

To go into the history of conquests made by the crown of England.

The alteration of the laws of Ireland has been much discussed by lawyers and writers of great fame at different periods of time; but no man ever said the change was made by the parliament of England; no man, unless perhaps Mr. Molyneux, ever said the

[1] See however the discussion of this point by Atty. Gen. Thurlow, p.292.

King could not do it. The fact, in truth, after all the researches that have been made, comes out clearly to be as laid down by Lord Chief Justice Vaughan, that Ireland received the laws of England by the charters and commands of Henry II., King John, Henry III., and he adds an *et cetera* to take in Edward I., and the successors of the princes named. That the charter of 12 King John was by assent of a parliament of Ireland, he shows clearly to be a mistake. Whenever the first parliament was called in Ireland, that change in their constitution was without an act of the parliament of England, and therefore must have been derived from the King.

Mr. Barrington is well warranted in saying that the 12th of Edward I., called the "Statute of Wales," is certainly no more than a regulation made by the King as conqueror, for the government of the country, which, the preamble says, was then totally subdued; and, however for purposes of policy he might think fit to claim it as a fief appertaining to the realm of England, he could never think himself entitled to make laws without assent of parliament to bind the subjects of any part of the realm. Therefore as he did make laws for Wales without assent of parliament, the clear consequence is that he governed it as a conquest: which was his title in fact, and the feudal right was but a fiction.

Berwick, after the conquest of it, was governed by charters from the crown, till the reign of James I., without interposition of parliament.

Whatever changes were made in the laws of Gascony, Guyenne, and Calais must have been under the King's authority; if by act of parliament, that act would be extant, for they were conquered in the reign of King Edward III.; and all the acts from that reign to the present time are extant; and in some acts of parliament there are commercial regulations relative to each of the conquests which I have named: none making any change in their constitution and laws, and particularly with regard to Calais, which is alluded to as if its laws were considered as given by the Crown. Yet as to Calais, there was a great change made in the constitution: for the inhabitants were summoned by writ to send burgesses to the English parliament; and, as this was not by act of parliament, it must have been by the sole act of the King.

Besides the garrison there are inhabitants, property, and trade at Gibraltar: the King, ever since that conquest, has from time to time made orders and regulations suitable to the condition of those who live, trade, or enjoy property in a garrison town.

Mr. Attorney-General has alluded to a variety of instances, several within these twenty years, in which the King has exercised legislation over Minorca. In Minorca, it has appeared lately, there are and have been for years back a great many inhabitants of worth and a great trade carried on. If the King does it there as coming in the place of the King of Spain, because their old constitution continues (which by the by is another proof that the constitution of England does not necessarily follow a conquest by the King of England) the same argument applies here; for before the 7th of October, 1763, the constitution of Grenada continued, and the King stood in the place of their former sovereign.

After the conquest of New York, in which most of the old Dutch inhabitants remained, King Charles II. changed its constitution and political form of government, and granted it to the Duke of York, to hold from his crown under all the regulations contained in the letters patent.

It is not to be wondered that an adjudged case in point is not to be found: no dispute ever was started before upon the King's legislative right over a conquest; it never was denied in a court of law or equity in Westminster-hall, never was questioned in parliament. Lord Coke's report of the arguments and resolutions of the judges in Calvin's case lays it down as clear (and that strange extrajudicial opinion, as to a conquest from a pagan country, will not make reason not to be reason, and law not to be law as to the rest). The book says, that "if a King"—I omit the distinction between a Christian and an infidel kingdom, which as to this purpose is wholly groundless, and most deservedly exploded—"If a King comes to a kingdom by conquest, he may, at his pleasure, alter and change the laws of that kingdom; but, until he doth make an alteration of those laws the ancient laws of that kingdom remain: but if a King hath a

[1] Edward Thurlow. See note 1, p.305.

kingdom by title of descent, then, seeing that by the laws of that kingdom he doth inherit the kingdom, he cannot change those laws of himself without consent of parliament." It is plain that he speaks of his own country where there is a parliament. Also, "if a King hath a kingdom by conquest, as King Henry the Second had Ireland, after King John had given to them, being under his obedience and subjection, the laws of England for the government of that country, no succeeding King could alter the same without parliament." Which is very just, and it necessarily includes that King John himself could not alter the grant of the laws of England.

Besides this, the authority of two great names has been cited, who took the proposition for granted. And though opinions of counsel, whether acting officially in a public charge or in private, are not properly authority on which to found a decision, yet I cite them;—not to establish so clear a point, but to shew that when it has been matter of legal enquiry, the answer it has received, by gentlemen of eminent character and abilities in the profession, has been immediate and without hesitation, and conformable to these principles. In 1722, the assembly of Jamaica refusing the usual supplies, it was referred to Sir Philip Yorke, and Sir Clement Wearg, what was to be done if they should persist in this refusal. Their answer is—"If Jamaica was still to be considered as a conquered island, the King had a right to levy taxes upon the inhabitants: but, if it was to be considered in the same light as the other colonies, no tax could be imposed upon the inhabitants, but by an assembly of the island, or by an act of parliament." The distinction in law between a conquered country and a colony they held to be clear and indisputable; whether, as to the case before them of Jamaica, that island remained a conquest or was made a colony, they had not examined. I have, upon former occasions, traced the constitution of Jamaica as far as there are books or papers in the offices; I cannot find that any Spaniard remained upon the island so late as the Restoration: if any, they were very few. A gentleman to whom I put the question on one of the arguments in this cause, said he knew of no Spanish names among the white inhabitants of Jamaica; but there were amongst the negroes. The King, I mean Charles the Second, after the Restoration invited settlers by proclamation, promising them his protection. He made grants of land. He appointed at first a governor and council only; afterwards he granted a commission to the governor to call an assembly. The constitution of every province immediately under the King has arisen in the same manner: not by the grants, but by commissions, to call assemblies. And therefore, all the Spaniards having left the island, or having been killed or driven out of it, Jamaica from the first settling was an English colony, who under the authority of the King planted a vacant island, belonging to him in right of his crown; like the cases of the islands of St. Helena and St. John, mentioned by Mr. Attorney-General.

A maxim of constitutional law, as declared by all the judges in Calvin's case, and which two such men in modern times as Sir Philip Yorke and Sir Clement Wearg took for granted, will acquire some authority, even if there were anything which otherwise made it doubtful; but on the contrary no book, no saying of a judge, no, not even an opinion of any counsel, public or private, has been cited; no instance is to be found in any period of our history where it was ever questioned.

The counsel for the plaintiff undoubtedly labored this point from a diffidence of what might be our opinion on the second question. But upon the second point, after full consideration, we are of opinion that before the letters patent of the 20th of July, 1764, the King had precluded himself from an exercise of the legislative authority which he had before by virtue of his prerogative over the island of Grenada.

The first and material instrument is the proclamation of the 7th of October, 1763. See what it is that the King there says, and with what view he says it: how and to what he engages himself and pledges his word: "Whereas it will greatly contribute to the speedy settling our said new governments, that our loving subjects should be informed of our paternal care for the security of the liberty and properties of those who are, and shall become, inhabitants thereof; we have thought fit to publish and declare by this our proclamation, that we have in the letters patent under our Great Seal of Great Britain, by which the said governments are constituted, given express power and direction to our governors of our said colonies respectively, that, so soon as the state and circum-

stances of the said colonies will admit thereof, they shall, with the advice and consent of the members of our council, summon and call general assemblies" (and then follow the directions for that purpose.) And to what end? "To make, constitute, and ordain laws, statutes, and ordinances for the public peace, welfare, and good government of our said colonies," of which this of Grenada is one, "and of the people and inhabitants thereof, as near as may be agreeable to the laws of England." With what view is the promise given? To invite settlers; to invite subjects. Why? The reason is given. They may think their liberties and properties more secure when they have a legislative assembly than under a governor and council only. The governor and council depending on the King, he can recall them at pleasure, and give a new frame to the constitution: but not so of the other, which has a negative on those parts of the legislature which depend on the King. Therefore that assurance is given them for the security of their liberty and properties, and with a view to invite them to go and settle there after this proclamation that assured them of the constitution under which they were to live.[1]

The next act is of the 26th of March, 1764, which, the constitution having been established by proclamation, invites further such as shall be disposed to come and purchase, to live under the constitution. It states certain terms and conditions on which the allotments were to be taken, established with a view to permanent colonization and the increase and cultivation of the new settlement. For further confirmation of all this, on the 9th of April, 1764, three months before the impost in question was imposed, there is an actual commission to Governor Melville, to call an assembly as soon as the state and circumstances of the island should admit.[2]—You will observe in the proclamation there is no legislature reserved to be exercised by the King, or by the governor and council under his authority, or in any other method or manner, until the assembly should be called: the promise imports the contrary; for whatever construction is to be put upon it, (which perhaps it may be somewhat difficult to pursue through all the cases to which it may be applied) it apparently considers laws then in being in the island, and to be administered by courts of justice; not an interposition of legislative authority between the time of the promise and of calling the assembly. It does not appear from the special verdict when the first assembly was called: it must have been in about a year at farthest from the governor's arrival, for the jury find he arrived in December, 1764, and that an assembly was held about the latter end of the year 1765. So that there appears to have been nothing in the state and circumstances of the island to prevent calling an assembly.

We therefore think that, by the two proclamations and the commission to Governor Melville, the King had immediately and irrevocably granted to all who were or should become inhabitants, or who had or should have property, in the island of Grenada—in general to all whom it might concern—that the subordinate legislation over the island should be exercised by an assembly, with the consent of the governor and council, in like manner as in the other provinces under the King.

Therefore, though the right of the King to have levied taxes on a conquered country, subject to him in right of his crown, was good, and the duty reasonable, equitable, and expedient, and, according to the finding of the verdict, paid in Barbadoes and all the other Leeward islands; yet by the inadvertency of the King's servants in the order in which the several instruments passed the office (for the patent of the 20th of July, 1764, for raising the impost stated, should have been first), the order is inverted, and the last we think contrary to and a violation of the first, and therefore void. How proper soever the thing may be respecting the object of these letters patent of the 26th of July, 1764, it can only now be done, to use the words of Sir Philip Yorke and Sir Clement Wearg, "by the assembly of the island, or by an act of the Parliament of Great Britain."

The consequence is, judgment must be given for the plaintiff.

---

[1] Since Canada came equally with Grenada under the Proclamation of Oct. 1763, the chief features of this paragraph apply closely to the Canadian case and represent the claims so constantly put forth by the English element in their petitions.

[2] See preparations for the issue of Commissions for Governors Melville and Murray, among others: pp.109 & 116.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

MASERES TO THE LORD CHANCELLOR.[1]

April 30th 1774.

My Lord, Inner Temple

I took the liberty of communicating to your Lordship some time ago the testimonies of Mr Le Brun,[2] the French lawyer at Quebeck, and Mr Du Mas Saint Martin,[3] the justice of peace at Montreal, concerning the favourable reception my French memoire[4] had met with in Canada from the Canadians as well as the English. I now beg leave to add the testimony of Mr De Lisle, the protestant minister and Chaplain of the garrison at Montreal, a native of old France, and Colonel Christie, a Scotsman of an excellent understanding and easy fortune, and who has known Canada ever since the conquest of it, and who is proprietor of two valuable seigniories in it; both to the same purpose. Mr De Lisle writes as follows—"Your answer to Mr Cugnet is universally admired and applauded by both English and Canadians."

And Colonel Christie writes in these words. "I can assure you that your mémoire à la défense du plan d'acte &c. has given the greatest satisfaction to all your friends: and the priests themselves, and every sensible Canadian, allow you the merit you are justly intitled to for that performance." This expression of *the priests themselves and every sensible Canadian.* I cannot but look upon as a strong testimony in favour of the plan for settling the laws recommended and defended in that memoire—and therefore I conclude that the Canadians themselves do not look upon it as a wild or visionary scheme, oppressive to them, but as reasonable and practicable and beneficial to the province, and that they are contented with the degree of French law thereby continued amongst them, which consists of all their law concerning the tenures of land, or the mutual rights and obligations of Seignior and tenant, and all their laws of conveyancing; and with respect to marriages already contracted, and the offspring of them, their laws of dower and inheritance; and with respect to future marriages the English law of dower and tenancy by the courtesy and other English laws relating to the civil effects of marriage, unless they shall provide otherwise by their marriage agreements, which they are impowered to do, and which it will be extremely easy for them to do, it being their general custom to make marriage agreements in writing, even where they have no property to settle; and with respect to inheritance by children born of those future

[1] Canadian Archives, Dartmouth Papers; M 385, p. 272.

[2] Referring to an extract from a letter of Mr. Le Brun, a lawyer of Quebec, dated Jan. 8th, 1774, "Containing the sentiments of himself and divers other Canadians concerning my draught of an act of parliament for settling the laws of the Province of Quebec." M 384, p. 240.

[3] Mr. Saint Martin was "a French protestant residing at Montreal (who was formerly a subject of the French King,)" A summary of his letter of Jan. 7th, 1774 is given in M 384, p. 243.

[4] Referring to his "Memoirs à la Défense d'un plan d'Acte de Parlement pour l'Etablissement de Loix de la Province de Quebec, Dressé par Mr. François Maséres, &c. &c. contre Les Objections de Mr. François Joseph Cugnet, &c. &c. A Londres, 1773." This, in turn, refers to Maseres' "Draught of an Act of Parliament for Settling the Laws of the Province of Quebec," of which he made two draughts. The first was issued in Aug. 1772; and of this he sent a copy to Lord Dartmouth, and also submitted it to the consideration of a number of others, English and French. Among the latter was M. De Lotbiniere who criticised it quite freely. His criticism Maseres also sent to Lord Dartmouth, Jan. 7, 1773, with the following remarks—"These remarks I (with the privity and approbation of Mr. Thurlow, the Attorney-General,) desired Mr. de Lotbiniere to reduce to writing, though I knew they would principally be censures upon the things I had proposed. But I wished that both sides of the question might be known to his Majesty's Ministers, that they might be the better able to resolve ultimately upon what was just and reasonable." M 384, p. 36. On March 29th, 1773 he sent a new draught of the act to Lord Dartmouth with the accompanying letter:—"Mr. Maseres presents his respects to Lord Dartmouth, and desires his Lordship's acceptance of the copy herewith sent of a new draught of an act of Parliament for settling the laws of the province of Quebec, which he has prepared in consequence of some remarks made on the former draught by a Canadian gentleman of abilities, who has complained that some things in the former draught are asserted and proposed without sufficient grounds and reasons. To obviate this objection, the grounds and reasons of the principal things contained in this new draught are set forth at great length. The provisions themselves are much the same as in the former draughts, which had the honour of being approved by Sir Eardly Wilmot." March 29, 1773. M 384, p. 59. Sir John Eardley Wilmot, after filling several important legal offices, had just resigned from the position of Chief Justice of the Court of Common Pleas. The chief points dealt with by Maseres in his "Draught of an Act" &c. are given in this letter to the Lord Chancellor.

marriages, not the English law of inheritance, but a certain intermediate law of inheritance, less different than the English from their own former law of inheritance, and particularly suited to that province and fitted to preserve in its original state that wise distribution of the lands in Canada which most people have thought worthy of Admiration, and to prevent the great inconveniences arising from the indefinite subdivision of small portions of land, which has long been a subject of complaint amongst them, and which the King of France endeavoured to remedy by another method so long ago as the year 1745.[1] And this new law of inheritance is also left subject to be contrould by the Canadians by their last wills or marriage settlements, or other deeds in their life time. The rest of the plan establishes the English laws of the Admiralty, in order to preserve an uniformity on that subject between the Port of Quebeck and the other ports in America, and the English criminal law, which has been followed now for ten years with the general approbation of the Canadians, and the English law of Habeas Corpus in its most beneficial extent, which, I presume, cannot be disagreeable to any people. I hope your Lordship will excuse the trouble I have presumed to give you in stating these reasons in defence of a plan which I had bestowed much time and pains in preparing, and which appears to have been well received and approved by the Canadians themselves, who were the persons most likely to complain of it.

I remain your Lordship's most obedient and humble Servant

FRANCIS MASERES.

Addressed :—To
The Right Honb[le] Lord Apslie,
Lord High Chancellor of Great Britain.

MEMORANDA AND DRAUGHTS OF BILLS RELATING TO THE SUBJECT OF THE QUEBEC ACT.[2]

MEMORANDUM ON GOVERNMENT OF QUEBEC.[3]

A Memorandum of things necessary for establishing Laws & Government in the Province of Quebec, either by Act of Parliament, Order of the King in Council or by the proposed Council at Quebec.

First. To get rid of the Proclamation of 1763 with the Commissions & Ordinances depending thereon and to restore the old Law and Constitution.

2[dly] To accomodate the Duties & Taxes paid at the time of the Conquest to the change of Dominion.

---

[1] See note, p. 241.

[2] The following memoranda, suggestions, and draughts of bills relating to the Quebec Act have been found among the Papers of Lord Dartmouth, under whom, as Colonial Secretary, the Quebec Bill took shape, and by whom it was finally introduced in the House of Lords on May 2nd, 1774. Most of these are without date, address, or signature, to indicate when, for whom, or by whom they were prepared, nor are they arranged in chronological order. However, by internal evidence, by comparisons between them, and with other documents, and with the aid of a few notes which passed between the parties chiefly concerned in framing the measure, it has been possible to identify most of them and trace the normal order of their development.

[3] Canadian Archives, M. 385, p. 326. This memorandum would appear to have been the outcome of one or more of the conferences of an inner circle of the Ministry, with special advisers such as Carleton, in dealing with American policy. The features suggested are not in accordance with any one of the Reports on the subject which had been made to the Government. Notwithstanding the numerous declarations, during the previous seven years, that the system of law and government in Quebec was on the point of being settled, the members of the Government chiefly responsible for the policy of the Quebec Act had not apparently given the matter very full consideration before the latter part of 1773, as may be gathered from the following statements. On Aug. 4th 1773, the Lord Chancellor sent the following note to Dartmouth. "The Chancellor's Compliments to L[d] Dartmouth, takes the liberty to send him some Papers relative to Canada, which together with the Reports of the Kings Advocate, the Attorney Gen[l] & the Sollicitor Gen[l] will, he believes, enable his Lordship to form a plan of Government for that Province, fit to be laid before Parliament; & the Chancellor is happy in having received assurance from his Lordship that He means to undertake it." M 384, p. 178.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

3dly To constitute a Governor and Council at Quebec with Power to make Laws and Ordinances under such restrictions as shall be thought necessary.

4thly To erect proper Courts of Judicature.

The nearer such Courts are to the Old ones in Form, the more agreable they will be to the Inhabitants and more likely to have their Effect.

5. To make an Alteration in the mode of trying Capital Offences by allowing the Party the Benefit of being tried by Juries according to the Law of England so as no Judgement shall, after the Verdict given, be arrested upon any Objection of Informality.

6thly To abolish the use of the Torture & the Punishment of breaking upon the Wheel.

7thly To allow the Inhabitants the Privilege of the Common Law Writ of Habeas Corpus.

8thly To provide that all Incumbents be nominated by the Governor in Writing under his Hand and Seal, unless the Right of Patronage be in any private Person And that all Incumbents be irremoveable except for Misdemeanor to be tried by the Governor and Council.

9th To give all Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction in regard to Marriages, the Probate of Wills, granting Letters of Administration and other Civil Rights, except only in the Case of Tythes to the Courts of Law, and all Questions concerning Tythes to be determined by the Governor & Council.

10th Every Protestant Parishioner to pay his Tythes to the King's Officer towards providing a Maintenance for the Protestant Clergy.

On Aug 26th, Maseres writing to Dartmouth, says : "Mr. Maseres begs leave to acquaint his Lordship that on Tuesday se'ennight (which he apprehends to be since his Lordship left town,) he had the honour of waiting on Lord North by appointment at Bushey Park, to confer with him on the affairs of Quebec ; and that Lord North seemed fully determined to do something towards the settlement of that Province in the next session of parliament, and particularly with respect to the establishment of a revenue and a legislature. His Lordship was clearly of opinion that this ought to be by a legislative council, and not an assembly ; and he liked very well the proposal (contained in Mr. Maseres's draught of an act of parliament for establishing such a council,) that they should not be invested with the power of taxation, but only that of legislation, and that the necessary taxes should be laid by the Parliament of Great Britain.

"Lord Mansfield has also very lately declared an intention of reading over all the papers relating to the province of Quebec, and using his endeavours towards procuring a Settlement of it. And, about two months ago, Lord Chancellor made a similar declaration. And the leisure of this season of retirement seems to be favourable to this good design of their Lordships to give this subject a thorough consideration. If therefore, Lord Dartmouth should bring on the determination of this business in the privy council in the course of this vacation, it seems likely that he would meet with a great concurrence and support from his Majesty's other servants and counsellors, and that the whole settlement of that province might be prepared and digested in the manner necessary for the consideration of parliament by the beginning of next Session." M 384, p. 194.

FIRST DRAUGHT OF QUEBEC BILL.[1]

An Act for granting for a limited time, therein ment[d] Powers of Legislation to the Governor & Council of His Majesty's Province of Quebec for the time being—

Whereas His Majesty was graciously pleased, by a Royal Proclamation bearing Date at St. James's the 7[th] Day of Oct[r] in the third year of His Majesty's Reign, to publish & declare, that certain Lands & Countries in America, therein mentioned & described, had been erected into a Province by the name of the Province of Quebec, & that the Gov[r] thereof was expressly empowered & directed, by Commission under the Great Seal, that so soon as the State & Circumstances of the said Province would admit thereof, he should, with the Advice & Consent of His Majesty's Council for the said Province, summon & call a General Assembly within the said Province in such manner & form as is used & directed in those Colonies & Provinces in America, which are under His Majesty's immediate Government, & that power had been also given to the said Governor with the consent of the Council & of the Representatives of the People so to be summoned & elected as aforesaid, to make constitute & ordain Laws, Statutes & Ordinances, for the public peace Welfare & good Government of the said Province & of the People & Inhabitants thereof. And Whereas the State & Condition of the said Province of Quebec has not hitherto been, is not now, nor is likely for some time to be such as to admit of a Lower House of Assembly or House of Representatives being convened, conformable to His Majesty's gracious Intentions declared in His Commission under the Great Seal & promulgated in the said Proclamation, by means whereof His Majesty's Subjects in the said Province are & must be exposed to great Inconveniences, the Welfare & Improvement of it obstructed, & a heavy burthen brought upon this Kingdom. In order therefore that these Wants & Defects may be remedied, & the Good Order and Welfare of the said Province provided for. Be it enacted by the King's most excellent Majesty, by and with the Advice and Consent of the Lords Spiritual & Temporal and Commons in this present Parliament assembled & by the Authority of the same that from & after the Day of it shall and may be lawful for the Governor or Commander in Chief of the said Province of Quebec, for the time being, by and with the *Advice and* Consent of the Council of the said Province for the time being, or the Majority thereof to make constitute & ordain Laws, Statutes and Ordinances, for the public peace, Welfare & good Governm[t] of the said Province, and of the people & Inhabitants thereof, in all cases whatsoever. Provided always & be it enacted that the said Council shall consist of not more than 21 nor less than 12 members, & that all Laws Statutes & Ordinances to be made under the Authority hereof, shall be so made & passed in ye s[d] Council when not less than 13 of the said Members shall be present. Provided nevertheless, and it is hereby enacted & ordained, by the Authority aforesaid, that no Law, Statute or Ordinance so to be framed & enacted as aforesaid by the said Governor or Commander in Chief & Council as aforesaid, by which the Life Limb or property of the Subject may be affected or any Duties or Taxes shall be imposed for the public use of the said Province, shall be of any force, validity or effect until approved by His Majesty, & such approbation signified by Order of His Majesty in Council. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, that Copies of all Laws, Statutes & Ordinances so to be framed & enacted by the said Governor Commander in Chief and Council as aforesaid shall, within three Months from the passing thereof (or sooner if opportunity offer) be transmitted duly authenticated under the Seal of the said Province by the said Governor or Command[r] in Chief for the time being to the Commissioners for Trade & Plantations, together with Accounts duly

[1] Canadian Archives, Dartmouth Papers, M 383, p. 51. This draught is evidently the work of Sol-Gen. Wedderburn whose ideas, chiefly, it expresses, as may be gathered from comparing it with his Report and especially with the "Abstract of such of the Regulations proposed in Mr. Solicitor Gen[ls] Report as it may be expedient to establish by Act of Parliament." See p. 302. This draught however was completely changed, both in form and content, under the direction of Lord Dartmouth, who in turn was influenced by different forces, personal and political.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

attested of all public Monies levied & expended in virtue of any Law, Statute or Ordinance as aforesaid, in which said Account shall be specified the particular Service to which the said Monies have been issued & applied. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, that the said Laws, Statutes & Ordinances as also the Accounts abovementioned of all public Monies levied and expended within the said Province of Quebec, shall be laid by the said Commissioners for Trade and Plantations before both Houses of Parliament, as soon as may be after the same shall have been received by them from the said Province as aforesaid. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid that this Act shall continue & be in force for the space of fourteen Years, and from thence to the End of the next Session of Parliament unless His Majesty, His Heirs & Successors shall think fit before the expiration of that Term to direct a Lower House of Assembly or House of Representatives to be convened within the said Province of Quebec in which case the Legislative powers hereby conferred upon the Governor or Commander in Chief & Council, for the time being, shall cease & determine & be of none effect, any thing herein contained to the contrary thereof notwithstanding.
Endorsed :—Dra^t of Bill—
Quebec

SECOND DRAUGHT OF THE QUEBEC BILL.[1]

An Act to remove the Doubts which have arisen relative to the Laws and Government of the Province of Quebec since His Majesty's Royal Proclamation of the Seventh day of October 1763.

Whereas by the Conquest of Canada and the Cession thereof by the Definitive Treaty of Peace concluded at Paris on the Tenth day of February 1763, His Majesty became Intitled to the Sovereignty thereof, *as a Dominion belonging to the Crown of*

[1] Canadian Archives, Dartmouth Papers, M 385, p. 300. This is the first draught of the Quebec Bill in which the wording of the Quebec Act as it finally passed begins to appear. That it was drawn by Wedderburn under instructions from Dartmouth, will appear from the following letter from Wedderburn to Dartmouth, dated March 2nd, 1774. "My Dear Lord I have attempted to express the alterations you were pleased to tell me were desired to be made in the Bill for Quebeck, But I am very doubtful whether I have succeeded in the Attempt. For I must confess my objections to the alterations and to some parts of the Bill, are much strengthened by the Consideration I have lately given to the subject

"It seems very strange to have a Criminal Code in which for Treason the Law of England is followed ; for other capital offences the Law of France (which avoids all definition) is to define the Crime, and the Law of England to prescribe the punishment and the mode of Trial ; In offences not capital, the Crime, its Trial and punishment are all referred to the Law of France which lets in all their arbitrary punishments of cutting out Tongues, slitting noses &^c^ I have had much conversation with Mr. Hey who says that the Idea of reviving any part of the French Criminal Law besides the difficulty of uniting It to the Law of England would be as little agreable to the Canadians as it would to the English Inhabitants. That the former are in general very sensible of the advantages they derive from our Criminal Justice and make very good jurymen. He thinks there would be no objection to adopting the whole criminal Law of England because none has hitherto been discovered, but It would be still better to subject It to the revision of the Council to be established who might by degrees reject all the parts that are unfit for the constitution of Canada. I have with His assistance prepared a clause upon this Idea which is submitted to your Lordship." M 384, p. 251. (The remaining paragraphs of the letter are given as notes on the clauses of the draught to which they refer.) This first portion of the letter deals with the clauses of the second draught relating to the criminal law. The reference to "Clause A" in the margin of the criminal law clause of the draught, evidently designates the clause here referred to as prepared by Wedderburn and Hey, and which was substituted in the third draught for the clause to which Wedderburn objects. The retention of the French criminal law with perhaps such slight modifications as indicated in the second draught, was evidently the desire of Carleton, because the desire of the French Canadian Noblesse. The following year, on his return to Canada, he much regretted that he had ever favoured the concession to Canada of the Habeas Corpus and the English criminal law. (See Carleton to Dartmouth, June 7th, 1775, given below.) That it was the desire of representative members of the French Canadian Noblesse to have the French criminal, as well as civil law restored in full, is evident from the review of the Quebec Bill submitted by M. Lotbiniere. See p. 395.

If we compare this draught of the Quebec Bill with the various Reports of the Board of Trade, the Atty. Gen. of Quebec and the Sol., Atty., and Advt. Gen. of England, we find that, as declared by Knox, the Under Secretary of State for the Colonies, and a stout advocate of the Ministerial policy towards America, "thus it fell out, that, after all the pains which had been taken to procure the best and ablest advice, the Ministers were in a great measure left to act upon their own judgment." See Knox's "The Justice and Policy of the late Act" &c., 1774, p. 9. This will partly account for the great changes in the measure between this draught and the form in which it was passed.

Great Britain, and might alter the Laws and Constitution of the said Province in such manner as He should think most agreable to natural Justice and sound Policy. And Whereas many other Countries and Territories, the greatest part whereof lay waste and uncultivated, were likewise ceded by the said Treaty to His Majesty:—And Whereas His said Majesty by His Royal Proclamation, bearing date the seventh day of October, in the third year of His Reign, Reciting that great part of the said acquisitions had been cast into four distinct and separate Governments, called Quebec, West Florida, East Florida, and Grenada. And that other parts had been annexed to the Governments of Newfoundland, Nova Scotia and Georgia, And further Reciting that it would greatly contribute to the speedy settling of the said new Governments that His Majesty's loving Subjects should be Informed of His Paternal Care for the Security of the Liberty and Property of those, who were and should become Inhabitants thereof, His Majesty thought fit to Publish and Declare, that He had in the Letters Patent under His Majesty's Great Seal of Great Britain, by which the said Governments were constituted, given express Power and direction to his said Governors of the said Colonies respectively that so soon as the state and circumstance of the said Colonies would admit thereof, They should, with the advice and consent of the Members of His Majesty's Council, Summon and call General Assemblies within the said Governments respectively in such manner and form as was used and directed in those Colonies and Provinces in America, which were under His Majesty's immediate Government: with Power to make constitute and ordain Laws, Statutes and Ordinances for the Public peace, Welfare and good Government of His Majesty's said Colonies and of the People and Inhabitants thereof; as near as might be, agreable to the Laws of England and under such regulations and restrictions, as were used in other Colonies, and that in the mean time and until such Assemblies could be called as aforesaid, all Persons Inhabiting in or resorting to His Majesty's said Colonies, might confide in his Royal Protection for enjoying the benefit of the Laws of His Majesty's Realm of England. And that for such Purpose, His Majesty had given power under His Great Seal, to the Governors of His said Colonies respectively, to Create and Constitute (with the advice of His Majesty's said Councils respectively) Courts of Judicature and Publick Justice, within His Majesty's said Colonies, for the Hearing and determining all Causes, as well Criminal as Civil, according to Law and Equity; and, as near as might be agreable to the Laws of England; with Liberty to all Persons, who might think themselves aggrieved by the Sentence of such Courts, in all Civil Cases, to appeal under the usual Limitations and restrictions to His Majesty in His Privy Council.

And Whereas such commissions were accordingly passed under the Great Seal of Great Britain to the respective Governors of the said Provinces and amongst the rest to the Governor of Quebec, requiring amongst other things, that each member of the Assemblies so to be called, should take the Oaths commonly called the Oaths of Allegiance Supremacy and Abjuration; and to make and subscribe the Declaration against Transubstantiation, mention'd in an Act of Parliament made in the Twenty fifth Year of the Reign of King Charles the Second Intitled "An Act, for preventing Dangers which may happen by Popish Recusants."

And Whereas by an Ordinance made and Published by the Governor and Council of Quebec, bearing date the seventeenth day of September in the Year of Our Lord One thousand seven Hundred and sixty four, several Courts of Criminal and Civil Jurisdiction were created, with Power to proceed according to the Laws of England, and agreably to Equity, having regard nevertheless to the Laws of England as far as the Circumstances and then present situation of things would admit.

And Whereas several Commissions were, in pursuance thereof given and granted under the Great Seal of the said Province of Quebec to Chief Justices and other Judges and Justices, to hold the said Courts and exercise authority by virtue of the same.

And Whereas great Doubts have arisen whether the whole Law of Canada was subverted and the Law of England introduced by the said Proclamation to take place as the Constitution of that Country till an Assembly should be called And also whether the Legislative Ordinances issued by the Governor and Council under the Kings Authority since the Proclamation were valid or void and by reason of such Doubts great

confusion and uncertainty hath arisen and distracted the Minds of the People of the said Province.

And Whereas the Plan of Civil Government proposed by such Construction of the Proclamation and which hath been attempted to be carried into Execution in manner above mentioned is inapplicable to the Condition and Circumstances of the Province of Quebec which did contain at the Conquest thereof above One Hundred Thousand Inhabitants professing the Roman Catholick Religion and enjoying an established form of Constitution and a System of Civil and Criminal Law by which their Persons and Property had been for ages protected governed and ordered.

May it therefore please your most excellent Majesty, That it may be Enacted ; And it is hereby Enacted by His Most Excellent Majesty, by and with the advice and Consent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal and Commons in Parliament assembled, and by the Authority of the Same,[a 1] That the said Proclamation so far as the same relates to the Civil Government & Administration of Justice of and in the said Province of Quebec and the Commissions have been granted to the Governors of the said Province of Quebec for the time being, and *the said Ordinance*[3 2] made by the said Governor and Council of Quebec *bearing date the Seventeenth day of September in the year of our Lord one Thousand, seven Hundred and sixty four ; and all other Ordinances* relative to the Civil Government and Administration of Justice in the said Province and all Commissions to Judges and other officers, in pursuance thereof, be, and the same are hereby Revoked, Annulled and made void from and after the day of next.

And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That His Majesty's Subjects of and in the said Province of Quebec, as the same is described in, and by the said Proclamation and Commissions And also of all the Territories part of the Province of Canada at the time of the Conquest thereof which His Majesty, his Heirs or Successors may think proper to annex to the said Government of Quebec may have hold and enjoy their Property, Laws, Customs, and Usages, in as large, ample and beneficial manner, as if the said Proclamation, Commissions Ordinances and other Acts & Instruments had not been made, and as may consist with their allegiance to His Majesty and subjection to the Crown and Parliament of Great Britain.[3]

And Whereas the Abolition of the use of the torture and of those severe punish- vide: ments to which the Inhabitants of Canada were formerly exposed and the Clause A. Introduction of a more mild and certain Law in criminal cases would be highly beneficial to them and they are truly sensible of the same, Be it therefore Enacted by the Authority aforesaid that no Crimes or Offences shall be High Treason or Misprision of Treason in the Province of Quebec and the dependencys thereof, But such as are high Treason or Misprision of High Treason by the Laws and Statutes now in force in Great Britain ; and that the said Laws and Statutes shall be used and observed in Cases of High Treason and Misprision of High Treason in all respects whatsoever. And be it further Enacted That in regard to all other offences for which by the Laws in force in Canada on the said 13th September 1759 the Offender was liable to suffer the

[1] These marks have no references connected with them either in the margin or at the foot of the draught ; but they evidently refer to an additional clause or clauses to be introduced by which the limits of the Province would be greatly extended. The proposal for an extension of the limits, which was largely adopted in the third draught of the bill, is given in the paper which follows this draught. See p. 381.

[2] This figure, which is in the original, seems to have no special significance, as the changes here introduced are but slight ; it probably refers to some remark on the ordinance.

[3] Wedderburn, in his letter to Dartmouth, cited in note 1, p. 377, comments on this as follows :—"Mr. Hey mentioned to me two objections to the former part of the Bill which I think are material. The Proclamation, Commissions &ce are annuled and by the next Clause It is declared 'that His Majesty's 'subjects in Canada shall enjoy their Laws and Customs as beneficially as if the Proclamation had not been 'made and as is consistent with their Allegiance and Subjection to the Crown and Parliament of Great 'Britain.' These words he thinks will much perplex the Canadian. Is his Religion lawful or tolerated, or unlawful. Are the rights of Succession, of Marriage, of Contract, that have accrued since 1764 and been enjoyed according to the Law of England rescinded, for the act is in some measure declaritory as to the sense of the Proclamation. What is to be the condition of the English Canadian? Is he or is he not included in the description of His Majesty's Subjects of and in Canada? He thinks it would be much better to express clearly what rights shall be restored to the Canadian and that He would be better satisfied with a less extensive and a more certain Provision for him.' M 384, p. 253.

[4] This refers to the new clause drawn by Wedderburn and Hey, as indicated in note 1, p 377, which was substituted for this section in the third draught, and which provided for the complete retention of the criminal law of England. See third draught, p. 384.

pains of Death the party accused shall be tried and acquitted or condemned and punished according to the Laws of England. Provided always that whereby the Laws of England the benefit of Clergy is allowed upon any Conviction the Offender in such case shall only be fined and Imprisoned or bound to his good Behaviour, And Provided also That no Judgement shall after the Verdict given, be arrested upon any objection of Informality in the Indictment or Discontinuance in the Record.

And Whereas it may be necessary to ordain many Regulations for the future Welfare and good Government of the Province of Quebec, the occasions of which cannot now be foreseen nor without much Delay and Inconvenience provided for, without entrusting that Authority for a certain time and under proper Restrictions to Persons Resident there.

And Whereas it is at present inexpedient to call an Assembly Be it therefore Enacted by the Authority aforesaid That it shall and may be lawful for His Majesty His Heirs and Successors by *his or their Letters Patent*[1] *under the Great Seal of Great Britain* to constitute and appoint a Council for the affairs of the Province of Quebeck and its dependencys to consist of such Persons resident there not exceeding ( ) nor less than ( ) as His Majesty His Heirs and Successors shall be pleased to appoint and *of such other Persons resident there as upon the death removal, or absence, of any of the Members thereof, shall be nominated by His Heirs or Successors under His or their Sign Manual to supply the vacancy ;* Which Council so appointed and nominated or the major part thereof shall have full Power and Authority to make Ordinances for the Peace, Welfare and good Government of the said Province in all cases whatsoever, with the consent of His Majesty's Governor or Commander in Chief or in his Absence of the Lieutenant Governor for the time being.

Provided always That every Ordinance so to be made shall within ( ) months be transmitted by the Governor Commander in Chief or in his absence by the Lieutenant Governor and laid before His Majesty for his royal approbation and if His Majesty shall think fit to disallow thereof The same shall cease and be void from the Time that His Majesty's Order in Council thereupon shall be promulgated at Quebec And Provided also That no Ordinance touching Religion or by which any Punishment may be Inflicted greater than fine or Imprisonment for Three Months, or by which any Duty, Tax, or Rate may be Levied shall be of any force or effect until the same shall have received His Majesty's Approbation And Provided also That no Ordinance shall be passed at any Meeting of the Council except between the day of and the day of unless upon some urgent occasion, in which Case every Member thereof resident at Quebeck or within Miles thereof shall be personally summoned by the Governor or in His absence by the Lieutenant Governor to attend the same.

And be it further Enacted &c[a] That nothing herein contained shall extend or be construed to extend to prevent or hinder His Majesty His Heirs and Successors by his or their Letters Patent under the Great Seal of Great Britain from erecting, constituting and appointing such Courts of Criminal, Civil and Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction within and for the said Province of Quebeck and its dependencys and appointing from time to time the Judges and Officers thereof as His Majesty His Heirs and Successors shall think necessary and proper for the circumstances of the said Province.

Endorsed :—Dra[t]. of Bill

---

[1] Concerning this section, Wedderburn, in his letter to Dartmouth, cited in note 1, p. 377, says :—"The empowering His Majesty to create the Legislative Council by Letters Patent instead of appointing It directly by the Act of Parliament seems to me an immaterial Alteration, supposing that it is necessary (as I conceive it is) to describe in the Act the Powers and Authority of that Council. In either way the Nomination of the Members must be vested in the King and no greater Power in effect is acquired by the first mode than by the latter tho' in appearance the Power of erecting a Legislative Council seems to import more than the power of naming the Members and will from the appearance excite more opposition.

"The latter Clause I take to be unnecessary as I do not see how the Act restrains the King from appointing Judges and erecting Courts of Justice, I have therefore drawn It as a saving and not as an enacting Clause." M 384, p. 252.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

PROPOSED EXTENSION OF PROVINCIAL LIMITS.[1]

The Limits of the Government of Quebec as declared in the Proclamation of 1763 are as follows, Vizt. "bounded on the Labrador Coast by the River St. John, & from thence by a line drawn from the head of that River thro' the Lake of St. John to the South end of the Lake Nipissin; from whence the said Line crossing the River St. Lawrence and the Lake Champlain in 45 Degrees of No Latitude, passes along the High Lands which divide the Rivers that empty themselves into the said River St. Lawrence from those which fall into the Sea; and also along the North Coast of the Bay des Chaleurs, and the Coast of the Gulph of St. Lawrence to Cape Rosiers, and from thence crossing the Mouth of the River St. Lawrence by the West end of the Island of Anticosti terminates at the aforesaid River of St. John."

The Kings Servants were induced to confine the Government of Quebec within the above Limits, from an apprehension that there were no Settlements of Canadian Subjects, or lawful possessions beyond those Limits, and from a hope of being able to carry into execution a plan that was then under Consideration for putting the whole of the Interior Country to the Westward of our Colonies under one general control & Regulation by Act of Parliament.[2] It was also conceived that there was no claim of Possession on the Coast of Labrador to the East of the River St. John, and therefore from an apprehension that a valuable Cod Fishery might be carried on upon that Coast, it was annexed to the Government of Newfoundland.

The plan for the regulation of the Interior Country proved abortive & in consequence thereof an immense tract of very valuable Land within which there are many Possessions and actual Colonies existing under the Faith of the Treaty of Paris has become the Theatre of disorder & Confusion leading to causes that must affect the public Tranquility and weaken the Authority of this Kingdom, whilst those Colonies which exist under the Faith of the Treaty remain either without the protection or the control of Civil Government.[3]

It has also been discovered that there are a variety of claims to possessions upon the Coast of Labrador between the River St. John and the Straits of Belle Isle, and that by far the greatest part of that Coast is impracticable for a Cod Fishery and can only be used for that species of sedentary Seal Fishery which is in its nature inconsistent with the Regulations of the Fishery at Newfoundland.

In order therefore to obviate the dangers and disadvantages arising from the present defective state of the Interior Country. To give force and effect to the Power and Authority of the Crown within it. To give scope to the many Commercial advantages which may be derived from it. to extend the benefits of Civil Government to the Settlements of Canadian Subjects that have been formed in the different parts of it,[4] and to

---

[1] Canadian Archives, Dartmouth Papers, M 385. p. 346. The boundary line as here proposed, indicates the limits within which it was desired to confine the English colonies. That it was largely adopted, despite the opposition of some supporters of the Ministry, will be seen from the third draught of the bill which follows. No clue is given as to the author of this proposal, but, as may be observed from a letter of Dartmouth to Cramahé of Dec. 1st, 1773. (See p. 338) this extension of the limits of the Province, like the establishment of the Roman Catholic religion, was represented as a direct concession to the Canadian noblesse and clergy in response to their petition. For other features of the policy which harmonized with this, see note 4 below, & note 1, p. 389.

[2] For the actual statement of the reasons for this policy, see the papers relative to the establishment of civil government in Quebec, p. 105 and pp. 110–11.

[3] This is a matter on which a great variety of evidence is recorded and many different opinions expressed. The chief of these references are scattered throughout the letters and reports contained in the State Papers of the Q series, the Home Office Papers, and the Haldimand Papers, some of which are duplicates.

[4] In addition to the statements made in such letters as that of Dartmouth to Cramahé of Dec. 1st, 1773, (see p. 338) we find the statement of Wm. Knox the Colonial Under Secretary, after the Quebec Act was passed, that "the whole of the derelict country, is, by the first clause of the Act, put under the jurisdiction of the Government of Quebec, with the avowed purpose of excluding all further settlement therein, and for the establishment of uniform regulations for the Indian trade." "The Justice and Policy of the late Act" &c. p. 20. See also note 1, p. 389.

give Stability & advantage to the Sedentary Fisheries on the North side of the Gulph of St. Lawrence, it is proposed that the

Limits and Boundaries of the Government of Quebec shou'd be altered and enlarg'd in the following manner, that is to say,

That the said Government should be bounded on the side of His Majesty's other Colonies by a Line drawn from the Head of Bay Chaleurs (including the North side of the said Bay and all the Lands between that and the River St. Lawrence) along the High Lands which divide the Rivers which empty themselves into the River St. Lawrence from those which fall into the Atlantick Ocean until the said line reaches lake Champlain in 45 Degrees of No Latitude.

The said line to be continued from thence in a direct course to the first spring or Head of Hudson's River, and from thence in a dire t course to the entrance of Lake Ontario from the said River St. Lawrence. That the said Line should pass from thence across the said Lake to the Mouth or entrance of the Strait of Niagara and should pass along the East side of the said Strait until it falls into the Northern Boundary of the Province of Pensylvania, and from thence it should follow the course of the said Boundary line as well on the North as the West, to the Point where it intersects the River Ohio, and so following the course of the said River, from the said Point to its confluence with the River Mississippi. That the said Government should comprehend all the Coast of Labradore as far East as Esquimaux River & be bounded on the North by a Line drawn due West from the mouth of the said River to the southern Limits of the Territory granted to the Hudsons Bay Company and to follow the course of the said Limits as far as the River Mississippi, the said River to be the Boundary on the West from the point where it is intersected by the Southern Limits of the Territory granted to the Hudson's Bay Company as aforesaid, as low down as the Mouth of the River Ohio.

Endorsed :—Paper relative to the extension of the Limits of Quebec.

THIRD DRAUGHT OF THE QUEBEC BILL.[1]

An Act for making more effectual Provision for the Government of the Province of Quebec in North America ; and for removing Doubts which have arisen relative to the Laws and Constitution of the said Province since His Majesty's Royal Proclamation of the 7th of October 1763.

Whereas His Majesty by His Royal Proclamation bearing date the 7th day of October in the Third year of His Reign, thought fit to declare the Provisions which had been made in respect to certain Countries, Territories and Islands in America Ceded to His Majesty by the Definitive Treaty of Peace concluded at Paris on the 10th day of Febry 1763 And Whereas by the Arrangements made by the said Royal Proclamation a very large part of the Territory of Canada, within which there were several Colonies and Settlements of the Subjects of France who claimed to remain therein under the faith of the said Treaty, was left without any Provision being made for the administration of Civil Government therein, and other parts of the said Country where sedentary Fisheries had been established and carried on by the subjects of France Inhabitants of the said Province of Canada under Grants and Concessions from the Govern' thereof, were annexed to the Gov' of Newfoundland, and thereby subjected to regulations inconsistent with the nature of such Fisheries. May it therefore please your most excellent Majesty that it may be enacted : and it is hereby enacted by The Kings most excellent Majesty, by and with the advice and consent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons in this present Parliament assembled, and by the authority of the same That all the said Territories, Islands and Countries, heretofore part of the Province of Canada in North America, extending Southward to the banks of the River Ohio, Westward to

[1] Canadian Archives, Dartmouth Papers, M 385, p. 311. The alterations and additions by which the second draught was developed into the third are given in part in the notes on the second draught. Other explanations are furnished in the memorandum which follows this draught of the bill.

the banks of the Mississippi and northward to the Southern Boundary of the Territory granted to the Merchants Adventurers of England trading to Hudsons Bay, and which said Territories, Islands and Countries are within the limits of some other British Colony as allowed & confirmed by the Crown, or which have since the 10th Feby 1763, been made part of the Government of Newfoundland, be,and they are hereby annexed to, and part and parcel of the Province of Quebec as created and established by the said Royal Proclamation of the 7th of October 1763, for and during His Majesty's Pleasure: And Whereas the Provisions made by the said Proclamation in respect to the Civil Government of the said Province of Quebec and the Powers & Authorities given to the Governor & other Civil Officers of the said Province by the Grants and Commissions issued in consequence thereof, have been found upon experience to be inadequate to the State & Circumstances of the said Province the Inhabitants whereof amounting at the Conquest to above One hundred Thousand Persons professing the Religion of the Church of Rome and enjoying an established form of Constitution & system of Laws by which their Persons and Property had been protected, governed and ordered for a long series of years from the first Establishment of the said Province of Canada, Be it therefore further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the said Proclamation so far as the same relates to the Civil Government & Administration of Justice of & in the said Province of Quebec, & the Commission under the Authority whereof the Government of the said Province is at present administered & all & every the Ordinance & Ordinances made by the Governor & Council of Quebec for the time being relative to the Civil Government & Administration of Justice in the said Province and all Commissions to Judges & other Officers thereof, be, and the same are hereby revoked, annulled & made void from and after the Day of next.

Subject to the Kings Supremacy, as declared & established by an Act made in the first year of the Reign of Queen Elizabeth, over all the Dominions & Countrys which then did or thereafter should belong to the Imperial Crown of this Realm[1]—

And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid that His Majesty's subjects professing the Religion of the Church of Rome of & in the said Province of Quebec as the same is described in & by the said Proclamation and Commissions, and also of all the Territories part of the Province of Canada at the time of the Conquest thereof, which are hereby annexed during His Majesty's Pleasure to the said Government of Quebec may have, hold & enjoy the free Exercise of the Religion of the Church of Rome, *so far as* the same is not inconsistent with the Kings Supremacy as established by act of Parliament and that the Clergy & other Religious of the said Church may hold receive & enjoy their accustomed Dues & Rights *with respect to such Persons only as shall possess the said Religion.* Provided nevertheless that nothing herein contained shall extend or be construed to extend to the Disabling His Majesty's His Heirs or Successors from the making such Provision for the Maintenance & Support of a Protestant Clergy within the said Province as He or they shall from time to time think necessary & expedient.

And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid that all His Majesty's Canadian Subjects within the Province of Quebec, & the Territories thereunto belonging, may also hold, and enjoy their Property & Possessions together with all Customs & Usages relative thereto, and all other their Civil Rights in as large ample & beneficial manner as if the said Proclamation, Commissions, Ordinances & other Acts & Instruments had not been made, and as may consist with their Allegiance to His Majesty & Subjection to the Crown and Parliament of Great Britain.

For which purpose be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid that, in all matters of controversy relative to the Property & Civil Rights of any of His Majesty's Subjects, whether Canadian or English, Resort shall be had to the Laws of Canada and

[1] This clause which is written in the margin of this draught of the bill appears in the body of the fourth draught. See p. 403.

not the Laws of England for the Decision of the same, and all Causes that shall hereafter be instituted in any of the Courts of Justice to be appointed within & for the said Province by His Majesty, His Heirs & Successors, shall, with respect to such Property & Rights be determined by the Judges of the same agreeably to the said Laws & Customs of Canada & the several Ordinances that shall from time to time be passed in the said Province by the Gov^r^ Lieut-Gov^r^ or Commander in Chief by & with the advice & consent of the Legislative Council of the same to be appointed in manner herein before mentioned & by no other Laws Customs or Usages whatsoever.

Provided always that it shall & may be lawful to & for every Person in the said Province, whether Canadian or English, that is Owner of any Goods or Credits in the same, and that has a right to alienate the said Lands, Goods or Credits in his Life time by Deed of Sale, Gift or otherwise to devise or bequeath the same at his or her death by his or her last Will & Testament to such Persons, & in such manner as he or she shall think fit, any Law, Usage or Custom; heretofore; or now prevailing in the Province, to the contrary hereof in any wise notwithstanding. And provided also that nothing in this Act shall extend or be construed to extend to any Lands that have been granted by His Majesty or shall hereafter be granted by His Majesty His Heirs & Successors to be holden in free & common soccage[1] & that it shall & may be lawful to & for any of His Majesty's Subjects at his, her or their respective Ages of 25 years to change the Tenure of Estate held of His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors into free & common soccage by any deed executed in the presence of two Witnesses & presented to the Chief Justice of the Province who shall summon a Jury to assess the sum to be paid to His Majesty in lieu of the Profits of the Seigniory & upon Payment thereof shall direct the Deed to be enrolled & the same being enrolled the Land shall from thenceforth be held as Lands in free & common soccage are held by the Laws of England.

And Whereas the Certainty & Lenity of the Criminal Law of England & the Benefits and Advantages resulting from the use of it have been sensibly felt by the Inhabitants from an Experience of more than nine years, during which it has been uniformly administered. Be it therefore enacted by the Authority aforesaid. That the same shall continue to be administered, and shall be observed as Law in the Province of Quebec and its Dependencies as well in the description & quality of the Offence, as in the method of Prosecution & Trial, and the Punishments & Forfeitures thereby inflicted to the exclusion of every other rule of Criminal Law, or mode of Proceeding thereon which did, or might prevail in the said Province before the year of Our Lord 1764. Anything in this Act to the contrary thereof in any respect notwithstanding: Subject nevertheless to such Alterations & Amendments as the Gov^r^ Lieut-Gov^r^ or Commander in chief of the s^d^ Province, by & with the advice & Consent of the Legislative Council of the said Province hereafter to be appointed, shall from time to time cause to be made therein in manner herein after directed.

And Whereas it may be necessary to ordain many Regulations for the future Welfare and good Government of the Province of Quebec, the occasions of which cannot now be foreseen, nor without much Delay & Inconvenience be provided for without intrusting that Authority for a certain time & under proper Restrictions to Persons resident there

And whereas it is at present inexpedient to call an Assembly; Be it therefore enacted by the Authority aforesaid that it shall & may be lawful for His Majesty, His Heirs and Successors by Warrant under His or Their Signet, or Sign Manual and with the Advice of the Privy Council to constitute and appoint a Council for the Affairs of the Province of Quebec & its Dependencies to consist of such Persons resident there, not exceeding (23) nor less than (17) as His Majesty, His Heirs and Successors shall be pleased to appoint, and upon the Death, Removal, or Absence of any of the Members of the said Council, in like manner to constitute & appoint such and so many other Person, or Persons as shall be necessary to supply the Vacancy, or Vacancies; which Council so appointed & nominated, or the major part thereof shall have full Power and Authority to make Ordinances for the Peace, Welfare and good Government of the

[1] The remainder of this clause is left out in the 4th draught, in accordance with the criticisms of Hillsborough and Carleton, as accepted by Dartmouth. See p. 404 & note 1, p. 390.

said Province, with the Consent of His Majesty's Governor, or in his absence of the Lieutenant Governor or Commander in Chief for the time being.

Provided always That every Ordinance so to be made shall within Months be transmitted by the Governor or in his Absence by the Lieutenant Governor or Commander in Chief for the time being, and laid before His Majesty for his Royal Approbation; And if His Majesty shall think fit to disallow thereof, the same shall cease & be void from the time that His Majesty's Order in Council thereupon shall be promulgated at Quebec: And provided also, That no Ordinance touching Religion, or by which any punishment may be inflicted greater than fine, or imprisonment for three Months shall be of any force or effect until the same shall have received His Majesty's Approbation: And provided also that no Ordinance shall be passed at any Meeting of the Council except between the day of and the day of unless upon some urgent occasion, in which Case, every Member thereof resident at Quebec, or within Miles thereof shall be personally summoned by the Governor, or in his absence by the Lieutenant Governor, or Commander in Chief for the time being to attend the same.

And be it further enacted &c[a] That nothing herein contained shall extend or be construed to extend to prevent or hinder His Majesty His Heirs or Successors by His or their Letters Patent under the Great Seal of Great Britain from erecting, constituting & appointing such Courts of Criminal, Civil and Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction within and for the said Province and its Dependencies, and appointing from time to time the Judges & Officers thereof as His Majesty, His Heirs and Successors shall think necessary & proper for the Circumstances of the said Province.

Endorsed:—Dra[t] of Bill.

NOTES ON THIRD DRAUGHT OF QUEBEC BILL.[1]

The first preamble, and enacting clause of the present Bill are entirely new, and are introduced in order to annex to Quebec during The King's Pleasure the Territories therein described, which are now, for the greatest part, without either the protection or comptrol of any Government whatever and for the rest subjected to the incompetent and improper Jurisdiction of Newfoundland. This possibly might have in general been done by the sole authority of the Crown, but it is conceived that it would have been liable to doubts that cannot exist in the present mode which is conceived to be more effectual, & of more proper notoriety.

The whole preamble of the former Bill, reciting and condemning the Proclamation and other consequential Acts of Government is omitted, and in lieu of it a very short preamble introduced stating the general inadequacy of those Regulations to the present State and Circumstances of the Colony.

The first enacting Clause of the present Bill does not materially differ from the first enacting Clause of the other, the only difference is that it does not revoke any other Commission to the Governor but the one now existing.

The Second and Third Clauses of the present Bill are proposed by M[r] Hey[2] in the place of the Second Clause in the old Bill that restores to the Canadians generally their Property, *Laws*, Customs and Usages, including as it is conceived under the word *Laws* not only all Civil Rights, but also all Ecclesiastical Laws and Authorities incident

[1] Canadian Archives, Dartmouth Papers, M 385, p. 337. These notes are evidently by Sol. Gen. Wedderburn, as may be gathered from his criticisms on the second draught of the bill addressed to Lord Dartmouth; see note p. 377. There was undoubtedly an intermediate draught of at least part of the bill, between the second and third draughts as here given, and it is to the intermediate form of certain clauses that some of these notes apply. It is evident, for instance, that the clause with reference to the Roman Catholic religion has been altered in the third draught from the form indicated in these notes; and we find that the alterations were due to the criticisms of Lord Mansfield upon the form in which the clause was left by Wedderburn and Hey. See below, note 1, p. 387.

[2] See note 3, p. 379.

thereto, which general Provision is restrained by the present Act to the free Exercise of the Romish Religion, as far as is consistent with the King's Supremacy, exempting Protestants from Payment of Tythes[1] and making the Laws and Customs of Canada in Civil Cases the Rule for Judgement in the Courts, under certain Limitations & Exceptions in respect to disposition of Property by will, and a mode of changing the Tenure of Lands held by Seigniory into Common Soccage.

The fourth Clause of the present Bill introduces the whole Criminal Laws of England which by the Corresponding Clause of the old Bill was only in part introduced & under Limitations.

The rest of the Clauses in both Bills respecting the Legislative Council are very much the same ; there is no material difference except by the new Bill their appointment is to be by sign Manual in like manner as Councillors in other Colonies are appointed—by the former Bill they were to be appointed under the Great Seal of Great Britain, which besides deviating from the rule in other Cases is liable to other obvious Objections.

Endorsed :—Notes of Alterations in the Quebec Bill.

THE CLAUSE CONCERNING RELIGION IN THE THIRD DRAUGHT.[2]

The Proviso in favour of the Protestant Subjects of Quebec,[3] if it is intended to operate only as a saving to the clause which gives to the Canadians the free exercise of their Religion appears to me to be unnecessary—from a Church merely tolerated, as the Romish Church is by this Act, There can be little occasion to resort to any special protection, immunity or Privilege in behalf of any body, for existing only by Permission of the state, it can claim nothing, enforce nothing, exercise no controul or Authority over its own members but by consent, & it should seem useless to reserve to others by express Provision of Law, what cannot be taken from them but by their own choice & approbation.

In this light therefore the clause seems to be unnecessary.

But if it is intended to operate as a saving to the clause immediately preceding which gives the Canadians the Enjoyment of their ancient civil Rights customs and Usages, I apprehend it will be found an Exception as large as the Rule ; and leave it still in doubt, whether in a matter of civil Right the Canadian or English Law where they differ together with the form & mode of Proceeding, shall have the Preference. A Case which came before me in Judgement, & which is very likely to happen again will possibly put the objection I mean to state in a clear light before your Lordship.

By the custom of Paris which your Lordship, I presume, means to restore, the Mason Carpenter & other Artificers employed in building a House for another, Have, by an implied Contract between them & the owner for whom they build, of which they need only make a minute in a Notary's Office a mortgage upon the house which no incumbrance whatever prior or subsequent can Affect, but they may follow their demand thro an hundred mesne assignments into the hands of the present Possessor, & insist upon its being sold to pay them upon failure of the Person with whom they first contracted to build. should those Canadian Artificers bring an action in their usual form (wholly different from our own) against an Englishman who had purchased such a house for a Valuable consideration, might not He, & would not He be authorized to say, I will not answer in this mode of Process nor be bound by this Law ? Every *Privilege*

[1] This is the portion to which, as left by Wedderburn and Hey, Lord Mansfield takes objection, as stated in the document which follows this, and which in consequence of his criticisms was altered in accordance with his suggestions, and appears in that altered form in the third draught.

[2] Canadian Archives, Dartmouth Papers, M 385, p. 340. It appears very probable, from the reference in the second paragraph, as well as from the whole tone and purpose of the proposals, that these criticisms were made by Lord Mansfield, and this is confirmed by his letter to Lord Dartmouth ; see note p. 387.

[3] This refers to the clause as draughted by Wedderburn and Hey ; see above p. 383 and note 1, this page, and which as the result of this criticism was amended as it appears in the first clause of the third draught.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

Protection & advantage of *what Nature* soever *or kind* that I am intitled to by the Laws & Constitution of the Realm of England, are expressly reserved to me, amongst which I reckon the Tryal by a Jury as an Eminent one. Let these men bring their Ejectment upon their mortgage Title & let the tresspass be enquired into by a Jury according to the good old forms & usages of the Realm of England, & not by Laws & in a mode of Proceeding unknown & not used there & which derogate from the Rights of a british subject.

What answer could be given to a demand of this kind which would not militate either with the Law or the Exception & who would say which was intitled to the Preference ?

And with submission to your Lordship I do not see how it is possible to alter the Provisional clause to any advantage or find any form of words to reconcile it in substance with the other.

Whatever is to operate as an Exception to a positive general Law ought I apprehend to be clearly & expressly pointed out. it is your Lordships Intention (I presume) to revive the whole canadian Law in matters of a civil Nature, to make it the general law of the country to govern british as well as canadian Property by its Rules if your Lordship intends any reservation with respect either to the Laws or the Administration of them, in favour of the british subjects, it must, I apprehend be clearly ascertained where & in what instances it should take Place. a General reservation like that contained in the clause will either operate nothing, or go to the destruction of the whole. for if the Legislature does not draw the Line I know not well how any Judge can do it.

The Legislative Council cannot do it. They cannot restrain or define privileges reserved by the Act of Parlt. nor as I should conceive even explain or determine them.

With great submission therefore to your Lordships better Judgement I conceive that clause must be wholly struck out or more particularly explained.

Will your Lordship permit me to add a word or two upon the subject of Religion as it is affected by this Act of Parliam[t].

That your Lordship intends only a bare Toleration for the R. C. Religion without any maintenance or support for the Clergy appears obvious from the manner of penning the statute.

The Clause which mentions & allows the Exercise of Religion is totally silent with respect to the Clergy or any right belonging to them & the cautious use of the words *civil Rights* in the clause that restores them to their old Laws & customs, seems to distinguish & exclude Ecclesiastical ones.

But will your Lordship (upon reflection) think it sufficient barely to tolerate a large & powerful Body of Men the R. C. Clergy in Canada, in the exercise of their Religion, without any other means of support than what is to arise from the Voluntary contribution of their Parishioners, or does your Lordship apprehend any mischief or great inconvenience would arise from acknowledging their right to a decent & moderate maintenance under the sanction of a british Act of Parliament.

To say nothing of the discontent it would occasion will your Lordship think it quite consistent with the terms of the treaty—under which the property of the Clergy as well as Laity seems to have been reserved to the owners— & the Right to a decent support by Tithes seems to be as much the Property of the Clergy, as the seigneurial lands of the seigneurs, or any lay Property whatsoever of a Layman.

Power & Authority neither belongs to them by treaty nor is it consistent with a Protest[t] Govt. to suffer them to be retained—but subsistence seems to be their right, & under this Idea, I have taken the Liberty to make an additional clause, reserving the Tithe of Protestants for a Protestant clergy when his Majesty shall think proper to intitle any to demand it.[1]

---

[1] This is evidently the clause which has been incorporated into the third draught of the bill and which makes provision for the collection of tithes by the Roman Catholic clergy, and reserves the right to provide for a protestant clergy as well. On April 28th the following note was sent from Lord Mansfield to Lord Dartmouth :—" My Lord I rec[d] the inclosed Dr[t] last night at 10 o'clock I have read it over. * * * * * * * * * * * I would suggest two alterations upon the Plan as it stands—One, which I have just put into the Dr[t] in a piece of Paper relative to the Supremacy I mean it to avoid, what L[d] North & y[r] Lo[p] seemed very desirous of avoiding the necessity of the Canadian Gentlemen taking the Oath

For the manner in which the whole of what your Lordship gave me when I had the Honour to be with you on Saturday will then stand I refer your Lordship to the Paper itself

LORD HILLSBOROUGH'S OBJECTIONS TO THE QUEBEC BILL IN ITS PRESENT FORM[1]

First enacting Clause

The extention of the boundaries to the North so as to comprehend the Labrador coast his Lordship approves, but has insuperable objections to the extention to the Mississippy and Ohio. His reasons as far as I can recollect them are these. If an extention of the boundaries for the sake of Jurisdiction only over the Inhabitants was intended. There is no occasion for doing it by Act of Parliament as it is in the power of the Crown at present to give such jurisdiction if thought fit. And it is better to do it by the authority of the Crown *only*, because the jurisdiction so given may be limited & restrained in such manner as to answer all the purposes of Government and to avoid the inconveniencies with which a general extention or annexation will be attended.

Third & fourth enacting Clauses.

But from the Terms in which the extention is made and what is said in the subsequent Clauses his Lordship supposes that it is intended to make Parliament *declare* that it is right and proper to *settle* The Territories annexed, for these Lands & Inhabitants are put in exactly the same state as those within the present Limits. An inducement is held out to the Roman Catholick subjects of Quebec and to all other Roman Catholics to remove into these annexed Countries by granting them the French Laws & Customs of Canada and the Free exercise of their Religion.

If this be the case every reason & argument his Lordship had to offer against the Ohio Grant urges him with Tenfold strength to oppose this proceeding.

2. Proviso of 5th Enacting Clause.

His Lordship objects to the granting of any Lands in the Province in free & common Soccage & refers to a Report of the Board of Trade for his

---

Of Supremacy. The other relates to the Right of Tithes &c depending upon the Man's professing the Popish Religion. Any man who denies professing it will be excused. They should pay to the Priest till the time is ripe for their paying to the Minister of some other Religion. * * * * * Your Lopps most obt hu. Servt Mansfield." M 384, p. 268. To this Lord Dartmouth made the following reply

"Ld Mansfield 1 May 1774

"My Lord

"I have laid before his Majesty's Confidential Servants the alteration your Lordp has been so good to suggest in the Quebec Bill, & they were unanimously of opinion to adopt the first relative to the Supremacy. The other they thought unnecessary, because it is his Majesty's Intention to make immediate provision for a Protestant Clergy, from the tithes of the Estates of Protestants so that none can elude the payment by denying the Profession of the Popish Religion. Their Lordps thought fit to alter the stile of the clause wch enacts the free exercise of the Romish Religion to make it declaritory = this, we conceive, will obviate any doubts that might have been created by it, & prevent any ill consequences, it might be thought likely to have in other parts of his Majesty's Dominions. With these alterations I hope the Bill will have your Lordps approbation. I have the Honour to be &ce D." M 385, p 278. The suggestion with reference to the oath of supremacy which Lord Mansfield had enclosed, is preserved in the Dartmouth Papers, endorsed "Clause (A)," M 385, p. 329. This was introduced as it stands into the Quebec Bill while going through Parliament, and provides a special oath for the Roman Catholics, instead of that of the 1st of Queen Elizabeth. See p. 392.

[1] Canadian Archives, Dartmouth Papers, M. 385, p. 356. As the accompanying letter will show, these objections of Hillsborough and Carleton to parts of the third draught of the Quebec Bill were stated in their present form by Wm. Knox, the Under Secretary of State for the Colonies. "My Lord In consequence of my having sent Lord Hillsborough a Copy of the Quebec Bill by Your Lordships Orders, I had a message from his Lordship this morning and lest I should not be able to find your Lordship before dinner I have put down upon the inclosed paper what I collect to be his sentiments respecting the Bill. I have also added what Genl Carleton begged I would mention from him to your Lordship respecting one Clause. I have ventured to point out such Amendments as would in my opinion render the Bill unexceptionable to both, and without injuring any of your Lordships purposes. I must however acquaint your Lordship that Lord Hillsborough said he had not sufficiently considered all other parts of the Bill having had it only yesterday afternoon, but that if he found anything else to wish alter'd, he would communicate his ideas thro' me to your Lordship as he desired to do those I have stated. Your Lordships very faithful and obedient Servant. Will Knox 30th April 1774." M 385, p. 270.

reasons for continuing the french mode of Seigneuries as the most fit for the purposes of Government & as corresponding with the whole scope & purpose of the Bill.[1]

3 Proviso to the 5th Clause.

These reasons are still more forceable for leaving out intirely the provision for converting Lands held in Seigneurie into Free & common Soccage. His Lordship thinks the Crown ought not to change those Tenures even when the Lands come into the hands of English subjects, much less relinquish all right of continuing them, and vesting a power in the French as well as English possessors to compel the Crown to change them at their pleasure.

3d Proviso to the 5th Clause.

General Carleton makes the same objections to these Proviso's as Lord Hillsborough does, and adds with respect to the latter That the French Seigneurs do not now desire to change their Tenures. That they should be sensible of the favour and ask it before it is granted. That even when that comes to be the case The Crown can change the Tenure whenever it is thought fit to do so without this clause and can make a proper discrimination in granting the favour to those only who by their conduct may merit it. That the Tenure by Seigneurie gives the Crown great power over the Seigneur, which power will be done away by changing the Tenure into free & common Soccage. That the Evil disposed Seigneurs will therefore be the first to avail themselves of the permission to change their Tenures in order to get rid of that power and be able to do mischief with less restraint.[2]

The Amendments which will be the consequence of adopting what appears to be the Ideas of Lord Hillsborough are these, To leave out in the Preamble from the words *Territory of Canada* to the words *where sedentary Fisheries*, And in the first enacting clause after the words *Canada in North America* insert *as described in the said Proclamation* and *extending northward to the Southern boundary &c.* leaving out the intermediate words *Southward to the Banks of the River Ohio, Westward to the banks of the Mississippy.*

These amendments will obviate the objections to the First Third & Fourth Enacting Clauses.

By leaving out the 3rd Proviso to the 5th enacting Clause General Carleton's objection will be wholly obviated and the most material part of Lord Hillsborough's will be also removed, for although they both *wish* the

---

[1] As advocated by Carleton and others, and as frankly declared in the debates on the Quebec Bill, Canada and the whole of the western territory were to be reserved for the French and the Indians, though Hillsborough would reserve the west for the Indians alone. Knox thus gives expression to Hillsborough's views: "The Earl of Hillsborough was so fully persuaded of the dangerous consequences to this country and Ireland, of extending the settlements in the North American Colonies, that I had no occasion to make his Lordship any representations upon that subject. A very judicious measure which he had planned and promoted for confining them on the east side to the heads of the rivers which fall into the Atlantic Ocean, was then carrying into execution, and a boundary line was actually drawn and marked out at the backs of them all, from the Hudson's river to the Mississippi, and treaties were made with the Indians for restraining the settlements within it." Extra Official State Papers &c. London, 1789. Vol. 2, p. 43. It was, as Hillsborough says, the whole scope and purpose of the bill to satisfy the French Canadians, and by restoring French law and feudal tenures, and guaranteeing the Roman Catholic religion, to render the whole region as objectionable to the British settlers as possible. See Lord Dartmouth's reply which follows this document. As a sample of the statements of the Government's policy, made during the debates on the bill, the following may be taken from one of Wedderburn's speeches:—"I think there ought to be no temptation held out to the subjects of England to quit their native soil, to increase colonies at the expence of this country. If persons have gone thither in the course of trade, they have gone without any intention of making it their permanent residence; and, in that case, it is no more hardship to tell them, 'this is the law of the land,' than it would be to say to a man whose affairs induced him to establish himself in Guernsey, or in any other part of North America. With regard to the English who have settled there, their number is very few. They are attached to the country either in point of commercial interest or they are attached to it from the situations they hold under government. It is one object of this measure that these persons should not settle in Canada." Cavendish's Debates &c. p. 57.

[2] For Carleton's views as to the future of Canada and the necessity for restoring and maintaining the French feudal system there, see the following among other documents: Carleton to Shelburne, Nov. 25, 1767, particularly the latter part, p. 198; also his letter of Dec. 24, 1767, p. 201; The Draught of an Ordinance &c., p. 204; Additional Instructions to Carleton in 1771, p. 295.

Lands may be hereafter granted in Seigneuries as heretofore yet they do not stand out to limit the Crown from granting them otherways if thought fit.[1]

DARTMOUTH'S REPLY TO HILLSBOROUGH.[2]

1 May
1774.

L^d Hillsborough.

My DEAR LORD, M^r KNOX has stated to me your Lordp^s two objections to the Canada Bill, w^ch I propose to lay before the House of Lords tomorrow & I have communicated them to the Cabinet, who are unanimously of opinion that the extension of the Province to the Ohio & Mississipi, is an essential & very useful part of the Bill; it provides for the establishment of civil government over many numerous settlements of french subjects, but does by no means imply an intention of further settling the Lands included within this extension, & if it is not wished that British Subjects should settle that country nothing can more effectually tend to discourage such attempts, w^ch in the present state of that Country, y^r Lord^p knows very well, it is impossible to prevent. Y^r Objection to The clause allowing a change of Tenure their Lordp^s thought proper to come into & it is accordingly struck out of the Bill.

I am, my dear Lord,
Y^r &c &c.
D.

THE QUEBEC BILL AS RETURNED FROM THE COMMONS.[3]

A BILL

Intituled

An Act for making more effectual Provision for the Government of *Quebec*, in *North America*.

N.B. -The Words printed within Crotchets [ ], in [Old English] Letter, denote what was left out by the Commons, and those printed within a Parenthesis in (Italick), what have been inserted by them.

Whereas His Majesty, by His Royal Proclamation, bearing Date the Seventh Day of *October*, in the Third Year of His Reign, thought fit to declare the Provisions which had been made in respect to certain Countries, Territories, and Islands in *America*,

[1] As indicated in the reply of Lord Dartmouth which follows, the amendment indicated in this paragraph was made in the fourth draught of the bill, but the amendment with reference to the boundaries was not accepted.

[2] Canadian Archives, Dartmouth Papers, M 385, p. 276.

[3] Canadian Archives, Dartmouth Papers, M 385, p. 283. On June 13th the Quebec Bill was returned from the Commons with the following note:—"My Lord. I have Lord North's orders to transmit to Your Lordship the inclosed papers being the Quebec Act compleat as it passed the House of Commons this day, and have the Honour to be with the highest Respect My Lord Your Lordships Most Faithful and most obedient humble Servant John Robinson." 13th June 1774. M 385, p. 282. As the note at the head of this document indicates, by reference to the two sets of brackets, it expresses at once the fourth draught of the bill, as it was introduced to the House of Lords on May 2nd., and such amendments and additions to it as were made while it was passing through the Commons and were accepted by Lord North, the Prime Minister. In addition to the alterations already noticed in connection with the criticisms on the third draught of the bill, and the introduction of a clause in the latter part of the bill relating to taxes or duties, a few other slight changes will be observed, as between the third and fourth draughts. Several of the changes made after the bill reached the Commons were undertaken by the Government itself, notably the new form of oath drawn up by Lord Mansfield and accepted by the Government. See note p. 387. In the Dartmouth Papers two other clauses are given, marked (b) and (c), which were incorporated into the bill during its sojourn in the Commons. That marked (b) is the last clause in the bill, and relates to the regulation of trade. That marked (c) is the clause in the fifth paragraph of the bill safeguarding any right, title, or possession acquired under any grants made prior to this act. The additions and amendments introduced into the bill while in the Commons, as well as the numerous criticisms and amendments rejected by the Government, can best be followed in Cavendish's Debates on the Bill, which is indispensable to a proper understanding of the policy of the measure.

ceded to His Majesty by the definitive Treaty of Peace concluded at *Paris*, on the Tenth Day of *February*, One thousand seven hundred and sixty-three:

And whereas, by the Arrangements made by the said Royal Proclamation, a very large [Part of the Territory of Canada], (extent of Country), within which there were several Colonies and Settlements of the Subjects of *France*, who claimed to remain therein under the Faith of the said Treaty, was left, without any Provision being made for the Administration of Civil Government therein, and [other] (certain) Parts of the [Said Country] (Territory of Canada), where sedentary Fisheries had been established and carried on by the Subjects of *France*, Inhabitants of the said Province of *Canada*, under Grants and Concessions from the Government thereof, were annexed to the Government of *Newfoundland*, and thereby subjected to Regulations inconsistent with the nature of such Fisheries:

May it therefore please Your most Excellent Majesty,

That it may be enacted; and be it enacted by the King's most Excellent Majesty, by and with the Advice and Consent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons, in this present Parliament assembled, and by the Authority of the same. That all the [said] Territories, Islands, and Countries, [heretofore Part of the Province of *Canada*], in *North America*, [extending Southward to the Banks of] (belonging to the Crown of *Great Britain*, bounded on the South by a Line from the Bay of *Chaleurs*, along the High Lands which divide the Rivers that empty themselves into the River *Saint Lawrence*, from those which fall into the Sea, to a Point in Forty-five Degrees of Northern Latitude, on the Eastern Bank of the River *Connecticut*; Keeping the same Latitude directly West, through the Lake *Champlain*, until, in the same Latitude, it meets the River *Saint Lawrence*; from thence up the Eastern Bank of the said River, to the Lake Ontario; thence through the lake *Ontario*, and the River commonly called *Niagara*; and thence along by the Eastern and South Eastern Bank of Lake *Erie*, following the said Bank, until the same shall be intersected by the Northern Boundary, granted by the Charter of the Province of *Pensylvania*, in case the same shall be so intersected; and from thence along the said Northern and Western Boundaries of the said Province, until the said Western Boundary strike the *Ohio*: But in case the said Bank of the said Lake shall not be found to be so intersected, then following the said Bank, until it shall arrive at that Point of the said Bank which shall be nearest to the North Western Angle of the said Province of *Pensylvania*; and thence by a right Line to the said North Western Angle of the said Province; and thence along the Western Boundary of the said Province, until it strike) the River *Ohio*, (and along the Bank of the said River) Westward, to the Banks of *Mississippi*, and Northward to the Southern Boundary of the Territory granted to the Merchants Adventurers of *England* trading to *Hudson's Bay*; and [which said] (also all such) Territories, Islands, and Countries, [are not within the Limits of some other *British* Colony, as allowed and confirmed by the Crown or] which have, since the Tenth of *February*, One thousand seven hundred and sixty-three, been made Part of the Government of *Newfoundland*, be, and they are hereby, during His Majesty's Pleasure, annexed to, and made Part and Parcel of, the Province of *Quebec*, as created and established by the said Royal Proclamation of the Seventh of *October*, One thousand seven hundred and sixty three.

(Provided always, and be it enacted, That nothing herein contained relative to the Boundary of the Province of Quebec, shall in any wise affect the Boundaries of any other Colonies.)

(Provided always, and be it enacted, That nothing in this Act contained shall extend, or be construed to extend, to make void, or to vary or alter, any Right, Title, or Possession, derived under any Grant, Conveyance, or otherwise howsoever, of or to any Lands within the said Province, or the Provinces thereto adjoining, but that the same shall remain and be in Force, and have Effect, as if this Act had never been made.)

And whereas the Provisions made by the said Proclamation, in respect to the Civil Government of the said Province of *Quebec*, and the Powers and Authorities given to the Governor and other Civil Officers of the said Province, by the Grants and Commissions issued in consequence thereof, have been found, upon Experience, to be inapplicable to the State and Circumstances of the said Province, the Inhabitants whereof

[amounting] (amounted) at the Conquest, to above [One hundred] (sixty-five) thousand Persons, professing the Religion of the Church of *Rome*, and enjoying an established Form of Constitution, and System of Laws, by which their Persons and Property had been protected, governed, and ordered, for a long Series of Years, from the first Establishment of the said Province of *Canada*; be it therefore further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the said Proclamation, so far as the same relates to the said Province of *Quebec*, and the Commission under the Authority whereof the Government of the said Province is at present administered, and all and every the Ordinance and Ordinances made by the Governor and Council of *Quebec* for the Time being, relative to the Civil Government and Administration of Justice in the said Province, and all Commissions to Judges and other Officers thereof, be, and the same are hereby revoked, annulled, and made void, from and after the First Day of *May*, One thousand seven hundred and seventy five.

And for the more perfect security and Ease of the Minds of the Inhabitants of the said Province, it is hereby declared, That His Majesty's Subjects professing the Religion of the Church of *Rome*, of, and in the said Province of *Quebec*, [as the same is described in and by the said Proclamation and Commissions, and also of all the Territories, Part of the Province of *Canada*, at the time of the Conquest thereof, which are hereby annexed, during His Majesty's Pleasure, to the said Government of *Quebec*], may have, hold, and enjoy, the free Exercise of the Religion of the Church of *Rome*, subject to the Kings Supremacy, declared and established by an Act made in the First Year of the Reign of Queen *Elizabeth*, over all the Dominions and Countries which then did, or thereafter should, belong to the Imperial Crown of this Realm; and that the Clergy of the said Church may hold, receive, and enjoy their accustomed Dues and Rights, with respect to such Persons only as shall profess the said Religion.

Provided nevertheless, That [nothing herein contained shall extend, or be construed to extend, to the disabling] (it shall be lawful for) His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, [from making] (to make) such Provision (out of the rest of the said accustomed Dues and Rights,) for the Encouragement of the Protestant Religion, and for the Maintenance and Support of a Protestant Clergy within the said Province, as he or they shall, from Time to Time, think necessary and expedient.

(Provided always, and be it enacted, That no Person professing the Religion of the Church of *Rome*, and residing in the said Province, shall be obliged to take the Oath required by the said Statute, passed in the First Year of the Reign of Queen *Elizabeth*, or any other Oaths substituted by any other Act in the Place thereof, but that every such Person, who by the said Statute is required to take the Oath therein mentioned, shall be obliged, and is hereby required to take and subscribe the following Oath before the Governor or such other Person, or in such Court of Record as His Majesty shall appoint, who are hereby authorised to administer the same: *videlicet*,

"I A. B. do sincerely promise and swear, That I will be faithful, and bear true "Allegiance to His Majesty King *George*, and Him will defend to the utmost of my "Power, against all Traiterous Conspiracies and Attempts whatsoever, which shall be "made against His Person, Crown, and Dignity: and I will do my utmost Endeavour "to disclose and make known to His Majesty, His Heirs, and Successors, all Treasons, "and Traiterous Conspiracies and Attempts, which I shall know to be against Him, or "any of Them: and all this I do swear, without any Equivocation, mental Evasion, or "secret Reservation; and renouncing all Pardons and Dispensations from any Power "or Person whomsoever to the Contrary.

So help me God.

And every such Person who shall neglect or refuse to take the said Oath before mentioned, shall incur and be liable to the same Penalties, Forfeitures, Disabilities, and Incapacities, as he would have incurred and been liable to, for neglecting or refusing to take the Oath required by the said statute, passed in the First Year of the Reign of Queen *Elizabeth*.)

And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all His Majesty's *Canadian* Subjects within the Province of *Quebec*, the Religious Orders and Communities only excepted, may also hold and enjoy their Property and Possessions,

together with all Customs and Usages, relative thereto, and all other their Civil Rights, in as large, ample and beneficial Manner, as if the said Proclamation, Commissions, Ordinances, and other Acts and Instruments, had not been made, and as may consist with their Allegiance to His Majesty, and Subjection to the Crown and Parliament of *Great Britain;* and that in all Matters of Controversy relative to Property and Civil Rights, Resort shall be had to the Laws of *Canada*, (as the Rule) for the Decision of the same; and all Causes that shall hereafter be instituted in any of the Courts of Justice, to be appointed within and for the said Province by His Majesty, His Heirs and Successors, shall, with respect to such Property and Rights, be determined [by the Judges of the same], agreeably to the said Laws and Customs of *Canada*, [and the several] (until they shall be varied or altered by any) Ordinances that shall, from Time to Time, be passed in the said Province by the Governor, Lieutenant Governor, or Commander in Chief for the time being, by and with the advice and Consent of the Legislative Council of the same, to be appointed in Manner herein-after mentioned.

(Provided always, That nothing in this Act contained shall extend, or be construed to extend, to any Lands that have been granted by His Majesty, or shall hereafter be granted by His Majesty, His Heirs and Successors, to be holden in free and common Soccage.)

Provided [always] (also) That it shall and may be lawful to and for every Person that is Owner of any Lands, Goods, or Credits in the said Province, and that has a Right to alienate the said Lands, Goods, or Credits, in his or her Lifetime, by Deed of Sale, Gift, or otherwise, to devise or bequeath the same, at his or her Death, by his or her Last Will and Testament; any Law, Usage, or Custom heretofore or now prevailing in the Province, to the Contrary hereof in any-wise notwithstanding.

[Provided also, That nothing in this Act contained shall extend, or be construed to extend, to any Lands that have been granted by His Majesty, or shall hereafter be granted by his Majesty, his heirs and Successors, to be holden in free and common Soccage:] (Such Will being executed either according to the Laws of *Canada*, or according to the Forms prescribed by the Laws of *England*.)

And whereas the Certainty and Lenity of the Criminal Law of *England*, and the Benefits and Advantages resulting from the Use of it, have been sensibly felt by the Inhabitants from an Experience of more than Nine Years, during which it has been uniformly administered; be it therefore further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the same shall continue to be administered, and shall be observed as Law, in the Province of *Quebec*, as well in the Description and Quality of the Offence, as in the Method of Prosecution and Trial, and the Punishments and Forfeitures thereby inflicted, to the Exclusion of every other Rule of Criminal Law, or Mode of Proceeding thereon, which did or might prevail in the said Province before the Year of our Lord One thousand seven hundred and sixty-four; any Thing in this Act to the Contrary thereof in any Respect notwithstanding; subject nevertheless to such Alterations and Amendments, as the Governor, Lieutenant Governor, or Commander in Chief for the Time being, by and with the advice and Consent of the Legislative Council of the said Province, hereafter to be appointed, shall, from Time to Time, cause to be made therein, in Manner herein-after directed.

And whereas it may be necessary to ordain many Regulations, for the future Welfare and good Government of the Province of *Quebec*, the Occasions of which cannot now be foreseen, nor without much Delay and Inconvenience be provided for, without intrusting that Authority for a certain Time, and under proper Restrictions, to Persons resident there:

And whereas it is at present inexpedient to call an Assembly; be it therefore enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That it shall and may be lawful for His Majesty, His Heirs and Successors, by Warrant under His or Their Signet, or Sign Manual, and with the Advice of the Privy Council, to constitute and appoint a Council for the Affairs of the Province of *Quebec*, to consist of such Persons resident there, not exceeding Twenty-three, nor less than Seventeen, as His Majesty, His Heirs and Successors, shall be pleased to appoint; and, upon the Death, Removal, or Absence of any of the Members of the said Council, in like Manner, to constitute and appoint such and so many other

Person or Persons as shall be necessary to supply the Vacancy or Vacancies; which Council, so appointed and nominated, or the major Part thereof, shall have [full] Power and Authority to make Ordinances for the Peace, Welfare, and good Government of the said Province, with the Consent of His Majesty's Governor, or, in his Absence, of the Lieutenant Governor, or Commander in Chief for the Time being.

Provided always, That nothing in this Act contained shall extend to authorise or impower the said Legislative Council to lay any Taxes or Duties within the said Province, (such Rates and Taxes only excepted, as the Inhabitants of any Town or District within the said Province, may be authorised by the said Council to assess, levy, and apply, within the said Town or District, for the Purpose of making Roads, erecting and repairing publick Buildings, or for any other Purpose respecting the local Convenience and Oeconomy of such Town or District.)

Provided also, and be it enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That every Ordinance so to be made shall, within Six Months, be transmitted by the Governor, or, in his Absence, by the Lieutenant Governor or Commander in Chief for the Time being, and laid before His Majesty, for His Royal Approbation; and if His Majesty shall think fit to disallow thereof, the same shall cease and be void from the Time that His Majesty's Order in Council thereupon shall be promulgated at *Quebec*.–

Provided also, That no Ordinance touching Religion, or by which any Punishment may be inflicted greater than Fine or Imprisonment for Three Months, shall be of any Force or Effect, until the same shall have received His Majesty's approbation.

Provided also, That no Ordinance shall be passed, at any Meeting of the Council, (where less than a Majority of the whole Council is present, or at any Time), except between the First Day of *January*, and the First Day of *May*, unless upon some urgent Occasion; in which Case, every Member thereof, resident at *Quebec*, or within Fifty Miles thereof, shall be personally summoned by the Governor, or, in his Absence, by the Lieutenant Governor or Commander in Chief for the Time being, to attend the same.

And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That nothing herein contained shall extend, or be construed to extend, to prevent or hinder His Majesty, His Heirs and Successors, by His or their Letters Patent, under the Great Seal of *Great Britain*, from erecting, constituting, and appointing, such Courts of Criminal, Civil, and Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction, within and for the said Province of *Quebec*, and appointing, from Time to Time, the Judges and Officers thereof, as His Majesty, His Heirs and Successors, shall think necessary and proper, for the circumstances of the said Province.

(Provided always, and it is hereby enacted, That nothing in this Act contained shall extend, or be construed to extend, to repeal or make void, within the said Province of *Quebec*, any Act or Acts of the Parliament of *Great Britain* heretofore made, for prohibiting, restraining, or regulating the Trade, or Commerce of His Majesty's Colonies and Plantations in *America*; but that all and every the said Acts, and also all Acts of Parliament heretofore made, concerning or respecting the said Colonies and Plantations, shall be, and are hereby declared to be, in Force, within the said Province of Quebec, and every Part thereof.)

Finis.

Endorsed :—A Bill,
(with emendations ;)
Intituled
An Act for making more effectual Provision for the Government of the Province of *Quebec*, in *North America*. (1774)

CHOSES INDISPENSABLES A CONSIDÉRER, ET A DETERMINER FIXÉMENT, SI LE BILL PRÉSENTÉ POUR LA PROVINCE DE QUEBEC A LIEU.[1]

1° les propriétés de toute espéce, droits et priviléges, sont accordés aux canadiens, *autant*, est-il dit, que *cela peut etre d'accord avec leur* ALLÉGIANCE *envers Sa majesté, et avec leur* DÉPENDANCE *de la couronne et parlement de la grande Bretagne.* entend-on, par cette condition exprimée en termes aussi généraux, pouvoir les priver d'une partie de ces propriétés, droits et priviléges ? cela n'est pas vraisemblable, puisque le tout leur est assuré, *sans une condition pareille,* du moment qu'ils sont devenu Sujets Britanniques. cependant de la laisser subsister sans necessité, seroit les exposer a mille troubles et chicanes qui en decouteroient, et a leur ruine certaine par les frais qu'ils leur occasionneroient.

Si au contraire quelques parties de ces propriétés droits et priviléges se trouvent etre incompatibles avec cette clause, il convient de les déterminer fixément dans l'acte, et d'ordonner une indemnité equivalente a chaque objet Supprimé Comme incompatible avec la ditte condition.

2° il est dit que, dans toute matiere de démeslé relatif a la propriété et droits civils d'aucun des sujets de sa Majesté canadiens ou anglois, on aura recours aux loix du Canada &c. Et que *les Jugemens des cours établies dans la province seront rendus conformément a ces loix, et* AUX DIVERSES ORDONNANCES *qui de tems en tems seront passé par le gouverneur &c &c.*- le gouverneur aura-t-il le droit de faire des ordonnances, qui anéantissent les loix fondamentales du Canada ? ou même qui, sans les anéantir, pourroient y porter quelques confusions capables de rendre incertains l'un ou l'autre de ces deux objects capitaux, et d'occasionner par milles chicanes qu'elles introduiroient la ruine assurée des citoïens, qu'opereroient les frais qui les accompagneroient ? ou bien sera t-il borné a ne pouvoir faire que quelques réglemens de police, toujours parfaitement d'accord avec les lois fondamentales du païs, sans pouvoir jamais s'éloigner de l'esprit de ces loix : tel que le pouvoient le gouverneur général et Intendant de police au d[t] pais, pour les réglemens de moindre conséquence ; et ces deux joints au conseil supérieur, pour ceux de plus grande importance. (QUI ETOIT LE SEUL DROIT QUI FUT ACCORDÉ A CES PUISSANCES *sous le gouvernement françois ?* Si le pouvoir exprimé dans le premier cas est accordé a ce gouverneur, que deviendront les loix premieres du Canada, que le peuple désire et demande avec tant d'ardeur, les regardant comme sa sureté unique ? que deviendra l'existence entiere des Canadiens qui s'y trouve indispensablement attachée ? quel fruit retireront ils alors de ces loix, qu'on prétend leur accorder comme grace la plus spéciale, et qui pourront leur etre supprimée l'instant suivant ? quelles ressources auront-ils pour se faire rendre Justice sur les promesses qu'on leur a fait, qui seules les ont déterminé a se rendre d'abord, et ensuite a se fixer généralement sous l'obeissance Britannique ? un objet aussi important merite certainement la plus grande attention, et exige que le pouvoir soit limité en sorte qu'il ne puisse troubler un seul de ces sujets, de quelque maniere que ce soit, dans aucunes parties de leur propriétés droits et priviléges.[2]

3° le Bill semble vouloir exprimer que c'est en grande partie, pour complaire au désir des Canadiens, qu'on supprime dans leur païs toutes loix et manieres de procéder pour le criminel a la françoise, et qu'on y substitue toutes les loix criminelles angloises et manieres de procéder en conséquence. ce que je puis annoncer pour certain est que, dans la demande qu'ils font de leur loix, il n'est nullement question d'en excepter celles qui regardent le criminel ; et ils n'auroient pas manqué de l'exprimer, s'ils eussent pré-

[1] Canadian Archives, M 385, p. 385. This criticism of several important features of the Quebec Bill was made while the measure was passing through the Commons, and after M. De Lotbiniere had given his evidence before the House. (See Cavendish's Debates, p. 161.) It expresses the views of a representative member of the French-Canadian Noblesse,—views which were frequently expressed in various forms during the period of legal and political confusion which followed the Quebec Act, especially from 1784 to 1791.

[2] See further discussion of the points here raised, in M. De Lotbiniere's expression of his views to Maseres, about this time : " Account of the Proceedings " &c. p. 175.

féré la loy angloise pour cette partie. on doit sentir que les loix civiles et les loix criminelles, etant formeés et lieés intimement l'une a l'autre par un même systhème, elles sont pour s'entreaider et s'appuïer réciproquement dans nombre de cas importans ; qu'on ne sauroit conséquemment, de ce mélange de loix calculées sur des systhémes différens, espérer cette harmonie qui fait la baze de la sureté et tranquilité publique ; et qu'elles doivent nécessairement s'entre choquer et s'affoiblir l'une l'autre d'instant en instant. d'ailleurs le Canadien connoit la loy criminelle qui a été suivie des le principe dans son pais ; il ne connoitra peut etre jamais en entier celle qu'on y veut substituer, et est-il un Etat plus cruel pour l'homme qui pense, que de ne jamais savoir s'il est digne de louange ou de blame ?—il a cru s'appercevoir aussi que, par la loy angloise, il pouvoit etre regardé comme criminel, sur le simple serment d'un homme, sans qu'il y eut corps de délit ou crime démontré, qu'il pouvoit, par cela seul, etre poursuivi et puni en conséquence. S'il ne peut parvenir a prouver *l'alibi* : et l'accusateur peut aisément lui ôter cette ressource, pour peu qu'il l'ait observé quelque tems avant : danger le plus funeste qu'il soit même possible de se représenter, auquel le Canadien est certain de n'étre jamais exposé par la loy françoise—quant a l'instruction du procés, et aux preuves exigées pour Etablir son crime et lui en faire subir la peine, il sait que dans la maniere de procéder a la françoise les précautions les plus minutieuses sont observées avec le plus grand scrupule, et qu'il ne peut etre condamné que sur des preuves aussi claires que le jour. il ne reste donc a citer à l'avantage du criminel anglois, que *de se voir condamner par douze jurés que l'on nomme* SES PAIRES. pense-t-on que le Canadien, ou tout autre qui voudra se dépouiller des préjugés de l'enfance, se croira exposé a plus de partialité, a plus d'injustice, a moins de lumiere etant jugé par une Cour composée de douze juges choisis dans la classe des plus honnetes-gens de la province, tous au fait de la loy *(tel le qu'etoit composé le conseil supérieur de ce païs sous le gouvernement françois, et qu'on ne peut se dispenser de rétablir si l'on y veut assurer la vie, l'etat, et la fortune des citoïens.)* croit-on, dis-je, qu'il se croira moins bien jugé par un conseil pareil, que s'il l'etoit pay douze jurés pris au hazard, qui même quelque fois auroit pu etre menagés de loin ? au reste on ne voit aucun inconvenient à accorder ces Jurés a ceux qui les préfereroient.

4° le gouverneur &c paroit également authorisé par le bill a changer a volonté cette loy criminelle, avec pouvoir de créer de nouveaux crimes accompagnés des peines qu'il jugera a propos, d'y imposer : *lesquelles loix seront en force dez le moment de leur création*, sans avoir besoin de l'approbation de Sa majesté, POURVU QU'ELLES NE TOUCHENT POINT A LA RELIGION, *et que les peines imposées se reduisent a un emprisonnement de trois mois*, OU UNE AMANDE. Voici un pouvoir bien exhorbitant accordé a ce gouverneur &c ; qui, s'il est assez a droit pour faire passer ses loix au conseil privé, acquiert par là le droit de vie et de mort surtous ceux qui se trouveront résider dans le pais immense du Canada : et qui, sans ce secour, peut les tenir emprisonnés l'espace de trois mois pour les moindres fautes, *ou même pour la* VIE, SI L'AMANDE (qui n'a point de terme limité) *est imposée de maniere que les délinquans ne puissent y satisfaire.*

Ceci mérite je le crois la plus grande attention ; au moins assez, pour que le plus grand nombre des habitans de la province soit préservé d'etre emprisonnés pour la vie, faute de pouvoir satisfaire aux amandes qui pourroient leur etre imposées.

5° Pour ce qui est du pouvoir législatif a établir en Canada, j'ai desja eu occasion, d'exposer a l'honorable chambre combien il etoit essentiel de ne le confier qu'aux plus gros propriétaires de *terres* dans ce pais :[1] seules propriétés reconnu pour solides dans quelque partie du monde que ce soit, toutes autres pouvant etre anéanties par le premier coup de feu ou quelques banqueroutes. on ne doit espérer que de ceux là l'attention et les soins nécessaires pour prévenir le mal, et procurer tous les avantages dont le pais peut etre susceptible, puis qu'ils sont les premiers et les plus interressés au bien de la chose : ce que l'on ne peut raisonnablement attendre de ceux qui n'ont aucun interet, ou de tres foibles, dans l'intéret publique : a plus forte raison, si leurs interets particuliers s'y trouvent opposés—ainsi, quelle que soit la forme de législation a établir en

[1] See his examination before the House of Commons on June 3rd. Cavendish's Debates on the Quebec Bill, p. 161.

canada, il convient que Sa majesté soit supplieé de n'emploïer pour membres de législation que ceux de cette classe de premiers et plus gros propriétaires en fonds de terre, sans faire attention a la religion qu'ils professent ; leur différence d'opinions en fait de dogme n'influera en rien sur cet objet ; ce ne sera jamais que l'intéret qu'ils y auront qui les déterminera—qu'elle soit egalement supplié d'ordonner qu'il ne soit passé aucune loy, ordonnances, ou réglement de quelque importance, que dans le tems fixé pour la tenue générale du corps législatif ; et que, dans tous les cas, les membres de ce corps soïent assemblés en assez grand nombre pour s'assurer que le seul bien publique les decidera.

6" Enfin un point qui merite attention et qui doit etre fixé, est que la langue françoise etant générale et presque l'unique en Canada. que tout etranger qui y irent. n'aient que ses interets en vue, il est demontré qu'il ne peut les bien servir qu'autant qu'il s'est fortifié dans cette langue, et qu'il est forcé d'en faire un usage continuel dans toutes les affaires particulieres qu'il y traitte ; qu'il est de plus impossible, vû la distribution des etablissemens et habitations du pais, de pretendre ay introduire jamais la langue angloise comme générale—pour toutes ces raisons et autres non détaillées, il est indispensables d'ordonner que cette langue françoise soit la seule emploiée dans tout ce qui se traitera et sera arrété pour toute affaire publique, tant dans les cours de justice, que dans l'assemblée du corps legislatif &c. car il paroitroit cruel que, sans nécessité, l'on voulut réduire presque la totalité des intérressés a n'etre jamais au fait de ce qui seroit agité ou seroit arrêté dans le pais.

CHARTIER De LOTBINIERE
tant en son nom, qu'au
nom des Canadiens.

Translation.

THINGS WHICH MUST OF NECESSITY BE CONSIDERED AND DEFINITELY SETTLED IF THE BILL PRESENTED FOR THE PROVINCE OF QUEBEC IS PASSED.

1st Properties of every description, rights and privileges are granted to Canadians, in so far, it is stated, as may be in accordance with their allegiance to His Majesty, and with their dependence on the crown and parliament of Great Britain. Are we to understand by this condition, which is expressed in such general terms, that they can be deprived of a part of these properties rights and privileges? That is not likely, since all these are guaranteed to them, without any similar condition, from the moment that they become British Subjects. Nevertheless to allow it to continue unnecessarily, would be exposing those who are compelled to pay the costs to a thousand troubles and lawsuits, and to certain ruin from the expense which they would bring upon them.

If on the contrary some parts of the properties, rights and privileges are found to be incompatible with this clause, it is imperative that they should be definitely settled in the act, and that an indemnity should be allotted equivalent to every article Suppressed as incompatible with the said condition.

2d It is stated that in every matter of dispute, relating to the property and civil rights of any of his Majesty's Canadian or English subjects recourse should be had to the laws of Canada &c., And that the Judgments of the Courts established in the province shall be determined agreeably to the said laws, and to the different ordinances which shall from time to time be passed by the governor, &c. &c.—shall the governor have the right to make statutes which might annul the fundamental laws of Canada? or even which, without annulling them, would give rise to confusion which might serve to obscure one or other of these two important points, and by the multitude of lawsuits which they would entail, bring about the certain ruin of the citizens, who would have to bear the expenses accompanying them. Should his process not rather be restricted to only making police regulations, and that strictly in accordance with the fundamental laws of the country without even being able to step outside the spirit of

these laws, such as the governor general and the Intendant of police were able to make in the aforesaid country for regulations of minor importance, and these two were in combination with the superior council for matters of greater importance. (This was the only right granted to these authorities under the French Government.) If the power mentioned in the first case is granted to the governor, what will become of the first laws of Canada, which the people desire and ask for with so much energy, looking upon them as their only safeguard? What will become of the whole existence of the Canadians, which is so closely bound up with them? What advantage will they derive from these laws, which they claim are granted them as a very special favour, and which may be taken away from them at any moment? What power will they have to compel the administration of Justice by the fulfilment of the promises which have been made to them, which alone have decided them to submit in the first place, and afterwards to settle down in general under British rule? So important a subject certainly deserves the greatest consideration, and demands that authority should be restricted in such a way that it cannot disturb one of these subjects, in any manner whatever, in any part of their possessions, rights or privileges.

3° It seems intended to show by the Bill, that it is in great measure to satisfy the desire of the Canadians, that all French laws and modes of procedure against criminals are to be suppressed in this country, and that the English laws and modes of procedure are consequently to be substituted. What I can state as positively certain is that in the request they are making for their own laws, there is no question of excepting such of them as relate to criminals; and they would not have failed to express their opinion if they had preferred the English law on this point. They must feel that the civil code and the criminal code, being framed under the same system and intimately connected with each other are intended to mutually assist and strengthen each other in many important cases; and that in consequence it is not to be expected from this admixture of laws framed on different systems, that harmony which forms the basis of security and public tranquility; and that they must necessarily conflict with each other and weaken each other from time to time. Besides the Canadian understands the criminal law which has been followed from the beginning in his country; he will not perhaps fully understand the law which it is sought to substitute for it, and is there a more painful situation for the thoughtful man, than never to know whether he is worthy of praise or blame. He believes too that he can see a danger, under the English law, of his being looked upon as a criminal, on the bare oath of a man, without any offence or crime being proved. That he may, for this cause only be prosecuted and punished in consequence, if he cannot succeed in proving an alibi; and the accuser can easily deprive him of this resource, however little he may have watched him for some time past. This is the most fearful danger that it is possible to imagine, and one to which the Canadian is certain never to be exposed under the French law. As to the evidence during trial, and the proofs required to establish his guilt, and to subject him to the penalty for it, he knows that by the mode of procedure according to the French laws, the minutest precautions are most scrupulously observed, and that he can only be condemned on proofs as clear as the day. There remains then nothing else to cite to the advantage of the English criminal, except the satisfaction of being condemned by twelve jurors, who are called his peers. Is it credible that the Canadian, or anyone else who wished to divest himself of the prejudices of his childhood, would believe that he would be exposed to more favouritism, to more injustice, and to less enlightenment, if he were judged by a Court composed of twelve judges chosen from the class of the most honourable men in the province all thoroughly acquainted with the law (such as formed the superior council of this country under the French government, and which it is absolutely imperative to reestablish, if it is desired to insure the life, the property, and the fortune of the citizen.) Is it credible, I say, that he would imagine himself less well judged by such a council, than if he were judged by twelve Jurors taken at haphazard, who might sometimes even have to be brought from a distance. At any rate, there seems to be no objection to granting these Jurors to those who prefer them.

4° The governor &c. seems also to be authorized by the bill to change the criminal law at will, with authority to create new crimes accompanied by penalties which he

shall judge proper to impose; which laws will be in force from the moment of their creation, without any need of His Majesty's approval, provided that they are not touching Religion, and that the punishments inflicted shall be limited to imprisonment for three months, or to a fine. This is a most preposterous power to be granted to a governor &c., who, if he is clever enough to get the laws passed by the privy council, acquires thereby the right of life and death over all those who shall be living in the immense country of Canada; and who, even without this reinforcement, may keep them imprisoned for the space of three months for the smallest faults, or even for life, if the penalty (which has no fixed limit) is imposed in such a way that the delinquent cannot pay it.

I consider that this point deserves the greatest attention, or at least enough to preserve the greater number of the inhabitants of the province from being imprisoned for life, for lack of ability to pay the penalties which may be imposed upon them.

5th With regard to the establishment of the legislative power in Canada, I have already had occasion to demonstrate to the honourable chamber how essential it was to entrust it only to the largest landed proprietors in this country; owners only of properties recognized all over the world as solid, any others being liable to ruin from a sudden fire, or a few bankruptcies. It is from them only we can hope for the attention and care necessary to foresee the evil, and to develop all the natural advantages which the country may possess, seeing that they are the most prominent and the most interested in the success of the matter: this cannot reasonably be expected from those who have no interest, or only a very slight one in the public good, and especially if their personal interests are opposed to public ones. Thus, whatever form of legislation is to be established in Canada, it would be well that His Majesty should be implored to employ as members of the legislature, only those taken from the class of the principal and larger proprietors in the matter of land, without paying any attention to the religion which they profess; their differences of opinion in point of dogma will have no influence on this object, it will never be anything but the interest they themselves have there, which will decide them. He should also be entreated to order that no law, ordinance, or regulation of any importance be passed, except at the time fixed for the general session of the legislative corps, and that in every case, the members of the corps should be assembled in large enough numbers to insure that it will be the public good only that will decide them.

And lastly, one point which deserves attention, and which ought to be settled, is that, the French language being the general, and indeed almost the only language used in Canada, it is obvious that no stranger, who goes there, having only his own interests at heart, can serve them well, except as he is thoroughly versed in this language, and obliged to make use of it continually in all the special matters which he has in hand; that it is completely impossible taking into account the distance between the establishments and dwellings throughout the country, ever to attempt to introduce the English language generally; for all these reasons, and others not here specified, it is indispensable that the French language should be ordered to be the only one employed in everything which deals with, and shall be settled as a public business whether in the courts of justice or in the assembly of the legislative corps &c., for it would be a cruel thing to attempt to reduce unnecessarily almost all those interested in public affairs to the condition of never being acquainted henceforth with what shall be discussed or decided throughout the country.

CHARTIER DE LOTBINIERE
both in his own name as
well as in the name of
the Canadians.

QUERIES RE GOVERNMENT OF QUEBEC.[1]

QUERIES relative to the Government of Quebec for Consideration in case the Bill passes in its present shape.

Limits

The Line between Quebec and New York has not been continued further to the South West than Windmill Point, on Lake Champlain in Latitude 45.

Q. How is it to be settled with regard to these two Provinces between that station Point and the Boundary Line of Pensylvania?

General Government & Courts of Justice.

Q. What is to be the number of the Council? In what Proportion are the Canadians to be admitted into that and other Offices, and under what Test?

Q. What Courts of Criminal and Civil Justice are to be established either generally for the Province at large, or separately for its subordinate Dependencies. Whether by Ordinance of the Legislative Council, by Commissions from the King, or by Commissions from the Governor?

Who are to be the Puisne Judges in such Courts? Are any, or if any, what number of Canadians to be appointed Judges? and under what Qualifications.

Of what other Offices is the Civil Establishment for the Province of Quebec and for its Dependencies to consist, and how are they to be appointed and paid?

Is the office of Provost Marshal to be revived, or are Sheriffs to be substituted in the place of it?

If the latter is to take place, what compensation is to be made to the present Provost Marshal, or to any other Patent Officer, whose Office shall happen to be discontinued?

In what manner is a Revenue to be established, and how appropriated & applied?

Religion

What Provision is to be made for the Protestant Churches in Canada?

What number of Ministers are to be appointed, and with what Stipend?

Where are they to reside, and are any of the Churches already established to be appropriated to the Use of the Protestants, or others to be erected?

If the latter what Fund will there be to defray such Expences?

Are all the Religious Orders and Communities of the Church of Rome, at present existing in Quebec, to be abolished? or which, if any of them, are to be continued, & under what Restrictions or Regulations.

---

[1] Canadian Archives, M 385, p. 332. These "Queries" were evidently framed before the Bill had assumed its final form. The section with reference to "Limits" was provided for by the preamble adopted in the Commons. The number of Councillors was fixed at not less than 17 nor more than 23. The number of Canadians to be admitted to the Council was not dealt with, but the oath to be taken by the Roman Catholic members was prescribed. The question of the revenue was dealt with in the Quebec Revenue Act which follows the Quebec Act; see p. 406. Most of the other matters under the head of "Religion, Government, and Courts of Justice," are left for future consideration, some of them being covered in the Instructions to the Governor. John Pownall, one of the Under Secretaries of State for the Colonies, in a note to Lord Dartmouth of July 17th, 1774, has the following paragraph, "Gen[l] Carleton is gone; he recommends himself to your Lordships protection & requests your attention to the few memorandums & to the list of Persons recommended for Councillors which I have the honour to enclose" M. 385, p. 425. In quite another place we come upon a few notes endorsed "Gen[l] Carleton's Memoranda;" the chief item in which has reference to the subject of religion as indicated in these "Queries." "Gen[l] Carleton wishes that on the head of ecclesiastical arrangements, he may be left as much to himself as possible—he has no objection to having every Idea and proposition of Government in regard thereto suggested in his Instructions; but he disapproves the supression of any religious Communities except the Jesuits, and begs he may be left at liberty to use his own discretion in this very delicate business." M 384, p. 329.

If any are to be abolished is the Suppression to take effect immediately, or are they to cease when the present members of such Communities are deceased, and what is to become of the Estates & Revenues of such of the religious orders and Communities as are to be discontinued.

Are the secular Clergy to have any Episcopal or Vicarial Superintendance over them? If so, by what Authority, & under what Limitations and Restrictions in such Episcopal or vicarial Power to be established?

Is the Patronage of vacant Benefices to be delegated to the Governor, or in what other manner exercised, or by whom enjoyed, and how are the Clergy to be appointed?

Lastly, How are these and the many other essential Reforms and Regulations touching Ecclesiastical matters, and also the necessary arrangements touching Commerce, Revenue, Courts of Justice, and other Civil Establishments to be provided for? If by Ordinances of the Legislative Council, (which seems the most reasonable) ought not the Governor and Chief Justice to be directed immediately to prepare, with proper assistance, Drafts of such Bills as will be requisite for those Objects under the following general Heads.

Vizt.

1. A Bill for establishing Courts of Justice, & regulating their Proceedings.
2. A Bill for the better regulation of the Ecclesiastical Affairs of Quebec.
3. A Bill for regulating the Trade with the Indians, and preventing unlawful Settlements in the Interior Country.
4. A Bill for regulating the Fisheries on the Coast of Labrador.
5. A Bill for the more effectual Administration of Justice and Government in the several subordinate Distrits in the interior Country.

THE QUEBEC ACT.[1]

Anno Decimo Quarto

GEORGII III. REGIS.

Cap. LXXXIII.

An Act for making more effectual Provision for the Government of the Province of *Quebec* in *North America*.

Preamble. Whereas His Majesty, by His Royal Proclamation, bearing Date the Seventh Day of *October*, in the Third Year of His Reign, thought fit to declare the Provisions which had been made in respect to certain Countries, Territories, and Islands in *America*, ceded to His Majesty by the definitive Treaty of Peace, concluded at *Paris* on the Tenth Day of *February*, One thousand seven hundred and sixty-three: And whereas, by the Arrangements made by the said Royal Proclamation, a very large Extent of Country, within which there were several Colonies and Settlements of the Subjects of *France*, who claimed to remain therein under the Faith of the said Treaty, was left, without any Provision being made for the Administration of Civil Government therein; and certain Parts of the Territory of *Canada*, where sedentary Fisheries had been established and carried on by the Subjects of *France*, Inhabitants of the said Province of *Canada*, under Grants and Concessions from the Government thereof, were annexed to the Government of *Newfoundland*, and thereby subjected to Regulations inconsistent with the Nature of such Fisheries: May it therefore please Your most Excellent Majesty that it may be enacted; and be it enacted by the King's most Excellent Majesty, by

[1] The text of the Act is taken from the original folio black letter form in which it was first issued by the King's Printers. "London: Printed by Charles Eyre and William Strachan, Printers to the King's Most Excellent Majesty. MDCCLXXIV."

and with the Advice and Consent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons, in this present Parliament assembled, and by the Authority of the same, That all the Territories, Islands, and Countries in *North America*, belonging to the Crown of *Great Britain*, bounded on the South by a Line from the Bay of *Chaleurs*, along the High Lands which divide the Rivers that empty themselves into the River *Saint Lawrence* from those which fall into the Sea, to a Point in Forty-five Degrees of Northern Latitude, on the Eastern Bank of the River *Connecticut*, keeping the same Latitude directly West, through the Lake *Champlain*, until, in the same Latitude, it meets the River *Saint Lawrence*; from thence up the Eastern Bank of the said River to the Lake *Ontario*; thence through the Lake *Ontario*, and the River commonly called *Niagara*; and thence along by the Eastern and South-eastern Bank of Lake *Erie*, following the said Bank, until the same shall be intersected by the Northern Boundary, granted by the Charter of the Province of *Pensylvania*, in case the same shall be so intersected; and from thence along the said Northern and Western Boundaries of the said Province, until the said Western Boundary strike the *Ohio*: But in case the said Bank of the said Lake shall not be found to be so intersected, then following the said Bank until it shall arrive at that Point of the said Bank which shall be nearest to the North-western Angle of the said Province of *Pensylvania*, and thence, by a right Line, to the said North-western Angle of the said Province; and thence along the Western Boundary of the said Province, until it strike the River *Ohio*; and along the Bank of the said River, Westward, to the Banks of the *Mississippi*, and Northward to the Southern Boundary of the Territory granted to the Merchants Adventurers of *England*, trading to *Hudson's Bay*; and also all such Territories, Islands, and Countries, which have, since the Tenth of *February*, One thousand seven hundred and sixty-three, been made Part of the Government of *Newfoundland*, be, and they are hereby, during His Majesty's Pleasure, annexed to, and made Part and Parcel of, the Province of *Quebec*, as created and established by the said Royal Proclamation of the Seventh of *October*, One thousand seven hundred and sixty-three.

The Territories, Islands, and Countries, in *North America*, belonging to *Great Britain*.

annexed to the Province of *Quebec*.

Not to affect the Boundaries of any other Colony

Provided always, That nothing herein contained, relative to the Boundary of the Province of *Quebec*, shall in anywise affect the Boundaries of any other Colony.

nor to make void other Rights formerly granted

Provided always, and be it enacted, That nothing in this Act contained shall extend, or be construed to extend, to make void, or to vary or alter any Right, Title, or Possession, derived under any Grant, Conveyance, or otherwise howsoever, of or to any Lands within the said Province, or the Provinces thereto adjoining; but that the same shall remain and be in Force, and have Effect, as if this Act had never been made.

Former Provisions made for the Province to be null and void after *May* 1, 1775.

And whereas the Provisions, made by the said Proclamation, in respect to the Civil Government of the said Province of *Quebec* and the Powers and Authorities given to the Governor and other Civil Officers of the said Province, by the Grants and Commissions issued in consequence thereof, have been found, upon Experience, to be inapplicable to the State and Circumstances of the said Province, the Inhabitants whereof amounted, at the Conquest, to above Sixty-five thousand Persons professing the Religion of the Church of *Rome*, and enjoying an established Form of Constitution and System of Laws, by which their Persons and Property had been protected, governed, and ordered, for a long Series of Years, from the First Establishment of the said Province of *Canada*; be it therefore further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the said Proclamation, so far as the same relates to the said Province of *Quebec*, and the Commission under the Authority whereof the Government of the said Province is at present

administered, and all and every the Ordinance and Ordinances made by the Governor and Council of *Quebec* for the Time being, relative to the Civil Government and Administration of Justice in the said Province, and all Commissions to Judges and other Officers thereof, be, and the same are hereby revoked, annulled, and made void, from and after the First Day of *May*, One thousand seven hundred and seventy-five.

Inhabitants of *Quebec* may profess the *Romish* Religion, subject to the King's Supremacy, as by Act I *Eliz.*;

and the Clergy enjoy their accustomed Dues.

And, for the more perfect Security and Ease of the Minds of the Inhabitants of the said Province, it is hereby declared, That His Majesty's Subjects, professing the Religion of the Church of *Rome* of and in the said Province of *Quebec*, may have, hold, and enjoy, the free Exercise of the Religion of the Church of *Rome*, subject to the King's Supremacy, declared and established by an Act, made in the First Year of the Reign of Queen *Elizabeth*, over all the Dominions and Countries which then did, or thereafter should belong, to the Imperial Crown of this Realm; and that the Clergy of the said Church may hold, receive, and enjoy, their accustomed Dues and Rights, with respect to such Persons only as shall profess the said Religion.

Provision may be made by His Majesty for the Support of the Protestant Clergy.

Provided nevertheless, That it shall be lawful for His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, to make such Provision out of the rest of the said accustomed Dues and Rights, for the Encouragement of the Protestant Religion, and for the Maintenance and Support of a Protestant Clergy within the said Province, as he or they shall, from Time to Time, think necessary and expedient.

No Person professing the *Romish* Religion obliged to take the Oath of I *Eliz.*;

but to take, before the Governor, &c., the following Oath.

Provided always, and be it enacted, That no Person, professing the Religion of the Church of *Rome*, and residing in the said Province, shall be obliged to take the Oath required by the said Statute passed in the First Year of the Reign of Queen *Elizabeth*, or any other Oaths substituted by any other Act in the Place thereof; but that every such Person who, by the said Statute is required to take the Oath therein mentioned, shall be obliged, and is hereby required, to take and subscribe the following Oath before the Governor, or such other Person in such Court of Record as His Majesty shall appoint, who are hereby authorised to administer the same; *videlicet*,

The Oath.

I A. B. *do sincerely promise and swear, That I will be faithful, and bear true Allegiance to His Majesty King* GEORGE, *and him will defend to the utmost of my Power, against all traiterous Conspiracies, and Attempts whatsoever, which shall be made against His Person, Crown and Dignity; and I will do my utmost Endeavour to disclose and make known to His Majesty, His Heirs and Successors, all Treasons, and traiterous Conspiracies, and Attempts, which I shall know to be against Him, or any of Them; and all this I do swear without any Equivocation, mental Evasion, or secret Reservation, and renouncing all Pardons and Dispensations from any Power or Person whomsoever to the Contrary.*

SO HELP ME GOD.

Persons refusing the Oath to be subject to the Penalties by Act I *Eliz.*

And every such Person, who shall neglect or refuse to take the said Oath before mentioned, shall incur and be liable to the same Penalties, Forfeitures, Disabilities, and Incapacities, as he would have incurred and been liable to for neglecting or refusing to take the Oath required by the said Statute passed in the First Year of the Reign of Queen *Elizabeth*.

His Majesty's *Canadian* Subjects (religious Orders excepted) may hold all their Possessions, *etc.*

and in Matters of Controversy, Resort to be had to

And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all His Majesty's *Canadian* Subjects, within the Province of *Quebec*, the religious Orders and Communities only excepted, may also hold and enjoy their Property and Possessions, together with all Customs and Usages relative thereto, and all other their Civil Rights, in as large, ample, and beneficial Manner, as if the said Proclamation, Commissions, Ordinances, and other Acts and Instruments, had not been made, and as may consist with their Allegiance to His Majesty, and Subjection to the Crown and Parliament

the Laws of *Canada* for the Decision.

of *Great Britain*: and that in all Matters of Controversy, relative to Property and Civil Rights, Resort shall be had to the Laws of *Canada*, as the Rule for the Decision of the same; and all Causes that shall hereafter be instituted in any of the Courts of Justice, to be appointed within and for the said Province, by His Majesty, His Heirs and Successors, shall, with respect to such Property and Rights, be determined agreeably to the said Laws and Customs of *Canada*, until they shall be varied or altered by any Ordinances, that shall, from Time to Time, be passed in the said Province by the Governor, Lieutenant Governor, or Commander in Chief, for the Time being, by and with the Advice and Consent of the Legislative Council of the same, to be appointed in Manner herein-after mentioned.

Not to extend to Lands granted by His Majesty in common Soccage.

Provided always, That nothing in this Act contained shall extend, or be construed to extend, to any Lands that have been granted by His Majesty, or shall hereafter be granted by His Majesty, His Heirs and Successors, to be holden in free and common Soccage.

Owners of Goods may alienate the same by Will, &c.

Provided also, That it shall and may be lawful to and for every Person that is Owner of any Lands, Goods, or Credits, in the said Province, and that has a Right to alienate the said Lands, Goods, or Credits, in his or her Life-time, by Deed of Sale, Gift, or otherwise, to devise or bequeath the same at his or her Death, by his or her last Will and Testament; any Law, Usage, or Custom, heretofore or now prevailing in the Province, to the Contrary hereof in any-wise notwithstanding; such Will being executed, either according to the Laws of Canada, or according to the Forms prescribed by the Laws of *England*.

if executed according to the Laws of *Canada*.

Criminal Law of *England* to be continued in the Province.

And whereas the Certainty and Lenity of the Criminal Law of *England*, and the Benefits and Advantages resulting from the Use of it, have been sensibly felt by the Inhabitants, from an Experience of more than Nine Years, during which it has been uniformly administered; be it therefore further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the same shall continue to be administered, and shall be observed as Law in the Province of *Quebec*, as well in the Description and Quality of the Offence as in the Method of Prosecution and Trial; and the Punishments and Forfeitures thereby inflicted to the exclusion of every other Rule of Criminal Law, or Mode of Proceeding thereon, which did or might prevail in the said Province before the Year of our Lord One thousand seven hundred and sixty-four; any Thing in this Act to the Contrary thereof in any Respect notwithstanding; subject nevertheless to such Alterations and Amendments as the Governor, Lieutenant-governor, or Commander in Chief for the Time being, by and with the Advice and Consent of the legislative Council of the said Province, hereafter to be appointed, shall, from Time to Time, cause to be made therein, in Manner herein-after directed.

His Majesty may appoint a Council for the Affairs of the Province;

And whereas it may be necessary to ordain many Regulations for the future Welfare and good Government of the Province of *Quebec*, the Occasions of which cannot now be foreseen, nor, without much Delay and Inconvenience, be provided for, without intrusting that Authority, for a certain Time, and under proper Restrictions, to Persons resident there: And whereas it is at present inexpedient to call an Assembly; be it therefore enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That it shall and may be lawful for His Majesty, His Heirs and Successors, by Warrant under His or Their Signet or Sign Manual, and with the Advice of the Privy Council, to constitute and appoint a Council for the Affairs of the Province of *Quebec*, to consist of such Persons resident there, not exceeding Twenty-three, nor less than Seventeen, as His Majesty, His Heirs and Successors, shall be pleased to appoint; and, upon the Death, Removal, or Absence of any of the Members of the said Council, in like Manner to constitute and appoint such and so many other Person or Persons as shall be necessary to supply the Vacancy or Vacancies; which Council, so appointed and nominated, or the

which Council may make Ordinances, with Consent of the Governor.

major Part thereof, shall have Power and Authority to make Ordinances for the Peace, Welfare, and good Government, of the said Province, with the Consent of His Majesty's Governor, or, in his Absence, of the Lieutenant-governor, or Commander in Chief for the Time being.

The Council are not impowered to lay Taxes, Publick Roads or Buildings excepted.

Provided always, That nothing in this Act contained shall extend to authorise or impower the said legislative Council to lay any Taxes or Duties within the said Province, such Rates and Taxes only excepted as the Inhabitants of any Town or District within the said Province may be authorised by the said Council to assess, levy, and apply, within the said Town or District, for the Purpose of making Roads, erecting and repairing publick Buildings, or for any other Purpose respecting the local Convenience and Oeconomy of such Town or District.

Ordinances made to be laid before His Majesty for His Approbation.

Provided also, and be it enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That every Ordinance so to be made, shall, within Six Months, be transmitted by the Governor, or, in his Absence, by the Lieutenant-governor, or Commander in Chief for the Time being, and laid before His Majesty for His Royal Approbation; and if His Majesty shall think fit to disallow thereof, the same shall cease and be void from the Time that His Majesty's Order in Council thereupon shall be promulgated at *Quebec*

Ordinances touching Religion not to be in Force without His Majesty's Approbation.

Provided also, that no Ordinance touching Religion, or by which any Punishment may be inflicted greater than Fine or Imprisonment for Three Months, shall be of any Force or Effect, until the same shall have received His Majesty's Approbation.

When Ordinances are to be passed by a Majority.

Provided also, That no Ordinance shall be passed at any Meeting of the Council where less than a Majority of the whole Council is present, or at any Time except between the First Day of *January* and the First Day of *May*, unless upon some urgent Occasion, in which Case every Member thereof resident at *Quebec*, or within Fifty Miles thereof, shall be personally summoned by the Governor, or, in his Absence, by the Lieutenant-governor, or Commander in Chief for the Time being, to attend the same.

Nothing to hinder His Majesty to constitute Courts of Criminal, Civil, and Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction.

And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That nothing herein contained shall extend, or be construed to extend, to prevent or hinder His Majesty, His Heirs and Successors, by His or Their Letters Patent under the Great Seal of *Great Britain*, from erecting, constituting, and appointing, such Courts of Criminal, Civil, and Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction within and for the said Province of *Quebec*, and appointing, from Time to Time, the Judges and Officers thereof, as His Majesty, His Heirs and Successors, shall think necessary and proper for the Circumstances of the said Province.

All Acts formerly made are hereby inforced within the Province.

Provided always, and it is hereby enacted, That nothing in this Act contained shall extend, or be construed to extend, to repeal or make void, within the said Province of *Quebec*, any Act or Acts of the Parliament of *Great Britain* heretofore made, for prohibiting, restraining, or regulating, the Trade or Commerce of His Majesty's Colonies and Plantations in *America*; but that all and every the said Acts, and also all Acts of Parliament heretofore made concerning or respecting the said Colonies and Plantations, shall be, and are hereby declared to be, in Force, within the said Province of *Quebec*, and every Part thereof.

Finis.

QUEBEC REVENUE ACT.[1]

ANNO DECIMO QUARTO

GEORGII III. REGIS.

CAP. LXXXVIII.

An Act to establish a Fund towards further defraying the Charges of the Administration of Justice, and Support of the Civil Government within the Province of *Quebec*, in *America*.

Preamble. Certain Duties imposed by His most Christian Majesty upon Rum, Brandy, etc. imported into *Quebec*.

WHEREAS certain Duties were imposed, by the Authority of His most Christian Majesty, upon Wine, Rum, Brandy, *Eau de Vie de Liqueur*, imported into the Province of *Canada*, now called the Province of *Quebec*, and also a Duty of Three Pounds *per Centum ad Valorem*, upon all dry Goods imported into, and exported from, the said Province, which Duties subsisted at the Time of the Surrender of the said Province to Your Majesty's Forces in the late War: And whereas it is expedient that the said Duties should cease and be discontinued; and that in Lieu and in Stead thereof, other Duties should be raised by the Authority of Parliament, for making a more adequate Provision for defraying the Charge of the Administration of Justice, and the Support of Civil Government in the said Province: We, Your Majesty's most dutiful and loyal Subjects, the Commons of *Great Britain*, in Parliament assembled, do most humbly beseech Your Majesty that it may be enacted; and be it enacted by the King's most Excellent Majesty, by and with the Advice and Consent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons, in this present Parliament assembled, and by the Authority of the same, That from and after the Fifth Day of *April*, One thousand seven hundred and seventy-five, all the Duties which were imposed upon Rum, Brandy, *Eau de Vie de Liqueur*, within the said Province, and also of Three Pounds *per Centum ad Valorem*, on dried Goods imported into, or exported from, the said Province, under the Authority of His most Christian Majesty, shall be, and are hereby discontinued: and that in Lieu and in Stead thereof, there shall, from and after the said Fifth Day of *April*, One thousand seven hundred and seventy-five, be raised, levied, collected, and paid, unto His Majesty, His Heirs and Successors, for and upon the respective Goods herein-after mentioned, which shall be imported or brought into any Part of the said Province, over and above all other Duties now payable in the said Province, by any Act or Acts of Parliament, the several Rates and Duties following; that is to say,

after *April 5*, 1775, to be discontinued within the Province.

and in Stead of which the following Duties to be paid to His Majesty.

The Rates.

For every Gallon of Brandy, or other Spirits, of the Manufacture of *Great Britain*, Three-pence.

For every Gallon of Rum, or other Spirits, which shall be imported or brought from any of His Majesty's Sugar Colonies in the *West Indies*, Sixpence.

For every Gallon of Rum, or other Spirits, which shall be imported or brought from any other of His Majesty's Colonies or Dominions in *America*, Nine pence.

For every Gallon of Foreign Brandy, or other Spirits, of Foreign Manufacture, imported or brought from *Great Britain*, One Shilling.

For every Gallon of Rum, or Spirits, of the Produce or Manufacture of any of the Colonies or Plantations in *America*, not in the Possession or

[1] The text of this, as also of the following Act, is taken from the original folio black letter form in which it was first issued by the King's Printers, Eyre and Strachan.

under the Dominion of His Majesty, imported from any other Place, except *Great Britain*, One Shilling.

For every Gallon of Molasses and Syrups, which shall be imported or brought into the said Province, in Ships or Vessels belonging to His Majesty's Subjects in *Great Britain* or *Ireland*, or to His Majesty's Subjects in the said Province, Three-pence.

For every Gallon of Molasses and Syrups, which shall be imported or brought into the said Province, in any other Ships or Vessels, in which the same may be legally imported, Sixpence; and after those Rates for any greater or less Quantity of such Goods respectively.

Rates deemed Sterling Money of *Great Britain*;

And it is hereby further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the said Rates and Duties, charged by this Act, shall be deemed, and are hereby declared to be, Sterling Money of *Great Britain*, and shall be collected, recovered, and paid, to the Amount of the Value which such nominal Sums bear in *Great Britain*; and that such Monies may be received and taken according to the Proportion and Value of Five Shillings and Sixpence the Ounce in Silver; and that the said Duties, herein-before granted, shall be raised, levied, collected, paid, and recovered, in the same Manner and Form, and by such Rules, Ways, and Means, and under such Penalties and Forfeitures, except in such Cases where any Alteration is made by this Act, as any other Duties payable to His Majesty upon Goods imported into any *British* Colony or Plantation in *America* are or shall be raised, levied, collected, paid, and recovered, by any Act or Acts of Parliament, as fully and effectually, to all Intents and Purposes, as if the several Clauses, Powers, Directions, Penalties, and Forfeitures, relating thereto, were particularly repeated and again enacted in the Body of this present Act; and that all the Monies that shall arise by the said Duties, (except the necessary Charges of raising, collecting, levying, recovering, answering, paying, and accounting for the same,) shall be paid by the Collector of His Majesty's Customs, into the Hands of His Majesty's Receiver-general in the said Province for the Time being, and shall be applied, in the first Place, in making a more certain and adequate Provision, towards defraying the Expences of the Administration of Justice, and of the Support of Civil Government, in the said Province; and that the Lord High Treasurer, or Commissioners of His Majesty's Treasury, or any Three or more of them for the Time being, shall be, and is or are hereby impowered, from Time to Time, by any Warrant or Warrants under his or their Hand or Hands, to cause such Money to be applied out of the said Produce of the said Duties, towards defraying the said Expences; and that the Residue of the said Duties shall remain and be reserved in the Hands of the said Receiver-general, for the future Disposition of Parliament.

how they are to be levied, &c.

to whom they are to be paid,

and how to be applied.

Regulations with respect to Goods brought into the Province chargeable with the Duties before mentioned.

And it is hereby further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That if any Goods chargeable with any of the said Duties herein-before mentioned shall be brought into the said Province by Land Carriage, the same shall pass and be carried through the Port of *Saint John's*, near the River *Sorrel*; or if such Goods shall be brought into the said Province by any inland Navigation, other than upon the River *Saint Laurence*, the same shall pass and be carried upon the said River *Sorrel*, by the said Port, and shall be there entered with, and the said respective Rates and Duties paid for the same, to such Officer or Officers of His Majesty's Customs as shall be there appointed for that Purpose; and if any such Goods coming by Land Carriage or inland Navigation, as aforesaid, shall pass by or beyond the said Place, before named, without Entry or Payment of the said Rates and Duties, or shall be brought into any Part of the said Province, by or through any other Place whatsoever, the said Goods shall be forfeited: and every Person who shall be assisting, or otherwise concerned in the bringing or removing such Goods, or to whose Hands the same shall come, knowing that they were brought or removed contrary to this Act, shall forfeit Treble the Value

of such Goods, to be estimated and computed according to the best Price that each respective Commodity bears in the Town of *Quebec*, at the Time such Offence shall be committed; and all the Horses, Cattle, Boats, Vessels, and other Carriages whatsoever, made use of in the Removal, Carriage, or Conveyance of such Goods, shall also be forfeited and lost, and shall and may be seized by any Officer of His Majesty's Customs, and prosecuted, as herein-after mentioned.

Penalties and Forfeitures where to be prosecuted for, *etc.*

And it is hereby further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the said Penalties and Forfeitures by this Act inflicted, shall be sued for and prosecuted in any Court of Admiralty, or Vice Admiralty, having Jurisdiction within the said Province, and the same shall and may be recovered and divided in the same Manner and Form, and by the same Rules and Regulations, in all Respects, as other Penalties and Forfeitures for Offences against the Laws relating to the Customs and Trade of His Majesty's Colonies in *America* shall or may, by any Act or Acts of Parliament be sued for, prosecuted, recovered, and divided.

Any Person keeping a House of publick Entertainment to pay 11. 16 s. for a Licence.

And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That there shall, from and after the Fifth Day of *April*, One thousand seven hundred and seventy-five, be raised, levied, collected, and paid, unto His Majesty's Receiver-general of the said Province, for the Use of His Majesty, His Heirs and Successors, a Duty of One Pound Sixteen Shillings, Sterling Money of *Great Britain*, for every Licence that shall be granted by the Governor, Lieutenant Governor, or Commander in Chief of the said Province, to any Person or Persons for keeping a House or any other Place of publick Entertainment, or for the retailing Wine, Brandy, Rum, or any other Spirituous Liquors, within the said Province; and any Person keeping any such House or Place of Entertainment, or retailing any such Liquors without such Licence, shall forfeit and pay the Sum of Ten Pounds for every such Offence, upon Conviction thereof: One Moiety to such Person as shall inform or prosecute for the same, and the other Moiety shall be paid into the Hands of the Receiver-general of the Province, for the Use of His Majesty.

Penalty of 10l. for every Offence.

Not to make void *French* Revenues, *etc.* reserved at the Conquest.

Provided always, That nothing herein contained shall extend, or be construed to extend, to discontinue, determine, or make void, any Part of the territorial or casual Revenues, Fines, Rents, or Profits whatsoever, which were reserved to, and belonged to, His most Christian Majesty, before and at the Time of the Conquest and Surrender thereof to His Majesty the King of *Great Britain*; but that the same, and every of them, shall remain and be continued to be levied, collected, and paid, in the same Manner as if this Act had never been made; any Thing therein contained to the Contrary notwithstanding.

In Suits brought pursuant to this Act,

Defendants to have Treble Costs.

And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That if any Action or Suit shall be commenced against any Person or Persons for any Thing done in pursuance of this Act, and if it shall appear to the Court or Judge where or before whom the same shall be tried, that such Action or Suit is brought for any Thing that was done in pursuance of and by the Authority of this Act, the Defendant or Defendants shall be indemnified and acquitted for the same; and if such Defendant or Defendants shall be so acquitted; or if the Plaintiff shall discontinue such Action or Suit, such Court or Judge shall award to the Defendant or Defendants Treble Costs.

Finis.

ANNO DECIMO QUINTO

GEORGII III. REGIS.

CAP. XL.

An Act for amending and explaining an Act, passed in the Fourteenth Year of His Majesty's Reign, intituled, *An Act to establish a Fund towards further defraying the Charges of the Administration of Justice, and Support of the Civil Government within the Province of* Quebec, *in* America.

Preamble. Clause in Act 14 *Geo. III.* re cited.

WHEREAS by an Act, passed in the Fourteenth Year of His Majesty's Reign, (intituled, *An Act to establish a Fund towards further defraying the Charges of the Administration of Justice, and Support of the Civil Government within the Province of* Quebec, *in* America,) it is, amongst other Things, enacted, That if any Goods, chargeable with any of the Duties in the said Act mentioned, shall be brought into the said Province by Land Carriage, the same shall pass and be carried through the Port of *Saint John's*, near the River *Sorrel*; or if such Goods shall be brought into the said Province by any Inland Navigation, other than upon the River *Saint Lawrence*, the same shall pass and be carried upon the said River *Sorrel* by the said Port, and shall be there entered with and the said respective Rates and Duties paid for the same, to such Officer or Officers of His Majesty's Customs as shall be there appointed for that Purpose; and if any such Goods coming by Land Carriage or Inland Navigation as aforesaid, shall pass by or beyond the said Place before named without Entry or Payment of the said Rates and Duties, or shall be brought into any Part of the said Province by or through any other Place whatsoever, the said Goods shall be forfeited; and every Person who shall be assisting, or otherwise concerned, in the bringing or removing such Goods, or to whose Hands the same shall come, knowing that they were brought or removed contrary to this Act, shall forfeit Treble the Value of such Goods; to be estimated and computed according to the best Price that each respective Commodity bears in the Town of *Quebec* at the Time such Offence shall be committed; and all the Horses, Cattle, Boats, Vessels, and other Carriages whatsoever, made use of in the Removal, Carriage, or Conveyance of such Goods, shall be forfeited and lost, and shall and may be seized by any Officer of His Majesty's Customs, and prosecuted as therein-after mentioned: And whereas there is Reason to apprehend, that the Regulations and Restrictions contained in the said herein-before recited Clause, so far as they relate to the bringing of Rum, Brandy, or other Spirits, into the Province of *Quebec* by Land Carriage, may, without further Explanation, operate to the Prejudice and Disadvantage of the Commerce carried on with the *Indians* in the upper or interior Parts of the said Province, we, Your Majesty's most dutiful and loyal Subjects, the Commons of *Great Britain*, in Parliament assembled, do most humbly beseech Your Majesty that it may be enacted; and be it enacted by the King's most Excellent Majesty, by and with the Advice and Consent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons, in this present Parliament assembled, and by the Authority of the same, That it shall and may be lawful to and for all His Majesty's Subjects freely to bring, carry or convey, by Land Carriage, or Inland Navigation, into any Parts of the Province of *Quebec*, not heretofore comprehended within the Limits thereof by His Majesty's Royal Proclamation of the Seventh of *October*, One thousand seven hundred and sixty-three, any Quantity of Rum, Brandy, or other Spirits, any Thing contained in the before-recited Act of Parliament to the contrary thereof in any-wise notwithstanding.

His Majesty's Subjects may bring, by Land or Inland Navigation, into any Parts of *Quebec*, not heretofore comprehended in the Royal Proclamation of *Oct.* 7, 1763, any Quantity of Rum, Brandy, *etc.*

FINIS.

CARLETON TO DARTMOUTH.[1]

(N°. 1.)
Duplicate.

QUEBEC 23d Septr 1774.

MY LORD!

I take the first Opportunity that offers of acquainting your Lordship with my Arrival here the 18th instant, where I have had the Satisfaction of finding His Majesty's Canadian Subjects impressed with the strongest sense of The King's great Goodness towards them in the late Act of Regulation for the Government of this Province; All Ranks of People amongst them vied with each other in testifying their Gratitude and Respect, and the Desire they have by every Mark of Duty and Submission to prove themselves not undeserving of the Treatment they have met with —

* * * * * * * *

I am with much Esteem and Respect
Your Lordship's
Most Obedient and
Most Humble Servant
GUY CARLETON

Earl of Dartmouth
One of His Majesty's
Principal Secretaries of State.

EXTRACT OF A LETTER FROM GENERAL GAGE TO GENERAL CARLETON DATED BOSTON SEPTR. 4TH. 1774.[2]

"The present Situation of Affairs in this Province obliges me to collect all the "Force in my Power; I have therefore sent Transports for the 10th and 52d Regiments "to bring them to this Place, at the same Time I submit to you, whether you think any "Thing is to be dreaded from the Absence of these Corps, internally in the Province of "Quebec during the Winter; for as these Regiments will come down the River so late "in the Year, and may be replaced early in the Spring, I imagine no Danger can be "apprehended from without. If therefore you think the Fusileers at Quebec, and the "Part of the 26th at Montreal, with small Detachments from them at Trois Rivieres "and Chambli, can preserve Peace and good Order in the Province, I am to beg you "will order the 10th and 52d Regiments to embark without Delay on board the Trans-"ports, for you will think with me they will have no Time to spare in coming down "the River St. Laurence.

"As I must look forward to the worst, from the apparent Disposition of the People "here, I am to ask your Opinion, whether a Body of Canadians and Indians might be "collected, and confided in, for the Service in this Country, should matters come to "Extremities; and on what Plan, and what Measures would be most efficacious to "raise them, and for them to form a Junction with the King's Forces in this Province?"

G. C.

Endorsed:—Extract of a Letter from
General Gage to General
Carleton dated Boston Septr
4th 1774.
In Governor Carleton's
of the 23rd Septr N° 1

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 10, p. 120. After the passing of the Quebec Act Carleton left early in July to resume his position as Governor of the enlarged Province of Quebec under its new constitution.

[2] Canadian Archives, Q 10, p. 122. This was sent as an enclosure with the previous despatch, and is one of numerous documents showing immediate preparation on the part of the English authorities, after the passing of the Quebec Act, to make use of the Canadians and Indians in connection with the colonial troubles to the south.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

EXTRACT OF GENERAL CARLETON'S ANSWER TO GENL GAGE

DATED QUEBEC 20TH SEPTR 1774.[1]

"Your Express reached this Place yesterday Evening, about twenty Hours after "my Arrival; Pilots are sent down the River, the 10th and 52nd shall be ready to "embark at a Moment's Notice, and as you directed"—

"The Canadians have testified to me the strongest marks of Joy, and Gratitude, "and Fidelity to the King, and to His Government, for the late Arrangements made "at Home in their Favor; a Canadian Regiment would compleat their Happiness, "which in Time of Need might be augmented to two, three, or more Battalions, tho' "for the Satisfaction of the Province, and 'till the Kings Service might require more, "one would be sufficient, and I am convinced their Fidelity and Zeal might be depended "on; should this Measure be at length adopted (which I have long since Recommended)[2] "'tis essentially necessary their Appointments should be the same as the rest of the "Infantry, with half pay, in Case they should be reduced; the Savages of this Province, "I hear, are in very good Humor, a Canadian Battalion would be a great Motive, and "go far to influence them, but you know what sort of People they are"—

G. C.

Endorsed :—Extract of General Carleton's
Answer to General Gage
dated Quebec 20th Septr 1774.
In Governor Carleton's
of the 23d Sepr. N° 1

DARTMOUTH TO CARLETON.[3]

WHITEHALL 10th Dec' 1774

GOVERNOR CARLETON

SIR,

I have received your Dispatch of the 23d of Septr acquainting me with your Arrival at Quebec. and that you found His Majesty's Canadian Subjects impressed with a just Sense of His Majestys Goodness to them, and highly satisfied and pleased with the Regulations adopted for the future Government of the Colony—

As you are silent as to the Sentiments of His Majesty's Natural born Subjects in Canada respect ng the late Act, I am not at liberty to conclude that they entertain the same opinion of it, but the King trusts that when the Provisions of it have taken place and His Majesty's gracious Intentions with respect to the Plan of Judicature[4] that

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 10, p. 123. This was also enclosed in Carleton's despatch of 23rd Sept., 1774.

[2] See, among others, his letter to Gage of Feb. 15th, 1767; p. 195. Also his letter to Shelburne of Nov. 25th, 1767; p. 196.

[3] Canadian Archives, Q 10, p. 125.

[4] It was apparently intended to furnish an ordinance for the establishment of courts in Canada and send it out to be enacted by the Council. Two plans were proposed, as we learn from a paragraph in Under Secretary Pownall's note to Lord Dartmouth of July 17th, 1774. "I have also conversed with Mr. Hey on the Plan of judicature for Quebec he thinks my plan will do as well as his I am convinced his ought to be preferred; we both agree that anything that falls short of, goes beyond, or halts between either will be improper." M 385, p. 425. Of these only the one by Hey appears to have been actually drawn out, as we learn from Hey's letter to Dartmouth. "My Lord—I did myself the honour to call at your Lordships house with the draught of an Ordinance for establishing Courts of Justice at Quebec, and thro'-out the Province, which I most sincerely wish may have the good fortune to be better thought of by your Lordship than I will freely confess it is by the author of it—without any affectation of modesty which appears to me as bad as any other sort of affectation, I must own it is a work beyond my abilities & some how or other I have had the ill luck to have had very little assistance in it except from Mr. Jackson indeed not any. & He is at present much taken up with the business of the Court of Chancery." M 385, p. 490. The draught of an ordinance here referred to, is apparently the one given in the same volume, at p. 373, and endorsed, "Epitome of a proposed Ordinance for establishing Courts of Justice in the Province of Quebec." However, the troubles in America, including Canada, which soon followed the passing of the Quebec Act, arrested the execution of this arrangement, and when, in 1777, the first ordinances were passed in Quebec for the establishing of courts of civil and criminal jurisdiction, the plan was greatly modified from the earlier draught.

is to be established are well known, prejudices which popular Clamour has excited, will cease, and that His Majesty's Subjects of every description will see and be convinced of the Equity and good Policy of the Bill.

It will be your Care, Sir, at the same time you express to the King's new adopted Subjects His Majesty's gracious approbation of the Affection and Respect they have shewn for His Government, to endeavour by every Argument which your own good sense will suggest to you, to persuade the natural born subjects of the justice & propriety of the present form of Government and of the attention that has been shewn to their Interests not only in the adoption of the English Laws, as far as it was consistent with what was due to the just Claims and moderate Wishes of the Canadians, but in the opening to the British Merchant, by an Extension of the Province, so many new Channels of important Commerce.

You will have seen, by the public Prints, that Mr. Hey has been elected for Sandwich in the new Parliament and will naturally conclude that he has no Intention of returning to Quebec; but I have the Satisfaction to acquaint you, that is not the case, and that he is resolved to return to Quebec in the Character of Chief Justice although he should be under the necessity of relinquishing his Seat in Parliament which however we hope and think may be avoided, and I mention this with the greater Pleasure, knowing how great a satisfaction it must be to you to have his advice and opinion upon the many important Objects that remain to be provided for.[1]

It is very much to be wished that the season of the Year would admit of his being the Bearer of your Commission and Instructions, and of the Notifications of His Majesty's Pleasure with regard to the Variety of Arrangements which are to be made; but as that cannot be, I propose to send them to you by the next New York Packet under cover to Lieut. Gov^r Colden, with Directions to him to see them conveyed to you from New York by a proper Messenger and with all possible Dispatch.

I am &c^a

DARTMOUTH.

Endorsed:—Dra^t to Gov^r Carleton
10^th December 1774

CARLETON TO DARTMOUTH.[2]

(N°. 3.)

QUEBEC 11^th November 1774.

MY LORD:—Soon after my Arrival here, I informed Your Lordship of the Gratefull Sense, The King's Canadian Subjects, in this Part of the Province entertained of the Acts of Parliament passed in their Favour during the last Session; those more remote have since, in all their Letters and Addresses, expressed the same Sentiments of Gratitude and Attachment to His Majesty's Royal Person and Government as well as to the British Interests.

The most respectable part of the English residing at this Place, notwithstanding many Letters received from Home, advising them to pursue a different Course, likewise presented an Address expressive of their Wish to see universal Harmony and a dutifull Submission to Government continue to be the Characteristic of the Inhabitants of this Province, and assuring me, that nothing should be wanting, upon their Parts, to promote so desirable an End: I believe, most of those, who signed this Address, were disposed to act up to their Declaration, which probably would have been followed by those, who did not, if their Brethren at Montreal had not adopted very different Measures.

Whether the Minds of the latter are of a more turbulent Turn, or that they caught the Fire from some Colonists settled among them, or in reality Letters were received from the General Congress, as reported, I know not: Certain it is however, that shortly after the said Congress had published in all the American Papers their approbation of the

[1] Wm. Hey returned to Canada as Chief Justice in April 1775.
[2] Canadian Archives, Q 11, p. 11.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

Suffolk County Resolves[1] in the Massachusets, a Report was spread at Montreal, that Letters of Importance had been received from the General Congress, all the British there flocked to the Coffee House to hear the News, Grievances were publicly talked of, and various Ways for obtaining Redress proposed, but that Government might not come to a true Knowledge of their Intentions, a Meeting was appointed at the House of a Person then absent, followed by several others at the same Place, and a Committee of four Named, consisting of Mr. Walker, Mr. Todd, Mr. Price, and Mr. Blake, to take Care of their Interests, and prepare Plans for Redress.

Mr. Walker, whose Warmth of Temper brought on him, some Time before my Appointment to this Command, the very cruel and every Way unjustifiable Revenge,[2] which made so much Noise, now takes the Lead, and is not unmindful of his Friend Mr. Maseres upon the Occasion.

Their Plans being prepared, and a Subscription commenced, the Committee set out for Quebec, attended in Form by their Secretary, a Nephew of Mr. Walker's, and by Profession a Lawyer; immediately upon their Arrival here, their Emissaries having prepared the Way, an Anonimous Summons was posted up in the Coffee House for all the British Subjects to meet at a particular Tavern, and a Messenger sent round with a verbal Notice to such as might not have seen the written Summons; At this first Meeting a Committee of seven, consisting of Mr. John Paterson, since gone to London, Mr. Zachariah Macaulay, Mr. John Lees Senior, said to intend going Home this Fall, Mr. John Aitkin, their Treasurer, Mr. Randal Meredith, Mr. John Welles, and Mr. Peter Fargues, was appointed to prepare and adjust Matters with those of Montreal; several discreet People at this Place and Montreal declined attending those Meetings, as soon as they discovered what they aimed at.

There have been several Town Meetings since, as they are pleased to stile them, and Meetings of the joint Committees, at which, tis said, they have resolved to write Letters of Thanks to the Lord Mayor and Corporation of London,[3] to some of the Merchants in the City, and to Mr. Maseres, for having taken the Province under their Protection, and praying a Continuance of their zealous Endeavours in so good a Cause; they intend a handsome Present in Cash to Mr. Maseres, with the Promise of a larger Sum, in Case he succeeds; Petitions are likewise to be presented to The King, to the Lords, and to the Commons,[4] but of all this I speak doubtfully, as they have taken uncommon Pains to keep their whole Proceedings from my knowledge.

This much however is certain, that the Canadians feel some Uneasiness at these Proceedings; they are surprised that such Meetings and nocturnal Cabals should be suffered to exert all their Efforts to disturb the Minds of the People by false and seditious Reports, calculated to throw this Province into the same Disorders that reign in other Parts of this Continent; They express some Impatience and Indignation at being solicited to join in such Proceedings, and are not without their Fears, that some of their Countrymen, under the Awe of menacing Creditors, and others, from Ignorance, may have been induced to put their Hands to a Paper, which, they are assured, is intended to secure their Lands and Property, and take from the Governor the Power of seizing them to his own Use, or sending them and their Families up the Country among the Savages, or waging War, at his own Pleasure, upon the Bostonians; in short to relieve them from the Oppressions and Slavery imposed upon them by those Acts of Parliament; They are the more apprehensive these and such like Reports may have had Effect upon some weak and ignorant People, that from the Precision necessary in the Translation, the Acts themselves have not as yet been promulgated.

I have assured the Canadians, that such Proceedings could never affect the late Measures taken in their Favor, nor did I believe, they ever would succeed with Government upon any Occasion, so that they might remain in perfect Tranquility upon that

[1] These were adopted on Sept. 9th, 1774.

[2] The chief documents dealing with the Walker outrage are given in the "Report on Canadian Archives" for 1888, p. 1.

[3] "On the 22nd of June, the Lord Mayor, attended by several aldermen, the recorder, and upwards of one hundred and fifty of the common council, went up with an address and petition to the King, supplicating his Majesty not to give his assent to the bill." Cavendish's "Debates" &c. Preface, p. IV.

[4] These petitions were presented and are given immediately following this despatch.

Account : Notwithstanding my thorough Conviction, of the Assurances, I have given them, and that all these Town Meetings, all the Reports, breathing that same Spirit, so plentifully gone forth through the neighbouring Provinces, can for the present only excite a trifling and momentary Agitation, I cannot but Regret, such Examples should be set the People of this Province, and think, Government cannot guard too much, or too soon, against the Consequences of an Infection, imported daily, warmly Recommended, and spread abroad by the Colonists here, and indeed by some from Europe, not less violent than the Americans.

I am informed, all Persons from Boston for Canada are searched for Letters, and strictly examined, if they have any verbal Message from General Gage for me, so that I am not likely to hear from the General, before the Navigation opens next Summer.

I am with much Esteem and Respect
Your Lordship's
Most Obedient and
Must Humble Servant

GUY CARLETON

Earl of Dartmouth
One of His Majesty's
Principal Secretaries of State.

PETITIONS FOR THE REPEAL OF THE QUEBEC ACT.[1]

TO THE KING'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY.

THE PETITION of your Majesty's most loyal and dutiful your ancient Subjects settled in the Province of QUEBEC,

MOST HUMBLY SHEWETH

THAT We upon the Faith of your Sacred Majesty's Royal Proclamation bearing Date the Seventh Day of October which was in the Year of Our Lord One thousand seven Hundred and Sixty three Did come and Settle ourselves in the said Province purchasing Houses and Lands and carrying on extensive Trade Commerce and Agriculture whereby the Value of the Land and Wealth of it's Inhabitants are more than doubled during all which Time, We humbly crave leave to say that we have paid a ready and dutiful Obedience to Government and have lived in Peace and Amity with your Majesty's new Subjects. Nevertheless we find and with unutterable Grief presume to say that by a late Act of Parliament intitled "An Act for the making more effectual Provision for the Government of the Province of QUEBEC in North America" We are deprived of the Franchises granted by Your Majesty's Royal Predecessors and by us inherited from our Forefathers THAT We have lost the Protection of the English Laws so universally admired for their Wisdom and Lenity and which we have ever held in the highest Veneration and in their Stead the Laws of CANADA are to be introduced to which we are utter Strangers disgraceful to us as Britons and in their Consequences ruinous to our Properties as we thereby lose the invaluable Privilege of TRIAL by JURIES. THAT

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 11, p. 98. This is also given in Maseres' "An Account of the Proceedings" &c. p. 239. Only the petition to the King is given in the State Papers, but those to the Lords and Commons are also given by Maseres. The British element in the Province, for the most part, on learning the nature of the Quebec Act, which deprived them of the protection of the writ of Habeas Corpus and of trial by jury, under the restored French Law, set about procuring petitions for its repeal or amendment. They formally appointed Maseres as their agent in London, and to him they sent the three petitions to the King, Lords, and Commons. "These petitions were received by Mr. Maseres about the 12th or 13th of last January, 1775; and the first of them, that to the King's majesty, was delivered by him to the Earl of Dartmouth, his majesty's secretary of state for America, on the 18th of the same month; and those to the House of Lords and House of Commons were some time after delivered to the lord Camden and Sir George Savile, who, approving the contents of them, undertook to present them to their respective houses of parliament." "An Account of the Proceedings" &c. p. 238.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

in Matters of a Criminal Nature the HABEAS CORPUS Act is dissolved and we are Subjected to arbitrary Fines and Imprisonment at the Will of the Governor and Council who may at Pleasure render the Certainty of the Criminal Laws of no Effect by the great Power that is granted to them of making Alterations in the same.

WE therefore MOST HUMBLY IMPLORE your Majesty to take our unhappy state into your Royal Consideration and grant us such Relief as your Majesty in your Royal Wisdom shall think meet.

And your Petitioners as in Duty bound
Will ever Pray.

Quebec 12th November 1774.

Quebec Committee

Zachary Macaulay
John Aitkin
Jno Paterson
Randle Meredith
John Lees
John Welles
P. Fargues

Montreal Committee

Thomas Walker
James Price
John Blake
Isaac Todd
Alexr Paterson
Jno Porteous

John McCord
Chas. Grant
Robert Woolsey
Nicholas Bayard
Charles Le Marchant
John Painter
Thomas McCord
Henry Crebassa
Robt. Willcocks
John Renaud
Christy Cramer
Geo: Gregory
Lewis Chaperon

Rich'd Dobie
Geo. Measam
Saml Jacobs
Nicholas Brown
Michl. Morin
William Kay
John Lilly
John Sunderland
J. Grant (?)
James Morrison
William Laing
George Jinkins
Franci Smith
Alexander Wallace
Frederick Petry
James Cuming

Jas Sinclair
John Chisholm
James Jeffry
Robt. Mcfie
Francis Atkinson
David Shoolbred
Jonas Clarke Minot
Godfrey King
George Davison
George King
John Lynd
Caleb Thorne
John Lees, junr
Robt. Jackson
Hugh Ritchie
Alexander Lawson
Charles Daily
Edwd Manwaring
Michael Flanagin
J. Melvin
Geo. Munro
Jas Hanna

Jacob Bittez
Lauch Smith
John Saul
Francis Anderson
Simon Fraser
John Ross
John McCluer
James Woods
John Lees
Lemuel Bowles
Thomas David jun.
Patrick O'Donell
Archd Lanfort
Simon Fraser Junr
Richd Vincent
Daniel Cameron
James Galbraith
Roderick McLeod
John White Swift
John Bondfield
Will: Callander
Dad Geddes

Joseph Torrey
Thos Walker, junr
Jas Dyer White
Jno Bell
Andrew M'Gill
Sam: Holmes
James Blake
James Noel
Thomas McMurray
Allan Paterson
James Symington
Abram Holmes
John Neagle
Peter Arnoldi
Danl Robertson
Alexr Milmine
Thos Fraser
A. Porteous
Joseph Ingo
Adam Scott
Jas Finlay
Pat McClement
Wm Pantree
Benj. Holborn
Joseph Borrelee
John Connolly
John Durocher
N. Janis
J. Joran
Jacob Maurer
Simon Levy
Edward Chinn
Richd McNeall
Robt. Cruickshank
John Comfort
Adam Wentsel
Allan Mcfarlain
Jacob Vander Heyden
Hinrich Gonnermann
John Hare, Junr
Geo. Wright Knowles
Benjn Frobisher
Wm Murray
Jas Anderson
John Trotter
Christ. Cron
Willm England
Meshach Levy
Thomas Boyd
John Mittleberger
Solomon Mittleberger

Saml Morrison
John Thomson
Alexander Hay
Jas Doig
Joseph Bindon
Andrew Hays
Geo: Singleton
Jno Stenhouse
John Kay
Davd Sales T. Franks
John Richardson. Junr
James Leach
Ezekiel Solomons
James Perry
J. Beck
Lawrence Ermatinger
Simon McTavish
J. Pullman
James Fraser
S. Young
Willm Ashby
Gavin Laurie
Phill. Strickman
Isaac Judah
Peter Mcfarlane
Jas May
Jacob Schieffelin
Benaiah Gibb
John George Waltz
Michael Phillips
C. Jne Dumoulin
Francois Dumoulin
Duncan Cumming
William Haywood
Johan Nikal

Sein Mann
Robt. McCay
James Robinson
Jean Bernard
Lazarus David
D. Bouthillier
Richd Walker
Josiah Bleakley
Aaron Hart
Levy Solomons
Alexr Fraser
Malcolm ffraser
John McCord Junr
Heny Dunn

(Original)

Recd, 22d January 1775.

PETITION TO THE LORDS.[1]

"To the Lords Spiritual and Temporal in Parliament assembled.

"The Petition of his Majesty's loyal and dutiful his ancient Subjects settled in "the Province of Quebeck,

"Humbly sheweth,

"That since the commencement of civil government in this province, your lord- "ships' humble petitioners, under the protection of English laws granted us by his "sacred majesty's royal proclamation, bearing date the seventh day of October, which "was in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and sixty-three, have been "encouraged to adventure their properties in trade, estates and agriculture, to a very "considerable amount, thereby rendering the province a valuable acquisition to Great- "Britain: That, to their inexpressible grief, they find, by an act of parliament intitled, "*An act for making more effectual provision for the government of the province of Quebeck "in North-America,*" they are deprived of the habeas corpus act and trial by juries, "are subjected to arbitrary fines and imprisomment, and liable to be tried both in "civil cases and matters of a criminal nature, not by known and permanent laws, but "by ordinances and edicts which the governour and council are impowered to make "void at their will and pleasure, which must render our persons and properties insecure, "and has already deeply wounded the credit of the country, and confined our views in "trade to very narrow limits.

"In this cruel state of apprehension and uncertainty, we humbly implore your "lordships' favourable interposition, as the hereditary guardians of the rights of the "people, that the said act may be repealed or amended, and that your humble peti- "tioners may enjoy their constitutional rights, privileges, and franchises heretofore "granted to all his majesty's dutiful subjects.

"And your petitioners, as in duty bound, will ever pray.

"Quebeck, 12th Nov. 1774."

PETITION TO THE COMMONS.[2]

"To the Honourable the Commons of Great-Britain in Parliament assembled.

"The humble Petition and Memorial of his Majesty's ancient Subjects the Seig- "neurs, Freeholders, Merchants, Traders, and others settled in his Majesty's Province "of Quebeck,

"Sheweth,

"That, under the sanction of his majesty's royal proclamation, bearing date the "seventh day of October, in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and "sixty-three, which graciously promises to all persons inhabiting in, or resorting to, "this province, his royal protection for the enjoyment of the benefit of the laws of the "realm of England, until assemblies should be called therein, they did come and settle "themselves in this province, having entrusted their own properties, as well as very "considerable sums of their friends, in goods and merchandize, from Great-Britain, and "entrusted the same into the hands of the Canadians, as well for the purpose of internal "trade in the province, as for outsets in carrying on the traffick of furs and peltries in "the Indian countries and fisheries below Quebeck, many of them having purchased "lands and houses, and been employed in agriculture, and the exportation of grain and "other produce to foreign markets, to the great benefit and emolument of the said "province, which has flourished chiefly by the industry and enterprising spirit of the

[1] "An Account of the Proceedings" &c. p. 246. This bears the same signatures as the petition to the King.

[2] "An Account of the Proceedings" &c. p. 254. This also bears the same list of names as the other petitions.

" said subjects, who, under the protection of British laws, and by the assistance of " annual supplies of British manufactures, and other goods and merchandize obtained " upon credit from the merchants of Great-Britain, have been enabled to carry on at " least four parts in five of all the imports and exports which are principally made " in British bottoms, the latter consisting of furs, peltries, wheat, fish, oil, pot-ash, " lumber, and other country produce: and for the more convenient carrying on " the said trade and commerce, they have built wharfs and store-houses at a very " great expence, insomuch that the property, real and personal, now in British hands, " or by them entrusted to Canadians at a long credit, is one half of the whole value of the " province, exclusive of the wealth of the different communities: which your petitioners " have in part set forth in the humble petition to his most excellent majesty, dated at " Quebeck the thirty-first day of December which was in the year of our Lord one thou- " sand seven hundred and seventy-three:[1] humbly praying, that he would be graciously " pleased to require his governour or commander in chief to call a general assembly, in " such manner, and of such constitution and form, as to his majesty's royal wisdom " should seem best adapted to secure the peace, welfare, and good government of this " province. Wherefore with deep concern they observe, that in certain examinations " taken before your honourable house, the British subjects here have been grossly " abused and misrepresented, as well as to their numbers as in their importance in " this province. For the number of the new subjects has, we humbly conceive, been " greatly exaggerated, it being, by the last computation, about seventy-five thousand; " whereas, by an enumeration of the British subjects, they amount at this time to " upwards of three thousand souls, besides many that we cannot immediately ascertain " that are dispersed in the Indian countries carrying on traffick with the savages, " besides the merchants and traders with their families settled at Detroit and its depen- " dencies, and at the fisheries below Quebeck. And whereas an act of parliament has " lately passed, intituled, "*An act for the making more effectual provision for the go-* " *vernment of the province of Quebeck in North-America*," which is said to have been pass- " ed upon the principles of humanity and justice, and at the pressing instance and " request of the new subjects, signified to his majesty by an humble petition[2] setting " forth their dislike to the British laws and form of government, and praying, in the " name of all the inhabitants and citizens of the province, to have the French institutes " in their stead, and a total abolition of trials by jury, together with a capacity of " holding places of honour and trust in common with his majesty's ancient subjects. " We crave leave to inform your honourable house, that the said petition was never " imparted to the inhabitants in general (that is) the freeholders, merchants and tra- " ders, who are equally alarmed with us at the Canadian laws being to take place, but " was in a secret manner carried about and signed by a few of the seigneurs, chevaliers, " advocates, and others in their confidence, at the suggestions, and under the influence " of their priests; who, under colour of French laws, have obtained an act of parlia- " ment which deprives his majesty's ancient subjects of all their rights and franchises, " destroys the Habeas Corpus act, and the inestimable privilege of trial by juries, the " only security against the venality of a corrupt judge, and gives unlimited power to " the governour and council to alter the criminal laws; which act has already struck " a damp upon the credit of the country, and alarmed all your humble petitioners with " the just apprehensions of arbitrary fines and imprisonment, and which, if it takes place, " will oblige them to quit the province, or, in the end, it must accomplish their ruin, " and impoverish or hurt their generous creditors, the merchants in Great-Britain, &c. " To prevent which, your petitioners most humbly pray that the said act may be " repealed or amended, and that they may have the benefit and protection of the Eng- " lish laws, in so far as relates to personal property; and that their liberty may be " ascertained according to their ancient constitutional rights and privileges heretofore " granted to all his majesty's dutiful subjects throughout the British empire.

" And your petitioners, as in duty bound, will ever pray.

" Quebeck, 12th Nov. 1774."

---

[1] See p. 347.

[2] See p. 354.

INSTRUCTIONS TO GOVERNOR CARLETON, 1775.[1]

George R.
[L. S.]

Instructions to Our Trusty and Welbeloved Guy Carleton Esquire, Our Captain General and Governor in Chief in, and over Our Province of Quebec in America and of all Our Territories dependent thereupon. Given at Our Court at S[t] James's the Third Day of January 1775. In the Fifteenth year of Our Reign.

First, With these Our Instructions you will receive Our Commission under Our Great Seal of Great Britain, constituting you Our Captain General and Governor in Chief in, and over Our Province of Quebec in America, and all Our Territories thereunto belonging, as the said Province and Territories are bounded and described in, and by the said Commission. You are therefore to take upon you the Execution of the Office and Trust We have reposed in you, and the Administration of the Government, and to do and execute all things in due manner, that shall belong to your Command according to the several Powers and Authorities of our said Commission under Our Great Seal of Great Britain, and these Our Instructions to you, or according to such further Powers and Instructions, as shall at any time hereafter be granted or appointed you under Our Signet and Sign Manual, or by Our Order in Our Privy Council; and you are to call together at Quebec, (Which We do hereby appoint to be the place of your ordinary Residence, and the principal Seat of Government,) the following persons whom We do hereby, with the Advice of Our Privy Council, constitute and appoint to

[1] Canadian Archives, M. 230, p. 116. There are several memoranda among the Dartmouth Papers, giving suggestions or draughts of various parts of the new Instructions for the Governor of Quebec. Most of these are without name or date. Some of them are referred to in connection with the articles of the Instructions to which they relate. Among them is one endorsed, "Minutes of Quebec Instructions," which indicates some of the chief points to be considered in framing the Instructions. It is as follows :— (the numbers of the articles in the Instructions which embody the features indicated are given within brackets after each head):

"Quebec—Habeas Corpus writ [13]

"Supreme Court of criminal Jurisdiction called K[s] Bench. 2 Districts, Quebec & Montreal C. of Com. Pleas in each for civil suits 3 Judges in each. 2 Nat. Born & 1 Canadian. 1 C. of K's B. in each of the 5 out Posts. 1 Judge, & 1 Canad. Assessor in Treason murder or Cap. Felony only to have power to commit Council to be Court of appeal where above 10£ final to £500, above appeal to K. in Council. all Commissions, during pleasure. [15]

"Gov[r] not to displace officers without representation. [17]

"No ecclesiast. Jurisd. to be exercised without Licence. No person to be ordained without Licence. [21, sec. 2]

"Prot. Tythes to be paid to Rec[r] Gen[l] for support of Protestant Clergy. [21, sec. 5]

"Seminaries of Qu. & Montr. to remain— [21, sec. 11]

"All other Communities (except J'suits) to remain as at present—not to fill up except Nuns." [21, sec. 12] M. 385, p. 372.

On Dec. 5, 1774, the Board of Trade submitted to the King the draught of a new Commission for Governor Carleton with such formal changes only, as compared with the last, as were required by the terms of the Quebec Act. On Dec. 22nd the Board of Trade laid before the King the draught of the General Instructions for Governor Carleton. "This draught," they say, "contains not only such Instructions as are usually given to other governors, so far as the same are applicable to this Province under its New Constitution of Government; but also such other directions for the establishment of Judicature; the reform and regulation of Ecclesiastical matters; and the arrangements proper to be made in respect to the Coast of Labrador, and the interior Country, as appear to us to be necessary in consequence of the Act passed in the last Session of the late Parliament; it also contains an appointment of the Council conformable to that Act, and directs the provisions to be made for the support of the Civil Establishment of Government.

"We also humbly beg leave to lay before your Majesty a draught of such Instructions to your Majesty's Governor of Quebec as are usually given to the governors of your Majesty's other Colonies respecting the observance and the execution of the Laws for regulating the Plantation Trade.

"All which is most humbly submitted, Whitshed Keene, C. F. Greville, Soame Jenyns, W. Jolliffe." Q. 18 B., p. 108.

On Jan. 7th, 1775, Dartmouth sent a despatch to Carleton enclosing his Commission and Instructions. After repeating the statements of the Board of Trade, given above, he adds, "These documents contain such arrangements, in consequence of the Act of the 14th of his present Majesty, for providing for the more effectual Government of the Province of Quebec, as were necessary to accompany the new Commission, & also the outlines of that System of Judicature, & general Regulation of Ecclesiastical Affairs, which the King thinks fit should be provided for by Ordinances of the Legislative Council. Q. 11, p. 59.

be Our Council for the Affairs of Our said Province of Quebec, and the Territories thereunto belonging; Viz. Hector Theophilus Cramahé Esquire, Our Lieutenant Governor of Our said Province or Our Lieutenant Governor of Our said Province for the time being, Our Chief Justice of Our Province for the time being, Hugh Finlay, Thomas Dunn, James Cuthbert, Colin Drummond, Francis Les Vesques; Edward Harrison, John Collins, Adam Mabean,—De Lery,—S[t] Ours, Picodyde Contrecoeur, Our Secretary of Our said Province for the time being, George Alsopp,—De La Naudiére, La Corne S[t] Luc, Alexander Johnstone, Conrad Gugy,—Bellestres,—Rigauville, and John Fraser Esquires; All and every of which Person and Persons shall hold and enjoy his & their Office and Offices of Councillor or Councillors for Our said Province of Quebec, for and during Our Will and Pleasure, and his or their Residence within Our said Province, and not otherwise.

2. It is Our further Will and Pleasure, that any five of the said Council shall constitute a Board of Council for transacting all Business, in which their Advice and consent may be requisite, Acts of Legislation only excepted, (in which Case you are not to act without a Majority of the whole,) And it is Our further Will and Pleasure, that the Members of Our said Council shall have and enjoy all the Powers, Priviledges and Emoluments enjoyed by the Members of Our Councils in Our other Plantations; and also such others as are contained and directed in Our said Commission under Our Great Seal of Great Britain, and in these Our Instructions to you; and that they shall meet together at such time and times, place and places, as you in your discretion shall think necessary, except when they meet for the purpose of Legislation, in which Case they are to be assembled at the Town of Quebec only.

3. And You are with all due and usual Solemnity to cause Our said Commission to be read and published at the said Meeting of Our Council, which being done, you shall then take and also administer to each of the Members of Our said Council, (not being a Canadian, professing the Religion of the Church of Rome,) the Oaths mentioned in an Act passed in the first year of the Reign of His Majesty King George the first, intituled, "An Act for the further Security of His Majesty's Person, and Gov- "ernment, and the Succession of the Crown in the Heirs of the late Princess Sophia, "being Protestants; and for extinguishing the hopes of the pretended Prince of "Wales, and his open and secret Abettors," as altered and explained by an Act passed in the sixth year of Our Reign, intituled, "An Act for altering the Oath of Abjura- "tion, and the Assurance; and for amending so much of an Act of the seventh year "of Her late Majesty Queen Anne, intituled, An Act for the Improvement of the "Union of the two Kingdoms, as, after the time therein limited, requires the delivery "of certain Lists and Copies, therein mentioned, to persons indicted of High Treason, "or Misprision of Treason:" as also make and subscribe, and cause them to make and subscribe the declaration mentioned in an Act of Parliament made in the twenty fifth Year of the Reign of King Charles the second, intituled, "An Act for preventing "Dangers, which may happen from Popish Recusants;" and you and every one of them are likewise to take an Oath for the due Execution of your and their Places and Trusts, with regard to your and their equal and impartial Administration of Justice; and you are also to take the Oath required by an Act passed in the seventh and eighth years of the Reign of King William the third, to be taken by Governors of Plantations to do their utmost, that the Laws relating to the Plantations be observed.

4. And Whereas by an Act passed in the fourteenth year of Our Reign, intituled, "An Act for making more effectual provision for the Government of the Province "of Quebec in North America," it is enacted and provided, that no person, professing the Religion of the Church of Rome, and residing in the said Province, shall be obliged to take the Oath of Supremacy required by an Act passed in the first year of the Reign of Queen Elizabeth, or any other Oaths substituted by any other Act in the place thereof; but that every such Person, who by the said Statute is required to take the Oaths therein mentioned, shall be obliged, and is thereby required, under certain Penalties, to take and subscribe an Oath in the form and Words therein prescribed, and set down: It is therefore Our Will and Pleasure, that you do administer to each and every Member of Our said Council, being a Canadian, and professing the Religion

of the Church of Rome, and cause each of them severally to take and subscribe the Oath mentioned in the said Act passed in the fourteenth year of Our Reign, intituled; "An Act for making more effectual provision for the Government of the "Province of Quebec in North America;" and also cause them severally to take an Oath for the due Execution of their places and Trusts, and for their equal and impartial administration of Justice.

5. And that We may be always informed of the Names and Characters of Persons fit to supply the Vacancies, which may happen in Our said Council, You are from time to time to transmit to Us, by one of Our Principal Secretaries of State, the names and Characters of such persons, Inhabitants of Our said Colony, whom you shall esteem the best qualified for that Trust; And you are also to transmit a duplicate of the said Account to Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations, for their Information.

6. And if it shall at any time happen, that by the death or departure out of Our said Province, of any of Our said Councillors, there shall be a Vacancy in Our said Council, Our Will and Pleasure is; that you signify the same to Us by one of Our principal Secretaries of State, and to Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations, by the first Opportunity, that we may by Warrant under Our Signet and Sign Manual, and with the Advice of Our Privy Council, constitute and appoint others in their stead.

7. You are forthwith to communicate such and so many of these Our Instructions to Our said Council, wherein their Advice and Consent are mentioned to be requisite, as likewise all such others from time to time, as you shall find convenient for Our Service to be imparted to them.

8. You are to permit the Members of Our said Council to have and Enjoy Freedom of Debate and vote in all Affairs of Public Concern, that may be debated in Council.

9. And Whereas by the aforesaid Act passed in the fourteenth year of Our Reign, intituled, "An Act for making more effectual Provision for the Government of the "Province of Quebec in North America," It is further enacted and Provided, that the Council for the Affairs of the said Province, to be constituted and appointed in Manner therein directed, or the Major Part thereof, shall have power and Authority to make Ordinances for the peace, Welfare, and good Government of the said Province with the Consent of Our Governor, or, in his absence, of the Lieutenant Governor, or Commander in Chief for the time being; provided, that no Ordinance shall be passed, unless upon some urgent Occasion at any Meeting of the Council, except between the first day of January and the first day of May. *(And Whereas the State and condition of Our said Province do require, that immediate provision should be made by Law for a Great Variety of Arrangements and Regulations essentially necessary to the Government thereof; It is therefore Our Will and Pleasure, that you do within a convenient time issue Summons for the Assembling of our said Council in their Legislative Capacity either on the first day of April next, or as soon after as may be convenient, in Order to deliberate upon, and frame such Ordinances, as the Condition of Affairs within Our said Province shall require, and as shall, in your and their Judgement, be fit and necessary for the Welfare of Our said Province, and the Territories thereunto belonging.)[1]

10. You are nevertheless to take especial Care,

That no Ordinance be passed at any Meeting of the Council, where less than a Majority of the Council is present, or at any time, except between the first day of January and the first day of May, as aforesaid, unless upon some urgent Occasion; in which Case every Member thereof resident at Quebec, or within fifty Miles thereof shall be personally summoned to attend the same.

That no Ordinance be passed for laying any Taxes or Duties, such Rates and Taxes only excepted, as the Inhabitants of any Town or District may be authorized to assess, levy, and apply within the said Town or District, for the making Roads, erecting and repairing public Buildings, or for any other purpose respecting the Local Convenience and Oeconomy of such Town or District.

*The latter part of this section (in bracket) omitted in the instructions to Haldimand.

[1] No session of the Council for legislative purposes took place before January, 1777.

That no Ordinance touching Religion, or by which any punishment may be inflicted greater than Fine or Imprisonment for three Months, be made to take effect, until the same shall have received Our Approbation.

That no Ordinance be passed relative to the Trade, Commerce, or Fisheries of the said Province, by which the Inhabitants thereof shall be put upon a more advantageous footing, than any other His Majesty's Subjects either of this Kingdom, or the Plantations.

That no Ordinance respecting private property be passed without a Clause suspending its Execution, until Our Royal Will and Pleasure is known; nor without a saving of the Right of Us, Our Heirs, and Successors, and of all Bodies politic and corporate, and of all other persons, except such as are mentioned in the said Ordinance, and those claiming by, from, and under them; And, before such Ordinance is passed, proof must be made before you in Council, and entered in the Council-Books, that public Notification was made of the Party's Intention to apply for such Ordinance in the several Parish Churches, where the Lands in Question lye, for three Sundays at least successively, before any such Ordinance shall be proposed; and you are to transmit and annex to the said Ordinance a Certificate under your hand that the same passed through all the Forms abovementioned.

That no Ordinance shall be enacted for a less time than two years, except in Cases of imminent Necessity, or immediate temporary Expediency; and you shall not reenact any Ordinance, to which Our Assent shall have been once refused, without express leave for that purpose first obtained from Us, upon a full Representation by you to be made to Us by one of Our Principal Secretaries of State, and to Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations, for their Information, of the Reasons and Necessity for passing such Ordinance: nor give your Assent to any Ordinance for repealing any other Ordinance, which hath passed in your Government, and shall have received Our Royal Approbation, unless you take Care, that there be a Clause inserted therein suspending and deferring the Execution thereof, until Our Pleasure shall be known, concerning the Same.

That in all Ordinances imposing Fines, Forfeitures, or Penalties, express Mention be made, that the same is granted, or reserved to Us, Our Heirs, and Successors for the public Uses of the said Province, and the Support of the Government thereof, as by the said Ordinance shall be directed; and that a Clause be inserted declaring, that the Money, arising by the Operation of the said Ordinance, shall be accounted for unto Us in this Kingdom, and to Our Commissioners of Our Treasury for the time being; and audited by Our Auditor General of Our Plantations, or his Deputy.

That all such Ordinances be transmitted by you within six Months after their passing, or sooner, if opportunity offers, to Us by One of our Principal Secretaries of State, and Duplicates thereof to Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations, for their Information; that they be abstracted in the Margents, and accompanied with very full and particular Observations upon each of them, that is to say, whether the same is introductive to a new Law, or does repeal a Law then before in being; and you are also to transmit in the fullest manner the Reasons and Occasion for enacting such Ordinances, together with fair Copies of the Journals of the proceedings of the Council, which you are to require from the Clerk of the said Council.

11. In the Consideration of what may be necessary to be provided for by Law within Our said Province, as created and established by the aforesaid Act, intituled, "an Act for making more effectual Provision for the Government of the Province of "Quebec in North America," a Great Variety of important Objects hold themselves forth to the Attention of the Legislative Council.

12. The Establishment of Courts, and a proper Mode of administering Civil and Criminal Justice throughout the whole Extent of Our Province, according to the Principles declared in the said Act "for making more effectual Provision for the "Government thereof," demand the greatest Care and Circumspection; for, as on the one hand it is Our Gracious purpose, conformable to the Spirit and Intention of the said Act of Parliament, that Our Canadian Subjects should have the benefit and use of their own Laws, Usages, and Customs in all Controversies respecting Titles of Land,

and the Tenure, descent, Alienation, Incumbrances, and Settlement of Real Estates, and the distribution of the personal property of Persons dying intestate; so on the other hand, it will be the duty of the Legislative Council to consider well in framing such Ordinances, as may be necessary for the Establishment of Courts of Justice, and for the better Administration of Justice, whether the Laws of England may not be, if not altogether, at least in part the Rule for the decision in all Cases of personal Actions grounded upon Debts, Promises, Contracts, and Agreements, whether of a Mercantile or other Nature; and also of Wrongs proper to be compensated in damages; and more especially where Our natural-born Subjects of Great Britain, Ireland, or Our other Plantations residing at Quebec, or who may resort thither, or have Credits, or Property within the same, may happen to be either Plaintiff or defendant in any civil Suit of such a nature.[1]

13. Security to personal Liberty is a fundamental Principle of Justice in all free Governments, and the making due provision for that purpose is an object the Legislature of Quebec ought never to lose Sight of; nor can they follow a better Example than that, which the Common Law of this Kingdom hath set in the Provision made for a Writ of Habeas Corpus,[2] which is the Right of every British Subject in this Kingdom.

14. With Regard to the Nature and number of the Courts of Justice, which it may be proper to establish, either for the whole Province at large, or separately for its dependencies, and the times and places for holding the said Courts, no certain Rule can be laid down in a Case, in which the Judgement must in many Respects at least be altogether guided by Circumstances of local Convenience and Consideration.

15. In General it may be proper, that there should be a Superior or Supreme Court of criminal Justice and Jurisdiction for the Cognizance of all Pleas of the Crown, and for the Trial of all manner of Offences whatsoever, to be held before the Chief Justice for the time being at such times and places, as shall be most convenient for the due and speedy Administration of Justice, and the preventing long Imprisonments; the said Court to be called and known by the name of the Court of King's Bench; That, for the more orderly establishment and Regulation of Courts of Civil Jurisdiction, the Province of Quebec, as limited and bounded by the aforesaid Act of Parliament "for making more effectual Provision for the Government of the Province "of Quebec in North America," be divided into two Districts by the names of Quebec and Montreal, each district to be limited and bounded in such manner, as shall be thought best adapted to the Object of the Jurisdiction to be established therein; That there be established in each of the said Districts a Court of Common pleas to be held at such times and places, as shall be judged most convenient, and to have full power, Jurisdiction and Authority to hear and determine all Civil Suits and Actions cognizable by the Court of Common Pleas in Westminster Hall, according to the Rules prescribed by the said Act of Parliament "for making more effectual Provision for the Govern- "ment of the Province of Quebec in North America," and according to such Laws and Ordinances, as shall from time to time be enacted by the Legislature of the said Province in manner therein directed; That there be three Judges in each of the said Courts of Common Pleas, that is to say, two of Our natural-born Subjects of Great Britain, Ireland, or Our other Plantations, and one Canadian; and also one Sheriff appointed for each district; That besides the foregoing Courts of Criminal and Civil Jurisdiction for the Province at large, there be also an Inferior Court of Criminal

[1] This and the following article with reference to the writ of Habeas Corpus, form the first step in that piecemeal process of impairing the complete restoration of the French Canadian civil law granted by the Quebec Act, particularly the 8th clause of it. As may be seen from several subsequent documents, this was the basis of continued conflict in the Council and in the Courts until 1791, when the controversy took another turn. In a document in the Dartmouth Papers, endorsed "Extract from the Instructions to the Governor of Quebec, so far as relates to the Establishment of Courts of Law," this clause appears in the following form:—"The Legislative Council are to frame the Ordinances for the Establishment of Courts of Justice, and for the administration of Justice, so as that the Laws of England, if not altogether, may be as nearly as possible the Rule of Decision in all personal Actions, grounded upon Debts, Contracts, &c. and especially where the natural-born subjects are concerned." M. 385, p. 485.

[2] Yet when this was most vigorously contended for at the passing of the Quebec Act it was absolutely denied by the Government. In the document referred to in the previous note, this article reads as follows, —"Security to personal Liberty to be provided for: And the Writ of Habeas Corpus, as a part of the criminal Law, to be adopted in its full Extent." M 385, p. 485.

and Civil Jurisdiction in each of the Districts of the Illinois, S^t^ Vincenne, Detroit, Missilimakinac, and Gaspée, by the Names of the Court of King's Bench for such district, to be held at such times, as shall be thought most convenient, with Authority to hear and determine in all Matters of Criminal Nature according to the Laws of England, and the Laws of the Province hereafter to be made and passed; and in all Civil matters according to the Rules prescribed by the aforesaid Act of Parliament "for making more effectual Provision for the Government of Quebec in North "America;" That each of the said Courts shall consist of one judge, being a natural-born Subject of Great Britain, Ireland, or Our other Plantations, and of one other Person, being a Canadian, by the name of Assistant or Assessor, to give advice to the Judge in any Matter, when it may be necessary; but to have no Authority or Power to attest or issue any Process, or to give any Vote in any order, Judgement, or decree; That the said Judges, so to be appointed, as aforesaid, for each District, shall have the same power and Authority in Criminal Cases, as is vested in the Chief Justice of Our said Province; and also the same Power and Authority in Civil Cases, as any other Judge of Common Pleas within Our said Province, excepting only that, in Cases of Treason, Murder, or other Capital Felonies, the said Judges shall have no other Authority, than that of Arrest and Commitment to the Goals of Quebec, or of Montreal, where alone Offenders in such Cases shall be tried before Our Chief Justice; That a Sheriff be appointed in each of the said Districts for the Execution of Civil and Criminal Process; That the Governor and Council (of which, in the absence of the Governor and Lieutenant Governor, the Chief Justice is to be President,) shall be a Court of civil Jurisdiction for the hearing and determining all Appeals from the Judgement of the other Courts, where the matter in dispute is above the value of Ten Pounds; That any Five of the said Council, with the Governor, Lieut^t^ Governor, or Chief Justice, shall constitute a Court for that purpose; and that their Judgement shall be final in all Cases not exceeding the Value of £500 sterling, in which Cases an Appeal from their Judgement is to be admitted to Us in Our Privy Council. It is however Our Will and Pleasure, that no Appeal be allowed, unless security be first duly given by the Appellant, that he will effectually prosecute the same, and answer the Condemnation, as also pay such Costs and Damages, as shall be awarded by Us, in case the Sentence be affirmed; Provided nevertheless, where the matter in question relates to the taking or demanding any Duty payable to Us, or to any Fee of Office, or annual Rents, or other such like matter or thing, where the Rights in future may be bound, in all such Cases appeal to Us, in Our Privy Council is to be admitted, tho' the immediate sum or value appealed for be of less value.—And it is Our further Will and Pleasure, that in all Cases, where Appeals are admitted unto Us in Our Privy Council, execution be suspended until the final determination of such Appeal, unless good and sufficient security be given by the Appellee to make ample restitution of all, that the Appellant shall have lost by means of such decree or judgement, in case, upon the determination of such Appeal, such decree or judgement should be reversed, and restitution awarded to the Appellant. Appeals unto Us in Our Privy Council are also to be admitted in all cases of Fines imposed for misdemeanors; Provided the fines, so imposed, amount to, or exceed the sum of £100 sterling, the Appellant first giving good Security, that he will effectually prosecute the same and answer the Condemnation, if the sentence, by which such Fine was imposed in Quebec, be affirmed.*[1]

16. It is Our Will and Pleasure, that all Commissions to be granted by you to any person or persons to be judges or justices of the peace, or other necessary Officers, be granted during pleasure only.

17. You shall not displace any of the Judges, Justices of the peace or other Officers or Ministers without good and sufficient cause, which you shall signify in the fullest and

*An additional article inserted in Haldimand's instructions. See page 475.

[1] The greater part of this article of the Instructions is based upon the "Epitome of the proposed Ordinance for establishing Courts of Justice in the Province of Quebec," referred to in note 4, p. 411. The paper endorsed "Extract from the Instructions" &c. covers this field also, but its lines are not followed. However, the last few clauses in it are again taken up in the succeeding four articles, Nos. 16–19.

most distinct manner to Us by one of Our principal Secretaries of State, and to Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations, for their information.

18. And whereas frequent complaints have heretofore been made of great delays and undue proceedings in the Courts of Justice in several of Our Plantations, whereby many of Our good Subjects have very much suffered; and it being of the greatest importance to Our Service, and to the welfare of Our Plantations, that Justice be every where speedily and duly administered; and that all disorders, delays, and other undue Practises in the administration thereof be effectually prevented; We do particularly require you to take especial Care, that in all Courts, where you are or shall be authorized to preside, justice be impartially administered; and that in all other Courts established, or to be established within Our said Province, all Judges, and other Persons therein concerned do likewise perform their several Duties without any delay or partiality.

19. You are to take care, that all Writs be issued in Our Name throughout the Province under your Government.

20. The establishment of proper regulations in matters of ecclesiastical concern is an Object of very great importance, and it will be your indispensable duty to lose no time in making such arrangements in regard thereto, as may give full satisfaction to Our new Subjects in every point, in which they have a right to any indulgence on that head; always remembring, that it is a toleration of the free exercise of the religion of the Church of Rome only, to which they are entitled, but not to the powers and privileges of it, as an established Church, for that is a preference, which belongs only to the Protestant Church of England.

21. Upon these principles therefore, and to the end, that Our just Supremacy in all matters ecclesiastical, as well as civil, may have its due scope and influence, it is Our Will and Pleasure,———

First, that all Appeals to, or correspondence with any foreign ecclesiastical jurisdiction, of what nature or kind so ever, be absolutely forbidden under very severe Penalties.

Secondly, That no Episcopal or Vicarial Powers be exercised within Our said Province by any Person professing the Religion of the Church of Rome, but such only, as are essentially and indispensably necessary to the free exercise of the Romish Religion; and in those cases not without a Licence and Permission from you under the Seal of Our said Province, for, and during Our Will and Pleasure, and under such other limitations & restrictions, as may correspond with the spirit and provision of the Act of Parliament, "for making more effectual provision for the Government of "the Province of Quebec;" And no person whatever is to have holy Orders conferred upon him, or to have the Cure of Souls without a License for that purpose first had or obtained from you.

Thirdly, That no person professing the Religion of the Church of Rome be allowed to fill any ecclesiastical Benefice, or to have and enjoy any of the Rights or Profits belonging thereto, that is not a Canadian by birth, (such only excepted, as are now in possession of any such Benefice,) and that is not appointed thereto by Us, or by, or under Our Authority, and that all Right, or claim of Right in any other Person whatever to nominate, present, or appoint to any vacant Benefice, other than such as may lay claim to the patronage of Benefices, as a Civil Right, be absolutely abolished. No Person to hold more than one Benefice, or at least not more than can reasonably be served by one and the same Incumbent.

Fourthly, That no person whatever, professing the Religion of the Church of Rome, be appointed Incumbent of any Parish, in which the Majority of the Inhabitants shall solicit the appointment of a Protestant Minister; in such case the Incumbent shall be a Protestant, and entitled to all Tythes payable within such Parish; But nevertheless the Roman Catholicks may have the use of the Church for the free exercise of their Religion at such time, as may not interfere with the Religious Worship of the Protestants: And in like manner the Protestant Inhabitants in every Parish, where the Majority of Parishioners are Roman Catholicks, shall notwithstanding have

the use of the Church for the exercise of their Religion at such times, as may not interfere with the Religious Worship of the Roman Catholicks.

Fifthly, That no Incumbent professing the Religion of the Church of Rome, appointed to any Parish, shall be entitled to receive any Tythes for Lands, or Possessions occupied by a Protestant: but such Tythes shall be received by such Persons, as you shall appoint, and shall be reserved in the hands of Our Receiver General, as aforesaid, for the support of a Protestant Clergy in Our said Province to be actually resident within the same, and not otherwise, according to such directions as you shall receive from Us in that behalf.—And in like manner all growing Rents and Profits of a vacant Benefice shall, during such vacancy, be reserved for, and applied to the like uses.

Sixthly, That all Persons professing the Religion of the Church of Rome, which are already possessed of, or may hereafter be appointed to any ecclesiastical Benefice, or who may be licensed to exercise any Power or Authority in respect thereto, do take and subscribe before you in Council, or before such Person as you shall appoint to administer the same, the Oath required to be taken and subscribed by the aforesaid Act of Parliament passed in the fourteenth year of Our Reign, intituled, "An Act for mak-"ing more effectual Provision for the Government of the Province of Quebec in North "America."

Seventhly, That all Incumbents of Parishes shall hold their respective Benefices during good behaviour, subject however, in cases of any Conviction for criminal Offences, or upon due proof of seditious Attempts to disturb the Peace and Tranquillity of Our Government, to be deprived, or suspended by you with the Advice and Consent of a Majority of Our said Council.

Eighthly, That such Ecclesiasticks, as may think fit to enter into the holy state of Matrimony, shall be released from all Penalties, to which they may have been subjected in such Cases by any Authority of the See of Rome.

Ninthly, That freedom of Burial of the Dead in Churches and Church yards be allowed indiscriminately to every Christian Persuasion.

Tenthly, That the Royal Family be prayed for in all Churches and Places of Holy Worship, in such manner and form, as are used in this Kingdom; and that Our Arms and Insignia be put up not only in all such Churches and Places of holy Worship, but also in all Courts of Justice; and that the Arms of France be taken down in every such Church or Court, where they may at present remain.

Eleventhly, That the Society of Romish Priests, called the Seminaries of Quebec and Montreal, shall continue to possess and occupy their Houses of Residence, and all other Houses and Lands, to which they were lawfully intitled on the 13th of September 1759; and it shall be lawful for those Societies to fill up Vacancies, and admit new Members according to the Rules of their Foundations, and to educate Youth, in order to qualify them for the Service of Parochial Cures; as they shall become vacant. It is nevertheless Our Will and Pleasure, that not only these Seminaries, but all other Religious Communities, so long as the same shall continue, be subject to visitation by You Our Governor, or such other Person or Persons, as you shall appoint for that purpose, and also subject to such Rules and Regulations, as you shall, with the Advice and Consent of Our Council, think fit to establish and appoint.

Twelfthly, It is also Our Will and Pleasure, that all other Religious Seminaries and Communities (that of the Jesuits only excepted) do for the present and until We can be more fully informed of the true State of them, and how far they are, or are not essential to the free exercise of the Religion of the Church of Rome, as allowed within Our said Province, remain upon their present Establishment; but you are not to allow the admission of any new Members into any of the said Societies or Communities, the Religious Communities of Women only excepted, without our express orders for that purpose. That the Society of Jesuits be suppressed and dissolved, and no longer continued, as a Body corporate and politic, and all their Rights, Possessions and Property shall be vested in Us for such purposes, as We may hereafter think fit to direct and appoint; but We think fit to declare Our Royal Intention to be, that the present Members of the said Society, as established at Quebec shall be allowed sufficient

stipends and Provisions during their natural Lives ;—That all Missionaries amongst the Indians, whether established under the Authority of, or appointed by the Jesuits, or by any other ecclesiastical Authority of the Romish Church, be withdrawn by degrees, and at such times and in such manner, as shall be satisfactory to the said Indians, and consistent with the Public Safety ; and Protestant Missionaries appointed in their places ; That all ecclesiastical Persons whatsoever, of the Church of Rome, be inhibited, upon Pain of Deprivation, from influencing any Person in the making a Will, from inveigling Protestants to become Papists, or from tampering with them in matter of Religion, and that the Romish Priests be forbid to inveigh in their Sermons against the Religion of the Church of England, or to marry, baptize, or visit the sick, or bury any of Our Protestant Subjects, if a Protestant Minister be upon the Spot.

22. You are at all times and upon all occasions to give every Countenance and Protection in your Power to such Protestant Ministers, and School Masters, as are already established within Our said Province, or may hereafter be sent thither, to take Care, that such Stipends and Allowances, as We may think fit to appoint for them, be duly paid ; that the Churches already appropriated, or which may hereafter be appropriated to the use of Divine Worship according to the Rites of the Church of England, as by Law established, be well and orderly kept ; and, as the Number of Protestants shall, by God's Blessing, increase, to lay out new Parishes in convenient Situations, and set apart and appropriate proper Districts of Land therein for the Scite of Churches, and Parsonage Houses, and for Glebes for the Ministers and School-masters.

23. You are to take especial Care, that God Almighty be devoutly and duly served in all Protestant Churches and Chapels throughout Our said Province, in which Divine Service is performed according to the Rites of the Church of England ; the Book of Common Prayer, as by Law established, be read each Sunday and Holiday ; and the Blessed Sacrament duly administered.

24. You are not to prefer any Protestant Minister to any ecclesiastical Benefice in the Province under your Government, without a Certificate from the Right Reverend Father in God the Lord Bishop of London, of his being conformable to the Doctrine and Discipline of the Church of England, and of a good Life and Conversation ; and if any Person hereafter preferred to a Benefice shall appear to you to give Scandal either by his doctrine or manners, you are to use the best means for his Removal.

25. You are to give orders forthwith, that every Protestant Minister within your Government, be one of the Vestry in his respective Parish ; and that no Vestry be held without him, except in case of Sickness, or, after Notice of a Vestry summoned, he omit to come.

26. And to the end, that the ecclesiastical Jurisdiction of the Lord Bishop of London may take place in Our Province under your Government, as far as conveniently may be ; We do think fit, that you give all Countenance and Encouragement to the exercise of the same, excepting only the collating to Benefices, granting Licenses for Marriages, and Probates of Wills, which We have reserved to you Our Governor, and to the Commander in Chief of Our said Province for the time being.

27. And We do further direct, that no School-master, who shall arrive in Our said Province from this Kingdom, be henceforward permitted to keep School without the Licence of the said Lord Bishop of London ; and that no other Person now there, or that shall come from other Parts, shall be admitted to keep School in your Government without your Licence first obtained.

28. You are to take especial Care, that a Table of Marriages, established by the Canons of the Church of England, be hung up in all places of public Worship according to the Rites of the Church of England.

29. And it is Our further Will and Pleasure, that, in order to suppress, as much as in you lies, every species of Vice and Immorality, You forthwith do cause all Laws already made against Blasphemy, Prophaneness, Adultery, Fornication, Polygamy, Incest, Profanation of the Lord's day, Swearing, and Drunkenness, to be vigorously put in execution in every part of your Government ; and that you take due Care

for the punishment of these and every other Vice and Immorality by presentment upon Oath, to be made to the Temporal Courts by the Church Wardens of the several Parishes at proper times of the Year to be appointed for that purpose ; And for the further discouragement of Vice and encouragement of Virtue and good Living, (that by such Examples the Infidels may be invited and perswaded to embrace the Christian Religion,) You are not to admit any Persons to public Trusts and Employments in the Province under your Government, whose ill fame and conversation may occasion Scandal.

30. The Extension of the Limits of the Province of Quebec necessarily calls forth your Attention to a Variety of new Matter and new Objects of Consideration : The protection and control of the various Settlements of Canadian Subjects, and the regulation of the Peltry Trade in the upper or interior Country on the one hand, and the protection of the Fisheries in the Gulph of S^t^ Lawrence, and on the Labrador Coast on the other hand, point to Regulations, that require deliberation and despatch.

31. The institution of inferior Judicatures with limited Jurisdiction in Criminal and Civil Matters for the Illinois, Poste S^t^ Vincenne, the Detroit, Missilimakinac, and Gaspée has been already pointed out, and the Appointment of a Superintendant at each of these Posts is all, that is further necessary for their Civil concerns ; But it will be highly proper, that the Limits of each of those Posts, and of every other in the interior Country should be fixed and ascertained ; and that no Settlement be allowed beyond those Limits ; seeing that such Settlements must have the consequence to disgust the Savages ; to excite their Enmity ; and at length totally to destroy the Peltry Trade, which ought to be cherished and encouraged by every means in your Power.

32. It is Our Royal Intention, that the Peltry Trade of the interior Country should be free and open to all Our Subjects, Inhabitants of any of Our Colonies, who shall, pursuant to what was directed by Our Royal Proclamation of 1763, obtain Licences from the Governors of any of Our said Colonies for that purpose, under penalties to observe such Regulations, as shall be made by Our Legislature of Quebec for that purpose : Those Regulations therefore, when established, must be made public throughout all Our American possessions, and they must have for their object the giving every possible facility to that Trade, which the nature of it will admit, and as may consist with fair and just dealing towards the Savages, with whom it is carried on. The fixing stated times and places for carrying on the Trade, and adjusting modes of settling Tariffs of the prices of Goods and Furs, and above all the restraining the Sale of Spirituous Liquors to the Indians will be the most probable and effectual means of answering the ends proposed. These and a variety of other regulations, incident to the nature and purpose of the Peltry Trade in the interior Country, are fully stated in a Plan proposed by Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations in 1764, a Copy of which is hereunto annexed,[1] and which will serve as a Guide in a variety of cases, in which it may be necessary to make provision by Law for that important Branch of the American Commerce.

33. The Fisheries on the Coast of Labrador, and the Islands adjacent thereto are objects of the greatest Importance, not only on account of the Commodities they produce, but also as Nurseries of Seamen, upon whom the Strength and Security of Our Kingdoms depend.

34. Justice and Equity demand, that the real and actual property and possession of the Canadian Subjects on that Coast should be preserved intirely ; and that they should not be molested or hindered in the exercise of any Sedentary Fisheries they may have established there.

35. Their Claims however extend to but a small District of the Coast, on the greatest part of which District a Cod Fishery is stated to be impracticable.

36. On all such parts of the Coast, where there are no Canadian Possessions, and more especially where a valuable Cod Fishery may be carried on, it will be your Duty to make the Interests of Our British Subjects going out to fish there in Ships fitted

[1] The plan is given below, following these Instructions ; see p. 433.

out from Great Britain the first object of your care, and, as far as circumstances will admit, to establish on that Coast the Regulations in favour of British fishing Ships, which have been so wisely adopted by the Act of Parliament passed in the Reign of King William the Third "for the encouragement of the Newfoundland Fishery"; and you are on no account to allow any possession to be taken, or sedentary Fisheries to be established upon any parts of the Coast, that are not already private Property, by any persons whatever, except only such as shall produce annually a Certificate of their having fitted out from some Port in Great Britain.

37. We have mentioned to you the Fisheries upon the Coast of Labrador, as the main object of your attention; but the Commerce carried on with Savages of that Coast, and the state and condition of those Savages deserve some regard; The Society of Unitas Fratrum, urged by a laudable Zeal for promoting Christianity, has already, under Our Protection, and with Our Permission, formed Establishments in the Northern parts of that Coast for the purposes of civilizing the Natives, and converting them to the Christian Religion. Their success has been answerable to their Zeal; and it is Our express Will and Pleasure, that you do give them every countenance and Encouragement in your power, and that you do not allow any Establishment to be made, but with their consent, within the limits of their possessions.

38 By Our Commission to you under Our Great Seal of Great Britain you are authorised and impowered, with the advice and consent of Our Council, to settle and agree with the Inhabitants of Our said Province of Quebec for such Lands, Tenements, and Hereditaments, as now are, or shall hereafter be in Our Power to dispose of. It is therefore Our Will and Pleasure, that all Lands, which now are, or hereafter may be subject to Our Disposal, be granted in Fief or Seigneurie, in like manner as was practiced antecedent to the Conquest of the said Province; omitting however in any Grant, that shall be passed of such Lands, the Reservation of any Judicial powers, or privileges whatever. And it is Our further Will and Pleasure, that all Grants in Fief or Seigneurie, so to be passed by you, as aforesaid, be made subject to Our Royal Ratification, or Disallowance, and to a due Registry thereof within a limited time, in like manner as was practised in regard to Grants and Concessions held in Fief and Seigneurie under the French Government.

39. It is Our Will and Pleasure however, that no Grants be made of any Lands, on which there is any considerable growth of white Pines fit for Masting Our Royal Navy, and which lie convenient for water carriage; But that you do cause all such Lands to be set apart for Our Use, and proper regulations made, and penalties inflicted, to prevent trespasses on such Tracts, and the cutting down, or destroying the Trees growing thereon.

40. And whereas it appears from the Representation of Our late Governor of the District of Trois Riviéres that the Iron Works at Saint Maurice in that District are of great consequence to Our Service. It is therefore Our Will and Pleasure, that no part of the Lands, upon which the said Iron Works were carried on, or from which the Ore used in such Works was procured, or which shall appear to be necessary and convenient for that Establishment, either in respect to a free passage to the River Saint Lawrence, or for producing a necessary supply of Wood, Corn, and Hay, or for Pasture for Cattle, be granted to any private person whatever. And also that as large a District of Land, as conveniently may be, adjacent to, and lying round the said Iron Works, over and above what may be necessary for the above purposes, be reserved for Our Use, to be disposed of in such manner as We shall hereafter direct and appoint.

41. And it is Our further Will and Pleasure, that you do consider of a proper and effectual method of collecting, receiving, and accounting for Our Quit rents, whereby all Frauds, Concealments, Irregularity, or neglect therein may be prevented, and whereby the receipt may be effectually checked and controlled. And if it shall appear necessary to pass an Act for the more effectually ascertaining, and the more speedily and regularly collecting Our Quit rents, you are to prepare the heads of such a Bill, as you shall think may most effectually conduce to the procuring the good ends proposed; and to transmit the same to Us by one of Our principal Secretaries of State

for Our further Directions therein. And you are also to transmit a Duplicate thereof to Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations for their information.

42. You are to use your best endeavours in improving the Trade of the Province under your Government by settling such Orders and Regulations therein, with the advice of Our said Council, as may be most acceptable to the generality of the Inhabitants : And It is Our express Will and Pleasure, that you do not upon any pretence whatever, upon pain of Our Highest Displeasure, give your assent to any Law or Laws for setting up any Manufactures, and carrying on any Trades, which are hurtful and prejudicial to this Kingdom : and that you do use your utmost endeavours to discourage, discountenance, and restrain any attempts, which may be made to set up such Manufactures, or establish any such Trades.

43. And it is Our Will and Pleasure, that you do not dispose of any Forfeitures or Escheats to any person, until the Sheriff or other proper Officer have made enquiry by a Jury upon their Oaths into the true value thereof : nor until you have transmitted to Our Commissioners of Our Treasury a particular account of such Forfeitures, and Escheats, and the Value thereof : and you are to take care, that the produce of such Forfeitures and Escheats, in case We shall think proper to give you directions to dispose of the same, be duly paid to Our Treasurer or Receiver General of Our said Province : and a full account transmitted to Our Commissioners of Our Treasury, or Our High Treasurer for the time being, with the names of the persons, to whom disposed.

44. And whereas Commissions have been granted unto several persons in Our respective Plantations in America for the trying of Pirates in those parts, pursuant to the Acts for the more effectual suppression of Piracy : and by a Commission already sent to Our Province of New York Our Governor there is impowered, together with others therein mentioned, to proceed accordingly in reference to Our said Province ; Our Will and Pleasure is that you do use your best endeavours to apprehend all persons whatever, who may have been guilty of Piracy within your Government, or who, having committed such Crimes at other places, may come within your Jurisdiction, and until we shall think proper to direct the like Commission to be established for Our Government at Quebec, you are to send such Pirates, with what proofs of their Guilt you can procure or collect, to Our Governor of New York, to be tryed and punished under the authority of the Commission established for those parts.

45. And whereas you will receive from Our Commissioners for executing the Office of High Admiral of Great Britain and of Our Plantations a Commission, constituting you Vice Admiral of Our said Province ; you are hereby required and directed carefully to put in execution the several powers thereby granted you.

46. Whereas great Inconveniences have happened heretofore by Merchant Ships and other Vessels in the Plantations wearing the Colours borne by Our Ships of War, under pretence of Commissions granted to them by the Governors of the said Plantations, and by trading under those Colours, not only among Our own Subjects, but also those of other Princes and States, and committing divers Irregularities, they may very much dishonour Our Service ; For preventing thereof, you are to oblige the Commanders of all such Ships, to which you shall grant Commissions, to wear no other Colours, than such as are described in an Order of Council of the 7th of January 1730, in relation to Colours to be worn by all Ships and Vessels, except Our Ships of War.

47. And whereas there have been great Irregularities in the manner of granting Commissions in the Plantations to private Ships of War, you are to govern yourself, whenever there shall be occasion, according to the Commissions and Instructions granted in this Kingdom : But you are not to grant Commissions of Marque or Reprisal against any Prince or State, or their Subjects in amity with Us to any person whatsoever without Our special Command.

48. Whereas We have been informed, that during the time of War, Our Enemies have frequently got Intelligence of the State of Our Plantations by Letters from private persons to their Correspondents in Great Britain, taken on board Ships coming from the Plantations, which hath been of dangerous consequence ; Our Will and

Pleasure therefore is, that you signify to all Merchants, Planters, and others, that they be very cautious in time of War, whenever that shall happen, in giving any accounts by Letters of the public State and Condition of Our Province under your Government; and you are further to give directions to all Masters of Ships, or other persons, to whom you may entrust your Letters, that they put such Letters into a Bag with a sufficient weight to sink the same immediately, in case of imminent danger from the Enemy: And you are also to let the Merchants and Planters know, how greatly it is for their Interest, that their Letters should not fall into the hands of the Enemy; and therefore that they should give like Orders to Masters of Ships in relation to their Letters; and you are further to advise all Masters of Ships, that they do sink all Letters, in case of danger, in the manner before mentioned.

49. And whereas the Merchants and Planters in Our Plantations in America, have in time of War, corresponded and traded with Our Enemies, and carried Intelligence to them, to the great prejudice and hazard of Our said Plantations; you are therefore by all possible methods to endeavour to hinder such Trade and Correspondence in time of War.

50 Whereas it is absolutely necessary, that We be exactly informed of the State of Defence of all Our Plantations in America, as well in relation to the Stores of War, that are in each Plantation, as to the Forts and Fortifications there, and what more may be necessary to be built for the Defence and Security of the same; you are as soon as possible to prepare an account thereof with relation to Our said Province in the most particular manner; and you are therein to express the present State of the Arms, Ammunition, and other Stores of War belonging to the said Province, either in public Magazines, or in the hands of private persons, together with the State of all places either already fortified, or that you judge necessary to be fortified for the Security of Our said Province; and you are to transmit the said accounts to Us by one of Our principal Secretaries of State, and also Duplicates thereof to Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations, for their information, and also a Duplicate thereof to Our Master General, or principal Officers of Our Ordinance, which accounts are to express the particulars of Ordinance, Carriages, Balls, Powder, and other sorts of Arms and Ammunition in Our public Stores, and so from time to time of what shall be sent to you, or bought with the public Money; and to specify the time of the disposal, and the occasion thereof; And you are half yearly to transmit a general account of the State of the Fortifications and Warlike Stores specified in the manner above mentioned.

51. And in case of any Distress of any other of Our Plantations, you shall, upon application of the respective Governors thereof unto you, assist them with what aid the condition and safety of Our Province under your Government can spare.

52. If any thing shall happen, which may be of advantage or security to Our Province under your Government, which is not herein, or by your Commission provided for, We do hereby allow unto you, with the advice and consent of Our Council, to take order for the present therein, giving unto Us, by one of Our principal Secretaries of State, speedy notice thereof, that you may receive Our Ratification, if We shall approve the same; Provided always, that you do not by colour of any power or authority hereby given you, commence or declare War without Our Knowledge and particular Commands therein; and you are also to transmit a Duplicate of such notice, as aforesaid, to Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations for their information.

53. And whereas We have by the first article of these Our Instructions to you directed and appointed, that your chief Residence shall be at Quebec, you are nevertheless frequently to visit the other parts of your Government, in order to inspect the management of all public affairs, and thereby the better to take care, that the Government be so administered, that no disorderly practices may grow up contrary to Our Service and the welfare of Our Subjects.

54. And whereas great prejudice may happen to Our Service, and the security of the Province by your absence from those parts, you are not upon any pretence whatsoever to come into Europe without having first obtained leave for so doing from

Us under Our Sign Manual and Signet, or by Our Order in Our Privy Council: Yet nevertheless, in case of Sickness, you may go to South Carolina, or any other of Our Southern Plantations, and there stay such a space of time, as the recovery of your Health may absolutely require.

55. And whereas We have thought fit by Our Commission to direct, that, in case of your death, or absence from Our said Province, and in case there be at that time no person within Our said Province commissionated or appointed by Us to be Our Lieutenant Governor, or Commander in Chief, that the eldest Councillor, being a natural born Subject of Great Britain, Ireland, or the Plantations, and professing the Protestant Religion, who shall be at the time of your death or absence residing within Our said Province under your Government, shall take upon him the administration of Government, and execute Our said Commission, and Instructions, and the several powers and authorities therein directed: It is nevertheless Our express Will and Pleasure, that in such case the said President shall forbear to pass any Act or Acts, but what are immediately necessary for the Peace and Welfare of the said Province, without Our particular Order for that purpose.

56. And whereas We are desirous, that a proper provision should be made for the support of Our Government within Our said Province of Quebec, We do therefore hereby declare it to be Our Royal Intention, that the following annual Salaries and Allowances be discharged and paid out of any Revenues arising to Us within the same, or out of such other Monies, as shall be granted or appropriated to the Uses and Services of Our said Province of Quebec, that is to say,

	£	s.	d.
To the Governor p Annum	2,000	"	"
To the Lieutenant Governor	600	"	"
To the Chief Justice	1,200	"	"
To six Judges of Common Pleas, £500 each	3,000	"	"
To the Attorney General	300	"	"
To the Clerk of the Crown and Pleas	100	"	"
To two Sheriffs at £100 each	200	"	"
To the Secretary and Register	400	"	"
To the Clerk of the Council	100	"	"
To the Surveyor of Lands	300	"	"
To the Surveyor of Woods	200	"	"
To the Commissary for Indians	300	"	"
To the Captain of the Port	100	"	"
To the Naval Officer	100	"	"
To the Receiver General of the Revenues	400	"	"
To twenty-three Councillors at £100 each	2,300	"	"
To the Lieutenant Governors or Superintendants At the Illinois, Poste Saint Vincenne, Detroit, Missilinakinac, Gaspee — at £200 each	1,000	"	"
To one Judge of the inferior Courts of King's Bench and Common Pleas at each of the above five Posts at £100 each Judge	500	"	"
To an Assistant or Assessor at each Post at £50 p Annum	250	"	"
To a Sheriff at each District at £20 p Annum each	100	"	"
To a Grand Voyer	200	"	"
To a French Secretary	200	"	"
To four Ministers of the Protestant Church at £200 p. Ann. each	800	"	"
To two Schoolmasters at £100 p Annum each	200	"	"
To an Allowance to the Person licenced to superintend the Romish Church	200	"	"
To Pensions to the Officers of a Corps of Canadians employed in the last War, and discharged without any Allowance, as follows, Viz[t]			
To Mons[r] Rigauville, the Commandant of said Corps	200	"	"
To five Captains £100 each	500	"	"
To ten Lieutenants £50 each	500	"	"
To the Commandant of the Savages	100	"	"
To Annual contingent Expenses	1,000	"	"
	£ 17,350	"	"

All which Salaries and Allowances are to commence on, and be payable from, and after the first day of May next ensuing.[1]

[1] Among the Dartmouth Papers is an "Estimate of the Expence of the Civil Establishment of the Province of Quebec, and Its Dependencies." M 386, p. 494. In this a number of the salaries are rated at

57. And whereas We are further willing in the best manner to provide for the support of the Government of Our said Province, by setting apart a sufficient Allowance to such, as shall be Our Lieutenant Governor, Commander in Chief, or President of Our Council for the time being within the same; Our Will and Pleasure therefore is, that, when it shall happen, that you shall be absent from Our said Province, one full Moiety of the Salary, and of all Perquisites and Emoluments whatsoever, which would otherwise become due unto you, shall, during the time of your absence from Our said Province, be paid and satisfied unto such Lieutenant Governor, Commander in Chief, or President of Our Council, who shall be, resident upon the place for the time being, which We do hereby order and allot unto him towards his Maintenance, and for the better Support of the Dignity of that Our Government.

G. R.

PLAN FOR THE FUTURE MANAGEMENT OF INDIAN AFFAIRS, REFERRED TO IN THE THIRTY SECOND ARTICLE OF THE FOREGOING INSTRUCTIONS.

1. That the Trade and Commerce with the several Tribes of Indians in North America under the protection of His Majesty shall be free and open to all His Majesty's subjects, under the several Regulations and Restrictions hereafter mentioned, so as not to interfere with the Charter to the Hudson's Bay Company.

2. That for the better Regulation of this Trade, and the Management of Indian Affairs in general, the British Dominions in North America be divided into two Districts, to comprehend and include the several Tribes of Indians mentioned in the annexed Lists A. and B.

3. That no Trade be allowed with the Indians in the southern District, but within the Towns belonging to the several Tribes included in such District; and that in the Northern District the Trade be fixed at so Many Posts, and in such Situations, as shall be thought necessary.

4. That all Laws, now in Force in the several Colonies for regulating Indian Affairs, or Commerce, be repealed.

5. That there be one general Agent or Superintendant appointed by His Majesty for each District.

6. That the Agent or Superintendant for the Northern District shall be allowed three Deputies to assist him in the Administration of Affairs within his District; and that the Agent or Superintendant for the Southern District shall be allowed two Deputies.

7. That there shall be a Commissary, Interpreter, and Smith, appointed by His Majesty to reside in the Country of each Tribe in the Southern District, and at each Post in the Northern District.

8. That it be recommended to the Society for the propagation of the Gospel in foreign parts to appoint four Missionaries in each District, to reside at such places, as the Agent or Superintendant for each District shall recommend.

9. That the Commissaries, Interpreters, and Smiths in each District do Act under the immediate Direction and Orders of the Agent or Superintendant, who shall have a power of Suspending them in Case of Misbehaviour, and, in Case of Suspension of a

different amounts from those here given. Among the variations are the following—Lt. Governor, £800. Chief Justice, £1,000; the six Judges, £300 each, Commissary for Indians, £200. There are two additional offices, Judge of the Admiralty, £200, Register of the Court of Admiralty, £100. There was no provision for Schoolmasters, or for Contingent Expenses. From another document we find that the appointments to these positions were divided between Lord Dartmouth, the Treasury Board, and the Governor, as follows,—

"*Lord Dartmouth*—Lt. Governor, Chief Justice, Secry & Register, 3 Judges, Attorney Gen^{l}, Clerk of Crown, Commissary for Indian Affairs, Naval Officers, 5 Superintend^{ts}, 4 Ministers, 2 Schoolmasters.

Treasury—Surveyor of Lands, D^{o} of Woods, Receiv^{r} Gen^{l}.

Governor—Clerk of Council, Captain of ye Port, 2 Sheriffs, 5 Judges, 5 Assessors, 5 Sheriffs, Grand Voyer, ffrench Secretary." M 385, p. 492.

Commissary, or of a Vacancy by Death, or Resignation, the Office shall be executed, until the King's pleasure is known, by one of the Deputies to the Agent or Superintendant.

10. That the said Agent or Superintendant shall have the Conduct of all public Affairs relative to the Indians: and that neither the Commander in Chief of His Majesty's Forces in America, nor any of the Governors and Commanders in Chief of any of the Colonies, or persons having military Commands in any of the Forts within each of the said Districts, do hold any General Meetings with the Indians, or send any public Talks to them without the Concurrence of the Agent or Superintendant, unless in cases of great Exigency, or when the said Agent or Superintendant may be in some remote part of his District.

11. That the said Agents or Superintendants do in all Affairs of political consideration, respecting peace and war with the Indians, purchases of Lands, or other Matters, on which it may be necessary to hold any general Meetings with the Indians, advise and act in concert with the Governors, (or the Governors and Councils, as the Occasion may require), of the several Colonies within their respective Districts: And that the said Agents or Superintendants shall be Councillors extraordinary within each Colony in their respective Districts, in like manner as the Surveyors General of the Customs for the Northern and Southern Districts of America.

12. That the Governor or Commander in Chief of every Colony be directed to communicate to the Agent or Superintendant of that District, within which his Government lyes, all such Information and Intelligence, as he may receive respecting Indian Affairs: And that the Agents or Superintendants shall in like manner communicate to the Governors all Intelligence and Information, respecting the State of Indian Affairs, which may in any wise regard the Security and Interest of the said Colonies.

13. That no Order shall be issued by the Governor or Commander in Chief of any of His Majesty's Colonies, or by any Officer having Military Command in any Forts within the Indian Country, for stopping the Trade with any Tribe of Indians in either of the said Districts, without the Concurrence and Consent of the Agent or Superintendant for Indian Affairs.

14. That the said Agents or Superintendants shall by themselves, or sufficient Deputies visit the several Posts or Tribes of Indians within their respective Districts once in every year, or oftener, as Occasion shall require, to enquire into, and take an Account of the Conduct and Behaviour of the subordinate Officers at the said Posts, and in the Country belonging to the said Tribes; to hear Appeals: and redress all Complaints of the Indians: make the proper Presents; and transact all Affairs relative to the said Indians.

15. That for the maintaining peace and good Order in the Indian Country, and bringing Offenders in criminal Cases to due Punishment, the said Agents or Superintendants, as also the Commissaries at each Post, and in the Country belonging to each Tribe, be empowered to Act as Justices of the Peace in their respective Districts and Departments, with all powers and priviledges vested in such Officers in any of the Colonies: and also full power of Committing Offenders in Capital Cases, in order that such Offenders may be prosecuted for the same: And that, for deciding all civil actions, the Commissaries be empowered to try and determine in a Summary way all such Actions, as well between the Indians and Traders, as between one Trade and another, to the Amount of Ten Pounds Sterling, with the Liberty of Appeal to the Chief Agent or Superintendant, or his Deputy, who shall be empowered upon such appeal to give Judgement thereon: which Judgement shall be final, and process issue upon it, in like manner as on the Judgement of any Court of Common Pleas established in any of the Colonies.

16. That for the easy attainment of Justice, the evidence of Indians, under proper Regulations and Restrictions, be admitted in all Criminal as well as civil causes, that shall be tried and adjudged by the said Agents or Superintendants, or by the said Commissaries; and that their Evidence be likewise admitted by the Courts of Justice in any of His Majesty's Colonies or Plantations in Criminal cases, Subject to the same Pains and Penalties in Cases of false Evidence, as His Majesty's Subjects.

17. That the said Agents or Superintendants shall have power to Confer such Honors and Rewards on the Indians, as shall be necessary; and of granting Commissions to principal Indians in their respective Districts to be War Captains or Officers of other Military Distinctions.

18. That the Indians of each Town in every Tribe in the Southern District shall choose a beloved Man to be approved of by the Agent or Superintendant for such District, to take care of the Mutual Interests both of Indians and Traders in such Town; and that such beloved Men, so elected and approved in the several Towns, shall elect a Chief for the whole Tribe, who shall constantly reside with the Commissary in the Country of each Tribe, or occasionally Attend upon the said Agent or Superintendant, as Guardian for the Indians and Protector of their Rights, with Liberty to the said Chief to be present at all Meetings and upon all Hearings or Trials relative to the Indians before the Agent or Superintendant, or before the Commissaries; and to give his Opinion upon all Matters under Consideration at such Meetings or Hearings.

19. That the like Establishments be made for the Northern District, as far as the Nature of the Civil Constitution of the Indians in this District, and the Manner of Administering civil affairs will admit.

20. That no person having any Military Command in the Indian Country shall be capable of Acting as Commissary for the Affairs of the Indians; in either of the above mentioned Districts respectively; nor shall such person having military Command be allowed to carry on trade with the Indians, or to interpose his Authority in any thing, that regards the Trade with, or civil Concerns of the Indians: but to give the Commissary or other Civil Magistrate all Assistance in his power, whenever thereunto required.

21. That the said Commissaries shall keep exact and regular Accounts, by way of Journal, of all their Transactions and Proceedings, and of all Occurrences in their respective Departments, and shall by every opportunity communicate such Transactions and Occurrences to the Agent or Superintendant in their respective Districts: which Agent or Superintendant shall regularly by every Opportunity correspond with the Commissioners for Trade and Plantations.

22. That the Agent or Superintendant, to be appointed for each District, as also the Commissaries residing at the Posts, or in the Indian Country within each District, shall take an Oath before the Governor or Chief Judge of any of the Colonies within their respective Districts, for the due Execution of their respective Trusts: and they and all other subordinate Officers, employed in the Affairs of the Indians, shall be forbid, under proper Penalties, to carry on any Trade with them, either upon their own Account, or in Trust for others, or to make any Purchase of, or accept any Grants of Lands from the Indians.

23. That for the better regulation of the Trade with the said Indians, conformable to their own Requests, and to prevent those Frauds and Abuses, which have been so long and so loudly complained of in the manner of carrying on such Trade, all Trade with the Indians in each District be carried on under the Direction and Inspection of the Agents or Superintendants, and other subordinate Officers to be appointed for that purpose, as has been already mentioned.

24. That all Persons intending to trade with the Indians shall take out Licences for that purpose under the Hand and Seal of the Governor or Commander in Chief of the Colony, from which they intend to carry on such Trade, for every of which Licences no more shall be demanded or taken than two Shillings.

25. That all persons taking out Licences shall enter into Bond to His Majesty, His Heirs, and Successors in the Sum of with one Surety in the Sum of for the due observance of the Regulations prescribed for the Indian Trade.

26. That every Person willing to give Security, and finding a Security willing, if required, to take an Oath, that he is possessed of property to double the Value of the Sum he stands security for, shall be intitled to a Licence.

27. That every such Licenced Trader shall at the time of taking out the Licence, declare the Post or Truck house, at which or the Tribe of Indians with which he intends to trade, which shall be specified in the Licence itself.

28. That no Licence be granted to continue longer than for one Year.

29. That no Person trade under such Licence, but the person named in it, his Servants, or Agents, whose Names are to be inserted in the Margents; and in Case any of the Servants or Agents named in such Licence shall die, or be discharged, the same shall be notified to the Governor, by whom the Licence was granted, or to the Commissary of the Post, or in the Tribe, where such Trader carries on Trade, to the end that the Name or Names of any other Servants or Agents, employed by the said Trader in the place of those dead or discharged, may in like manner be inserted in the Margent of the Licence.

30. That all Licences be entered in the Secretary's Office, or other proper Office of Record in each Colony, where they are taken out; for which Entry no more shall be demanded or taken than Six pence for each Licence; and all persons to have free Liberty to inspect such Entry, paying a Fee of Sixpence for the same.

31. That Persons trading with the Indians without a Licence, and without giving the Security above required, or trading at any other Posts or places, than those expressed in their Licences, do forfeit all the Goods they shall be found then trading with, and also pay a Fine of to His Majesty, His Heirs, and Successors, and suffer Months Imprisonment.

32. That all Traders immediately upon Arrival at the posts or Truck houses in the Northern district, or in the Tribes in the Southern district, for which Licences have been taken out, and before any Goods are sold to, or bartered with the Indians, do produce such Licences to the Commissaries appointed for the Direction and Inspection of the Trade at such posts, or Truck houses, or in such Tribes.

33. That all Trade with the Indians shall be carried on by Tariffs, to be settled and Established from time to time by the Commissaries at the several Posts, or Truck houses, or in the Countries belonging to the several Tribes in Concert with the Traders and Indians.

34. That the Commissaries appointed to direct and inspect the Trade at each Truck house in the Northern District, shall be empowered to fix and prescribe Limits round each Post or Truck house, within which Limits all Trade with the Indians may be commodiously carried on in the most public Manner.

35. That all Traders have free Liberty to erect Hutts and Warehouses within such Limits, in such Order and Manner as the Commissary shall, with the concurrence of the Officer Commanding at such Post, Direct and appoint.

36. That no Trader shall Traffic, or have any Dealings with the Indians without the Limits prescribed by the Commissary or other Chief Officer appointed for the Inspection and Direction of the Trade.

37. That each Truck house or post of Trade in the Northern District be fortified and garrisoned: and that all Traders have free Liberty to retire into such Garrison with their Effects, when ever any Disturbance shall Arise, or the Commissary at such post shall represent it to be necessary.

38. That no Trader shall sell or otherwise supply the Indians with Rum, or other spirituous Liquors, Swan Shot, or rifled Barrelled Guns.

39. That in Trade with the Indians no Credit shall be given them for Goods in Value beyond the Sum of fifty Shillings: and no Debt beyond that Sum shall be recoverable by Law or Equity.

40. That all Disputes concerning Weights or Measures in the buying or selling Goods shall be decided by Standard Weights and Measures, to be kept in each Post or Truck-house in the Northern District, and in each Tribe in the Southern District.

41. That no private person, Society, Corporation, or Colony be capable of acquiring any Property in Lands belonging to the Indians, either by purchase of, or Grant, or Conveyance from the said Indians, excepting only where the Lands lye within the Limits of any Colony, the soil of which has been vested in proprietors, or Corporations by Grants from the Crown: in which Cases such Proprietaries or Corporations only shall be capable of acquiring such property by purchase or Grant from the Indians.

42. That proper Measures be taken, with the Consent and Concurrence of the Indians, to ascertain and define the precise and exact Boundary and Limits of the Lands, which it may be proper to reserve to them, and where no Settlement whatever shall be allowed.

43. That no purchases of Lands belonging to the Indians, whether in the Name and for the Use of the Crown, or in the Name and for the Use of proprietaries of Colonies be made but at some general Meeting, at which the principal Chiefs of each Tribe, claiming a property in such Lands, are present; and all Tracts, so purchased, shall be regularly surveyed by a Sworn Surveyor in the presence and with the Assistance of a person deputed by the Indians to attend such Survey; and the said Surveyor shall make an accurate Map of such Tract, describing the Limits, which Map shall be entered upon Record, with the Deed of Conveyance from the Indians.

It is estimated, that the annual Expence of supporting the Establishments, proposed in the foregoing plan, providing presents for the Indians, and other contingent Expences, may amount to about twenty thousand pounds; and it is proposed to defray this Expence by a Duty upon the Indian Trade, either collected upon the Exportation of Skins and Furs, (Beaver excepted,) from the Colonies, or payable by the Traders at the posts and places of Trade, as shall, upon further Examination and the fullest Information, be found most practicable, and least burthensome to the Trade.

A.

List of Indian Tribes in the northern District of North America.

Mohocks.	Powtewatamis.
Oneidas.	Ottawas.
Tuscaroras.	Chipeweighs, or Missisagis.
Onondagas.	Meynomenys.
Cayugas.	Folsavoins.
Senecas.	Puans.
Oswegachys.	Sakis.
Nanticokes.	Foxes.
Conoys.	Twightwees.
Tuteeves.	Kickapous.
Saponeys.	Mascoutens.
Caghnawagas.	Piankashaws.
Canassadagas.	Wawiaghtonos.
Arundacks.	Keskeskias.
Algonkins.	Illinois.
Abenaquis.	Sioux.
Skaghquanoghrônos.	Micmacs.
Hurons.	Norwidgewalks.
Shawanese.	Arseguntecokes.
Delawares.	Penobscots.
Wiandots.	S^{t} John's.

B.

List of Indian Tribes in the southern District of North America.

Cherokees.	Attucapas.
Creeks.	Bayugtas.
Chickasaws.	Tunicas.
Chactaws.	Peluches.
Catawbas.	Ofugulas.
Beluxis.	Querphas.

Endorsed: D^{r}

Instructions for Guy Carleton Esq^{r} Gov^{r} of Quebec, Dated 3^{d} Jan^{y} 1775.
In Order of Council of 28th Decem^{r} 1774.

George R

C.O.

INSTRUCTIONS RELATING TO TRADE AND NAVIGATION.[1]

(Instructions 1774-1778.)

4

[L.S.] Orders and Instructions to Our Trusty and Well beloved Guy Carleton Esquire Our Captain General and Governor in Chief in and over Our Province of Quebec in America. In pursuance of several Laws relating to the Trade and Navigation of this Kingdom of Great Britain and our Colonies and Plantations in America, Given at Our Court at S^t^ James's the Third Day of January 1775. In the Fifteenth year of Our Reign.—

First You shall inform yourself of the principal Laws relating to the Plantation Trade, and shall take a solemn Oath to do your utmost that all the Clauses, Matters, and Things contained in all Acts of Parliament now in force, or that hereafter shall be made relating to Our Colonies or Plantations be punctually and bonâ fide observed according to the true intent and meaning thereof

2^d^ And whereas, by an Act made in the Seventh and Eighth Years of the Reign of King William the Third, intituled "An Act for preventing Frauds, and regulating "abuses in the Plantation Trade" the Officers appointed for the performance of certain things mentioned in an Act passed in the fifteenth year of the Reign of King Charles the Second, intituled "An Act for the encouragement of Trade" commonly known by the Name of the Naval Officers, are to give security to the Commissioners of Our Customs in Great Britain for the Time being, or such as shall be appointed by them, for Our use, for the true and faithful performance of their duty, you, shall take care, that the said Naval Officers do give such Security to the said Commissioners of Our Customs or the Persons appointed by them, who are impowered to take the same in the manner thereby enjoined, and that he or they produce to you a certificate from them, of his, or their having given Security pursuant to a Clause in the said Act, and you are not to admit any Person to act, as Naval Officer who does not within two Months, or as soon as conveniently may be, after he has enter'd upon the execution of his Office, produce a Certificate of his having given such Security as aforesaid.

3^d^ And whereas it is necessary for the more effectual dispatch of Merchants and others, that the Naval Officers and the Collectors of the Customs should reside at the same Ports or Towns, you are therefore to take care, that this regulation be observed,* and to consult with the Surveyor General of Our Customs, in what place it may be most convenient to have the Custom-House fixed in part of his District; and to take Care, that the Collector and Naval Officer reside within a convenient Distance of the Custom-House for the Dispatch of Business.

4. Whereas by the Act for the encouraging and increasing of Shipping and Navigation passed in the twelfth year of the reign of King Charles the Second, no Goods or Commodities whatsoever are to be imported into, or exported out of any of Our Colonies or Plantations in any other ships or Vessels whatsoever, but in such as do truly and without Fraud belong only to Our People of Great Britain, or Ireland, or are of the Built of, and belonging to any of Our Lands, Islands, or Territories, as the Proprietors and right Owners thereof, and whereof the Master and three fourths of the Mariners at least are British under the Penalty of the forfeiture and loss of all the Goods and Commodities, which shall be imported into, or exported out of any of the said Places in any other Ship or Vessel, as also of the Ship or Vessel with her Guns, Furniture &c: And whereas by a Clause in the Act for preventing Frauds, and regulating Abuses in the Customs passed in the thirteenth and fourteenth years of the the reign of King Charles the Second, no foreign built Ship, that is to say, not built

*This addition to the 3^d^ Article found in the Trade Instructions to Carleton 1768. Privy Council Office Plantation Book 1767-1771.

[1] Canadian Archives, M. 230, p. 177. These Instructions were furnished to all the Colonial Governors and contain a summary of the famous Navigation Acts, which express the essence of the whole Colonial System of the time, and show how limited, in point of law at least, was the outlet for the colonies even in regard to inter-colonial, not to mention foreign intercourse.

in any of Our Dominions of Asia, Africa, and America shall enjoy the Privilege of a Ship belonging to Great Britain or Ireland, although owned and manned by British Subjects, (excepting such Ships only as shall be taken at Sea by Letters of Mart, or Reprizal, and Condemnation thereof made in Our Court of Admiralty as lawful Prize,) but all such Ships shall be deemed as Aliens Ships, and be liable to all duties that Aliens Ships are liable to by Virtue of the aforesaid Act, for the encouraging and increasing of Shipping and Navigation : And whereas by a Clause in the Act for preventing Frauds and regulating Abuses in the Plantation Trade, it is enacted that no Goods or Merchandizes whatsoever shall be imported into or exported out of any of Our Colonies or Plantations in Asia, Africa, or America, or shall be laden in, or carried from any one Port or place in the said Colonies or Plantations to any other Port or Place in the same, or to Our Kingdom of Great Britain in any Ship or Bottom but what is or shall be of the Built of Great Britain, or Ireland, or of the said Colonies or Plantations, and wholly owned by the People thereof, or any of them, and navigated with the Master and three fourths of the Mariners of the said Places only, except such Ships only, as shall be taken as Prize, and Condemnation thereof made in One of the Courts of Admiralty in Great Britain, Ireland, or the said Plantations to be navigated by the Master and three fourths of the Mariners British, or of the said Plantations as aforesaid, and whereof the Property does belong to British Subjects, on pain of forfeiture of Ship and Goods ; And whereas by another Clause in the said Act for the more effectual prevention of Frauds, which may be used by colouring foreign Ships under British Names : It is further enacted, that no Ship or Vessel whatsoever shall be deemed or pass as a Ship of the Built of Great Britain, Ireland, Guernsey, Jersey, or any of Our Plantations in America, so as to be qualified to trade to, from, or in any of the said Plantations, until the Person or Persons claiming property in such Ship or Vessel shall register the same in manner thereby appointed : You shall take care and give in charge that these Matters and things be duely observed within Our said Province under your Government according to the true intent and meaning of the said Acts & the Offences & Offenders prosecuted according to the directions thereof, and where it is required, that the Master and three fourths of the Mariners be British : You are to understand, that the true intent and meaning thereof is, that they shall be such during the whole Voyage unless in case of Sickness, Death, or being taken Prisoners in the Voyage to be proved by the Oath of the Master or other Chief Officer of the Ship, and none but Our Subjects of Great Britain, Ireland, or the Plantations are to be accounted British.

5. Whereas, by the said Act of Navigation, as the same stands amended and altered by the aforesaid Act for regulation of the Plantation Trade, it is enacted that for every Ship or Vessel, which shall set Sail out of, or from Great Britain for any British Plantation in America, Asia, or Africa, sufficient Bond shall be given with one Surety to the chief Officer of the Customs of such Port or Place, from whence the said Ship shall set Sail, to the value of One thousand Pounds if the Ship be of less burthen, than one hundred Tons, and of the Sum of two thousand Pounds, if the Ship shall be of greater Burthen : That in case the said Ship or Vessel shall load any of the Commodities therein enumerated, Viz^{t} Sugar, Tobacco, Cotton Wool, Indigo, Ginger, Fustick or other dying Wood, of the growth, production, or Manufacture of any British Plantation in America, Asia, or Africa, at any of the said British Plantations, the said Commodities shall by the said Ship be brought to some Port of Great Britain, and be there unladen and put on Shore, the danger of the Seas only excepted ; and for all Ships coming from any Port or Place to any of the aforesaid Plantations which by this Act are permitted to trade there, that the Governors of such British Plantations shall before the said Ship or Vessel be permitted to load on board any of the said Commodities, take Bond in manner and to the value aforesaid for each respective Ship or Vessel, that such Ship or Vessel shall carry all the aforesaid Goods, that shall be laden on board the said Ship or Vessel, to some other of the said British Plantations, or to Great Britain ; and that every Ship or Vessel which shall load or take on board any of the aforesaid Goods, until such Bond be given to the said Governor, or Certificate produced from the Officers of any Custom House of Great Britain, that such Bond hath there been duly given, shall be forfeited with her Guns,

Tackle, Apparel, and Furniture, to be employed and recovered, as therein is directed: And whereas by two Acts passed in the Third & Fourth years of the Reign of Queen Anne, the one intituled, "An Act for the encouraging the importation of Naval "Stores from Her Majesty's Plantations in America," and the other an Act for granting to Her Majesty "a further Subsidy on Wines and Merchandizes imported;" And by two other Acts passed in the Eighth year of the reign of King George the first, the one intituled "an Act, for the encouragement of the Silk Manufactures of "this Kingdom, and for taking off several duties on Merchandizes exported, and for "reducing the Duties upon Beaver Skins, Pepper, Mace, Cloves, and Nutmegs im- "ported, and for importation of all Furs of the product of the British Plantations "into this Kingdom only" the other intituled "An Act to prevent the clandestine running of Goods &c and to subject Copper Ore of the production of the British Plantations to such Regulations as other enumerated Commodities of the like production are subject continued by An Act passed in the Eighth year of His said late Majesty's Reign; and still in force, all Rice (except under the Regulations prescribed in the Acts of the third year of His late Majesty's Reign, and the fourth and fifth years of our Reign, Molasses, Furs, Hemp, Pitch, Tar, Turpentine, Masts, Yards, Bowsprits, and Copper Ore, and by An Act passed, in the fourth year of Our Reign, all Coffee, Pimento, Cocoa Nuts, Whale Fins, Raw Silk, Hides, and Skins, Pot, and Pearl Ashes of the growth, production, or Manufacture of any British Colony or Plantation in America, under the like Securities and Penalties restrained to be imported into this Kingdom as the other above mentioned enumerated Commodities, And whereas by an Act passed in the fifth year of Our Reign, intituled "An Act for more effectually "preventing the Mischiefs arising to the Revenue and Commerce of Great Britain and "Ireland from the illicit and clandestine Trade to, and from the Isle of Man" no Rum or other Spirits shall be shipped or laden in any British Colony or Plantation in America, but on condition that the same shall not be carried to, or landed in the Isle of Man, under the like Securities, Penalties, and Forfeitures; And whereas by another Act made in the Sixth year of Our Reign, intituled "An Act for opening and establish- "ing certain Ports in the Islands of Jamaica, and Dominica, for the more free im- "portation and exportation of certain Goods and Merchandizes, for granting certain "Duties to defray the expences of opening, maintaining, securing, and improving such "Ports, for ascertaining the duties to be paid upon importation of Goods from the said "Island of Dominica into this Kingdom, and for securing the Duties upon Goods "imported from the said Island into any other British Colony" all Wool, Cotton-Wool, Indigo, Cochineal, Fustick, and all manner of dying Drugs, or Woods, Drugs used in Medicine, Hairs, Furs, Hides and Skins, Pot and Pearl Ashes, Whalefins, and Raw Silk, of the growth and produce of any foreign Colony, or Plantation, shall upon the exportation thereof from either of the said Islands of Dominica or Jamaica, be imported from thence directly into Great Britain, under the like Securities, Penalties, and Forfeitures, and by the said Act of the sixth year of Our Reign, no Goods whatever shall, or may be exported from the said Island of Dominica, to any Port of Europe to the northward of Cape Finisterre, except to Great Britain, and such Goods shall be there landed under the same Securities, Regulations and restrictions and subject to the like Penalties and Forfeitures, you are therefore to take particular Care, and give the necessary directions that the true intent and meaning of all the said Acts be strictly and duly complied with.

6. You shall carefully examine all Certificates which shall be brought to you of Ships giving Security in this Kingdom to bring their Lading of Plantation Goods hither, as also Certificates of having discharged their Ladings of Plantation Goods in this Kingdom, pursuant to their Securities; And whereas the better to prevent any of the aforesaid Certificates from being counterfeited, the Commissioners of Our Customs have thought fit to sign the same, It is therefore Our Will and Pleasure, that no such Certificates be allowed of, unless the same be under the hands and Seals of the Customer, Comptroller, and Collector of the Customs in some Port in this Kingdom or two of them, as also under the hands of four of the Commissioners of the Customs at London, or three of Our Commissioners of the Customs at Edinburgh,

and where there shall be reasonable ground of Suspicion, that the Certificate of having given Security in this Kingdom is false and counterfeit, in such case, you or the Person or Persons appointed under you shall require and take sufficient Security for the discharge of the Plantation Lading in this Kingdom, and where there shall be cause to suspect that the Certificate of having discharged the Lading of Plantation Goods in this Kingdom is false and counterfeit, you shall not cancel or vacate the Security given in the Plantations, until you shall be informed from the Commissioners of Our Customs in Great Britain, that the Matter of the said Certificate is true; And if any Persons or Persons shall counterfeit, raze, or falsify any such Certificate for any Vessel or Goods, or shall knowingly or wittingly make use thereof, you shall prosecute such Person for the forfeiture of the Sum of five hundred Pounds according to the Clause of the aforesaid Act for preventing Frauds, and regulating Abuses in the Plantation Trade; and pursuant to the said Act you shall take care, that in all such Bonds to be hereafter given or taken in the Province under your Government, the Sureties therein named be persons of known residence and ability there, for the value mentioned in the said Bonds, and that the Condition of the said Bonds be within eighteen Months after the Date thereof, the danger of the Seas excepted, to produce a Certificate of having landed and discharged the Goods therein mentioned in One of Our Plantations, or in this Kingdom, otherwise to attest the Copy of such Bonds under your hand and Seal, and to cause Prosecution thereof. And it is Our further Will and Pleasure that you do give Directions to the Naval Officer or Officers not to admit any Person to be Security for another, who has Bonds standing out and undischarged, unless he be esteemed responsible for more than the Value of such Bonds.

7. And you are also to give Directions to the said Naval Officer or Officers to advise with the Collector of the Port or District in taking Bonds, and not to admit any Person to be Security in any Plantation Bond until approved by the said Collector; And whereas Lists of all Certificates, granted in South Britain for the discharge of Bonds given in the Plantations, are every Quarter sent to the Collectors of the Districts, where such Bonds are given, the said Naval Officer or Officers is, or are to take care, that no Bond be discharged or cancell'd by him or them without first advising with the Collector, and examining the said List; to see that the Certificate is not forged or counterfeited; And whereas the Principal Officers of Our Customs in America are directed to examine from time to time, whether the Plantation Bonds be duly and regularly discharged, you are to give directions, that the said Officers be permitted to have recourse to the said Bonds, as well as the Book or Books in which they are or ought to be entered and to examine as well whether due Entry thereof be made, as whether they are regularly taken and discharged, and where it shall appear, that Bonds are not regularly discharged, you are to order that, such Bond be put in Suit.

8. You are to understand that the Payment of the rates and Duties imposed by An Act intituled, "An Act for the encouragement of the Greenland and Eastland "Trades; and for the better securing the Plantation Trade" passed in the twenty fifth Year of the Reign of King Charles the Second, on the several Plantation Commodities therein enumerated doth not give Liberty to carry the said Goods to any other Place, than to some of Our Plantations, or to Great Britain only, and that, notwithstanding the Payment of the said Duties, Bond must be given to carry the said Goods to some of the said Plantations, or to Great Britain, and to no other Place.

9. You shall every three Months, or oftener, or otherwise as there shall be opportunity of Conveyance, transmit to the Commissioners of Our Treasury, or our High Treasurer for the Time being, and to the Commissionrs of Our Customs in London, a list of all Ships and Vessels trading in the said Province according to the Form and Specimen hereunto annexed, together with a List of the Bonds taken, pursuant to the Act passed in the twenty second and twenty third years of King Charles the Second's reign, intituled "An Act to prevent planting Tobacco in England: and "for regulating the Plantation Trade;" and you shall cause Demand to be made of every Master at his clearing of an Invoice of the Contents and Quality of his Lading &c, according to the Form hereunto also annexed, and inclose a Copy thereof by some other Ship, or for want of such Opportunity by the same Ship under Cover, sealed, and

directed to the Commissioners of Our Treasury, or Our High Treasurer for the Time being, and to the Commissioners of Our Customs in London, and send another Copy of the said Invoice in like manner to the Collector of that Port, in this Kingdom for the Time being, to which such Ship shall be said to be bound.

10. Whereas by the aforesaid Act for the Encouragement of Trade, no Commodities of the Growth, Production, or Manufacture of Europe, except Salt for the Fishery of New England and Newfoundland, Wines of the growth of y^e^ Madeira's or Western Islands or Azores, Servants and Horses from Ireland and all sorts of Victuals of the growth and production of Ireland, and salt to the Provinces of Pennsylvania, New-York, Nova Scotia, and Quebec, in pursuance of five Acts passed in the Thirteenth year of the reign of King George the First, in the Third year of His late Majesty's reign, and in the Second, Fourth and Sixth years of Our Reign, shall be imported into any of Our Colonies or Plantations, but what shall be bonâ fide, and without Fraud Laden and Shipped in Great Britain, and in Ships duly qualified, you shall use your utmost endeavour for the due observation thereof: and if contrary hereunto any Ship or Vessel shall import into our said Province under Your Government any Commodities of the growth, production, or Manufacture of Europe, but what are before excepted, of which due Proof shall not be made, that the same were Shipped or Laden in some port of Great Britain by producing Cocquets or Certificates under the hands and Seals of the Officers of Our Customs in such Port or Place where the same were Laden, such Ship or Vessel and Goods shall be forfeited; and you are to give in Charge, that the same be seized and prosecuted accordingly.

11. And in order to prevent the acceptance of forged Cocquets or Certificates which hath been practised to Our great Prejudice, you are to give effectual Orders, that for all such European Goods as by the said Act are to be shipp'd and laden in Great Britain Cocquets for the same from hence be produced to the Collectors or other Officers of Our Customs in Our aforesaid Province under your Government for the Time being, before the unlading thereof, and you shall give Order that no European Goods be landed but by Warrant from the said Collector in the Presence of an Officer appointed by him, and for the better prevention of Frauds of this Kind you shall take care, that according to the said Act of Trade, no Ship or Vessel shall be permitted to lade or unlade any Goods or Commodities whatsoever, until the Master or Commander thereof shall first have made known to you, or such Officer, or other Person as shall be thereunto authorized and appointed, the arrival of such Ship or Vessel, with her Name, and the Name and Surname of the Master, and hath shown, that she is a Ship duly navigated, and otherwise qualified according to Law, and hath deliver'd to you, or such other Person, as aforesaid, a true, and perfect Inventory of her lading, together with the Place or Places, in which the said Goods were laden, and taken into the said Ship or Vessel, under forfeiture of such Ships and Goods.

12. You shall not make or allow of any laws, Bye Laws, Usages or Customs in Our said Province under your Government, which are repugnant to the Laws herein before mentioned, or any of them or to any other Law already made or hereafter to be made in this Kingdom, so far as such Laws relate to, and mention the said Plantations, but you shall declare all such Laws, Bye Laws, Usages, or Customs in Our said Province under Your Government, which are any wise repugnant to the said Laws, or any of them, to be illegal, null and void, to all intents and Purposes whatsoever.

13. You shall be aiding and assisting to the Collector and other Officers of Our Admiralty, and Customs appointed, or that shall hereafter be appointed by the Commissioners of Our Customs in this Kingdom, by and under the Authority and Direction of the Commissioners of Our Treasury, or Our High Treasurer of Great Britain for the time being, or by Our High Admiral or Commiss^rs^ for executing the Office of High Admiral of Great Britain for the Time being, in putting in execution the several Acts of Parliament before mentioned; and you shall cause due Prosecution of all such Persons, as shall any ways hinder or resist any of the said Officers of Our Admiralty or Customs in the performance of their duty. It is likewise our Will and

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

Pleasure, and you are hereby required by the first Opportunity to move the Legislative Council of Our said Province that they provide for the expence of making Copies for the principal Officers of Our Customs, in Our said Province for the time being, of all Acts and Papers, which bear any relation to the Duty of their Office; and in the mean time you are to give Orders, that the said Officers for the time being as aforesaid, be allowed a free Inspection in the publick Offices within Your Government of all such Acts and Papers without paying any Fee or Reward for the same.

14. Whereas the Commissioners appointed for collecting the Six Pence per Month from Seaman's Wages for Our Royal Hospital at Greenwich, pursuant to An Act of Parliament passed in the second year of His late Majesty's Reign, intituled "An Act "for the more effectual collecting in Great Britain and Ireland, and other parts of His "Majesty's Dominions the duties granted for the Support of the Royal Hospital at "Greenwich," have given Instructions to their receivers in foreign Ports for their Government therein. It is therefore Our Will and Pleasure, that you be aiding and assisting to the said Receivers in your Government in the due execution of their Trusts.

15. And whereas by an Act passed in the Sixth year of His late Majesty's reign, intituled "An Act for the better securing and encouraging the Trade of His Majesty's "Sugar Colonies in America" and by another Act passed in the fourth year of Our Reign, intituled "An Act for granting certain duties in the British Colonies and "Plantations in America &c[a]" Duties are laid on all Sugar Panales, and several other Species of Goods therein enumerated of the Produce & Manufacture of any of the Plantations, not in Our Dominion, which shall be imported into any Our Colonies or Plantations; notwithstanding which, we are informed, that great Quantities of foreign Sugar, Paneles, and other Goods mentioned in the aforesaid Acts, are clandestinely landed in Our Plantations without Payment of the said Duties. Our Will and Pleasure is, that you be aiding and assisting to the Collectors and other Officers of Our Customs, in Your Government in collecting the said Duties, and seizing all such Goods, as shall be so clandestinely landed, or put on Shore without paym[t] of the Duties, and you shall cause due Prosecution of all such Sugar Paneles, and other Goods, as shall be seized for Non Payment of the Duties, as well as the Persons aiding or assisting in such unlawful Importations, or that shall hinder, resist, or molest the Officers in the due Execution of the said Laws, and you are to observe that Our share of all Penalties and Forfeitures, so recovered is pursuant to the said Act made in the fourth year of Our Reign to be paid into the hands of Our Collector of the Customs at the Port or Place, where the same shall be recovered for Our Use.

16. You shall take care that upon any Actions, Suits, and Informations that shall be brought, commenced or entered in Our said Province under your Government upon any Law or Statute concerning Our Duties, or Ships, or Goods, to be forfeited by reason of any unlawful Importations or Exportations there be not any Jury, but of such as are Natives of Great Britain, or Ireland, or are born in any of Our said Plantations.

17. You shall take care that all places of Trust in the Courts of Law, or in what relates to the Treasury of our said Province under your Government, be in the Hands of Our Native-born Subjects of Great Britain or Ireland or the Plantations.

18. And that there may be no Interruption or Delay in matters of Prosecution and Execution of Justice in Our Courts of Judicature within Our said Province under your Government by the death or removal of any of Our Officers imployed therein until We can be advised thereof, and appoint others to succeed in their Places, you shall make choice of Persons of known Loyalty, Experience, Diligence, and Fidelity to be employed for the purposes aforesaid until you shall have Our Approbation of them or the Nomination of others from hence.

19. You shall from time to time correspond with the Commissioners of Our Customs in London for the Time being, and advise them of all Failures, Neglects, Frauds, and Misdemeanours of any of the Officers of Our Customs in Our said Province under your Governm[t] and shall also advise them, as occasion shall offer, of all occurrences necessary for their Information relating either to the aforesaid Laws

of Trade and Navigation, or to Our Revenue of Customs and other Duties under their management, both in Great Britain and the Plantations.

20. If you shall discover, that any Persons or their Assigns claiming any Right or Propriety in any Island or Tract of Land in America, by Charter or by Letters Patent shall at any time hereafter, alien, sell or dispose of such Island, Tract of Land, or Propriety other than to Our natural born Subjects of Great Britain, without the Licence or Consent of Us, our Heirs, or Successors signified by Our or their Order in Council first had and obtained, You shall give Notice thereof to Us, and to Our Commissioners of Our Treasury or to Our High Treasurer of Great Britain for the Time being.

21. Whereas by the aforesaid Act for preventing Frauds, and regulating Abuses in the Plantation Trade, it is provided for the more effectual prevention of Frauds which may be used to elude the Intention of the said Act by colouring foreign Ships under British Names; That no Ship or Vessel shall be deemed or pass as a Ship of the Built of Great Britain or Ireland, Guernsey, Jersey, or any of Our Plantations in America, so as to be qualified to Trade to, from, or in any of Our said Plantations until the Person or Persons claiming Property in such Ship or Vessel shall register the same in manner thereby directed, You shall take care that no foreign Built Ships be permitted to pass as a Ship belonging to Our kingdom of Great Britain, or Ireland, until proof be made upon Oath of one or more of the owners of the said Ship before the Collector or Comptroller of Our Customs in such Port to which she belongs or upon like Proof before yourself, with the principal Officer of Our Revenue residing in Our aforesaid Province, under your Government, if such Ships shall belong to the said Province which Oath you, and the Officers of Our Customs respectively are authorized to administer in manner thereby directed, and being attested by you and them so administering the same, and registered in due form according to the specimen hereunto annexed, you shall not fail immediately to transmit a Duplicate thereof to the Commissioners of Our Customs in London in order to be entered in a general register to be there kept for that purpose with Penalty upon every Ship or Vessel trading to, from, or in any of Our said Plantations in America as aforesaid, and not having made Proof of her Built and Property, as by the afore-mentioned Act is directed, and shall be liable to such Prosecution and Forfeiture as any Foreign Ship (except Prize condemned in Our high Court of Admiralty) would for trading with our Plantations, by the said Law be liable unto, with this Proviso, that all such Ships as have been or shall be taken at Sea, by Letters of Marque or Reprizal and Condemnation thereof made in Our High Court of Admiralty as lawful Prize, shall be especially registered, mentioning the Capture and Condemnation instead of the Time and Place of Building, with Proof also upon Oath, that the entire Property is British before any such Prize be allowed the privilege of a British Built Ship according to the meaning of the said Act, And that no Ships Name registered be afterwards changed without registering such Ship de Novo, which by the said Act is required to be done upon any Transfer of Property to another Port, and delivering up the former Certificate to be cancelled, under the same Penalties, and in like Method and in case of any Alteration of Property, in the same Port, by the Sale of one or more Shares in any Ship after registering thereof, such Sale shall always be acknowledged by Endorsement on the Certificate of Register before two Witnesses, in order to prove, that the entire property in such Ship remains to some of Our Subjects of Great Britain, if any Dispute shall arise concerning the same.

22. Whereas by the Act passed in the Twenty first year of His late Majesty's Reign for encouraging the making of Indigo in the British Plantations in America, as the same stands continued & amended by an Act passed in the third year of Our Reign, a premium of four pence p Pound is allowed on the Importation of Indigo of the Growth of the British Plantations: and there are likewise contained in the said Act several Provisions to prevent Frauds, by importing foreign Plantation-made Indigo, or any false Mixtures in what is made in the British Plantations, with a view to recover the said Premium; It is therefore Our Will & Pleasure, that if there now are, or hereafter shall be any Plantations of Indigo within Our said Province under your Government, you do take particular Care, that the said Provisions be duly and punctually complied with, and do likewise from time to time transmit to us, by One of

Our Principal Secretaries of State, an Account of all such Plantations of Indigo, with the Names of the Planters, and the Quantity of Indigo they make, as also the Quantity of such Indigo exported from the said Province, distinguishing the time, when exported, and the Port where shipped, the Names of the Vessels, and the Port, to which bound; and if there be any foreign Indigo imported into the said Province, It is Our further Will & Pleasure, that you do in like manner transmit an Account of such foreign Indigo imported, distinguishing the time when, and the Place from whence imported, together with an Account of such foreign Indigo exported, and the Port where shipped, the Names of the Vessels, and the Port to which bound.

23. Whereas by the Act passed in the tenth year of the Reign of King William the Third, "to prevent the Exportation of Wool out of the Kingdom of Ireland, and "England into foreign Parts, and for the Encouragement of the Woollen Manufactures "in the Kingdom of England," It is amongst other Things, therein enacted, that no Wool, Woolfels, Shortlings, Mortlings, Wool-flocks, Worsted-Bays, or Kerseys, Says, Friezes, Druggets, Cloth Serges, Shalloons, or any other Drapery Stuffs, or Woollen Manufactures whatsoever made or mixed with Wool or Woolflocks, being of the Product or Manufacture of any of the British Plantations in America, shall be laden or laid on board in any Ship or Vessel in any Place or Port within any of the said British Plantations, upon any pretence whatsoever, as also that no such Wool, or other the said Commodities, being of the product or Manufacture of any of the said British Plantations, shall be loaden upon any Horse, Cart, or other Carriage, to the intent & purpose to be exported, transported, carried or conveyed out of the said British Plantations to any other of our Plantations, or to any other place whatsoever, upon the same & like Pains, Penalties & Forfeitures to, and upon all the Offender and Offenders therein, within all and every of Our said British Plantations respectively, as are provided and prescribed by the said Act for the like Offences committed within Our Kingdom of Ireland: You are to take effectual Care, that the true Intent & Meaning thereof, so far forth as it relates to you, be duly put in Execution.

24. In the Act made in the twenty fourth year of His late Majesty's Reign, "for "the more effectually securing the Duties upon Tobacco," there is a Clause to prevent Frauds in the Importation of Bulk-Tobacco, enacting that no Tobacco shall be imported into this Kingdom, otherwise than in *Cask*, *Chest*, or *Case*, containing Four Hundred & fifty Pounds Weight of Tobacco each, under Penalty of the Forfeiture thereof: you shall take care, that this part of the said Act be made publick, that none may pretend Ignorance: and that the true Intent & Meaning thereof be duly put in execution within your Government.

25. And Whereas His Majesty King George the First was informed, that a Clandestine Trade had been carried on, as well by British as foreign Ships from Madagascar, and other Parts beyond the Cape of Bona Esperanza, within the Limits of Trade granted to the united East India Company, directly to Our Plantations in America, to the great Detriment of these Realms, and in breach of the several Laws in force relating to Trade & Navigation, Our Will & Pleasure is, that you, the said Guy Carleton, or in your Absence the Commander in Chief of Our said Province of Quebec for the time being, duly observe and cause to be strictly observed the several Laws & Statutes now in force for the regulating of Trade and Navigation, particularly the several Acts of Parliament already mentioned in your general and these Instructions: and in order to the better Execution of the Laws & Statutes abovementioned, upon the first notice of the Arrival of any Ship or Ships within the Limits of any Port of, or belonging to your Government, which have or are suspected to have on board any Negroes, Goods, or Commodities of the Growth, Produce or Manufacture of the East Indies, Madagascar, or any Parts or Places beyond the Cape of Bona Esperanza, within the Limits of Trade granted to the United East India Company, pursuant to the aforementioned Act of the Ninth & Tenth of King William, you shall immediately cause the Officers of our Customs in your Government, and any other Officers or Persons in aid of them, to go on board such Ship or Ships, and to visit the same, and to examine the Masters or other Commanders, the Officers & Sailors, on board such Ship or Ships, and their Charter Parties, Invoices, Cocquets,

and other Credentials, Testimonials, or Documents : and if they find, that such Ship or Ships came from the East Indies, Madagascar, or any other Parts or Places beyond the Cape of Bona Esperanza within the Limits of Trade granted to the said united East India Company : and that there are on board any such Goods, Commodities, or Negroes, as abovementioned, that they do give notice to the Master or other Person having then the Command of such Ship or Ships forthwith to depart out of the Limits of your Government, without giving them any Relief, Support, Aid or Assistance, altho' it should be pretended, that such Ship or Ships, were or the same really should be in Distress, Want, Disability, Danger of sinking, or for, or upon any other Reason or Pretence whatsoever, And that you Our Governor or Commander in Chief do by no means suffer any Goods, Merchandize, or Negroes from on board such Ship or Ships to be landed or brought on shore upon any Account or Excuse whatsoever ; And it is Our further Will and Pleasure, that, if any such Ship or Ships, being foreign, having on board any such Goods, Merchandize, or Negroes, do not upon notice given to the Master or other Person having the Command thereof, as soon as conveniently may be, depart out of the Limits of your Government, and from the Coasts thereof, without Landing selling or Bartering any of the said Goods, or Negroes, you our Governor or the Commander in Chief for the time being, shall cause the said Ship or Ships, and Goods and Negroes to be seized and proceeded against according to Law ; But if such Ship or Ships, having such Goods or Negroes on board, and entering into any Port or Place, or coming upon any of the Coasts or Shores of our said Province under your Government, do belong to Our Subjects, and do break Bulk, or sell, barter, exchange, or otherwise dispose of the said Goods, or Negroes, or any part thereof, contrary to Law ; you are to take care, that such Ship or Ships, with the Guns, Tackle, Apparel and Furniture thereof, and all Goods and Merchandize laden thereupon, and the Proceeds and Effects of the same be immediately seized ; and that the Laws in such case made and provided be put in execution with the greatest Care, Diligence, and Application : But if any Ship belonging to the Subjects of any foreign State or Potentate, having on board any Negroes, or East India Commodities, shall be actually bound to some Place or Port in the West Indies belonging to any foreign Prince or State, from some European Port, and such Ship shall happen to be driven in by necessity, and be in real Distress, the same may be supplied with what is absolutely necessary for her Relief ; but you shall not take, have, or receive, nor permit or suffer any Person to take, have or receive, any Negroes, or other the said East India Commodities, in payment or satisfaction for such Relief ; that if any Officer of our Customs, or other Officer employed by you our Governor or Commander in Chief in visiting, searching, or seizing such Ship or Ships, Goods, Merchandize, or Negroes, be corrupt, negligent or remiss in the discharge of his Duty therein, We do hereby require you to suspend him from the execution of his said Office ; and that you do by the first Opportunity send an Account of such Officer's Behaviour to Us by one of Our Principal Secretaries of State, that care may be taken, that such Officer be removed from his Employment, and further punished according to his Demerit,—And Our further Will and Pleasure is, that you Our Governor or Commander in Chief, do constantly from time to time, and by the first Opportunity that shall offer, send us by one of Our Principal Secretaries of State, true, full, and exact Accounts of your Proceedings, and of all other Transactions & Occurrences in, or about the Premisses, or any of them.

26. And Whereas, notwithstanding the many good Laws made from time to time, for the preventing of Frauds in the Plantation Trade, it is manifest, that very great Abuses have been and continue still to be practised to the prejudice of the same, which Abuses must needs arise either from the Insolvency of Persons, who are accepted for Security, or from the Remissness or Connivance of such, as have been, or are Governors in the several Plantations, who ought to take care, that those persons, who give Bond, should be duly prosecuted in case of non-performance; You are to take notice, that we take the Good of Our Plantations and the Improvement of the Trade thereof, by a strict and punctual Observance of the several Laws in force concerning the same, to be of so great Importance to the Benefit of this Kingdom, and to the

Advancing the Duty of Our Customs here, that, if We shall hereafter be informed, that at any time there shall be any failure in the due Observance of those Laws, and of these present Instructions, by any wilful fault or neglect on your part, We shall esteem such Neglect to be a Breach of the aforesaid Law; And it is our fixed and determined Will & Pleasure, that you or the Commander in Chief respectively be for such Offence, not only immediately removed from your Employments, and be liable to the fine of one Thousand Pounds, as likewise suffer such other Fines, Forfeitures, Pains & Penalties, as are inflicted by the several Laws now in force relating thereunto: but shall also receive the most rigorous Marks of Our highest Displeasure, and be prosecuted with the utmost Severity of the Law for your Offence against Us in a Matter of this consequence, that We now so particularly charge you with.

G: R.

QUEBEC. A List of Ships & Vessels, which have entered inwards in the Port of in the Province of Quebec between the day of and the day of following, being the Quarter ended at with the particular Quantity & Quality of the Loading of each Vessel.

Time of Entry	Ship's Name	Master's Name	Built	Number of			Where & when built	Where & when registered	Owner's Names	General Cargoe		From whence	Where & when Bond given	
				Tons	Guns	Men								
										N.B. The particular Quantity & Quality of the Loading must be mentioned under these Colums.				

In the Register of Prize Ships the Capture & Condemnation must be also specially mentioned, instead of the time & place of Building; List of all Ships trading to, or from the Plantations, or from one Plantation to another, to be prepared Quarterly by the Collector of Customs, and the Naval Officers in the respective Plantations, in order to be transmitted by you to the Lord High Treasurer, or Lords Commissioners of the Treasury for the time being, to the Lords Commissioners for Trade and Plantations, and to the Commissioners of His Majesty's Customs at London by the first Opportunity of Shipping Each Quarter.

QUEBEC. A List of Ships and Vessels, which have cleared outwards at the Port of in the Province of Quebec between the Day of and the day of following, being the Quarter ended at with the particular Quantity & Quality of the Loading of each Vessel.

18—3—29

Time of Clearing	Ship's Name	Master's Name	Built	Number of			When & where built	Where & when registered	Owner's Names	General Cargoe.		Whither bound	Where & when Bond given	
				Tons	Guns	Men								
										N.B.—The particular Quantity & Quality of the Loading must be mentioned under these Columns.-				

Endorsed : GUY CARLETON Esq[r] Governor of Quebec
Trade Instructions
Dated 3[d] Jan[y] 1775.

C.O. (Quebec 1768-1787 Vol. L.)

[L.S.] George R.

Additional Instructions to Our Trusty & wellbeloved Guy Carleton Esq[r] Our Captain General & Governor in Chief in & over Our Province of Quebec in America, & of all Our Territories dependent thereupon: Or to the Commander in Chief of Our said Province for the time being. Given at Our Court at S[t] James's the thirteenth day of March 1775. In the fifteenth year of Our Reign.

Whereas We did by Our general Instructions to you, bearing date at Our Palace of S[t] James's the day of Declare Our Royal Will & Pleasure that sundry Salaries & Allowances therein mentioned, should be discharged & paid out of any Revenue arising to Us within Our said Province of Quebec, or out of such other Monies as should be granted or appropriated to the Use & Service of Our said Province; the said Salaries & Allowances to commence on, & to be payable from & after the first day of May 1775. It is Our further Will & Pleasure, that over and above the several Salaries and Allowances in the said Instructions mentioned & set down—You do pay, or cause to be paid annually out of the said Revenue or Monies granted or appropriated as aforesaid, unto Our Trusty & welbeloved Edward Bishopp Esq[r] or to his lawful Attorney, for & during Our Will & Pleasure, the further Sum of One Hundred Eighty two Pounds ten Shill[s] the said annual Payment or Allowance to commence on the first day of May next ensuing the date hereof.

G: R.

C.O. (Quebec 1768-1787 Vol. L.)

[L.S.]——————— George R

Additional Instructions to Our Trusty & Welbeloved Guy Carleton Esq[r] Our Captain General and Governor in Chief in and over Our Province of Quebec in America and of all Our Territories, dependant thereupon, or to the Commander in Chief of Our said Province for the time being.—Given at Our Court at S[t]. James's the fourteenth day of November 1775, In the sixteenth year of Our Reign.—

Whereas We did by Our General Instructions to you bearing date at Our Palace of S[t] James's, the 3[d] day of January 1775 Declare Our Royal Will and Pleasure that sundry Salaries and Allowances therein mentioned should be discharged & paid out of any Revenue arising to Us within Our said Province of Quebec, or out of such other Monies as should be granted or appropriated to the Use and Service of Our said Province the said Salaries and Allowances to Commence on and to be payable from and after the first Day of May last: It is Our further Will & pleasure that over and above the several Salaries and Allowances in the said Instructions mentioned and set down, You do pay or cause to be paid annually out of the said Revenue or Monies granted or appropriated as aforesaid unto Our Trusty and Welbeloved John Christopher Roberts Esquire, or to his lawfull Attorney the further Sum of Three hundred and fifty pounds; the said annual payment or Allowance to Commence on the first day of May last.—

G. R.

CARLETON TO GAGE.[1]

(Secret) (Copy) QUEBEC 4[th] Feby. 1775.

SIR

As this goes by Lt. Cleveland of the 7[th], I will venture to be more explicit about what you mention of the Canadians and Indians in your Letter[2] of the 25[th] Dec[r]

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 11, p. 290. Gen. Gage had arrived in Boston on May 13th 1774, in the double capacity of Governor of Massachusetts and Commander in Chief of the British forces in North America. Upon him, therefore, rested the duty of carrying out the repressive measures enacted by the Home Government, such as the "Port Act," the "Regulating Act," the "Quartering Act," &c. The troubles which culminated in a rising of the people in Sept. induced Gage to call for more troops. He therefore, as we have seen (p. 419), not only summoned two regiments from Quebec, but enquired as to Carleton's ability to send him a body of Canadians and Indians to assist in suppressing the colonists.

[2] This letter has not yet been found among the State Papers.

last, than I thought it prudent to do by Post, as one may naturally suppose, those, who seem resolved to force their Country into Rebellion, Jealous of the Correspondence, may intercept our Letters, to make themselves Masters of the Correspondence, and should those Disorders continue, as there is too much Reason to apprehend, I submit it to your Consideration, whether it may not be proper to send me a Cypher, for the greater Security of our Correspondence on Matters of a secret nature.

The Canadians in General have been made very happy by the Act passed in their Favor, all that have spoke, or wrote to me upon the subject, express the most grateful Sense of what has been done for them; I must not however conceal from Your Excellency, that the Gentry, well disposed, and heartily desirous as they are, to serve the Crown, and to serve it with Zeal, when formed into regular Corps, do not relish commanding a bare Militia, they never were used to that Service under the French Government, (and perhaps for good Reasons) besides the sudden Dismission of the Canadian Regiment raised in 1764, without Gratuity or Recompence to Officers, who engaged in our Service almost immediately after the Cession of the Country, or taking any Notice of them since, tho' they all expected half pay, is still uppermost in their Thoughts, and not likely to encourage their engaging a second Time in the same Way; As to the Habitans or Peasantry, ever since the Civil Authority has been introduced into the Province, the Government of it has hung so loose, and retained so little Power, they have in a Manner emancipated themselves, and it will require Time, and discreet Management likewise, to recall them to their ancient Habits of Obedience and Discipline; considering all the new Ideas they have been acquiring for these ten years past, can it be thought they will be pleased at being suddenly, and without Preparation embodied into a Militia, and marched from their Families, Lands, and Habitations to remote Provinces, and all the Horrors of War, which they have already experienced; It would give an appearance of Truth to the Language of our Sons of Sedition, at this very Moment busily employed instilling into their Minds, that the Act was passed meerly to serve the present Purposes of Government, and in the full Intention of ruling over them with all the Despotism of their ancient Masters.—

It may be further observed, that the Act is no more than the Foundation of future Establishments; that the new Commissions and Instructions, expected out, are not yet arrived, and that the Dissolution of the present Constitution, if it deserves the Name, and Establishment of the new one, are still at some Distance; at that Period, upon the first of May,[1] every Civil Regulation, at present existing, is annihilated, and the whole to be cast into a new Form, a Work that must necessarily be attended with some Difficulty, and will require Time, Consideration, and great Prudence, for which it is not in our Power to prepare, untill the final Determination of the Ministry upon all these Matters is known; had the present Settlement taken Place, when first recommended, it would not have roused the Jealousy of the other Colonies, and had the appearance of more disinterested Favor to the Canadians; many Advantages might have resulted therefrom at this Juncture, which must now be deferred to a more distant occasion—

Since it could not be done before, this would prove a fair opportunity for raising a Battalion or two of Canadians; such a measure might be of singular Use, in finding Employment for, and consequently firmly attaching, the Gentry, to our Interests, in restoring them to a significance, they have nearly lost, and through their Means obtaining a further Influence upon the Lower Class of People, a material Service to the State, besides that of effectually securing many Nations of Savages—

As to the Indians, Government having thought it expedient to let Matters go in that channel, I have ever considered the late Sir W^m^ Johnson,[2] to whom, I suppose,

[1] The Quebec Act did not come into force until May 1st, 1775.

[2] Sir Wm. Johnson, having early settled on the Mohawk river above Albany, and having acquired, through trade and the French wars, an unusual influence over the Iroquois Indians, had been appointed Superintendant of Indian Affairs for the Northern Division. He died on July 11th, 1774. Col. Guy Johnson, his nephew and son-in-law, who had also served in the war for the conquest of Canada, had been appointed Sir Wm. Johnson's deputy in 1762 and named as his successor. On Sir William's death he continued for a time as Indian Agent; but his conduct of the office was not very satisfactory and later he was superseded by his cousin Sir John Johnson, son of Sir William. In 1775 the position of Superintendant of Indian Affairs was conferred upon Major John Campbell.

Colonel Guy Johnson succeeds, as having their Political Concerns under his immediate Direction, with which I never interfered further, than their Commercial Interests, or the private Property, they possess in the Country, required, and upon this Principle Major Campbell's Commission was granted; however, if I am not greatly deceived in my Intelligence, not only the Domicilie's of the Province, but all the neighbouring Indians are very much at your Disposal, whenever you are pleased to call upon them, and what you recommend shall be complied with—

Left to my own Speculations in this retired Corner, without Intelligence of what passes in Europe till very long after the Event, and from a knowledge of the present Continental Transactions only, I entertain no Doubt, our Army is by this Time augmenting, and that as soon as the Navigation opens, some Troops from Britain will be sent up this River, and in my Opinion, it should not be an inconsiderable Force; if we are to have a French War, this Corps will become indispensably necessary here, if not, it might effectually second your Intentions, prevent much Effusion of Blood and Treasure, and procure the speedy Decision of a Contest, rendered more dangerous by every Moment's Delay; the Strong easily find Friends, and no Doubt they might readily procure a Multitude of excellent Guides, who would lead the Way on any Service you should think right to direct——&ca

(Signed)

GUY CARLETON

(a true Copy)

H. T. CRAMAHÉ

His Excy General Gage

Endorsed:—Copy of a Letter from Genl. Carleton to Genl. Gage, dated Quebec 4th Febry 1775.

In Lieut. Governor Cramahé's Letter of the 9th Novr

DARTMOUTH TO CARLETON.[1]

WHITEHALL 7th June 1775.

Governor Carleton

Sir,

I have recd your Dispatch of the 13th of March,[2] N° 9, and have laid it before the King.

The Enemies of the Constitution appear to be unwearied in their Endeavors to convey every Misrepresentation that may have the Effect to weaken the Hands of Govt, and to encourage Faction & Discontent. It is hoped, however, that the Firmness of the present Parliament, in Support of the Measures which the last Parliament thought fit to adopt for America in general, and for regulating the Government of Quebec in particular, will have the Effect to quiet the apprehensions, and remove the Prejudices which ill designing Men have so artfully endeavoured to create.

The Attempt made to raise new Difficulties to Govt on the ground of the Petitions from the old Subjects in Quebec, was supported by the whole Strength of Opposition:[3]—how little Impression it made within Doors, will best appear from the great Majority in both Houses against the Proposition that was moved upon those Petitions; and I have the Satisfaction to assure you, that it met with no greater Encouragement without Doors, and that, to all appearance, the People of England, in general, concur in the Measures which have been adopted for America.

---

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 11, p. 145.

[2] In this Carleton referred to the continued agitation of the British element against the change in the system of government introduced by the Quebec Act; he referred also to the circulation of a printed translation of the letter addressed to the Canadians by the Continental Congress at Philadelphia; Minutes of the Council were likewise enclosed. See Q 11, p. 129.

[3] Referring to the motion made in Parliament during the session of 1775 for the repeal of the Quebec Act.

I have also the Satisfaction to acquaint you, that an Account published here of a Skirmish between the King's Troops and the Provincials, in the Neighbourhood of Boston, of which, however we have received no Intelligence from General Gage, has had no other Effect than to increase that just Indignation, which every Friend to Government feels, for the Insult offered to the Constitution, in the rebellious Resistance to the Authority of Parliament, by the People in North America.

I am &c[a]

DARTMOUTH.

CARLETON TO DARTMOUTH.[1]

MONTREAL 7th June 1775.

MY LORD! The 19th of last Month in the Evening, I received Intelligence from General Gage by Sea of the Rebels having commenced Hostilities in the Province of the Massachusets, and Requesting I would send the 7th Regiment with some Companies of Canadians and Indians to Crown Point, in order to make a Diversion, and favour his Operations.

The next morning, Captain Hazen arrived Express at Quebec, and brought me an Account, that one Benedict Arnold said to be a native of Connecticut, and a Horse Jockey, landed a considerable Number of armed men at St. John's, distant from this Town eight Leagues, about eight in the Morning of the 18th, surprised the Detatchment of the 26th doing Duty there, consisting of a Serjeant and ten Men, and made them Prisoners, seized upon The King's Sloop, Batteaus, and every other Military Store, and a few Hours after departed, carrying off the Craft, Prisoners, and Stores they had seized.

From this Party We had the first Information of the Rebels being in Arms upon the Lakes, and of their having, under the Command of said Arnold, surprised Ticonderoga, Crown Point, the Detatchment of the 26th doing Duty at these two Places, and all the Craft employed upon those Lakes ; Arnold told Captain Hazen, He had for that Purpose received a Commission of Colonel from the Congress of the Massachusets, with the Command of five hundred Men, that Volunteers to the Amount of fifteen hundred followed him, but he did not wait for them all.

The same Evening another Express brought an Account of the Rebels having landed at St. John's a second Time, in the Night between the 18th and 19th, this Party was said to be three hundred strong, and that nine hundred more were at the Isle aux Noix ; this second Party however was not near so numerous as at first reported, and most probably would have been cut off by a Detatchment of one hundred Men from the 26th Regiment, under the Command of Major Preston, had they not been advised of the March of the Troops by one Bindon a Merchant of this Town, upon which they crossed the Sorel, and were fired at by the Troops,as they went down the River.

While this Party, Commanded by one Ethan Allen, said to be outlawed in the Province of New York, remained at St. John's, He sent a Letter by this same Bindon, addressed to one Morrison and the British Merchants of Montreal Lovers of Liberty, demanding a Supply of Provisions, Ammunition, and spirituous Liquors, which some of them were inclined enough to furnish, had they not been prevented.

The little Force we have in the Province was immediately set in Motion, and ordered to assemble at or near St. John's ; The Noblesse of this Neighbourhood were called upon to collect their Inhabitants, in order to defend themselves, the Savages of those Parts likewise had the same orders ; but tho' the Gentlemen testified great Zeal, neither their Entreaties or their Example could prevail upon the People ; a few of the

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 11, p. 184. This despatch gives Carleton's account of the attack on Canada as the sequel to Gage's operations at Boston. It reveals also the surprising extent to which the general body of the French Canadians had adopted British ideas of personal liberty during ten years of British law and administration, as shown in their refusal to submit once more to the feudal authority of the noblesse under the restoration of the French system by the Quebec Act. Many documents of the period, in addition to the few samples given, deal with this important crisis in Canadian government.

Gentry, consisting principally of the Youth, residing in this Place, and it's Neighbourhood, formed a small Corps of Volunteers under the Command of Mr. Samuel Mackay, and took Post at St. John's; the Indians shewed as much Backwardness as the Canadian Peasantry.

The Consternation in the Towns and Country was great and universal, every Individual seemed to feel our present impotent Situation, for tho' in no Danger of internal Commotions, we are equally unprepared for Attack or Defence; Not six hundred Rank & File fit for Duty upon the whole Extent of this great River, not an armed Vessel, no Place of Strength; the ancient Provincial Force enervated and broke to Pieces; all Subordination overset, and the Minds of the People poisoned by the same Hypocrisy and Lies practised with so much Success in the other Provinces, and which their Emissaries and Friends here have spread abroad with great Art and Diligence; had it not been for those few Troops, three hundred Rebels might have procured all the Arms, Ammunition, and Provisions, this Province can afford, and have kept Post at St. John's with great Security.

We are at present fortifying a Post there and at Oswegatchie, tho' there are other Avenues into the Province, I hope the above may be made sufficiently strong to resist any sudden Attack of this Sort; a considerable Force here might not only secure ourselves, but assist General Gage in extinguishing the Flames of Rebellion in the other Provinces more speedily, I fear he has none to spare, and it may be too late in the year to have them from Europe, however I shall see what in our present Situation is further practicable for The King's Service.

Within these few Days the Canadians and Indians seem to return a little to their Senses, the Gentry and Clergy have been very useful upon this Occasion, and shewen great Fidelity and Warmth for His Majesty's Service, but both have lost much of their Influence over the People; I propose trying to form a Militia, and if their Minds are favourably disposed, will raise a Battalion, upon the same Plan as the other Corps in America, as to Numbers and Expence, and were it established, I think, it might turn out of great public Utility; but I have many Doubts whether I shall be able to succeed.

These Measures, that formerly would have been extremely popular, require at present a great Degree of Caution and Circumspection; so much have the Minds of the People been tainted by the Cabals and Intrigues, I have from time to time given Your Lordship some Information of, I am as yet uncertain whether I shall find it advisable to proceed in the aforementioned Undertaking: to defame their King and treat him with Insolence and Disrespect, upon all Occasions to speak with the utmost Contempt of His Government, to forward Sedition and applaud Rebellion seem to be what too many of His British American Subjects in those Parts think their undoubted Right.

For my Part since my Return to this Province, I have seen good Cause to repent my having ever recommended the Habeas Corpus Act and English criminal Laws; these Laws, now used as Arms against the State, require more public Virtue, and greater Fidelity to their Prince, than is generally to be met with amongst the set of People here, that take the Lead upon all Occasions: To render the Colony of that Advantage to Great Britain, it certainly is capable of, would require the reintroducing the French Criminal Law, and all the Powers of it's Government.

Our Communication with the other Provinces being entirely stopped, we run a Risk of being at a great Loss for Money, to defray the ordinary and extraordinary Expences, the Service here must be attended with, The Money Contractors, as well as Trade, as this Time of the Year, being used to procure large Supplies of Cash from New York and Philadelphia, with which Places We have at present no Intercourse; if fifteen or twenty thousand Pounds were sent here as soon as possible, it would be of great Use to Government, which must lose considerably by the present low course of Exchange, likely to fall every Day; could it be procured in Dollars, and some Part in small silver,

the same would prove highly beneficial to this Country, where that species is become extremely scarce.

I am with much Respect and Esteem
Your Lordship's
Most Obedient and
Most Humble Servant
GUY CARLETON

Earl of Dartmouth
One of His Majesty's
Principal Secretaries
of State.

8th June

P. S. Since I wrote the above, I find the Rebels are returned, and have taken Post near to St. John's, and there have The King's Sloop and Major Skene's Schooner well armed, with several Bateaus; tho' I have not as yet been able to procure exact Accounts of their Numbers or Intentions, I have Reason to believe from the imperfect Information already received, they are more in Number than upon their former Incursions.

G. C.

CRAMAHÉ TO DARTMOUTH.[1]

QUEBEC 21st Sepr 1775.

My Lord!

I am sorry to transmit to Your Lordship the disagreable account of a disagreable Business, some time in the Beginning of this Month, upon News of the Rebel Army approaching, General Carleton set out for Montreal in great Haste; the 7th instant the Rebels landed in the Woods near St. John's, and were beat back to their Boats by a Party of Savages incamped at that Place; in this Action the Savages behaved with great Spirit and Resolution, and had they remained firm to our Interests, probably the Province would have been saved for this Year, but finding the Canadians in General averse to the taking up Arms for the Defence of their Country, they withdrew, and made their Peace.

After their Defeat the Rebels retired to the Isle aux Noix, where they continued till lately, sending out some Parties, and many Emissaries, to debauch the Minds of the Canadians and Indians, in which they have proved too successfull, and for which they were too well prepared by the Cabals and Intrigues of these two last years; We knew of their being reinforced, and very considerably, I suppose, as they appeared in Numbers near St. John's last Sunday Evening; where or when they landed, or the Particulars since, we have but very imperfect Accounts of, all Communication with the Forts of St. John's and Chambli, being, as far as I can find, entirely cut off.

No Means have been left untried to bring the Canadian Peasantry to a Sense of their Duty, and engage them to take up arms in Defence of the Province, but all to no Purpose; The Justice must be done to the Gentry, Clergy, and most of the Bourgeoisie, that they have shewen the greatest Zeal and Fidelity to the King's Service, and exerted

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 11, p. 249. This and the succeeding letter from Chief Justice Hey give two other versions of the quite unexpected sequel to the Quebec Act. In the meantime Lord Dartmouth was fully relying upon Carleton's previous assurances of what could be expected from Quebec in support of the British interests on the continent, if only the French laws and system of government were re-established and the noblesse and clergy restored to their former ascendancy. Hence, when the crisis was precipitated at Boston, he wrote to Carleton, July 1st, 1775, saying that "the King relies upon the Loyalty & Fidelity of His Canadian Subjects for their Assistance to suppress Rebellion, and it is His Majesty's pleasure that you do, if you see no objection, immediately upon the Receipt of this Letter take the proper Steps for raising a Body of 3,000 Canadians in such form & manner as you shall judge most proper, to act as Light Infantry, either in a separate Corps, or in conjunction with His Majesty's other Troops, as shall, upon consulting Genl Gage, be thought most expedient." Q 11, p. 152. On receiving still worse news from Gage, Dartmouth writes again to Carleton, on the 24th of July, "and it having been judged proper, upon a consideration of these Despatches that the number of Men to be raised in Canada, should be double what was first proposed, It is His Majesty's Pleasure that instead of 3,000 men which you were authorized to raise by my Letter of the 1st of July, the number to be raised be 6,000, and I have accordingly given directions for an additional supply of Arms, Clothing, & Accoutrements in proportion." Q 11, p. 182.

their best Endeavours to reclaim their infatuated Countrymen; some Troops, and a Ship of War or two, would in all likelihood have prevented this general Defection.

Some of the King's old Subjects have joined the Rebels, and it were to be wished all of them, inclined to that Cause, had done the same, we should be the safer for it, the Copy of an intercepted Letter from one of them is herewith inclosed;[1] some Canadians, I understand, are with the Bostonians upon every Road.

As the ship this goes by sails to morrow very early, I have not time to enter into particulars, Lt. Col. Maclean with about eighty of his new raised Corps, and twenty of the Fusileers, besides a Militia composed of the Inhabitants of the Town, is all that we have to repair it's Breaches, and defend it; General Carleton, who is still at Montreal, has not received a Line from Your Lordship since the 15th of April, or from General Gage since the 3rd of July last.

I have the Honor to be with great Respect,
My Lord!

Your Lordship's
Most Obedient and
Most Humble Servant
H. T. CRAMAHÉ.

Earl of Dartmouth
One of His Majesty's
Principal Secretaries
of State.

CHIEF JUSTICE HEY TO THE LORD CHANCELLOR.[2]

Quebec Aug. y^e^ 28th 1775.

My Lord

Since I had the honour of writing to your Lordship soon after my arrival here, by Captn. Brash, The affairs of this Province are so far in a better train as the apprehensions of any decisive invasion from the Garrisons of Crown Point and Ticonderoga seem to be removed by the lateness of the season, and an appearance of less alacrity on their Part for a business of that sort than they shewed a month ago, or when I dispatched my other Letter to your Lordship. Whether this arises from the fears which the Congress may have entertained of opening the wound they have given the Mother Country too wide to admit of being closed by treaty, or from those of Individuals in the danger of the attempt, I am at a loss to determine, & can only say, that, from some cause or other, the Expedition appears to be suspended, if not wholly abandoned, & unless they mean to take advantage of the winter when they may pass the Lake upon snow shoes, I should think the latter the most probable.

I could hardly expect to find credit with your Lordship for what I asserted of the backwardness of the Canadians when the situation of things here, made it necessary for Gen Carleton to declare Martial Law,[3] and call upon the Militia to turn out in defence of the Province; unhappily! every day furnishes too many instances of it, and gives me an Idea of the real character of the Canadians very different from what I used to entertain, and constantly represented to your Lordship whenever I had occasion to speak of them. Your Lordship will remember how much has been said by us all of their Loyalty, obedience & Gratitude, of their habitual submission to Government, & their decent civil & respectfull demeanour to those who had the conduct of it, but time and accident have evinced that they were obedient only because they were afraid to be otherwise & with that fear lost (by withdrawing the troops) is gone all the good disposition

[1] This letter, which was in French, was signed by Jas. Livingston, who had come originally from New York State and who was a grain merchant living on the Sorel. See Q 11, p. 252.

[2] Canadian Archives, Q 12, p. 203.

[3] This Proclamation was issued on June 9th, two days after his despatch to Dartmouth given above. The Proclamation is given in Maseres' "Additional Papers concerning the Province of Quebeck," p. 170. It authorized the raising of the whole militia of the Province.

that we have so often and steadily avowed in their names & promised for them in ages to come. Yet I am sometimes willing to think that fear, joined with extreme ignorance and a credulity hardly to be supposed of a People, have been overmatched by the subtilty & assiduity of some Colony agents who were very busy here last winter, & that they are not at bottom an ungenerous or disobedient People. That temperate management and gentle methods of persuasion and instruction may yet bring them to a sense of their duty & indeed their interest, & when they are made to understand that the true point of fear should be that of sitting still & not putting themselves into a state of defence, they will take arms not only for their present defence, but when supported by a body of the Kings troops be ready for any offensive service that the times may demand; which in my poor opinion who pretend to nothing less than military knowledge, would strike more terrour into the Colonies than Gen Gage's army doubled or trebled at Boston, where from the nature of the Ground & a thousand other circumstances there can be little hopes of making any decisive impression. But be that as it may, your Lordship who has indulged me in a freedom of expressing my thoughts with respect to this country upon points of less importance will forgive me upon one which appears to me so essential, tho it should happen to be a little out of my Line & fall more immediately within that of another to whose circumspection however & Judgement I pay the utmost deference, I mean the Governour's.

It appears to me that while England has a firm hold of this Country, which a good Body of troops & nothing else will give her, her cause with the Colonies can never be desperate 'tho' she should not have an inch of ground in her possession in any one of them, from this country they are more accessible, I mean the N. England People, (Paradoxical as it may seem) than even from Boston itself, & I believe it to be as true as any thing can be that has not been reduced to absolute proof that the Colonies without the assistance of England, would have been reduced from North to south by this Province in the last war. They thought so themselves, & the Pains they have taken to keep the Canadians quiet which a good appearance of troops from England would soon remove, convince me that they are in dread of it at this hour, and I do most firmly believe that if the army at Boston was removed here ready to begin its operations from hence in the spring & the fleet continued (if that could be done) to block up their ports & prevent their trade, it would have a better effect & produce terms of accomodation more likely to be received than any other method that could be adopted, except that of pouring in the whole strength of G. Britain by sea & land & carrying destruction & Ruin thro' every accessible part of the Provinces. If this be so & there is any thing like truth in this observation what a melancholy thing it is to reflect in what a precarious situation this province stands by being deprived of the few Regiments we had here before these troubles broke out, so much so that the very preservation of it in the interest of the Crown depends more upon our Enemies than ourselves. we have hardly 500 men at St. Johns the most obvious pass to defend & are obliged to leave many others intirely neglected, & from what we have had occasion to see of the Canadians very little dependance is to be had upon them. They are terrified or corrupted to a degree that your Lordship can have no Idea of, & are impressed with the strangest ideas that ever entered into the minds of men. Sometimes they believe they are to be sent to Boston and nothing can persuade them that a few transports which are waiting for Provisions, are not lying in wait to recieve them, at other times they are told that the People of Boston are fighting merely to prevent the return of the stamps, which they seem to think a matter of great Politeness & do not wish to see them disturbed in so good a work. Some amongst them believe they are sold to the Spaniards (whom they abominate) & that Gen. Carleton has got the money in his Pocket, in short such a mixture of ignorance fear credulity perverseness & Prejudice never yet I believe took possession of the human mind or made it more difficult to know what to do with them. in this situation it will readily occur to your Lordship that our only object at present is to keep these Ruffians from invading us in the course of the winter, & wait 'till better & more sober times for the Establishment of the Country under the new Act of Parliament. And yet something of that sort at least in a temporary way must be done and is indeed in agitation at present, in the course of which

as far as it has gone it is wonderfull to observe as great an instance of folly & strange infatuation amongst the Canadians as in the article of the Militia. what will be your Lordships astonishment when I tell you that an act passed for the express purpose of gratifying the Canadians & which was supposed to comprehend all that they either wished or wanted is become the first object of their discontent & dislike. English officers to command them in time of war, & English Laws to govern them in time of Peace, is the general wish. the former they know to be impossible (at least at present) & by the latter if I understand them right, they mean no Laws & no Government whatsoever—in the mean time it may be truly said that Gen. Carleton has taken an ill measure of the influence of the seigneurs & Clergy over the lower order of people whose Principle of conduct founded in fear & the sharpness of authority over them now no longer exercised, is unrestrained, & breaks out in every shape of contempt or detestation of those whom they used to behold with terrour & who gave them I believe too many occasions to express it. And they on their parts have been and are too much elated with the advantages they supposed they should derive from the restoration of their old Priviledges & customs, & indulged themselves in a way of thinking & talking that gave very just offence, as well to their own People as to the English merchants. The little I have seen of them in Council gives me no Idea of their Abilities or moderation inflexible to any arguments either of expediency or Justice they will admit no alteration in their antient Laws particularly in the article of commerce which I insist upon, & believe shall carry in favour of the English merchants, with whom almost the whole trade of the country lyes, & which without them was & without them will continue except in a very few articles & those to no extent, a country of no trade at all in short & to relieve your Lordship from this unpleasant prospect of things in detail, Let me say in general that this country affords as gloomy an one in point of security & in the ill humours & evil dispositions of its inhabitants, to one as anxious as I hope I am for the prosperity of my own deeply interested in this, as can be imagined. For the share I have been made to take in it, tho' the most distant from my wishes I repent not but on the contrary will much rejoyce if I shall be found to have been an instrument in preventing a still more ruinous state of things, or may be made the means of restoring them to a better. That is at present all my consolation in an office to which I find myself as little equal as I am inclined, & from which I will expect of your Lordships bounty (I had all most said Justice considering the great weight your Lordships recommendation had in sending me a second time hither) an honourable & decent retreat. in your Lordships own department I neither expect nor desire it, such of the Employments in your Lordships disposal as require legal ability to fill them I am unequal to in every light, & to those that do not, there must be so many that have better Pretensions to your Lordships favour, indeed there can be none that have less, I do not presume to request. I will hope however for your Lordships general Protection & Countenance & will trust that you will concurr with the rest of his Majestys Ministers in thinking that ten years honest, however imperfect, Endeavours to serve the Crown in an unpleasant & something critical situation deserve to be compensated with moderate & reasonable means of Retirement which I should prefer to the first office of distinction or Profit that the Crown has to bestow.

In this hope I take my Leave of your Lordship desiring your Lordship will be so good as present my best respects to Lady Apsley & Miss Bathurst, & believe me with most perfect Esteem & Gratitude

My Lord
Yr Lordships most obliged & most
Obed. Hble Sert.

W HEY.

P. S. It is I hope unnecessary for me to say that I would have executed your Lordships commission with respect to the Nut trees if I could have found an opportunity, but they are not the growth of this Province & your Lordship knows we have no communication with any other. I am told Lord Gage has trees of them of all sorts sent many years ago by his Brother the General from New York.

Sept[r] 11[th]

I am sorry to be obliged to inform your Lordship that matters are much worse since I began this letter which I have not yet found an opportunity of sending No ship having sailed from hence to England during the Interval.

The Rebels are returned into this Province in great Numbers well provided with every thing & seemingly resolved to make themselves masters of this Province. Hardly a Canadian will take arms to oppose them & I doubt all we have to trust to is about 500 men & 2 small forts at St. Johns. Every thing seems to be desperate & I cannot but fear that before this reaches your Lordship Canada will be as fully in the Possession of the Rebels as any other Province upon the Continent, I shall stay 'till every hope is gone which will I fear be but a short time.

Sep[r] 17[th]. The Rebels have succeeded in making Peace with the Savages who have all left the Camp at St. John's many of the Canadians in that Neighourhood are in arms against the King's Troops & not one hundred except in the Towns of Montreal & Quebec are with us. St. John's & Montreal must soon fall into their hands—& I doubt Quebec will follow too soon. in this situation I hold myself in readiness to embark for England where I possibly may be of some use your Lordship will I hope agree with me that I can be of none here.

Endorsed :—Original Letter from Mr. Hay chief Justice of Quebec to the Lord Chancellor dated Augt. 20[th] Sep[r] 11 & 17[th] communicated by his Lordship 12[th] Novemb[r] 1775.

CARLETON TO GERMAIN.[1]

CHAMBLI 28[th] Sept[r] 1776.

My Lord

I have received Your Lordships letter of the 21[st] of June[2] and cannot but think myself highly honoured by the notice His Majesty is pleased to take of my Services, for which I shall allways remain very thankfull.

Your Lordship having expressed a "regret that I neither specified the actual force "of the Rebels, nor communicated the Intelligence I received ; nor the conjectures I "formed relative to their intentions." Also that my "Silence as to my own intended "operations, and the present disposition of the Canadians was much to be lamented "because the ignorance in which I left you concerning these matters renderd it "impossible for you to convey to me, for the present any further Instructions."[3]

* * * * * *

As to my opinion of the Canadians, I think there is nothing to fear from them, while we are in a state of prosperity, and nothing to hope for when in distress ; I speak of the People at large ; there are among them who are guided by Sentiments of honour, but the multitude is influenced only by hopes of gain, or fear of punishment.

I have given my opinion so amply on the affairs of Canada, how much the Canadians may be depended upon, and under what circumstances they may be usefull, in former letters which lie in your Lordships office, that I must beg leave to refer you to them ; particularly to one marked *secret*, I think it was wrote in 1769, to the Earl of Hillsborough ;[4] also to copies of my Letters to General Gage in February 1775[5]—and

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 12, p. 188. On Jan. 25th, 1776, Lord Geo. Sackville Germain succeeded Lord Dartmouth as Colonial Secretary, or Secretary of the American Department, as it was frequently named at that period.

[2] Conveying the King's approval of his conduct and that of his officers and of the garrison, merchants and others in defending the town of Quebec against the attacks of the invading forces under Montgomery and Arnold. See Q 12, p. 44.

[3] Here follow details of military plans and operations for maintaining the command of Lake Champlain.

[4] This is evidently the letter of Nov. 20th 1768 marked "Secret Correspondence," in which he points out the important position which Canada might occupy in maintaining British interests on the Continent if the Canadian noblesse, through whom the peasantry and the Indians can be secured, were restored to the influence and power which they held under the French system. See p. 227.

[5] His recent letter of 4th Feb. 1775. See p. 450.

early in 1767,[1] in which, and indeed in all my political letters, I had a war of this sort constantly in view, as your Lordship may perceive upon perusal, and have not now the least reason to change my opinion of these matters.

The second division of the Brunswick Troops[2] is arrived, except about half the Regiment of Speckt, in the Vriesland Transport. They are on their march, and I expect their last Division will arrive at St. Johns about the middle of October.

I am my Lord
with all due respect
Your Lordships
most obedient
and most
humble servant

GUY CARLETON.

Lord George Germain

CARLETON TO GERMAIN.[3]

Quebec 9th May 1777

My Lord !

I received by Captain Le Maistre, who arrived here with General Burgoyne in the Apollo the 6th instant, your Lordship's several Dispatches from N°. 3. to No. 7. inclusive, Your seperate Letter of 26th March last, and the others from N° 9 to No. 16 inclusive, with the annexed Papers.[4]

Inclosed herewith, I now transmit to Your Lordship the Ordinances, that have passed in the Session of His Majesty's Council, held here this last Winter ;[5] these Ordinances have been framed upon the Principle of securing the Dependence of this Province upon Great Britain, of suppressing that Spirit of Licentiousness and Independence, that has pervaded all the British Colonies upon this Continent, and was making, through the Endeavours of a turbulent Faction here, a most amazing Progress in this Country; and in the Hopes of rendering Canada of Use to Great Britain by it's Military Strength, as well as by it's Commerce.

There is no Doubt, but the Canadians may again be reduced to that state of Deference and Obedience, which they formerly paid their ancient Government, tho' it must necessarily be the work of some time; untill it is firmly accomplished, it will require a Military Force to support the Civil Authority; the Noblesse, Clergy, and greater Part of the Bourgeoisie, in the Course of the present Troubles, have given Government every Assistance in their Power, and will greatly help in restoring a proper

[1] Referring to his letter of 15th Feb., 1767. See p. 195. This is to much the same purpose as that to Hillsborough in Nov. 1768.

[2] In a note from George III. to Lord North, 12th Nov., 1775, referring to the distribution of the German mercenaries to be employed in the colonies, the King says, "The Troops of the Duke of Brunswick shewed so much want of courage last war, that Carleton, who can have but a small number of British Troops, ought to have the Hessians." Letters of George III. to Lord North, in Lord Brougham's "Statesmen of the Time of George III." Vol. 1,p.93.

[3] Canadian Archives, Q 13,p.96.

[4] These despatches refer almost entirely to military matters. They will be found as follows: Nos. 3 to 7 in Q 12 pp.84, 86, 88, 90, 92 ; Nos. 9 to 16 in Q 13,pp.80, 81, 82, 83, 85, 87, 90 & 93. The separate letter of 26th March gives instructions as to the disposal of the troops sent to Quebec. Three thousand were to be retained in the Province and the remainder sent on two expeditions, one under Burgoyne and the other under St. Leger. That under Burgoyne was the famous expedition which met with disaster at Saratoga.

[5] See list of Ordinances given below, p. 463.

subordination,[1] without which all Regulations are vain; but this depends still more on Your Lordship's Office, and the King's confidential Servants at Home, without whose steady concurrence, all the Efforts of a Provincial Administration, for many years, must come to nothing.

Some of the British Traders here having taken up the Idea of a Chamber of Commerce, in place of Juries, a Plan was accordingly drawn up, which is herewith inclosed; the Militia Ordinance is to continue only for two Years by Way of Trial, and as an Essay towards training the Canadians to Obedience by Degrees, untill we have time to perfect a more solid and permanent system, if our present Tranquility continues uninterrupted, we shall be able next Session, I hope, to make a further Progress in the settlement of this extensive Province.[2]

With these Ordinances your Lordship will receive a Proclamation, prohibiting the Exportation of Cattle and live Stock for this Year, and of Corn, Flour, and Biscuit, untill our Victuallers arrive, and we can hear how His Majesty's Forces to the Southward, under the Command of Sir William Howe, are supplied.

We have no Parchment in the Province, or the Ordinances should have been transcribed thereon.

I am with all due Respect
My Lord!
Your Lordship's
Most Obedient And
Most Humble Servant

GUY CARLETON

* * * * * *

Lord George Germain
One of His Majesty's Principal
Secretaries of State.

---

[1] There are numerous references in the documents of the period, to the strong objections which the general body of the French Canadians manifested at being subjected once more to the feudal control of the noblesse. Gen. Burgoyne, in a letter to Lord Germain, May 14th, 1777, says he finds it impossible to obtain much assistance from the Canadians, and this he attributes to two causes; "I believe particularly to the unpopularity of their Seigneurs, & to the poison which the Emissaries of the rebels have thrown into their minds." Q 13, p.108. Having made further complaints on the same score to Carleton and Germain, Carleton answers him, on the 29th May, in the following manner:—"The Desertion you give me Notice of in your Letter of 26th instant does not surprise me, it has been the same here, and was no more than what I expected; if Government laid any great Stress upon Assistance from the Canadians, for carrying on the present war, it surely was not upon Information proceeding from me, Experience might have taught them, and it did not require that to convince me, these People had been governed with too loose a Rein for many years, and had imbibed too much of the American Spirit of Licentiousness and Independence administered by a numerous and turbulent Faction here, to be suddenly restored to a proper and desirable Subordination." Q 13, p.222.

[2] In another letter, of July 10th, 1777, to Germain, Carleton throws further light on this subject:—"That in the Beginning, I might not have the Disobedience of great Numbers to contend with, under many Disadvantages, a small Force in Arms was demanded of the Province for this Season, and agreable to their former Plan of Service; in Order to reconcile them by Degrees, to what under the French Government was deemed an indispensable Duty." He then refers to the more successful effort to raise an additional force by the volunteer system, and, in response to Burgoyne's request and Germain's expectation, he had ordered a Corvée of 500 men to follow the army. "Nevertheless Your Lordship will be pleased to observe, that these services are a considerable Burthen upon the People, and that after the Disuse of them for many years, it is not surprising, they should forget the Duty, to which they were bound by the Tenure of their Lands, and their original Government, Nor is it a Matter of Wonder, that after so many concurring Circumstances to destroy that Obedience, for which they formerly were remarkable, and to encourage all Kind of Disrespect to the King's Authority in this Province, that I should meet with Difficulties in restoring these ancient Usages, without either Laws, Strength in Government, or even Your Lordship's Countenance as Minister, to assist me;" Q 13, p.333.

PLAN FOR THE ESTABLISHMENT OF A CHAMBER OF COMMERCE FOR THE CITY & DISTRICT OF QUEBEC.[1]

Art. 1st.

The chamber of commerce to be composed of all the merchants and traders in this city & district, willing to become members thereof, french & english without distinction.

Art. 2nd

Every member of the chamber of commerce shall pay on his admission the sum of eight spanish dollars towards the support thereof, and continue to pay yearly, so long as he may chuse to remain a member, his proportion of what may be thought sufficient, by a majority of the subscribers, to defray the annual expences of the chamber.

Art. 3rd

Twenty five directors, including a president, vice-president, treasurer, and clerk, shall be elected, without delay, by a majority of the subscribers; and they shall be deemed a full board for the space of one year, and any five or more of the directors, but not less, shall have power to sit and do business.

Art. 4th

At the expiration of every year, the same number of directors shall be chosen, in the same manner, from the list of subscribers, for an equal space of time, so that all the members may serve in their turn, if elected by the majority.

Art. 5th

The directors of the chamber of commerce, so established, to be a board of arbitrators, authorised to decide, to the best of their knowledge and judgment, all commercial matters, in controversy, that may be brought before them, by mutual consent of parties: the award of a majority of five or more sitting directors, on any point in dispute, when made in writing, within a limited time, to be final in all matters not exceeding £50. hfx currency: but when the same shall exceed that sum, either of the contending parties shall have liberty to appeal to a full board, every member whereof shall be summoned for that purpose; and the said full board shall not consist of less than a majority of the whole twenty five directors, and the decision of the said full board, or the major part thereof, shall be final, without appeal.

Art. 6th

The directors of the chamber of commerce for the time being, may frame, to the best of their judgments, rules and regulations for the general benefit of trade: subject nevertheless to the concurrence, or disapprobation of the whole body of members, at meetings to be held every three months, or oftener if necessary, and such rules and regulations, when approved of by a majority of subscribers, and requiring the sanction of law, shall be laid before the legislature of the province for the time being, for their consideration, and, if by them also approved of, prayed for, in order to be past into a law.

---

[1] Enclosed in the foregoing despatch of May 9th. Canadian Archives, Q 13,p.99. The object of this plan was to avoid bringing commercial matters into the regular courts where, under the Quebec Act, the French and not the English civil law was made the basis of decision. The virtual effect of the plan, had it been authorized, would have been to set up a legislative, executive, and judicial system within the Province to govern the trade relations of the members of the Chamber; and this in time must have involved the trade of others dealing with them. Another method however was sought to partially effect the same object, as subsequent documents will show.

Art. 7th

The chamber of commerce to be made a body corporate, capable of suing and of being sued in any court of record in this province, to hold funds, to receive donations and endowments, and to give premiums for the encouragement of trade and agriculture.

Art. 8th

The majority of the subscribers to the chamber, to have power to form rules and bye-laws for the better government, and good order of the members, consistent nevertheless with the laws of the province; and to keep books wherein shall be recorded the proceedings of the chamber at large.

Art. 9th

The corporation to have power to publish any rules and regulations not requiring the sanction of law, which they may make from time to time, by virtue of their charter, for the benefit of trade, in order that the same may be publickly known throughout the province.

Council Office
3rd April 1777

a copy.
J. WILLIAMS.

ORDINANCES PASSED IN THE SESSION OF THE LEGISLATIVE COUNCIL OF QUEBEC THAT WAS HELD IN JANY, FEBY, MARCH, & APRIL 1777—[1]

1. For Establishing Courts of Civil Judicature in the Province of Quebec.
2. To regulate the Proceedings in the Courts of Civil Judicature in the Province of Quebec.
3. For ascertaining Damages on protested Bills of Exchange, and fixing the Rate of Interest in the Province of Quebec.
4. For regulating the Markets of the Towns of Quebec and Montreal.
5. For establishing Courts of Criminal Jurisdiction in the Province of Quebec.
6. Declaring what shall be deemed a due Publication of the Ordinances of the Province.
7. To prevent the selling of strong Liquors to the Indians in the Province of Quebec, as also to deter Persons from buying their Arms or Cloathing, and for other Purposes relative to the Trade and Intercourse with the said Indians.
8. For regulating the Militia of the Province of Quebec, and rendering it of more general Utility, towards the Preservation and Security thereof.
9. For regulating the Currency of the Province.
10. Concerning Bakers of Bread in the Towns of Quebec and Montreal.
11. For repairing and amending the public Highways and Bridges in the Province of Quebec.
12. Empowering the Commissioners of the Peace to regulate the Prices to be paid for the Carriage of Goods, and the Passage of Ferries in the Province of Quebec.
13. For Preventing Accidents by Fire.
14. For preventing Persons leaving the Province without a Pass.
15. To empower the Commissioners of the Peace to regulate the Police of the Towns of Quebec and Montreal for a limited Time.
16. Concerning the Distribution of the Estates and Effects of Persons leaving the Province without paying their Debts.

[1] This list of Ordinances—the first passed after the Quebec Act—was also enclosed in Carleton's letter of May 9th. Canadian Archives, Q 13, p. 103. Nos. 1, 2, & 5 are given in full below. pp. 464 et seq.

(Copy.)

AN ORDINANCE FOR ESTABLISHING COURTS OF CIVIL JUDICATURE IN THE PROVINCE OF QUEBEC.[1]

Preamble.

Whereas it is necessary to establish Courts of Civil Judicature for the speedy Administration of Justice within this Province ; It is therefore Ordained and Enacted by His Excellency the Captain General, and Governor in Chief of this Province, by and with the Advice and Consent of the Legislative Council of the same, That,

Division of the Province into Two Districts.

Art. 1. For the Ease and Convenience of His Majesty's subjects residing in different Parts of this Province, the same shall be and hereby is divided into Two Districts, to be called and known by the names of Quebec and Montreal, which said Districts shall be divided and bounded by the River Godfroy on the South, and by the River S^t^ Maurice on the North side of the River S^t^ Lawrence.

Establishment of a Court of Common Pleas for each District : to sit one day at least in every Week, in matters exceeding £10 Sterling, & another day in matters of or under that Sum ; except in Vacation Times.

Art 2. A Court of Civil Jurisdiction, to be called the Court of Common Pleas, shall be, and hereby is erected, constituted, and established for each of the said Districts, the one whereof shall sit at the City of Quebec, and the other at the City of Montreal, at least one Day in every week, for the decision of Causes in which the Value of the matter in Dispute shall exceed Ten Pounds Sterling ; and another Day in every week for the Decision of Causes in which the matter in Dispute shall be of or under the Value of Ten Pounds Sterling, and shall so continue their Sittings throughout the whole Year, excepting Three Weeks at Seed Time, a Month at Harvest, and a Fortnight at Christmas and Easter, and except during such Vacations as shall be appointed by the Judges for making their Circuits Twice Every Year through their separate Districts. The said Courts shall have full Powers, Jurisdiction, and Authority, to hear and determine all matters of Controversy relative to Property and Civil Rights, according to the Rules prescribed by an Act of Parliament made and passed in the Fourteenth Year of the Reign of His Present Majesty, intituled, "An Act "for making more effectual Provision for the Government of the Province "of Quebec, in North America," and such Ordinances as may hereafter be passed by the Governor and Legislative Council of the said Province.

Rule of Decision

Two Judges necessary to make a Court. Their Decision to be final in matters under £10 Sterling except in certain Cases: In which excepted Cases, and in matters above that value, Appeal to be to the Governor and Council. Giving good security.

Art 3. In matters above the Value of Ten Pounds Sterling, the Presence of Two Judges shall be necessary to constitute a Court of Common Pleas ; the Decision of which Court shall be final in all cases where the matter in Dispute shall not exceed the Value of Ten Pounds Sterling, except in matters which may relate to taking or demanding any Duty payable to His Majesty, or to any Fee of Office, or Annual Rents, or other such like matter or Thing, where the Rights in future may be bound, in which Cases, and also in all Matters that exceed the said Value of Ten Pounds sterling, an Appeal shall lie to the Governor and Council ; provided Security be duly given by the Appellant, that he will effectually prosecute the same, and answer the Condemnation ; as also pay such Costs and Damages as shall be awarded, in case the Judgment or Sentence of the Court of Common Pleas shall be affirmed.

The Governor and Council made a Court of Appeals.

Art 4. The Governor and Council are hereby erected and constituted a Superior Court of Civil Jurisdiction (whereof in the absence of the Governor and Lieutenant Governor, the Chief Justice shall be President) for hearing and determining all Appeals from the inferior Courts of Civil

---

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 62 A–2, p. 586. This and the two following ordinances are framed in accordance with the 14th and 15th articles of the instructions to Governor Carleton, 1775. See pp. 423 & 424.

The Governor, Lieutenant Governor, or Chief Justice with any Five Members to constitute a Court.

Jurisdiction within the Province, in all cases where the matter in Dispute shall exceed the Sum of Ten Pounds Sterling, or shall relate to the taking or demanding any Duty payable to His Majesty, or to any Fee of Office or Annual Rents, or other such like Matter or Thing, where the Rights in future may be bound, though the immediate Sum or Value appealed for be less than Ten Pounds Sterling. And any Five Members of the said Council (the Judges who shall have given the Judgment appealed from excepted) with the Governor, Lieutenant Governor, or Chief Justice, shall constitute a Court for that Purpose, which shall sit the first Monday in every Month throughout the year, and continue sitting each Month as long as the Business before it may require: And the said Court of Appeals shall have Power to revise and examine all the Proceedings in the Court below, and to correct all errors both in Fact and in Law, and to give such Judgment as the Court below ought to have given, and on Judgment to award and issue such Execution as the Law shall direct.

The Judgment of the Said Court to be final in all matters not exceeding the value of £500 Sterling. Appeals allowed in matters above that Value to His Majesty in Council.

Art 5. The Judgment of the said Court of Appeals shall be final in all cases where the matter in Dispute shall not exceed the Value of £500 Sterling; but in all cases exceeding that Value, an Appeal shall lie to His Majesty in His Privy Council, provided security be first duly given by the Appellant, that he will effectually prosecute his Appeal, and answer the Condemnation, as also pay such Costs and Damages as shall be awarded by His Majesty in His Privy Council, in case the Sentence of the said Court of Appeals shall be affirmed. An Appeal shall likewise lie to His Majesty in His Privy Council from the Judgment of the said Court of Appeals in all cases where the matter in Question shall relate to the taking or demanding any Duty payable to His Majesty, or to any Fee of Office, or Annual Rents, or any such like matter or Thing, where the Rights in future may be bound, though the immediate Sum or Value appealed for be less than £500 Sterling; and in all cases where Appeal shall be allowed to His Majesty in His Privy Council, Execution shall be suspended until the final determination of such Appeal, provided Security be given as aforesaid.

Other Cases in which Appeal shall be allowed to His Majesty in Council.

Judgments Sentences and Execution of the Courts of Civil Jurisdiction, established since the 1st of May 1775, confirmed; subject to an Appeal.

Art 6. All Judgments, Sentences and Executions of the Courts of Civil Jurisdiction, which it has been found necessary to establish since the 1st May 1775, are hereby ratified and confirmed,[1] subject nevertheless to an Appeal to the said Court of Appeals, in matters exceeding the value of Ten Pounds Sterling, and in Cases where Rights in future may be bound.

Appeal from the Judgments of all the Courts heretofore established to be prosecuted within Three Months.

Art. 7. Any Party meaning to Appeal from any Judgment, either of the said last-mentioned Courts, or of the Courts of Civil Jurisdiction subsisting in the Province before the 1st of May 1775, shall sue out the Writ of Appeal within Three Months after the Publication of this Ordinance, after which Period the same will not be allowed.

All Matters undetermined in any former Court of Appeals to be transmitted to the Court of Governor and Council.

Art 8. All Actions instituted in any of the Courts of Civil Jurisdiction subsisting in the Province before the 1st of May 1775, or in those established since the 1st of May 1775, and remaining undetermined therein, shall be transmitted to the Courts of Common Pleas hereby established for the respective Districts, to be proceeded upon to Judgment, as if the same had been commenced therein; also all Matters remaining undetermined in any Court of Appeals heretofore subsisting in this Province shall be forthwith transmitted to the Court of Appeals hereby established, to be proceeded upon therein to Judgment and Execution.

GUY CARLETON

[1] The Quebec Act coming into force May 1st, 1775, "all and every the Ordinance and Ordinances made by the Governor and Council of Quebec for the time being relative to the Civil Government and Administration of Justice in the said Province, and all Commissions to Judges and other Officers thereof, be, and the same are hereby revoked, annulled, and made void from and after the first day of May, one thousand seven hundred and seventy-five." (Clause 4.) But as the invasion of the Province had prevented the assembling of the Council and the framing of new ordinances, the legal system had to be placed upon a provisional basis for the time being. See Carleton to Germain Aug. 10th, 1776, Q 12, pp. 119, 124, 131.

Ordained and Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, and passed in Council, under the Great Seal of the Province at the Council Chamber in the Castle of S[t] Louis, in the City of Quebec, the 25[th] day of February, in the seventeenth year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord George the Third, by the Grace of God of Great Britain, France and Ireland, King, Defender of the Faith and so forth, and in the year of our Lord 1777.

By His Excellency's Command

J: WILLIAMS

C.L.C.

(Copy)

Cap. II.

AN ORDINANCE TO REGULATE THE PROCEEDINGS IN THE COURTS OF CIVIL JUDICATURE IN THE PROVINCE OF QUEBEC.[1]

Preamble.

Whereas it is necessary for the Ease and Convenience of His Majesty's subjects who may have Actions to prosecute in the Courts of Civil Judicature established in this Province, that the mode of Administering Justice in the said Courts should be clearly ascertained, and rendered as plain as possible: It is therefore Ordained and Enacted by his Excellency the Captain General and Governor in Chief of this Province, by and with the Advice and Consent of the Legislative Council of the same, That

Manner of proceeding in Actions above the Value of £10. Sterling.

Suing out the Summons.

Art. 1. In all cases or Matters of Property, exceeding the Sum or Value of £10 Sterling, upon a Declaration presented to any one of the Judges of the Court of Common Pleas, by any Person, setting forth the Grounds of his Complaint against a Defendant, and praying an Order to Compel him to appear and answer thereto, such Judge shall be, and hereby is empowered and required in his separate District to grant a Writ of Summons in the Language of the Defendant, issuing forth in His Majesty's Name, tested and signed by one of the Judges, and directed to the Sheriff of the District, to summon the Defendant to appear and answer the Plaintiffs Declaration on some certain future day, Regard being had to the Distance of the Defendant's abode from the Place where the Court sits; but if the Judges, or any Two of them are satisfied, by the Affidavit of the Plaintiff, or otherwise, that the Defendant is indebted to him, and on the point of leaving the Province, whereby the Plaintiff might be deprived of his Remedy against him; it shall be lawful for the said Judges, or any Two of them, to grant an Attachment against the Body of such Defendant, and hold him to Bail, and for Want of Bail to commit him to Prison until the Determination of the Action against him: The Declaration shall in all cases accompany the Writ, and the Plaintiff shall not be permitted to amend it until the Defendant shall have answered the matter therein contained, nor afterwards, without paying such reasonable Costs as the Court may ascertain.

Attachment against the Body where a Debtor is going to leave the Province. Declaration to accompany the Writ.

Service thereof.

Art 2. Copies both of the Writ of Summons, and the Declaration, shall be served on the Defendant personally, or left at his House with some grown Person there, otherwise the Service shall be deemed insufficient.

If Defendant does not appear,

Art 3. If on the Day of the Return of the Writ of Summons the Defendant does not appear in Person, or by Attorney (Proof of such Service being produced or made in Court) the Plaintiff shall obtain a Default against the Defendant, and if on Calling over the Action in the next Weekly Court Day the Defendant should still neglect to appear, without any good Reason

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 62 A—2, p.568.

for such his Neglect, the Court after hearing and receiving sufficient Proof of the Plaintiff's Demand, shall cause their final Judgment to be entered against the Defendant, and shall award such Costs thereupon as they shall think reasonable, and issue such Execution as the Law, according to the nature of the case, may direct.

Judgment to be entered.

If Defendant appears, he is to answer the Declaration.

Art 4. If Defendant appears at the Return of the Writ of Summons, or, having made Default on that Day, pays such Costs as the Court may think reasonable, and appears on the next Weekly Court Day after such Return, he shall, either then, or on such other Day as he may obtain from the Court, make his Answer to the Declaration, either in Writing or Verbally as he thinks fit, provided that if his Answer is Verbal the Clerk of the Court shall take down the substance thereof in writing, and preserve the same amongst the Records of the Court.

If the Plaintiff does not attend the action to be dismissed with Costs.

If the Plaintiff does not appear, or appearing does not prosecute his Action, the same shall be dismissed with Costs.

If the Parties differ in their State of Facts, Court shall ascertain the Facts necessary to be proved.

Art 5. If upon the Declaration and Answer, or such further Pleadings as the Court may, if it thinks proper, permit or direct, the Parties shall appear to differ essentially in their State of Facts, the Court shall ascertain and order the Clerk to take down in Writing, such Facts, material to the Decision of the Cause as it will proceed to receive Proof upon, and appoint a Day for hearing such Proofs as the Parties shall think proper to produce.

Manner of examining Witnesses; their Examinations to be taken down in Writing.

Art 6. In all Cases where Witnesses are produced they shall be examined and Cross Examined, viva voce, in Open Court, unless some good Reason is shewn to the Judges for departing from this Rule in particular Cases. The Examinations of the Witnesses shall be taken down in Writing by the Clerk, and filed among the Records of the Court.

English Rules of Evidences adopted in Commercial Cases.

Art. 7. In the Proof of all Facts concerning Commercial Matters Recourse shall be had in all the Courts of Civil Jurisdiction in the Province, to the Rules of Evidence laid down by the English Laws.[1]

Of Appeals. Party appealing to sue out a Writ, commanding the Judges to send up the Record.

Art. 8. The Party meaning to Appeal from any Sentence or Judgment of any of the Courts of Common Pleas, shall sue out a Writ from the Court of Appeals, tested and signed by the Governor, Lieutenant Governor, or Chief Justice, stating that the Appellant complains of being aggrieved by the Judgment, and therefore commanding the Judges of the Inferior Court, or any Two of them, to send up the Original Papers and Proceedings in the Cause, and Transcripts of all Rules, Orders and Proceedings found in the Records or Registers of the Court concerning the same; such Writ, when presented to any of the Judges of the Court below, shall be allowed by him, if the Appellant has given the requisite Security, and when allowed, the Clerk of the Court shall proceed to comply with the Order of the Writ, and the Judges, or any Two of them, shall make their Return against the Return Day thereof.

The Appellant to file his reasons of Appeal in Eight Days.

Art 9. If the Appellant does not within Eight Days after the Return of the said Writ, and the Transmission of the Proceedings, file his Reasons of Appeal, the Appellee shall obtain a Rule or order, that unless the Appellant's Reasons of Appeal are filed in Four Days, the Appeal will be dismissed, and if the said Reasons of Appeal are not filed within Four Days after Service of the said Rule on the Appellant or his Agent, the Appeal shall accordingly be dismissed with Costs.

Appellee to file his answers in Eight Days.

Art 10. Within Eight Days after the Reasons of Appeal are filed, the Appellee shall file his answers thereto, or if he neglects so to do the Appellant shall obtain a Rule or Order, that unless the Appellee file his Answers within Four Days he will be precluded from filing them after that Period; and if his Answers are not filed within Four Days after Service of such

[1] Concerning this partial introduction of the English law in civil matters, notwithstanding the general policy of the Quebec Act, see article 12 of the Instructions to Carleton, 1775, p. 422.

Rule on the Appellee or his Agent, he shall accordingly be precluded from filing them, and the Court will proceed to hear the Cause on the part of the Appellant, and proceed to Judgment therein without the Intervention of the Appellee.

The Court, on good Cause Shewn, to prolong the Time above allowed

Art 11. The said Court of Appeals nevertheless shall and may, upon Application made, and good cause shewn by either of the Parties (Notice being given the other) prolong the Time allowed for filing either the Reasons of Appeal or Answers thereto, and in case the Court shall not be sitting at the Time when such Reasons or Answers ought regularly to be filed, the Party neglecting shall apply to the Court, at the next sitting thereof, and shew his Reasons for such his Neglect: and if the Court finds them insufficient, it will, as the case may be, either dismiss the Appeal, or proceed to hear it without the Intervention of the Appellee, as above directed.

Day to be fixed for hearing the Cause.

Art 12. When the Reasons of Appeal, and Answers thereto, are filed, the Court shall, on the Application of either of the Parties, fix on such convenient Day for the hearing of the Cause as to it may seem proper.

In Fifteen days after Judgment, execution to issue in case the Writ of Appeal be not allowed.

Art 13. If the Writ of Appeal is not allowed by one of the Judges of the Court below, and a Copy thereof served on the Appellee or his Agent within Fifteen days after any Judgment given in the Court of Common Pleas, Execution shall issue, and no Appeal shall be allowed or received from the Court of Common Pleas after the expiration of one Year from the Date of the Judgment of such Court.

No Appeal allowed after a Year from the Date of the Judgment.

Art 14. The Executions sued out from any of the Courts of Civil Jurisdiction shall be a Writ issuing in the King's Name, tested and signed, when issuing from the Court of Appeals, either by the Governor, Lieutenant Governor, or Chief Justice, and when issuing from the Court of Common Pleas, by one of the Judges of the Court for the District in which it is given, directed to the Sheriff of the District, setting forth the Judgment of the Court between the Parties, and the kind of Execution which the Law, according as the case may be, shall direct, whether the same be to take the Body, or to levy a Sum of Money out of any one's Goods and Chattels, Lands and Tenements, or to do any Special matter or Thing whatever; the Date of the Judgment shall be indorsed on every Writ of Execution, and that Indorsement signed by the Judge.

Of Executions, nature of the Writ of Executions.

Personals to be first disposed of, and if insufficient, Real Estate to be sold.

Art 15. In all Cases where execution shall issue against Real and Personal Estates, the Sheriff shall first dispose of the Personal Property, and if the Proceeds thereof fall short of the Amount of the Judgment the Real Estate, or so much thereof, as will produce the Amount, shall be sold for that Purpose.

Manner of selling Personals.

Art 16. Where Moveables shall be seized by the Sheriff under an Execution, he shall cause the seizure to be published at the Church Door, of the Parish, immediately after Divine Service, on the first Sunday succeeding such Seizure, and at the same time cause to be proclaimed the Day and Place when and where he intends to proceed to the sale thereof, provided that the Place of Sale shall be in the same Parish in which the Seizure made.

Manner of selling Real Property.

Art 17. When Lands and Tenements shall be seized by the Sheriff under a Writ of Execution, he shall advertize the Sale thereof Three Several Times in the Quebec Gazette, to be on some certain Day after the expiration of Four Months from the Date of the First Advertisement, and proclaim the said Sale at the Church Door of the Parish in which the Premises are situated, immediately after Divine Service, on the Three Sundays next preceding the same and Cause a Copy of the said Advertisement to be fixed on the Door of the Parish Church.

When Two or more Writs of Execution is-

Art 18. If Two or more Writs of Execution shall be issued upon Judgments given the same Day against the same Defendant or Defendants, and

sue upon Judgments given the same Day, they are to be satisfied in the same Proportions.

so marked on the Writs, such Executions shall have the same Privilege and be satisfied in the same Proportions, and the Sheriff, or other Person to whom such Writs of Execution shall be Awarded, receiving the same, is hereby authorized and Commanded, after the sale of the whole of such Defendant's Real and Personal Estate, where the Writ shall be awarded against both, in case the same should not be sufficient to satisfy the whole of such Judgments, to pay over and divide the Nett Produce of such sale or Sales, after deducting his own Costs and Charges, amongst the several Plaintiffs, in Proportion to the Amount of their Respective Judgments.

Allowance to the Sheriff.

Art 19. On every Execution the Sheriff shall be allowed all his Disbursements, and shall be authorized to charge over and above at the Rate of Two and an Half per centum, to be deducted out of the Money he levies.

Art XX

Proceedings in Actions under £10 Sterling

In Matters either not exceeding or under Ten Pounds Sterling, any Person having a Right of Action against another, shall prepare, or procure from the Clerk of the Court of Common Pleas, a Declaration in the following Form.

" Quebec / Montreal Day of 17

" A. B. Plaintiff. C. D. Defendant.—The Plain-
" tiff demands of the Defendant the Sum of due to the Plaintiff
" from the Defendant, for which said Sum, though often demanded,
" still remains due, therefore the Plaintiff prays Judgment."

The Declaration shall be filed by the Clerk, who shall make a Copy thereof, and at the Foot of such Copy write out a Summons in the Language of the Defendant in the following Form, viz.

" To C. D. the Defendant in the Above Action—
" You are hereby commanded and required to pay the Plaintiff A. B. the
" above-mentioned Sum of together with Costs, or else to
" appear in Person, or by Your Agent, before me, at the Court House in
" the City of Quebec / Montreal together with your Witnesses, if you have any, on the
" Day of when the matter of Complaint against you
" as ascertained in the above Declaration will be heard and finally deter-
" mined, otherwise Judgment will be given against you by Default—E. F.
" Judge of the Court of Common Pleas."

This Summons shall be signed by one of the Judges of the Court, and a Copy thereof, and of the Declaration, served on the Defendant Personally, or left at his Dwelling House, or Ordinary Place of Residence, with some grown Person there; and the Person serving the same shall inform the Defendant, or such grown Person, of the Contents thereof. If, at the Time mentioned in the Summons, the Defendant does not appear (Proof of the Service thereof being produced in Court) the Judges, or any one of Them shall hear the cause on the part of the Plaintiff, and make such order, Decree, or Judgment, and award such reasonable Costs of Suit, as to them or him shall appear agreeable to Equity and good Conscience; but if the Defendant does not appear by himself, or his Agent, and the Plaintiff, or his Agent, does not appear, or appearing does not Prosecute, or prosecuting, fails in his Action, the Judge or Judges shall dismiss the Defendant with Costs. If the Plaintiff makes good his Charge against the Defendant, the Judge or Judges shall give Judgment accordingly, and award Costs and Execution, but the Execution shall not issue till the next Court Day after Judgment given: the Execution shall go against the Moveables only of the Defendant, which shall be seized by some Person to be for that Purpose appointed by the Court, and sold by him in the manner mentioned in the Sixteenth Article of this Ordinance. But the Execution shall contain an

Exception of the Party's Beasts of the Plough, Implements of Husbandry, Tools of his Trade, and one Bed and Bedding, unless his other Goods and Chattels should prove insufficient, in which Case such Beasts of the Plough, Implements of Husbandry and Tools of his Trade, shall be sold, but not the Bed and Bedding. The Judge or Judges, may, if they think proper, order the Debt to be levied by Installments, provided the Time allowed shall not exceed the Space of Three Months from the Day of issuing the Execution.

Art XXI.

In Matters, as well above as of or under the Value of Ten Pounds Sterling, if the Defendant shall convey away or secrete his Effects, an Execution shall go against his Person, to be taken and detained in Prison until he satisfies the Judgment.

Art XXII.

For the Satisfaction of all Judgments given in Commercial Matters between Merchants, as well as of all Debts due to Merchants for Goods, Wares, and Merchandizes, by them sold, Execution shall issue not only against the Goods, Chattels, Lands, and Tenements of the Defendant, but also, in case they shall not produce the Amount of the Plaintiff's Demand, against his Person, to be taken and conveyed into the Prison of the District, and there detained until he pays the Amount of the Judgment, or otherwise settles with and satisfies the Plaintiff: Provided, that if the Defendant after remaining one month in Prison, shall make Application to the Court, and make an Affidavit that he is not worth Ten Pounds, the Plaintiff shall pay to the Defendant the Sum of Three Shillings and Sixpence weekly, for his Maintenance as long as he shall be detained in Prison at the Suit of the Plaintiff; such Payment shall be made in Advance on Monday in every Week, in Failure of which the Court from whence the Execution issued shall order the Defendant to be released; but the Plaintiff shall not be obliged to make such Payment, if he can prove, to the Satisfaction of the Court by which the Defendant stands committed, that the Defendant has secreted or conveyed away his Effects to defraud his Creditors.

Art XXIII.

When any Person against whom Judgment shall be given in any of the Courts of Common Pleas shall not have sufficient Goods, Chattels, Lands, or Tenements, to satisfy such Judgment within the Jurisdiction of the Court wherein such Judgment shall have been obtained, but shall have Goods, Chattels, Lands or Tenements within the Jurisdiction of the other Court of Common Pleas, it shall be lawful for the Judge or Judges of the Court wherein Judgment shall have been obtained to award Execution to the Sheriff of the other District, who, after getting the Writ indorsed by one of the Judges of the Court for the District in which the Goods, Chattels, Lands, or Tenements are situated, shall execute the same, and make Return thereof to the Court from which it issued; and such Writ and Return shall be by him sent to the Sheriff of the District from whence the Writ was originally awarded, to be delivered into the Court that issued the same.—The Sheriff executing such Writ shall be answerable for his Doings relative thereto before the Court from which it was originally awarded; and the Judges of the Court of Common Pleas for the one District may, in like manner, award Execution against the Body of a Person residing in the other in Cases where such Execution is by Law allowed: and the Sheriff executing the Writ to him in such case directed shall convey the Body of

such Person into the Prison of the District wherein such Person shall be arrested.

Art XXIV.

This Ordinance, and the several Provisions and matters therein contained, shall remain in Force only during the Space of Two Years from the Publication thereof.

GUY CARLETON.

Ordained and Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, and passed in Council under the Great Seal of the Province, at the Council Chamber in the Castle of S^t^ Lewis in the City of Quebec, the Twenty fifth day of February, in the seventeenth year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord George the Third, by the Grace of God, of Great Britain, France and Ireland, King Defender of the Faith and so forth, and in the Year of our Lord One thousand seven hundred and seventy seven.

By His Excellency's Command

J: WILLIAMS
C.L.C.

AN ORDINANCE FOR ESTABLISHING COURTS OF CRIMINAL JURISDICTION IN THE PROVINCE OF QUEBEC.[1]

It is Ordained and Enacted by His Excellency the Captain General and Governor in Chief of this Province, by and with the advice and consent of the Legislative Council of the Same, That,

Art. I.

Establishment of a Supreme Court of Criminal Justice,

to be held before the Chief Justice or Commissioners for executing that Office.

There shall be, and hereby is erected, constituted and established for the Province at large, a Supreme Court of Criminal Justice and Jurisdiction, to be called and known by the name of the Court of King's Bench, for the Cognizance of all Pleas of the Crown, and for the Trial of all manner of Offences whatsoever; the said Court shall be held before the Chief Justice of the Province, or Commissioners that may be appointed for executing the Office of Chief Justice for the Time being, who shall hear and determine the said Pleas of the Crown, and of all manner of Offences whatsoever, according to the Laws of England, and the Ordinances of the Government and Legislative Council of the Province.

Four Sessions; Two at Quebec Two at Montreal.

Times of Sitting.

Special Commissions to be issued if necessary.

And for the Speedy Administration of Justice, and the preventing long Imprisonments, there shall be held, in every Year, Four Sessions of the said Court of King's Bench, whereof Two Sessions shall be held at the City of Quebec, and the other Two at the City of Montreal, at the Times hereafter following, to wit, at the City of Quebec on the First Tuesday of May and the First Tuesday of November, and at the City of Montreal on the First Monday of March and the First Monday of September in every year: but nothing herein contained shall extend to prevent the Governor, Lieutenant Governor, or Commander in Chief for the Time being, to issue Commissions of Oyer and Terminer and Gaol Delivery at any other Time or Times, when he may think it necessary and expedient so to do.

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 62 A 2, p. 594.

Art. II.

Establishment of the Court of Quarter Sessions.

In each of the Districts of Quebec and Montreal, there shall be held and kept, Four Times in every Year, a Court of General Quarter Sessions of the Peace, by the Commissioners of the Peace of each respective District, or so many of them as are or shall be limited in the Commission of the Peace, who shall hear and determine all matters relative to the Conservation of the Peace, and whatsoever is by them cognizable, according to the Laws of England, and the Ordinances of the Governor and Legislative Council of the Province.

Places and Times of Sitting.

The said Sessions for the District of Quebec, shall be held at the City of Quebec, and the said Sessions for the District of Montreal shall be held at the City of Montreal, on the days hereafter following, to wit, on the second Tuesdays of the Months of January, April, July and October, in every year.

Two Commissioners to sit weekly.

And Two of the said Commissioners of the Peace shall sit weekly in Rotation, in the Cities of Quebec and Montreal, for the better Regulation of the Police, and other matters and Things belonging to their Office ; and the names of the Commissioners who are to sit in each Week shall be posted up on the Door of the Sessions House, by the Clerk of the Peace, Two Days before their respective Sittings.

Art. III.

Captains of Militia impowered in their respective Parishes to act as Coroners.

As the great extent of this Province may render it often impracticable for the Coroner of the District to give his attendance at the different Places where it might be necessary, the Captains of Militia shall be and hereby are impowered, in their respective Parishes, when any marks of Violence appear on any dead Body, to summon together Six respectable Householders of his Parish, to inspect the same ; and he shall, according to their Opinion, report the manner and cause of such Death in writing, to the nearest Commissioner of the Peace, that a further examination may be made therein, if necessary.

Art. IV.

Captains of Militia appointed Peace Officers in their respective Parishes.

And as great Inconveniences might arise from the want of Peace Officers in different parts of the Province, the said Captains of Militia shall be and hereby are impowered to arrest any Person guilty of any Breach of the Peace, or any Criminal offence, within their respective Parishes, and to convey or cause to be conveyed, such Person before the nearest Commissioner of the Peace, to be dealt with according to Law.

(signed)

GUY CARLETON

Ordained and Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, and passed in Council under the Great Seal of the Province at the Council Chamber, in the Castle of S[t] Lewis, in the City of Quebec, the Fourth Day of March, in the seventeenth year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord George the Third, by the Grace of God of Great Britain France and Ireland, King, Defender of the Faith and so forth, and in the Year of Our Lord One thousand seven hundred and seventy seven.

By His Excellency's Command.

J: WILLIAMS
C.L.C.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

PETITION OF MERCHANTS FOR REPEAL OF QUEBEC ACT.[1]

To The Right Honorable Lord George Germain, One of His Majesty's Principal Secretaries of State, &c &c &c

The Petition of the Merchants & such Inhabitants of the Province of Quebec as are at present in London– – Sheweth,

That His Majesty's British subjects in that extensive Colony apprehending the inconveniences which have since really arisen from the operation of an act of Parliament passed in the Year 1774 for establishing the Government of the Province of Quebec, did in the same year Petition his Majesty, and both Houses of Parliament, that it might be repealed or at least amended.[2]

We beg leave to inform your Lordship, that from the reduction of Canada till May 1775 when the above mentioned act took place, the inhabitants as well Canadians as English lived with great satisfaction in the enjoyment of their liberty and Property under the Protection of the English Government, and that they received the new regulations contained in the act with surprize, and reluctance ; for them saw themselves at once deprived of that inestimable priviledge of the English constitution, that grand Bulwark against Injustice and Oppression, the trial by Juries, and of the benefit of the Commercial Laws of England, so wisely calculated to promote a spirit of Trade and Industry and so generally known and understood ; instead of which they found themselves obliged to have recourse to the Laws of Canada scarcely, if at all, understood by any Pers n in the Province, and consisting chiefly of occasional Mandates issued, from time to time, by the French Governors. In consequence of this subjection to the arbitary command of their superiors, many of the Canadians have been ordered out upon the public Service, without any pay or emolument whatever, and upon refusal have been thrown into prison under a Military Guard.[3] It cannot be wondered at if under such circumstances, Discontents, and even Dissatisfaction to his Majesty's Government should have crept in.

The ordinances lately made by the Governor and Council, in aid of the French Law, have contributed to increase the General dissatisfaction. This Council, when only twelve members were present,[4] and each of them bound by an Oath of Secrecy, proceeded to make laws without requiring the least Information, and with the most Total disregard of an Application from the Merchants who petioned, upon Grounds of general utility, that they might not be deprived of the Mercantile Laws of England.

The Ordinances furnish further matter of Complaint because of the ambiguous terms in which they are expressed, of the indefinite Power which they give to the Judges, and of the Prejudice which prevails in them, without exception, in favor of the Laws of Canada, whose forms are tedious, expensive and unnecessary. In particular the ordinance regulating the Indian Trade,[5] without yielding any revenue or advantage whatever to Government, subjects the Trader to insuperable Difficulties, for the pass he obtains is upon Conditions frequently out of his Power to comply with, and his whole Property is in consequence liable to confiscation, by the civil or seizure by the military

[1] Canadian Archives, Haldimand Papers, B 43, p. 13.

[2] Referring to the petitions of Nov. 12th, 1774, See pp. 414 & 417.

[3] Referring to the restoration of the French feudal system under the Quebec Act, and the consequent exaction of corvées and other compulsory services. See notes 1 and 2, p. 461. See also Burgoyne to Carleton, as to enforcing corvées ; Q. 13, p. 212.

[4] Four members of the Council had been captured and were prisoners in the colonies. See Q 12, p. 172. Some of the others were absent, and one or two had died. In Carleton's letter to Germain, of June 27th, 1777, he stated that, having found a sufficient number of Councillors in the Province to proceed upon the business of legislation, he had not nominated any others.

[5] Being No. 7 in the list given on p. 463. This is given in full in, "Ordinances made and passed by the Governor and Legislative Council of the Province of Quebec. And now in Force in the Province of Lower Canada. Quebec, 1795." p. 9. The portion more particularly complained of is section V, which requires every trader among the western Indians to have a pass, in default of which he is subject to a penalty of £50. Conviction may be secured on the testimony of one credible witness, other than the informer who is to receive one half the penalty.

power, upon an information laid against him by any person tempted by a prospect of the reward. Nor though the information be false, is there any provision to redress the Trader, though he may be equally ruined by the Expence, and the delay of his Journey in the proper Season. These difficulties are so alarming that though this Trade is by far the most considerable in the Province since the commencement of the Present Rebellion, whenever the communication from Albany shall be open a great part of it will be carried on from the Province of New York, notwithstanding the situation of Canada be in all respects more convenient.

We beg leave to assure your Lordship that these causes originating chiefly from the Quebec act, have concurred to spread a general discontent throughout the Province, without any advantage to the present state, and so far as to alienate the affections of His Majesties subjects as to give great reason to apprehend a disposition in them to change their present form of Government, should such an Opportunity unhappily offer.

We therefore humbly entreat your Lordship to take into your consideration the dangerous, and confused situation of this Colony, and grant us your Patronage and assistance in endeavouring to obtain a repeal of the Quebec Act, the Source of these grievances and an Establishment, in its stead, of a free Government by an assembly or Representation of the People, agreable to His Majesty's Royal Promise contained in the Proclamation made in the year 1763. This measure alone, which we are firmly persuaded is founded equally on the Principles of Justice and good Policy is adapted to conciliate the minds of a dissatisfied People, to confirm their wavering Disposition, and to restore that mutual confidence between the Governors and the Governed which is essentially necessary to the happiness of both. (signed)

London 2 April 1778.

W^m^ Smith	Wm Lindsay	Chas Grant
Josiah Blackley	Jno Shannan	Alex^r^ Davidson
John Macdonald	Edwards Watts	Adam Lymburner
William Grant	Dan^l^ Sutherland	Tho^s^ Aylwin
W^m^ Aird	Charles Paterson	John Salmon
Isaac Todd	James Finlay	John Paterson
William Shaw	Allan Paterson	Jean H. D. Hemair
	Alex^r^ Fraser	Rob^t^ M. McWilliams
		John Pagan
		Randle Meredith

INSTRUCTIONS TO GOVERNOR HALDIMAND.[1]

(L.S.) George R.

Instructions to Our Trusty and Welbeloved Frederick Haldimand Esquire, Our Captain General & Governor in Chief in & over Our Province of Quebec in America & of all Our Territories dependant thereupon, Given at Our Court at S^t^ James's the Fifteenth day of April 1778. In the Eighteenth Year of Our Reign.—

First. With these Our Instructions You will receive Our Commission under Our Great Seal of Great Britain, constituting you Our Captain General & Governor in Chief in and over Our Province of Quebec in America, & all Our Territories thereunto

[1] Canadian Archives, M. 230, p. 213. For some time there had been an obvious lack of harmony between Germain and Carleton, but when Burgoyne was selected instead of Carleton to conduct the expedition to Albany, the latter's indignation knew no bounds and his despatches to his chief, the Colonial Secretary, became anything but respectful. Thus, though Carleton was in favour at Court, it was decided to remove him. The King, in writing to Lord North and referring to a subsequent appointment for Carleton, says, "Carleton was wrong in permitting his Pen to convey such asperity to a Sec^y^ of State, and therefore has been removed from the Gov^t^ of Canada. But his meretorious defence of Quebec made him a proper object of military reward, and as such I c^d^ not provide for any o^r^ Gen^l^ till I had paid the Debt his services had a right to claim." Brougham's "Statesmen of the Time of George III." p. 107. It was not, however, so easy to find a suitable successor for Carleton. On Feb. 24th, 1777, the King writes to North,—"L^d^ G. G. will tomorrow propose Clinton for Canada," ibid. p. 97. This proposal however was not realized. Meantime

belonging, bounded & described, as in Our said Commission is set forth; in Execution therefore of the Trust We have reposed in you, You are to take on You the Administration of the Government, & to do & execute all things belonging to your Command, according to the several Powers & Authorities of Our said Commission & these Our Instructions to you, or according to such further Powers & Instructions as you shall at any time hereafter receive under Our Signet or Sign Manual, or by Our Order in Our Privy Council; and you are to call together at Quebec (which We do hereby appoint to be the Place of your ordinary Residence, & the Principal Seat of Government) the following Persons, whom We do hereby constitute & appoint to be Our Council for the Affairs of Our said Province & the Territories thereunto belonging, Viz[t] Hector Theophilus Cramahé Esq[r] Our Lieutenant Governor of Our said Province, or Our Lieutenant Governor of Our said Province for the time being, Peter Livius Esq[r] Our Chief Justice of Our said Province or Our Chief Justice of Our said Province for the time being, Hugh Finlay, Thomas Dunn, James Cuthburt, Francis L'Evesque, Edward Harrison, John Collins, Adam Mabeane, Chaussegros de Lery, George Pownall Esq[r] Our Secretary of Our said Province, or Our Secretary of Our said Province for the time being, George Alsopp, La Corne S[t] Luc, Alexander Johnston, Conrad Gugy, Picotté de Belestres, John Fraser, Henry Caldwell, John Drummond, William Grant, Rocque S[t] Ours Junior, Francis Baby, & De Longueuil Esq[rs][1] every one of which respectively shall enjoy his Office of Councillor aforesaid for & during Our Will and Pleasure, & his Residence within Our said Province of Quebec, & not otherwise.—

(The following sections of the Instructions to Haldimand are identical with the General Instructions to Carleton of 3[d] Jan[y] 1775[2]—omitting the latter part of section 9 as shown—and adding section 16, as follows.)

16. And Whereas, in pursuance of the foregoing Instructions, Ordinances have been framed and ordained for the Establishment of Courts, and directing a proper mode of Administring Civil and Criminal Justice within Our said Province of Quebec, conformable to the Spirit and Intention of the aforesaid Act of Parliament, Intituled, "An Act for making more Effectual Provision for the Government of the Province of "Quebec in North America," It is Our Will and Pleasure that you do from time to time, with Our said Council in their Legislative Capacities, deliberate upon, and frame such Ordinances, as the Circumstances and Condition of Affairs may require, either for continuing, Amending or enforcing such Ordinances, as have been Ordained, as aforesaid, or making any further and necessary Changes and Regulations in the Courts as established, or in the mode of administering Justice within Our said Province; provided, that such Ordinances be strictly conformable to the Act of Parliament aforesaid, And to the Tenor of these Our Instructions.

endorsed: Frederick Haldimand Esq[r] Governor of Quebec Dated 15[th] April 1777. (1778).

The Usual Trade Instructions[3] were signed & dated as above.

Carleton, in his correspondence with Germain, had thrown off all restraint and was openly insulting. On the 27th of June 1777, he expressed the hope that he might be permitted to return to Britain that autumn. Burgoyne, fearing that he might be selected to follow Carleton at Quebec, in a letter to Germain, on July 30th, begs most respectfully to decline the possibility of the appointment. He in turn recommends Phillips, one of the British generals associated with him on the expedition, but is doubtful of his willingness to accept. Ultimately, Haldimand, who was then Inspector General of the forces in the West Indies, was selected for the Quebec Governorship, and informed of the fact in August. He was unable to reach Quebec before June 30, 1778, during which time Carleton retained his position. Haldimand was a Swiss soldier of fortune in the British service. He had been employed in the war for the conquest of Canada, and was in command for a time at Three Rivers and Montreal, hence he knew something of the country and its problems.

[1] By comparing this list with the corresponding one in Carleton's Instructions in 1775 (see p. 420) the number of changes which had taken place in the Council may be ascertained. Peter Livius, who succeeded Hey as Chief Justice, Aug. 1776, had been sent out in 1775 by Dartmouth who had a high opinion of his abilities and who designated him as a judge of the Common Pleas at Montreal. All the other new members had been recommended to Germain by Carleton.

[2] See p. 420.

[3] See p. 438.

C.O. (Quebec 1768-1787 Vol. 1.)

[L.S.]

George R

Additional Instruction to Our Trusty & Welbeloved Frederick Haldimand Esq[r] Our Captain General and Governor in Chief in & over Our Province of Quebec in America, & of all Our Territories dependent thereupon.— Given at Our Court at S[t] James's the Twenty Ninth day of March 1779. In the Nineteenth Year of Our Reign.

Whereas by the Second Article[1] of Our Instructions to You the Governor of Our Province of Quebec, We have thought fit to direct that any five of the Members of Our Council for that Province shall constitute a Board of Council for transacting all Business, in which their Advice & Consent may be requisite, Acts of Legislature only excepted, in which case you are not to act without a Majority of the whole And Whereas it is highly fitting & expedient that no misrepresentation of Our Royal Will & Pleasure in this Instance should continue or obtain, We do hereby direct & require that this Article shall not be understood to delegate Authority to you Our Governor to select & appoint any such Persons by Name as you shall think fit to make such Quorum, terming the same a Privy Council, or to excuse you from summoning to Council all such thereunto belonging as are within a convenient distance. On the contrary that you do take especial Care to preserve the Constitution of Our said Province free from Innovation in this respect,[2] to which intent you shall communicate this Our Royal Will & Pleasure to our said Council, that so the Trusts, Powers & Privileges which We have thought fit to vest in them by Our General Instructions may by this express Signification of Our Purpose, be in future ascertained & confirmed

G. R.

---

[1] See 2nd article of Carleton's Instructions, 1775, p. 420, and which remained unchanged for Haldimand.

[2] The high-handed measures adopted by Carleton, just before the arrival of Haldimand and his own departure from the country, as evidenced by his treatment of those who dared to question his measures in Council, and his summary dismissal of the Chief Justice, left at once an unfortunate example for Haldimand and a tendency on the part of certain members of Council to resent anything like an encroachment on the rights of the Council as an essential element in the constitutional government of the colony.

Chief Justice Livius after being dismissed by Carleton returned to Britain and laid his case before the King. It was referred to the Board of Trade, who sent a copy of the memorial to Carleton, then also in London, asking him to give his reasons for the dismissal. Q 18 B, p. 125. Carleton made reply that his reasons were given in his letter to Germain of June 25th, 1778. See B 37, p. 192. He also referred to the Minutes of Council in March and April, 1778. On Dec. 15th, the Board invited both Livius and Carleton to be present and defend their cases, when Carleton declared that he had nothing further to add. On March 2nd, 1779, the Board of Trade made a very full report on the whole matter. Q 18—B, p. 131. In this they declared that nothing whatever had been brought against the professional conduct of the Chief Justice, and that therefore the Governor in dismissing him without cause had disregarded the 17th clause of his Instructions. They then reviewed the whole conduct of Mr. Livius as a member of the Council. There they found that the only possible grounds for criticism lay in two motions made by him in Council. One was, that the Governor should communicate to the Council so much of his Instructions as it was necessary for the Council to know in order that they might conform to them. As this was strictly in accordance with the 7th article of the Instructions which the Governor should already have acted upon, the Board were so far from seeing anything amiss in this that they recommended to the King a special instruction to Haldimand. (See the following instruction.) The other motion was, that, as Carleton, placing his own interpretation upon the 2nd clause of his Instructions, had formed an inner circle of the Council consisting of five members, which he designated the Executive Council, and before which all the accounts and the more important business of the Government were brought. The Chief Justice moved that an address be presented to the Governor drawing attention to this innovation and praying for a remedy. Here, too, the Board not only quite agreed with the constitutional stand taken by Livius, but recommended the sending of a further additional Instruction to Haldimand, repudiating Carleton's interpretation of the second clause of the Instructions and requiring him to discontinue the practice. This is the Instruction here given. Finally, after noting that the language of the last remonstrance of the Chief Justice might have been somewhat more careful of the dignity of the Governor, the Board of Trade completely exonerated Livius alike as Chief Justice and as a member of the Council. On July 19th, 1779, Germain sent to Haldimand a Mandamus to re-appoint Peter Livius Chief Justice of the Province of Quebec. Q 16–1, p. 62. See also Germain to Haldimand, B 43, p. 63.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

C.O. (Quebec 1768-1787 Vol. 1.)

George R.

(L.S.)

Additional Instruction to Our Trusty & Well beloved Frederick Haldimand Esquire Our Captain General & Governor in Chief in and over Our Province of Quebec in America, and of all our Territories dependent thereupon. Given at our Court at S^t James's the Twenty Ninth day of March 1779 In the Nineteenth Year of Our Reign.

Whereas it is fitting, and Our Royal Purpose, that Our Council for the Province of Quebec under your Government, should be fully informed of Our Gracious Intentions in the Constitution proposed for Our said Province, to the end, that they may jointly with You Our Governor and agreably to the Powers vested in them by Act of Parliament carry Our said Intentions effectually into execution to the benefit of Our Service, & to the ease and security of all Our Subjects, Inhabitants of the said Province. It is Our Will & Pleasure and you are hereby strictly directed and required if you shall not have carried Our Royal Instructions for that purpose given already, into effect; upon receipt hereof, by the first opportunity & without delay, to communicate to Our said Council, such and so many of Our said Instructions wherein their Advice and Consent are made requisite, with such others from time to time, as you shall judge for Our Service to be imparted to them.[1]

G. R.

C.O. (Quebec 1768-1787 Vol. 1.)

George R.

[L. S.]

Additional Instruction to Our Trusty and Welbeloved Frederick Haldimand Esquire, Our Captain General and Governor in Chief in and over Our Province of Quebec in America, or to the Commander in Chief of Our said Province for the Time being. Given at Our Court at S^t James's the Sixteenth day of July 1779. In the Nineteenth year of Our Reign.

Whereas it is expedient and agreeable to Our Royal Will and Pleasure that Our Subjects Inhabitants of Our Province of Quebec, under your Government, should have, and enjoy every Benefit and Security resulting to them from a speedy and effectual Distribution of Law and Justice, according to the principles of the British Constitution, as far as the same can be adapted to their peculiar Circumstances and Situation. And Whereas according to the practice of the Courts of Civil and Criminal

[1] This is one of the recommendations of the Board of Trade referred to in the previous note and which was rendered necessary on account of Carleton's having withheld his Instructions from the Council, contrary to the seventh article of the Instructions. See Q 18-B, p. 143, also p. 155. Haldimand, who had adopted Carleton's policy, naturally did not relish the Instructions received, and in a despatch to Germain of 14th Sept., 1779, marked "Secret and confidential," after referring to other matters, he takes up the question of the additional Instructions: "From the State of the Province herein Exhibited, your Lordship will please to consider, whether, consistently with the King's Service, the additional Instructions sent over this Spring ought positively to be attended to, and followed, whether every Measure of Government ought to be exposed, and laid open to that Mixture of People which compose our Council, and whether it is not more probable that the generality of its members will rather incline to the particular and concealed Interests, to which they lean, or which is more probable, be biased by what they conceive to be their private and particular Interests, than act upon Just and liberal motives for the Good of the State in general." Q 16-2, p. 591. See also Q 16-2, p. 616. He therefore withheld the two Instructions of March 29th and continued his previous course. When these facts, including Haldimand's explanations, were laid before the Board of Trade they passed the following judgment upon his conduct, "Sensible as we are of your merit, and the purity of your intention, it is painful for us to proceed to the consideration of your not communicating to the legislative Council the General Instructions, which you were particularly directed to do by the additional Instruction transmitted to you for that express purpose; And, as far as appears to us, not complying with another additional instruction sent you therewith, for regulating and preventing an abuse introduced by your predecessor, of doing the business of Council by a select number of the Members, under the name of a Privy Council; yet not paying obedience to express Instructions, the compliance with which rested with yourself only, is a matter of too serious importance for us not to give you our unreserved opinion upon it. The instructions in question were founded upon the most convincing necessity, and His Majesty's Pleasure was conveyed in terms so peremptory and express, that we are at a loss to conceive, how it was possible for you to hesitate upon an instant obedience to them: had we only consulted our immediate line of duty, we should have submitted to His Majesty our opinion upon this conduct on your part; but as a proof of our good wishes for you, and that we place the utmost confidence in your assurances, that your views, as well in the civil as the military affairs of the Province, have no end, but his Majesty's Service; however we conceive you to have been in this instance mistaken, we have adopted this method to inform you what we think of this part of your conduct, as Civil Governor; and as we persuade ourselves, that you will immediately, upon the receipt of this letter, comply with the said instructions, we forbear to add what we must upon a contrary conduct of necessity do." Q 18-B, p. 182.

Judicature, as constituted by the Ordinances now in force, the Official Duty of the Chief Justice of Our said Province is confined to Causes of a Criminal Nature only except in Cases of Appeal, where he sits in common with the rest of our Council. In Consideration hereof, and to prevent (as far as in Us lies) the Frequency of Appeals, It is Our Will and Pleasure and you are hereby strictly enjoined and required, by and with the Advice and Consent of Our Council in their Legislative Capacity assembled to frame an Ordinance to be passed for the purposes of explaining and amending the Ordinances before mentioned by directing and enacting that the Chief Justice shall preside and be made a Member of the Court of Common Pleas, and as such shall sit in the said Court four times in the year at Quebec, & twice in the year at Montreal, at the latter place immediately after, or before the present Circuit Business, as shall be deemed most convenient, that notwithstanding his having given his Opinion in the Court below he shall sit and give his Opinion in the Court of Appeal, that such Court of Appeal shall consist of four persons besides the Chief Justice to be nominated by the Governor or Commander in Chief for the time being from among the Members of Our Council, and approved and confirmed by Us, together with the Judges of the Court of that District from whence the Appeal does not come, the Lieutenant Governor of Our Province not to be one; That of these persons five to be a Quorum for the Dispatch of Business, the Chief Justice or the Person or one of the Persons officiating in that Capacity always to be one; And that the said Court of Appeal be confined to examine Errors of Law only taking the Facts, as stated in the Transcript transmitted by the Court where such Cause shall have been determined, & without going into New Evidence, or re-examining the Evidence before taken.[1]

G. R.

---

[1] A memorandum drawn up by Mr. Livius, without date but evidently while he was in Britain, proposed an amendment to the judicial system of the Province; "In order that impartial & Substantial Justice may be easily attained in Canada by a course of Law, three Points are principally to be attended to:" The three points are,—"First—to interpose such an Authority between the Sword & the People, that they may not be oppressed by any Person using the Generals name." &c. 2dly "To divide the supreme Judicial from the Legislative Authority which are now conjoined in precisely the same Persons, viz the Council:" &c. 3rd "To establish some Judicatory for small causes arising at a great distance from the Seat of the Ordinary Court in each district." These features, and especially the latter two, are discussed at some length, with detailed suggestions for bettering the system. See Q 16 1, p. 3. On May 6th the Lords of Trade sent an official communication to Richard Jackson, the Counsel of the Board, saying that it had under consideration "what Amendments it may be expedient to propose to His Majesty in the constitution of the Courts of Common Pleas within the Province of Quebec." Hence they "desire your 'opinion for their Lordships information, 'whether it is not fitting and expedient for the better distribution 'of Justice in Matters of Property, that the Chief Justice, (whose function is at present confined to the 'cognizance of Criminal Causes only) should also preside in the Courts of Common Pleas established for 'the Districts, into which the Province is divided; and if so, at what and how many periods in the course 'of the year his presence should be required so as best to satisfy the convenience of parties resorting to his 'judgment, and least to interrupt and obstruct the other Duties of his office; also whether any objection 'lies against his sitting as a member of the Council upon Appeals from Courts, where he has presided in 'judgment upon the causes; and if so, what regulations you would recommend as to his interference in the 'Council upon such Appeals, whether by barring him from Vote, or even from Debate, unless called upon 'to give information in the same, likewise whether any regulation is advisable as to the persons composing 'the Council in cases of Appeal; and whether in such cases the Council, shall proceed to examine and 'correct all errors both of fact and Law, and admit new or further Evidence.'" Q 18—B, p. 157. On July 1st the Board of Trade reported to the King in Council on the system of justice in Quebec and the Ordinances passed there in 1777, "and we thereupon humbly beg leave to represent to your Majesty, that, however it might have appeared to your Majesty's Governor and Legislative Council, that these Ordinances would be adequate to the Salutary purposes for which they were framed, we find on the best information, that they are in many instances insufficient, and particularly for that the official duty of the Chief Justice is thereby confined to matters criminal and cases of Appeal; and that the frequency of Appeals from the Courts of Common Pleas, under their present Establishment, is attended with every manifest inconveniencies to your Majesty's Subjects." Q 18—B, p. 161. After this follows the substance of the Instruction here given. On Oct. 24th, 1779, Haldimand acknowledged the receipt of this Instruction and promised to lay it before the Council, though he doubts the wisdom of making any changes under the existing circumstances of the Province. He promises during the winter to give his views on such alterations as appear to him practicable. See Q 16—2, p. 621.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

OPINIONS OF MEMBERS OF COUNCIL ON EXECUTING THE INSTRUCTIONS OF 16TH JULY 1779.[1]

The Question now put is,

Whether it is expedient to put in Execution His Majesty's Additional Instruction to His Excellency the Governor dated in July last, requiring alterations to be made in the Courts of Appeals and Common Pleas.

Every Member of this honourable Board is, no doubt, well inclined to pay all due obedience to the King's Commands—The Alterations required by His Majesty, are Expressly said to be for the purpose of benefiting His Subjects in this Province, by an Expeditious Efficacious distribution of Justice, founded on the principles of the British Constitution.

I therefore Conclude, that the Ordinances of this Province for Establishing Courts of Civil Judicature, have been laid before the great Law Officers, and in consequence of their report and advice the Instruction now before us has been framed : For that reason it would be high presumption in me to suppose that the Alterations which His Majesty enjoins to be made would not be productive of the good Intended ; It is therefore my advice, that an Ordinance be passed, deviating as little as possible from the great outlines laid down in the Instruction, but to have its Operation suspended until His Majesty's further pleasure is known.

The Intention of this Suspension is to give time to the Members of this Board (who apprehend that the alterations required will hurt, rather than prove beneficial to the Subject) to state to the Minister thro' His Excellency the Governor the evils that may (in their opinion) probably result from a Change in the present mode of administering Justice. I would wish humbly to represent that I think the person appealing from the Sentence of the Court to a higher Court, where a Member of the Court appealed from sits as President, may Count on the President's Voice and Influence. I would likewise represent that there ought to be four terms annually at Montreal instead of two.

I am of opinion that this Board may guard against Every inconvenience in framing that Law, We may certainly make deviations of this Nature without incurring Censure as having acted contrary to His Majesty's Gracious Intention.

(Signed)

HUGH FINLAY

Quebec 14th February 1780.

Indorsed.

Copy

Mr Finlay's Opinion concerning the Additional Instruction which the Governor laid before the Legislative Council for their Advice concerning some Alterations Enjoin'd to be made in the Court of Civil Judicature.

14th February 1780.

In Govr Haldimand's (No. 67) of 25th Oct 1780.

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 17—1, p. 299. Hugh Finlay occupied the position of Postmaster General in Canada, an Imperial Appointment.

OPINION OF GEO. ALLSOPP.[1]

M^r Allsopp's Opinion is that it would be for the Advantage and benefit of the Province to advise the Governor.

That an Ordinance be framed and passed in Conformity to His Majesty's Royal *Additional Instruction* bearing date at S^t James's the 16^th day of July 1779, with a Saving Clause to the following purport;

That neither the Chief Justice nor any other Judge of the Courts of Appeals or Common Pleas, shall have two Voices or a preponderating Voice in any of the said Courts, there appearing by this New Regulation to be Intended Eight Judges in the Court of Appeals and four in each of the Courts of Common Pleas; and therefore to remedy the Inconvenience of an Equal division of Voices, Let it be Enacted, That when the Voices shall be Equal in the Court of Common Pleas, The Eldest Member of the Council, not being one of the Judges of the said Courts, shall be added to the Judges so divided in Opinion, and the Cause reheard—And when it shall so happen that the Voices in the Court of Appeals shall be also Equally divided, That there be added to the Number of Judges in that Court, the Eldest Member of the Council, not being a Judge of either of the Courts of Common Pleas, nor having before sat on the Cause. and the Cause reheard.

(Signed) GEO: ALLSOPP.

Indorsed— Copy.

14^th February 1780.

M^r Allsopp's Opinion upon the Question concerning His Majesty's Instruction, viz, additional Instructions of the 16^th July 1779.

In Gov^r Haldimand's (N^o 67), of 25^th Oct^r 1780.

OPINION OF GEO. POWNALL.[2]

M^r Pownall's Answer to Col^l Caldwell's Motion relative to the King's Instructions.

In Council Quebec Feb^y 13^th 1780. } With respect to the regulations proposed in His Majesty's Instruction being carried into immediate Execution, being to the Advantage and benefit of the Province, I think in the present unsettled & disturb'd Situation of the Province it would not.—

With regard to its being the means of administering more Speedy & Effectual Justice.—

In this point I confess myself both diffident & hardly able to form my Judgement, but I have so great respect and so high an Opinion of the wise & deliberate consideration under which these regulations have been formed, before recommend'd to this Council, and I am sensible of the want of some regulation in one of the Courts of Law of this Province, that I recommend as the best advice my Judgement is able to form; that the Consideration and formation of the Ordinance recommended be put off 'till the next Year or some time of more tranquility & regularity.

(Signed)
GEO: POWNALL.

Indorsed. Copy
14^th February 1780.
M^r Pownall's Answer To the Question put relative to the King's Instructions.
In Gov^r Haldimand's (N° 67) of 25^th Oct^r 1780.

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 17-1, p. 307. Geo. Allsopp was one of the original British settlers in the Province of Quebec, and took a prominent part in maintaining the rights claimed by that element, including the rights of the civil as against the military authority. In 1768 he was appointed by Carleton as Deputy Secretary, Registrar, and Clerk of the Council. When, in 1775, Mr. Geo. Pownall was appointed Secretary and Registrar, Allsopp lost his office, but was shortly afterwards appointed a member of the Legislative Council. In Haldimand's time he was a merchant of Quebec.

[2] Canadian Archives, Q 17-1, p. 309. Geo. Pownall came out with Chief Justice Hey in 1775, having been appointed by Dartmouth as Clerk and Registrar of the Legislative Council of Quebec.

Following Pownall's opinion came that of Wm. Grant of St. Roc, which was somewhat lengthy, but the substance of which was as follows: - He points out that by the Quebec Act the power of erecting courts

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

OPINION OF LEGISLATIVE COUNCIL ON THE INSTRUCTION OF JULY, 1779.[1]

To His Excellency Frederick Haldimand Captain General and Governor in Chief, in and over the Province of Quebec &ca &ca &ca

The Address of the Legislative Council in Council assembled.

The Legislative Council having taken into Consideration His Majesty's Royal Instruction of 16th of July 1779,[2] and being of opinion that the passing an Ordinance in Conformity thereto, would neither tend to the good of the People of this Province nor to a Speedier or more impartial Administration of Justice, begs leave to Communicate to Your Excellency the reasons upon which that Opinion is founded.

The present Ordinances Establishing Courts for the Administration of Justice,[3] were framed and prepared from, and are agreeable to His Majesty's 14th & 15th Instructions[4] to the Governor of this Province, as far as the Local Circumstances thereof would permit, and have been found to answer the good purposes for which they were Intended, Whereas the Change proposed of the same person presiding in the Court of Appeals and giving a Voice there in Causes which he had already decided in the inferior Court, would undoubtedly lessen that Confidence which the People ought to have in the impartial Administration of Justice, and which is so necessary to the Peace and Tranquility of Society—

It is likewise to be Observed that in the Quebec Bill all Causes relative to Civil Rights and property, instituted in the Courts of Justice in this Province, are to be determined agreeable to the Laws & Customs of Canada, of which Laws & Customs the Judges who at present preside in the Courts of Common Pleas for the Districts of Quebec and Montreal have had fifteen Years Experience & Study.

Upon the Establishment of Civil Government in the Year 1764, the Governor and Council adopted the Mode of terms[5] & for several Years that Mode was followed, when in the Year 1770 it was laid aside as having been found not adapted for this Province.[6] The People had been accustomed to Weekly Courts & in a small Country, such as this is, terms were too conspicuously made use of, for the purpose of procrastination & delay in the decision of Causes not to have given Dissatisfaction—

The having four Terms at Quebec and only two at Montreal, which is by far the most populous and most Commercial of the Districts, is an additional Objection to that Mode proposed by the Instruction.

For these Reasons and after the most Serious & deliberate Consideration of the Expediency of such Regulation being put in force, our respect and Attention to the Rights of the Crown & our Earnest wish for the Welfare of His Majesty's Government, of which Your Excellency, we hope, is sensible, oblige us to the necessity, tho' with the greatest respect to the high Authority, by whom the Measure has been recommended, to differ so far in Opinion.

---

and appointing judges is vested solely in His Majesty, and in the Instruction referred to, His Majesty appoints that an Ordinance be framed by the Council to amend the Ordinance now in force relative to the Courts of Civil and Criminal Jurisdiction. The Court appointed may not be ideally good, but it is better than the one now existing and more in accordance with the British Constitution. A court with judges who know the law is better than one with judges who have only common sense. He then specifies certain features which are not very good and gives it as his opinion that there should be four terms in the year for Montreal as well as for Quebec. See Q 17-1, p. 311.

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 17-1, p. 302. This expresses the opinion of the majority of the Council. The original form of this address cast a slur upon the Chief Justice, and, by implication, upon the Board of Trade, hence Haldimand referred it back for amendment. See Q 17-2, p. 393.

[2] See p. 477.

[3] See pp. 464—472.

[4] See p. 423.

[5] See Ordinance of 1764, p. 149.

[6] See Ordinance of 1770, p. 280.

We have further to add that the Plan by which we have regulated our Conduct, as the Legislative Council, has been to pursue the Measures, which appeared to us the best Calculated to Secure the Province to His Majesty and to keep it dependent on Great Britain, We are Sensible that some Alterations may & ought to be made in the Laws and Customs of Canada, But we apprehend, that in the present Critical State of the British Empire in America, Innovations in the Province might be improper—And it is with regret we find Ourselves Obliged by our Duty to the King, to mention to Your Excellency the Bad Effects which the Reports, circulated Every Summer of Changes to be made in the Mode of administring the Affairs of the Province have upon his Service.

They disquiet the minds of the People and furnish plausible pretences to the Emissaries of the revolted Colonies and the other Enemies of the State, to insinuate that nothing is permanent under a British Government; and the Quebec Act, the result of the generous and tolerating Spirit, which distinguishes an Enlightened Age and Nation, was the Effect of an Interested Policy, and would be repealed, as soon as the Ends for which it was made were Effected.

H. T. CRAMAHÉ
P. L. C.

Council Chamber
7th March 1780.

Indorsed.
Address of the Legislative Council.
In Govr Haldimand's (No. 67)
of 25th Octr. 1780.

HALDIMAND TO GERMAIN.[1]

Lord Ge° Germain — Quebec 25th October 1780.

My Lord,

The Minutes of the Proceedings of the Legislative Council with the Ordinances[2] which have been passed and to which my assent has been given, are transmitted in the Danae Frigate, no safe opportunity having presented itself during the course of the Summer—This letter will necessarily be a long one, I have now been upwards of Two Years in the Province and in some respect qualified to give your Lordship an account of the real state of Persons and things. It may be the means of rendering my correspondence with regard to the Civil Affairs of the Province less Prolix for the future.

I have frequently been much embarrased and upon many occasions have been intirely prevented from carrying into execution measures which I have considered as necessary for the safety and Defence of this Province and its Frontiers from the exhausted state of the King's Magazines with regard to Provisions and from the Difficulty as well as enormous Expence of supplying the Defficiency in the Province.

It was therefore with Indignation & Regret that in March 1779, in consequence of an express from Halifax to Messrs Drummond and Jordan, I saw a successful attempt on their part and that of several Merchants or Traders to engross the Wheat and enhance the Price of Flour.—At that time there was not the least shadow of scarcity, but in less than a Fortnight the Price of Wheat was raised from 4 shillg or 4/6 per Bushel to 6 and upwards. I lost no time with the advice of a Quorum of His Majestys

[1] Canadian Archives, B. 54, p. 354. Given also in Q 17-1, p. 270. This letter gives Haldimand's report on the proceedings of Council from Jan. 27th to April 12th, 1780. Two subjects engrossed virtually the whole attention of the Council: First, the communication of the Governor's Instructions and the expediency of acting on that of July 16th 1779; Second, the question as to the constitutional power of the Council to prohibit the export of grain, flour, and other food stuffs, or to fix an arbitrary price for them. Naturally Haldimand reviews these questions and the discussion of them in Council, from his own point of view.

[2] For the Minutes of Council, Jan. 27 to April 12, see Q 17-1, pp. 329—383. & Q 17-2 pp. 384—458. The ordinances passed at this session are given in Q 17-2, pp. 459—657.

Council to forbid the exportation of Provisions, and to issue a Proclamation against ingrossing, forestalling and regratting :[1] The evil was not remedied, but the Price of Wheat was by various Artifices, assisted by a Bad crop in the District of Quebec, tho' that in Montreal District was tollerable, raised early in the Winter to Ten shillings per Bushell.

It could not escape my observation that the Merchants des Côtes, who went up and down the Country, & who by purchasing small quantities of Wheat at a very high Price, engaged the Inhabitants on the River Chambly & Sorrel to keep up the remainder of their Wheat in hopes of a still greater Price, were under the influence and supported by the credit of such Merchants as were most disaffected to Government. Perhaps it is not going too far to suspect in some, worse motives than the love of gain, for a conduct, which rendered every Farmer's House in the Parishes of that part of the Country, where an Invasion if attempted during the Winter, must take place, a Magazine of Provisions for an Enemy, who from the difficulty of Transport and other local circumstances could not bring any with them.—

The Magistrate of Quebec & Montreal had found it very difficult to oblige the Bakers to continue the exercise of their Trade,[2] and still more so to procure Flour for the daily and immediate consumption of the Towns. The Poor suffered much and all Ranks of People looked up to the meeting of the Legislative Council as the time when something effectual would be done for the relief of the Poor, and to put a stop to a spirit of ingrossing which had perverted the Province. Therefore I ordered the Legislative Council to assemble on the 27th of January and recommended the high Price of Wheat & Flour (the first being at that time at ten Shillings per Bushel, the other at 40/.-per 100 lbs for the worst of Flour) to their serious consideration.[3]

A Committee consisting of Mess[rs] Finlay, Dunn, Cuthbert Harrison, Alsop, S[t] Luc, Gugy, Grant & Baby were appointed to consider and propose ways and means to reduce the high Price of Wheat & Flour. Their Report was that an Ordinance should be made to prevent the exportation of Provisions for a limited time, and that an address should be presented to me, requesting a Renewal of the Proclamation against ingrossing &[c].—

This did not appear sufficient to many members of the Council, who considered that tho' the exportation had been prevented last summer, and that tho' the Proclamation, of which the Renewal was requested, had been published early in the Summer—The Price of Wheat and Flour had been gradually raised to an exhorbitant highth, not from any real scarcity, but from the avarice of Ingrossers. It was therefore proposed that an Ordinance should be passed or a clause added to that for non exportation, fixing or rating for a limited time or untill the new Crop could be got in, the Price of Wheat and Flour. This was the more necessary as otherwise there would be a risk of great part of the Lands in the District of Quebec remaining unsown, as the Inhabitants could not afford to give 10/- per Bushel for Seed Wheat.

This gave occasion to much altercation and great variety of Argument, the Attorney General[4] was applied to for his opinion as some Members contended that the Legislative Council had under the Quebec Bill no authority to levy Taxes or impose Duties, and that fixing the Price of Wheat And Flour was Synonimous to imposing Taxes or Duties: His opinion coincided with theirs, but as it was couched in a mysterious manner as if it had been founded more upon the words in which the Question was stated than the merit of it, It was Proposed to have the sense of the Legislative Council with regard to the Legality of the measure, as if the Legislature had not the authority it was in vain to

[1] On Nov. 7th, 1778, six of the Council were called together, and recommended the Governor to issue a proclamation prohibiting any one from exporting wheat, flour, or biscuit, without a license from the Governor, until Dec. 1st, and after that a total prohibition of export until Aug. 1st, 1779. This was approved by the Governor and the proclamation issued. See Q 16-2, p. 674; also B 78, p. 16. As this did not lower prices, the bakers were next dealt with, and a further proclamation, being the one here referred to, was issued. See also B 78, pp. 25 & 31.

[2] See B 78, p. 23.

[3] See Q 17 1. p. 331.

[4] James Monk was appointed Attorney General in 1776, to succeed Henry Kneller who had died.

reason on the Expediency of the measure this Proposal so necessary to the Discussion of the Measure in question and seemingly so essential to the Authority of Government, was overruled by one Voice. It was then Proposed whether the price of Wheat and Flour should be fixed by Ordinance for a limited time, and it was resolved by a Majority of one voice in the negative—Mess[rs] Cramacké, Finly, Dunn, Cuthbert, L'Eveque, Collins, Pownall Alsop, De Lery, Harrison & Grant being against fixing the price—Mess[rs] Mabane, S[t]. Luc, Bellestre, Gugy, Fraser, Caldwell, S[t]. Ours Longueil, Baby and Holland being for it. Not willing to disturb the Proceedings of the Legislative Council, the Gentlemen who wished to fix the price, did not immediately signify any desire to file their reasons of Dissent, but at a subsequent meeting when only Three of them were present, they Proposed to have their reasons of Dissent incerted in the minutes, as it would be the certain means of having the opinion of the proper Law Officers in England on the Legality of the measure, as it was of much Consequence to the good of the Province that the question should not be left in Any respect doubtful. This Proposal tho' reasonable in itself was refused under pretence of Form, tho' as yet there is no kind of Form established by the Legislative Council for its proceedings. The Paper was filed in the Council Office, it is here annexed as well as the opinion of M[r] Williams, the only Lawyer of any note, except the Attorney General, and I beg that Your Lordship will lay the reasons of Dissent, the Attorney General's and Mr. William's opinions before the proper Law Officers.[1]

However diffident I might be of my own opinion with regard to the Legality, I could entertain no doubt of the expediency of the measure. It was the only one that could without delay reduce the high Price of Provisions and check the Spirit of speculating in the necessaries of Life, which is equally prejudicial to the Welfare of the People as to the service of the Prince. Notwithstanding the other measures which the Legislature adopted and which I will Afterwards mention, the exhorbitant price of Wheat and Flour continued the same, or rather increased, till the certain prospect of a new & plentiful crop lowered it a little about the latter end of August, but not till after I had been under the necessity to order the Commissary General to purchase Flour at a high rate from the Ingrossers, who thus in spite of all my efforts have profited by the Public Distress

When it is considered that Great Britain is engaged in an expensive War, and which is carried on at 3000 miles distance by which the supplies of Provisions &c. are exposed to the Danger of the sea and Powerful enemies, it becomes the Duty of every good Citizen to do every thing in his Power to Diminish the Price of Provisions, as by that means Government may be enabled to establish and fill Magazines so as to obviate the Bad Consequences which might arise from the Provision Fleet from Europe for New York, & the Northern Parts of America falling into the Hands of the Enemy, or an Enemy's Fleet being the first in the River St. Lawrence. This Country is in peculiar Circumstances, whilst the Rebellion continues in the neighbouring Colonies, little or no Resources can be had from Importation, which is the natural means to Reduce the Price of any Commodity, besides, the Climate absolutely prevents it for seven months of the Year, hence occurs the great necessity of Government taking precautions to Secure Bread for the People, as well as for the Army: Humanity, as well as Policy justifies the measures— a few Interested Traders would have been dissatisfied and would have endeavored to have made a Clamor against it in London, but in Canada it would, instead of a Revolt which some People affected to fear, have given general Satisfaction to the Canadians who looked for it and Stood in need of it, & would have given them a Confidence in that Government, whereas there are not wanting people to insinuate to them that they could not rationally expect Redress from a Council, one half of which at least was Composed of Dealers in Wheat & Meal Mongers.—[2].

---

[1] The reasons for dissent given by A. Mabane, F. Baby, and Saml. Holland will be found in Q 17-1, p. 324; the opinion of Attorney General Monk in Q 17-1, p. 318; and that of Jenkin Williams in Q 17-1, p. 315.

[2] That Haldimand's suspicion of the grain merchants was really unfounded, and that he was virtually holding them responsible for an unusual dearth of food products in the face of an unusually large consumption, was afterwards abundantly proved even from his own despatches. The grain merchants were ultimately prohibited from either buying or selling grain, yet the price was not lowered; the bakers

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

The Legislative Council, having resolved not to fix the Price of Wheat and Flour by Ordinance, were pretty unanimous in preparing & passing one to prevent the exportation of Provisions for two years, tho' there is nothing repugnant to the Laws of Trade in the Ordinance,—Yet not to interfere with the Custom-house, the Legislative Council required the Naval Officer to take the Bonds &c[a] tho' that Business could have been done with more ease to the Merchants at the Custom-House. The Ordinance received my Assent & I hope will next Year be productive of good Consequences in keeping low the Price of Provisions, as I will on my part be Careful that the Respective Officers be diligent in putting it in Force.—[1]

As many of the Members who were averse to fixing the Price of Wheat and Flour, had declared their Readiness to Concur in passing an Ordinance against Ingrossing, Forestalling & regratting in place of the Address to me for the Renewal of the Proclamation, the Heads of an Ordinance were prepared accordingly. In consequence of the successful attempt to engross the Wheat in the Spring 1779, which I have already mentioned to Your Lordship, I had Consulted the Attorney General & Received his opinion in writing that the Statute of Edward the sixth against Ingrossers Forestallers & Regrattors was in force within this Province. In Conformity with that Opinion and with the advice of a Quorum of the Council I issued a Proclamation declaratory of that Law, & of the Method of convicting Offenders by the Justice of the Peace in their Quarter-Sessions without the Intervention of a Jury which in this Case was the most advisable mode of Prosecution, as the Old Subjects who give the Ton on Juries are Traders and few of them have any Objection or Scruple to get Money whether by Ingrossing, Forestalling or Regratting

The Legislative Council made the Same Statute the Basis of the Ordinance & extended the Offence of Ingrossing and Forestalling to the Proprietors of milk & Manufacturers of Flour, As otherwise a Combination of Five or Six of these Men by buying up a Large Quantity of Wheat, would have been Sufficient to Raise the Price of Flour to whatever Sum they pleased. This gave great Umbrage to Mess[rs] Cuthbert, L'Eveque, Alsop & Grant, who all have or propose to have great dealings in Wheat and Flour. The Majority however felt the necessity of something being done, The Ordinance was passed and Received my Assent. It was printed & ready to be published, when fortunately it was discovered by Mr. Powell, an Attorney at Montreal, who was employed to deffend an Ingrosser against whom a Prosecution had been Commenced, that the Statute of Edward the VI[th] had been Repealed.

The Legislative Council had agreable to that Statute inflicted the Penalty of the Pillory (which, as Carreying Infamy with it would have had great Effect in deterring Canadians) upon Persons Convicted of the third Offence. The Quebec Act restrains the Legislature of this Province from Carrying into Execution without His Majestys Previous Approbation, any Ordinance inflicting Severer Penalties than Fine or three Months Imprisonement—I was therefore under the necessity to re-assemble the Council, to alter that Clause of the Ordinance, as likewise the Title of it[2]—I cannot Suppose that the Attorney General concealed from me or the Legislative Council any knowledge he may have had of that Statute being repealed, at the same time I must acknowledge to you My Lord that there have been many things in that Gentleman's Conduct, which Tend to destroy that Confidence which I should have in the Person who fills that Employment.

I had in my Speech to the Council[3] recommended to their consideration the Fees which were taken by the Officers of Government & mentioned those taken by the Lawyers as particularly Complained of—

---

were then regulated, but without increasing supplies; finally, it was resolved to compel the farmers, with the aid of search warrants, to bring out their supposed hoards, still nothing of consequence could be extracted from them until the following harvest.

[1] This Ordinance was entitled, "An Ordinance To prohibit, for a limited time, the exportation of wheat, pease, oats, biscuit, flour or meal of any kind; also of horned cattle; and thereby to reduce the present high price of wheat and flour."

[2] The Ordinance as passed was entitled, "An Ordinance Describing the persons who shall be deemed Forestallers, Regrators and Ingrossers in this Province, and inflicting punishment upon those who shall be found guilty of such offences."

[3] See Q 17-1, p. 331.

Law-Suits in general are more owing to the Inhability than want of Inclination in people to pay their Debts, hence the Rapacity of the Lawyers was the more Conspicuous, as falling heavy upon the Poorer sort of People tho' there was but too much Cause of Complaint in the other Departments.

Governor Murray had in the Year 1765 published an Order of Council wherein he regulated the Fees of the Officers of Government and of the Lawyers at a Reasonable Rate, but after his Departure little Regard was paid to that Order except in the Courts of Common Pleas, & its Authority ceased entirely in May 1775.

Sir Guy Carleton had in the Sessions 1775 proposed to Regulate the Fees of Office & had that Business very much at heart. Committees were appointed for that Salutary purposes & tho' many Obstacles were thrown in the Way, great Progress was made. The Ordinance was lost for that time by Sir Guy Carleton's putting an End to the Session in Consequence of Motions made in Council by Mr. Livius & others.

The Business was in itself complicated & difficult, but it became more So from the Circumstance of many of the Officers of Government, whose Fees were to be Regulated, being Members of the Legislative Council. The Committee had many Obstacles to Surmount & particularly from the D. Surrogate of the Admiralty and the Attorney General. The D. Surrogate inserted that the Court of Admiralty in England had alone the Right to Regul.te the Fees of the Vice Admiralty Court, where Parliament had not already done it,—This Matter was at last made easy by a Letter being produced to the Committee from the Secretary of the Treasury to Mr. Cramahé at that time Commanding the Province, acquainting him that the King had allowed the Judge of the Vice Admiralty Court at Quebec a Salary of £200 per Annum in lieu of all Fees.—

The Attorney General claimed the Fees taken in the Leeward Islands in Consequence of words incerted in Mr. Suckling's Mandamus (tho' that Attorney General's Fees are regulated in Gov[r] Murray's Order of Council in the Year 1775) and implied in Mr. Monk's Mandamus, which intitled him to all Fees taken by his Predecessors—.He was Supported in his Claim by Mess[rs] Finlay, Cuthbert, Alsop & Grant, who however willing they may be to Circumscribe the King's Authority in measures of General Utility to his Service & the Welfare of his People, are for carrying on to the greatest heighth his Prerogative to grant Letters Patent for the Emolument of Individuals tho' to the Oppression of the People—The Ordinance was Passed & received My Assent.[1] The Fees in general are by far too high, and more than the People of this Province can bear.—The Price of Provisions and other necessaries of Life have risen So much within these few Years that a greater Reduction of the Fees could not well have taken place at present. The Ordinance is to be in force for two Years. at the expiration of that time It is to be hoped that the Legislature will be enabled from Experience to make a more perfect List of Fees, more permanent & less burthensome to the People for the Officers of this Province, than the present one ag[t] which they nevertheless exclaim

There was an Ordinance passed & assented to, relative to the Maitres des Postes,[2] many Members were averse to the Legislative Councils interferring in that Business for the present as they wished during the Continuance of the War at least that it was annexed to the Quarter Master Generals Department, or to that of the Inspectors of the Corvées.—They Coincided nevertheless with the other Members who perhaps pushed it more with a view to the Benefit of an Individual than to any Advantage which might Accrue to the Public, Care however was taken that I, as Governor of the Province should have the Intire Authority in appointing Such Inspectors & giving them Such Instructions as I pleased. This Business is of more Consequence to the Safety of the Province than would at first Sight Appear, but it remains with me to put it into the Hands of Such Officer of Government as I can Confide on, & it is at present under the direction of Mr. Finlay, who has Talents & Experience in that Department.—[3]

---

[1] The Ordinance is entitled, "An Ordinance For the regulation and establishment of Fees."

[2] This Ordinance is entitled, "An Ordinance For regulating all such persons as keep horses and carriages to let and hire, for the accommodation of travellers, commonly called and known by the name of *Maitres de Poste*." This was the fourth and last ordinance passed at this session of the Council. They will be found in full in Q 17 2, pp. 459-657.

[3] Mr. Finlay was Post Master General. This was an Imperial appointment, and for many years postal matters remained under the direct control of the British authorities.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

In my Speech to the Legislative Council[1] I mentioned the Additional Instruction of the 16th of July 1779, which the Lieu[t] Gov[r] by my order communicated on the 28th of January with the Letter from Your Lordship accompanying it. I will give Your Lordship an Account of the Transactions which it gave rise to, without having regard to Dates in the minutes of Council in the Same Manner as I have done that of the Wheat Business.

Mr. Alsop moved that the L. Council Should previously address me to Communicate any other Instructions which I may have Received relative to passing Laws &c.— He had in Conjunction with Mr. Livius & others observed the Same Conduct the Second Sessions of the Legislative Council, and which contributed to Embroil the Council with my Predecessor.[2] The Motion was considered as indecent & rejected by a Great Majority of the Council, many of Whom knew that Mr. Livius & others had a Copy of Sir Guy Carleton's Instructions in their hands at the same time they were teizing him with motions in Council to Communicate them. The L[t]. Gov[r] nevertheless Acquainted the L. Council at their next meeting that I had two more Instructions, which I did not think proper to communicate for Reasons, which I would give to the King.[3] Sone Members wishing that a Distant Day Should be appointed for taking the Instruction into Consideration, It was Resolved accordingly, and in the mean time the Instruction was ordered to lie on the Table for the Consideration of the Members.

On the Day Appointed for that Business Mr. Caldwell moved that the Question Should be put; whither passing an Ordinance agreable to the Instruction of the 16th July[4] would either contribute to the Good of the People, or to the speedy & impartial Administration of Justice? A great Majority was of Opinion that it would not.

It was with Equal Regret that the L. Council found themselves under a Necessity to withhold their Assent to a Royal Instruction and which had been proposed by the Governor of the Province in Order to be Carried into Execution. It was therefore resolved on motion of Mr. Mabane that an Address Should be presented to me containing the Reasons.

The other Business of the Sessions prevented the Address from being presented till the 7th of March.[5] Tho' I was convinced of the Strength and Truth of the Reasons which were contained in it. I disapproved of the Manner in which some of them were expressed and therefore remanded it to be re-considered by the Legislative Council[6]—: However irregular Some of them might think this proceeding, the Majority did not hesitate to alter the Expressions which had given me Offence. Mr. Caldwell further Moved that the Original Address should be expunged from the Minutes.—This was Strongly & very inconsistently opposed by Mess[rs] Finlay, Alsop & Grant, who, tho' they had voted against it, yet as it was capable of giving me Offence or of indisposing the King's Minister against the Majority wished Ardently that it should remain on the Minutes. In this the Majority acquiesced. Thus the Original Address is preserved in the Minutes.[7] I inclose you

[1] See Q 17-1, p. 332.

[2] See note 3. p. 476.

[3] See note p. 477. In a letter from Germain to Haldimand April 12th, 1781, referring to his conduct in these matters he says :—"I have had much Satisfaction in the View your Dispatches have given me of the Military State of the Province, and in expressing in my former Dispatch His Majesty's Approbation of your Conduct in your Capacity of Commander in Chief. It is therefore a great concern to me that any part of your Proceedings, as Civil Governor, does not appear in the same favorable light, or merit the like approbation.

"The King commanded me to transmit to the Board of Trade the Ordinances passed by the Legislative Council and the whole of your Dispatch N° 67. and you will receive from their Lordships the Observations which the Consideration of those Papers have given occasion to, and as their Lordships have communicated them to me, and they entirely correspond with my own Sentiments, it is unnecessary for me to enlarge upon the Subject, as I should only repeat what their Lordships have said: it is however fit you should further be informed, that your withholding from the Council the Instructions which you were originally commanded by the King to communicate to them, and that Command repeated by an Additional and Special Instruction from His Majesty, is considered by His Majesty, as well as the Lords of Trade and myself, as such an Instance of disobedience to the Royal Authority as ought not to be passed over, if longer persisted in." Q. 18, p. 37.

[4] See p. 477.

[5] See p. 481 and note 1, p. 481.

[6] See Q 17-2, p. 398.

[7] See Q 17-2, p. 393.

that, which was presented to me, with an authenticated List of the Causes which had been decided in the Court of Appeals. I likewise inclose the opinion or advice which Messrs Finlay, Alsop, Pownall & Grant gave me on the Occasion,[1] all of them are Sensible either of the Impropriety or Impracticability of Carrying the Instruction into Execution, & yet they are dissatisfied with the Legislative Council for not having passed an Ordinance in Conformity to it.[2] Such Conduct needs no Comment, Party Spirit is the Enemy of every Private, as well as Public Virtue, since my Arrival in the Province I have Stiered Clear of all Parties and have taken great Care not to enter into the Resentments of my Predecessor or his Friends, but this present Occasion obliges me to Declare to Your Lordship that in general Mr. Livius's conduct has not impressed people with a favorable Idea of his Moderation, At the same time My Lord that I do not in the least call in Question the Propriety of the Decision which has been made by the highest & most respectable Authority.

As it is my Duty, it has been my Business to inform myself of the State of the Country & I coincide with the Majority of the Legislative Council in Considering the Canadians as the People of the Country, and think that in making Laws and Regulations for the Administration of these Laws, Regard is to be paid to the Sentiments and Manner of thinking of 60,000 rather than of 2,000—three fourths of whom are Traders & Cannot with propriety be Considered as Residents of the Province.—In this point of view the Quebec act, was both just and Politic, tho' unfortunately for the British Empire, it was enacted Ten Years too late—It Requires but Little Penetration to Discover that had the System of Government Sollicited by the Old Subjects been adopted in Canada, this Colony would in 1775 have become one of the United States of America Whoever Considers the Number of Old Subjects who in that Year corresponded with and Joined the Rebels, of those who abandoned the defence of Quebec in virtue of Sir Guy Carleton's Proclamation[3] in the fall of the same Year, & of the many others who are now the avowed well wishers of the Revolted Colonies, must feel this Truth however national or Religious Prejudices will not allow him to declare it.

On the other hand the Quebec Act alone has prevented or Can in any Degree prevent the Emissaries of France and the Rebellious Colonies from Succeeding in their Efforts to withdraw the Canadian Clergy & Noblesse from their Allegiance to the Crown of Great Britain.[4] For this Reason amongst many others, this is not the time for Innovations and it Cannot be Sufficiently inculcated on the part of Government that the Quebec Act is a Sacred Charter, granted by the King in Parliament to the Canadians as a Security for their Religion, Laws and Property.

These being My Sentiments, Your Lordship will Conceive Some of the Reasons, which prevented me from Communicating the 12th 13th & 16th Instructions[5] to the Legislative Council. I have now been upwards of Two Years in the Country, have Conversed fully with all kinds of Men and have not found that the People were dis-satisfied with the Ordinances, which Regulates the Proceedings in the Courts of Justice; on the Contrary, all are Sensible that Debts are easier Recovered and with less Procrastination than formerly. The English Law of Evidence having been adopted in Lieu of that of the French Law in Commercial matters[6] has been found by Experience adequate to Securing the Interests & Property of the Merchant -The Clamor about the Trial by Juries in Civil Causes is Calculated for the Meridian of London : in Canada, Moderate & upright Men are Convinced of the abuses

---

[1] See p. 479.

[2] For Allsopp's protest, which was entered upon the Minutes of the Council, see Q 17 2, p. 403. The wording of this protest caused much bitterness in the Council and ultimately caused Allsopp's suspension from the Council in Feb. 1783.

[3] Referring to Carleton's Proclamation of Nov. 22nd, 1775, ordering all those who refused to take up arms in defence of Quebec to leave it within four days. See Q 12, p. 24.

[4] Yet he sent several despatches to prove that they were quite ready to withdraw. See for instance, Q. 17-1, p. 195, and Q. 19, p. 268.

[5] Referring to the introduction, as far as possible, of the English Laws, the granting of the writ of Habeas Corpus, and the holding of government appointments at pleasure only. See pp. 422, 423 and 424.

[6] Referring to sec. 7 of the "Ordinance to regulate the Proceedings in the Courts of Civil Judicature in the Province of Quebec." See p. 467.

to which that Institution is liable in a Small Community where the Jurors must be all Traders, and very frequently either directly or indirectly connected with the Parties—In the Civil Courts of Original Jurisdiction, the Evidence is taken down in writing, So that not only the Judges in Appeal, but the Whole World can Judge of the Fact upon which the Judges form their Decision. Be Assured My Lord that however good the Institution of Juries may be found in England, the People of this Country have a great Aversion to them ; they Cannot Reconcile themselves to have their Property determined by Men of that Station of Life of which Juries must be Composed, the Idea of Twelve Men being necessaryly of one Opinion before a Judgement Can be Obtained, revolts their understanding. An Innovation of that kind would have Many Inconveniencies.—There are Many Foreign Troops in the Province and there are not wanting ill disposed persons who would Stir up vexatious Lawsuits against them in Damages for imaginary Injuries if there was a Mode of Trial that Could Submit a German Baron to a Decision of Twelve Tavern keepers or Traders and that with the Sole View of Disgusting him with Our Service

It was with great Regret that I found MySelf Obliged not to Communicate the Instruction relative to the Security of Personal Liberty.[1]—The Citizens in no Country ought to be liable to Long Imprisonments, Persons accused of Crimes ought Certainly to be brought in a Limited Time to Trial, but in Time of War and Rebellion, it would be impolitic and in the present circumstances of the Province, highly dangerous to attempt an Innovation of the Kind.—I have been under the disagreable Necessity of imprisoning Several Persons[2] for corresponding with Rebels or assisting them to Escape and have great Reason to Suspect Many More of being Guilty of the Same practices, but have made it a Rule to pretend Ignorance as often as I can, and am Satisfied with guarding against Bad Consequences of their Treachery except where their crime is publickly known, and then I think it my Duty to take Notice of them, as a Contrary Conduct would betray weakness & encourage Others to follow their Example.—This was the Case with Mr. Charles Hay of Quebec & Mr. Cazeau of Montreal. The Clerk of the former was detected & apprehended last March as he was Setting off for Albany.—He had a Certificate from Charles Hay whose Brother is a Quarter Master General in the Rebel Army, desiring credit to be put in him.—The Clerk has confessed before a Magistrate that his Master Sent him and that Mr. Cazeau procured him a Guide.—The first applied by Petition to the Court of King's Bench at the last Sessions last May for the District of Quebec praying a Writ of Habeas Corpus. The Petition was rejected by the Unanimous Opinion of the Commissioners for executing the Office of Chief Justice,[3] who by that means and a Public Declaration which they made in 1779 at the Trial of Mr. Stiles of the Viper on an Indictment for Murder, of the King's having a legal Right to Impress Mariners of the Navy in time of War, have very much Strengthened the hands of Government.—The Province is Surrounded by Enemies from without and as happens in all Civil Wars is infested with Spies & Secret Enemies from within—Your Lordship Must be Sensible how necessary it is that Government Should be Supported. I confide in Your Lordships Zeal for the King's Service, to give me every Assistance in Your Power, and in Your Candor and Regard for Myself to assure His Majesty that My views in the Civil and Military Affairs of the Province, Shall and Can have no End but the Advantage of his Service and the Good of his People.—I Cannot finish this long Letter without requesting Your Lordship to be Convinced, that whatever System I may adopt, and whatever Opinion I may have formed of Men and things, is and will be the Result of my own Reflections and of my attention to my Duty, and not the Suggestion of Persons Influenced by attachment to former Systems or Plans

[1] The 13th article of the Instructions referring to the writ of Habeas Corpus. See p. 423.

[2] Referring to the ultimate outcome of a number of these imprisonments, we find the following statement, "Several actions for damages for false imprisonment, were instituted against him in England ; the persons who had been imprisoned recovered judgments against him, which were paid by Government." History of Canada ; from its First Discovery to the Year 1791. By William Smith. Quebec : 1815. Vol. II, p. 165.

[3] When Carleton dismissed Peter Livius from the position of Chief Justice, he re-appointed Messrs. Mabane, Dunn, and Williams a Special Commission to execute the office of Chief Justice, as had been done during the absence of Hey. See B 37, p. 196 ; also note 3, p. 476.

of their own, at the Same time that I Cannot alter or Reject former Measures which I think for the Good of the King's Service, agreable to the wishes & Suitable to the wants of the People over whom I preside, because they May be agreable to Men, who perhaps have had private Views and Resentments.

I have the Honor to be with the greatest Respect and Esteem My Lord
Your Lordships Most Obedient
& Most humble Servant

(Signed) FRED HALDIMAND.

(Copy) ORDINANCE *RE* PROCEEDINGS OF COURTS.[1]

Anno Vicesimo Tertio Georgii III. Regis.

CHAP. I.

An Ordinance for further continuing an Ordinance made the 25th Day of February, in the seventeenth year of His Majesty's Reign, intituled, "An Ordinance to regulate the Proceedings of the Courts of Civil Judicature in the "Province of Quebec." and in Amendment thereof.

Be it Enacted and Ordained by His Excellency the Governor, by and with the Advice and Consent of the Legislative Council of the Province of Quebec, and by the Authority of the same it is hereby Enacted, That an Ordinance made in the Seventeenth year of His Majesty's Reign, intituled. "An Ordinance to regulate the Proceedings of the Courts of Civil Judicature in the Provinceof Quebec" and every Article and Clause therein contained, shall be and continue, and the same is hereby further continued, from the passing of this present Ordinance unto the Thirtieth Day of April One thousand seven hundred and Eighty five.

And whereas in and by the Eighth Article of the said Ordinance it is Ordained and Enacted, That a Writ of Appeal shall be allowed if the Appellant hath given the requisite Security for prosecuting the same; It is Enacted and Ordained, That the Judges to whom any such Writ of Appeal may be directed shall and may be empowered, and are hereby lawfully authorized to Accept of Personal Security on Bail by Justification, for sufficiently prosecuting all or any such Writ of Appeal to be sued out and prosecuted according to the said Ordinance, any Thing contained in the Ordinances or Laws of this Province to the contrary notwithstanding.

(signed)

FRED: HALDIMAND

Ordained and Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, and passed in Council under the Public Seal of the Province at the Council Chamber, in the Castle of St Lewis, in the City of Quebec, the Fifth day of February, in the Twenty Third year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord George the Third, by the Grace of God, of Great Britain, France and Ireland, King, Defender of the Faith and so forth, and in the Year of Our Lord One thousand, Seven hundred and Eighty three.

By His Excellency's Command.

J: WILLIAMS
C. L C.

Canadian Archives, Q 62 A—2, p. 599.

[1] This Ordinance as passed in 1777 (see p. 466) had been renewed without amendment in 1779 and 1781, and is again renewed with a slight amendment.

TREATY OF PARIS, 1783.[1]

DEFINITIVE TREATY of Peace and Friendship between His Britannic Majesty and the United States of America.—Signed at Paris, the 3rd of September, 1783.

In the Name of the Most Holy and Undivided Trinity.

It having pleased the Divine Providence to dispose the hearts of the Most Serene and Most Potent Prince, George the Third, by the grace of God, King of Great Britain, France and Ireland, Defender of the Faith, Duke of Brunswick and Lunenburg, Arch-Treasurer and Prince Elector of the Holy Roman Empire, &c., and of the United States of America, to forget all past misunderstandings and differences that have unhappily interrupted the good correspondence and friendship which they mutually wish to restore: and to establish such a beneficial and satisfactory intercourse between the 2 Countries, upon the ground of reciprocal advantages and mutual convenience, as may promote and secure to both perpetual Peace and Harmony; and having for this desirable end already laid the foundation of Peace and reconciliation, by the Provisional Articles signed at Paris, on the 30th of November, 1782, by the Commissioners empowered on each part; which Articles were agreed to be inserted in, and to constitute, the Treaty of Peace proposed to be concluded between the Crown of Great Britain and the said United States, but which Treaty was not to be concluded until terms of Peace should be agreed upon between Great Britain and France, and His Britannic Majesty should be ready to conclude such Treaty accordingly; and the Treaty between Great Britain and France having since been concluded, His Britannic Majesty and the United States of America, in order to carry into full effect the Provisional Articles above-mentioned, according to the tenor thereof, have constituted and appointed, that is to say:

His Britannic Majesty, on his part, David Hartley, Esq., Member of the Parliament of Great Britain; and the said United States, on their part, John Adams, Esq., late a Commissioner of the United States of America at the Court of Versailles, late Delegate in Congress from the State of Massachusetts, and Chief Justice of the said State, and Minister Plenipotentiary of the said United States to Their High Mightinesses the States General of the United Netherlands; Benjamin Franklin, Esq., late Delegate in Congress from the State of Pennsylvania, President of the Convention of the said State, and Minister Plenipotentiary from the United States of America at the Court of Versailles; John Jay, Esq., late President of Congress and Chief Justice of the State of New York, and Minister Plenipotentiary from the said United States at the Court of Madrid; to be the Plenipotentiaries for the concluding and signing the present Definitive Treaty: who, after having reciprocally communicated their respective Full Powers, have agreed upon and confirmed the following Articles:

Art. I. His Britannic Majesty acknowledges the said United States, viz., New Hampshire, Massachusetts Bay, Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, Connecticut, New York, New Jersey, Pennsylvania, Delaware, Maryland, Virginia, North Carolina, South Carolina, and Georgia, to be Free, Sovereign and Independent States; that he treats with them as such; and for himself, his Heirs and Successors, relinquishes all claims to the government, propriety and territorial rights of the same, and every part thereof.

II. And that all disputes which might arise in future on the subject of the Boundaries of the said United States may be prevented, it is hereby agreed and declared, that the following are and shall be their Boundaries, viz., from the North-west Angle of Nova Scotia, viz., that Angle which is formed by a line drawn due North, from the source of St. Croix River to the Highlands, along the said Highlands which divide those Rivers that empty themselves into the River St. Lawrence from those which fall into the Atlantic Ocean, to the North-westernmost head of Connecticut River; thence down along the middle of that River to the 45th degree of North latitude; from thence by

[1] The text of the treaty is taken from "British and Foreign State Papers. Compiled by the Librarian and Keeper of the Papers, Foreign Office. London: 1841." Vol. I. Part I. p. 779.

a line due West on said latitude until it strikes the River Iroquois or Cataraquy ;[1] thence along the middle of the said River into Lake Ontario ; through the middle of said Lake until it strikes the communication by water between that Lake and Lake Erie ; thence along the middle of said communication into Lake Erie ; through the middle of said Lake until it arrives at the water-communication between that Lake and Lake Huron ; thence along the middle of said water-communication into the Lake Huron ; thence through the middle of said Lake to the water-communication between that Lake and Lake Superior ; thence through Lake Superior, Northward of the Isles Royal and Phelipeaux, to the Long Lake[2] ; thence through the middle of said Long Lake, and the water-communication between it and the Lake of the Woods, to the said Lake of the Woods ; thence through the said Lake to the most North-western point thereof, and from thence on a due West course to the River Mississippi ; thence by a line to be drawn along the middle of the said River Mississippi, until it shall intersect the Norther-most part of the 31st degree of North latitude : South by a line to be drawn due East from the determination of the line last mentioned, in the latitude of 31 degrees North of the Equator, to the middle of the River Apalachicola or Catahouche ; thence along the middle thereof to its junction with the Flint River ; thence straight to the head of St. Mary's River, and thence down along the middle of St. Mary's River to the Atlantic Ocean : East by a line to be drawn along the middle of the River St. Croix, from its mouth in the Bay of Fundy to its source ; and from its source directly North to the aforesaid Highlands, which divide the Rivers that fall into the Atlantic Ocean from those which fall into the River St. Lawrence : comprehending all Islands within 20 leagues of any part of the shores of The United States, and lying between lines to be drawn due East from the points where the aforesaid Boundaries between Nova Scotia on the one part, and East Florida on the other, shall respectively touch the Bay of Fundy, and the Atlantic Ocean ; excepting such Islands as now are, or heretofore have been, within the limits of the said Province of Nova Scotia.[3]

III. It is agreed, that the People of The United States shall continue to enjoy unmolested the right to take Fish of every kind on the Grand Bank and on all the other Banks of Newfoundland : also in the Gulph of St. Lawrence, and at all other places in the Sea, where the Inhabitants of both Countries used at any time heretofore to fish. And also that the Inhabitants of The United States shall have liberty to take fish of every kind on such part of the Coast of Newfoundland as British Fishermen shall use, (but not to dry or cure the same on that Island,) and also on the Coasts, Bays, and Creeks of all other of His Britannic Majesty's Dominions in America ; and that the American Fishermen shall have liberty to dry and cure fish in any of the unsettled Bays, Harbours, and Creeks of Nova Scotia, Magdalen Islands, and Labrador, so long as the same shall remain unsettled ; but so soon as the same, or either of them, shall be settled, it shall not be lawful for the said Fishermen to dry or cure fish at such Settlement, without a previous agreement for that purpose with the Inhabitants, Proprietors, or Possessors of the ground.

IV. It is agreed that Creditors on either side shall meet with no lawful impediment to the recovery of the full value in sterling money of all *bonâ fide* debts heretofore contracted.

V. It is agreed that the Congress shall earnestly recommend it to the Legislatures of the respective States, to provide for the restitution of all estates, rights, and properties which have been confiscated, belonging to real British Subjects : and also of the estates, rights, and properties of Persons resident in Districts in the possession of His Majesty's arms, and who have not borne arms against the said United States : and that Persons of any other description shall have free liberty to go to any part or parts of any of the 13 United States, and therein to remain 12 months unmolested in their endeavours to obtain the restitution of such of their estates, rights and properties as may have been

[1] The early names of the St. Lawrence from Lake Ontario to its junction with the Ottawa.

[2] Rainy Lake.

[3] Compare these boundaries with those given in the Proclamation of Oct. 7th, 1763, p. 120 ; and previously discussed in the Report from the Board of Trade of June 8th, 1763, pp. 97 107. It will be observed that England still retained Canada and East and West Florida, obtained by the Treaty of Feb. 10th, 1763.

confiscated ; and that Congress shall also earnestly recommend to the several States, a reconsideration and revision of all Acts or Laws regarding the premises, so as to render the said Laws or Acts perfectly consistent, not only with justice and equity, but with that spirit of conciliation which, on the return of the blessings of Peace, should universally prevail. And that Congress shall also earnestly recommend to the several States, that the estates, rights, and properties of such last-mentioned Persons shall be restored to them, they refunding to any Persons who may be now in possession the *bonâ fide* price (where any has been given) which such Persons may have paid on purchasing any of the said lands, rights or properties since the confiscation.

And it is agreed that all Persons who have any interest in confiscated lands, either by debts, marriage settlements, or otherwise, shall meet with no lawful impediment in the prosecution of their just rights.

VI. That there shall be no future confiscations made, nor any prosecutions commenced against any Person or Persons, for or by reason of the part which he or they may have taken in the present War ; and that no Person shall on that account suffer any future loss or damage either in his person, liberty, or property ; and that those who may be in confinement on such charges at the time of the Ratification of the Treaty in America, shall be immediately set at liberty, and the prosecutions so commenced be discontinued.[1]

VII. There shall be a firm and perpetual Peace between His Britannic Majesty and the said States, and between the Subjects of the one and the Citizens of the other, wherefore all hostilities both by sea and land shall from henceforth cease : all Prisoners on both sides shall be set at liberty, and His Britannic Majesty shall with all convenient speed, and without causing any destruction, or carrying away any Negroes or other property of the American Inhabitants, withdraw all his Armies, Garrisons, and Fleets from the said United States, and from every Port, Place, and Harbour within the same ; leaving in all Fortifications the American Artillery that may be therein : and shall also order and cause all Archives, Records, Deeds, and Papers belonging to any of the said States, or their Citizens, which in the course of the War may have fallen into the hands of his Officers, to be forthwith restored and delivered to the proper States and Persons to whom they belong.

VIII. The navigation of the River Mississippi, from its source to the Ocean, shall for ever remain free and open to the Subjects of Great Britain, and the Citizens of The United States.

IX. In case it should so happen that any Place or Territory belonging to Great Britain, or to The United States, should have been conquered by the arms of either, from the other, before the arrival of the said Provisional Articles in America, it is agreed that the same shall be restored without difficulty, and without requiring any compensation.

X. The solemn Ratifications of the present Treaty, expedited in good and due form, shall be exchanged between the Contracting Parties in the space of 6 months, or sooner if possible, to be computed from the day of the signature of the present Treaty.

In witness whereof, we, the Under-signed, their Ministers Plenipotentiary, have in their name, and in virtue of our Full Powers, signed with our Hands the present Definitive Treaty, and caused the Seals of our Arms to be affixed thereto.

Done at Paris, this 3d day of September, in the year of our Lord, 1783.

(L.S.) D. HARTLEY.

(L. S.) JOHN ADAMS.
(L. S.) B. FRANKLIN.
(L. S.) JOHN JAY.

[L.S.]
C. O.
(Quebec 1768–1787. Vol. 1.)

[1] There was much dispute, alike as to principles and facts, regarding the fulfilment or non-fulfilment of the terms of the treaty, especially the fifth and sixth articles. In consequence of the claims of Britain as to non-fulfilment on the part of the United States, she declined to give up the frontier posts on the great lakes, as required by the seventh article. These were retained until the settlement effected by the Treaty of 1794, which provided for the evacuation of the posts before June 1st, 1796. See British and Foreign State Papers, Vol. I, p. 784.

ADDITIONAL INSTRUCTIONS TO HALDIMAND.[1]

[L. S.]
C. O.
(Quebec 1768–1787, Vol. 1.)

George R.

Additional Instruction to Our Trusty and Welbeloved Frederick Haldimand Esq^r Our Captain General and Governor in Chief of Our Province of Quebec, in America or to the Commander in Chief of the said Province for the time being. Given at Our Court at S^t James's the 16^th Day of July 1783. In the Twenty third year of our Reign.

Whereas many of Our Loyal Subjects Inhabitants of the Colonies and Provinces, now in the united States of America are desirous of retaining their Allegiance to Us, and of living in our Dominions, and for this purpose are disposed to take up and improve Lands in Our Province of Quebec; and We being desirous to encourage our said Loyal Subjects in such their Intentions, and to testify our approbation of their loyalty to Us, & Obedience to our Government, by alloting Lands for them in our said Province; And whereas We are also desirous of testifying our approbation of the Bravery and Loyalty of our Forces serving in our said Province, and who may be reduced there, by allowing a certain quantity of Land to such of the Non-Commissioned Officers and private Men of Our said Forces, who are inclined to become settlers therein. It is Our Will and pleasure, that immediately after you shall receive this Our Instruction, you do direct our Surveyor General of Lands for our said Province of Quebec, to admeasure & lay out such a Quantity of Land as you with the advice of our Council shall deem necessary & convenient for the Settlement of our said Loyal Subjects, the non-Commissioned Officers & private Men of our Forces which may be reduced in our said Province, who shall be desirous of becoming Settlers therein; such Lands to be divided into distinct Seigneuries or Fiefs, to extend from two or four leagues in front, and from three to five leagues in depth, If situated upon a Navigable River, otherwise to be run square, or in such shape and in such quantities, as shall be convenient & practicable—and in each Seigneurie a Glebe to be reserved and laid out in the most convenient spot, to contain not less than 300 nor more than 500 Acres;[2] the propriety of which Seigneuries or Fiefs shall be and remain vested in Us, our Heirs and Successors, and you shall allot such parts of the same as shall be applied for by any of our said Loyal Subjects Non-Commissioned Officers & Private Men of our Forces reduced as aforesaid, in the following proportions; that is to say

To every Master of a Family, One Hundred Acres, and Fifty Acres for each person, of which his Family shall consist

To every single Man Fifty Acres.

To every Non-Commissioned Officer of Our Forces reduced in Quebec Two hundred Acres.

To every private Man reduced as aforesaid One Hundred Acres

And for every Person in their Family Fifty Acres.

The said Lands to be held under Us Our Heirs & Successors, Seigneurs of the Seigneurie or Fief in which the same shall be situated, upon the same terms, acknowledgements and services, as Lands are held in our said Province under the respective Seigneurs holding and possessing Seigneuries, or Fiefs therein: and reserving to Us our Heirs and Successors, from and after the expiration of Ten years from the Admission of the respective Tenants, a Quit Rent of one half penny P Acre.[3]

It is our further Will and pleasure, that every person within the Meaning of this Our Instruction, upon their making application for Land, shall take the Oaths directed

[1] Canadian Archives, M 230, p. 221.

[2] This is the foundation of the subsequent Reserves for religious and educational purposes. Earlier forms of such Reserves, however, are found in the American Colonies.

[3] Express instructions were given by Haldimand to Sir John Johnson, who had charge of the settlement of the Loyalists in what is now Eastern Ontario, that the new surveys should not be called townships, or given names, but be numbered as Royal Seigneuries to be held under feudal tenure. See Haldimand Papers, B 65, p. 34.

by Law before you or our Commander in Chief for the time being, or some Person by you or him Authorized for that purpose, and shall also at the same time make and subscribe the following declaration, Viz[t] "I A-B. do promise and declare that I will main- "tain and defend to the utmost of my power the Authority of the King in his Parlia- "ment as the supreme Legislature of this Province." which Oaths and declaration shall also be taken made and subscribed by every future Tenant before his, her, or their Admission, upon Alienation, descent, Marriage or any other wise howsoever, and upon refusal, the Lands to become revested in Us our Heirs and Successors. And it is our further Will and pleasure, that the expence of laying out and surveying as well the Seigneuries or Fiefs aforesaid as the several Allotments within the same, and of the Deed of Admission shall be paid by the Receiver General of Our Revenue in the said Province of Quebec out of such Monies as shall be in his hands, upon a Certificate from you or Our Commander in Chief for the time being in Council, Oath being made by our Surveyor General to the Account of such Expence ; Provided however that only one half of the Usual and accustomed Fees of Office shall be allowed to our said Surveyor General or any other of Our Officers in the said Province entitled thereunto upon any Survey or Allotment made, or upon Admission into any Lands by virtue of this our Instruction

And whereas We have some time since purchased the Seigneurie of Sorel from the then Proprietors,[1] the Lands of which are particularly well adapted for Improvement and Cultivation, and the local situation of the said Seigneurie makes it expedient that the same should be settled by as considerable a number of Inhabitants of approved Loyalty as can be accommodated therein with all possible dispatch.

It is therefore our Will and pleasure that you do cause all such Lands within the same as are undisposed of, to be run out into small allotments, and that you do alot the same to such of the Non Commissioned Officers and private Men of our Forces, which may be reduced in Our said Province, or such other of Our Loyal Subjects as may be inclined to settle and improve the same, in such proportions as you may Judge the most conducive to their Interest and the more speedy settlement of our said Seigneurie The Lands so alloted to be held of Us our Heirs and Successors, Seigneurs of Sorel upon the same conditions and under the same reserved rent at the expiration of ten years, as the other Tenants of the Seigneurie now hold their Lands and pay to Us, and also of taking the Oaths and making and subscribing the declaration as herein before is mentioned and directed. The Expence of making the said allotments and Admission thereunto to be also paid and defrayed in like manner as those in the Seigneuries directed to be laid out by this our Instruction.

And it is Our Will and pleasure that a Record be kept in the Office of the Receiver General of our Revenue of every admission into Lands as well as by virtue of this our Instruction, as in cases of future Admission by Alienation or otherwise, a Docquet of which shall be transmitted yearly to Us thro' one of our principal Secretary's of State, and also a Duplicate thereof of to Our High Treasurer or the Commissioners of our Treasury for the time being.

G. R.

[L S.]
C. O.
(Quebec 1768–1787, Vol. 1.)

George R.

Additional Instruction To Our Trusty and Welbeloved Frederick Haldimand, Captain General & Governor in Chief of Our Province of Quebec in America. Given at Our Court at S[t] James's the Twenty Sixth Day of May 1785 In the 25[th] year of Our Reign[2]

Whereas in pursuance of the Powers vested in Us by an Act of Parliament passed during the present Session Intituled "An Act for continuing for a limited Time, an

[1] After considerable negotiation, the Seigniory of Sorel, which commanded the highway between Canada and the southern colonies recently acknowledged as independent, was purchased by Governor Haldimand for the Crown, in 1780, at a cost of £3,000 Stg. See Haldimand Papers, B 55, p. 4.

[2] Canadian Archives. M 230 p 226

" Act made in the Twenty third Year of the reign of His present Majesty, Intituled " An Act for preventing certain Instruments from being required from Ships belonging " to the United States of America, and to give to His Majesty for a limited Time cer- " tain Powers for the better carrying on Trade and Commerce between the Subjects of " His Majesty's Dominions and the Inhabitants of the said United States, and for con- " tinuing for a limited Time, an Act made in the 24th year of the reign of His present " Majesty, Intituled an Act to extend the Powers of an Act made in the Twenty third " year of His present Majesty, for giving His Majesty certain Powers for the better car- " rying on Trade & Commerce between the Subjects of His Majesty's Dominions and " the Inhabitants of the United States of America, to the Trade and Commerce of this " Kingdom with the British Colonies and Plantations in America with respect to cer- " tain Articles therein mentioned"[1] We did by and with the Advice of Our Privy Council, by our order in Council, dated the 8th of last Month, Order and direct, that no Goods, the Growth or Manufacture of the Countries belonging to the United States of America should be imported into Our Province of Quebec by Sea; It is Our Will and Pleasure that You do in all Things conform yourself to Our said Order in Council.— And Whereas It is necessary to regulate the Intercourse by Land and by Inland Navigation between Our said Province, and the Countries adjoining thereunto, belonging to the United States of America, It is Our Will and Pleasure that You do propose to the Legislative Council of Our said Province, the passing an Ordinance for preventing the carrying of any Peltry out of the said Province into the said Countries, and You are hereby particularly directed and enjoyned to cause the several Laws made for preventing the bringing of any Foreign Rum or Spirits, or, Except from Great Britain, any Goods or Manufacture of any Foreign European Countries, or of Asia, into Our Plantations and Colonies, to be duly and effectually enforced in Our Province of Quebec[2]

G. R.

[L.S.]
C. O.
(Quebec 1768–1787, Vol. I.)

George R.

Additional Instruction To Our Trusty and Welbeloved Frederick Haldimand Esqr Our Captain General and Governor in Chief of Our Province of Quebec in America, or to the Commander in Chief of the said Province for the Time being. Given at Our Court at St James's the Twenty fifth Day of July 1785. In the Twenty fifth year of Our Reign.[3]

Whereas it will be for the General Benefit of Our Subjects carrying on the Fishery in the Bay of Chaleure in Our Province of Quebec, that such part of the Beach and Shore of the said Bay, as is ungranted, should be reserved to Us, Our Heirs and Successors; It is therefore Our Will and pleasure, that you do not in future, direct any Survey to be made or Grant passed for any part of the ungranted Beach or Shore of the said Bay of Chaleure, except such parts thereof as by Our Orders in Council dated the 29th of June and 21st July 1785, are directed to be granted to John Shoolbred of London Merchant and Messrs Robin Pipon and Company, of the Island of Jersey Merchants, but that the same be reserved to Us, Our Heirs and Successors, together with a sufficient quantity of Wood-Land adjoining thereto necessary for the purpose of carrying on the Fishery: The Limits of such Wood-Land so to be reserved, to be determined upon and ascertained by You and Our Council for Our said Province of Quebec,

[1] This is 25 Geo. III. cap. 5. See "Statutes at Large" Vol. 35, p. 7.

[2] The first measure towards regulating commercial relations with the adjoining States, which was passed by the Legislative Council of Quebec, was the Ordinance of 1787, 27 Geo. III., cap. 8, "For the importation of tobacco, pot and pearl ashes, into this province, by the inland communication by Lake Champlain and Sorel." This was followed the succeeding year by the ordinance 28 Geo. III., cap. 1, "Further to regulate the inland Commerce of this Province, and to extend the same." In the latter the prohibition of the export of peltry is introduced, as also the prohibition of the import of rum, spirits, and British manufactured goods &c., in accordance with this Instruction, which simply supported the general Trade Instructions given to all colonial governors. See p. 43

[3] Canadian Archives, M. 230, p. 228.

in such manner, as from the most Authentick Information shall appear to you and them most Convenient and proper for that purpose; It is Nevertheless Our Intention, and We do hereby Signify to you Our Will and pleasure, that the Free Use of such Beach or Shore, and of the Wood-Lands so to be reserved shall be allowed by you or any person Authorized by you, to such of Our Subjects as shall resort thither for the purpose of carrying on the Fishery, in such proportions as the Number of Shallops he or they shall respectively employ may require; provided that if any Fisherman who shall have permission to Occupy any part of the said Beach or Shore and Wood-Land for the purpose of the said Fishery, shall not during any One Season, continue so to Occupy and Employ any part of the said Beach and Shore and Wood-Lands so allotted to him, you or any person authorized by you as above may and shall allow the Use of such part to any other Fisherman who shall apply for the same, for the purpose of carrying on the Fishery——

And whereas it may be necessary to Establish local Regulations to prevent Abuses as well as disputes and Misunderstanding between the Fishermen resorting to the said Beach or Shore, It is Our Will and Pleasure that you by and with the Advice and Consent of Our said Council, do frame such Regulations as to you shall appear necessary to Answer those Salutary purposes, and transmit the same to Us thro' One of Our principal Secretaries of State for Our pleasure therein by the first Opportunity.[1]

G. R.

HALDIMAND TO NORTH.[2]

Private QUEBEC October 24th 1783

Col.-Cor. Canada (Quebec) Vol. 22 p. 101.

My Lord

In Addition to the Public Letters which I have had the Honor to write relative to the State of this Province, I have to acquaint you in a private Letter, of Some things which concerns the States adjoining to it. I have

relating to the neighbouring States. Vermont State.

nothing new to Communicate with Regard to our Indian Allies. Since the Provisional Treaty has been Made public, several Persons of influence in the State of Vermont have been here at different times, they all agree in describing these People as very Averse to Congress and its Measures, they now insist that in Case Congress should admit their Claim to be the 14th State, upon an exemption from any part of the debts contracted previous to their Admission, as having never been represented in Congress, they could not be bound by it's Acts; They Seem to have an entire Confidence that in Case Congress Should think of reducing them by Force, the Neigh-

their Quarrel with the State of N. York

bouring States of New England could never be prevailed upon to assist in the attempt, for which reason they make no Scruple of Setting the State of New York & its Claims of Jurisdiction over them at defiance. They give great encouragement to the Royalists from the Neighbouring Provinces to Settle amongst them and have already taken possession of the Lands on the South Side of Lake Champlain to the Boundary Line at the Degree 45.—They made no Scruple of telling me that Vermont must either be annexed to Canada, or become Mistress of it, as it is the only channel by Which the Produce of their Country can be Conveyed to a Market, but they assured Me that they rather Wished the former. They are really a

[1] The first Ordinance passed relating to these fisheries was that of 28 Geo. III., cap. 6, "For regulating the Fisheries in the River St. Lawrence, in the Bays of Gaspé and Chaleurs, on the Island of Bonaventure, and the opposite shore of Percé." Ordinances Made and passed by the Governor and Legislative Council of the Province of Quebec, 1795. p. 153.

[2] Canadian Archives, Haldimand Papers, B 56, p. 149. The first portion of this despatch relates to the extensive negotiations, both before and after the Treaty of 1783, between Haldimand and a section of the people of Vermont, chiefly through the agency of Ethan Allen and a few others. Lord North, to whom this despatch is addressed, held office as one of the Secretaries of State from April 2nd, to Dec. 23rd, 1783.

hardy enterprising People, and tho' it was in my Power with the greatest ease during the War to destroy Such of them as Should Settle on Lake Champlain, it was with great difficulty that I could deter them from attempting it, and not till after by experience they found that I was determined to effectuate by force what I could not gain by Admonition.—Tho' I have heard them with Patience, I have assured them that I could not interfere in these Matters as I had the Most positive Orders from the King to do every thing in my power to Conciliate the Affections of the Subjects of the united States to those of Great Britain. The State of New York is Making Settlements in the Same Manner on the opposite Side of the Lake. —The Conduct of these People is not Justified by the Rules of War, for until the Definitive Treaty is made, the Provincial One[1] is no more than preliminaries to a Peace, but Circumstanced as I am, and Willing to Shun every thing which could be construed as an inclination to infringe the Cessation of Hostilities I have thought it best not to oppose them, tho' I foresee great and Mischievous Consequences to this Province from the Settlement which the State of New York is making near the Boundary Lines. The Americans are Settling Captain Hazen, now a Brigad^r General, with the few Canadians remaining of the Corps upon Lake Champlain, they give them Lands and a Sum of Money proportionate to their Rank and Services. As their Number is Small, the expence will be trifling, but Still these Canadians will be handsomely rewarded, and the Encouragement given to them will have considerable Influence upon the Minds of their Country Men upon Some future Occasion. It will be Totally impossible to prevent frequent Intercourse between them, and the Settlement being So Contiguous to the Boundary Line will afford a Safe and easy Azylum to the Seditious and dissaffected of this Country who are very numerous in the Parishes adjoining to Lake Champlain. This Province can only be preserved by bringing back the Canadians to a regular Subordination, and by rendering them useful as a well disciplined Militia—In order to effectuate this, the Authority of Government Must be Strengthned & not diminished. Be assured My Lord, that every Scheme calculated for the latter purpose, & however disguised, has its Source from the Partizans and Emissaries of the American States. To me personally considered, it Must be a Matter of indifference What form of Government is adopted for this Province, but I would be deficient in that Duty which I owe to the King and the British Nation, if I did not acquaint Your Lordship for His Majesty's Information, that in Order to keep this Country dependent upon Great Britain, no Change Should be Made in the Act of Parliament which regulates it. The Legislature here, has Power to alter Such parts of the French Law as may be found by Experience unadequate to the Circumstances of a Commercial Country and is possessed on the Other Hand with Authority to alter Such parts of the Criminal Laws of England as are improper or inapplicable to the State of the Colony. These Alterations ought to be Made with prudence and discretion, and no doubt the Legislative Council will do it at a proper time.—It is an easy Matter to repeal the Quebec Act, but it will be a difficult Task to Substitute another in its Place, The Saving by having a House of Assembly £12,000 p^r Annum, which may be the difficiency one Year with Another after the Revenues of the Province have been appropriated to Pay the Civil Establishment cannot be put in Competition with the Many bad Consequences which would attend the Measure.

The State of N: York settling along Lake Champlain

bad consequences that will follow

also to the Canadians

The Canadians to be governed by a well disciplined militia

The Quebec Bill to be kept in force

House of Assembly how to be supported & Paid

I am the More explicit on this Subject with your Lordship, as being upon the Spot, I know the Views and Motives of the Persons who have been active in setting forth Petitions and creating Jealousies and divisions

[1] The provisional articles of peace were signed at Paris, Nov. 30th, 1782. British and Foreign State Papers, vol. I, p. 773. The declaration relative to the suspension of hostilities was signed at Versailles Jan. 20th, 1783. Ibid. p. 777.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

Interested views of the People wishing for a Change of Government.

in the Province. Some wish a form of Government, which by resembling the Republicain one in the Neighbouring States, may prepare the People for an Union with them upon Some future Event: and Many wish to vent their resentment against those who have either prevented or brought to light their Abuse of the Public Money, but much of the future Welfare of the People of this Province or of its utility to Great Britain will depend upon the Arrangements which will be Made in Consequence of the Definitive Treaty, and of the Measures which the Governor will be instructed to pursue.—

I have the Honor to be with the greatest Respect and Esteem
My Lord
Your Lordship's Most obedient
& Most Humble Servt
FRED: HALDIMAND

The Right Honble Lord North
(original)

Col. Cor. Canada Quebec. Vol. 23 p. 13.

HALDIMAND TO NORTH.[1]

Quebec 6th November 1783.

My Lord

* * * * * *

Your Lordship has already been made acquainted with the general State of this Country, I am told that in the Petition which Some of His Majesty's Antient Subjects have prepared to be presented to Parliament, they lay great Stress upon the Number of Loyalists who are to Settle in the Province, as an Argument in favor of the Repeal of the Quebec Act and for Granting a House of Assembly, but I have great Reason to believe these unfortunate People have Suffered too Much by Committees and Houses of Assembly, to have retained any prepossession in favor of that Mode of Government, and that they have no Reluctance to Live under the Constitution established by Law for this Country. At the Meeting of the Legislative Council I intend to propose and recommend the Passing an Ordinance for the Introduction of the Habeas Corpus Act[2] or Some other Mode for the personal Security, which will put the Liberty of the Subject in that Respect upon the Same footing as in England, and which will remove one of the ill grounded Objections to the Quebec Act, for tho' that Law had never been introduced into the Province, people were taught to believe that the Quebec Act had deprived the Inhabitants of the benefit of it.—

I have the Honor to be with the greatest Respect and Esteem
My Lord
Your Lordship's Most Obedient
and Most Humble Servant

FRED: HALDIMAND

The Right Honorable Lord North
(original)

[1] Canadian Archives, Haldimand Papers, B 56, p. 170. The first part of this despatch deals with the preparations for the settlement of the Loyalists.

[2] On Feb. 7th, 1782, in the Legislative Council, "Mr. Allsopp moves for leave to bring in 3 Ordinances in conformity to the 12th & 13th Articles of his Majesty's Instructions." The first related to English Law and trial by jury in commercial matters; the second authorized and required the judges of all the Courts to issue writs of Habeas Corpus according to the rules and laws of England; the third provided for the suspension of the second ordinance for a year. See Q 20, p. 244. This motion, however, was defeated and immediately afterwards Allsopp was suspended from the Council on the grounds of his protest of 1780; See note 2, p. 488.

FINLAY TO NEPEAN.[1]

QUEBEC 22d October 1784.

SIR,

The Advocates for a House of Assembly in this Province take it for granted that the people in general wish to be represented; but that is only a guess, for I will venture to affirm that not a Canadian landholder in fifty ever once thought on the subject and were it to be proposed to him, he would readily declare his incapacity to Judge of the matter. Although the Canadian Peasants are far from being a stupid race, they are at present an ignorant people, from want of instruction—not a man in five hundred among them can read; perhaps it has been the Policy of the Clergy to keep them in the dark, as it is a favourite tenet with the Roman Catholic Priests, that ignorance is the mother of devotion. The Females in this Country have great advantage over the males in point of Education. The Sisters of the Congregation, or grey Sisters as they are called, are settled in the Country Parishes here and there to teach girls to read, write, sew, & knit Stockings: there's only a few of that Sisterhood—they are the most useful of any of the religious orders in Canada.

Before we think of a house of Assembly for this Country, let us lay a foundation for useful knowledge to fit the people to Judge of their Situation, and deliberate for the future well-being of the Province. The first step towards this desireable end, is to have a free School in every Parish—Let the schoolmasters be English if we would make Englishmen of the Canadians; let the Masters be Roman Catholics if it is necessary, for perhaps the people, at the instigation of the Priests, would not put their children under the tuition of a Protestant.

The natural born subjects say, that they settled in Canada under the Kings promise to call a house of Assembly as soon as the circumstances of the Province would permit. The time is now come, say they; they likewise state many priviledges that they hoped to enjoy on the faith of the Royal proclamation, of which they were deprived by the Quebec Act.

It is not yet ascertain'd that the people wish for a house of Assembly!—Is it not the very essence of representation that the members of the house be chosen by the free and uncontrolled voices of the people in their districts! The Quebec Act gives full power and authority to His Majestys Legislative Council to make Laws and grant all manner of Priviledges to render His Majestys subjects in Canada free and happy; if they are not actually so, the Legislative Council alone is to blame, not the Quebec Act, for by it the Council may alter even the Criminal Law.

Before any Act passes giving the Canadians a house of Assembly, let us be sure that it will be agreeable to a Majority of the landholders—Let the nature of free representation be set forth, let the duty of a representative be explained, and convey a proper idea of the powers a house will have to frame laws, and lay taxes: this necessary information ought to be drawn up in plain clear terms, and read to the people every

[1] Mr. Hugh Finlay, as already indicated (see note 3, p. 486) was Postmaster General and a member of the Council. Evan, afterwards Sir Evan Nepean was appointed the first Permanent Under Secretary of State for the Home Department, in 1782. This office was created in consequence of the readjustment of a number of offices of state. The office of Secretary of State for the Colonies, created in 1768, was abolished along with the Board of Trade and Plantations, in 1782, under the Act of 22nd Geo. III. cap. 82, the preamble to which states—"Whereas his Majesty, from his paternal regard to the welfare of his faithful people, from his desire to discharge the debt on his civil list, without any new burthen to the publick, for preventing the growth of a like debt for the future, as well as for introducing a better order and economy in the civil list establishments, and for the better security of the liberty and independency of parliament, has been pleased to order, that the office commonly called or known by the name of Third Secretary of State, or Secretary of State for the Colonies; the office or establishment commonly known by the name and description of The Board of Trade and Plantations; the offices of lords of police in Scotland;" &c. &c. "shall be, and are hereby utterly suppressed, abolished, and taken away." Statutes at Large, vol. 34, p. 143. The former duties of the Board of Trade and Plantations were to be executed by a Committee of the Privy Council. See sec. 15 of the Act. The work of the Colonial Secretary was transferred to the Home Department, formerly the Southern Department, in which there was also a Parliamentary Under Secretary.

sunday for three months by the curate of each Parish immediately after divine service, that the inhabitants or country people, may turn it in their thoughts, consult among themselves and advise with the most sensible in the Parish, be they French or English, to enable them to come to a determination concerning this matter.

Let those who assert that it is necessary for the wellbeing of the people that the habitans have a share in the Government, do their best endeavours to show them by solid arguments that it will be for their good—At the end of three months, or six if more time is requisite, let the Captains of Militia in presence of the Curate and four of the most notable in the Parish take the voices of the people for House, or no House? If a majority throughout the Province say House, grant their desire—if they say no house—the British Parliament will not force that form of Government upon them: the ancient subjects, (a small proportion of the people) ought not unreasonably to insist on that which a majority of their fellow Citizens refuse after mature deliberation.

When the people, by means of education, become more enlightened, they will probably wish for an alteration of the present system—whenever that desire appears let the alteration be made—in the mean time let it always be held up that a house will be called whenever a majority of the people apply for it.

I conceive, that whenever taxation is mentioned, the Peasant will reject the idea of a house, from his narrow way of thinking, and attachment to money. Were a house to be forced on them, and that house lay taxes to defray the expence of Government and a thousand useful purposes which the English Members (if any English there should be chosen) would be continually be projecting, they would deem themselves oppressed and probably wish to join the American confederacy, not possessing knowledge enough to foresee the evil consequences of that Junction. The Enemys of Government (and there never is wanting turbulent people in all Countrys) would make a handle of their discontentment and keep up a spirit which they would hope to turn to account one day or other.

We at this moment enjoy all the benefits arising from the Habeas corpus act.[1]

The Legislative Council have repeatedly refused to grant Jurys in civil cases. Say the people, there is no Judge on the Bench capable of determining a Commercial point so well as a Jury of Merchants, nay 'tis absolutely impossible that Right can be done to the subject by Judges not bred to the Law, under that anticommercial ill-understood System la coutume de Paris, without the intervention of Juries—Jurys are an Englishman's birth right.—Why refuse optional Juries? asks an old subject—because, answer the Judges, they are too burthensome on the people. No replys the Englishman, Jurys are not burthensome where the Courts are properly regulated by terms, but here you have weekly Courts, as inconvenient as injurious since they tend by their frequency to deprive the Subject of trial by Jury, a right which an Englishman never can give up, and which His Majesty was pleased by His 13th Instruction strenuously to recommend, but the Judges who have had most influence with our Governors have found means to prevent our having Jurys in the Civil Courts, as they have been looked on as a pernicious check on the power of the Bench.[2]

[1] In his speech to the Legislative Council at the opening of the session, on March 22nd, 1784, Governor Haldimand stated that he had regretted that the condition of public affairs had not hitherto permitted of his recommending an Ordinance for the better security of the liberty of the subject, now, however, he would present one to them. See Q 23, p. 152. While this ordinance was being considered, Mr. Grant of St. Roc moved that the following clause should be incorporated:- "And it shall be clearly understood at all times hereafter, that the Common and Statute Law of England in as far as the same is favourable and protective of personal Liberty, Safety and Security is the right of all His Majesty's faithful subjects in this Province; And as such shall be the rule whereby to decide every case and situation not provided for by the present Ordinance." Q 23, p. 247. This was defeated by nine to seven. But inasmuch as the preamble to the ordinance recited the 13th article of the Instructions to the Governor, the same minority supported a motion, introduced by Mr. Finlay, to the effect that the ordinance as passed did not fulfil the conditions of the 13th article. The minority consisted of Messrs. Grant, DeLery, Collins, Levesque, Dunn, Finlay and Lt. Gov. Hamilton; and each of these, except Mr. Collins, recorded his dissent from the vote of the majority. See Q 23, p. 255 *et seq.* The Ordinance introduced by Haldimand and passed was 24 Geo. III., cap. 1. "For securing the Liberty of the Subject, and for the prevention of Imprisonments out of this Province." Ordinances made and passed by the Governor &c., p. 57.

[2] Repeated efforts, extending from 1777, had been made to secure an ordinance granting the right of trial by jury in civil cases, but not until the departure of Haldimand, Nov. 16th, 1784, was there any prospect of its being passed. Under Lt. Governor Hamilton's administration, however, in the spring of 1785, this feature was embodied in the new Ordinance for Regulating the Proceedings of the Civil Courts. See below, p. 529.

It has been remark'd that men never wish for more power than the Law gives them, unless they intend to use it —On trials for Damages, the want of Juries may be severely felt.

May I, Sir, refer you to a sensible man Mr. Grant of S^t. Roc, (a Member of the Legislative Council) for ample information concerning our Courts of Justice—he lives at N° 42 Newman street.

It has been represented that poor people cannot afford to attend as Jurors on civil causes—Let them be paid and they will cheerfully serve—'tis but reasonable that the contending partys should pay.

I have taken the liberty to trouble you with this letter at the desire of my friend Governor Skene.

I have the honor to be Sir

Your most obedient and very humble
Servant

HUGH FINLAY

Evan Nepean Esq^r
(original)

PETITION FOR HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY.[1]

TO THE KING'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY.

The humble Petition of Your Majesty's Ancient and New Subjects; Inhabitants of the Province of Quebec.

MAY IT PLEASE YOUR MAJESTY.

AFTER the Conquest of the Province of Canada by the Arms of Great Britain, Your Petitioners in compliance with Your Majesty's gracious and royal Proclamation,

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 24–1, p. 1. Given also in Q 27–1, p. 431. On the 22nd of April, during the session of the Legislative Council, Mr. Grant made the following motion :—" I move that a Committee of this Legislative Council be immediately named to take into Consideration and draw up an humble petition to His Majesty and Parliament praying that an Assembly, or such other *Elective Body* be called to represent the people of this Province, and in such manner and number, and so composed as to His Majesty in his Wisdom shall seem fit. In which Assembly, or Elective Body, together with His Majesty's Council and Governor, shall be vested the usual Legislative Powers of an English Colonial Government. And I move that the following among other Reasons may be suggested in support of the said petition and this Motion." These reasons may be summarized as follows : 1st. As the Quebec Act prohibits the Council from levying taxes, except to a very limited extent for inhabitants of towns and districts, an elective Assembly is necessary to adequately provide for the needs of the Province. 2nd. For 24 years the Canadian people have been led to expect the establishment of Constitutional Government. 3rd. These expectations probably explain why the power of local taxation has not been called for, with the result that local improvements, such as roads, have either been maintained by the Crown or have fallen into decay. 4th. An Assembly with the power of taxation is the more necessary that the King, by the Act of 18 Geo. III., cap. 12, has relinquished the right of internal taxation in the colonies. 5th. That the power of raising revenue for the general welfare of the people is as essential to free government and the rights of British subjects as personal liberty and security. 6th. Representative Government is necessary in view of the immigration of the Loyalists, and this is an opportune period to petition for it. 7th. The same petition should pray the King to direct trial by jury in civil cases, where desired by either party, the present system being anomalous. 8th. The extraordinary powers given to the Legislative Council by the 8th, 10th, 11th, & 14th sections of the Quebec Act, while its members are entirely dependent for their seats on the pleasure of the Crown, nine of them forming a quorum, and hence five having the power to conduct the business of the Province. See Q 23, pp. 269–276. The discussion on this motion was delayed by the order to have it translated into French. In the meantime, St. Luc La Corne moved for an address to the Governor, expressing satisfaction with the Quebec Act and praying for its continuance. This was carried on a division of 12 to 5. As ultimately presented, the address, with Haldimand's reply, was as follows : " May it please Your Excellency. We the members of the Legislative Council take the Liberty to represent to Your Excellency our Gratitude for His Majesty's paternal goodness in the gracious protection he has granted to the people of this Province during the Troubles which have distracted the greatest part of North America. At the same time we take the Opportunity of renewing our Solicitations to Your Excellency that you will be pleased to convey to His Majesty the sense we have of the great advantage which has accrued to the people of this Province, and to the tranquility and safety of it, from

bearing date the 7th day of October 1763,[1] Settled and became established, in the New acquired Colony of Quebec ; in the full reliance on the faith of the Crown of Great Britain, as expressed in that Proclamation, for the enjoyment of those Laws, that Freedom and Security in Canada, which the Principles of the English Constitution afforded, in every part of the British Dominions in America. YOUR PETITIONERS and the Inhabitants of the Province, have chearfully on every occasion, obeyed the Controuling power of the Parliament of Great Britain, and with patience have suffered, during a period of Anarchy and War, rather than wound Your Majesty's feelings, or embarrass the Throne with Remonstrances and Petitions, at a time when the safety of the Nation, made sacred every moment of Public deliberation. The Actions and Conduct of Your Petitioners when truly represented, will best express to Your Majesty, the Sincerity of their Loyalty and Attachment to the Crown and Government of Great Britain.

YOUR PETITIONERS look with Concern on the burthen of Great Britain, and with great Pain and Commiseration they see the distresses of Your Majesty's loyal Subjects, who, driven from their Estates, Wealth, and Possessions are daily taking Shelter in this British Colony; though their unsettled and distressed Situation, may for the present hinder them from bringing forward their Petitions and their Claims; Your Majesty will readily perceive that a Government similar or Superior, to that under which they were born, had lived, and were happy, must be considered by those Your Majesty's unfortunate Subjects as an Affectionate proof of Your Majesty's Paternal Care and Regard for them; and the first Comfort which Your Majesty in releif to their Distresses can now grant : And the more so, as it will be a Blessing not merely granted to them, but extended to their Children and Posterity. YOUR PETITIONERS fully persuaded that the Welfare and Happiness of Your Majesty's Subjects, are objects of Your Majesty's serious, and benign Consideration—beg leave to lay their Petition at the foot of the Throne and ardently to request Your Majesty's Interposition for the Repeal of the Quebec Bill; allowing such Priviledges as are already granted to the Roman Catholick Religion; as being inadequate to the Government of this extensive Province; the Cause of much Confusion in our Laws, and fraught with trouble and uneasiness to Your Majesty's loyal Subjects here. And that Your Majesty will be pleased to Concur in establishing your affectionate Subjects of this Province, in the full Enjoyment, of their civil Rights as British Subjects; and in granting them a Free, Elective House of Assembly. In these hopes they humbly presume to Suggest, that Clauses of the following Import, may be inserted in the Act of Parliament, which shall be made to Confirm a free Constitution to this Country.

1st THAT the House of Representatives or Assembly,—be chosen by the Parishes, Towns and Districts of the Province, to be Composed of Your Majesty's Old and New Subjects, in such manner as to Your Majesty's Wisdom may seem most proper, that the Assembly be triennial, and the Members elected every three Years.[2]

2d THAT the Council consist of not less than Thirty Membres and in case of Division on any measure before them, that no Act shall be passed, unless at least Twelve Members agree to carry the Vote. That the appointment of the Members, may be

---

the Act of Parliament which was passed in their favour the 14th year of His Majesty's Reign ; the continuation of which Law, the result of that generous and tolerating Spirit which distinguishes the British Nation, will be the means of rendering the people of this Province indissolubly attached to the Mother Country, and happy in the Enjoyment of their Religion, Laws and Liberties. (Signed)

Henry Hamilton President."

" The Governor's Answer—

Gentlemen. I will transmit your Address to the Secretary of State, to be laid before His Majesty. The Ordinance passed this Session for securing the personal Liberty of the Subject, will contribute to remove the prejudices of the misguided against the Act of Parliament which regulates the Province, and at the same time will be the means to frustrate the Attempts of the malicious and designing to create confusion and dissention within it. (Signed) Fred. Haldimand." Q 23, p.317.

The vigour of this reply was doubtless heightened by the fact that of the five members who voted against the Address, four recorded their reasons of dissent. These were Lt. Gov. Hamilton, Hugh Finlay, F. Levesque, and J. G. C. DeLery. They all considered that the changed conditions resulting from the independence of the late Colonies and the arrival of the Loyalists required changes in the Quebec Act and a more liberal and representative form of government. See Q 23, pp.287-305.

[1] See p.119.

[2] For a more detailed plan of the proposed Assembly, drawn up by the Committees of Quebec and Montreal at the same time as this petition, see the document which follows this, p. 510.

during their residence in the Province, and for Life : yet subject to temporary leave of Absence, as mentioned in the 11th Article : And that they serve as Councellors, without Fee or Reward.

3d That the Criminal Laws of England be continued, as at present established by the Quebec Act.

4th That the ancient Laws and Customs of this Country, respecting landed Estates, Marriage Settlements, Inheritances and Dowers, be continued : yet subject to be altered by the Legislature of Quebec : And that Owners may alienate by Will, as provided by the 10th Section of the Quebec Bill.

5th That the Commercial Laws of England, be declared to be the Laws of this Province, in all Matters of Trade and Commerce, subject to be Changed by the Legislature of Quebec, as in the preceeding Article.

6th That the Habeas Corpus Act, the 31st Charles 2d be made part of the Constitution of this Country.

7th That Optional Juries be granted, on all Trials in Courts of Original Jurisdiction. That they be regularly Baloted for, and a Pannel formed as in England : either in the Case of an ordinary or a Special Jury, at the option of the Party applying for the same, And that Nine Members out of the Twelve, may in Civil Causes, be sufficient to Return Verdicts, subject to be Modified by the Legislature of Quebec, as in the 4th Article.

8th That the Sheriffs be elected by the House of Assembly, and approved and Commissioned by the Governor, at the Annual meeting of the Legislature. That they hold their Appointment during the period elected for, and their good Behaviour ; and that they find reasonable Security, for a faithful discharge of their Duty.

9th That no Officer of the Civil Government, Judge or Minister of Justice, be suspended by the Governor or Commander in Chief for the time : from the Honours, Duties, Salaries or Emoluments, of his Appointment : but with the advice and Consent of Your Majesty's Council, for the Affaires of the Province : which Suspension shall not Continue, after the Annual Sitting of the Council : unless it be approved by the same. The cause of Complaint if approved, to be thereafter reported to Your Majesty, for Hearing and Judgement thereon.

10th That no New Office be Created, by the Governor or Commander in Chief for the time : but with the Advice and Consent of Your Majesty's said Council and be approved at their Annual Meeting, as in the preceeding Article.

11th That all Offices of Trust be executed, by the Principal in the Appointment : unless by leave of Absence from the Governor, with advice and Consent of his Council : which leave of Absence, shall not extend to more than Twelve Months, or be renewed by the Governor, but with the Approbation of the Council, at the Annual Session.

12th That Judges be appointed, to preside in the Courts of the Province : to hold their places during Life, or their good Behaviour, and that they be rewarded with Sufficient Salaries, so as to confine them to the functions of administering Justice. That every Cause of Accusation for a Removal, proceeding from the Governor, shall follow the Rule laid down in the 9th Article. And every Cause of Accusation for a Removal, on the Part of the Public, shall proceed from the House of Assembly, and be heard by the Council : which, if well founded, shall operate a Suspension : and in either Case, be decided in Appeal and Report to Your Majesty.

13th That Appeals from the Courts of Justice in this Province to the Crown, be made to a Board of Council, or Court of Appeals, composed of the Right Honble The Lord Chancellor and the Judges of the Courts of Westminster Hall.

14th Your Petitioners beg leave, humbly to Represent to Your Majesty ; that from their Proximity to the United States, who from Situation and Climate, have many advantages over them, the Internal Regulations for promoting the Trade, Agriculture and Commerce, of this Province : are now become more intricate and difficult : and will require great Care and Attention, on the part of the Legislature here : to watch over the Interests of this Country. They therefore request, that the Assembly may have the Power, of laying the Taxes and Duties, necessary for defraying the Expences of the

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

Civil Government of the Province. And for that purpose, that the Laws now existing, laying Taxes and Duties to be levied in the Province, may be repealed.

SUCH MAY IT PLEASE YOUR MAJESTY are the Intreaties and Prayers of Your loyal Subjects; and in full Confidence they trust, that Your Majesty will releive them from the Anarchy and Confusion, which at present prevail, in the Laws and Courts of Justice of the Province, by which, their Real Property is rendered insecure, Trade is clogged, and that good Faith, which ought, and would subsist among the People, and which is the Life and Support of Commerce, is totally destroyed. And be Graciously pleased to Secure to them, a Constitution and Government, on such fixed, and liberal Principles, as may promote the desire Your Affectionate Subjects of this Province have, of rendering this Mutilated Colony, a bright Gem in the Imperial Crown of Great Britain. And that may call on the present Generation, for their unceasing Acknowledgements and Gratitude. And upon the future, to feel as the present, that the Security and Happiness of the People and Province of Quebec; depend on an Union with, and Submission to, the Crown and Government of Great Britain.

In these pleasing hopes Your Petitioners as in Duty bound will ever pray &c. &c. &c.

Quebec 24th November 1784

(Signed)

John Munro	John Crawford
John MacDonald	John Johnston
Alexr ffraser	Alexr MacPherson
Andrew Doe	Alexr Macpherson
James Brymore	John Macpherson
Wm Hemley	Andrew Martin
Joseph Musgrave	John Young
Robert Urquhart	James Sherrar
Joohn Coops	Malcom Mullun
Wm Miller	Patrick Codey
J. Stewart	Louis Ratti
Robert Sandeson	Jno Jones
James Stiveinson	Josep Mather
James Collum	John Daly
John Bell	Johann friedrih
John Thomson	Jacob Stugman
Robt Russel	John King
William Russel	John Gawler
John Fraser	John Hay
Patk Sulavan	Lauch Smith
George Harrow	James McNeill
John Henderson	Jas Sinclair
Donald Smith	Geo. Sinclair
Robert Gorrie	James Swan
James Currie	Zachy MacAulay
Jas Duncanson	Cuthbert Grant
Elias Salomon	Daniel Fraser
Alexr Spark	John Pagan
Wm Lindsay Jr	Meredith Wills
Wm Person	John Rodhe
Luke Gambee	Alexr Johnston
John Justus Diehl	John Johnston
John Urquhart	Robt Haddan
John Buchanan	John Ayton
Wm Thomas	John Lynd
John Chillas	Henry Crebassa

William Grant
George Jinkins
Will[m] Webb
John Robinson
Ja[s] Gibbons
John M[c]Kutcheon
Jas Quin
John Saul
W[m] Mackenzie
John Ross
Henry Cull
W[m] Hay
Alex[r] Wallace
Jeff[s] Manning
Jn[o] Jones
Sam[l] Casey
Tho[s] Bennett
William Laing
Da Cameron
W[m] Garrett
Godfrey King
Sam[l] Jefferys
Dunccan Mkensy
John Simpson
John Potts
Stephen Curtis
Mathew Lymburner
David Barclay
Thomas Sketchley
A. Ferguson
William Macnider
Roderic Fraser
Tho[s] Cary
Alex[r] Ross
David Ross
J. Buchanan
Rob[t] M fie
Will[m] Ritchie
Thom[s] Bissbrown
Robert Stewart
Matthew Stewert
Hyam Myers
Math[w] Macnider
James Bowman
Charles Grant
Adam Lymburner
Rob[t] Willcocks
John Antrobus
Jn[o] Painter
John Jones
William Wilson
Al. Wilson
G. Stuart
Rich[d] Dalton
Jacob Rowe
John Munro
Thomas M[c]Cord

Thomas Powis
Robert Woolsey
Robert Keating
Hugh Jameson
Jn[o] Blackwood Ju[r]
W[m] Burns
Fridrick Glackemeyer
Miles Prenties
C. J. Tanswell
Thomas Grahame
An[s] Grant
Ja[s] Grant
Ja[s] Greig
Isaac Roberts
Anthony Vanfelson
W Roxburgh
Fred: Petry
Alex. Greig
P. Pollock
John M[c]Cord Jun[r]
Jas. Sinclair
James Woods
George Gillmore
Robert Ritchie
Hugh Ritchie
John Ritchie
Hugh Merchall
James Johnston
I. Fraser
John Buchanan
Robert Lester
W[m] Lindsay
Constant Freeman
Ezekiel Freeman
John Walter
W[m] Vonden Velden
Nath. Taylor
Jn[o] Taylor
Edward O'Hara
David Shoolbred
Tho[s] Watt
A. Aylwin
C. Danbridge
Jn[o] Purss
Malcolm ffraser
William Bell
Wiliam Wilson
Ri a Grey
Samuel Harris
Andrew Colly
John Hay
William Carss
David Morris
Jams Gordon
John T Doyle
William Lane
William Crouch

John M^{c}Cord
John Lampard
Rendel M^{c}Doneld
Patrick Ledwith
Daniel Duncan
Hugh Rigby
John Reid
John Brook
Alexader annod
Rich^{d} Dunn
Moses Brockett
John Evans
John Richardson
Richard Janneyson
Francis Desrocher
W: Ward
Sam^{l} Henry
John Stanley
John Greig
William Moore
John Salmon
B. V. Clench
Jn^{o} Salmon
John Dormer
Hugh Fraser
Joseph Fraser
John Walsh
Alex^{r} M^{c}Donald
Alex^{r} Iver
Charles Daly Jun^{r}
W. Cameron
Edward Mackay
Cha Stewart
Isaac Gay

Inhabitants of Three Rivers.

W^{l} Caw
Daniel Blunt
William Miller
John Fraser
John Rodolf Smith
Charles Smith
David Jacobs
Sam^{l} Pepper
James Galbraith
W^{m} Brown
Ja^{s} Melvin
John Woolsey
Rob^{t} Russel
W Courcy Gill
Philip Sullivan
Dunacan M Donald
James Davidson
Malcolm Fraser
Aaron Hart
Sam Sills
William Nelson
Moses Hart
John Macpherson
John Fraser
Philip Lloyd
John Sills
Eze^{l} Hart
R. Mell
I. M. Bliss
Robert Jones
Thomas Prendergast
James Day
Joseph Ray
George Rapper
John M^{c}Bain

District of Montreal

Jacob Jordan
James M^{c}Gill
James Finlay
Benj^{a} Frobisher
Nicholas Bayard
William Kay
Alex^{r} Henry
J. Blackwood
Geo: McBeath
Jn^{o} Askwith
William Allen
Joseph Frobisher
Hugh Ross
Ancus Cameron
Alexander Hay
Charles Paterson
Sam^{l} Birnie
James Dyer White
J. M^{c}Kinnsy

Jacob Ruhn
Fran Winton
John Forsyth
John Franks
William Harkness
W^{m} Griffin
Rosseter Hoyle
Robert Griffin
Abraham Hart
Samuel Gerrard
Colin Hamilton
Laurence Taaffe
W^{m} H^{y} M^{c}Neill
Charles Smyth
Angus Macdonald
John Smith
D^{l} Lukin
James Cameron
G. Young

Felix Graham
John Gregory
J. Grant
David M^{c}Crae
John Lilly
Geo. Selby
W. Maitland
James Caldwell
R. Sym
Robert Jones
William Taylor
F. Bleakley
Jn^{s} Bell
Alexander Campbell
I. R. Symes
Rob^{t} M^{c}Grigor
James Laing
R. Gruet
David Davis
John Russel
Thomas Sullivan
Rich^{d} Dowie
(Oliver Church Late
Lieu^{t} 2^{d} BKRR
New York)
(John Dusenberg Ens^{n}
Late Loyal Rangers)
samuel Burch
Levai Michaels
Henry J. Jessup
Isaac H^{t} Abrams
Isaac Hall
John CampbeH
Donald Fisher
Jos. Forsyth
(H. Spencer Lieu^{t} late 2^{d}
BK.R.R. N. York)
Rich^{d} Pollard
John Grant
John M Kindlay
W^{m} Packer
John M^{c}Gill
Fra^{s} Badgley
Peter Pond
Tho^{s} Burn
Dav^{d} Alex^{r} Grant
Alex^{r} Cooper
Rich^{d} McNeall
Alex^{r} Fraser
Thomas Frobisher
John Ogilvy
Andrew Todd
Thomas Corry
Wal^{r} Mason
Gor. Moore
R. J. Wilkinson
James Noel

R. Cruickshank
John Rowand
E. Edwards
Thomas Forsyth
D. Sutherland
James Grant
Allan Paterson
John Ross
Levy Solomons
Levy Solomon Jun^{r}
John Turner & Sons
Uriah Judah
Ch^{r}: Cramer
Alex^{r} Henry
Adam scott
Alex^{r} Mabbut
Jonas schindler
William Hunter
Alex^{r} Walmsley
Henry Edge
Allex^{r} Martin
James M^{c}Nabb
James Ruott
Thomas M^{c}Murray
Isaac Judah
Sam^{l} Judah
Laurence Costille
Saint Louis
Henry Campbell
John Bethune
Nom^{d} MacLeod
James Mackenzie
W^{m} Murray
James Finlay Jun^{r}
J. Symington
J. Pangman
John Tobias Deluc
Cuthbert Grant
Robert Grant
Tho^{s} Nadenhuvet
James Foulis
William Bruce
John Macnamara
Daniel Sullivan
Finlay Fisher
John Stewart
Daniel Mackenzie
Joseph Anderson
Paul Heck
Robert Thomson
Samuel Heck
Alex^{r} Milmine
Robert Smith
William Smith
Jacob Tyler
Char^{s} Grimesly
W^{m} Grimesly

Charles Lilly
Duncan Fisher
John Ridley
Alex[r] Campbell
John Milroy
Joseph Hamly
Sam[l] White
Sam[l] Douney
C. Rolffs
W[m] Hall
Geo. M[c]Dougall
Robert Lindsay
Ja[s] Robertson
Tho[s] Brekenridge
John Foulis
Francis Crooks
Geo. Edw. Young
George Aird
Joseph Provan
Simon M[c]Tavish
John Lawrence
Sam[l] Embury
S. Anderson
Dan[l] Daly
Rich[d] Whitehorse
James Fraser
Alexander fraser
Rich[d] Whitehouse
Levi Willard
Joseph Johnson
M. Cuthell
James Leaver
Tobias Burke
Rob[t] M[c]Ginnis
Rich[d] M[c]Ginnis
John Hicks
George Hicks
Stephen Milers
William Tilby
James Perry
Edward Corry
Stephen Waddin
Peter Smith
Owen Bowen
Peter Grant
Jm[s] Chaorles
James Fairbairn
John Hughes
Ranald M[c]Donald
Watkin Richard
jenbaptiste Lafrenay
Thomas Sare
And[w] Cockburn
Tho[s] Isbusther
Joseph Landrey
Robert Withers

David Ross
Abram Holmes
William Fraser
William Hassall
David Ray
Thomas Busby Sen[r]
Thomas Busby Jun[r]
William England
Conrad Marsteller
William Creighton
Hugh Holmes
Jervis George Turner
R[t] Warffe
James Nelson
Philip Cambell
Duncan Cumins
Henry Gonnerman
Firedrick Gonnerman
John Maxwell
Tho[s] Little
Christ[r] Long
Edward Gross
Nicholas Stoneman
Jn[o] Daly
Tho[s] Oakes
John Grant
Will[m] Wintrope
Joel Andras
Thomas Fraser
Jn[o] Lumsden
William Holmes
Nicholas Montour
Patrick Small
David Rankin
(Richard Duncan
late Cap[n] Roy[l] Yorkers)
Dunc[n] Cameron
And[w] Wilson
Donald M[c]Donell
Angus M[c]Donald
Ed. Umfreville
John Lockhart Wiseman

(Parchment copy)

endorsed : In L[t] Gov[r] Hamilton's N° 2 of 9. Jan[y] 1785

PLAN FOR A HOUSE OF ASSEMBLY.[1]

When this plan was made out in fall 1784, the loyalists had not begun their new Settlements. As these new Settlements have been divided, and erected into five new districts,[2] it may be proper that each district send a certain number of Representatives, And that the two districts of Quebec and Montreal, containing the old settled part of the Country, be divided into a certain number of districts (for the purpose of electing Representatives only) to choose Members for the house of Assembly.

We conceive that the House of Assembly ought for the present, to consist of a Number not exceeding 70 Representatives, who ought all to profess the Christian Religion, And Speak and write the English or french languages.

That, to procure that Number, the City of Quebec (being the Capital) and Parish, and the City of Montreal and Parish, between them, elect 13. Members. The City of three Rivers 2. Members. And as there are in the province 120 parishes, that they be divided into counties and districts according to the Number of Inhabitants, in such manner as each County or district may elect two or four Members.

That the Legislature have the power, on application to them, to erect such parishes as may in future be settled, into Counties or districts, to elect & Send Members to the Assembly, as the province increases in population.

That the qualification necessary to have a Vote at the Election of the representatives for the Cities shall be, a House, Shed or lot of Ground of the Value of forty Pounds Sterling ; And, for the Counties or districts, a real Estate, Estate of Inheritance or *Terre en roture*, of at least, one and a half Acres in front by 20 Acres in Depth, or other Estate of higher denomination, And of which the Voter shall have the absolute property ; lying within the district or County, or City and parish he votes for.

That the qualification necessary for a person offering himself to serve as a representative shall be a real Estate of Inheritance or descent in Lands or Houses of the Value of thirty Pounds Sterling yearly Rent.—

That every person shall prove by Oath, (under the pains and penalties of perjury) his qualification to either Vote or represent, being of the age of twenty one years, And be absolute proprietor of the qualification.

That none but Males shall either Vote or represent.

That the Assembly have free liberty of debate, And the power of chusing a speaker.

That all laws relating to taxation or raising monies on the Subject, originate in the House of Assembly.

That the Assembly have the sole right to try and decide in all contested Elections.

That all affairs be carryed in the Assembly by a Majority of Votes.

That at every Meeting of the Assembly, the Speaker, And, at least one half of the representatives be necessary to form a house.—

---

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 42,p.127. "In his letter of July 24th, 1789, to the Hon. W. W. Grenville, Adam Lymburner, who was then in London as the agent of the subscribers to the petition of Nov. 24th, 1784, states, "The Committee of Quebec and Montreal in the autumn 1784 apprehending there might be some difficulty about these matters in this Country—drew up a short sketch of a plan for a House of Assembly of which I have the Honour of inclosing a Copy." Q 43,p.777. The plan however does not accompany the letter but is found in vol. Q 42, as indicated. Concerning the committees mentioned we find the following in Smith's History, "To prevent, in some measure, the pernicious effects of false reports on the objects of Reform, and for the information of the public in general, committees were named and appointed to carry forward and support the petitions, and they were printed and distributed in the French language, all over the Province." History of Canada, &c., p.166.

[2] This marginal note was evidently added by Lymburner. The new Districts referred to were created by the Patent of July 24th, 1788, establishing and defining the Districts of Luneburg, Mecklenburg, Nassau and Hesse. See Q 39, p. 122.

That the Governor or Lieutenant Governor for the time being, shall be obliged to call together the representatives in assembly, once every year, between the first of January and the first of May of every year, And, at any other time the Urgency of Affairs may require.—

Endorsed: Plan for a House of Assembly drawn up by the Committee's of Quebec and Montreal, in November 1784.

In Mr. Lymburner's 24th July 1789

OBJECTIONS TO THE PETITION OF NOV. 1784.[1]

Objections

Aux Demandes Faites,

À Notre Auguste Souverain;

Par l'Adresse lue dans une Assemblée tenue chez les R. R. P. P. Recolets, le 30 Novembre 1784.

Demandé au Prologue. „Que, considerant le fardeau de la Grande-Bretagne, il nous soit accordé une Chambre d'Assemblée, pour imposer des Taxes, &c.

Répondu. Que c'est avec douleur certainement, que nous devons regarder le fardeau de notre Mere Patrie: mais hélas! ce ne peut être qu'une douleur infructueuse: car, quel reméde y pouvons-nous apporter! Nous, dont les besoins renaissent chaque jour; nous, qui, chaque année nous dépouillons jusqu'au dernier sol, pour payer les effets, (déjà consommés) qu'est obligée de nous fournir cette Mere Patrie; Nous, qui malgré les sommes énormes, que la guerre a occasionné de laisser en ce pays, sommes encore en arriere avec la Métropole, d'une balance de comptes considérable. Quelles sont donc nos ressources pour appuyer des Taxes? Sera-ce sur les Villes? Qui ne connoît pas l'indigence de leurs Citoyens. Sera-ce sur les Terres? Qui ne sçait pas, que les Campagnes endetées envers les Villes, n'ont pu jusqu'à présent se liquider; que la misere est le partage d'une trés-grande partie de leurs Habitants. Que sera-ce donc, lors qu'une partie de leurs travaux sera consacrée pour le soutien de l'Etat?

Cet exposé, vrai dans tous ses points, doit convaincre, qu'une Chambre d'Assemblée, pour imposer des Taxes, est, non-seulement inutile, mais encore, prejudiciable aux intérêts de cette Colonie.

Art. I. Demandé. Que la Chambre soit indistinctement composée, d'anciens & nouveaux Sujets, &c.

Répondu. Cet article demande une plus grande extention: car, par ce mot indistinctement, il pourra y avoir autant, & même plus d'anciens que de nouveaux Sujets dan la Chambre; ce qui seroit contraire au droit naturel, puisqu'il y a vingt Canadiens contre un ancien Sujet. Que deviendront nos droits confiés à des Etrangers à nos Loix.

Art. II. Demandé. Que le Conseil soit composé de trente Membres, sans appointements, &c.

Répondu. Que cela sera bon, s'il se trouve assez de riches désintéressés pour prendre le parti du Peuple, l'honnête indigent étant dans l'incapacité de donner son temps pour rien.

Art. III. Demandé. Que les Loix Criminelles d'Angleterre soient continuées, &c.

Répondu. Que la douceur de ces Loix doivent en faire désirer la continuation; mais demande inutile, puisque nous les avons.

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 40, p. 199. This reply to the petition of Nov. 24th, 1784, was sent, together with other papers, in a despatch from Dorchester to Sydney, dated Jan. 10th, 1789. As the certificate appended to it indicates, it was drawn up and printed in Dec. 1784.

ART. IV. Demandé. Que les Loix, Coutumes & Usages de ce Pays soient continuées ; sujettes néanmoins, aux altérations que la Législation trovera nécessaire, &c.

Répondu. Cet article est contradictoire ; en se qu'il constate nos Droits, & les détruits entiérement. En effet, n'est ce pas les détruires, que de les soumettre aux altérations que la Législation trouvera nécessaire d'y faire? Ne deviendront-ils pas arbitraires? Que pourra-t-on statuer sur des Droits aussi changeants, que les Chambres auxquelles ils seront soumis?

ART. V. Demandé. Que les Loix de Commerce d'Angleterre soient déclarées celles de cette Province, sujettes aux mêmes altérations que l'article 4me. &c.

Répondu. Que la réponse à l'article 4me. est la même pour celui-ci.

ART. VI. Demandé. Que l'Acte d'*Abeas Corpus* soit en force, &c.

Répondu. Que notre Auguste Souverain nous l'ayant accordé,[1] il est inutile de l'importuner pour cet objet.

ART. VII. Demandé. Que dans les Cours de Jurisdiction, il soit accordé des Jurés à la demande des Parties.

Répondu. Que cet article est entiérement en faveur du Riche, contre le Pauvre. Si ce sont des Jurés ordinaires ; Pauvres que deviendront vos familles, lorsqu'il vous faudra laisser vos travaux, une partie de l'année, pour aller décider des Causes qui ne vous regardent en rien? Vous vous plaignez déjà d'être obligés de les interrompre, lorsque vous êtes appellés pour les Affaires Criminelles, ce qui arrive six fois l'année. Que sera-ce donc, lorsque vous serez obligés d'assister à toutes les Audiences? Quelqu'un dira peut-être que cela se fait à Londres, qu'en conséquence on le peut faire dans ce pays. Que ce quelqu'un compare le nombre de citoyens de Londres, se montant à trois cens mille hommes environ, avec douze cens tout au plus que vous êtes dans cette Ville & ses Faux-bourgs. Pour lors il verra que vous serez obligés de vous trouver 250 fois à l'Audience, contre une fois que se trouve le Citoyen de Londres. Jugez par là si vous avez d'autre métier à faire & que deviendront vos familles.

Si ce sont des Jurés spéciaux, (en conséquence payés) quel est le pauvre qui pourra lutter contre un riche oppresseur, détenteur de son bien ; qui, pour l'écraser, demandera des Jurés (qu'on ne pourra lui refuser) ne sera-ce pas mettre le pauvre dans l'alternative d'abandonner sa cause, ou se voir totalement ruiner, s'il vient à succomber. On se plaint des frais qu'entraine la Justice. Qui pourra y suffire lorsqu'il faudra y joindre la paye de douze Jurés! n'est-ce pas fermer la porte du Sanctuaire de la Justice à l'indigent.

ART. VIII. Demandé. Que les Cheriffs soient élus par la Chambre, aprouvés & commissionnés par le Gouverneur, &c.

Répondu. Que si le Cheriff nommé par la Chambre ne convient pas au Gouverneur, qui deviendra l'administration des Loix & de la Justice? De là ne s'ensuivra-t-il a par un temps d'anarchie, préjudiciable aux intérêts publics.

ART. IX. Demandé. Que nul Officier civil ne pourra être suspendu de sa charge, par le Gouverneur, sans le consentement du Conseil, &c.

ART. X. Demandé. Qu'aucune nouvelle Charge civile soit créée par le Gouverneur, sans le consentement du Conseil, &c.

ART. XI. Demandé. Que les Emplois de confiance soient exercés par les Personnes mêmes, &c.

Répondu. Que les trois articles précédents seroient admissibles en temps & lieu.

ART. XII. Demandé. Qu'il soit nommé des Juges dans les Cours de la Province, qu'ils ayent des appointements fixes & suffisants, &c.

Répondu. Qu'il est juste d'avoir des Juges pour administrer la Justice, qu'ils aient des appointements suffisants pour vivre convenablement à leur état. Car, sans cela, ou ils négligeront les devoirs de leur Charge, pour s'occuper de soins qui puissent les mettre plus à leur aise, ou ils mettront la Justice à l'enchere.

---

[1] Referring to the Ordinance of 24 Geo. III., cap. 1. See note 1, p. 501.

Art. XIII. Demandé. Répondu.

Que les appels des Cours de Justice de cette Province soient faits au Lord Chancellier, à la Cour de Westminster Hall.

Que nous avons eu jusqu' à présent recours au Roi & à son Conseil, qui prenoit nos Loix pour guides de leur décision. Mais que deviendront tous nos Droits rapportés dans une Chambre qui ne s'écarte en rien des Loix & Constitutions Britanniques? Hors, si le Conseil de la Province change vos Loix, & y substitue celles d'Angleterre, dans quelle confusion & embarras ne nous mettra-t-il pas? Si au contraire il les laisse subsister, quel moyen d' appel aurons-nous dans une Chambre qui y fait une entiere abstraction.

Art. XIV. Demandé.

Qu'il Plaise à Sa Majesté, pour le bien du Commerce & faire fleurir l' Agriculture, revêtir la Chambre d'Assemblée du pouvoir d'imposer des Taxes, &c.

Répondu.

Que cet article, mûrement consideré, pourroit donner matiere à bien des réflexions. Car, qu'y a-t-il de commun entre nos demandes & cette proximité, ce climat, cette situation des Etats-Unis, qui leur donne l' avantage du Commerce sur nous? Sera-ce par le moyen des Taxes qu'on prolongera notre été de trois mois, qu'on rendra notre Fleuve navigable toute l'année? non: donc, l'avantage restera toujours chez nos voisins. Sera-ce les Taxes qui feront fleurir notre Agriculture? non: puisque les Seigneurs, pour l'encourager, donnent des Terres pour trois ans sans aucune redevance, & qu'elles restent incultes faute de moyens pour les ouvrir.

Qu'est-ce donc qui peut compenser leur avantage sur nous? C'est le repos dont nos campagnes ont jouis jusqu' à présent; exemptes de Taxes, elles ont vus, malgré l'appreté du climat, le fruit de leurs travaux, & en ont jouis. A cela on répond que les campagnes ont été molestées par le logement des Troupes & les corvées, il est vrai; mais les Taxes qu'on leur imposera les extempteront-ils de cela. Voyons-le.

Lorsque le Roi jugera nécessaires d'envoyer des Troupes dans cette Colonie pour la sûreté de nos propriétés. Quelqu'un s'y opposera-t-il? Non c'est un droit que le Roi a dans tous ses Etats, sans même être obligé d'en rendre compte. Avons-nous des Cazernes en état de loger ces Troupes? non: peuvent-elles être toute l'année sous des tentes? non; donc, nous ferons des Cazernes où nous les logerons.

Les Troupes menent avec elles un train considérable de munitions, vivres, &c. Qui transportera ces effets à leurs destinations? des gens de bonne volonté, dit-on, qu'on payera bien. Vous aurez des gens de bonne volonté, il est vrai, mais à des prix si exhorbitants, que la Province ne pourra pas suffire à cette seule branche de dépense. Les taxera-t-on? il n'y en aura plus. Donc, pour ne pas arrêter des travaux aussi indispensables, on sera obligé de commander; en conséquence nous ferons des Corvées.

Quelqu'un dira, peut-être, comme il a déjà été dit, qu'on prendra, ce qu'-on appelle Volontaires dans les campagnes. Voilà donc une classe d'hommes *Libres* condamnés à l'*Esclavage*. N'est-ce pas assez que la fortune leur soit ingrate, sans encore aggraver leur malheur par la servitude. Cela étant inadmissible, tout bien consideré, mûrement examiné; il faut conclure que les Taxes ne pourront pas nous exempter, ni du logement des Troupes, ni des corvées: qu'en conséquence la Chambre, pour les imposer, est contraire aux intérêts de cette Colonie indigente.

FIN.

Je certifie que dans le courant du mois de Décembre de l'année 1784 j'ai imprimé aux environ de Deux cens exemplaires des Objections ci-dessus & environ le même nombre d'une Adresse à Sa Majesté, en Opposition a la Chambre d'Assemblée (dans le même espace de temps) Montréal 29 Xbre 1788.

fl. Mesplet
imprimeur

(Translation)

OBJECTIONS

TO THE REQUESTS MADE

TO OUR AUGUST SOVEREIGN;

In the Address read at an Assembly held at the house of the R.R.P.P. Recolets, the 30th of November 1784.

Requested in the Prologue. *That*, considering the burden of Great Britain, a House of Assembly should be granted us, to impose Taxes, &c.

Replied. That we ought certainly to view with sorrow the burden of our Mother Country; but alas! it can only be a fruitless sorrow, for what remedy can we offer? We, whose wants increase day by day; we, who, every year despoil ourselves of our last farthing to pay for the supplies, which this Mother Country is compelled to furnish us, and which are already exhausted; we, who in spite of the enormous sums, which in consequence of the war have been left in this country, are still in arrears with the parent state, for the balance of a considerable sum. What then are the resources on which taxes could be levied? Is it on the Towns? Who does not know the poverty of their Citizens. Is it on the Lands? Who does not know that the rural districts are in debt to the Towns, and have at present nothing with which to liquidate; that misery is the lot of a very large portion of their Inhabitants? What will be the result then, if a portion of their labours must be applied to the support of the State?

This representation, which is true in every point, ought to be convincing evidence that a House of Assembly for the imposition of Taxes is not only useless, but would be prejudicial to the interests of this Colony.

Art. I. Requested. That the Chamber be indifferently composed of the ancient and new Subjects, &c.

Replied. This article requires more explanation: for, from this word *indifferently*, there might be as many and even more ancient than new Subjects in the House, which would be contrary to natural right, as there are twenty Canadians to one ancient Subject. What would become of our rights if they were entrusted to Strangers to our Laws.

Art. II. Requested. That the Council be composed of thirty members without salaries, &c.

Replied. This might be satisfactory if there were enough disinterested rich men to take the part of the people, the honest poor man being unable to give his time for nothing.

Art. III. Requested. That the Criminal Laws of England be continued here.

Replied. That the leniency of these laws would make their continuation desirable: but the demand is unnecessary, since they are in force.

Art. IV. Requested. That the Laws, Usages and Customs of this Country be continued; subject nevertheless, to those changes that the Legislation may find necessary, &c.

Replied. This article is contradictory; in that it affirms our Rights, and completely destroys them. For as a matter of fact, is it not destroying them to subject them to any alterations which the Legislation may find it necessary to make? Would they not become arbitrary? What statutes could be based on Rights as changeable as the House to which they will be submitted!

Art. V. Requested. That the Commercial Laws of England be declared those of this Province, subject to the same alterations as in Article IV. &c.

Replied. That the reply to article IV will serve for this article.

Art. VI. Requested. That the Act of *Habeas Corpus* shall be in force, &c.

Replied. That our August Sovereign having granted it to us, it is unnecessary to trouble him further concerning it.

Art. VII. Requested. That in the Courts of Jurisdiction, Juries may be granted at the request of the Parties concerned.

Replied. That this article is entirely in favour of the Rich against the Poor. If they are the ordinary Juries; Ye poor men, what will become of your families when you are forced to leave your work, for a part of the year, to go and decide causes which in no way concern you? You already complain at being compelled to interrupt your work when you are summoned for Criminal Affairs, which occurs six times in the year. What would be the result if you were obliged to take part in every sitting? Some one perhaps will say that this is done in London, and it can therefore be done in this country. But let such a one compare the number of citizens in London, amounting to about three hundred thousand men, with twelve hundred which, at the most, is all that you are in this town and its suburbs. He will then see that you would be obliged to be present at the sittings, two hundred and fifty times for every time that a citizen of London need appear. Judge from this if you have any other trade to carry on, what would become of your families.

If the Juries are special ones (and in consequence remunerated) what poor man is there who could contend against a rich oppressor who has unjustly seized his property; and who, to crush him, may demand a Jury (which could not be refused him) would not this force the poor man to the alternative of giving up his cause, or of being totally ruined if he loses. Complaints are now being made of the expense which Justice entails. Who will be able to afford it, when the payment of twelve Jurors is to be added? Would not this close the door of the Sanctuary of Justice to the poor.

Art. VIII. Requested. That the Sheriffs shall be elected by the House, approved and commissioned by the Governor, &c.

Replied. That if the Sheriff nominated by the House does not please the Governor, what will become of the administration of the Laws of Justice? Will not a time of anarchy in consequence ensue, prejudicial to the public interests.

Art. IX. Requested. That no civil Officer shall be suspended from his office by the Governor without the consent of the Council, &c.

Art. X. Requested. That no new civil Office shall be created by the Governor without the consent of the Council, &c.

Art. XI. Requested. That all positions of trust shall be filled by the Persons themselves, &c.

Replied. That the three preceding articles would be admissible time and place considered.

Art. XII. Requested. That Judges shall be appointed for the Courts of the Province, and that they shall have fixed and sufficient stipends.

Replied. That it is right to have Judges to administer Justice, and that they ought to have stipends sufficient to live suitably to their station. For, without that, they will either neglect the duties of their office, to occupy themselves with the care of their own interests, or they will put Justice up to auction.

Art. XIII. Requested. That appeals from the Courts of Justice of this Province be made to the Lord Chancellor, at the Court of Westminster Hall.

Replied. That up to the present time we have made appeals to the King and his Council, who have taken our Laws as the guide of their decisions. But what will become of our Rights when brought before a Court which will deviate in nothing from the British Laws & Constitution? And further if the Council of the Province changes your laws, and replaces them by the laws of England, in what confusion and difficulty shall we not be placed?

If, on the contrary, they are allowed to remain in force what means of Appeal shall we have in a Court which entirely ignores them.

Art. XIV. Requested. That it may Please His Majesty in the interests of Commerce, and for the encouragement of Agriculture to invest the House of Assembly with power to impose Taxes, &c.

Replied. That this article duly considered would give rise to many reflections. For what community is there between our requirements & the proximity, the climate, and the situation of the United States which give them the advantage in Trade over us? Would the imposition of Taxes add three months to our summer, and make our river navigable for the whole year? No: then the advantage would still be on our neighbours' side. Would Taxes make our Agriculture flourish? No: for the Seigniors to encourage Agriculture give the lands for three years, exempt from all dues, and the lands often lie uncultivated for lack of means to work them.

What is it then that compensates for the advantages they possess over us? It is the peace that our rural districts have hitherto enjoyed; free from Taxation, and in spite of the severity of the climate, they have seen the fruit of their labours, and have enjoyed it. To this it may be urged that the rural districts are harassed by the billeting of Troops and by corvées. This is true, but would the imposition of Taxes exempt them from this burden. Let us see.

When the King considers it necessary to send Troops into this Colony for the safety of our possessions, would any one oppose it? No, this is a right which the King possesses in all his Dominions, without even being obliged to give account of his action. Have we Barracks in a condition for housing these Troops? No: can they live the whole year under canvas? no; then we must either construct Barracks, or lodge them.

Troops bring with them a considerable amount of ammunition, provisions, &c. Who is to transport these goods to their destination? willing men, it will be said, who will be well paid. You can get willing men, it is true, but at a rate so exorbitant that the Province would not have enough to pay for this one branch of defence. If you impose taxes upon them, you will no longer find them. So then, not to put a stop to works so indispensable, it will be necessary to commandeer; and in consequence we must have recourse to Corvées.

But someone will perhaps say as has already been said, that what are called Volunteers will be raised in the country. Here then would be a band of *Freemen* condemned to *Slavery*. Is it not enough for fortune to have treated them so unkindly, without increasing their misery by slavery. This being inadmissible, taking everything into consideration it appears conclusive after mature deliberation that Taxation cannot exempt us from the billeting of Troops, or from corvées: and that consequently an Assembly for the imposing of Taxes would be contrary to the interests of this impoverished Colony.

End.

I certify that during the Course of the month of December of the year 1784, I have printed about two hundred copies of the Objections and about the same number of an Address to His Majesty in opposition to the House of Assembly, (in the same space of time) Montreal 29th December 1788.

fl. Mesplet

printer.

ADDRESS OF ROMAN CATHOLIC CITIZENS TO THE KING.[1]

(Copie)

LA TRÈS HUMBLE ADDRESSE DES CITOYENS ET HABITANS CATHOLIQUES ROMAINS DE DIFFERENTS ETATS DANS LE PROVINCE DE QUEBEC, EN CANADA.

Au Roi.

Sire,

Les Bontés dont Votre Cœur Royal et Généruex a pris plaisir à combler Vos fideles et loyaux Sujets Canadiens, les Démarches actuelles et prematurées de Vos Anciens Sujets residents dans notre Province, et le petit Nombre de Nouveaux qui se sont joint à eux, nous font esperér que Votre Très Gracieux Majesté nous permettra de nous prosterner derechef au Pied de son Trône, pour implorer Sa Bienfaisance et Sa Justice.

Dans les Addresses que nous avons pris la Liberté de faire passer à Votre Majesté Deux Objets ont eu l'Unanimité de nos Con-citoyens ; la Religion de nos Pères etoit pour Vos Nouveaux Sujets, comme pour tous les Peuples du Monde, le Point essentiel de nos Demandes. Animés de cette Confiance, que la Générosité de notre Souverain nous inspiroit, nous espérions, et nous espérons encore, que Votre Majesté nous accordera les Moyens nécessaires pour la perpétuer dans notre Colonie : Nous avons, Très Gracieux Souverain, un Besoin urgent de Prêtres pour remplir les Seminaires et Missions de notre Province ; des Régents et des Professeurs de cette Classe, et de toute autre, nous manquent : Nos Collèges sont deserts ; de ce Defaut provient l'Ignorance, et de-là la Depravation des Mœurs. C'est un Peuple soumis, un Peuple fidele, qui attend de Votre Clémence Royale La Liberté de tirer de l'Europe des Personnes de cet Etât.

Le second Objet, Très Gracieux Souverain, étoit, que sous quelque Forme de Gouvernement qu'il plairoit à Votre Majesté établir en cette Province, Vos Sujets Canadiens Catholique jouissent indistinctement de tous les Priviléges, Immunités, et Prerogatives dont les Sujets Britanniques jouissent dans toutes les Parties du Globe soumises à Votre Empire. De ce second Objet S'ensuivoit notre Desir le plus ardent de Voir dans le Conseil Legislatif de notre Province un plus grand Nombre de vos nouveaux Sujets Catholiques, proportionnement à celui qu'ils composent ; de Personnes expertes dans nous Coûtumes, qui devant naturellement mieux connoître nos Loix municipales, nous en feroient plus efficacement ressentir les Avantages suivant les Intentions Royales de votre Majesté, qui nous les à Octroyé.

Une Colonie naissante, un Peuple très-imparfaitement instruit des Loix et constitutions Britanniques, ne croit pas devoir inconsiderément demander des Loix et Coûtumes à lui inconnues ; il doit, au contraire, et telle et l'Opinion de Vos Suppliants, S'en rapporter entierement à la Bienveillance de Son Auguste Souverain, qui fait mieux le Gouvernement qui convient à ses Sujets, et les Moyens les plus propres à les rendre heureux.

Qu'il nous soit permis seulement d'assurer Votre Majesté que nous ne participons en aucune Manière aux Demandes de Vos Anciens Sujets, conjointement avec quelque Nouveaux,[2] dont le Nombre, en Egard à celui qui compose notre Province, ne peut avoir beaucoup d'Influence.

Que la Majeure Partie des principaux Propriétaires de notre Colonie n'a point été consultée.

---

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 62A—1, p. 297. No names are appended to this petition and it is without date, but it evidently belongs to this period, and is doubtless the one referred to in the printer's note at the end of the preceding document, as being issued along with it.

[2] Referring to the petition of Nov. 24th, 1784. See p. 502.

Qu'il Vous plaise, Très Gracieux Souverain, considerer que la Chambre d'Assemblée n'est point le Voeu unanime, ne le Desir général de Votre Peuple Canadien, qui par sa Pauvreté, et les Calamités d'une Guerre recente, dont cette Colonie a été le Theâtre, est hors d'Etat de supporter les Taxes qui en doivent nécessairement resulter ; et qu'à bien des égards leur Petition paroit contraire et inconsistante avec le Bonheur de Nouveaux Sujets Catholiques de Vôtre Majesté.

C'est pourquoi, Très Gracieux Souverain, nous Vous supplions, qu'en Consideration de la Fidelité et Loyauté de Vos Sujets Canadiens, dont leur ancien Gouverneur, Sir Guy Carleton, a eclairé la Conduite dans les Circonstances les plus critiques, il soit permis à nos Evêques Diocesains de tirer d'Europe les Secours Spirituels ; qui nous sont si indispensablement nécessaires, que le libre Exercise de notre Religion sont continué dans toute son Etendue, sans aucune Restriction, que nos Loix Municipales et Civiles nous soient conservées dans leurs Entier ; et ces deux Points, avec les mêmes Prérogatives[1] dont nos Pères et nous jouissions avant la conquête de ce Pays par les Armes Victorieuses de Votre Majesté : que Vos nouveaux sujets Catholiques, qui forment les Dixneuf-Vingtieme de cette Province ayent à l'avenir, en Proportion de cette Nombre, une pius grande Part à la Distribution de Vos Faveurs Royales. Et que dans le Cas que Votre Auguste Volonté fût d'acquiescer aux Demandes de Vos Anciens Sujets conjointment avec quelques nouveaux, il vous plaise surseoir Votre Decision Royale jusqu' a ce que tous les Corps et Etâts qui composent notre Colonie ayent été généralement et légalement convoqués, ce que la Saison trop avancée nous empêche de faire en ce Moment ; afin que par ce Moyen le Voeu unanime de notre Nation puisse être transmis à Vôtre Majesté.

C'est que Vos fideles et loyaux Sujets Canadiens, fondés sur Droit Naturel, et plus encore sur Vos Bontés Paternelles, espérent humblement obtenir de leur Très Gracieux Souverain : Ils ne cesseront de prier pour la Conservation de Sa Personne Sacrée, pour son Auguste Famille, et la Prosperité de ses Royaumes. Tels sont les sentiments qui les font souscrire avec le profond Respect.

Sire
De Votre Majesté
Les tres-humble,
trés-obeissants Fideles
et loyaux Sujets.

(*Translation.*[2])

(Copy)

THE VERY HUMBLE ADDRESS OF THE ROMAN CATHOLIC CITIZENS AND INHABITANTS OF DIFFERENT CONDITIONS IN THE PROVINCE OF QUEBEC IN CANADA.

To the King.

Sire,

The Favours which it has pleased Your Royal and Generous Heart to heap upon Your faithful and loyal Canadian Subjects, the present illconsidered Measures of Your Ancient Subjects resident in our Province, and the small Number of New Subjects who have joined them, make us hope that Your Most Gracious Majesty will allow us to kneel down at the Foot of your Throne to implore Your Benevolence and Your Justice.

In the Addresses which we have taken the Liberty of transmitting to Your Majesty, Two points have the unanimous Consent of our Fellow-citizens. The Religion of our Forefathers was for Your new Subjects, as to every People in the World, the

[1] This and other expressions in the document would indicate that this petition was presented by the oblesse and the higher clergy.

[2] Canadian Archives, Q 62A—1, p. 302.

essential Point of our Petitions. Animated by that Confidence with which the Generosity of our Sovereign inspired us, we hoped, and still hope that Your Majesty will grant us the necessary Means for perpetuating it in our Colony. We are, Most Gracious Sovereign, in most urgent need of Priests to carry on the work of the Seminaries and Missions of our Province; Directors and Professors of this Class, and indeed of any other are lacking. Our Colleges are deserted; from this want arises Ignorance, and from Ignorance Moral Depravity. Submissive and loyal, this People hope to receive from Your Royal Clemency, Permission to bring from Europe, Persons of this Class.

The second Object, Most Gracious Sovereign, was that under whatever Form of Government might seem best to Your Majesty to establish in this Province, Your Catholic Canadian Subjects, without distinction, might enjoy all the Privileges, Immunities, and Prerogatives, enjoyed by British Subjects in all those Parts of the Globe, which are under Your Sway.

From this second Object follows our most earnest Desire to see in the Legislative Council of our Province a larger Number of Your New Catholic Subjects in proportion to their numbers; Persons experienced in our Customs, who being naturally better acquainted with our Municipal Laws, would more effectually impress on us the Advantages resulting from the Royal Instructions of Your Majesty, who has granted them to us.

An Infant Colony, a People very imperfectly acquainted with the British Laws and Constitution does not feel that it ought, without due consideration, to ask for Laws and Customs as yet unknown to it; it ought, on the contrary, and such is the opinion of Your Petitioners, to cast itself entirely on the Goodness of its August Sovereign, who can best form the Government which is most suited to his Subjects, and employ the Measures most fitted to render them happy.

May we be allowed to assure Your Majesty, that we in no wise concur in the Petitions of Your Ancient Subjects, conjointly with some New Ones, whose Number compared with the total number comprised in our Province, can exercise but little Influence.

That the Greater Number of the principal Proprietors of our Colony have not been consulted.

May it please You, Most Gracious Sovereign, to consider, that the House of Assembly is not the unanimous Wish, nor the general Desire of Your Canadian People, who through Poverty and the Misfortunes of a recent War, of which this Colony has been the Theatre, are not in a Condition to bear the Taxes which must necessarily ensue, and that in many respects to Petition for it appears contrary to, and inconsistent with the wellbeing of the New Catholic Subjects of Your Majesty.

For this reason, Most Gracious Sovereign, we entreat You that in Consideration of the Fidelity and Loyalty of Your Canadian Subjects, to whose Behaviour in the most critical Circumstances, their former Governour Sir Guy Carleton has testified, our Diocesan Bishops may be allowed to bring over from Europe the Spiritual Help, which is so indispensably necessary for us, that the free Exercise of our Religion may be continued to us to the fullest Extent, without any Restriction, that our Municipal and Civil Laws may be preserved in their Entirety, and that with these two Points may be granted the same Privileges enjoyed by our Forefathers and ourselves, before the Conquest of this Country by the victorious Arms of Your Majesty; that Your new Catholic Subjects, who form nineteen twentieths of this Province, may in the future, proportionately to their Number, have a larger Share in the Distribution of Your Royal Favours. And that, in Case it should be Your Royal Will to agree to the Petitions of Your Ancient Subjects, and of some New Ones, it may please you to suspend Your Royal Judgment till all the Classes and Communities which compose our Colony shall have been universally and legally called together, which the Lateness of the S ason, at present prevents us from doing; so that by these Means the unanimous Wish of our People may be transmitted to Your Majesty.

This is what Your faithful and loyal Canadian Subjects, relying upon Natural Right, and still more, upon Your Paternal Affection, humbly hope to obtain from their Most Gracious Sovereign. They will never cease to pray for the Preservation of Your Sacred

Person, for your August Family, and for the Prosperity of your Realm. Such are the feelings which lead us to subscribe ourselves, with the deepest Respect.

Sire

Your Majesty's

Most humble,

most obedient Faithful

and loyal Subjects.

A DRAUGHT OF A PROPOSED ACT OF PARLIAMENT FOR THE BETTER SECURING THE LIBERTIES OF HIS MAJESTY'S SUBJECTS IN THE PROVINCE OF QUEBECK IN NORTH AMERICA.[1]

OR

AN ACT TO EXPLAIN AND AMEND AN ACT PASSED IN THE FOURTEENTH YEAR OF THE REIGN OF HIS PRESENT MAJESTY, INTITLED, "AN ACT FOR "MAKING MORE EFFECTUAL PROVISION FOR THE GOVERNMENT OF THE "PROVINCE OF QUEBECK IN NORTH AMERICA."

N.B. Mr. Powis moved for leave to bring in a bill to this effect in April, 1786.[2]

The Laws of England relating to the writ of *Habeas Corpus ad Subjiciendum*, and the Protection of personal Liberty, shall take place in the Province of Quebeck.

For the better securing the Liberties of His Majesty's Subjects in the Province of Quebeck in North America, IT IS HEREBY ENACTED by the King's Most Excellent Majesty, by and with the Advice and Consent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal and the Commons in this present Parliament assembled, That all the Laws of England relating to the Protection of personal Liberty by and by Virtue of the Writ of *Habeas Corpus ad Subjiciendum*, or otherwise, that were in force in England on the seventh Day of October in the Year of our Lord Christ one thousand, seven hundred, and sixty three, (being the Day of the Date of His Majesty's Royal Proclamation under the Great Seal of Great Britain

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 56-3, p. 618. This bill was introduced into the British House of Commons on April 28th, 1786, and was evidently drawn up about the same time as the petition of Nov. 24th, 1784. It will be observed from the tenor of it that those who framed it had in view the actions of Governor Carleton in dismissing Chief Justice Livius, and of Governor Haldimand in his "short methods with dissenters," as also the opposition of these governors to the introduction of the writ of Habeas Corpus and of trial by jury in civil matters.

[2] Mr. Powis, or Powys as the name is given in the parliamentary records, was a prominent member of the Opposition, usually co-operating with Fox, Burke, Sheridan, Savile, Courtney and others of that group. He took a special interest in Canadian affairs and, in succession to Sir Geo. Savile, mover of the famous resolution regarding the increasing power of the Crown, was active in pressing upon the attention of the Ministry and the House of Commons, the claims of those of both races in Canada who desired a less autocratic form of Government. The following note will indicate some of his activities in connection with the foregoing petitions: House of Commons; March 30th, 1786. "Mr. Powys having reminded the House, that he had last session of Parliament presented a petition from the principal inhabitants of Quebec, complaining of certain grievances in their legislative authority; it was then thought advisable to postpone the consideration of the subject, as government would undoubtedly remedy the complaint. He was sorry, however, to observe, that during that interval, there had been no appearance of Administration redressing the grievance of the petitioners; he therefore thought it a duty incumbent upon him to give notice, that he would, on the first open day, submit to Parliament a proposition for redress." The *London Chronicle*, Vol. 59, p. 308.

In supporting his motion for leave to bring in this bill, he said it was chiefly intended to enforce the Instructions given to the Governors after the Quebec Act, and also to secure "an emancipation of the Legislative Council from the uncontroulable authority of the Governor, by whom they were liable to be displaced without cause assigned." Mr. Pitt, while considering that some reconstruction of the Government of Quebec might be extremely necessary, yet felt that in view of the very contradictory petitions which the Ministry had received from the Province, it was premature to go into the question until Sir Guy Carleton, who had just been appointed to the Government of the whole of British North America, had reported on the condition of the country. Mr. Fox "professed himself at all times to have been an enemy to the Quebec bill, and a friend to every alteration of it which was proposed." He therefore supported the measure. Mr. Sheridan and others also supported the bill, referring to the extraordinary powers conferred upon Carleton by his new Commission and considering him as scarcely the most likely person to report in favour of diminishing his own authority. After an interesting debate the motion was defeated by 61 to 28. *London Chronicle*, Vol. 59, p. 407.

after the 1st day of September, 1785.

for erecting four new civil Governments in the Countries and Islands then newly ceded to the Crown of Great Britain, to wit, the Governments of Quebeck, East Florida, West Florida, and Grenada) shall be in force in the said Province of Quebeck from and after the first Day of next September in this present Year of our Lord one thousand, seven hundred, and eighty-five, as being one of the principal Benefits of the Laws of England that were promised in His Majesty's Proclamation above-mentioned to His Majesty's Subjects residing in the said Province. And further the said Writ of *Habeas Corpus* shall be granted in the Manner prescribed by the Statute made in that Behalf in the thirty first Year of the late King Charles the Second, not only in all Criminal, or supposed Criminal, Cases, but in all other Cases, whatsoever in which the said Writ or *Habeas Corpus* might have been granted in Term-Time by the Court of King's Bench in England, on the said seventh Day of October in the Year of our Lord one thousand, seven hundred, and sixty-three.

But they may be Suspended for three months at a time by an Ordinance of the Legislative Council of the Province in times of actual rebellion in the Province or of an invasion of it by a foreign Country.

PROVIDED nevertheless, that, when the Peace of the said Province shall be actually broken, either by a Rebellion or any of His Majesty's Subjects in the said Province against His Majesty's Authority, or by an Invasion of the said Province by a foreign Enemy, but in no other Case whatsoever, it shall and may be lawful for the Governor in Chief, or the Commander in Chief, of the said Province, or, in Case of his Death or absence from the said Province, for the Lieutenant-Governour, or Commander in Chief, of the said Province, by and with the Advice and Consent of the Legislative Council of the said Province, in a Meeting of the said Council in which not fewer than seventeen Members of the same shall be present, to pass an Ordinance for suspending the Right of His Majesty's Subjects in the said Province to the Relief afforded by the said Writ of *Habeas Corpus* for the space of three Months, and no longer; by Virtue of which Suspension all Persons that shall have been committed to Prison by the Warrant, or order in writing, of any lawful Magistrate, in the Province having competent Jurisdiction to make such Commitments, upon either a positive Charge, or a Suspicion, of High Treason, expressed in the said Warrant, or Order, may be detained in Custody without Bail or Mainprize to the End of the said three Months, during which the said Ordinance for suspending the Writ of *Habeas Corpus* shall be in Force. And it shall also be Lawful for the Governour in Chief or Lieutenant-Governour, or Commander in Chief, of the said Province, with the legislative Council of the same, in a Meeting of the said Council, in which not fewer than seventeen Members shall be present, in case the Disturbance of the Peace in the said Province shall continue during the Space of two Months, or more, out of the said three Months of suspension of the *Habeas Corpus* appointed by such first Ordinance, to pass a second Ordinance at the end of the said two Months, or more, to prolong the suspension of the said Writ of *Habeas Corpus* for a further Time, so that it shall continue for the Space of three Months from the Time of passing such second Ordinance; and so on from Time to Time, at the Distance of two Months or more from the Time of passing any such Ordinance, it shall be Lawful to pass another Ordinance to prolong it's Operation for a further Space of Time, so that it shall continue for the Space of three Months from the Time of passing every such preceeding Ordinance, so long as the Continuance of the Disturbance of the Peace of the Province shall make such Ordinances necessary.

The Governor of the said Province shall in no Case imprison any person by his own Warrant, or order.

AND IT IS FURTHER ENACTED by the Authority aforesaid, That from and after the said first Day of September next in the present Year of our Lord one thousand, seven hundred and eighty-five, it shall not be Lawful in any case for the Governour in Chief of the said Province, or, in Case of his Death or Absence from the said Province, for the Lieutenant-Governour,

or the Commander in Chief, of the said Province, (who in such cases become invested with the Powers and Privileges of the Governour in Chief, and cannot be prosecuted criminally in the Courts of Justice in the Province,) to commit any Person whatsoever to Prison for any Offence, or Cause, whatsoever by his own Warrant, or Order: but all such Imprisonments shall be made, when necessary, by the Warrants, or Orders, of the Chief Justice of the said Province, or of the Judges of the King's Courts in the said Province, or by the Justices of the Peace, or Commissioners of the Peace, in the said Province, or other Magistrates having competent Jurisdiction in the said Province, by their Warrants, or Orders in Writing, in which the Offences, or Causes, for which such Imprisonments shall be made, shall be expressed.

And the said Warrants, or Orders in Writing, shall remain in the Hands of the Keepers of the Prisons to which such Offenders shall be committed, to the End that they may be produced by them as the Grounds of their Justification for having detained such Persons in Prison, either when they shall be required by the Chief Justice, or other Judges of the Province, by Means of a Writ of *Habeas Corpus ad Subjiciendum*, to bring up the Bodies of the Prisoners detained in their Custody, together with the Causes of their being so detained, before the said Chief Justice, or other Judges, or when they shall be sued in any of the Courts of Justice in an Action of Trespass and false Imprisonment for having so detained any of the said Prisoners.

Proviso with respect to the power of arresting military Officers, or Soldiers, which he may have, if he shall be an Officer of the Army, by virtue of any Act of Parliament for the punishment of mutiny and desertion

PROVIDED nevertheless, that nothing herein before enacted shall prevent the Governour in Chief, or Lieutenant-Governour, or Commander in Chief, of the said Province, being a Military Officer in His Majesty's regular Troops, from arresting and keeping under Arrest any Officer, or Soldier, in the said Troops, that is under his Command, by Virtue of any Authority he may be invested with for that purpose by any Act of Parliament for the Punishment of Mutiny and Desertion in the Army that may be then in Force; but he shall have the same Right to exercise such Military Authority as he would have had if he had not been the Governour in Chief, or Lieutenant-Governour, or Commander in Chief, of the said Province.

The Members of the Legislative Council shall not be liable to be removed, or suspended by the Governour of the Province but only by the King.

AND IT IS FURTHER ENACTED by the Authority aforesaid, That from and after the said first Day of September next in the present Year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred, and eighty-five, no Member of the said Legislative Council shall be liable to be either removed from his place and Office of a Member of the said Council, or Suspended from his Exercise of the same for any Time, how short soever, by the Governour in Chief of the said Province, nor in any other Manner than by His Majesty's Order in his Privy Council of Great Britain, or under his Signet and Sign-Manual counter-signed by one of His Majesty's principal Secretaries of State.

The Judges of the Province shall not be liable to be removed or suspended by the Governour, but only by the King.

AND IT IS HEREBY FURTHER ENACTED by the Authority aforesaid, That, from and after the said first Day of September in this present Year of our Lord one thousand, seven hundred, and eighty-five, neither the Chief Justice of the said Province nor any of the Judges of the Courts of Criminal or Civil Jurisdiction in the same, shall be liable to be removed from his Office of Chief Justice, or Judge, by the Governour in Chief of the said Province, nor in any other Manner than by His Majesty's Order, in His Privy Council of Great Britain, or under His Signet and Sign-Manual countersigned by one of His Majesty's principal Secretaries of State.

Unless the Legislative Council shall address the

PROVIDED nevertheless that, if an Address shall be presented to the Governour in Chief of the said Province, or, in Case of his Death or Absence from the said Province, to the Lieutenant-Governour or Commander in

Governour to suspend a Judge for some misconduct or neglect of duty; in which Case he may be Suspended for one Year.

Chief of the same, by a Majority of the whole Number of the Members of the said Legislative Council, setting forth some Misconduct or Neglect of Duty in the Chief Justice of the Province, or in any other Judge of the same, and thereupon praying that he may be suspended from his Office of Chief Justice, or Judge, in the said Province for the Space of a Year, it shall be lawful for the Governour in Chief of the said Province, or, in Case of his Death or Absence from the said Province, for the Lieutenant-Governour or Commander in Chief, of the said Province for the Time being, to suspend the Chief Justice, or Judge, against whom such Address of the Legislative Council shall have been presented, from the exercise of his said Office of Chief Justice, or Judge, in the said Province for the said Space of one year: After which Time the said suspended Person shall either resume the Exercise of his said Office of Chief Justice, or Judge, in the said Province or be Suspended from the Exercise of it for a further Time, or be intirely removed from it, as the King's Majesty shall think fit to direct in the Course of the said Year of his Suspension either by His Order in His Privy Council of Great Britain, or by an Order under his Signet and Sign-Manual countersigned by one of His principal Secretaries of State. And if no such Signification of the King's Majesty's Pleasure on the said Suspension shall be made in the course of the Year, during which it shall continue, the said Suspension shall be at an End at the Expiration of the said Year, and the said Chief Justice, or Judge, that shall have been so Suspended, shall resume the Exercise of his said Office. And no Suspension of the Chief Justice of the said Province, or of any other Judge in the same, from the Exercise of his said Office of Chief Justice, or Judge, made by the Governour in Chief of the said Province, or any other Person therein, in any other Manner than is herein before set forth, shall be of any Validity, or Force, whatsoever.

Persons admitted to act as Advocates in the Courts of Justice in the Province of Quebeck Shall not be Suspended from the exercise of their said profession by any authority but that of the Judges of the Courts in which they practice, and by them only by a written Order, mentioning the Cause of Such Suspension.

An Appeal shall lie from Such Order of the Judges to the Legislative Council, and from the decree of the Legislative Council to the King, in his Privy Council of Great Britain.

And it is further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That, from and after the said first Day of September in the present Year of our Lord one thousand, seven hundred, and Eighty-five, no Barrister at Law, or other Person who has been admitted, according to the Rules and Customs established in the said Province of Quebeck, to act as an Advocate at the Bar of any Court of Justice in the said Province, shall be prohibited, or suspended, from the Exercise of the said Profession of an Advocate in the said Court, for any Time how short soever, in any other Manner, or by any other Authority than that of an Order of the Judge, or Judges, of the Court in which he has acted as an Advocate, grounded either on some Misconduct in his Capacity of an Advocate in the said Court, or on a legal Conviction of some Felony, or other Offence; which Order of the Judge, or Judges, of the Court, either for excluding him perpetually from the Liberty of acting as an Advocate in the said Court, or for suspending him therefrom for a limited Time, shall be in writing and shall set forth the particular Fault in the said Advocate's Conduct in the said Court, or the Offence whereof he shall have been legally convicted, as aforesaid, on which the said Order shall be grounded. And an Appeal shall lie from the said Order of Prohibition, or Suspension made by the Judge, or Judges, of the Court in which the said Advocate shall have practised, to the Legislative Council of the said Province, who, after due Consideration of the Matter, shall either rescind the said Order, or confirm it, or mitigate the Severity of it by reducing it from a total and perpetual Prohibition to a temporary Suspension from the Exercise of his said Profession of an Advocate, or from a suspension for the Time mentioned in the Order to a Suspension for a shorter Time, as they shall see Occasion. And from the Decree that shall be made herein by the said Legislative Council there shall lie a further Appeal to the King's Majesty in his Privy Council of Great Britain: where

the Matter shall be finally determined. But every such Order of Suspension of an Advocate from the Exercise of his Profession shall be in Force and take Effect, notwithstanding an Appeal shall have been made from it, until such Appeal shall have been heared and determined and a Decree shall have been made by the Court appealed to, whereby such order of Suspension shall have been rescinded, or altered.

And, whereas there are good Grounds for believing that the Introduction of the Trial by Jury into the said Province of Quebeck in Civil Actions, whenever either of the Litigant Parties shall desire it, in the same Manner in which it actually took Place in the said Province from the Month of September in the Year of our Lord one thousand, seven hundred, and sixty-four, till the first Day of May in the Year of our Lord one thousand, seven hundred, and seventy-five, would greatly contribute to the fair and impartial Administration of Justice in the said Province, It is therefore further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That, from and after the said first Day of September in the present Year one thousand, seven hundred, and Eighty-five, the said Method of Trial by a Jury of twelve good and lawful Men shall again take Place in the said Province in all Civil Actions in the Courts of Justice in the same, whensoever both, or either, of the Parties shall desire it; but not otherwise. And, to the End that the Persons who shall be chosen to serve on Juries may attend their said Duty with the more Chearfulness, they shall receive, as a Reward for their Attendance and Trouble, the Sum of Half a Spanish Dollar to each Jury-Man; which Sum shall be paid to them immediately in Court as soon as they shall have brought in their Verdict, by the Party which shall have desired to have such mode of Trial, or, if both Parties shall have joined in desiring such Mode of Trial, by both the Litigant Parties equally.

After the 1st Day of next September 1785, the Trial by Jury shall take place in the Said Province in the determination of Civil Actions in the same, whenever either of the parties shall desire to have it.

And, to the End that the Resolutions and Proceedings of the Legislative Council of the Province (by which the said Province is now governed without an Assembly elected by the Freeholders of the same) may be made more agreeable to the general Sense and Inclinations of the People of the same, It is further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That, from and after the first Day of next September, in the present Year of our Lord one thousand, seven hundred, and eighty-five, the Legislative Council shall consist of not fewer than thirty-one Members, who shall be nominated and appointed by the King's Majesty, in the same Manner as the Members who now compose the said Council have been nominated and appointed by Virtue of the Act of Parliament passed in that Behalf in the fourteenth Year of the Reign of His present Majesty.

After the 1st Day of next September 1785, the Legislative Council of the Province of Quebeck shall consist of at least thirty-one Members.

Finis

PETITION OF SIR JOHN JOHNSON AND LOYALISTS.[1]

Copy of a Petition, intituled, "The Petition of Sir John Johnston, Bart and others in Behalf of the Loyalists settled in Canada." Dated London, 11th April 1785; and signed by Colonel Gay Johnson, and others.

To the King's Most Excellent Majesty.

The Petition of Sir John Johnston Baronet, and others, whose names are hereunto subscribed, on Behalf of the Officers and Soldiers of the Provincial Troops and Indian Department, who served under their Command during the late Rebellion; and of the other Loyalists, their Associates, who have taken Refuge in Canada.

Most humbly Sheweth,

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 62A-1, p. 339. See also "Copy of a Memorial to Sir John Johnson, from the Officers and private Men of the late Corps of Loyal Rangers, now inhabitants of the Royal Seigneurie No 2 above Catarequoiu." Q. 24, p. 262.

That the Persons of the above Description, animated by your Petitioner's Example, having sacrificed their Estates and Properties in support of Your Majesty's Laws and Government, did faithfully serve in Canada, and on its Frontiers, till the Reduction of these Corps; when being still actuated by the same Principle of Loyalty and Affection, they, to the number of several Thousands, resolved to settle within Your Majesty's Government, on the Lands assigned them as a Reward for their Services, and in pursuance of the Proclamation of Your Majesty's Commissioners in the year 1776; and entered earnestly on the Improvement thereof, with a Prospect of making a Provision for their Families, and thereby contributing greatly to the Advantage, Strength, and Security of that Province, and to the Increase of Your Majesty's Revenues.

That the Tenure of Lands in Canada is such as to subject them to the rigorous Rules, Homages and Reservations, and Restrictions of the French Laws and Customs, which are so different from the mild Tenures to which they had ever been accustomed, and which continue to be enjoyed by the rest of Your Majesty's Subjects, has occasioned a general Discontent, and would have induced many to decline accepting their Locations, and to resolve on abandoning their Enterprize, but for the Influence of Your Petitioners, who had first led them into the Service, and on whose Endeavours they relied for obtaining, through Your Majesty's Favour, the Grant of such Terms and Tenures, and the Establishment of the same Laws as they formerly enjoyed under the auspices of Your Majesty's Government. In full Confidence of this happy Event they were prevailed upon to persevere in their Settlements, on which they have already, at some Expence, and much Labour, erected Habitations, and cleared Part of the Lands allotted to them.

For the Attainment of these Objects, so essential to the Happiness of Your Majesty's faithful Subjects, so conducive to the Increase of these new Settlements, and so salutary in their Consequences to the Public, we have, upon mature Deliberation, formed a Plan, which with the reasons in support of it, we humbly presume to submit to Your Majesty's Royal Consideration.

1st It is proposed, that the County of Point Boudet, on the Lake St François, in the River St Lawrence, and from thence Westward, shall be comprehended within One District, distinct from the Province of Quebec, under the Government of a Lieutenant Governor and Council, to be appointed by Your Majesty, with the necessary Powers of internal Regulation, but subordinate to the Governor and Council of Quebec, in the same manner as the Island of Cape Breton now is, to the Government of Nova Scotia. This Territory will include all the Settlements made or intended to be made by the disbanded Corps, and the other Loyalists, while it leaves all French Canada and the French Seigneuries as they were before.

2dly That this Territory shall be subdivided into smaller Districts or Counties, Cataraqui[1] being the Metropolis, with Courts of Justice, to be established by Your Majesty.

In support of such an Arrangement, we beg leave to remark, that it will be productive of the most beneficial Consequences, not only to the Settlers, but to the Nation at large—Whilst this Territory remains a Part of the Province of Quebec, and the Inhabitants amenable to the Courts of Justice there and at Montreal, the Delay and expence of an Attendance on those Courts, both to Suitors and Witnesses, will be enormous, the distance from Detroit to Montreal being not less than Six hundred Miles, without any Road whatsoever, and the water communication exceedingly tedious, precarious, and during the Winter Season absolutely impassable: Crimes will be committed with Impunity, from the difficulty of Prosecutions; and Civil Remedies in effect rendered burthensome from the same causes.

The Inhabitants of this Territory, already amounting to several Thousands, conceive with all Humility that they have the strongest Grounds to hope for such an exempt Jurisdiction as they ask for; They were born British Subjects, and have ever been accustomed to the Government and Laws of England. It was to restore that Government, and to be restored to those Laws, for which from Husbandmen they became

[1] Afterwards Kingston.

Soldiers, animated with the Hope, even in the most gloomy Aspect of Public Affairs, that should they fail in their Attempts to recover their former Habitations by a Restoration of Your Majesty's Government, they would still find a Resource in some Parts of the British Dominions, where they might enjoy the Blessings of British Laws and of the British Government; and they still possess the greatest Confidence, that by Your Majesty's Gracious Interposition they will be exempted from the Burthens of French Tenures, which, however congenial they may be to Men born and bred under them, would be in the highest Degree exceptionable to Englishmen.

The Petitioners have the more Confidence in the Success of their Application, from reflecting that they do not ask for more than has already been granted to their Fellow Sufferers in Nova Scotia, for less indeed than is enjoyed by those who are settled in the Province of New Brunswick, and only to be in the same situation with the Settlers in the Island of Cape Breton: A distinction between men under the same circumstances of Prescription, Confiscation, and Attainder, and who have been invited into the Public Service, and to take Part in the Royal Cause, by the same assurances of Protection, and the same Gracious Offers of Rewards, in the one case continuing to Settlers the Blessings of the British Constitution, and in the other subjecting them to the Hardships of French Tenures and French Laws, they trust will not be permitted by a Gracious Sovereign, who is the Father of all His People.

In consideration of the vast extent of this Territory, along an important and valuable Communication, which is not only the Channel of the Fur Trade, but the Residence of those Nations of Indians who took part in Support of the Royal Cause, the Security, growth, and extension of these Settlements, must evidently be an object of the utmost Consequence, not only as it will most essentially secure and promote that Trade, but as it will preserve those Indians in their adherence to Your Majesty.

The United States are duly impressed with this Idea, and have already manifested a purpose of supplanting us in the Friendship of the Indians; and unless they are counteracted, the British Interest with those Nations will very rapidly decline. We humbly presume that effectually to counteract them nothing would be so conducive as the Establishment of a liberal System of Tenure, Law, and Government in this new Settlement: this would best contribute to the Growth and Increase of it: whilst it would stimulate the Adventurers themselves to the most vigorous Exertions, it would invite and encourage Emigration to it; for as the present Inhabitants before the Rebellion principally resided in the now United States, their extensive connections there, from their Attachment to Your Majesty, their ancient Predilection in favour of the British Government, their Dislike of the Republican Government they now live under, as well as from their Family, and Personal Attachments, would be strongly induced to remove to this new Colony: Should Your Majesty graciously vouchsafe Your Royal Protection to these Settlements, we are confident that in every Competition for the Favour of the Indians Your Majesty will have a decided Advantage, not only from the Influence which many of your Petitioners are known to have over them, but because Numbers of the present Settlers have long been in Habits of Friendship and mutual good Offices with them, sharing the same Dangers, and fighting in the same Cause, and whose former Prepossession would thus, by means of a familiar and constant Intercourse with Your Majesty's Faithful Subjects, be best preserved and rendered permanent.

Upon the whole, whether we consider the Relief and Prosperity of the Settlers as Sufferers in the Cause of their King and Country, for whom Your Majesty has ever expressed so Benevolent a Disposition, or the Advancement of the Settlement, as conducive to the Benefit of the Nation, in either View, and much more in both respects, do we conceive that the Plan now proposed is such an one as will merit and obtain Your Royal Attention and Patronage.

For our Part, we conceive ourselves bound by the strongest Ties to use every Endeavour in our Power to promote the Wishes of these People; It was by our Example that numbers of them were induced to quit their former Possessions, and to take up Arms, by which they have been deprived of their Property, and Banished from their Country; and it was from their expectation of the Success of our Representation to their Sovereign, that they have entered upon the arduous undertaking of forming Settlements in a wild

and inhospitable Country ;—Well knowing the Disposition of these People, and the Habits in which they have been bred, we think it our Duty most respectfully to declare it to be our opinion, that unless they can obtain the object they are in pursuit of, they will be discouraged from Carrying on their present Enterprize, and prefer some other part of Your Majesty's Dominions, where they may enjoy the Blessings of the British Constitution, but where perhaps they would not be equally useful as they will be in their present situation, should they receive the Protection they solicit.

Your Petitioners, therefore, impelled by motives of Humanity towards a Number of Distressed Families, by a sense of Honor and Justice to a set of deserving Men, who placed Confidence in them, and to whose Eventual Loss of Property and Reverse of Fortune, they consider themselves in a great Degree accessary, and at the same time by a Conviction of the Public Utility of the Measure, most humbly implore Your Majesty that the Blessings of the British Laws and of the British Government, and an exemption from the Tenures, may be extended to the aforesaid Settlements.

London
11th April 1785.

(Signed)
Gay Johnson, Col. 6 Nations & Superintendant of their Affairs.
John Butler. Lt Colonel Commanding late Rangers.
Eben Jessup, late Lt Col. Commdg King's Loyal Americans.
James Gray, late Major K. R. Regt New York.
Edw Jessup, Major Commdg late Corps of Royal Rangers.

Robt Leake, Major late 2d Battn K. R. Regt New York
John Munro. Capt late 1st Battn K.R. Regt New York.
P. Daly. Capt late 1st Battn K. R. Regt New York.
Thos Gummersal Capt late 1st Battn K. R. Regt New York.

HAMILTON TO SYDNEY.[1]

Duplicate

Quebec 20th April 1785.

My Lord

In a former letter to your Lordship, I made an undisguised avowal of my entire ignorance of various matters relative to the state of this Province very necessary to be known by a person in my situation.[2] Tho' I dayly gain some information yet I am apprehensive that my long letters contain too little matter to be interesting.

The minutes of Council will no doubt display the endeavours of some of the Members to bring forward salutary measures, to improve defective Laws, & to render a British Constitution desirable as well as venerable.

These endeavours will appear to have been opposed and counteracted generally by the same persons whose attempts however sometimes fail short of their aim.

---

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 24-2, p. 291. When Haldimand returned to Britain in the autumn of 1784, Lieut. Governor Henry Hamilton assumed office as administrator of the Civil Government, while St. Leger was placed in command of the military affairs, with Hope as Commissary General. After the passing of the Quebec Act Hamilton had received his appointment from Dartmouth as Lt. Governor at Detroit, and was one of those to whom fell the unfortunate duty of employing the Indians to harass the scattered frontier settlements of the English colonists in Pennsylvania and Virginia, during the Revolutionary War. Afterwards, as Lt. Governor of Quebec Province and President of the Legislative Council, by his advocacy of the extension of British institutions in Canada, he incurred the enmity of Governor Haldimand and his friends, especially Col. Henry Hope, who succeeded him as Lt. Governor. Thomas Townshend, afterwards Viscount Sydney, was one of the Secretaries of State in 1782, but had been replaced by Fox during the Shelburne Administration. He again became Secretary of State for the Home Department, on Dec. 23rd, 1783. He was created Baron Sydney in March, 1783, and Viscount Sydney in 1789.

[2] The letter referred to is evidently that of Dec. 2nd, 1784, in which he refers to his inexperience in the details of the government, owing to the lack of information. See Q 24-1, p. 24. He brings up the matter again in his letter of Jan. 23rd, 1785. Q 24-1, p. 258. Hamilton had made repeated applications to Haldimand before his departure, for information and instructions relative to the government of the Province. These being withheld, up to the last moment, he had made application to Sydney for the necessary papers and instructions. See Hamilton to Haldimand, Q 23, p. 392 ; Hamilton to Sydney, Q 23, p. 389 ; and Finlay to Nepean, Q 23, p. 438.

It might seem a hazarded opinion to advance that there are a few persons in this Province who appear desirous that the Canadians should feel such restraints and bear such burthens under English Government as shall keep their minds open to favorable impressions of their former situation under French Laws and an Arbitrary Government. What other principle could operate to prevent the substitution of legal means to the odious partial services by corvées? Why have not the services been regulated and equallized [1]

A principal object for the consideration of the Legislature is the arrival in this Province of numbers of Englishmen or the descendants of Englishmen who must abhor their being subjected to an authority they have been unacquainted with, and to men whose language & customs they are as yet strangers to. Provision by Law should be made to conciliate these people, and if possible prevent complaint by anticipating their grievances.

Until this day the Militia Ordinance remains unamended, tho' its defects are palpable & even acknowledged by those who might reform it—They advance, that this is not a proper period, but, if a time of Peace is not the properest time to relieve a people from the burdens indispensibly borne in a time of War, these Gentlemen see not the readyest means of contenting the Canadians, or are wilfully blind to them.[2]

The general terms in which I represented this matter at the opening of the Session not having produced the desired effect, I took occasion in the PrivateCouncil to enter more particularly into the subject, at the same time expressing my wish that the Canadians should participate with the Old Subjects in all the advantages of the English Constitution mentioning the various provisions and considerations which had governed the British Legislature in forming the English Militia Law.

One of the Members, a native of this Country advanced, that the new subjects in this Province would Universally prefer their Ancient Government, and return to the dominion of their ancient Master or Masters. This being uttered with Vehemence produced a ferment which I interrupted by addressing myself to the Member, who was (I believe) struck with a sense of his own imprudence, saying, "Monsieur, si ses gens "croyent par la montrer leurs bons sens, du moins ils ne demontrent point ce que demande "leur devoir." What followed from the Members, being likely to produce acrimony and personalities I thought proper to stop them by saying, "brisons la dessus" and urged the further consideration of the business before us.

I cannot help My Lord calling to mind the Marquis de la Fayette,[3] his visit to the Indians, the inherent Attachment of the French to whatever is French, the possibility of a revival of natural prejudices upon the event of a Continental War in Europe, and the indefatigable industry of the rivals of Britain to create for her difficulties and embarrassments: the unrestrained maxims of their policy which all the world has experienced and which they think Justifiable if subservient to their boundless ambition.

My Lord, I give no credit to this Gentleman's assertion, but I will venture to advance that if any thing can effectually hasten the disaffection of the Canadians to British Government, it is the idea which some few entertain and which seems to govern their reasonings and actions, that a military system alone with an adherence to the maxims of a military Government can retain the people of this Colony in their allegiance. An enquiry into the character consequence and unbiassed disinterestedness of these few persons whom I could count up without employing many figures would satisfy your Lordship that they cannot have the confidence of the people at large, wanting fortune, activity, information and true public spirit.

---

[1] There was much protest among the general body of French Canadians, except of course the Seigneurs, against the enforcement of the Corvees and other feudal exactions of the older Regime, as enforced by Carleton and Haldimand, and later by Hope within whose functions as Quartermaster General these matters lay. Among numerous papers on the subject may be taken a group giving the French complaints and Hope's reply. See Q 25, p. 438.

[2] The military administration of the Province was in the hands of St. Leger and Hope. For a vigorous criticism of Hamilton's administration after the departure of Haldimand, see Hope to Haldimand, May 26th, 1785. Q 24-2, p. 386.

[3] Referring to the visit of Lafayette and the American Commissioners to various tribes of western Indians. At Fort Stanwix they met with deputies from the Six Nations. See Haldimand Papers, B 58, p. 14; also, Q 24-1, pp. 17 and 43.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

Your Lordship knows, Canada is no longer what it was at the conquest; it is (as I have reason to think) much altered since the American Independence took place.

Besides the afflux of persons disgusted with American Government, the load of taxes imposed on those who yet remain under it must shew to the Canadians their advantages over them in situation which they were blind to while the American Emissaries during the late rebellion amused them with the florid display of the blessings of American liberty.

Those persons who by their mere negatives to matters brought on in Council, stop, or prolong the proceedings, are not armed with argument to support their naked votes, & lean upon the faith, information and suggestions of those few who have more subtility and plausibility than solid Argument.

The minutes speak for this assertion, but My Lord I must resort to Your indulgence for thus openly & perhaps too warmly treating this subject.

I have heard it said that I encourage petitioners and remonstrants—it may be so understood because in the last Session of the Legislative Council, I voted for throwing open the doors of the Council chamber.[1] I receive all Applications from the highest to the lowest, I wish to render Justice to all. If Petitioners are not heard how shall abuses be reformed!—if I have not the confidence of the people at large, I shall be a stranger to their discontents, 'till they break out in murmurs and it may then be too late to apply a Remedy.

The papers which shall be transmitted from time to time I expect will vindicate this reasoning, in the interim Your Lordship will please to Justify me in so much as I have not reaped the advantage of those notices and instructions which I am to hope will come to my assistance from Your Lordship in the short period of the absence of a Superior[2]

I have the honor to be with profound deference and respect

My Lord

Your very obedient and

Very faithful servant

HENRY HAMILTON

The Right Honorable Lord Sydney
One of His Majestys Principal Secretaries of State

ORDINANCE ESTABLISHING TRIAL BY JURY. ANNO VICESIMO QUINTO GEORGII REGIS.[3]

Chap. II.

An Ordinance to regulate the Proceedings in the Courts of Civil Judicature, and to establish Trials by Juries in Actions of a Commercial Nature and Personal Wrongs to be compensated in Damages.

Preamble. Whereas it is necessary for the Ease and Conveniency of His Majesty's Subjects who may have Actions to prosecute in the Courts of Civil Judi-

[1] This refers to the proceedings in Council in April, 1784, when a number of citizens of Quebec made application for permission to be present at the debates of the Legislative Council. The Council by a vote of 11 to 5 adopted the following position, "The Council have voted that the Gentlemen who requested admission to hear the Debates this day cannot be admitted. This to serve as an answer to every future application." Reasons of dissent were recorded by Lt. Gov. Hamilton, President of the Council, and Mr. Finlay. Hamilton's reason was, "because our Debates have for object the benefit of the province." The reason for their votes put forth by the leaders of the majority, was that their oath as councillors required them to keep secret all that might be discussed in Council. Mr. Finlay, in his reasons for dissent, sought to prove that no such limitations applied to the proceedings of Council as a legislative body. See Q 23, pp. 235-241.

[2] As a result of the representations of Haldimand and Hope what came to him was the following, "I have received the King's Commands to signify to you, that His Majesty has no further Occasion for your Services as Lieutenant Governor of the Province of Quebec, and that it is His Royal Pleasure that you do return to England, leaving with Colonel Hope, who is appointed to succeed you, such Instructions and Documents of Government as are in your possession, and which may be necessary for his guidance." signed. "SYDNEY." Q 25, p. 34.

[3] Canadian Archives, Q 62 A-2, p. 601. The Ordinance for regulating the proceedings in the Courts of Civil Judicature, first passed in 1777, (see p. 466) had been renewed every two years, with practically no

cature established in this Province, that the mode of Administering Justice in the said Courts should be clearly ascertained, and rendered as plain as possible :

Be it therefore Ordained and Enacted by His Honour the Lieutenant Governor and Commander in Chief of this Province, by and with the Advice and Consent of the Legislative Council thereof, and by the Authority of the same it is hereby Ordained and Enacted.

Manner of Proceedings in the actions above the Value of £10 Sterling.

Art. 1. That in all Causes, or Matters of Property, exceeding the Sum or Value of Ten Pounds Sterling, upon a Declaration presented to any one of the Judges of the Court of Common Pleas by any Person, setting forth the Grounds of his Complaint against a Defendant, and praying an Order to compel him to appear and answer thereto, such Judge shall be and hereby is empowered and required in his separate District to grant such an order, whereby the Plaintiff may have and obtain from the Clerk of the Court a Writ of Summons in the Language of the Defendant, to be issued in His Majesty's Name, and attested by name of such Judge, to be directed and executed by the Sheriff of the District where such Court shall have Jurisdiction, and in which the Defendant may be or doth reside, commanding such Defendant to be and appear in such Court to Answer to the Plaintiff on the day appointed by such Judge in the Order on the Declaration, Regard being had to the Season of the Year, as well as to the Distance of the Defendants abode or Place of Service from the Place where the Court may sit.

Execution not to be issued against Absentees, till Security be given.

Art 2. Provided always, That a Copy of the Writ of Summons and the Declaration shall be served on the Defendant Personally, or left at his House, with some grown Person there belonging to the Family, and in so doing the Service shall be deemed sufficient: Provided nevertheless, that if the Defendant be absent in the Upper Country, or lower Parts of the Province, that is to say, When in or upon any Place beyond the Long Sault on the Ottawa River, or beyond the Oswegatche in the upper Parts of the Province, or in or upon any Place below Cape Cat on the South side, and the Seven Islands on the North side of the River St Lawrence, and where such Defendant hath not been Personally served with such Summons and Declaration as abovesaid, that no Execution shall issue unless the Plaintiff shall give good and sufficient Security, to be approved by the Court, to refund to the Defendant, or his legal Representative as much as the Defendant, appearing by himself or his legal Attorney within a Year and a Day, may be able to set aside and reverse of the said Judgment, by such the Consideration of the said Judgment in the Court where given, as may be presented in the Conditions expressed in the Security to be given as aforesaid for rehearing of the merits of said Cause.

Art. 3. That the said Declaration so to be filed shall not be altered or amended after being filed as abovesaid, unless upon Rule of the Court, and upon payment of Costs.

Attachment against the Body when a Debtor is going to leave the Province.

Art. 4. That in all and every Case where one or more Judges of any Court of Common Pleas is or may be satisfied, by the Affidavit of the Plaintiff, or his Book keeper or Clerk, or legal Attorney, that the Defendant is Personally indebted to the Plaintiff in a Sum exceeding Ten Pounds Sterling, and may also be satisfied, by the Oath of the Plaintiff or some other Person, that the Defendant is immediately about to leave the Province, and whereby the Plaintiff might be deprived of his Remedy against such Defendant, it may and shall be lawful for one or more Judge

alteration, notwithstanding the continued efforts to secure the introduction of trial by jury in civil cases in accordance with the 12th article of the Governor's Instructions (see p. 422). But during the session of 1785, under Lt. Governor Hamilton's administration, on the renewal of the ordinance provision for trial by jury was incorporated. For this the Lt. Governor received the thanks of the mercantile element of both old and new subjects, in an address of May 9th, 1785. See Q 24-2, p. 398.

or Judges of any Court of Common Pleas to grant a Capias or Attachment against the Body of such Defendant, to be directed to the Sheriff in Manner as aforesaid, to hold such Defendant to Bail, for his Appearance at the Return of such Writ, and in Default thereof to commit him to Prison, there to remain until Special Bail may be given by such Defendant,or until Two Days after execution may be obtained by the Plaintiff, if Judgment be in his Favour.

Art. 5. Provided always, That if any Defendant so bound in Recognizance by Special Bail, shall or do surrender himself in Open Court, pending the Action, or at any Time within One Month after Judgment obtained, or do surrender himself unto the Sheriff of the District where such Court may have Jurisdiction, at any Time within Fifteen Days after the day on which the Plaintiff might legally have and obtain Execution by Capias ad Satisfaciendum upon Judgment obtained, that then and in such case such Surrender of the Defendant shall be held, taken, and considered as a Discharge of the Persons bound for such Defendant on Special Bail.

If Defendant does not appear, Judgment to be entered.

Art. 6. If on the Day of the Return of the Writ of Summons the Defendant does not appear in Person, or by Attorney (Proof of such Service being produced or made in Court) the Plaintiff shall obtain a Default against the Defendant; and if on calling over the Action on the next Weekly Court Day the Defendant should still neglect to appear, without any good Reason for such his Neglect, the Court, after hearing and receiving Sufficient Proof of the Plaintiff's Demand, shall Cause their final Judgment to be entered against the Defendant, and shall award such Costs thereupon as they shall think reasonable, and issue such Execution as the Law, according to the nature of the Case, may direct.

Art. 7. Provided always, That every Proof that may be offered by the Plaintiff in Support of his Action and Demand, shall be filed in Court, and remain of Record, in the same manner as if the Defendant had appeared and defended the Action.

If Defendant appears, he is to answer the Declaration.

Art 8. Provided always, That the Defendant upon his Appearance at the Return Day of the Writ, or in Case of Default upon his Appearance at the next Weekly Court after such Return, and after payment of Costs of such Default as abovesaid, shall then or on such other Day, as he may obtain from the Court, make his Answer to the Declaration, either in writing or Verbally, as he thinks fit; and if the answer be verbal, the Clerk of the Court shall take down the Substance thereof in writing, and preserve the same among the Records of the Court, and in the said Action. And if the Plaintiff doth not appear at the Return Day of such Writ, or appearing doth not prosecute his Action, the same shall be dismissed, with Costs to the Defendant.

Trial by Juries in certain Cases, at the option of the Parties.

Art. 9. That all and every Person having Suits at Law and Actions in any of the said Courts of Common Pleas, grounded on Debts, Promises, Contracts, and Agreements of a Mercantile Nature only, between Merchant and Merchant, and Trader and Trader, so reputed and understood according to Law, and also of Personal Wrongs proper to be compensated in Damages, may, at the Option and Choice of either Party, have and obtain the Trial and Verdict of a Jury, as well for the Assessment of Damages, on Personal Wrongs committed, as the Determination of Matters of Fact, in any such Cause: Provided always, That the Agreement of Nine of the Twelve Jurors who shall compose such Jury shall be sufficient and effectual to return a Verdict, and that the same so made and returned, shall be held as legal and effectual to every Intent and Purpose, *inasmuch*, as if the whole Twelve Jurors had agreed therein; and the Clerk of the Court shall set down the Names of the Jurors on the Register of the Court in every

case where Verdicts may be returned as abovesaid: Provided also, That in all such Causes and Actions that may be between His Majesty's Natural born Subjects of Great Britain, Ireland, or the Plantations and Provinces in America, the Juries in such causes shall be composed of such natural born Subjects as abovesaid; and in all Causes and Actions between His Majesty's Canadian or new Subjects, the Juries shall be composed of such Canadian or new Subjects; and in all Causes of Actions between natural born Subjects and the Canadians or new Subjects; the Jury shall be composed of an equal number of each, if such be required by either of the Parties in any of the above-mentioned Instances.

English Rules of Evidence adopted in Commercial Cases.

Art. 10. In Proof of all Facts concerning Commercial Matters, Recourse shall be had, in all the Courts of Civil Jurisdiction in this Province, to the Rules of Evidence laid down by the Laws of England.

Where neither Party is desirous of the Trial by Jury. Proceedings as formerly.

Art. 11. Provided always, And it is Ordained and Enacted, That in all causes before the said Courts of Common Pleas, where the Parties, Plaintiff nor Defendant, are neither of them desirous of a Trial by the Verdict of a Jury of and respecting Matters legally within the Cognizance of such Jury, but that such Trial should be by the Deposition of Witnesses, and by Proofs, as at present used in His Majesty's Said Courts of Common Pleas, the Court shall, after issue joined on the Merits of the Cause, in the manner as hereafter expressed, appoint a Day for hearing the Evidence of Parties, Plaintiff and Defendant, and cause the same to be taken down in Writing by the Clerk of the Court in open Court, and signed and sworn to by each respective Witness, save and except as hereafter provided for Witnesses absent by reason of Sickness, or of departing the Province.

Provision for examining Witnesses in case of Sickness, or when about to depart the Province.

Art 12. Provided also, That in case of Sickness, and where the Witnesses cannot attend the Court to be ascertained by Affidavit, it may be lawful for the Court in such Cases, and of evident Necessity, after Issue joined as abovesaid, to allow and permit that any one Judge, in the Presence of the Parties, Plaintiff and Defendant, or their Attornies, or in their or either of their Absence, after due Notice signified, may take the Deposition of such Witness in Writing, to be signed and sworn to, and certify and Record the same in the said Court, and there to be of legal Effect; and moreover that such Deposition so taken may be offered and read to the Jury as legal Evidence, if such Cause be to be tried by Jury; and also in Causes instituted in the said Court, where any Witness may be about to depart the Province, and by which means either party might be deprived of his Testimony, to be ascertained by Affidavit, it shall and may be lawful for any Judge of the said Courts to take the Deposition of such Witness, in presence of the Parties, or their Attornies, in the manner as above Expressed, and the same shall be of legal Effect in every Cause in the manner as abovesaid.

Limitation of Pleadings.

Art 13. And it is further Ordained and Enacted, That every Issue in Law or Fact, to be formed in any Cause in either of the said Courts of Common Pleas, between the Parties, Plaintiff and Defendant, shall be made and completed, by the Declaration, Answer, and Replication, or by the Plea, Answer, and Replication, in Cases of Abatement and Bar of the said Parties, Plaintiff and Defendant, and that no other or further Pleadings, or Writings by Way of Plea, upon such Issue or matter in Dispute, whether of Law or Fact, shall be received or admitted by the said Courts of Common Pleas, as part of and to be put upon Record in any Cause therein instituted, and to be heard and adjudged upon, any Thing to the contrary notwithstanding.

When the Sheriff is concerned, the Process to be served by the Coroner.

Art 14. That every Writ and Process which ought to be served and executed by the Sheriff, where it shall happen, that the Sheriff may be Personally interested, and concerned, shall be served and executed by the Coroner of the District in which such Writ, Process, or execution may issue.

Of Jurors, their Qualifications.

Art 15. That all Merchants or Traders of lawful Age, and also all Persons of lawful Age being Householders, or occuping Lodgings of the value of Fifteen Pounds per Annum Rent, shall be held and considered qualified as Jurors, and to serve on Petit Juries.

Sheriffs to make out list of Jurors.

Art 16. That the Sheriff of each District shall make out Lists of all Persons so qualified as abovesaid, who may reside in the Cities of Quebec or Montreal, or within the Vicinage or Banlieu thereof, and return the same into the respective Courts of Common Pleas of the District in which such Sheriff may officiate, and in which Return shall be set down the Christian and Surname, and also the Profession, Trade, or Calling, and Place of Abode, of such Persons so returned.

Art. 17. That from the said general List the Clerk of each Court shall make two separate Lists or Books, the one to contain the names of all Merchants, Persons concerned in Trade, or qualified to serve on Special Juries, and the other List or Book to contain the names of Persons of different Occupations so returned on the said General List by the Sheriff as aforesaid; that the said Lists or Books, when so made, shall be examined by the Judges and Sheriff and corrected, if needful, and shall be of Record and open in the Clerks Office to the Inspection of all Persons, without Fee or Reward.

Art 18. That on all and every Cause where a Trial may be moved for and directed to be taken by the Verdict of a Jury, it shall and may be lawful for the Parties, Plaintiff and Defendant, or their Attornies, to strike a Jury from the above Lists or Books so returned into Court, and completed as abovesaid, in the same manner, and under the same Rules, as Special Juries are struck in the Courts of Record in England, (that is to say) from the first List or Book so formed by the Clerk, and approved by the Judges as abovesaid, in all Causes of Mercantile Dispute, or Actions of Damages, where the total Amount, Sum, Dealing, or Matter of Account, Agreement or Transaction between the Parties may exceed Fifty Pounds; and from the second List or Jury Book, where the total Sum as abovesaid may not exceed the said Sum of Fifty Pounds.

Juries to be taken in Rotation.

Art. 19. Provided always, That the said Juries so to be struck from either of the said Lists, shall be taken from the same in Rotation, and following each other, by commencing at that Part of that List from whence the former or Preceding Jury was struck or taken; and also that in all Causes that may appear to the Court before which they are to be had to be of Intricacy, and that ought to be tried by a Jury from the first List, although the Sum or total Amount may not exceed Fifty Pounds, the Judges of such Court may permit and order the Jury to be struck from the first List, the Party applying for such Jury paying the Difference of Fees between Jurors from the first and the second Jury List or Book.

Challenge, or Exceptions to Jurors to be determined agreeable to the Laws of England.

Art 20. That all and every Challenge, or exception to the Pannel, or any particular Juror returned thereon, shall be taken, made and determined upon in Open Court, and conformable to the Laws of England; the Jurors serving on Special Juries as abovesaid, and struck from the first List or Jury Book, shall have and receive Two Shillings and Six pence each for every Verdict to be made and delivered, and before returned into Court; and Jurors struck from the second List or Jury Book, One Shilling each for every Verdict in Manner as aforesaid.

List of Jurors to be returned by the Sheriffs in the Month of June Yearly.

Art. 21. That Lists of Jurors, in the manner prescribed by the preceding Articles shall be made by the Sheriffs returned into the several Courts, and formed in the manner abovementioned in the Month of June in Every Year.

Penalty on Jurors not attending.

Art. 22. That all Persons being duly summoned to attend in any of His Majesty's Courts of Common Pleas to serve as Jurors as abovesaid, and neglecting or refusing so, to do shall be liable to, and may be fined by the

Said Courts respectively, in any Sum not exceeding Five Pounds, and not less than Ten Shillings, to be levied by Warrant of Distress on the Goods and Chattels of such Person so refusing or neglecting to attend, and to be paid to His Majesty's Receiver General for the public uses of the Province.

Persons exempted from Serving on Juries.

Art. 23. That the Members of His Majesty's Council, the Officers of His Majesty's Courts, Officers of the Customs, Naval Officers, Persons employed in the Service of the Post Office, Physicians and Surgeons, and Officers employed in Military Service, shall be exempted from serving on Juries.

Appeals from definitive Judgments.

Art. 24. The Party meaning to Appeal from any definitive Sentence or Judgment of any of the Courts of Common Pleas shall sue out a Writ from the Court of Appeals, tested and signed by the Governor, Lieutenant Governor, or Chief Justice, stating that the Appellant complains of being aggrieved by the Judgment, and therefore commanding the Judges of the inferior Court, or any Two of them, to send up the Original Papers and Proceedings found in the Records or Registers of the Court concerning the same. Such Writ, when presented to any of the Judges of the Court below, shall be allowed by him, if the Appellant has given the requisite security, which Security is hereby understood to be Personal Security, or Bail by Justification, any Law, usage, or Custom to the Contrary notwithstanding. Provided nevertheless, that an Appeal may be had and obtained in manner abovesaid from any Interlocutory Sentence or Judgment which may carry execution by ordering something to be done or executed that cannot be remedied by the final sentence or Judgment, or whereby the Right of the matter in Contestation between the Parties may be in part decided, or whereby final hearing and Judgment may be unnecessarily delayed: Provided always, That such Appeal shall not be granted and allowed, except upon Motion made in the Court of Appeals for that Purpose, and a Rule served upon the other Party, or his Attorney, to shew cause why a Writ of Appeal from such Interlocutory Sentence or Judgment should not be granted:—And it is hereby ordained, that a Rule so served shall have the Effect to stay Execution upon such Interlocutory Sentence or Judgment, till the determination of the Motion for such Appeal; and if the Writ of Appeal shall be awarded thereupon, and allowed by the Judges in manner as aforesaid, the Clerk of the Court shall proceed to comply with the Order of the Writ, and the Judges, or any Two of them, shall make their Return as therein commanded.

Appellant to file his Reason of Appeal in Eight Days.

Art 25. If the Appellant does not, within Eight Days after the Return of the said Writ, and the Transmission of the Proceedings, file his Reasons of Appeal, the Appellee shall obtain a Rule or Order, that unless the Appellant's Reasons of Appeal are filed in Four Days, the Appeal will be dismissed: And if the said Reasons of Appeal are not filed within Four Days after Service of the said Rule, on the Appellant or his Agent, the Appeal shall be accordingly dismissed with Costs.

Appellee to file his Answers in Eight Days.

Art. 26. Within Eight Days after the Reasons of Appeal are filed, the Appellee shall file his Answers thereto; or if he neglects so to do, the Appellant shall obtain a Rule or Order, that unless the Appellee file his Answers within Four Days, he will be precluded from filing them after that Period, and if his Answers are not filed within Four Days after Service of such Rule on the Appellee or his Agent, he shall accordingly be precluded from filing them, and the Court will proceed to hear the cause on the Part of the Appellant and proceed to Judgment therein without the Intervention of the Appellee.

The Court upon good Cause Shewn may prolong the time above allowed.

Art. 27. The said Court of Appeals nevertheless shall and may, upon Application made, and good Cause shewn by either of the Parties, (Notice being given to the other) prolong the Time allowed for filing either the Reasons of Appeal or Answers thereto: and in Case the Court shall not be sitting

at the time when such Reasons or Answers ought regularly to be filed, the Party neglecting shall apply to the Court at the next sitting thereof, and shew his Reasons for such neglect; and if the Court finds them insufficient, it will as the case may be, either dismiss the Appeal or proceed to hear it without the Intervention of the Appellee as above directed.

Day to be fixed for hearing the Cause.

Art. 28. When the Reasons of Appeal, and the Answers thereto, are filed, the Court shall, on the Application of either of the Parties, fix on such Convenient Day for the hearing of the Cause, as to it may seem proper.

Execution to issue in Fifteen Days, if Appeal is not allowed, or Security given.

Art. 29. If the Writ of Appeal is not allowed by one of the Judges of the Court below, and a Copy thereof served on the Appellee, or his Agent, within Fifteen Days after any Judgment given in the Court of Common Pleas, Execution shall issue: Provided always, that in Cases of Appeal from Judgments in His Majesty's Court of Common Pleas in the District of Montreal, Execution shall be stayed for the space of Twenty Days, where the Party meaning to Appeal shall lodge good and sufficient Security in the said Court, within Fifteen Days from the date of such Judgment, to prosecute his said Writ of Appeal with Effect; and that such security shall be taken as in case of an actual Writ of Appeal issued and admitted.

Limitation of Appeals.

And no Appeal shall be allowed or received from the Court of Common Pleas, after the Expiration of one Year from the Date of the Judgment of such Court, save and except such Judgment whereby the Rights of Infants, Absentees, Femes Coverts, or Persons non compos Mentis may be bound.

Of Executions.

Art. 30. The Execution sued out from any of the Courts of Civil Jurisdiction shall be a Writ issuing in the Kings name, tested and signed, when issuing from the Court of Appeal, either by the Governor, Lieutenant Governor, or Chief Justice, and when issuing from the Court of Common Pleas by one of the Judges of the Court for the District in which it is given, directed to the Sheriff of the District, setting forth the Judgment of the Court between the Parties, and the kind of Execution which the Law, according as the Case may be, shall direct, whether the same be to take the Body, or to levy a Sum of Money out of any one's Goods and Chattels, Lands and Tenements, or to do any Special Matter or Thing whatever. The Date of the Judgment shall be indorsed on every Writ of Execution; and that Indorsement signed by the Judge.

Nature of the Execution.

Personals to be first disposed of, and if insufficient Real Estate to be Sold.

Art. 31. In all Cases where Execution shall issue against Real and Personal Estates, the Sheriff shall first dispose of the Personal Property, and if the Proceeds thereof fall short of the Amount of the Judgment, the Real Estate, or so much thereof, as will produce the Amount, shall be Sold for that Purpose.

Manner of selling Personals.

Art. 32. Where Moveables shall be seized by the Sheriff under an execution, he shall cause the seizure to be published at the Church Door of the Parish, immediately after Divine Service, on the first Sunday succeeding such seizure, and at the same Time cause to be proclaimed the Day and Place when and where he means to proceed to the Sale thereof, provided that the place of Sale shall be in the same Parish in which the seizure is made; and provided always that the Sheriff shall not sell Chattels so to be seized and notified, until Eight Days after Notification of Sale as abovesaid. And that at the Request of the Plaintiff the Sheriff may cause Goods and Merchandizes, so seized as abovesaid, to be transported from the Parish where seized to the City of Montreal or Quebec (being in the District where seized) and there to be sold after due Notice as aforesaid; and that Execution so to be issued against Chattels or Personal Estate shall be made returnable at such Day as the Court from whence it may issue shall judge reasonable, and that Execution shall issue against Chattels, or personal and Real Estate, in one and the same Writ, but that such Execution shall be first levied upon the Chattels or Personal Estate, and be returnable as to

such first levy, yet nevertheless may have force and Effect, and be returnable at a more distant Period as to the second Levy on Real Estate, for the full satisfaction of the Execution aforesaid.

Manner of selling Real Property.

Art 33. When Lands and Tenements shall be seized by the Sheriff under a Writ of Execution, he shall advertize the Sale thereof Three several Times in the Quebec Gazette, to be on some certain Day after the expiration of Four Months from the Date of the first Advertisement, and proclaim the said Sale at the Church Door of the Parish in which the Premisses are situated, immediately after Divine Service, on the Three Sundays next preceding the sale, and cause a Copy of the said Advertisement to be fixed on the Door of the Parish Church ; and that Lands in Roture shall be sold at the Door of the Church of the Parish where seized. And the Sheriff is hereby further required to advertize, immediately after the Seizure, that all and every Person having any Claim on Said Lands and Tenements, by Mortgage or other Right or Incumbrance, do give notice thereof at his Office, either before or after the Sale, where the Law makes a Distinction, and to remove all Doubts, the Sale then by the Sheriff, without any other Formality, shall have the same Force and Effect as the Decret had heretofore.

When Two or more Executions issue on Judgments given the same day, they are to be satisfied in the same Proportions unless in case of Oppositions entered at the Sheriff's Office.

Art 34. If Two or more Writs of Execution shall be Issued upon Judgments given the same day, against the same Defendant or Defendants, and so marked on the Writs, such Executions shall have the same Privilege, and be satisfied in the same Proportion : Provided always, that if any Oppositions or Claims may be entered at the Sheriff's Office, either before the Sale of Moveables, or before or after the Sale of Immoveables and where required by Law in the one or the other Case above mentioned, or where the Moveables seized may be claimed by any other Person as to him pertaining, in all such Cases the Sheriff shall return the Same at the proper Periods into the Court where Such Execution issued, that the said Court may, on hearing such claims and Oppositions, and the Parties therein concerned, adjudge them according to Law.

Allowance to the Sheriff.

Art 35. On every Execution the Sheriff shall be allowed all his Disbursements and shall be authorized to charge over and above at the Rate Two and a half per Cent to be deducted out of the Money he levies.

Proceedings in Actions under £10 Sterling.

Art 36. In matters not exceeding or under Ten Pounds Sterling, any Person having a Right of Action against another shall prepare, or procure from the Clerk of the Court of Common Pleas, a Declaration in the following Form, viz.

Declaration

Quebec
Montreal

Day of . . 17. A.B. Plaintiff
C. D. Defendant

"The Plaintiff demands of the Defendant the Sum of
"due to the Plaintiff from the Defendant for which said Sum,
"though often demanded still remains due, therefore the Plaintiff Prays
"Judgment."

This Declaration shall be filed by the Clerk, who shall make a Copy thereof, and at the Foot of such Copy write out a Summons in the Language of the Defendant in the following Form ; viz.

Summons.

"Quebec
Montreal ss. George the Third by the Grace of God of Great
"Britain, France and Ireland, King, Defender of the Faith to C. D.
"Defendant in the above Action. You are hereby Commanded and
"required to pay the Plaintiff A.B. the above mentioned Sum of.....
"together with .... Costs, or else to appear in Person, or by your
"Agent, before our Judges of our Court of Common Pleas at the Court
"House of the City of Quebec / Montreal on the .... Day of.....
"when the matter of Complaint against you as ascertained in the above
"Declaration, will be heard and finally determined, otherwise Judgment
"will be given against you by Default. Witness the Honourable

" ..... one of the Judges of our Said Court of Common Pleas, this
" ..... Day of ..... in the Year ..... and .....
" Year of our Reign."

Services. This Summons shall be signed by one of the Judges of the Court and a Copy thereof, and of the Declaration, served on the Defendant Personally, or left at his Dwelling House, or ordinary Place of Residence, with some Grown Person there, and the Person serving the same shall inform the Defendant or such Grown Person of the Contents thereof. If at the Time mentioned in the Summons, the Defendant does not appear (Proof of the Service thereof being produced in Court) the Judges or any one of them, shall hear the Cause on the Part of the Plaintiff, and make such Order, Decree or Judgment, and award such reasonable Costs of suit, as to him or them shall appear agreeable to Equity and good Conscience.

Non-Appearance.

Appearance. But if the Defendant does appear by himself or his Agent, and the Plaintiff or his Agent does not appear, or appearing does not prosecute, or prosecuting fails in his Action, the Judge or Judges shall dismiss the Defendant with Costs. If the Plaintiff makes good his Charge against the Defendant, the Judge or Judges shall give Judgment accordingly and award Costs, and Execution, but the Execution shall not issue until Eight Days after Judgment given.

Judgment.

Execution. The Execution shall go against the Moveables only of the Defendant, which shall be seized by some Person to be for that Purpose appointed by the Court, and sold by him in the manner mentioned in the 32d Article of this Ordinance. But the Execution shall contain an Exception of the Party's Beasts of the Plough, Implements of Husbandry, Tools of his Trade, and One Bed and Bedding, unless his other goods and Chattels shall prove insufficient, in which case such Beasts of the Plough, Implements of Husbandry, and Tools of his Trade, shall be sold, but not the Bed and Bedding. The Judge or Judges may, if they think proper, order the Debt to be levied by Installments, provided the Time shall not exceed the Space of Three Months from the day of issuing the Execution.

Exception.

Debt to be levied by Installments.

If Defendant secretes his Effects, or opposes the Seizure of them, Execution against the Body. Art 37. In matters as well above as of under the Value of Ten Pounds Sterling, if the Defendant shall convey away or secrete his Effects, or shall with Violence, or by shutting up his House, Store, or Shop, oppose his Effects being seized, in all such Cases, on due Proof thereof, an Execution shall go against his Person, to be taken and detained in Prison until he satisfies the Judgment, any Law, Usage or Custom to the contrary notwithstanding.

In Commercial matters, Execution against the Body. Art 38. For the Satisfaction of all Judgments given in Commercial Matters between Merchants or Traders, as well as of all Debts due to Merchants or Traders, for Goods, Wares, and Merchandizes by them sold, Execution shall issue not only against the Goods, Chattels, Lands, and Tenements of the Defendant but also, in case they shall not produce the Amount of the Plaintiff's Demand against his Person, to be taken and conveyed into the Prison of the District, and there detained until he pays the Amount of the Judgement, or otherwise settles with and satisfies the Plaintiff, any Law, Usage, or Custom to the Contrary notwithstanding: Provided, that if the Defendant after remaining One Month in Prison, shall make application to the Court, and make an Affidavit that he is not worth Ten Pounds, the Plaintiff shall pay to the Defendant the Sum of Three Shillings and Six Pence weekly for his Maintenance, as long as he shall be detained in Prison at the Suit of the Plaintiff; and in Time of Scarcity the said Court of Common Pleas may in its discretion augment the said Allowance, not exceeding the further Sum of One Shilling and Six Pence per Week; such Payment shall be made in Advance on Monday in every week; in failure of which the Court from whence the Execution issued shall order the Defendant to be released; but the Plaintiff shall not

be obliged to make such Payment, if he can prove to the Satisfaction of the Court, by which the Defendant stands committed, that the Defendant has secreted or conveyed away his Effects to defraud his Creditors.

Power of Awarding Execution out of one District into the other.

Art 39. When any Person, against whom Judgment shall be given in any of the Courts of Common Pleas shall not have sufficient Goods, Chattels, Lands, or Tenements, to satisfy such Judgment, within the Jurisdiction of the Court wherein such Judgment shall have been obtained, but shall have Goods, Chattels, Lands, or Tenements within the Jurisdiction of the other Court of Common Pleas, it shall be Lawful for the Judge or Judges of the Court wherein Judgment shall have been obtained, to award Execution to the Sheriff of the other District, who after getting the Writ indorsed by one of the Judges of the Court for the District in which the Goods, Chattels, Lands or Tenements are situated, shall execute the same, and make Return thereof, to the Court from whence it issued ; and such Writ and Return shall be by him sent to the Sheriff of the District from whence the Writ was originally awarded, to be delivered into the Court that issued the same. The Sheriff executing such Writ shall be answerable for his Doings relative thereto before the Court from which it was originally awarded, and the Judges of the Court of Common Pleas for the one District may in like manner award Execution against the Body of a Person residing in the other in Cases where such Execution is by the Law allowed ; and the Sheriff executing the Writ to him in such case directed shall convey the Body of such Person into the Prison of the District wherein such Person shall be arrested.

Art 40. That the Ordinance shall continue and be in force from and during Two Years, from the First Day of May next, and unto the End of the Sessions of the Legislative Council which will be in the Year of our Lord 1787.

(signed) HENRY HAMILTON.

Ordained and Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, and passed in Council under the Public Seal of the Province at the Council Chamber in the Castle of S^{t} Lewis in the City of Quebec, the 21st day of April,in the Twenty Fifth year of the Reign of Our Sovereign Lord George the Third, &c. &c. &c. and in the Year of our Lord 1785.

By the Lieutenant Governor's Command.

HOPE TO SYDNEY.[1]

QUEBEC 2^{d} November 1785

MY LORD,

Having had the honour in my Letter of the 24th ult^{o} to acknowledge the receipt of Your Lordship's Dispatches inclosing the kings commission of Lieutenant Governor,[2] I have now to acquaint your Lordship that I have this day been sworn into Office and have assumed the Command of His Majesty's Province of Quebec. Business of various kinds that was pending, and which L^{t} Gov^{r} Hamilton could with greater propriety expedite and conclude, induced me to acquiesce with chearfulness in his pro-

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 25, p. 220. When Hamilton was dismissed, Col. Henry Hope, who had been acting as Quarter-master General, was promoted to the rank of Brigadier General and received the appointment of Lieut. Governor, as announced in a despatch from Lord Sydney, dated Aug. 20th, 1785. See Q 25, p. 35. As he had been a favourite of Haldimand and a strong opponent of Hamilton, the policy of the Government, as may be gathered from this despatch, was immediately changed on his assumption of office.

[2] It was in his letter of Oct 21st, that he acknowledged this dispatch from Sydney. See Q 25, p. 199.

posal not to fix upon an earlier day for his resigning the seals of the Province into my hands.

His Majesty and his Ministers, My Lord, are no strangers to the causes which in the years 1774 and 1775, assisted by national and religious prejudices (truly laudable in other parts of the empire) rendered the antient subjects residing in Canada, especially the natives and Emissaries of the other colonies, averse to the Act of Parliament which regulates the Province of Quebec.

It is equally known to His Majesty and Ministers, how far the same causes at the re-establishment of Peace, and after the departure of Gov^r^ Haldimand from the Province last year, engaged this same description of People to establish Committees as in 1774, and to renew Petitions against the present constitution of the Colony.[1] To these causes, My Lord, was added a spirit of Party and faction fomented by various interests and resentments, and which I am warranted in pronouncing had little foundation in views for the public happiness or the liberty and welfare of the people.

It shall be my study therefore, Be assured My Lord, to discountenance and checque this spirit as far as in me lies, and to endeavour by moderation and impartiality to bring back all His Majesty's subjects to a sense of their duty and to a desire to promote the Tranquillity of the Province. The approbation of My Gracious Sovereign, the noblest reward which a faithfull and zealous subject can propose to himself, will be a constant inducement to persevere in the line of conduct which has procur'd it—To merit that approbation is my greatest ambition.

At the same time that I am sensible of the difficulties of my station and present Situation, I have satisfaction in informing Your Lordship, that the contagion of party and the desire of innovation (notwithstanding the Countenance which they have had, and the effects produced by the Emissaries who were sent by the Committees thro' many of the parishes,) can be said to have made but little progress amongst the Canadians in general. Those of them who have join'd in Petitions addresses &c^a^ are chiefly Burghers and shop keepers in the Towns of Quebec and Montreal, dependent upon the British Traders in their circumstances and with a very few exceptions by no means respectable in their characters. The Noblesse, the Proprietors of Lands and the secular Clergy, are sensible I believe of the advantages granted them by the Act of Parliament and consequently wish ardently the continuance of it. Bigotry and the influence of the Regular Clergy viz : "of the Seminaries of Quebec and Montreal and of the other Religious Communities made some respectable people among the Canadians join at first in the mission of Mess^r^ Adhemar and De Lisle, in consequence of the expulsion from the Province of two Priests who were sent from the seminary of S^t^ Sulpice at Paris ; but they no sooner found that this measure was perverted to civil and Political purposes, than they became sensible of their error ; and in the Petition to the King (of which Major Ross was the Bearer) they testified their disapprobation of an House of Assembly and the innovations consequent upon it.[2] I would upon this occasion be more explicit in my sentiments on the present system, if I did not know that His Majesty and Ministers may have the most ample information on that head from the General Officers who have since the conquest of the country had the honor to serve as Governors in it—The Generals Gage, Murray, Sir Guy Carleton and Gov^r^ Haldimand are in England ; their abilities and experience render them in an eminent degree competent to judge of the system which is best calculated to secure this Country, to promote the happiness of the people and to render it useful to Great Britain.[3] Permit me only, My Lord, to suggest

[1] Referring to the petition of Nov. 24th, 1784, and the work of the Committees of Quebec and Montreal in drawing up the Plan of a House of Assembly, and appointing an agent in London. See pp. 502 & 510 and note 1, p. 510.

[2] See p. 517.

[3] General Haldimand on his return to England drew up a memorandum respecting public matters in the Province of Quebec, which he submitted to the consideration of Lord Sydney. Among the topics discussed were those of Civil Affairs and Deputies from Canada. Under these heads he had this to say : — "6th. The Spirit of Opposition to every Measure which I have proposed in, or out of Council for the King's Service, has been so strongly manifested by some Members of the Legislative Council and by the Attorney General, particularly since Lieut. Governor Hamilton's arrival at Quebec, who has thought fit to place Himself at the Head of that Party, and the Infection has been so industriously spread by means of the Clergy, and other Agents, that I despair of seeing that mutual Confidence and Harmony subsist in the

with great deference an Opinion that provided the present system is persevered in without any further Parliamentary Interference, an Instruction or permission should be given to His Majesty's Governor or Commander in Chief for the time being, to recommend more than six Canadian Catholics for seats in the Legislative Council—for as this Body has authority to make alterations in the Laws, customs and usages of Canada the measure appears to me only consonant to equity and could not fail to have the best effects in reconciling the people to such alterations as it may be necessary to make, in the enacting of which an equal or at least a more proportionable number of their Countrymen shall have a voice. Some transactions in the last session of the Legislative Council to my knowledge created these just reflexions in the minds of many of the most moderate and intelligent Canadians—and I have reason to think that such an additional proof of His Majesty's Generosity and confidence would give great satisfaction to the people of Canada, as it would in their opinion secure to their Posterity the Possession of their religion, laws and liberty. Another measure which in my humble conception will attach the Canadians still more firmly to His Majesty's Government, would be to establish a corps under certain regulations for the service of the Province officer'd chiefly by Canadians; which would hold out some provision for the younger branches of good families, (the want of which or of some similar resource I have heard them frequently lament,)—might be made to serve many useful purposes—would restore that martial spirit so congenial to their sentiments—and which would be also a Standard for the rest of the Country to repair to, when an enemy might threaten the frontier.

I am aware My Lord that the Loyalists settled between Cataraqui and Montreal have been incited to ask, and have been encouraged to expect a Constitution of Government different from that establish'd in the other Parts of the Province, and that to meet this wish of theirs without at the same time creating jealousy in the other subjects of the Province will be the most embarassing point for Government in England to settle—but their Numbers are not so considerable nor their desire for a change of the present System so firmly rooted (I should hope) as to render such a measure necessary at least immediately: as otherwise I foresee that it will create a reasonable source of complaint among the Canadians.

I will in a future letter and when I shall have received the dispatches and Regulations announced to me in Your Lordships letter of the 16th August[1] have the honour to write more fully my sentiments of these and other matters

I have the honour to be My Lord with the utmost respect

Your Lordships

most Obedient and

faithfull humble servant

HENRY HOPE

The Right Hon^ble^ Lord Sydney &c &c &c
(original)

Council, or amongst the People, which is so indispensably necessary to the King's Service and well being of the Province, while these gentlemen remain in Office. The Instances I allude to are many, some of them, particularly the last, are upon record in the Minutes of the Council—This party is composed of the Lieut. Governor, Messrs Finlay, Grant, Allsopp, Cuthbert, DeLery and Levesque." * * * * * * "7th. It is highly necessary to discountenance the Correspondence carried on by the People stiling themselves deputies from Canada, and supported by Mr. Maseres and others, applying for a change of Government by the Establishment of a House of Assembly and other changes entirely contrary to the Interests of the King and Happiness of His good Subjects in that Province. The Clergy, whose devotion to the Interests of France has of late been strongly manifested, are deeply engaged in this Party, & unless Measures are speedily taken to cheque the progress of it, so as to deter the Clergy from persisting, it will ultimately, be necessary to withdraw some of them from that Country." Q 25, pp. 306-308. Carleton afterwards submitted a Memoradum of 20th Feb. 1786, which showed a very great change of mind on his part, as he recommended the good policy of removing, unasked, every grievance or burden which would render the position of those in Canada inferior to that of their neighbours of the United States, in order to render any change of allegiance on the part of those in Canada undesirable. See Q 26—1. p. 53.

[1] Here again he has mistaken the date of the letter referred to, which was that of Aug. 20th, already mentioned in note 1, p. 538, in which his appointment was announced and various instructions promised. See Q 25, p. 35.

MEMORIAL OF BRITISH MERCHANTS TRADING TO QUEBEC.[1]

The Committee of Merchants Trading to Quebec request the honor of waiting on Lord Sydney as early as convenient, respecting the inclosed Regulations proposed for that Province.

New York Coffee house

8 February 1786

At a General Meeting of the Merchants of London Trading to the Province of Quebec held at the New York Coffee House the 24th January 1786.

We the said Merchants whose Names are underwritten for ourselves and agreeable to the urgent and reiterated complaints and Applications of the Inhabitants of the province of Quebeck think it necessary and expedient that a Representation be made to his Majesty's Ministers of the distressed and deplorable State of that Province stating and submitting to them the following Measures which we humbly apprehend to be most likely to prove effectual for quieting the Minds of his Majesty's subjects there extending and securing the Commerce and protecting the property of the British Merchants.

Viz[t]

Laws Constitution House of Assembly

The present Code of Laws, if the mixture of French and English Laws may be so call'd, not being well understood the Execution of them is subject to much Difficulty and Uncertainty. among other Inconveniencies persons often claim the Right of both and take the Advantage of that which best suits their purpose by these and other means the payment of Debts are evaded and right and property is rendered uncertain and insecure. The Losses the British Merchants have suffered from this evil within the last three years has occasioned the ruin of many and such is the present want of Confidence and want of Credit in consequence of these Disasters, that Common Ruin and General Distress must ensue if some effectual Remedy be not immediately applied.

From the Petitions[2] delivered last Year to the Right Honorable Lord Sydney signed by upwards of 1800 of the principal Inhabitants from the Letters lately addressed to us from the Committees of Quebec and Montreal on this Subject (Copy's of which are hereto annexed)[3] And moreover from our own Knowledge and the particular Information our Connections in that Country afford us, we are clearly and unanimously of opinion that for the Relief and Redress of these evils and the many other Defects of the present Constitution of that Government a provincial Legislature or House of Assembly Established on the principle as in every other British Colony in America will be effectual.

We are equally confident that it is the earnest wish and desire (whatever may have been represented to the Contrary) of the principal as well as the Generality of the Inhabitants of the province both old and new subjects (and to which the Loyal Refugees have also added their testimony by Petition)[4] to be governed by British Laws to be made and administered according to the British Constitution—They found their Claim to it not

---

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 26 –1, p. 33. The points dealt with in this memorial indicate not only the chief political reforms required but also the chief points in Canada's external relations at this time. They foreshadowed the discussion for the next three years, and outlined the features dealt with in the extensive Report, or series of Reports of 1787, the outcome of Carleton's instructions to undertake a systematic investigation of the condition of the Province.

[2] Referring particularly to the petition of Nov. 24th, 1784, presented in the spring of 1785; see p. 502.

[3] See below pp. 544 and 545.

[4] See p. 524.

only as British subjects but under his Majesty's special Proclamation of the 7th October 1763.

We conceive no other Form of Government will satisfy and quiet their Minds secure their Rights & protect our property—We therefore feel it our Duty to recommend in the most earnest manner this Measure to his Majesty's Ministers as the most essential for the Security and Prosperity of this valuable province and that that obnoxious and impolitick Law[1] the act for subjecting the British Subjects of Canada to a Government so repugnant to the Ideas of Britons and the British Constitution and was so often cry'd out against as one of the Causes of the Defection of the Neighbouring Colonies may no longer disturb the peace of the Loyal Subjects of this province

Vermont

This new state which is already become very populous and which has no Sea ports but through this province must require considerable quantitys of European Manufactures for which to avoid the Duties and heavy Charge of transporting them by Land through the American States would naturally have recourse to Canada and prefer the British Manufactures to which they have been accustomed were the Communication allowed—We do not conceive such Communication under proper restrictions could be attended with any evil on the Contrary it must be productive of great Trade and Riches to the Province of Quebec and in consequence the increase of British Navigation and Commerce

Newfoundland & The Corn Trade

Agriculture has been constantly improving in Canada ever since the Country has been under British Government in so much that the Exportation to the European Markets amounted the year preceeding the last War to upwards of Three hundred thousand Bushels of Wheat besides considerable quantitys of Flour and Biscuit sent to Newfoundland and the West Indies and although the necessary Consequences of the War was a temporary Impediment to its progress it has speedily revived again with the Re-establishment of Peace and the Crop of the last year we have undoubted Authority to assert will afford upwards of Two hundred Thousand Bushels of Wheat for Exportation—There can therefore be no doubt of this province being able sufficiently to supply the Newfoundland Fishery with Bread and Flour. The Merchants concerned in that Branch of Trade having particularly desired as the most essential means for the Security of the British Fishery to be precluded from any Commerce or Communication with the American Independent States alledging that the Licences now held out to them for importing provisions from thence will be a Cloke for purposes prejudicial to the Fishery and will be availed of by none but what have contraband views since such provisions can be had from the Mother Country or from Canada cheaper than from any of these States We therefore think it our Duty to second the request of those Concerned in the Newfound'and Fishery in order that the Province of Quebec may enjoy the Advantage of supplying its Sister Colony with those Articles of Provision which it is in its power so amply and effectually to do.[2]

Fishery.

That as the Merchants concerned in the Trade to Newfoundland have applied to Government for certain Regulations with respect to Duties Bounties &c to countervail the Bounty lately granted by France for the Encouragement of the French Fisherys we conceive it will be equitable and equally beneficial to this Country that the same Advantages that may be granted to the Newfoundland Fishery should be extended to this and the other British Colonies in America.

Wine Fruit & Olive Oil

The Importation of these Articles direct from the places of their growth in Spain and Portugal is also asked by the Newfoundland Merchants—We

[1] Referring to the Quebec Act.

[2] The question of the Newfoundland trade and fisheries was a subject of vigorous and prolonged discussion in the British Parliament and press at this time.

the Merchants Trading to Quebec (who have repeatedly petitioned the Lords of the Treasury) therefore now renew our Application on this Head—[1] The Inhabitants of Canada when under the French Government were accustomed to Red French Wine as their Common Beverage—the Duties on French Wine in England being so excessive high, the Red Wine of Catalona which is the nearest in point of quality was introduced from Two thousand five hundred to Three thousand Hogsheads of it have been imported into Canada annually—The great Expence of Freight and other Charges attending the bringing this Wine to England to Land, clear and reship for Canada is almost equal to the first Cost and Duty the original Cost being but thirty (a thirty five shillings p hogshead and the Duty Seventeen shillings and sixpence. It has been and must be the means of introducing a fraudulent Trade by which a great part of the Consumption is and will be supplied in French Wines which Trade will now be facilitated by the Independance of the neighbouring States and therefore we conceive in point of Revenue as well as for the Advantage of this Colony it would be proper to permit the Entry of Wine direct from Spain and Portugal on payment of the same Duties that would remain on it when exported from Great Britain—Fruit and Olive Oil we are also of Opinion should be permitted direct from the places of their Growth that the Inhabitants of British America may not be deprived the Advantage of these Articles the former of which in particular is in its Nature too perishable to undergo a double Voyage.

Bounties on Oak Timber Staves & Other Lumber

The Bounties on the Importation of Oak Timber Staves and other Lumber having expired some years ago, this Branch of Trade has in Consequence of this and the Interruption of the War been almost totally discontinued—The Renewal of the said Bounties for a limitted time would we conceive be productive of the most Salutary effects in extending the Consumption of our Manufactures employing many Ships and saving great sums of Money annually paid to Foreigners particularly for Staves which are now imported only in Foreign Ships from Hamburgh and Stetin on this Subject we refer to our Memorial presented to the Lords of the Treasury the Beginning of the Year 1785.[2]

Hemp

While this province was under the Government of France—Considerable Quantitys of Hemp were raised—The Climate being extremely favourable and many of the Lands peculiarly adapted to the Growth of this Article we are of Opinion if a Bounty equal to what was given formerly to the American Colonies of £8 p ton was extended to this province it would be the means of reviving and promoting the Cultivation thereof—to the mutual Advantage of both Countries

The Trade from Montreal to the Indian Country by far the most considerable in the province is greatly impeded for want of proper Vessells to transport the property over the Lakes the same during the War having been restricted to Kings Vessels which still continues And we are of opinion this inconvenience can only be removed by allowing the Traders to build Vessels for themselves under such Regulations as may be thought proper this was permitted before the War and no Inconvenience was found to arise there-from on the Contrary it was a great Security to the Kings Garrisons for in case of any accident to the Vessels—they have recourse to those belonging to the Traders[3]

---

[1] Under the Colonial policy embodied in the Navigation Acts of the time, not only must such limited trade as was permitted with foreigners be conducted exclusively in British ships, but the trade must pass through British ports and not directly between a foreign country and colonial ports.

[2] The Colonial timber trade and the bounties thereon grew to be a matter of much controversy for the next half century.

[3] The ostensible object of prolonging the regulation adopted during the Revolutionary War, of requiring all transport on the upper lakes to be conducted in government vessels, was to prevent the fur trade from falling into the hands of the Americans. The Canadian merchants engaged in the trade continually protested against the regulation as unnecessary, expensive and vexatious.

We do appoint Mr. Hunter Mr. Rashleigh Mr. Ellice and Mr. Gregory to state these Matters to his Majesty's Ministers and to request their Concurrence to such Laws as may be necessary for obtaining the Objects desired—

Robt Hunter	Jno Brickwood
Robt Rashleigh	J. Strachan. J Macken
M & I Gregory & Co	zie & Co
Phyn & Ellice	Henry Callender
Jno Shoolbred	Jno Paterson
Dyer Allan & Co	Isaac Todd
John Strettell	Elias Lock

LETTER FROM MERCHANTS OF MONTREAL.[1]

Montreal 2d Novemr 1785

Gentlemen

We had the satisfaction of receiving on the 30th July your esteemed favor of the 26th May, to which we should before now have made Answer, but the hurry of private Business which in the shortness of our Summer season requires the most Assiduous application, & the desire of procuring the co-operation of the Loyalists, in order to transmit you a Petition from them by the fall ships, occasioned the long delay.

In conformity to your recommendation, and in Justice to that respectable and Numerous body of new Settlers in the upper parts of the Province, the substance of our petitions was thrown into a more concise and general form, and transmitted to them for perusal and approbation; but owing to a Petition which last year had been presented by their Agents in London,[2] they are of Opinion (but without finding any fault with the Language or Spirit of ours) that it will be more proper for them, to wait the result of that Application, than to join in Another, le'ast their Interference should in some degree Militate against the Measures wch their Agents may be pursuing.—We shall transmit you Copy of the Advice which one of the most respectable and Intelligent amongst the Loyalists received from London on this Subject.

The Letter is dated 15th June 1785 saying—

"The Gentlemen from Canada now in London, who intend settling in the upper "parts of the Province (the writer of that Number) have presented a Petition to his "Majesty, praying for an Alteration of the present mode of Government, and the "Tenure by which they hold their Lands.—or that the upper parts of the Province includ-"ing all the new Settlements, may be erected into a new Province, with a Government "similar to the Royal Governments before the Revolution in America; but no Answer "has as yet been given, I suppose it will be laid before the two Houses of Parliament "for their consideration.

From this Paragraph you may see that their Views are directed nearly in the same Manner as our own; and we should think that by Uniting with their Agents at home, it might prove one of the Most effectual Measures for Obtaining our earnest desires,—a House of Assembly.—However supine and indifferent about modes of Government the Canadians may be esteemed, they Assuredly would consider themselves highly insulted and wronged, were they to see a part of the Province of which they are Inhabitants erected into a New and free Government, whilst they were continued, under the disgraceful System of being excluded from the smallest participation in their own Legislation.—

From the different Conversations you mention to have had with Lord Sydney on this Business, we had hopes that some steps would have been taken by him in Order to

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 26—1, p. 42. English and French versions of this letter are given in parallel columns, the English copy being signed by the English merchants and the French copy by the French merchants.

[2] See p. 524.

procure the free Suffrages of the People here ; but the Measure lately adopted of recalling Lieu[t] Governor Hamilton and placing the power of Governor & Commander in Chief as well of the Province as of the Troops in the hands of a Military Gentleman,[1] indicates so strongly the Aversion of the Minister from those means, as to preclude every hope that the People at large will be called upon to give their Voice with freedom,—for how many are to be found even amongst the higher and more independent Classes of Mankind who will give their opinion freely in Opposition to that Person who has the Power of commanding them at pleasure ; fixing without control the duration of their Servitude and the recompence of their Labour And, to enforce his Orders has a Military Force under his own immediate direction —You will easily suggest that the present is not a fit season for obtaining new Signatures, but tho' we shall wait with patience for a discussion of our Petitions, we shall never lose the Object of them in View.

Our Requests are Rights belonging to us as British Subjects which sooner or later will We hope be granted ; for we cannot allow Ourselves to think that the good sense of the British Senators will for ever continue the unwise and disgraceful difference which at present distinguishes this Province from all the other Colonies belonging to Great Britain—

It affords us the highest satisfaction that your opinion coincides with Ours, and that you are resolved to prosecute the prayer of our Petition with firmness and Temper.—

We are happy that you consider the welfare of the Province so connected with your own Interests as to render both Objects of your Steady pursuits and we trust we shall derive most effectual assistance through your Means towards the Completion of our wishes.—We are with the greatest Esteem & Respect

Gentlemen

your most obedient & very humble Servants

James McGill	Bouthillier
Simon McTavish	Jn De Lisle
Benj[a] Frobisher	P[re] Guy
Rich[d] Dobie	Dumas
James Finlay	S Martin
Nicholas Bayard	M[ee] Blondeau
	Perinault
	P[re] Foretier
	Jf. Perrault
	Jh. papineau

To Mess[rs]
Phyn & Ellice
Robert Rashleigh & Co
J Strachan J McKenzie & Co
Dyer Allan & Co
Rob[t] Hunter
John Strettell
John Paterson
London

ENDORSED : In letter from Committee of Quebec Merch[ts] of 8. February 1786

LETTER FROM MERCHANTS OF QUEBEC.[2]

Quebec 9 Nov[r] 1785

Gentlemen

We received your favor of the 26[th] May last Concerning the Petitions from this Province transmitted you last Spring—And are sorry to see that Ministry seem to be inimical thereto—

[1] Brigadier General Henry Hope. See note 1, p. 538.

[2] Canadian Archives, Q 26—1 p. 48. This also is given in English and French ; the English copy being signed by the English merchants and the French by the French merchants.

We intended applying to the Country parishes to procure more Signatures to these Petitions—but as you mentioned in your Letter that Government meant to send out orders that the Sense of the whole people should be taken on the Substance of them[1] We thought it better to wait for that General decision, well Convinced it would turn out in our favour—The Arrival of the Antelope packet awaked us from that delusive Dream The removal of Mr. Hamilton from the Government and placing the Civil and Military power in the hands of the same person[2] Convince us that the Ministry mean to oppose any Steps we should take.

We explained to you in our Letter of last Spring the nature of the Counter Petition[3] —And we Cannot yet persuade ourselves that the Minister will produce it. The promoters of it in this Country conducted it in such a private manner—that we never could find out who signed it. If it is produced we will thank you for a Copy of the Names that are at it, having reason to suppose that undue means were used to procure Signatures—

We inclose you Letter from the Committees of Montreal they have so clearly expressed our Ideas that we have very little further to say on the subject—

As the Committee of this place we return you our thanks for the trouble you have already taken in the Affair—And hope you will pursue it with that Steadiness which the importance of the fate of a whole Province where your own Interests are so deeply engaged demands.

It is likely the Constitution of the Province will be absolutely fixed in the Course of this Winter—every exertion therefore on your part will be necessary to procure for us that freedom we so earnestly desire, which is the birth-right of every British Subject and which is so essential to the welfare and prosperity of the Country The people here look up to you for Support and they hope you will be able to procure the Aid and Assistance of the City of London and of the other great Commercial Towns of the Kingdom to preserve this province, now the most valuable on the Continent of America belonging to the British Empire, from being kept in ignominious Slavery

We request you will introduce our Petitions at the opening of this Sessions into the two Houses of Parliament and instruct those Members that Carry it up to insist positively on the prayer of the Petition for a House of Assembly We wish the Sense of the House may be taken on that point having great Confidence on the Patriotism and Public Spirit of the British Senate -Many of its Members have already stood forth in our favour and demanded the Repeal of the Quebec Bill.

We think it will be necessary to support our petitions by the Examination of such Gentlemen from this Country as are in London at the Bar of the Two Houses of Parliament

We flatter ourselves our late Worthy Lieut. Governor Hamilton will give a just report of our Conduct in the Affair and that so far from Stirring up Sedition and disturbance in the Province as has been insinuated[4] We conducted every thing relating to these Petitions with the greatest Harmony and Moderation

We have the Honour to be with great Respect
Gentlemen
Your most Obed[t] Hbl[e] Servt[s]

James Johnston	Deschenaux pere
Adam Lymburner	L[s] Germain fils
Robert Lester	L[s] Turgeon
W[m] Lindsay	Dénéchau
Jn[o] Purss	Dubau
John Antrobus	Ch. Pinguet
Ch:	Louis Dumere
	Perrault l'ainé
	Pommereay

[1] See despatch of Sydney to Hope which follows this document, as also the references to this matter in the debate on the bill introduced by Mr. Powys, M. P., given in note 2, p. 520.
[2] See note 1, p. 545.
[3] See p. 511.
[4] As in Hope to Haldimand: Q 24-2, p. 386; and Haldimand to Sydney, see note 3, p. 539.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

Messrs
Robt Hunter
Phyn & Ellice
Robert Rashleigh & Co
J Strachan J McKenzie & Co
Dyer Allan & Co
John Strettell
John Paterson
& others

ENDORSED: In Letter from Committee of Quebec Merchts of 8 Feby. 1786.

SYDNEY TO HOPE.[1]

WHITEHALL 6th April 1786

Lieutenant Governor Hope.
Quebec.

SIR,

The Season of the Year not having admitted of a direct communication with Quebec since you were invested with the Office of Lieut Govr of that Province, but through Channels which were at best very precarious, I have deferr'd till this moment acknowledging the receipt of your Letters from 1 to 10.

Before I enter minutely into the several subjects contained in those Letters, I cannot omit to acquaint you, that His Majesty upon a perusal of them express'd himself well pleased with the clear and distinct manner in which the several points of business are arranged; and I may farther add, for your satisfaction, that your sentiments upon Matters in general relating to the Province are directly correspondent with the Opinion entertained by His Majesty's Servants here.

The Affairs of the Indians have lately been a Subject of much Consideration – Joseph Brant, who arrived in the Packet with the late Lieut Governor, has been charged with the transaction of two points of Business;[2] the first to demand restitution for Losses sustained by the depredations of the Americans during the War; and the second, and more material Object, to be satisfied how far they might depend upon the support of this Country in case they should be engaged in Disputes with America, respecting their Lands.—

With regard to the first of these points, His Majesty's Ministers have every reason to think, that it has been concluded in a manner that will be entirely satisfactory to the Indians, and they cannot but conclude that the liberal manner with which this application has been treated, must impress them with a very favorable Opinion of Our friendly disposition towards them. The Losses of the Mohawks according to the Schedule certified by Sir John Johnson, and Lieut Colonel Claus, amount to about £15,000 Sterlg. in which are included those sustained by Joseph Brant and his Sister. It has not, however, upon many accounts been thought adviseable to admit their right to Compensation for Sufferings, which are really nothing more than the usual effects of War, and which they have shared only in common with His Majesty's Subjects, But it has nevertheless been judged expedient, not only to gratify them for their former Services, but to endeavor to secure their future friendship and confidence. Upon this ground a Sum equal to the amount of the Losses sustained by Joseph and his Sister has already been paid to him, to enable him to dispose of it to advantage in the purchase of Merchandize previous to his Departure, and Assurances have been given that a favorable Attention will be shewn to the Claims of the rest of the Indians still continuing attached to this Country, who have been Sufferers in the same Way.

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 26—1, p. 73. Indian affairs were in a very critical condition at this time, there being once more, as in the days of French and English rivalry, two powers seeking to obtain a predominant influence with the Indians. This despatch indicates the policy of the British Government at the time.

[2] See Brant's communication of his credentials to Sydney in London, Jan. 4, 1786. Q. 26—1, p. 1.

Notwithstanding the Reports which have been circulated by the American Deputies sent into the Upper Country, His Majesty's Ministers are of Opinion, that they will hardly attempt by force to remove the Indians whilst they continue united, from the possession of the Lands which they at present inhabit within the Territory to which His Majesty, by the late Treaty of Peace, has relinquished the Sovereignty, much less to commence Hostilities for the Possession of Detroit, whilst there can remain even a probability that the Indians will not lend their Assistance in endeavoring to effect it.

His Majesty's Ministers observe, that the Meeting between the Deputies from the several Tribes, and the Deputies from Congress will take place some time this Spring, though probably not till after the arrival of Joseph Brant, and much will depend upon the turn which Matters will then take. His Majesty's Ministers rather imagine that no Disputes will arise at this Meeting but that the Americans will leave them in the possession of their Hunting Grounds until a more favorable opportunity shall hereafter offer for effecting the purposes which it is supposed that Congress have ultimately in view, and if that should be the Case no difficulties will immediately occur: but if contrary to their expectation the Indians should not accede to any Proposals that may be made to them by the American Deputies, or cannot be prevailed upon peaceably to accept of the Asylum already directed to be offered to them, within the Province of Quebec, Our Situation will in some degree become embarrassing. To afford them open and avowed Assistance, should Hostilities commence, must at all Events in the present State of this Country be avoided; But His Majesty's Ministers at the same time do not think it either consistent with justice or good Policy entirely to abandon them, and leave them to the mercy of the Americans, as from motives of resentment it is not unlikely that they might hereafter be led to interrupt the Peace and Prosperity of the Province of Quebec. It is utterly impracticable for His Majesty's Ministers to prescribe any direct line for your Conduct should matters be driven to the extremity, and much will depend upon your judgment and discretion in the management of a Business so delicate and interesting, in which you must be governed by a variety of Circumstances which cannot at this moment be foreseen.

The inclosed Copy of a Letter to Joseph Brant, in answer to his representation, will explain to you the extent of the Engagements entered into on this Side of the Water, with which he will proceed in the course of a few days to meet his Brethren, and from his professions of Attachment to this Country, His Majesty's Ministers are led to expect that he will from time to time furnish you with the earliest notice of any thing material that may occur which you will communicate to me in the most expeditious way, for His Majesty's Information, that Instructions may be transmitted to you for your guidance upon such measures as it may be judged adviseable to adopt.

His Majesty's Ministers are well aware of the Efforts that have been made by a certain description of People to raise Discontents in the Province of Quebec, and to bring forward Petitions to the Throne against the present constitution of the Colony, But notwithstanding these proceedings, no measures whatever are intended to be taken for a change of the System of Government, until Sir Guy Carleton shall have consulted the Opinion of the Province thereupon, and clearly ascertained that such a Change will be attended with material advantage to its general Interests and Happiness.—His Majesty feels the strongest disposition to give His Canadian Subjects every proof of His Confidence, and will forthwith take under His Royal Consideration the Measure you recommend of increasing their Numbers in the Legislative Council[1], which indeed had been in contemplation previous to the receipt of your Letter upon that head.

The flourishing State of the new Settlements affords His Majesty great satisfaction, not only on account of the Advantages which the Province in general will derive from so valuable a Body of People, but from an interested concern for the Welfare and Happiness of Persons who from their Loyalty and Attachment to His Majesty's Government have merited His Royal Countenance and Protection. The Lords of the Treasury I hope will provide the additional Supplies which you recommend for their Subsistence, and I have no doubt but you will receive Instructions from their Lordships on that point by this conveyance.

[1] See Hope to Sydney, p. 538.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

However desireable it might be to encrease the Military Force in the Province of Quebec, I cannot at this moment encourage you to expect that the Measure will be adopted from the weak State of the Army remaining in this Kingdom, and the various Services which call for their execution ; Your Suggestions relative to the raising Colonial Regiments[1] it must be allowed are worthy of consideration, and will be attended to at a proper time, when the State of the Province again becomes the Subject of discussion.

In the present posture of Our affairs with the American States, His Majesty's Ministers do not judge it adviseable to renew the Office of Lieu[t] Governor of Detroit, particularly whilst the Command of the Post continues in the hands of Major Ancram, who is represented to be a discreet and intelligent Officer.

His Majesty's Ministers could have wished that the Expence of the Quarter Master General, Barrack and Marine Departments had not been encreased without their concurrence; they have, however, from a desire to shew countenance to your Proceedings in every possible way, consented that the present Establishment shall continue until final Arrangements shall be made for the execution of the Duties of those Departments, which are now a Subject of Consideration. At the same time I must acquaint you, that they feel themselves under the necessity of refusing a Compliance with your requisition for the Allowance of Aids de Camp, as the admitting an Innovation of that Sort, inconsistently with the regular Line of Military Service would not only be productive of Jealousies and Discontents, but in many respects be extremely prejudicial to His Majesty's Service.

I am &c[a]

SYDNEY

LETTER TO BRANT ENCLOSED IN FOREGOING DESPATCH.[2]

Whitehall 6[th] April 1786

Colonel Joseph Brant

Sir,

The King has had under His Royal Consideration the two Letters which you delivered to me on the 4[th] of Jan[y] last,[3] in the presence of Colonel Johnson, and other Officers of the Indian Department ; the first of them representing the Claims of the Mohawks for Losses sustained by them and other Tribes of Indians from the Depredations committed on their Lands by the Americans during the late War ; and the second expressing the desire of the Indian Confederacy to be informed what Assistance they might expect from this Country in case they should be engaged in Disputes with the Americans relative to their Lands situated within the Territory to which His Majesty has relinquished His Sovereignty.

Were the right of Individuals to Compensation for Losses sustained by the Depredations of an Enemy to be admitted, no Country however opulent it might be, could support itself under such a Burthen, especially when the Contest happens to have taken an unfavorable turn ; His Majesty upon this ground conceives that consistently with every principle of Justice, He might withold His Royal Concurrence to the Liquidation of those Demands. But His Majesty in consideration of the zealous and hearty exertions of His Indian Allies, in the support of His Cause, and as a Proof of His most friendly Disposition towards them, has been graciously pleased to consent that the Losses already certified by His Superintendant General shall be made good ; that a favorable Attention shall also be shewn to the Claims of others who have pursued the same System of Conduct, and that S[r] Guy Carleton, His Governor General of His American Dominions, shall take Measures for carrying His Royal Commands into execution immediately after his Arrival at Quebec.

[1] See Hope to Sydney, p. 538.
[2] See Q 26—1, p. 80.
[3] See Q 26—1, p. 1.

This liberal Conduct on the part of His Majesty, He trusts will not leave a doubt upon the Minds of His Indian Allies that He shall at all times be ready to attend to their future Welfare, and that He shall be anxious upon every occasion, wherein their Interests and Happiness may be concerned, to give them such further Testimonies of His Royal favor and countenance, as can, consistently with a due regard to the National Faith, and the honor and dignity of His Crown, be afforded to them.

His Majesty recommends to His Indian Allies to continue United in their Councils, and that their Measures may be conducted with temper and moderation from which added to a peaceable demeanor on their part, they must experience many essential Benefits and be most likely to secure to themselves the possession of those Rights and Privileges which their Ancestors have heretofore enjoyed.

I am &c[a]

SYDNEY

SYDNEY TO HOPE.[1]

WHITEHALL 6th April 1786

Lieutenant Gov[r] Hope

Sir,

After the communication which I made to you in my Letter of this date of His Majesty's gracious approbation of your Proceedings in the Execution of the Duties of your Station, as well as of the favorable Opinion which His Majesty is pleased to entertain of your Ability, It cannot be supposed for a moment that any arrangement which may have occasioned a Change in your Situation can proceed from an idea of a deficiency on your part of those necessary Qualifications which ought to be possessed by a Person holding the distinguished Station in which you have been placed, or from any other Cause that can affect Your Character.

For some time previous to your Appointment to the Office of Lieutenant Governor of Quebec, His Majesty had it in contemplation to appoint a Governor General over his remaining American Dominions, not only with the view of uniting their general Strength and Interests, but for the more ready determination of Subjects upon which instant decision might be requisite. His Majesty upon this Idea has been pleased to fix upon S[r] Guy Carleton, an Officer of High Rank and Character in His Military Profession, and peculiarly adapted by long experience for the regulation of Legislative, as well as Commercial and Political Concerns, to fill this very important Office.[2]

To complete the New Arrangement and invest S[r] G. Carleton with the Authority which His Station necessarily requires, it has been found expedient to reduce the Powers which have hitherto been exercised by the Governors of Quebec, Nova Scotia and New Brunswick, as well as the designation of their Offices, by stiling them Lieutenant Governors, permitting the two latter nevertheless to enjoy the Emoluments heretofore annexed to their late Situation, and placing the Lieutenant Governor of Quebec upon a Similar footing. It would be very desireable to His Majesty if in this Arrangement you could be accomodated agreeably to your Wishes, but under certain peculiar Circumstances His Majesty has thought it right that the Choice of the Lieu-

---

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 26—1, p. 82.

[2] The following, from the *London Gazette* of April 15th, 1786, show how this intention was carried out. "The King has been pleased to appoint Sir Guy Carleton, Knight of the Most Hon. Order of the Bath, to be Captain General and Governor in Chief in and over the province of Quebec, in America, in the room of Sir Frederic Haldimand, K.B.

"The King has also been pleased to appoint the said Sir Guy Carleton to be Captain General and Governor in Chief in and over the province of Nova Scotia, including the islands of St. John and Cape Breton, in America, in the room of John Parr, Esq; and of the province of New Brunswick, in America, in the room of Thomas Carleton, Esq.

"The King has also been pleased to appoint the said Sir Guy Carleton to be General and Commander in Chief of his Majesty's forces in the abovementioned provinces and islands, and within the island of Newfoundland."

tenant Governments of New Brunswick & Quebec should be left to Col° Carleton.[1] If he should prefer his present Situation which from the good opinion and Confidence he has acquired of the Inhabitants of the Province, and the wisdom of his Measures for the increase of its Prosperity, it is hoped he will do, His Majesty most readily concurs in your Continuance at Quebec. But in Case Col. Carleton should be desirous of a change of Situation His Majesty has been graciously pleased to authorise me to offer to you the Lieutenant Government of New Brunswick.[2]

I shall defer all further proceedings upon the Matter, so far as you are concerned, until I receive a Communication from you of your Sentiments upon it. In the mean time I wish you to believe that I am with great Truth and Regard.

I am &c[a]
SYDNEY

MEMORANDA FOR INSTRUCTIONS.[3]

A What Policy should the Governor Gen[l] observe, with the United States?

A What, with each seperate State?

B What with the Indians?

C What Policy should He observe with Vermont? how far may He permit or connive at an internal trade, or intercourse with the people of that Country, or of the other States, till circumstances are ripe for an arrangement? Instructions, suited to the line of conduct adopted, should be sent to the Officers of the Customs—

D A plan of secret intelligence should be formed, so that nothing hostile to the Kings American Dominions may be resolved on, nor even proposed, but what shall be quickly conveyed, & reported to the Governor Gen[l]—

Some general Ideas on these heads may be given, that the Kings Government in America may not deviate too far, from what shall be judged most advisable at home.

Tis presumed orders will be sent to all the Lieu[t] Governors to correspond with the Gov[r] Gen[l], & to send him every necessary information.

Tis recommended that the Lieu[t] Governors take the lead, on all occasions where the interests of the people are concerned; that the Kings Government may assume its rights, and stand forth the Protectors of the People, of their Interests, and of their Liberties.

Tis recommen led that an intelligent member from each Council, & One from each Assembly be sent to meet the Gov[r] Gen[l] in May next, & report to him the State & present condition of their respective Provinces; & to consult how most effectually to carry into execution The Kings benevolent intentions; to arrange & prepare all such measures as they shall judge most likely to promote the security, happiness & prosperity

[1] Col. Thomas Carleton was a brother of Sir Guy Carleton, and was at this time Lt. Governor of New Brunswick.

[2] This appointment he promptly declined, virtually saying that he would take Quebec or nothing. See Hope to Sydney, June 27th, 1786, Q 26 -2, p. 490. He was permitted to remain at Quebec as Lt. Governor and President of the Council, while Col. Carleton was promoted to be Brigadier General and Commander of the Forces, under his brother Lord Dorchester.

[3] Canadian Archives, Q 26—1, p. 57. These memoranda were intended at once to solicit instructions from the Home Government and to guide its policy with reference to the mutual relations of the various provinces of British North America. A previous memorandum, of Feb. 20th, 1786, marked "private", though dealing mainly with military matters yet relates to some of the points here dealt with and shows a remarkable change of mind on Carleton's part with reference to the possible future of the remaining colonies. After pointing out the wisdom of cultivating friendly relations with the continent as a whole, he turns to the remaining colonies and says that, in view of their situation: "Good policy therefore requires we should leave as little for them to gain by a separation as possible. All the advantages offered to Congress for a reconciliation should be reconsidered, and such of them as may now be judged advisable to grant, and are wished for by the Provinces which remain in their allegiance, cannot be granted too soon. That these benefits may have their proper effect, they should be conferred unasked, as soon as may be and as flowing spontaneously from the benevolence of Government, it would be unwise to withhold from dutiful obedience, what might have been obtained by tumults and rebellion, or by delay, to let leaders of Sedition usurp from Government the gratitude and confidence of the people. All Burdens on Land which may serve to excite animosities against the Crown should be taken off, but the regulations which promote the culture of soil, or check the evils of large Grants should remain. A power to protect the people from all vexations, more particularly from those which proceed from men in office, should be lodged on that continent, that a sullen discontent may not have time to spread." See Q 56—3, p. 609. Given also in Q 26 1, p. 53.

of the Kings American Subjects, in order that the result of their Joint deliberations may be submitted to the wisdom of His Majesty's Councils.

DORCHESTER

July 28th 1786
Endorsed: North America
To serve as memorandums —

INSTRUCTIONS TO LORD DORCHESTER, 1786.[1]

GEORGE R.

[L.S.]

C.O. (Instructions Quebec 1786 1791).

Instructions to Our Right Trusty and Welbeloved Guy Lord Dorchester, Knight of the Most Honourable Order of the Bath—Our Captain General and Governor in Chief in and over Our Province of Quebec in America, and of all Our Territories dependent thereupon—Given at Our Court at St. James's the 23d Day of August 1786. In the Twenty Sixth year of Our Reign.

First . . . . With these Our Instructions you will receive Our Commission under Our Great Seal of Great Britain constituting you Our Captain General and Governor in Chief in and over Our Province of Quebec in America, and all Our Territories thereunto belonging bounded and described as in Our said Commission is set forth; In execution therefore of the Trust We have reposed in you, you are to take upon you, the Administration of the Government, and to do and execute all Things belonging to your Command according to the several Powers and Authorities of Our said Commission, and these Our Instructions to you, or according to such further Powers & Instructions, as you shall at any time hereafter receive under Our Signet & Sign Manual, or by Our Order in Our Privy Council, and you are to call together at Quebec the following Persons whom We do hereby constitute and appoint to be Our Council for the Affairs of Our said Province and the Territories thereunto belonging Viz[t] Henry Hope Esq[r] Lieutenant Gov[r] of Our said Province of Quebec, or the Lieutenant Governor of Our said Province for the time being: William Smith Esq[r] Our Chief Justice of Our said Province of Quebec or the Chief Justice of Our said Province for the Time being, Hugh Finlay, Thomas Dunn, Francis Les Vesques, Edward Harrison, John Collins, Adam Mabane, Chaussegros de Lery, George Pownall Secretary of Our said Province of Quebec, or the Secretary of Our said Province for the Time being, Picotté de Bellestres, John Fraser, Henry Caldwell, William Grant, Rocque S[t] Ours Jun[r] Francis Baby De Longueuil, Samuel Holland and George Davison Esquires, Sir John Johnson Bar[t], Charles de Lanaudiere de Boucherville & Compte du Pré Esquires, every one of which respectively shall enjoy his Office of Councillor aforesaid during Our Will and Pleasure and his residence within Our said Province of Quebec and not otherwise.

2d . . . . It is Our further Will and Pleasure that any five of the said Council shall constitute a Board of Council for transacting all Business in which their Advice and Consent may be requisite, Acts of Legislature only expected, (in which Case you are not to act without a Majority of a whole) you are however not to select or appoint any such Members of Our said Council by Name to the Number of five as you may think fit to transact such Business, or term any select Number of such Members by the Name of a Privy Council, but you are on every Occasion where the Attendance of the Members is necessary or required, to summon all such who may be within a convenient Distance; And It is Our further Will and Pleasure that the Members of Our said Council shall have and enjoy all the Powers, Privileges and Emoluments enjoyed by the Mem-

[1] Canadian Archives, M 239, p. 231. Just before leaving for America Sir Guy Carleton was raised to the Peerage as Baron Dorchester. He arrived in Quebec on Oct. 23rd, 1786. On comparing these Instructions with those given to Carleton in 1775 and Haldimand in 1778, it will be observed that the changes are not very numerous, beyond embodying the additional instructions issued in the interval, as in articles 2, 16, 37, and 40 to 43; or readjusting the wording to harmonize with certain ordinances passed in the meantime, as in articles 12 and 14.

bers of Our Councils in Our other Plantations, and also such others as are contained and directed in Our said Commission under Our Great Seal of Great Britain and in these Our Instructions to you, and that they shall meet together at such time and times, place and places as you in your Discretion shall think necessary, except when they meet for the purpose of Legislation, in which case they are to be assembled at the Town of Quebec only.

3d. . . . And you are with all due & usual Solemnity to cause Our said Commission to be read and published at the said Meeting of Our Council, which being done, you shall then take and also administer to each of the Members of Our said Council (not being a Canadian professing the Religion of the Church of Rome) the Oaths mentioned in An Act passed in the first year of the Reign of His Majesty King George the First, Intituled "An Act for the further Security of His Majesty's Person & "Government and the Succession of the Crown in the Heirs of the late Princess "Sophia being Protestants and for extinguishing the Hopes of the pretended Prince of "Wales and his open and secret Abettors," as altered and explained by an Act passed in the sixth year of Our Reign Intituled, "An Act for altering the Oath of Abjuration "and Assurance, and for amending so much of an Act of the seventh year of Her late "Majesty Queen Anne, Intituled, An Act for the Improvement of the Union of the "two Kingdoms, as after the time therein limited requires the Delivery of certain Lists "and Copies therein mentioned to Persons indicted of High Treason or Misprision of "Treason," as also make and subscribe the Declaration mentioned in An Act of Parliament made in the twenty fifth year of the Reign of King Charles the Second Intituled, "An Act for preventing Dangers which may happen from Popish Recusants," And you and every one of them are likewise to take an Oath for the due Execution of your and their Places and Trusts with regard to your and their equal and impartial Administration of Justice, and you are also to take the Oath required by an Act passed in the seventh and eighth years of King William the Third to be taken by Governors of Plantations to do their utmost that the Laws relating to the Plantations be observed.

4th. . . . And whereas by an Act passed in the fourteenth year of Our Reign, Intituled, "An Act for making more effectual Provision for the Government of the Province of "Quebec in North America" It is enacted and provided that no person professing the Religion of the Church of Rome, and residing in the said Province shall be obliged to take the Oath of Supremacy required by an Act passed in the first year of Queen Elizabeth, or any other Oaths substituted by any other Act in the place thereof, but that every such person, who by the said Statute is required to take the Oaths therein mentioned, shall be obliged and is thereby required under certain Penalties to take and subscribe an Oath in the form and Words therein prescribed and set down, It is therefore Our Will and Pleasure that you do administer to each and every Member of Our said Council, being a Canadian & professing the Religion of the Church of Rome, and cause each of them severally to take and subscribe the Oath mentioned in the said Act passed in the fourteenth year of Our Reign, Intituled, "An Act for making more "effectual Provision for the Government of the Province of Quebec in North America," and also cause them severally to take an Oath for the due Execution of their Places and Trusts and for their equal and impartial Administration of Justice.

5 . . . . And that We may be always informed of the Names and Characters of Persons fit to supply the Vacancies which may happen in Our said Council, you are from time to time to transmit to Us by one of Our principal Secretaries of State the Names and Characters of such persons, Inhabitants of Our said Province, whom you shall esteem best qualified for that Trust, and you are also to transmit a Duplicate of the said Account to the Lords of the Committee of Our Privy Council for Trade and Plantations for their Information.

6 . . . . And if it shall at any time happen that by the Death or Departure out of Our said Province of any of Our said Councillors there shall be a Vacancy in Our said Council, Our Will and Pleasure is that you signify the same to Us by one of Our principal Secretaries of State and to the Lords of the Committee of Our Privy Council for Trade and Plantations by the first Opportunity, that We may, by Warrant under

Our Signet and Sign Manual and with the Advice of Our Privy Council, constitute and appoint others in their stead.

7 . . . You are at your first calling together Our Council to communicate to them such and so many of these Our Instructions wherein their Advice and Consent are mentioned to be requisite, or which contain any Directions as to the framing of Ordinances for the Peace, Welfare and good Government of Our said Province, as likewise all such others from time to time as you shall find convenient for Our service to be imparted to them.

8 . . . You are to permit the Members of Our said Council to have and enjoy freedom of Debate and Vote in All Affairs of publick Concern that may be debated in Council.

9 . . . And whereas by the aforesaid Act passed in the fourteenth year of Our Reign Intituled, "An Act for making more effectual provision for the Government of the "Province of Quebec in North America" It is further enacted and provided that the Council for the Affairs of the said Province to be constituted and appointed in manner therein directed, or the Major part thereof shall have power and Authority to make Ordinances for the peace, Welfare and good Government of the said Province with the Consent of Our Governor or in his Absence the Lieutenant Governor or Commander in Chief for the time being, Provided that no Ordinance shall be passed, unless upon some urgent Occasion at any Meeting of the Council, except between the first Day of January and the first Day of May, You are to take especial Care that the Directions of the said Act be duly observed and that no Ordinance be passed at any Meeting of the Council where less than a Majority is present, or at any time except between the first Day of January and the first Day of May as aforesaid, unless upon some urgent Occasion in which case every Member thereof resident at Quebec or within fifty Miles shall be personally summoned to attend the same.

10 . . . That no Ordinance be passed for laying any Taxes or Duties, such Rates and Taxes only excepted as the Inhabitants of any Town or District may be authorized to Assess, levy and apply within the said Town or District for the making of Roads, erecting & repairing of publick Buildings, or for any other purpose respecting the local Convenience and Œconomy of such Town or District.

That no Ordinance touching Religion or by which any Punishment may be inflicted greater than Fine or Imprisonment for three Months, be made to take Effect, until the same shall have received Our Approbation.

That in all Ordinances imposing Fines, Forfeitures or Penalties, express Mention be made that the same is granted or reserved to Us, Our Heirs and Successors for the publick Uses of the said Province, and the Support of the Government thereof, as by the said Ordinance shall be directed, and that a clause be inserted declaring that the Money arising by the Operation of the said Ordinance shall be accounted for unto Us in this Kingdom, and to Our Commissioners of Our Treasury for the time being, and audited by Our Auditor General of Our Plantations or his Deputy.

That no Ordinance be passed relative to the Trade Commerce, or Fisheries of the said Province, by which the Inhabitants thereof shall be put upon a more advantageous footing than any other of Our Subjects, either of this Kingdom or of the Plantations, who have retained their Allegiance.

That no Ordinance respecting private property be passed without a Clause suspending its Execution until Our Royal Will and Pleasure is known, nor without a Saving of the right of Us, Our Heirs & Successors and of all Bodies Politick and Corporate, and of all other persons, except such as are mentioned in the said Ordinance and those claiming by, from, and under them, And before such Ordinance is passed Proof must be made before you in Council and entered in the Council Books, that publick Notification was made of the Parties' Intention to apply for such Ordinance in the several Parish Churches, where the Lands in question lye for three Sundays at least successively before any such Ordinances shall be proposed, And you are to transmit and annex to the said Ordinance a Certificate under your Hand that the same passed through all the forms abovementioned.

That, except in Cases of imminent Necessity or immediate temporary Expediency, you shall not enact any Ordinance for less time than two years, and you shall not

re-enact any Ordinance, to which Our Assent shall have been once refused, nor give your Assent to any Ordinance for repealing any other passed in your Government, which shall have received Our royal Approbation, unless you take care that there be a Clause inserted therein suspending the Execution thereof until Our Pleasure shall be known, and in either case it will be your Duty to make full representation to Us by One of Our principal Secretaries of State, and to the Lords of the Committee of our Privy Council for Trade & Plantations for their Information of the reasons and Necessity which appeared to you for passing such Ordinance.

That all such Ordinances be transmitted by you within six Months after their passing, or sooner if Opportunity offers, to Us by one of Our principal Secretaries of State and Duplicates thereof to the Lords of the Committee of Our Privy Council for Trade & Plantations for their Information; That they be abstracted in the Margins and accompanied with very full and particular Observations where they may be necessary, together with fair Copies of the Journals of the proceedings of the Council, which you are to require from the Clerk of the said Council.

11. . . . In the Consideration of what may be necessary to be provided for by Law within Our said Province, as created and established by the aforesaid Act, Intituled, "An Act for making more effectual Provision for the Government of the Province "of Quebec in North America," a great Variety of important Objects hold themselves forth in the Attention of the Legislative Council.

12. . . . The Establishment of Courts and a proper Mode of administering Civil and Criminal Justice throughout the whole Extent of Our Province according to the Principles declared in the said Act for making more effectual provision for the Government thereof demand the greatest Care and Circumspection, for as on the one Hand it is Our gracious purpose, conformable to the Spirit and Intention of the said Act of Parliament, that Our Canadian Subjects should have the Benefit and Use of their own Laws, Usages and Customs in all Controversies respecting Titles of Land, and the Tenure, Descent, Alienation, Incumbrances and Settlements of real Estates and the Distribution of personal property of Persons dying intestate, so on the other hand it will be the Duty of the Legislative Council to consider well in framing such Ordinances, as may be necessary for the Establishment of Courts of Justice, and for the better Administration of Justice, whether the Laws of England may not be, if not altogether, at least in part the Rule for the Decision in all Cases of personal Actions grounded upon Debts, Promises, Contracts and Agreements, whether of a Mercantile or other Nature, and also of Wrongs proper to be compensated in Damages, and more especially where Our Natural born Subjects of Great Britain, Ireland, or other Plantations residing at Quebec, or who may resort thither or have Credit or Property within the same, may happen to be either Plaintiff or Defendant in any Civil Suit of such a Nature.

13. . . . Whereas an Ordinance hath been passed in Our Province of Quebec, Intituled, "An Ordinance for securing the Liberty of the Subject and for the preven- "tion of Imprisonments out of this Province," It is Our Will and Pleasure that you do take effectual Care that the said Ordinance be duly enforced, so that every Security to personal Liberty, which is thereby provided for, may be fully enjoyed by Our Subjects in that Province.

14. . . . Whereas, in pursuance of Our former Instructions to Our Governors and Commanders in Chief, Courts of Justice have been established within Our province of Quebec, It is Our Will and Pleasure that you do take due care that in all Cases whatever the Powers and Authorities granted by Us, or by any Ordinance confirmed by Us, to the said several Courts be duly observed and enforced, and that the Proceedings therein be in all things conformable to the said Act of Parliament "for "making more effectual provision for the Government of the Province of Quebec," and to such Ordinances as may have been or hereafter may be enacted by the Legislature for those purposes; And that the Governor and Council (of which in the Absence of the Governor and Lieutenant Governor the Chief Justice is to be President) shall continue to be a Court of Civil Jurisdiction for the hearing and determining of all Appeals from the Judgment of the other Courts, where the Matter

in dispute is above the Value of ten Pounds ; That any five of the said Council (if no more shall upon Summons be present) with the Governor, Lieutenant Governor or Chief Justice shall constitute a Court for that purpose, and that their Judgment shall be final in all Cases not exceeding the Value of five hundred Pounds Sterling ; In which Cases an Appeal from their Judgment is to be admitted to Us in Our Privy Council ; It is however Our Will and Pleasure that no Appeal be allowed unless Security be first duly given by the Appellant that he will effectually prosecute the same, and answer the Condemnation, as also pay such Costs and Damages as shall be awarded by Us, in case the Sentence be affirmed ; Provided nevertheless, where the Matter in Question relates to the taking or demanding of any Duty payable to Us, or to any Fee of Office, or Annual Rents or other such like Matter or Thing, where the Right in future may be bound, in all such Cases Appeal to Us in Our Privy Council is to be admitted, though the immediate Sum or Value appealed for be of less Value ; And it is Our further Will and Pleasure that in all Cases where Appeals are admitted unto Us in Our Privy Council Execution be suspended until the final Determination of such Appeal, Unless good and sufficient Security be given by the Appellee to make ample restitution of all that the Appellant shall have lost by means of such Decree or Judgment, in case upon the Determination of such Appeal such Decree or Judgment should be reserved, and restitution awarded to the Appellant : Appeals unto Us in Our Privy Council are also to be admitted in all Cases of Fines imposed for Mis-demeanours, Provided the Fines so imposed amount to or exceed the Sum of One hundred Pounds Sterling, the Appellant first giving good Security that he will effectually prosecute the same, & answer the Condemnation, if the Sentence by which such Fine was imposed in Quebec be affirmed.

15 . . . . And it is Our Will and Pleasure that you do, from time to time as the Circumstances and Condition of Affairs may require, with Our said Council in their Legislative Capacity deliberate upon and frame such Ordinances as may be expedient for continuing, amending or enforcing any Ordinances now in force, or making any further or necessary Changes and regulations in the Courts of Judicature already established, or in the Mode of administering Justice within Our said Province, provided that such Ordinances be strictly conformable to the Act of Parliament aforesaid and these Our Instructions.

16 . . . . It is Our Will and Pleasure that all Commissions, to be granted by you to any person or persons to be Judges or Justices of the Peace or other necessary Officers, be granted during Pleasure only.

17 . . . . You shall not displace any of the Judges, Justices of the peace or other Officers or Ministers without good and sufficient Cause, which you shall signify in the fullest and most distinct Manner to Us by one of Our Principal Secretaries of State and to the Lords of the Committee of Our Privy Council for Trade & Plantations for their Information.

18 . . . . Whereas it is of the greatest Importance to Our Service and to the Welfare of Our Plantations that Justice be every where speedily and duly Administered, and that all Disorders, Delays and other undue Practices in the Administration thereof be effectually prevented, We do particularly require you to take especial Care that in all Courts where you are or shall be authorized to preside Justice be impartially administered, And that in all other Courts established or to be established within Our said Province all Judges and other Persons therein concerned do likewise perform their several Duties without Delay or Partiality.

19 . . . . You are to take care that all Writs be issued in Our Name throughout the Province under your Government.

20 . . . . Whereas the Establishment of proper Regulations in Matters of Ecclesiastical Concern is an Object of very great Importance, it will be your indispensible Duty to take care that no Arrangements in regard thereto be made, but such as may give full Satisfaction to Our New Subjects in every Point, in which they have a right to any Indulgence on that Head, always remembering that it is a Toleration of the free Exercise of the Religion of the Church of Rome only, to which they are entitled but

not to the powers and Privileges of it as an established Church, that being a Preference which belongs only to the Protestant Church of England.

21.... Upon these Principles therefore and to the end that Our just Supremacy in all Matters Ecclesiastical as well as Civil may have its due Scope and Influence It is Our Will and Pleasure

First....That all Appeals to, or Correspondence with any foreign Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction, of what Nature or kind soever, be absolutely forbidden under very severe Penalties.

Secondly....That no Episcopal or Vicarial powers be exercised within Our said Province by any person professing the Religion of the Church of Rome, but such only as are essentially and indispensibly necessary to the free Exercise of the Romish Religion, and in those Cases not without a Licence and permission from you under the Seal of Our said Province, for and during Our Will and Pleasure, and under such other Limitations and restrictions as may correspond with the Spirit and Provision of the Act of Parliament "for making more effectual Provision for the Government of "the Province of Quebec," and no Person whatever is to have Holy Orders conferred upon him or to have the Cure of Souls without a Licence for that purpose first had and obtained from you.

Thirdly...That no person professing the Religion of the Church of Rome be allowed to fill any Ecclesiastical Benefice or to have or enjoy any of the rights or Profits belonging thereto, who is not a Canadian by Birth, (such only excepted as are now in possession of any such Benefice) and who is not appointed thereto by Us or by or under Our Authority, and that all Right or Claim of Right in any other person whatever to nominate, present or appoint to any Vacant Benefice, other than such as may lay Claim to the Patronage of Benefices as a Civil Right, be absolutely abolished, no person to hold more than one Benefice, or at least not more than can reasonably be served by one and the same Incumbent.

Fourthly....That no Person whatever professing the Religion of the Church of Rome be appointed Incumbent of any Parish in which the Majority of the Inhabitants shall solicit the Appointment of a Protestant Minister; in such case the Incumbent shall be a Protestant and entitled to all Tythes payable within such Parish; But nevertheless the Roman Catholicks may have the Use of the Church for the free Exercise of their Religion at such times as may not interfere with the Religious Worship of the Protestants; and in like manner the Protestant Inhabitants in every Parish where the Majority of Parishioners are Roman Catholicks shall notwithstanding have the Use of the Church for the Exercise of their Religion at such times as may not interfere with the religious Worship of the Roman Catholicks.

Fifthly....That no Incumbent professing the Religion of the Church of Rome appointed to any Parish shall be entitled to receive any Tythes for Lands or Possessions occupied by a Protestant, but such Tythes shall be received by such Persons as you shall appoint, and shall be reserved in the Hands of Our Receiver General as aforesaid for the Support of a Protestant Clergy in Our said Province to be actually resident within the same and not otherwise, according to such Directions as you shall receive from Us in that behalf, and in like manner all growing Rents and Profits of a Vacant Benefice shall during such Vacancy be reserved for and applied to the like Uses.

Sixthly... That all Persons professing the Religion of the Church of Rome, who are already possessed of, or may hereafter be appointed to any Ecclesiastical Benefice, or who may be licensed to exercise any Power or Authority in respect thereto, do take and subscribe before you in Council, or before such Person as you shall appoint to adminster the same, the Oath required to be taken and subscribed by the aforesaid Act of Parliament, passed in the fourteenth year of Our Reign, Intituled "An Act "for making more effectual Provision for the Government of the Province of Quebec "in North America."

Seventhly....That all Incumbents of Parishes shall hold their respective Benefices during good Behaviour, subject however, in case of any Conviction for criminal Offences, or upon due proof of seditious Attempts to disturb the Peace and Tranquillity of Our Government, to be deprived or suspended by you with the Advice and Consent of a Majority of Our said Council.

Eighthly . . . That such Ecclesiasticks as may think fit to enter into the Holy State of Matrimony shall be released from all Penalties to which they may have been subjected in such Cases by any Authority of the See of Rome.

Ninthly . . . That freedom of the Burial of the Dead in the Churches and Churchyards be allowed indiscriminately to every Christian Persuasion.

Tenthly . . That the Royal Family be prayed for in all Churches and Places of Holy Worship in such Manner and Form, as is used in this Kingdom, and that Our Arms and Insignia be put up, not only in all such Churches and Places of Holy Worship, but also in all Courts of Justice, and that the Arms of France be taken down in every such Church or Court where they may at present remain.

Eleventhly . . . . That the Society of Romish Priests, called the Seminaries of Quebec and Montreal, shall continue to possess & occupy their Houses of Residence and all other Houses and Lands to which they were lawfully entitled on the 13th of September 1759; and it shall be lawful for those Societies to fill up Vacancies and admit new Members according to the Rules of their Foundations, and to educate Youth in order to qualify them for the Service of Parochial Cures as they shall become vacant. It is nevertheless Our Will and Pleasure that not only those Seminaries, but all other Religious Communities so long as the same shall continue, be subject to Visitation by You Our Governor, or such other Person or Persons as you shall appoint for that purpose, and also subject to such Rules & Regulations as you shall, with the Advice and Consent of Our Council, think fit to establish and appoint.

Twelfthly.—It is also Our Will and Pleasure that all other religious Seminaries and Communities (that of the Jesuits only excepted) do for the present and until We can be more fully informed of the true State of them, and how far they are, or are not essential to the free Exercise of the Religion of the Church of Rome, as allowed within Our said Province, remain upon their present Establishment, but you are not to allow the Admission of any New Members into any of the said Societies or Communities (the Religious Communities of Women only excepted) without Our express Orders for that purpose. That the Society of Jesuits be suppressed and dissolved and no longer continued as a Body Corporate or Politick, and all their Rights, Possessions and Property shall be vested in Us for such purposes as We may hereafter think fit to direct and appoint: But We think fit to declare Our Royal Intention to be, that the present Members of the said Society as established at Quebec shall be allowed sufficient Stipends & Provisions during their natural Lives, that all Missionaries amongst the Indians whether established under the Authority of or appointed by the Jesuits, or by any other Ecclesiastical Authority of the Romish Church be withdrawn by Degrees, and at such times and in such manner as shall be satisfactory to the said Indians and consistent with publick Safety, and Protestant Missionaries appointed in their Places—That all Ecclesiastical Persons whatsoever of the Church of Rome be inhibited, upon pain of Deprivation, from influencing any person in the making of a Will, from inveigling Protestants to become Papists or from tampering with them in Matters of Religion, and that the Romish Priests be forbidden to inveigh in their Sermons against the Religion of the Church of England, or to marry, baptize or visit the Sick or bury any of Our Protestant Subjects, if a Protestant Minister be upon the Spot.

22 . . . . You are at all times and upon all Occasions to give every Countenance and Protection in your Power to such Protestant Ministers and Schoolmasters as are already established within Our said Province, or may hereafter be sent thither, to take care that such Stipends and Allowances, as We may think fit to appoint for them, be duly paid, That the Churches already appropriated, or which may hereafter be appropriated to the Use of divine Worship according to the Rites of the Church of England as by Law established, be well & orderly kept, and, as the Number of Protestants shall by God's Blessing increase, to lay out new Parishes in convenient Situations, & set apart and appropriate proper Districts of Land therein for the Scite of Churches & Parsonage Houses and for Glebes for the Ministers and Schoolmasters.

23 . . . . You are to take especial Care that Almighty God be devoutly & duly served in all Protestant Churches throughout Our said Province in which Divine Service is per-

formed according to the Rites of the Church of England, That the Book of Common Prayer, as by Law established, be read each Sunday & Holiday, and the Blessed Sacrament duly administered.

24. . . . You are not to prefer any Protestant Minister to any Ecclesiastical Benefice in the Province under your Government without a Certificate from the Right Reverend Father in God the Lord Bishop of London of his being conformable to the Doctrine and Discipline of the Church of England, and of a good Life and Conversation, and if any Person hereafter preferred to a Benefice shall appear to you to give Scandal either by his Doctrine or Manners you are to use the best Means for his removal.

25. . . . You are to give Orders forthwith that every Protestant Minister within your Government be one of the Vestry in his respective Parish, and that no Vestry be held without him, except in case of Sickness or, after Notice of a Vestry being summoned, he omit to come.

26 . . . And to the end that the Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction of the Lord Bishop of London may take place in Our Province under your Government as far as conveniently may be, We do think fit that you give all Countenance and Encouragement to the Exercise of the same, excepting only the collating to Benefices, granting Licences for Marriages and Probates of Wills, which We have reserved to you Our Governor and to the Commander in Chief of Our said Province for the time being.

27 . . . And We do further direct that no Schoolmaster, who shall arrive in Our said Province from this Kingdom, be henceforward permitted to keep School without the Licence of the said Lord Bishop of London, and that no other Person now there or that shall come from other Parts shall be admitted to keep School in your Government without your Licence first obtained.

28. . . And you are to take especial Care that a Table of Marriages established by the Canons of the Church of England be hung up in all Places of Publick Worship according to the Rites of the Church of England.

29. . . . And it is Our further Will and Pleasure that, in order to suppress as much as in you lies every Species of Vice & Immorality, you forthwith do cause all Laws already made against Blasphemy, Profaneness, Adultery, Fornication, Polygamy, Incest, Profanation of the Lord's Day, Swearing & Drunkenness to be vigorously put in Execution in every Part of your Government, and that you take due Care for the Punishment of these and every other Vice and Immorality by Presentment upon Oath to be made to the temporal Courts by the Church Wardens of the several Parishes at proper Times of the year to be appointed for that purpose, And for the further Discouragement of Vice and Encouragement of Virtue and good Living (that by such Examples the Infidels may be invited and persuaded to embrace the Christian Religion) you are not to admit any Persons to Publick Trusts and Employments in the Province under your Government whose ill Fame and Conversation may occasion Scandal.

30. . . . The Extension of the Limits of the Province of Quebec necessarily calls forth your Attention to a Variety of new Matter and new Objects of Consideration: The Protection and Controul of the Various Settlements of Canadian Subjects and the Regulation of the Peltry-Trade in the Upper or interior Country on the one hand, And the Protection of the Fisheries in the Gulf of St. Lawrence and on the Labrador Coast on the other hand point to Regulations that require Deliberation and Dispatch.

31. . . . You are not to allow any Settlements to be made beyond the Boundaries ascertained to the different Posts among the Indian Nations within the Limits of Our Province of Quebec in Alliance with Us, as such Settlements may tend to disgust those Savages, excite their Enmity and perhaps finally destroy the Peltry-Trade which ought to be cherished & encouraged by every Means in your Power.

32. . . . It is Our Royal Intention that the Peltry-Trade of the interior Country should be free and open to all Our Subjects, Inhabitants of any of Our Colonies, who shall, pursuant to what was directed by Our Royal Proclamation of 1763, obtain trading Licences from the Governors of any of Our said Colonies under penalties to observe such Regulations, as shall be made by Our Legislature of Quebec for that purpose. These regulations therefore when established must be made publick throughout all Our American Possessions and they must have for their Object the giving every possible

Facility to that Trade, which the Nature of it will admit, and which may be consistent with fair and just Dealing towards the Savages, with whom it is carried on ; The fixing stated Times and Places for carrying on the Trade and adjusting Modes of settling Tarifs of the Prices of Goods and Furs, and above all the restraining the sale of spirituous Liquors to the Indians will be the most probable and effectual Means of answering the Ends proposed : These and a Variety of other Regulations incident to the Nature and purpose of the Peltry-Trade in the interior Country are fully stated in a Plan proposed by Our Commissioners for Trade and Plantations in 1764, a Copy of which will be herewith delivered to you, and which will serve as a Guide in a Variety of Cases, where it may be necessary to make Provision by Law for that important Branch of the American Commerce.

33. The Fisheries on the Coast of Labrador and the Islands adjacent thereto are Objects of the greatest Importance, not only on Account of the Commodities they produce, but also as Nurseries of Seamen, upon whom the Strength & Security of Our Kingdom depend.

34. . . Justice & Equity demand that the real and actual Property & Possession of the Canadian Subjects on that Coast should be preserved entire, and that they should not be molested or hindered in the Exercise of any sedentary Fisheries they may have established there.

35. . . . Their Claims however extend to but a small District of the Coast, on the greatest part of which District a Cod-Fishery is stated to be impracticable.

36. . . . On all such Parts of the Coast where there are no Canadian Possessions, and more especially where a Valuable Cod-Fishery may be carried on, it will be your Duty to make the Interest of Our British Subjects going out to fish there in Ships fitted out from Great Britain the first Object of your Care, and as far as Circumstances will admit to establish on that Coast the Regulations in favour of British fishing Ships, which have been so wisely adopted by the Act of Parliament passed in the Reign of King William the Third for the Encouragement of the Newfoundland Fishery and you are on no account to allow any Possession to be taken, or Sedentary Fisheries to be established upon any parts of the Coast that are not already private Property by any Persons whatever, except only such as shall produce annually a Certificate of their having fitted out from some Port in Great Britain.

37. . . Whereas it will be for the general Benefit of Our Subjects carrying on the Fishery in the Bay of Chaleur in Our Province of Quebec that such Part of the Beach & Shore of the said Bay as is ungranted should be reserved to Us, Our Heirs & Successors, It is therefore Our Will and Pleasure that you do not in future direct any Survey to be made or Grant to be passed for any Part of the ungranted Beach or Shore of the said Bay of Chaleur, except such Parts thereof as by Our Orders in Council dated the 29th of June and 21st of July last are directed to be granted to John Shoolbred of London, Merchant, and to Messrs. Robin Pipon and Co. of the Island of Jersey, Merchants, but that the same be reserved to Us, Our Heirs and Successors together with a sufficient Quantity of Wood-Land adjoining thereto necessary for the purpose of carrying on the Fishery : The Limits of such Wood-Land so to be reserved, to be determined upon and ascertained by you and Our Council for Our said Province of Quebec in such manner as from the most authentick Information shall appear to you & them most convenient and proper for that purpose ; It is nevertheless Our Intention and We do hereby signify to you Our Will and Pleasure that the free Use of such Beach or Shore and of the Wood-Land so to be reserved shall be allowed by you or any Person authorized by you to such of Our Subjects as shall resort thither for the Purpose of carrying on the Fishery in such proportions as the Number of Shallops, he or they shall respectively employ, may require ; provided that, if any Fisherman who shall have permission to occupy any Part of the said Beach or Shore and Wood-Land for the purpose of the said Fishery shall not during any one Season continue so to occupy & employ any Part of the said Beach or Shore and Wood Land so allotted to him, you or any Person authorized by you as above may & shall allow the Use of such Part to any other Fisherman who shall apply for the same for the purpose of carrying on the Fishery. And Whereas it may be necessary

to establish local Regulations to prevent Abuses as well as Disputes and Misunderstanding between the Fishermen resorting to the said Beach or Shore; It is Our Will and Pleasure that you, by and with the Advice and Consent of Our said Council, do frame such Regulations from time to time as to you shall appear necessary to answer those salutary Purposes and that you transmit the same to Us thro' One of Our Principal Secretaries of State for Our Pleasure thereein by the first Opportunity.

38.... We have mentioned to you the Fisheries upon the Coast of Labrador as the Main Object of your Attention, but the Commerce carried on with the Savages of that Coast and the State and Condition of those Savages deserve some regard: The Society of Unitas Fratrum urged by a laudable Zeal for promoting Christianity have already under Our protection and with Our permission formed Establishments in the northern Parts of that Coast for the purpose of civilizing the Nations and converting them to the Christian Religion. Their Success has been answerable to their Zeal, and It is Our express Will and Pleasure that you do give them every Countenance & Encouragement in your Power, and that you do not allow any Establishment to be made but with their Consent within the Limits of their Possessions.

39.. . By Our Commission to you under Our Great Seal of Great Britain you are authorized & impowered with the Advice and Consent of Our Council to settle & agree with the Inhabitants of Our said Province of Quebec for such Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments as now are or shall hereafter be in Our Power to dispose of, It is therefore Our Will and Pleasure that all Lands, which now are or hereafter may be subject to Our Disposal, be granted in Fief or Seigneurie, in like manner as was practised antecedent to the Conquest of the said Province, omitting however in any Grant that shall be passed of such Lands the reservation of any judicial Powers or Privileges whatever; And It is Our further Will and Pleasure that all Grants in Fief or Seigneurie, so to be passed by you as aforesaid, be made subject to Our Royal ratification or Disallowance and a due Registry thereof within a limited time, in like manner as was practised in regard to Grants and Concessions held in Fief or Seigneurie under the French Government.

40.... Whereas many of Our Loyal Subjects, Inhabitants of the Colonies and Provinces now the United States of America, are desirous of retaining their Allegiance to Us and of living in Our Dominions, and for this purpose are disposed to take up and improve Lands in Our Province of Quebec, And We being desirous to encourage Our said Loyal Subjects in such their Intentions and to testify Our Approbation of their Loyalty to Us and Obedience to Our Government by allotting Lands for them in Our said Province, And Whereas We are also desirous of testifying Our Approbation of the Bravery and Loyalty of our Forces serving in Our said Province, and who may have been reduced there, by allowing a certain Quantity of Land to such of the Non-Commissioned Officers and Private Men of our said Forces who are inclined to become Settlers therein, It is Our Will and Pleasure that immediately after you shall receive these Our Instructions you do direct Our Surveyor General of Lands for Our said Province of Quebec to admeasure and lay out such a Quantity of Land as you, with the Advice of Our Council, shall deem necessary, and convenient for the settlement of Our said Loyal Subjects, and the Non-Commissioned Officers and Private Men of Our Forces which may have been reduced in Our said province, who shall be desirous of becoming Settlers therein; Such Lands to be divided into distinct Seigneuries or Fiefs to extend from two to four Leagues in front and from three to five Leagues in Depth if situated upon a navigable River, otherwise to be run square or in such shape and in such Quantities as shall be convenient and practicable, and in each Seigneurie a Glebe to be reserved & laid out in the most convenient Spot, to contain not less than 300, nor more than 500 Acres; The Property of which Seigneuries or Fiefs shall be and remain vested in Us, Our Heirs & Successors, And you shall allot such Parts of the same as shall be applied for by any of Our said Loyal Subjects, Non-Commissioned Officers and Private Men of Our Forces reduced as aforesaid, in the following Proportions, that is to say,

To every Master of a Family One Hundred Acres and fifty Acres for each Person of which his Family shall consist;

To every single Man fifty Acres;

To every Non-Commissioned Officer of Our Forces reduced in Quebec Two Hundred Acres;

To every private Man reduced as aforesaid One Hundred Acres,

And for every Person in their Families fifty Acres.

The said Lands to be held under Us, Our Heirs and Successors, Seigneurs of the Seigneurie or Fief in which the same shall be situated, upon the same Terms, Acknowledgements & Services as Lands are held in Our said Province under the respective Seigneurs holding and possessing Seigneuries or Fiefs therein, and reserving to Us, Our Heirs and Successors from and after the expiration of Ten Years from the admission of the respective Tenants a Quit Rent of one half penny per Acre.

41 . . .And whereas upon the raising and establishing the Corps late the 84th Regiment of Foot, We did promise and declare that the Officers and Privates of the said Corps should when reduced be intitled to and receive Grants for certain allotments of Lands in proportion to their respective Ranks therein, It is Our Will and Pleasure that you do in manner as herein before directed Grant Warrants of Allotment and Survey to such of the Officers and privates of the said late Eighty fourth Regiment of Foot now reduced, who shall be willing to settle and become Inhabitants of Our said Province of Quebec, and shall apply for the same for such Quantities of Land as they shall be respectively intitled to, In consequence of our said promise and declaration contained in Our Instructions to Our Governors of New York and North Carolina dated the 3d April 1775 that is to say,

To Field Officers	5000 Acres
Captains	3000
Subalterns	2000
Non Commission Officer	200
Privates	50

and that the Surveys be made and Grants for the same delivered free of Expence as herein before directed, Provided nevertheless that every Commissioned and Non Commissioned Officer or private belonging to the said late 84th Regiment of Foot, who shall claim and apply for Land in Our Province of Quebec as aforesaid, shall declare upon Oath, that no Land has been obtained by him in any of our other Provinces in America under Our Royal declaration as aforesaid.

42. . . . It is Our further Will and Pleasure, that every Person within the meaning of these Our Instructions upon making application for Land shall take the Oaths directed by Law before you or our Commander in Chief for the time being, or some person by you or him authorized for that purpose and shall also at the same time make and subscribe the following Declaration (Viz.) "I, A B, do promise and declare that "I will maintain and defend to the utmost of my power the authority of the King in "His Parliament, as the supreme Legislature of this Province," which Oaths and declaration shall also be taken, made, and subscribed by every Future Tenant before his, her, or their admission upon Alienation, Descent, Marriage or otherwise howsoever, and upon refusal the Lands to become re-vested in us Our Heirs and Successors And it is Our further Will and Pleasure that the expence of laying out and surveying as well the Seigneuries or Fiefs aforesaid, as the several Allotments within the same and of the Deed of admission shall be paid by the Receiver General of Our Revenue in the said Province of Quebec : out of such Monies as shall be in his hands, upon a Certificate from you or Our Commander in Chief for the time being in Council, Oath being made by Our Surveyor General to the Account of such Expence : Provided however that only one half of the usual and accustomed Fees of Office shall be allowed to Our said Surveyor General or any other of Our Officers in the said Province entitled thereunto upon any Survey or Allotment made, or upon admission into any Lands by Virtue of these Our Instructions.

43. . . . And whereas we have some time since purchased the Seigneurie of Sorel from the then Proprietors, the Lands of which are particularly well adapted for improvement and cultivation ; and the local situation of the said Seigneurie makes it expedient that the same should be settled by as considerable a number of Inhabitants of approved

Loyalty as can be accommodated therein, with all possible dispatch—It is therefore Our will and Pleasure, that you do cause all such Lands within the same as are undisposed of, to be run into small Allotments, and that you do allot the same to such of the Non-Commissioned Officers and private Men of Our Forces who may have been reduced in Our said Province, or to such other of Our Loyal Subjects as may be inclined to settle and improve the same, in such Proportions as you may judge most conducive to their Interest and the more speedy Settlement of Our said Seigneurie. The Lands so allotted to be held of Us, Our Heirs, and Successors, Seigneurs of Sorel upon the same Conditions and under the same reserved Rent at the Expiration of ten years, as the other Tenants of Seigneuries now hold their Lands and pay to Us, and also of taking the Oaths and making and subscribing the Declaration as herein before is mentioned and directed; The Expence of making the said Allotments and of Admission thereunto be also paid and defrayed in like manner as those in the Seigneuries directed to be laid out by these Our Instructions. It is nevertheless Our Will and Pleasure that the Allotments to be made to such of Our Loyal Subjects from the Provinces or Colonies now the United States of America, as may be disposed to settle and improve Lands in Our said Province of Quebec, shall be limited to those only who may have withdrawn themselves from the said Provinces or Colonies after the signing of the definitive Treaty of Peace with the said United States, & no other.

And it is Our Will and Pleasure that a Record be kept in the Office of the Receiver General of Our Revenue of every Admission into Lands as well by Virtue of these Our Instructions with respect to Our Loving Subjects retiring from the Provinces & Colonies, now the United States of America, and to Our Forces disbanded as aforesaid, as in Cases of future Admission by Alienation or otherwise, A Docquet of which shall be transmitted yearly to Us, thro' one of Our principal Secretaries of State, & also a Duplicate thereof to Our High Treasurer or the Commissioners of Our Treasury for the time being.

44.... It is Our Will and Pleasure however that no Grants or Allotments be made of any Lands, on which there is any considerable Growth of White Pines fit for Masting Our Royal Navy, and which lie convenient for Water Carriage, but that you do cause all such Lands to be set apart for Our Use and proper Regulations to be made and Penalties inflicted to prevent Trespasses on such Tracts and the cutting down or destroying of the Trees growing thereon.

45.... And whereas it appears, from the Representations of Our late Governor of the District of Trois Rivières, that the Iron Works at S^{t}. Maurice in that District are of great Consequence to Our Service, It is therefore Our Will and Pleasure that no part of the Lands upon which the said Iron Works were carried on, or from which the Ore used in such Works was procured, or which shall appear to be necessary & convenient for that Establishment either in respect to a free Passage to the River S^{t}. Lawrence or for producing a necessary Supply of Wood, Corn and Hay, or for Pasture for Cattle, be granted to any private person whatever; And also that as large a District of Land as conveniently may be, adjacent to & lying round the said Iron Works, over & above what may be necessary for the above purposes, be reserved for Our Use to be disposed of in such manner as We shall hereafter direct and appoint.

46.... And it is Our further Will and Pleasure that you do consider of a proper and effectual Method of collecting, receiving and accounting for Our Quit Rents, whereby all Frauds, Concealments, Irregularity or Neglect therein may be prevented, and whereby the Receipt may be effectually checked and controlled—And if it shall appear necessary to pass an Ordinance for the more effectually ascertaining, and the more speedily and regularly Collecting Our Quit Rents, you are to prepare the Heads of such a Bill as you shall think may most effectually conduce to the procuring of the good Ends proposed, and to transmit the same to Us by One of Our Principal Secretaries of State for Our further Directions therein, and you are also to transmit a Duplicate thereof to the Lords of the Committee of Our Privy Council for Trade and Plantations for their Information.

47.... You are to use your best Endeavours in improving the Trade of the Province under your Government by settling such Orders & Regulations therein, with the Advice

of Our said Council, as may be most acceptable to the Generality of the Inhabitants; And it is Our express Will and Pleasure that you do not on any pretence whatever, upon pain of Our highest Displeasure, give your Assent to any Law or Laws for setting up any Manufactures and carrying on any Trades which are hurtful & prejudicial to this Kingdom, and that you do use your utmost Endeavours to discourage discountenance & restrain any Attempts which may be made to set up such Manufactures or establish any such Trades.

48.... And it is Our Will and Pleasure that you do not dispose of any Forfeitures or Escheats to any Person until the Sheriff or other proper Officer has made Enquiry by a Jury upon their Oaths into the true Value thereof, nor until you have transmitted to Our Commissioners of Our Treasury a particular Account of such Forfeitures & Escheats and the Value thereof; And you are to take care that the produce of such forfeitures and Escheats, in case We shall think proper to give you Directions to dispose of the same, be duly paid to Our Treasurer or Receiver General of Our said Province, and a full Account transmitted to Our Commissioners of Our Treasury or Our High Treasurer for the time being, with the Names of the persons to whom disposed of.

49.... And Whereas Commissions have been granted unto several Persons in Our respective Plantations in America for the trying of Pirates in those parts pursuant to the Acts for the more effectual Suppression of Piracy and by a Commission already sent to Our Governor there is impowered, together with others therein mentioned, to proceed accordingly in reference to Our Will and Pleasure is that you do use your best Endeavours to apprehend all Persons whatever, who may have been guilty of Piracy within your Government, or who having committed such Crimes at other Places may come within your Jurisdiction, and until We shall think proper to direct the like Commission to be established for Our Government of Quebec, you are to send such Pirates with what Proofs of their Guilt you can procure or collect to Our Governor of to be tried and punished under the Authority of the Commission established for those Parts.

50.... And whereas you will receive from Our Commissioners for executing the Office of High Admiral of Great Britain & of Our Plantations a Commission constituting you Vice Admiral of Our said Province, you are hereby required and directed carefully to put in execution the several Powers thereby granted you.

51.... Whereas great Inconveniences have happened heretofore by Merchant-Ships and other Vessels in the Plantations wearing the Colours borne by Our Ships of War under pretence of Commissions granted to them by the Governors of the said Plantations, And by trading under those Colours, not only among Our own Subjects, but also those of other Princes and States, and committing divers Irregularities, they may very much dishonour Our Service; For the preventing thereof you are to oblige the Commanders of all such Ships, to which you shall grant Commissions, to wear no other Colours than such as are described in an Order in Council of the 7th Janr 1730 in relation to Colours to be worn by all Ships & Vessels, except Our Ships of War.

52.... And whereas there have been great Irregularities in the Manner of granting Commissions in the Plantations to private Ships of War, you are to govern yourself, whenever there shall be Occasion, according to the Commissions & Instructions granted in this Kingdom, but you are not to grant Commissions of Marque or Reprisal against any Prince or State or their Subjects in Amity with Us to any Person whatever without Our special Command.

53. Whereas We have been informed that during the time of War Our Enemies have frequently got Intelligence of the State of Our Plantations by Letters from private Persons to their Correspondents in Great Britain taken on board Ships coming from the Plantations, which has been of dangerous Consequence, Our Will and Pleasure therefore is that you signify to all Merchants, Planters and others, that they be very cautious in time of War, whenever that shall happen, in giving any Accounts by Letters of the Publick State and Condition of the Province under your Government; And you are forthwith to give Directions to all Masters of Ships or other persons to whom you may intrust your Letters that they put such Letters into a Bag with a sufficient Weight to sink the same immediately, in case of imminent Danger from the Enemy; And you

are also to let the Merchants and Planters know how greatly it is for their Interest, that their Letters should not fall into the Hands of the Enemy, and therefore that they should give the like Orders to Masters of Ships in relation to their Letters: And you are further to advise all Masters of Ships that they do sink all Letters, in case of Danger in the manner before mentioned.

54. . . . And whereas the Merchants and Planters in Our Plantations in America have in time of War corresponded & traded with Our Enemies and carried Intelligence to them to the great Prejudice & Hazard of Our said Plantations, you are therefore by all possible Methods to endeavour to hinder such Trade & Correspondence in Time of War.

55. . . . Whereas it is absolutely necessary that We be exactly informed of the State of Defence of all Our Plantations in America, as well in relation to the Stores of War that are in each Plantation, as to the Forts & Fortifications there, and what more may be necessary to be built for the Defence and Security of the same, you are as soon as possible to prepare an Account thereof with relation to Our said Province in the most particular manner, And you are therein to express the present State of the Arms Ammunition & other Stores of War belonging to the said Province either in publick Magazines or in the Hands of private Persons; together with the State of all places either already fortified, or that you judge necessary to be fortified for the Security of our said Province, and you are to transmit the said Accounts to Us by One of Our principal Secretaries of State, and also Duplicates thereof to the Lords of the Committee of Our Privy Council for Trade and Plantations for their Information, and also a Duplicate thereof to Our Master General or Principal Officers of Our Ordnance; which Accounts are to express the Particulars of Ordnance, Carriages, Balls, Powder and all other Sorts of Arms & Ammunition in Our publick Stores, and so from time to time of what shall be sent to you or bought with the public Money and to specify the time of the Disposal and the Occasion thereof; And you are half yearly to transmit a general Account of the State of the Fortifications & Warlike Stores specified in the manner abovementioned.

56. . . . And in case of any Distress of any other of Our Plantations, you shall, upon Application of the respective Governors thereof unto you, assist them with what Aid the Condition & Safety of Our Province under your Government can spare.

57. . . . If any thing shall happen which may be of Advantage or Security to Our Province under your Government, & which is not herein or by your Commission provided for, We do hereby allow unto you, with the Advice and Consent of Our Council, to take Order for the present therein, giving unto Us by one of Our Principal Secretaries of State speedy Notice thereof, that you may receive Our Ratification, if We shall approve the same; Provided always that you do not, by Colour of any Power or Authority hereby given you, commence or declare War without Our Knowledge and particular Commands therein, and you are also to transmit a Duplicate of such Notice as aforesaid to the Lords of the Committee of Our Privy Council for Trade and Plantations for their Information.

58. . . . And whereas We have by the first Article of these Our Instructions to you directed and appointed that your chief Residence shall be at Quebec, you are nevertheless frequently to visit the other parts of your Government in order to inspect the Management of all public Affairs, and thereby the better to take care that the Government be so administered that no disorderly practice may grow up contrary to Our Service and the Welfare of Our Subjects.

59. . . . And whereas great Prejudice may happen to Our Service & the Security of the Province by your Absence from those Parts, You are not upon any Pretence whatever to come into Europe without having first obtained Leave for so doing from Us under Our Sign Manual & Signet, or by Our Order in Our Privy Council, Yet nevertheless in Case of Sickness you may go to any of Our Islands in the West Indies including therein the Bermuda and Bahama Islands, and there stay such a space of time, as the recovery of Your Health may absolutely require.

60. . . . And whereas We have thought fit by Our Commission to direct that, in case of your Death or Absence from Our said Province, and in case there be at that time

no Person within Our said Province commissionated or appointed by Us to be Our Lieutenant Governor or Commander in Chief, the eldest Councillor, being a natural born Subject of Great Britain, Ireland or the Plantations and professing the Protestant Religion, who shall be at the time of your Death or Absence residing within Our said Province under your Government, shall take upon him the Administration of Government and execute Our said Commission and Instructions and the several Powers and Authorities therein directed; It is nevertheless Our express Will and Pleasure that in such case the said President shall forbear to pass any Act or Acts, but what are immediately necessary for the Peace and Welfare of the said Province, without Our particular Order for that purpose.

61. . . . And whereas We are desirous that a proper Provision should be made for the Support of Our Government within Our said Province of Quebec, We do therefore hereby declare it to be Our Royal Intention, that the following Annual Salaries & Allowances be discharged & paid out of any Revenues arising to Us within the same, or out of such Monies as shall be granted or appropriated to the Uses and Services of Our said Province of Quebec, that is to say,[1]

To the Governor p[r] Annum	£2000	"	"
Lieut Governor	1500	"	"
To the Chief Justice	1200	"	"
To 6 Judges of Common Pleas £500 each	3000	"	"
To the Judge of the Admiralty	200	"	"
To the Attorney General	300	"	"
To the Clerk of the Crown & Pleas	100	"	"
To two Sheriffs at £100 each	200	"	"
To the Secretary & Register	400	"	"
To the Clerk of the Council	100	"	"
To the Surveyor of Lands	300	"	"
To the Surveyor of Woods	200	"	"
To the Commissary for Indians	300	"	"
To the Captain of the Port	100	"	"
To the Naval Officer	100	"	"
To the Receiver General of the Revenues	400	"	"
To twenty three Councillors at £100 each.			
To the Lieutenant Governors or Superintendants at Detroit	500	"	"
To one Judge of the Inferior Courts of King's Bench and Common Pleas at each of the above Posts, at £100 each Judge			
To an Assistant or Assessor at each Post, at £50 p[r] Ann:			
To a Sheriff for each District at £20 p[r] Annum			
To a Grand Voyer	200	"	"
To a French Secretary	200	"	"
To 4 Ministers of the Protestant Church at £200 p[r] Ann: each	800	"	"
To 2 Ministers of the Church of England settled at Sorel and Cataraqui £100 each	200	"	"
To 2 Schoolmasters at £100 each	200	"	"
To an Allowance to the Persons licensed to superintend the Romish Church	200	"	"
To Pensions to the Officers of a Corps of Canadians employed in the last War and discharged without any Allowance, as follows, Viz[t]:			
To Mons[r] Rigauville the Commandant of said Corps	200	"	"
To 5 Captains at £100 each	500	"	"
To 10 Lieutenants at £50 each	500	"	"
To the Commandant of the Savages	100	"	"
To Annual Contingent Expences	1000	"	"
	£		

[1] On comparing this list with the one given in the Instructions of 1775, (see p. 432), it will be found that several changes have been made, but without much alteration in the salaries. In the case of the Lt. Governors or Superintendents of the western Posts, though the Posts mentioned in the Instructions of 1775 were nearly all within the territory ceded to the United States by the treaty of 1783, yet as they had not been given up, these positions were still to be filled. The names of the Posts, however, with the exception of Detroit, are left blank.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

62.... And whereas We have made sufficient Provision for the Support of Our Lieutenant Governor of Our said Province of Quebec for the time being by the Allowance inserted in the foregoing Estimate, It is Our Will and Pleasure, when it shall happen that you shall be absent from Our said Province, that no Part of the Salary or any Perquisites and Emoluments, which are due unto you, shall during the Time of your Absence be claimed by, or paid and satisfied to such Lieutenant Governor; And it is Our further Will and Pleasure that if Our Lieutenant Governor of the said Province of Quebec should happen to die during such your Absence, and the Administration of the Government thereby devolve on the President or Eldest Member of Our Council, such President or Councillor shall, during his continuing in the Chief Command, receive the Salary or Allowance hereby provided for Our Lieutenant Governor, and no other allowance, Perquisite, or Emolument whatever.

G R

ENDORSED: 1786 Quebec
Draught of General Instructions.
[L.S.]

GEORGE R.

C.O. (Quebec 1768 1787, Vol. 1.)

Additional Instruction[1] to Our Right Trusty & Welbeloved Guy Lord Dorchester Knight of the most Honorable Order of the Bath, Our Captain General and Governor in Chief in and over Our Province of Quebec &ca. &ca. in America or to the Lieutenant Governor or Commander in Chief of Our said Province for the Time being. Given at Our Court at St. James's the Twenty first Day of March 1787. In the Twenty Seventh Year of Our Reign.

Whereas We did by Our General Instructions to you bearing Date at St. James's the Twenty third Day of August 1786 declare Our Royal Will and Pleasure that sundry Salaries and Allowances therein mentioned should be discharged and paid out of any Revenues arising to Us within Our said Province of Quebec or out of such Monies as should be granted or appropriated to the Uses and Services of Our said Province; And whereas We thought fit, by Our Warrant under Our Signet and Sign Manual bearing date the Sixteenth day of March 1781, to authorize and require Our Trusty and Welbeloved Frederick Haldimand Esqr (now Sir Frederick Haldimand Knight of the most Honorable Order of the Bath) at that Time Our Captain General and Governor in Chief in and over Our Province of Quebec, to cause Letters Patent to be passed under the Seal of Our said Province, constituting and appointing Our Trusty and Welbeloved William Pollock Esqr Clerk of the Crown of & in Our said Province in the Room of William Gordon Esqr deceased—And whereas the said William Gordon did over and above the Salary of One Hundred Pounds p Annum, as directed by the 56th Article of Our Instructions to Our aforesaid Captain General and Governor in Chief to be paid to the Clerk of the Crown, receive and enjoy the further Sum of Two Hundred Pounds per Annum, and which said additional Allowance the said William Pollock hath also received from the Date of his Appointment to the said Office of Clerk of the Crown of Our said Province of Quebec, untill the last usual half yearly Period of Payment, Viz. the first day of November last.—And Whereas it is Our Intention that the said additional Allowance should be continued unto him for certain good Causes and Considerations. It is Our Will and Pleasure and We do hereby direct and appoint that the said Salary and Allowance of two hundred Pounds per Annum, in Addition to the One Hundred Pounds p Annum, which We have directed to be paid to him as Clerk of the Crown by the Sixty first Article of Our General Instructions to you, should be paid to him until such Time as Our further Royal Will and Pleasure shall be signified to you.

G. R.

[1] Canadian Archives, M 230, p. 280.

GEORGE R.
[L.S.]

C.O. (Instructions Quebec 1786 1791.)

Instructions[1] to Our Right Trusty and Welbeloved Guy Lord Dorchester, Knight of the most Honorable Order of the Bath, Our Captain General and Governor in Chief in and over Our Province of Quebec in America, and of all Our Territories dependent thereupon. Given at Our Court of Saint James's the 25th day of August 1787 in the twenty seventh Year of Our Reign.

Whereas We have thought proper by Our Commission under the Great Seal of Great Britain to appoint the Right Reverend Father in God Charles Inglis Doctor in Divinity, to be Bishop of the Province of Nova Scotia, and have thereby given to him, and his Successors in the said See, Jurisdiction Spiritual, and Ecclesiastical, in and throughout the said Province of Nova Scotia and it's Dependencies, according to the Laws and Canons of the Church of England which are lawfully made and received in England, in the several causes and matters particularly expressed and set forth in the said Commission, and no other: And Whereas by another Commission under the Great Seal of Great Britain, we have also thought proper to give and grant to the said Bishop of Nova Scotia, full Power and Authority, by himself or his sufficient Commissary or Commissaries, to Exercise the like Spiritual and Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction, within the Provinces of Quebec, of New Brunswick, and the Island of Newfoundland as is set forth in the said Commission. We do think fit hereby to Order and enjoin you, that you do give all fit support and Countenance to the said Bishop, in the exercise of his Jurisdiction Spiritual and Ecclesiastical, according to the Laws of this Realm, and the Laws of the Provinces under your Government, and to the Tenor of the said Commissions Copies whereof are hereunto annexed: and it is Our further Will and Pleasure that you do cause the said Commissions to be forthwith Registered in the Publick Records of the said Provinces: It is nevertheless Our Will and Pleasure to reserve to you, the granting of Licenses for Marriages, Letters of Administration, and Probates of Wills, as heretofore exercised by you and your Predecessors; and also to reserve to you and to all others, to whom it may lawfully belong, the Patronage and Right of Presentation to Benefices; but it is Our Will and Pleasure that the Person so presented shall be instituted by the Bishop or his Commissary duly authorized by him, as directed by Our said Commissions.

You are to permit Liberty of Conscience and the free Exercise of all such Modes of Religious Worship, as are not prohibited by Law, to all Persons who inhabit and frequent the Provinces under your Government, provided they be contented with a quiet and peaceable enjoyment of the same, without giving Offence or Scandal to Government.

You are to take especial Care that God Almighty be devoutly and duly served throughout your Government; that the Lord's Day be duly kept, and that the Services and Prayers appointed by, and according to the Book of Common Prayer, be publickly and solemnly read and performed throughout the Year

You are to be careful that the Churches which are or may be hereafter, erected in Our said Provinces or Islands under your Government, be well and orderly kept, and that besides a competent Maintenance to be assigned to the Minister of each Parish Church, a Convenient House be built at the Common Charge for each Minister.

You shall recommend to the Legislative Council and General Assemblies, of the Provinces under your Government, to settle the Limits of Parishes, in such a manner as shall be deemed most convenient for accomplishing this good Work.

You are to use your best Endeavours that every Minister be constituted one of the Vestry in his Respective Parish, and that no Vestry be held without him, except in Case of Sickness, or that after Notice given of a Vestry he omit to come.

It is Our Will and Pleasure that you recommend to the Legislative Council or Assemblies, within your Government, to make due Provision for the erecting and Maintaining of Schools where Youth may be educated in Competent Learning, and in Knowledge of the Principles of the Christian Religion.

[1] Canadian Archives, M 230, p. 282.

And it is Our further Will and Pleasure that no Person shall be allowed to keep a School in the Provinces under your Government, without your License first had and obtained: In granting which you are to pay the most particular attention, to the Morals and proper Qualifications of the Persons applying for the same, and in all Cases where the School has been founded, instituted or appointed for the Education of Members of the Church of England, or where it is intended, that the Schoolmaster should be a Member of the Church of England; you are not to grant such Licenses except to Persons, who shall first have obtained from the Bishop of Nova Scotia, or one of his Commissaries, a Certificate of their being properly qualified for that Purpose.

And it is Our further Will and Pleasure that in Order to suppress every Species of Vice, Profaneness and Immorality, you do forthwith cause all Laws already made against Blasphemy, Profaneness, Adultery, Fornication, Polygamy, Incest, Profanation of the Lord's day, Swearing and Drunkenness, to be strictly put in Execution in every Part of the Provinces under Your Government and that for this purpose you do direct that the Constables and Church Wardens of the several Parishes do make presentment upon Oath, of any of the Vices before mentioned, to the Justices of the Peace in their Session, or to any of the other Temporal Courts: And you are earnestly to recommend to the Legislative Council or Assemblies of the Provinces under your Government, to provide effectual Laws for the Restraint and Punishment of all such of the aforementioned Vices, against which no laws are as yet provided, or in Cases where the Laws already made, are found to be insufficient And in order to discountenance Vice and promote the practice of Virtue to the utmost of your Power, we do hereby strictly command and enjoin you, to appoint no Person to be a Justice of the Peace, or to any Publick Trust or Employment, whose notorious ill Life or Conversation may occasion Scandal.

G R—

ENDORSED: Instructions For Lord Dorchester Governor of Quebec Dated 25th August 1787.

CHIEF JUSTICE SMITH TO NEPEAN.[1]

QUEBEC 2d Jan'y 1787.

Dear Sir,

I avail myself of the Return of an Express from New Brunswick, for a Line that may arrive from St John's or Hallifax, before the February mail from New York: wishing you to be authentically informed, and the Government thro' you, as soon as possible, of an Event of no small consequence to the public Welfare.

The first cause I found in the Court of Appeals, raised the important Question, whether a subject of Controversy, in which the Parties were English, as well as all that are interested under them, and no Canadian concerned in the remotest Degree, called for a Decision by the English or French Law? We reversed the Judgment of the Common Pleas, which had in the most express Terms, held the Doctrine, that the Quebec Act brought every Dispute of Property without any Exception, to the Test of the old Laws of the Colony prior to the Conquest.

The opinion of the Common Pleas, had alarmed or disgusted all the English Inhabitants, And Appearing to me to be inauspicious to the Commerce, Population and strength of the Colony, and as ill founded as it was Dangerous, I did not meerly consent to the Reversal, but took up some time in shewing, that in a case in which to do Justice, Resort must be had to the French Code, *that Law* gave the Rule, and that the Action and the Proceedings in it, ought to be in strict conformity to the Quebec Act and the Provincial Ordinances; and where these were silent, to the French forms of Practice, as

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 27—1, p. 18. Wm. Smith, formerly Chief Justice in the Province of New York, came out with Lord Dorchester as the new Chief Justice of Quebec Province. He exercised an important influence in bringing about a change in the form of government.

far as the Modes materially influenced the object and end of the Suit. And on the other hand, that where the Cause was as purely English as the other was French, and Justice required a Reference to the English Law, *this Law* was the Test; and that if the same Statute and the Ordinances, did not authorize or justify a Deviation, the Practice of the Courts in England, directed the *main* Progress and conduct of the Suit.

Upon the Ground of these Discriminations, I saw Safety, both to the Canadian and the British; and to both Ruin, by an exclusive adoption of either System, for by the daily Interchange of Property, and especially in the fifteen years antecedent to the Quebec Act, the Inhabitants became Fountains of Title to each other—And as to the manner of conducting the Suit, it seemed fit that as the shadow, tho' he is a bad Lawyer that Supposes it to be no more, it should follow the substance, the French Practice, if the cause was that the Quebec Act makes a Canadian Cause, and the English, where it was not by that Act made a French one.

To clear these Points, I reasoned upon the origin of the Statute, and its Recognition of *two* classes of Subjects, and upon the Fabric of Government erected by the Executive under it. I gave some scope to the Argument ab in con venienti; in stating the consequences of the contrary opinion, as injurious to the National Sovereignty, and the general commerce, and tending not only to shake the Foundations of every man's estate, but by preventing British Accessions to the Country, and driving out of it the Thousands of Loyalists that have already taken refuge here, it would be reduced to a state of Debility, exposing it to the first Power, that might think it worth the trouble of an Invasion.

The Doctrine of the Common Pleas, I find is as *novel* as it is mischievous. It had been never before solemnly avowed—Their Judgment passed 14th Jany. 1786. L' Governor Hope, a few days after, granted the Writ of Appeal, returnable on the 6th of March, and it remained suspended at the Time of our arrival. I do'nt recollect that any of the invective Pamphlets, against the statute, and the administration that promoted it, tho' very free against its creating a dependant Legislature without an Assembly, & its Indulgence to the Catholics, ever made it a charge, that it subjected English Property, wholly and without any exception to the civil Jurisprudence of France.[1] Had it been so understood the Commerce of the Colony must have been extinguished.—There were not wanting Malcontents, both in the old Provinces and the Mother Country, to teach the Merchants that no Contract of Confidence here could be safe, without the previous Counsel of a French Advocate, for inflaming the Discontents of the Day. The Ideas of the Common Pleas are therefore, as I said, new, and I believe originated in the Colony.

The Parties in the cause that came before us were, Alexander Gray, Curator Bonorum, of his Father Alexander Gray of Edinburgh, who had been Administrator of his Brother John Gray against William Grant a Debtor to John Gray—Robert Grant who was appointed by the Purogative Court of Canterbury, Administrator to the said John Gray, and Administrator also de Bonis non of the said Alexander Gray, appeared also in the cause, as *Partie intervenante*, and both he and William Grant were Appellants. What might remain of the Personal Estates of these Intestates John Gray and Alexander Gray, after satisfying their Creditors in Great Britain, belonged to Alexander Gray's four Children; all Resident at Edinburgh, except his son Alexder Gray, the Plaintiff in the suit; a Scotch Attorney, who came here after his Father's Death and taught the Judges of the Prerogative Court of the Province, (Messrs Mabane, Dunn, and Panet, two of them the *very same*, who gave the Judgt in the Comn Pleas in confirmation of their own adjudication in the Perogative Court, that it was not necessary to become Administrator, to acquire the Funds of the Intestates, but that under the *French* Law, he might decline accepting a share of the Inheritance devolved upon him by that Law, and obtain his end by their Appointment of him as Curator Bonorum, or Guardian of the Succession or Goods of his deceased Uncle and Father.

The Court of Appeals was satisfied, that these Steps were as repugnant to the French Law, as they were to the Laws of England; and this Question we handled as well as the other; & we had but one opinion, with the exception of Messrs St Ours and

[1] See notes 1 & 2, p. 389.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

Delery, two Canadian Gentlemen, to whom all I said, by their Inexperience in the English Language, must have been utterly unintelligible.

The sum in Controversy (between £8 and £900) is high enough to give the Respondent his Appeal, but he will probably prefer a new Suit as Administrator.

The great Question may very soon, and very often occur: and as it is of such infinite moment, I thought it proper that His Majesty's Ministers should be early apprized of the Event; that by their commands, we may receive the Light and Aid, which the King's Law servants are so able to afford.[1] All turns upon the simple but important Question,—Whether by the Quebec Act, the old Laws, and old Forms of Canada, give the Rule *exclusively*, in all controversies relating to Property in this Country, and bind in *every* Suit litigated in the Courts of Quebec, tho' the Parties and all Persons interested in it be His Majesty's natural born Subjects?

I beg my best Respects to Lord Sydney, and am,
my dear Sir.
your most obed[t] and most humble Servant

W[m] SMITH.

Evan Nepean Esq[r]

FINLAY TO NEPEAN.[2]

QUEBEC 13[th] february 1787

Dear Sir

Tho' we have been a month in Council we have not as yet debated on any one Ordinance: the Chief Justice has proposed three; they lie on the table. The draught of a Militia Law is now before a committee; that, and the regulation of the Courts of Justice are objects of the first moment.

A well establish'd Militia will secure the Province, and if the King's Ancient subjects (comprehending the Loyalists) can but have English Law for the rule of decision in English causes, as laid down in his Majesty's 12[th] Instruction,[3] they'll be contented and happy: but our Judges of the Common Pleas set their faces against the introduction of English Law in all cases whatsoever; They say that they are warranted by the Quebec Act to declare and to uphold, that the intention of the King and Parliament was, that no Law but French Law should subsist in Canada, the English *Criminal* Law excepted.

Some people affect to call the King's Natural born subjects, *new Canadians*—He who chose, say they, to make Canada his place of residence lost the name of Englishman. The Old Canadians are those we conquer'd in 1760 and their descendants, the new Canadians are composed of emigrants from England, Scotland, Ireland, and the Colonies now the United States: by the Act of the 14[th] of his present Majesty[4] they are converted into Canadians, and Canadians they must ever remain. This doctrine is pleasing to the Noblesse or gentry of the Country, who will not easily get rid of French prejudices;—but to cherish a predilection for every thing that is french, is not, in my opinion, the most likely means to make Englishmen of the Canadians. It is held here by some of His Majesty's natural born subjects, that the natives of this Province ought, as much as is possible, to be kept unmixed and unconnected with the other Colonists, to serve as a strong barrier, between our Settlements and the United States, "Its in-"habitants are numerous, and by Religion, Language, Laws & Customs are the class of "men the least likely to coalesce or unite with the neighbouring States of America"[5]

[1] The question raised by Chief Justice Smith having been submitted to the British Attorney General and Solicitor General, they reported that the points raised by the Chief Justice as to the law which should prevail in Canada, were so important that an appeal should be made to the Privy Council for a decision.

[2] Canadian Archives, Q 28, p. 302.

[3] See p. 555.

[4] The Quebec Act. See p. 401.

[5] For an earlier expression of these views, see Carleton to Shelburne, p. 196.

Unless the Canadians can be brought to perceive that it is their intrest to be attached to Great Britain, they will lean towards that Government which they may erroneously have conceived best calculated to promote their welfare ; we ought not to forget their lukewarmness in 1775—the better sort of the people in general, and the Clergy, behaved well, but we had little or no assistance from the peasantry, and all this arose from the insinuations of the Colonists, touching the supposed intention of the King and Parliament in passing the Quebec bill : it seems at present the wish of those who prefer french Law, and french Customs, to inculcate, that *if we introduce the English Commercial Law, the Estates and property of the Canadians will be annihilated*, and this has had an effect, and has produced some applications to Lord Dorchester, praying him to prevent the introduction of English Law in any case. These applications were founded on error.

I shall not even pretend at this day to guess how matters may go in Council this Session, tho' a Majority seem unwilling that any alteration should take place in the present System.

The English who carry on, I may say, 9 10ths of our Trade, pray for the introduction of the Commercial Law of England, and so do the Loyalists, who understand as little of the French Law, as of the French language.

Lord Dorchester will examine with attention & treat with candor the Reports now before him.[1]

I here take the liberty to trouble you with my opinion, that the introduction of the English Commercial Law can in no wise affect "the Titles or tenures of Lands or "the descent, alienation, incumbrances and settlements of real Estates, or the distribu- "tion of personal property of persons dying intestate," but if any inconvenience *should arise* from the introduction of the Commercial Law of England, the Legislative Council will have it in their power to remedy the evil : but I cannot help again observing that I do not conceive how the Laws of Commerce can affect the real property of any Canadian ; the ignorant or the designing may have sounded this a'arm to procure applications to prevent the wishes of the Mercantile body from being complied with.

I am with real esteem, and much regard, Dear Sir

Your ever obedient and most humble servant

HUGH FINLAY

Evan Nepean Esq^r^

(original)

FINLAY TO NEPEAN.[2]

Quebec 15th March 1787

Dear Sir

We have passed but one Ordinance this Session to ascertain the Qualifications of Jurors in Criminal causes ; it was brought in by Mr. Smith, but sadly Mutilated by the Council. We wait the Chief Justice's return from Montreal before we take the Bills now before us under consideration, he is on his Circuit.

The most important Bills now on the Table are One "For the better administra "tion of Justice, and to regulate the practice of the Law"[3]
One "For the relief of the Poor by the Dispensation of Justice in small causes" one "For regulating the Militia" and another "For lodging the Troops in the Country "Parishes, and for the transport of King's Provisions &c"
the two first were proposed by the Chief Justice. In the face of them was brought in by a Canadian Member,[4] a Bill entitled "An Ordinance to regulate effectually the pro-

[1] Referring to the Reports being prepared by Committees of the Council in 1786—87. So far as these bear upon the constitutional questions they are given below.

[2] Canadian Archives, Q 28, p. 396.

[3] This draught of an ordinance, as introduced by the Chief Justice, is given below, following this letter.

[4] Paul Roc de St. Ours.

" ceedings in the Courts of Civil Jurisdiction " and 'tis proposed to do this, by depriving the King's natural born Subjects of the benefit of trial by Jury in mercantile causes, and by substituting the French rule of evidence in commercial trials, in lieu of the English rule. Mr. Smiths Bill ought first to be considered, if we observe order ; but attempts have been made, and they will again be made to have both Bills presented to the same Committee at one and the same time, to be blended & considered as but one Project. *A Canadian Gentleman*, say those who pique themselves on their Noblesse, *will ever look on it as an indignity to be tried by their Peers, if men in Trade are to be considered in that light* ;—Whilst those very merchants whom they affect to despise may be far their Superiors in point of Birth Education and Fortune ;—Ma's c'est un homme commerçant, et tout est dit. However, as Juries are optional, the Canadian may elect another mode of Trial ; all contraversies touching his landed property and his civil Rights are to be decided by the ancient Laws of the Country.

The gentry will retain those prejudices (the noblesse are a small proportion indeed of the Canadians) whilst the Judges, English Judges ! take pains to disparage that mode of Trial. Would the French members of our Legislative Council but read the Works of some illustrious writers who treat of Government in their own language they would learn to prize the blessing of a trial by Jury. Though *they* like it not, why wish they to deprive Englishmen of that which they hold so dear ? It is because they have been lately taught to believe that the introduction of the Commercial Law of England, will destroy the Security of their Possessions, and in time totally overset their municipal Laws, and this apprehension has arisen (as I have heard) from a late harangue from the Bench in the Common Pleas made in order to refute a doctrine advanced by His Majesty's Chief Justice in the Court of Appeals on the 29th of Decr.[1] None of the Judges of the Common Pleas were there present when Mr. Smith enlarged on the intent and meaning of the Quebec Act relative to the rule of decision in certain Contraversies, so that they must have spoken from *hearsay*. I was in Court and took notes. I trouble you with the substance of what Mr. Smith said. I was not a little pleased to find that I had always been of Mr. Smith's opinion.

In consequence of very reprehensible misrepresentations, and artful insinuations, fears were awakened ; and those who dread the introduction of the English Commercial Law, because ignorant of it, profited by alarms which they contributed to raise, & procured addresses to the Governor General expressive of apprehensions that the Canadians are about to lose the Benefits accorded to them by the Quebec Act. Another ground of alarm was the Report from the Committee of Merchants, to the Committee of Council on Commerce and Police.[2] The French Advocates, it is said, were very busy in representing this as a glaring attack on the Civil Rights of the People of Canada.

To undeceive the Canadian People, and to quiet their minds, and in order to prevent falsehoods from spreading, some well intention'd Gentlemen beg'd leave to print the Chief Justice's Bill :—I take the liberty to send you a copy of it.[3]

The King's natural born subjects have been disquieted by a late proposal made by a Canadian Member of the Council, which would deprive the mercantile body of the benefit of Trial by Jury in Commercial causes, and their fears were not lessen'd when the Council refused to let them have a copy of the Bill alluded to ; They had for answer to their Petition—That the Prayer of it, is of a nature not to be granted. I enclose a copy of the petition. The voices were equal, but the nays carried it, on the Parliamentary rule of, Semper presumetur pro negante.

I beg your pardon for troubling you with two letters for my friend Colonel Skene.

I have the honor to be, with very great esteem,
Dear Sir
Your obliged servant
HUGH FINLAY

Evan Nepean Esquire.
(original)

[1] Referring to the points discussed in the foregoing despatch of the Chief Justice, of Jan. 2nd. See p. 569.

[2] Given below, see p. 614.

[3] This is the draught ordinance which follows this letter.

DRAUGHT OF ORDINANCE FRAMED BY CHIEF JUSTICE SMITH.[1]

Draught
of an
Act or Ordinance
for the better Administration of Justice,
and to Regulate the Practice of the Law,
in the
Province of Quebec:
Now laying on the Table of the
Honorable Legislative Council.

Introduction.

The Copy of this Draught of a Bill brought into the Council by the Honourable the Chief Justice, and now laying on the Table, was procured by some Gentlemen of Quebec and Montreal, and is printed at their own expence, to prevent mistakes and to set those to right who may have erroneously conceived that it has lately been in contemplation of any person or of any set of people in this province, to procure alterations in the Laws, unfavourable to His Majesty's Canadian Subjects, affecting either their property or civil rights: and they presume, the attention paid to the preservation of both, in the proposed Bill, will dissipate every uneasiness that may have been raised on that account, in the minds of their fellow-subjects.

Quebec 12th March 1787

Draught
of

An Act *or* Ordinance *for the better* Administration *of* Justice, *and to* Regulate *the* Practice *of the* Law.

Whereas by a certain Statute passed in the fourteenth year of his Majesty's Reign, intituled "An Act for making more effectual Provision for the Government of the Pro-"vince of Quebec in North America," It is among other things enacted, that all his Majesty's Canadian Subjects within the Province of Quebec, the *Religious Orders and Communities only excepted*, may hold and enjoy their Property and Possessions, together with all Customs and usages relative thereto, and all other their Civil Rights, in as large, ample and beneficial manner, as if a certain Proclamation and certain Commissions, Ordinances and other Acts and instruments in the said Statute referred to, had not been made, and as may consist with their allegiance to his Majesty, and subjection to the Crown and Parliament of Great Britain, and that in all matters of Controversy, relative to Property and Civil Rights, resort shall be had to the Laws of Canada as the Rule for the Decision of the same, and that all causes that should thereafter be instituted in any of the Courts of Justice to be appointed within and for the said Province by his Majesty, his Heirs and Successors, should, with respect to such Property and Rights, be determined agreeably to the said Laws and Customs of Canada, until they shall be varied or altered by any Ordinances that shall from time to time be passed in the said Province by the Governor, Lieutenant-Governor or Commander in Chief for the time being, by and with the Advice and consent of the Legislative Council of the same, to be appointed in manner in the said Statute aforementioned.[2]

And whereas two certain Ordinances of this Province have been passed for regulating the practice in the Courts of Civil Judicature, the first[3] of which was in force from the time of its being enacted in the seventeenth year until the twenty-fifth year of his Majesty's Reign, when a new Act[4] was passed for that purpose with divers alterations, which is nearly expiring.

---

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 56—3, p. 679.
[2] See The Quebec Act, pp. 403-404.
[3] The Ordinance of 1777. See p. 466.
[4] The Ordinance of 1785. See p. 529.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

And Whereas his Excellency the *present* Governor of the said Province hath been pleased to communicate to the Legislative Council, divers Articles of his Majesty's Instructions respecting the Administration of Justice, the twelfth article whereof is in the words following, to wit:

"The Establishment of Courts, and a proper mode of administering Civil and "Criminal Justice throughout the whole extent of our Province, according to the prin- "ciples declared in the said Act for making more effectual Provision for the Govern- "ment thereof, demand the greatest care and circumspection, for *as on the one hand* it is "our gracious purpose, conformable to the spirit and intention of the said Act of "Parliament, that our Canadian Subjects should have the benefit and use of *their own* "*Laws*, Usages and customs *in all* controversies *respecting* Titles of Land, and the "Tenure, Descent, Alienation, Incumbrances, and Settlements of Real Estates, and the "distribution of personal property of persons dying intestate: so *on the other hand* it "will be the duty of the Legislative Council to consider well in framing such Ordinances "as may be necessary for the Establishment of Courts of Justice, and for the better "administration of Justice, *whether* the Laws of England may not be, *if not altogether*, "at least in part the rule for the decision in all cases of personal actions grounded upon "debts, promises, contracts and agreements, whether of a mercantile or other nature, "and also of wrongs proper to be compensated in damages, and *more especially where* "our natural born Subjects of Great Britain, Ireland or other Plantations, residing at "Quebec, or who may resort thither, or have credit or property within the same, may "happen to be either Plaintiff or Defendant in any Civil suit of such a nature."[1]

And whereas the Commerce of the Province is almost intirely in the hands of Merchants who are his Majesty's natural born subjects, and it is essential to the encrease and tranquility, growth, prosperity, and strength of the Province, that the administration of Justice be *regulated in such manner as to give safety*, not only to all the inhabitants of the Colony, but to such of their fellow-subjects as they may have intercourse with in other parts of his Majesty's dominions, and especially in Great Britain and Ireland, from whence those supplies and credits are chiefly to be obtained, by which the raw materials and natural resources of this extensive Province are to be drawn forth into the common stock and commerce of the British Empire.

And whereas the aforementioned Ordinances, on account of the peculiar condition of the Country, under a recent change of Government, could *only be laws of experiment* and temporary expediency, to be altered and amended as occasion might require for perfecting the security of all his Majesty's subjects, and the said Ordinances *have not given the satisfaction expected by the people* for the safety of *their rights and property*, and especially in the proceedings that affect their important concerns of a Commercial nature.

And whereas at the close of the late war on this continent, his Majesty was pleased in his great wisdom and grace to afford a refuge in this part of his Dominions, to many thousands of his natural born Subjects from the United States of America, who having suffered the loss of their Property for their faithful adherence to his Government and attachment to the British cause, are become objects of the national confederation, and are chiefly collected together upon divers parcels of the waste lands of the Crown, and their relief and comfort require very special Provision, suited to their circumstances, *that* all the inhabitants of the Colony, tho' originally of different Provinces and Governments *may be United* in *Harmony* and Mutual affection, under the Gracious and Benevolent protection of their common Sovereign;

§1 Be it therefore enacted and ordained by his Excellency the Governor and the Legislative Council, and it is accordingly hereby enacted and ordained by the authority of the same, that for the better encouragement of his Majesty's Subjects, and their Ease and convenience under a due administration of Justice, it shall be lawful for his Excellency the Governor, or the Commander in Chief of the Province for the time being, with the advice of the Council, by Patent under the Great Seal of the Province, to form one or more new Districts therein, to be afterwards Organized by Com-

[1] See Instructions to Lord Dorchester, 1786, 12th article, p. 555.

mission and Commissions for the Creation and appointment of all such Offices and Officers within the same, as may appear to be most necessary or conducive to the purposes aforesaid, any thing in any former Law or Ordinance of the Province contained to the contrary thereof notwithstanding.[1]

And for the security and contentment of such of his Majesty's Canadian subjects as have, or may have Property in such new District or Districts. Be it further enacted by the same authority that in all their controversies respecting Titles of Land, and the Tenures and Descent, Alienation, Incumbrances, and settlements of Real Estates, and for the distribution of Personal Property of persons dying intestate, such Proceedings shall be had therein as will give them the full Benefit and Security intended by the Statute abovementioned, and that every clause and Article in any of the said Patents and Commissions for forming Such new District and Districts, and the administration of Justice in the same to the contrary, shall as to his Majesty's Canadian Subjects be absolutely null and void.

And for amending the present Ordinances relating to the course of Judicature in Civil Causes.

§2. Be it also enacted by the same Authority, that the Courts of Common Pleas shall have no cognizance of any new cause to be legally brought in any of the Courts of Request after the erection of the same, by Virtue of another Ordinance of the present Session, entituled, *"*"*An Act or Ordinance for the relief of the poor by the Dispensation "of Justice in small Causes.*"

---

* The Bill here referred to, enables the Governor by Letters Patent, to parcel out the Province into Precincts or Circles comprehending several contiguous Parishes, and to appoint in each Precinct three commissioners from the principal Inhabitants ; and authorizes them, or any two of them to hold a Court of Requests once a month, or oftener if need be for the Precinct.

There is to be a Clerk for every Circle to keep an Office and give out the Summons or Process.—A Serjeant to execute the Process is in the appointment of the Commissioners.

The Court of Requests is competent for causes under £10, except in certain causes involving questions that are not proper for a summary decision.

The Court is minutely directed, and the Judgements final without Appeal, because the main object is to relieve the poor and the distant inhabitants.

For the same reason the Fees are low and the proceedings quick, and very plain and simple.

The Bill proceeds upon the Supposition, that there are public spirited Gentlemen to be found up and down the Country, who will not refuse in turn to be Judges between their neighbours ; for they are not to have authority out of their own Circle.

As it is possible that the Commissioners in some Circles, may not be able to afford to give so much of their time to their Countrymen as may be required, a fee is allowed to the sitting Judges on every Judgement ; if they please to take it.

The Governor may form a Circle as soon as he finds fit Commissioners for it, and they may dispense Justice in either language.

Nothing is made a requisite qualification but integrity and a good sound understanding. The Judges will be standing Arbitrators for their Circle.

All the Officers of the Court of Requests are to be upon Oath. There are Guards against perjuries, contempts and Extortions.

Until a Parish is in some Circle, the old Course of *Tournée*, is to continue there, and when incircled it is to cease as to that Circle and all the Parishes it includes, and the Inhabitants be saved from all the waste of time, trouble, and charge of referring for Justice to Quebec and Montreal : and it is thus hoped that a general Spirit of useful Industry will spread through the Province, and contentment be given to all, as their differences will thus be speedily adjusted, by those to whom, as neighbours, they may have easy access, and by whom the Parties will be known.

These Commissioners are not to be Justices of the Peace, nor the Justices to be Commissioners, the confounding these Trusts in the same Person being subject to many objections, as former experience has shewn here and elsewhere, in the low Character of Trading Justices as they are called.

The Justices are to be left to their proper business in preserving the public Peace, and preventing and punishing Crimes. *Private Disputes* will be settled by the Commissioners in the Court of Requests for the people, by their own Countrymen, and as it were at their own Doors, and according to good Conscience and their own usages, and in their own language, every man managing his own cause by himself or his friend. No Lawyers to be there, unless both Parties chuse to have their assistance.

[1] Appended to this paragraph is the following marginal note, evidently inserted by Finlay when sending the draught : " this first Section of y^e^ Law, with the §7 was to introduce the Laws of England into all the upper part of the Province, and among all the old Subjects in the lower part ; and leave the Canadians to the Coutume &c^a^ until they should be *Enlightened*." Though this bill did not pass, yet in the Ordinance for continuing for a time that of 1785 to regulate the Proceedings in the Courts of Civil Judicature, being 27 Geo. III., cap. 4, a clause was introduced providing for the erecting of new Districts and for their administration. See below p. 583.

[2] This is the title of a bill or draught ordinance, summarized by Finlay in the appended note, which was also introduced by the Chief Justice but which failed to pass. In the Ordinance however of 27 Geo. III., cap. 4, which continued the old Ordinance with some amendments, a clause is introduced, " Respecting Dispensation of Justice in Small Causes," which secures the central object of this bill. See below, p. 583.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

And respecting the Trial of Causes above Ten Pounds sterling, and such beneath that Sum, of which the Courts have cognizance, the same shall be proceeded in, heard and determined only in regular Terms, consisting of the first 14 days, Sundays and Holydays excepted, in the months of June, August, October, December, February and April yearly, the first return days whereof shall always be the first day of the Term, and the rest and the general Rules of Practice, such as the respective Judges of the Common Pleas may state in a formulary, and present to the Provincial Court of Appeals, who shall have authority from time to time to establish the same.

rules of practice to be made by Com. P. & estab. by Co. of Appeals.

And it being *indispensibly requisite* to the safety of Property in every suit at Law, *to exclude* all Legislative authority *from being united with the exercise of the Judicial Power* of the said Courts of Common Pleas, lest the Estates and Rights of the People should be subject to the erroneous or arbitrary opinions of the Judges.

§ 3. Be it enacted by the same Authority, that in every Instance where the fact is not verified by a Verdict of the Jury, but by other proof, or the testimony of witnesses, the same shall be inserted in the Record of the Cause, that in Case of Appeal, the whole Proceedings may go up to be adjudged in the Superior Tribunal, as regularly, and as fully as the same was before the Court below.

And *wherever the opinion or judgement of the Court*, is pronounced upon any Law, usage or custom of the Province, the same *shall* in like manner be *stated upon the Minutes or Record of the Court, and referred to and ascertained, that the real Ground of the Opinion or Judgment* may also appear to the Court of Appeals, AND UPON ALL opinions conceived by any Party to be to his Injury, he shall be allowed his exception to be preserved in the minutes, all which proceedings shall be transmitted under the Signatures of the Judges or any two of them, and the Seal of the Court, that all his Majesty's subjects, and especially his Canadian subjects, by these means may be effectually protected in the enjoyment of all the Benefits secured to them for their Property and Civil Rights by the Statute and Ordinance aforesaid.

And to take away all doubts and scruples with respect to the Right of Appeal in any Cause before the said Courts of Common Pleas,

§ 4. Be it enacted and declared by the same authority, that the Court of Appeals shall be deemed and adjudged to have an Original Appellate Jurisdiction with all the Power necessarily annexed to such Jurisdiction, and *that* it shall henceforth *belong* to the provincial Court of Appeals *to determine the Question when security shall be requisite and the sufficiency thereof*, and the Admission, Dismission or Remission of Appeals, and the supply of the *Defects of the Record*, and of the effect of the Appeal as a Supersedeas of all or any Proceedings in the lower Courts for the stay of Execution on the Judgements of the same, or any Process of the nature of Execution, with *authority also to make rules and orders to regulate, effectuate and accelerate the Proceedings in all causes of Appeal* for the Advancement of Justice, and to prevent unnecessary delays and expence in the same.

And to strengthen the security of the subject for his Estate and Rights, even in the said Court of Appeals;

§ 5. Be it further enacted and ordained, by the same authority, That none of the Members of the Court of Appeals shall presume to sit upon the Bench thereof, until he shall have taken an Oath before the Governor for the time being, that he will faithfully serve our Lord the King and his People, in the Office of Judge of the Court of Appeals in this Province, and that he will do equal Law and Execution of Right to all the King's Subjects, rich and poor, without any regard to any person, that he will not take gift or reward of any man that shall have Plea or Process before him, and that he will deny no man common right by the King's letters, or any other man's, and that in case any letters come to him contrary to the Law, that he will do nothing by such letters, but certify the King thereof, and proceed to execute the Law according to the best of his Knowledge and Judgement.

§6. And be it also enacted by the same authority, That it shall be *sufficient to disqualify* any Member of the Legislative Council from sitting as *Judge in any Cause of Appeal*, that he is interested in the event of it, or related to either of the parties interested in the same, or that he is a Judge of *either* of the *Courts* of Common Pleas, or that he was absent at any former hearing in such Cause of Appeal.

And because his Majesty's Canadian Subjects *cannot suffer* detriment by trials *according to the English Laws* and course of practice in controversies *in which they are not concerned*, between his Majesty's natural born subjects, *who have also their predilection* and attachments to the modes of trial conformed to their own customs, and in deference to his Majesty's instruction above recited ;[1]

§ 7 Be it also enacted, That as often as the Party plaintiff in a cause, *being one* of his Majesty's natural born subjects, *shall commence* his Action against another person that is *not* one of his Majesty's Canadian subjects *according to the course of the common Law, the same Cause shall proceed to the end thereof in the same course, and have all its legal consequences and effects, as if the same had been begun and prosecuted in the Common-Pleas of Westminster-Hall*, as nearly as the condition of the Province will permit ; and for the fullest security of his Majesty's Canadian subjects in the enjoyment of the ancient Laws, Usages and Customs of Canada, every such suit shall abate whenever the defendant shall plead or alledge that he is one of his Majesty's Canadian Subjects, or descended from any person that was so at the Conquest, in the paternal or maternal line, and the question of fact, whether he is or is not, *shall be tried* and determined by the Court *without a Jury*, and if the facts shall be found for the Defendant by the Court in manner aforesaid, judgement of *non pros* shall be entered against such Plaintiff for the Defendant, and the Defendant recover his Costs.

§ 8. And be it also enacted by the same authority, That in all causes where the Sheriff is a party, *or shall appear to the Court to be exceptionable and not indifferent*, between the parties in any cause, the process shall go to the Coroner.

§ 9. And where Appeals are brought by executors, administrators or guardians, the Plaintiff shall not have execution nor any process in the nature of execution, without such security first given as the Court of Common-Pleas in their discretion shall direct, to refund the damages and costs in case the judgement shall be reversed, together with such costs as the Court of Appeal may award.

And whereas *great inquietudes have arisen in the Colony within four years past*, respecting certain processes against estates and effects, seizing and arresting the same, *and divesting* the proprietor thereof *without previous trial and judgement* at law between the parties, which proceedings pass in France under the name of *saisie arrêts*, and *saisie exécution, tho' they are there* exercised under special guards, would be very mischievous if practiced against the poor inhabitants of this province, and especially as *the Sheriffs* and the subordinate executive agents *are not yet* under *any bonds with sureties* for their demeanor, and it is more expedient in so infant a country to leave Creditors in general to the caution prudence requires against negligent confidences, *than to introduce the rapid measures of ancient* and populous nations against complicated frauds and bankruptcies.

§10. Be it further enacted by the same authority, That no such process shall hereafter be issued except for attaching the estates and effects of persons concerned in traffic, and only then for debts exceeding the Sum of Fifty Pounds Sterling, after Oath before the Judge issuing the same, of the amount of the debt and of the demand of payment thereof, and that there is good cause to apprehend the loss of the debt without such process, which oath shall be indorsed thereon.

[1] In connection with this clause there is inserted the following marginal note:—"To introduce the Com. Law of England as y^e^ Rule &^c^ between y^e^ old Subjects conformable to opinion & Judg^t^ in Appeal ded^r^ 1786. Case Grant v Gray and conform y^e^ new Subjects or Canadians to y^e^ Coutume de Paris & Civil Laws." This refers to the judgment delivered by the Chief Justice and which gave rise to much discussion. It is referred to in the letter from Chief Justice Smith to Nepean, see p. 569, also in that of Finlay to Nepean, see p. 572. The judgment of the Court of Common Pleas is given in Q 27-1, p. 28, and the judgment in appeal at p. 26.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

And the seizure to be afterwards made shall remain in the hands of the Sheriff, subject to such orders as the Court may afterwards take respecting the same. But whenever the Owner thereof shall either pay the debt and costs or give security to answer the value of the same, and to abide the judgement of the Court, the Estate and effects so seized shall be forthwith restored.

And in the prospect that the aforementioned amendments and alterations in the Civil Jurisprudence *will suffice* with the provisions already made by the former Ordinances until experience shall direct to such improvements as the case of *all* his Majesty's subjects whether Canadian *or others may require* for the perfect establishment of their property, rights, and interests, *and for promoting their mutual affection* and the general tranquillity of the province, by the removal of every jealousy and discontent injurious to the King's government and the common welfare;

Canadians to ask ye Eng. Com. Law.

Be it therefore enacted by the same authority, That the Act or Ordinance passed in the twenty-fifth year of his Majesty's Reign, intituled, "An Ordinance to regulate "the proceedings in the Courts of Civil Judicature, and to establish trials by Juries in "Actions of a commercial nature, and personal wrongs to be compensated in damages,"[1] so far as the same is not altered and amended by the provisions in this Act above contained, shall continue to the day of April, which will be in the year of our Lord one thousand, seven hundred and eighty-nine, at which time this Act for making the several amendments therein aforementioned shall also expire.

Finis

EXTRACT FROM PROCEEDINGS OF COUNCIL.[2]

Monday 26th March 1787.

His Honor The Lieutenant Governor, and all the Other Members above.

(William Smith Esqr. C. J., Mr. Harrison, Mr. Mabane, Mr. De Lery, Mr. Fraser, Mr. Grant, Mr. Baby, Mr. Holland, Mr. Boucherville, Mr. Finlay, Mr. Collins, Mr. Pownall, Mr. Bellestre, Col. Caldwell, Mr. De St. Ours, Mr. De Longueüil, Sir John Johnson, Dupré.)

The Chief Justice presented a Protest signed by him and the eight other Members against the Vote of the Council upon the Question of the 22d instant for the Committment of the Bill for the better Administration of Justice, and to regulate the practice of the Law.—Read the same—Ordered to be translated, and entered on the Journals.

The Protest.

First—Because the refusal to commit the Bill, implies a disapprobation of every part of it as incapable of being so altered as to retain a single Clause, and amounts as clearly to a rejection of every paragraph of it, as if each had been Separately Voted to be struck out; and it was so explained and understood, and that intention avowed by every Speaker against the Committment.

Second—Because the regulations for the Administration of Justice in all the Courts of Common Pleas, as well as in the monthly Court of Appeals, were so obviously expedient to the eye of meer abstract Theory, as to require only to be read to be approved and might have been contended for by the Judges without any disparagement of Character or Office, and served for no mean defence against the clamours and complaints, to which Courts where the Judges find both law and fact are obnoxious; and especially in such a Country as this, where they also hold the mighty trust of settling the Question, what was or was not, the custom and usage, as well as the Law of the Colony antecedent to the Conquest.

---

[1] See p. 529.

[2] Canadian Archives, Q 27-2, p. 645. At the session of the Legislative Council, on March 22nd, the Chief Justice moved, with reference to his bill "for the better Administration of Justice, and to regulate the practice of the Law," "That this bill be committed to a Committee of the whole Council for Friday the 30th instant," and the motion being put it was defeated by ten to nine. At the next meeting of the Council the Chief Justice and his supporters registered their protest. See Q 27-2, p. 643.

Third—Because one of the best securities for the permanent duration of the privileges granted by the Statute commonly called the Quebec Act to His Majesty's Canadian Subjects is their ready manifestation of a correspondent liberality to his Majesty's Native born Subjects thro' the Voice of that Legislature which the Statute erects, of which His Majesty has constituted so many of the Canadian Gentlemen to be Members. The Bill pointed to a measure for shewing such a disposition without the smallest Infringement of the Benefits granted by the British Parliament to themselves and it had succeeded if only one of them had given his Voice for the Committment, the question being decided by the Chair.

Fourth—Because the postponing the relief which according to this Bill the Governor was to be enabled to afford to the American Loyalists settled on our Frontiers, to us appears inconsistent with the Interests of the Crown, and repugnant to every motive of sound policy as well as the Sympathy we ought to have for those, who with so much honor to themselves have sacrificed every consideration of Private Interest to their faithful affection for their Sovereign and the British Cause, and to whom as Subjects of tried Loyalty and men of Arms this Province may one day be obliged to look for its defence and protection; to say nothing of what became the King's Servants here to have done for Sufferers of such distinguished merit, in Obedience to the Royal commands communicated to General Haldimand by a Letter from Lord North of which the following is a Copy.

Whitehall 24th July 1783.

"The distressed situation to which many of His Majesty's faithful Subjects in the "Provinces and Colonies now the United States of America are reduced by adhering to "their Loyalty and supporting the British Constitution, has induced His Majesty to "afford them every encouragement due to their zeal and sufferings, and as Numbers of "those deserving Loyalists may wish to settle in Quebec it is His Majesty's pleasure "that every assistance and support should be held out to them."

Fifth—Because the Bill was framed to heal the divisions and animosities which have so long subsisted in the Colony to its disgrace and detriment, and we are fearful that the rejection of it will not only revive a Spirit, which as a party one in the trite game of selfish ambition and avarice, for petty consequence, place and profit, is always contemptible, and sometimes harmless, is nevertheless to the last degree dangerous, in a Country of mixed Nations habits and languages, where the name of party, if the contest respects the substantial interests of the Crown and nation will be changed into the serious discrimination of the Loyal and the disaffected: and we are the more anxious for the general harmony as the discords by increasing the debility of the province, pre-disposes it to become a Theatre for the Malignant Machinations of the internal mal contents of Great Britain and the hostile views of foreign powers.—

Sixth—Because without some regulations to quiet the murmurs against the course of administring Justice which has obtained here for years past, expressed in the Reports on our Table, from the Magistrates and Merchants of the Province, and the complaints to the King's Ministers by the Merchants of London, the commerce and settlement of the Colony cannot advance, in the course necessary to give it strength for its own security, and cover the two other Provinces,[1] fortunately for all of them; committed to the wisdom and vigilance of the noble Lord, who is so well disposed and qualified to raise them to safety and prosperity if their own cheerful co operation shall not be wanting.

Last—Because thro' the whole of the debate for the noncommittment of the Bill, which has had but a single reading it being the course of this Council contrary to Parliamentary usage to commit it before a second reading) nothing was offered in our opinion of the least weight against the Bill, unless there be supposed good cause for the insinuation of the Honourable Judge of the Common pleas, who was alone it, that

[1] Referring to Nova Scotia and New Brunswick, now placed under the general administration of Lord Dorchester. See note 2, p. 550.

the Preamble was exceptionable on account of its having recited that part of the Quebec Act, excluding the *Religious houses and communities* from the benefit of the Laws and usages given to other Catholics; to which the Speaker added his regret at the bare mentioning in conversation without doors as another matter tending to dissatisfy the Catholick Inhabitants the King's late gift or intended munificence out of the Estates of the dissolved and banished Order of Jesuits to an Individual, meaning The Right Honourable Lord Amherst.[1] Respecting which we are persuaded and think it just to declare, that the ill temper and Spirit implied by the suggestion, as existing in the Colony, has as yet neither that degree of Inveteracy nor extent to require any timid condescensions from the Executive and Legislative authority subversive of the Government; and we conceive that if the fears of the Speaker really had any foundation, the Bill stood for that reason upon the stronger ground, not only for the Committment he opposed, but the enacting it to all the Extent of its objects for gratifying the reasonable expectations of His Majesty's good and Loyal subjects, for the promoting the population of the Country, and the Speediest removal of every cause of discontent upon the interesting points of commerce, and the right Administration of Justice; without which no people can exist in safety and peace, and a Commercial people the least of all others.

We lament therefore the loss of this Bill as embarrassing if not defeating the provisions expedient for the interests of the Crown, as unfriendly to the Commerce of the Nation as distressing to the Loyalists who have fled to our Borders for refuge, and have the most unexceptionable claim, at least to Legislative regulations for their comfort, as tending to distract the minds of the Inhabitants with Jealousies, to the reducing of the force of the Colony; and as the consequence of all, the exposing of it to the operation of foreign principles, smoothing the way to an Invasion.

And this Protest we make in vindication of ourselves to His Majesty and his Representative, and with the sincerest desire to preserve the tranquility of the Province and the Interest of every order of Men in it, Protestants and Catholics, by all the means that may consist with our duty to the Crown, and a warm and affectionate regard for the general weal of the British Empire.

Quebec. Monday. 9. o'Clock A M

26th March 1787.

(signed)

Wm Smith
Hugh Finlay
Edwd Harrison
John. Collins.
Geo. Pownall
Henry. Caldwell
William Grant
Samuel Holland
John. Johnson[2]

[1] In 1770 Lord Amherst had petitioned for and been promised the Estates of the Jesuits. See Q 56-3, p. 846. But during the year 1787 quite an agitation arose to have these estates devoted to education. See various petitions and papers in Q 35, pp. 62-116. See also the very full reports on the Jesuit Estates contained in vols. Q 50-A, 50 B, 50-C, 50-E, 50 F, 50-G, 1 & 2 and 50 H.

[2] When the Ordinance of 27 Geo. III., cap. 4, which follows this document, had passed, Messrs Harrison and Holland "prayed leave to strike out their names from this Dissent; the ends for which they signed the same being obtained in the Ordinances which have been passed this session by the Council. And it was ordered accordingly." Q 27-2, p. 654.

ORDINANCE *RE* PROCEEDINGS OF CIVIL COURTS[1]

ANNO VICESIMO SEPTIMO GEORGII TERTII REGIS.

CHAP. IV.

An Ordinance to continue in Force for a limited Time an Ordinance made in the 25th Year of His Majesty's Reign, intituled, "An Ordinance "to regulate the Proceedings in the Courts of Civil Judicature, and to "establish Trials by Juries in Actions of a Commercial Nature, and "Personal Wrongs, to be compensated in Damages,"[2] with such additional Regulations as are expedient and necessary.

Be it Enacted and Ordained by His Excellency the Governor, and the Legislative Council, and by the Authority of the same, it is hereby Enacted and Ordained, That an Ordinance made and passed the Twenty fifth of April, in the Twenty fifth year of His Majesty's Reign, intituled, "An Ordinance "to regulate the Proceedings in the Courts of Civil Judicature, and to es- "tablish Trials by Juries in Actions of a Commercial Nature, and Personal "Wrongs, to be compensated in Damages," and every Clause and Article therein contained, be continued, and the same is hereby continued from the expiration thereof to the end of the Sessions of the Legislative Council which will be held in the Year of our Lord 1789.

The former Ordinance to be continued for Two Years.

In Cases where there is no Jury, the Fact to be inserted in the Record.

And whereas Additional Regulations are at this Time found to be expedient and useful; Be it further Enacted by the same Authority, That in every Instance where the Fact is not verified by a Verdict of the Jury, but by other Proof, or the Testimony of Witnesses, the same shall be inserted in the Record of the Cause, that in case of Appeal the whole Proceedings may go up to be adjudged in the Superior Tribunal, as regularly and as fully as the same was before the Court of Common Pleas.

If the Judgment be upon any Law, Custom, or Usage of the Province, the same to be stated upon the Record of the Common Pleas. Exception to be allowed.

And wherever the Opinion or Judgment of the said Court of Common Pleas is pronounced upon any Law, Usage, or Custom of the Province, the same shall in like manner be stated upon the Minutes or Record of the Court, and referred to, and ascertained, that the real ground of the Opinion or Judgement may also appear to the Court of Appeals, and upon all Opinions conceived by any Party to be to his Injury, he shall be allowed his Exception, to be preserved in the Minutes; all which Proceedings shall be transmitted under the Signature of the Judges, or any Two of them, and the Seal of the Court, that all His Majesty's Subjects, and especially His Canadian Subjects, by these means may be protected in the Enjoyment of all the Benefits secured to them for their Property and Civil Rights, by the Statute passed in the 14th year of His Majesty's Reign intituled, "An Act "for making more effectual Provision for the Government of the Province "of Quebec, in North America," and by the Ordinances above-mentioned.

If the Judgment be upon any Law, Usage or Custom of the Province, the same to be stated upon the Record of the Common Pleas. Exception to be allowed.

The Same in the Court of Appeals.

And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That in all Cases adjudged in the Provincial Court of Appeals, where the same may be appealed to His Majesty in His Privy Council, and where their Opinion or Judgment is pronounced on any Law, Custom or Usage of the Province,

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 62A-2, p. 634. The rival bills of the Chief Justice, representing the English element, and of St. Ours representing the French interest, were defeated, with the result that the Council fell back by compromise upon the renewal of the Ordinance of 1785. However, in the amendments introduced into this, while passing through Committee, there were embodied many of the most important features of the measure introduced by the Chief Justice. The interesting progress of the bill through the Committee, with the numerous amendments proposed and defeated, may be followed in the Journals of the Council. See Q 27-2, pp. 737-761.

[2] See p. 529.

the same shall in like manner, and for the same Reason as hereinbefore mentioned, be stated upon the Record, or referred to and ascertained.

Four Terms in the Year Established.

And, in all Causes of which the Common Pleas have Cognizance above Ten Pounds Sterling, the same shall be proceeded in, heard, and determined only in regular Terms, consisting of the First Fifteen Days (Sundays and Holidays excepted) in the Months of January and July, and the last Fifteen Days of March and September, Yearly, the First Return Days whereof shall always be the First Day of the Term, and the rest of the Return Days, and the General Rules of Practice, such as the respective Judges of the Common Pleas shall fix in a Formulary.

Appellate Jurisdiction of Court of Appeals,

And, to take away all Doubts and Scruples with respect to the Right of Appeal in any Cause before the said Courts of Common Pleas. Be it Enacted and Declared by the same Authority, That the Court of Appeals shall be deemed and adjudged to have an Appellate Jurisdiction, with all the Power necessarily annexed to such Jurisdiction; and that it shall henceforth belong to the Provincial Court of Appeals to determine the Question when security shall be requisite, and the sufficiency thereof, and the Admission, Dismission, or Remission of Appeals, and the supply of the Defects of the Record and of the Effect of the Appeal as a Supersedeas of all or any Proceedings in the Lower Courts for the stay of Execution on the Judgment of the same, or any Process of the nature of Execution, with Authority also to make Rules and Orders, to regulate, effectuate and accelerate the Proceedings in all causes of Appeal, for the Advancement of Justice, and to prevent unnecessary Delays and Expence in the same.

touching Security.

Where Executors &c appeal, the Plaintiffs to give Security to refund before Execution issues.

And, where Appeals are brought by Executors, Administrators, Curators, Tutors or Guardians, the Plaintiff shall not have Execution, nor any Process in the nature of Execution, without such security first given as the Court of Common Pleas in their Discretion shall direct, to refund the Damages and Costs, in case the Judgment shall be reversed, together with such Costs as the Court of Appeals may award.

Respecting Dispensation of Justice in Small Causes.

And, for the more convenient Dispensation of Justice in small Causes, It is enacted and Ordained by the same Authority, that it shall and may be lawful for his Excellency the Governor, or the Commander in Chief of the Province for the Time being, by and with the advice and consent of His Majesty's Council, to appoint by Commission such and so many Persons as he shall Judge fit, and for such Parts of the Province as he shall think proper, to hear summarily, and to determine finally, without Appeals, all Matters of Debt of Ten Pounds or under; and it shall likewise be lawful for His Excellency the Governor, or the Commander in Chief for the Time being, by and with the Advice and Consent of His Majesty's Council, to regulate the Fees to be taken by the Persons so commissioned, and by their Subordinate Officers, and to direct a mode of proceeding for them, whereof, and the extent of their Jurisdiction respectively, a Notification shall be published in the Quebec Gazette, for the Information of all Persons whom it may concern.[1]

New Districts may be formed by Patent for the remote parts of the Province.

Whereas there are many Thousands of Loyalists and others settled in the Upper Countries above Montreal, and in the Bays of Gaspy and Chaleur, below Quebec, whose ease and convenience may require that additional Districts should be erected as soon as Circumstances will permit;—It is Enacted and Ordained by the Authority aforesaid, That it may be lawful for the Governor or Commander in Chief for the Time being, with the Advice and Consent of the Council, to form, by Patent, under the Seal of the Province, one or more new Districts, as his Discretion shall direct, and

[1] This clause embodies the essential features of the bill mentioned in §2 of the draught ordinance of the Chief Justice; see p. 576.

to give Commission to such Officer or Officers therein as may be necessary or conducive to the ease and convenience of His Majesty's Subjects residing in the remote Parts of the Province.[1]

Attachments in certain Cases only.

And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That no Process of Attachment, except in the case of the Dernier Equippeur, according to the usage of the Country, shall hereafter be issued for Attaching the Estate, Debts and Effects of what Nature soever, of any Person or Persons whomsoever, whether in the Hands of the Owner, the Debtor, or a Third Person prior to Trial and Judgment, except where there be due Proof on Oath (to be indorsed on the Writ of Attachment) to the Satisfaction of one of the Judges of the Court issuing the same, that the Defendant, or Proprietor of the said Debts and Effects, is indebted to the Plaintiff in a Sum exceeding Ten Pounds, and is about to secrete the same, or doth abscond, or doth Suddenly intend to depart from the Province, with an Intent to Defraud his Creditor or Creditors, and that the Defendant is then indebted to the Plaintiff, and he doth verily believe that he shall lose his Debt, or sustain Damage, without the Benefit of such Attachment.

Proviso.

Provided always, That nothing herein contained shall be construed to the Prejudice of the Rights of Landlords, in their legal Course, for the Recovery of Rents, according to any former Mode of Proceeding by any Law, usage, or Custom whatsoever ; and provided also, that whenever the Defendant or Debtor shall either pay the Debt and Costs, or give Security to the Sheriff or Officers for the goods so attached, as in Cases of Bail on Personal Arrests, subject to Justification in Court to answer the Value of the Goods, and abide the Judgment of the Court, the same shall be forthwith restored ; and for that Purpose the Defendant or Debtor shall be allowed Forty Eight Hours, after which Period, if the Debt and Costs be not paid, nor Security given, the Goods so seized shall remain attached, and held by the Sheriff or Officer to answer the Judgment of Law.

These Additional Regulations to be in Force for Two Years.

Be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the additional Regulations hereby Enacted shall be in force until the end of the Sessions that shall be held in the Year of our Lord 1789, or as long as the Ordinance hereby renewed ; and that the Ordinance passed in the Twenty-fifth year of the Reign of his present Majesty, intituled, "An Ordinance "for granting a limited Civil Power and Jurisdiction to His Majesty's "Justices of the Peace in the Remote Parts of the Province"[2] be no longer in force than until Such Small Jurisdictions as by this Act are authorized shall be actually erected.

Enacted and Ordained by the Authority aforesaid, and passed in Council under the Public Seal of the Province, at the Council Chamber, in the Castle of S^{t} Lewis, in the City of Quebec, the 30th of April, in the 27th Year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord George the Third, &^{c} &^{c} &^{c} and in the Year of our Lord 1787.

By His Excellency's Command,

(signed) J. W. MEARNS
C.L.C.

[1] This clause embodies the chief features of §1 of the draught ordinance of the Chief Justice; see p. 575.

[2] This was the Ordinance of 25 Geo. III., cap. 5.

ORDINANCE *RE* CRIMINAL COURTS.[1]

ANNO VICESIMO GEORGII TERTII REGIS.

CHAP. VI.

An Ordinance to Explain and Amend an Ordinance for establishing Courts of Criminal Jurisdiction in the Province of Quebec.

Whereas it is expedient that public Officers should be established in the several Parishes of this Province, under the Denomination of Peace Officers; It is Enacted and Ordained, by his Excellency the Governor and the Legislative Council, That all and every the Captains, and other Officers of Militia in the said several Parishes of this Province, duly commissioned by His Excellency the Governor, or the Commander in Chief for the Time being, and likewise the Serjeants named and appointed by the said Captains and other Officers in the respective Parishes, be, and they are hereby declared to be Public and Peace Officers within their respective Parishes, and authorized and enjoined to do and exercise all and singular the Duties and Services of Public and Peace Officers within their respective Parishes according to Law

Peace Officers appointed in the Country Parishes.

And be it further Enacted by the same Authority, That it shall be Lawful for the Commissioners, or Justices of the Peace, assembled in Quarter Sessions, or by a Majority of the same, and they are hereby required, as soon as conveniently may be, to name and appoint such and so many Persons as they may think sufficient, within the Towns and Banlieus of Quebec and Montreal, for carrying into Execution the orders and Decrees of the several Courts, and to preserve the Public Peace therein, every of which Persons so appointed shall faithfully perform the Duties of the Offices for which he may be so appointed for the space of one year; previous to the expiration whereof it shall be the Duty of the said Commissioners or Justices of the Peace annually to appoint others to serve in their stead, and to increase or diminish the number first appointed, as to them shall appear to be most for the Public Weal and Safety; and that no such appointment shall be valid in Quebec or Montreal, and their Banlieus respectively, in the Case of a Civil or Military Officer, or in any Person in Priest's Orders, or in the Profession or Practice of Physic or Surgery, or any Miller, Ferryman, Schoolmaster, or Student of any College or Seminary, or any Person not of full Age: or for neglecting or refusing to perform the said Office or Offices there shall be the Forfeiture of Twenty Pounds, to be recovered in any Court of Record, with Costs of Suit, by Bill, Plaint, or Information, in which no Essoign, Wager, of Law, or any more than One Imparlance, shall be allowed

The same to be appointed for the Towns.

(signed)

DORCHESTER

Enacted and Ordained by the Authority aforesaid and passed in Council under the Public Seal of the Province, at the Council Chamber, in the Castle of S[t] Louis in the City of Quebec, the 30[th] day of April, in the Twenty seventh year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord George the Third, by the Grace of God of

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 62A-2, p. 644. This Ordinance is an amendment of 17 Geo. III, cap. 5, given at p. 471.

Great Britain, France and Ireland, King, Defender of the Faith and so forth, and in the Year of our Lord 1787.

By His Excellency's Command

(signed) J: WILLIAMS

C.L.C.

SYDNEY TO DORCHESTER.[1]

Private. WHITEHALL 20th Sept^{r} 1787.

Right Hon^{ble}
Lord Dorchester.

MY DEAR LORD,

I think it necessary to accompany my Public Dispatch with a few Lines of a more private and confidential kind.

The Subjects contained in your various Dispatches are of very important and interesting natures. The Merchants who trade to Quebec naturally take part with their British Correspondents. But in the few Conversations I have had with them, they have restricted their Compl uints almost entirely to the want of Goals and Officers to secure their Debtors, hinting, however, that they would wish to have the English Commercial Laws prevail instead of the *Coûtume de Paris*. I am clear that the Canadians have a right to retain, if they choose it, the Laws guaranteed to them by the Capitulation, and that Merchants who trade with them ought to content themselves with the Laws of that Country, as well as with those of every other with which they deal.

The Disputes in the Legislative Council are extremely disgusting, not to say disgraceful, to the Government.

Protests are of ancient Use in the House of Lords, but I do not see with what propriety they are introduced into the Legislative Council of Quebec. The Protest of Mr. Pownall against the excluding Strangers,[2] seems to me a very extraordinary Proceeding, and that in which the Speech of the Chief Justice of the Common Pleas is censured, is a direct attack upon the freedom of Debate, and in that instance unprecedented, I believe, by any proceeding of any Assembly whatever.

Some means must be found of preventing this kind of animosity and personality between the King's Servants in the Province, as it is impossible for any Government to subsist under such Circumstances.

The Behaviour of the Attorney General towards the Judges of the Common Pleas, seems to have been extremely improper, even if they deserved the imputations which he so unsparingly cast upon them, but if in the Event he cannot make good his charge, he must certainly appear very unfit to continue in his Office.[3]

---

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 28, p. 44. In another despatch, dated Sept. 14th, Lord Sydney discussed in an official form the points here touched upon in a more confidential manner. Dorchester is informed that, though it is not the intention at present to change the constitution of the Province, yet His Majesty will be advised to make a change in the tenure of land in the Province. See Q 28, p. 28.

[2] At a session of the Legislative Council Jan. 22nd, some sixteen citizens presented a petition requesting permission to attend the debates of the Council, when Col. Caldwell moved "that every Member of the Council shall have leave to introduce any Gentlemen to hear the Debates at any time, except when the House is ordered to be cleared." This motion, however, was defeated by ten to eight, all the French members voting against it. On Jan. 25th, Mr. Pownall recorded his protest, his reasons being that every British subject had a right, upon due application, to hear the debates of the Legislature which passed the laws governing him. He pointed out also that the idea which had prevailed previously, (See note 1, p. 529) that the members were bound by their oath to debate all measures in secret, was no longer held, and also that it is necessary to dissipate the suspicion with which their secret proceedings were regarded by the general public. See Q 27-2, pp. 564 & 570.

[3] This refers to the famous arraignment by the Attorney General, James Monk, of the administration of justice in the Canadian Courts of Common Pleas. This criticism was made in the course of an address before the Legislative Council, on April 14th, 1787, when Mr. Monk was acting as counsel for the Canadian merchants, in support of their petition on behalf of themselves and other merchants in Britain, against a proposed ordinance introduced by Mr. St. Ours, to regulate proceedings in the courts, after that of the Chief Justice had been voted down. Mr. Monk's statements were taken up in the Council and the proceedings eventually resulted in a very extensive investigation before the Chief Justice, the minutes of which fill 13 volumes in the Canadian Archives; Q 29-1 to Q 34-2.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

All the Disputes seem to tend to a Division of the Province into two, with a Lieutenant Gov^r^ to each, under the Governor, I wish your Lordship had given me your thoughts upon that Subject, as well as upon any other plan of adjusting the differences subsisting in the Province, and unfortunately among the Officers of the Crown: You must be better able to form a decisive opinion upon the spot than We can here, and your long experience and general knowledge of the Province would give the greatest weight to your opinion.

The Rights and the opinions of the antient Inhabitants of Canada, must be attended to in every thing like a change of the Government, otherwise under the shew of giving a free Constitution, We are really practicing Tyranny.

Your Lordship will see by my official Dispatch,[1] that the King's Servants have no immediate Thoughts of proposing any alterations in the Quebec Act. No Plan of an Assembly has been suggested by any one, and indeed it would, under the present Circumstances, be very difficult to form such a one as would not be liable to very great objection. But I foresee, as well as your Lordship, that in proportion as the number of British and Loyalists increases in the Province, the applications for one will grow more frequent and pressing.

I am, my dear Lord with great truth and regard,
Your Lordship's most obed^t^ humble Serv

SYDNEY.

DORCHESTER TO SYDNEY.[2]

Quebec 13 June 1787.

My Lord,

I transmit herewith The Minutes of Council upon State business from
A the 24^th^ October 1786 to the 2 June 1787. both inclusive.
B The Report of a Committee of Council relating to the Courts of Justice.
C. The Report of a Committee of Council relating to Commerce and Police.
D. The Report of a Committee of Council upon Population, Agriculture, and the Settlement of the Crown lands.
E The Journals serving for a Report of the Committee of Council for the Militia and the high roads and Communications.
F. The Journals of the Legislative Council.
G A set of printed Copies of twelve Ordinances passed during the last Cession of the Legislative Council
H. Copy of a letter from the Lieutenant Governor, dated 10^th^ March 1787.
I. Copy of a letter from the Lieutenant Governor, dated 1^st^ May 1787.
K. Copies of Papers concerning a Grand Jury of Montreal.

The great bulk of the Minutes of the Legislative Council was occasioned by a considerable warmth and much altercation, which prevailed among the members from their meeting; very nearly to the end of the session, when they became more composed, and separated in tolerable good humour, with each other at least in appearance

Two parties have subsisted in this province ever since the Civil Law was introduced here in 'Sixty four, the one zealous for English Laws and

[1] Referred to in note 1, p. 586.

[2] Canadian Archives, Q 27 1, p. 112. The capital letters in the margin refer to the reports and proceedings embodying the investigation of the existing condition of the Province which Dorchester was required to make on returning to Canada. See note 2, p. 520. Those portions of the reports, &c., bearing on the constitutional changes which were being advocated, are given among the documents which follow, and need not be specially referred to here. They will all be found in vols. Q 27 1 and 27 2.

for an Assembly, the other not less anxious to maintain the present form of Government with the Ancient laws customs and usages of the Country.

It unfortunately happened that the Quebec bill, which gave entire satisfaction to the latter, took place at a time, when the Province was too much disturbed by the late rebellion to think of anything further than self defence, and immediate preservation: and it was no small addition to this misfortune, that the province has been left so many years without a law Officer of the Crown, to Assist in regulating the Courts of Justice, and in introducing such laws and practice, as might have given satisfaction to the former without infringing on the rights of the latter; for which reason the Ordinance for regulating the proceedings in the Courts of Civil Judicature has been temporary, and re-inacted from time to time with Alterations. The last Enacted in Eighty five[1] for two Years, of course was to be renewed this session, and on this occasion both parties were attentive and anxious to obtain as much of their favourite System as possible; a bill brought in by the Chief Justice[2] for this purpose was rejected, as were most of the bills brought in by him, the Majority alledging they were calculated to introduce too much novelty into the province; a bill on more Canadian principles was brought in[3]; these proceedings occasioned a protest of some sharpness from
F 26th March. the minority;[4] the Merchants petitioned the Legislative Council to be heard against that bill, then under Consideration of a Committee of the whole council, which was agreed to;[5] the Attorney General, who was employed on that occasion, in his Speech against the bill, accused the Court of Appeals of inconsistency in their decisions, and still more strongly the Judges of the Common Pleas, adding that these were influenced by caprice and humour, and that some of them had granted by favor to one what they had refused to another.[6]

F 26. February H. I. F 27. April A page 3

The Dissent of the 26th February and the Protest already mentioned occasioned the two letters from the Lieutenant Governor,[7] and Mr. Monk's speech occasioned the Address from the Legislative Council,[8] and the petition from the Judges of the Common Pleas then present in Quebec for an inquiry into these charges.[9]

The Chief Justice has accordingly been directed to investigate this matter, as it was not thought adviseable to add any part of the Council, since they were in some Measure involved in the Accusation.

The bill under deliberation[10] was rejected, and the temporary bill ready to expire was re-enacted for two years with many additions,[11] which for the present has satisfied most of the opposite party both within the Council and without, so that there seemed a general disposition to rescind the protest, which had given much offence, and was carried into execution by two

---

[1] Given at p. 529.

[2] Given at p. 574.

[3] This bill was introduced by Mr. St. Ours, on Feb. 22nd, 1787. See Q 27-2, p. 611.

[4] This protest, given at p. 579, was entered on the journals of the Council of March 26th. See Q 27-2, p. 646.

[5] See journals of the Council, April 7th and 10th, Q 27-2, pp. 694 and 696.

[6] The Attorney General delivered his address on April 14th. See note 3, p. 586.

[7] On Jan. 23rd the Chief Justice, seconded by Mr. Finlay, brought in a bill "to secure the Royal Revenues and to regulate the Proceedings in Crown Causes, and to give the Subject the benefit of Appeal from large fines." This was intended to provide, through the Court of King's Bench, for the functions of an Exchequer Court, in a less expensive form. When this bill came up in committee, the French section of the Council, with whom Messrs. Mabane, Fraser, and Hope invariably acted on all party questions, so completely altered it, including the title, that Messrs. Finlay, Grant, Collins, Caldwell, Holland, and Sir John Johnson entered upon the journals their reasons of dissent. See Q 27-2, pp. 617-620. This brought out a long letter from Lt.-Gov. Hope to Lord Dorchester, for the purpose of justifying his attitude towards the bill. This is given in section H. See Q 27-2, p. 917. The second letter from the Lt.-Gov. was in justification of his action in assisting to defeat the bill of the Chief Justice, for regulating the proceedings in the Civil Courts, and is given in section I. See Q 27-2, p. 931.

[8] Given in journals of the Council, Q 27-2, p. 768.

[9] See minutes of Council which follow this document, p. 593.

[10] The bill introduced by St. Ours. See note 3 above.

[11] See p. 582.

of the Members,[1] but failed after a consultation for that purpose, with the rest.

Your Lordship will perceive by the minutes of Council that soon after my arrival the members were divided into Committees[2] for the purpose of making themselves intimately acquainted with the Affairs and interests of the province, and for bringing this knowledge forward and into the Legislative Council. Their reports have accordingly brought forward a great deal of useful information, to which I may have occasion to refer in some of my letters hereafter; but some of the Merchants of Quebec, who were consulted on the business of commerce and police took occasion from thence to enter deeply into law and politicks,[3] recommended that a large portion of the common and statute law of England should be adopted in this Province, and referred to the petition sent two years ago to the King and both Houses of Parliament for an Assembly.[4]

The Canadians were very much alarmed and offended that these Gentlemen should take upon themselves to desire that numberless unknown customs and laws should be introduced, and their old customs and laws abro-
F gated in that summary manner. All the respectable Canadians of the town
1 Feb^y. and neighourhood presented a Petition[5] expressing their apprehensions upon this occasion. This business was carried on pretty nearly in the same manner at Montreal, and was followed by a petition much to the same
F purpose ;[6] but it did not end quite so soon at Montreal ; reports were put
12. Feb^y. about, that unfair means had been used to procure signatures to this petition, and the grand jury sent for several, by a *huissier*, and examined them concerning their signing the petition ; the numbers brought in this manner before the grand jury gave the more offence, as it so happened, that the foreman and some of the jurymen were the persons, Against whose opinions and recommendations the petition had been made, and as it did not appear that the smallest irregularity had been found out, some murmurings followed and increased with the numbers examined ; at length a M^r. Franchese speaking very freely and censuring the proceedings of the grand jury was prosecuted for this conduct by the Attorney General, and condemned
K. to pay a fine of fifteen pounds.[7] Much interest has been used to have this fine remitted, but as I am convinced many evils might arise from remitting punishments, unless recommended by the Magistrate, who pronounced sentence, I have agreeable to that maxim told them the Application for pardon must come through the Chief Justice.

I have been the more full on these Matters, as they will shew Your Lordship the opinions of both parties here on the laws and form of government.

I am with much respect and esteem
Your Lordship's most obedient, and
Most humble Servant.
DORCHESTER

Right Hon^ble
Lord Sydney
&c. &c. &c.

---

[1] Referring to the action of Messrs. Holland and Harrison in withdrawing their names from the protest of dissent. See note 2, p. 581.

[2] See below p. 591.

[3] In so far as these deal with matters affecting the constitution of the Province, they are given among the documents which follow, under section C. See p. 612.

[4] See p. 505.

[5] This petition was presented on Feb. 1st. See journals of the Council, Q 27-2, p. 575. The petition itself is given in Q 27-1, p. 315.

[6] This petition was presented on Feb. 12th. See journals of the Council Q 27-2, p. 589. The petition itself is given in Q 27-1, p. 410.

[7] The papers relating to this affair are given in section K in Q 27-2, p. 941.

QUEBEC.—COPY OF THE MINUTES OF COUNCIL UPON STATE BUSINESS FROM THE 24th OF OCTOBER 1786 TO THE 2nd OF JUNE 1787.[1]

Thursday 2nd November 1786.

At the Council Chamber in the Bishop's Palace.

Present

His Excellency.
The Right Honourable Guy Lord Dorchester
The Honble Henry Hope Esquire, Lieutenant Governor.
William Smith Esquire C.J.

Edward Harrison	John Collins
Adam Mabane	George Pownall
J. G. C. De Lery	Picoltée de Bellestre
John Fraser	Henry Caldwell
William Grant	Paul Roc St. Ours.
Francis Baby	Joseph De Longueüil
Samuel Holland.	. . . Esquires.

His Honor the Lieutenant Governor, William Smith Esquire the Chief Justice, and Edward Harrison, John Collins, Adam Mabane, George Pownall, John Fraser, Henry Caldweli, William Grant and Samuel Holland Esquires, took and subscribed the State Oaths, and made and subscribed the Declaration against Transubstantiation.
And Joseph Gaspard Chauscgros De Lery, Paul Rock St. Ours, Francis Baby, and Joseph De Longueüil Esquires took and subscribed the Oath, required by the Act of the fourteenth of His present Majesty. ch. 83.[2]—Then the Oath of Privy Counsellor was administered to them respectively, and they took their Seats.

The Oath directed by the Statute of the 18th of Edward the 3d Stat 4. was administered to the Honble William Smith Esquire as Chief Justice for this Province.

His Excellency intimated to The Council that he would have certain subjects to commit to their consideration at their next sitting.

Monday 6th November 1786.

At the Council Chamber in the Bishop's Palace

Present

His Excellency the Right Honourable Guy Lord Dorchester
The Honble Henry Hope Esquire, Lieut Governor.
William Smith. Chief Justice

Hugh Finlay	Edward Harrison
John. Collins	Adam Mabane.
George Pownall	J. G. C. De Lery.
Picolteé de Bellestre.	John Fraser.
Henry Caldwell	William Grant
Paul Roc St. Ours	Francis Baby.
Joseph De Longueüil	Samuel Holland.

Esquires.

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 27-1, p. 120. These minutes constitute section A referred to in the foregoing despatch of Dorchester to Sydney. These are minutes of the executive sessions of the Council and differ from the record of the proceedings of the Council as a legislative body, which is given in the journals of the Council which constitute section F. Only those portions of the minutes are here reproduced which have a more or less direct bearing upon constitutional questions. The greater part of the minutes is taken up with commercial matters, government expenditure, petitions for land, &c.

[2] Being the special oath prescribed in the Quebec Act. See p. 403.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

The State Oaths were taken and subscribed by the Honb^le^ Hugh Finlay Esquire and Sir John Johnson, Baronet, and they made and subscribed the Declaration against Transubstantiation.

The Oath required to be taken by persons professing the Religion of the Church of Rome, by the Statute of the 14^th^ of his present Majesty ch. 83 was taken and subscribed by the Honb^le^ René Amable Boucherville and Le Conte Dupré Esquires.

They all took the oath of a Privy Councillor and afterwards their respective Seats at the Board.

At the Board in addition to the above Members.

Sir John Johnson. Baronet
René Amable Boucherville } Esquires.
and
Le Conte Dupré }

His Excellency Lord Dorchester, agreeably to the Intimation he gave at the last sitting of the Council, was now pleased to recommend to the Board the taking into consideration the following Subjects,[1] viz.

1^st^ Courts of Justice
2^ndly^ The Militia; the high roads and communications
3^rdly^ Population and Agriculture; and the Settlement of the King's Lands
and
4^thly^ The external and internal Commerce; and the Regulation of the Police.

His Lordship expressed an earnest desire that the Members composing the several Committees, now to be named, would give particular attention to the objects recommended to their Consideration, having an eye to the Antient Laws and Usages of the Province.

Then His Majesty appointed the Committees

1^st^—For Courts of Justice— The Chief Justice. P^r^.
Mr. Finlay
Mr. Dunn.
Mr. Mabane.
Mr. Fraser
Mr. St. Ours.

2^nd^ For the Militia; The High Roads and Communications
The Lieutenant Governor. P^r^
Mr. Bellestre
Col. Caldwell
Mr. Baby.
Mr. La Naudiere.
Mr. Dupré.

3^rd^ Upon Population & Agriculture; and the Settlement of the King's Lands.
Mr. De Lery. P^r^
Mr. De Longueüil.
Mr. Holland
Mr. Davison
Sir John Johnson. B^t^
Mr. Boucherville

4^th^ For the external and internal Commerce; and the regulation of the Police
Mr. Levesque. P^r^
Mr. Harrison
Mr. Collins
Mr. Grant
Mr. Pownall

The Committees are empowed to send for and examine Persons Records and Papers; and they are to bring in their several Reports to His Excellency with as much dispatch as they shall find convenient.

[1] The investigations to be undertaken were to furnish that information which the Home Government desired to obtain before determining upon the future government of the Province. See note 2 p. 520.

It pleased his Lordship to communicate to the Board that he intended to assemble The Legislative Council on Monday the 15th of January.[1]

Friday 18th May 1787.

Present

His Excellency The Right Honourable Guy Lord Dorchester Governor,
The Honble Henry Hope Esquire Lieutenant Governor.[1]
William Smith Chief Justice

Hugh Finlay	Edward Harrison
John Collins	Adam Mabane
George Pownall	J. G. C. DeLery
William Grant	Paul Roc de St. Ours.
Francis Baby	Samuel Holland

and

Le Comte Dupré—.....Esquires

His Excellency was pleased to refer all the public provincial Accounts for the last six months to the examination of the Chief Justice, Mr. Harrison, Mr. Mabane, Mr. Grant and Mr. Baby and any other Member attending shall have a voice; to be reported with all convenient Speed.

Read a Memorial of Mr. Judge Mabane, Mr. Judge Fraser and Mr. Judge Panet, to His Excellency dated the 1st instant, Stating among other things that an Accusation of partiality was made before the Legislative Council, on the 14th of April last, against The Judges of the Court of Common Pleas at Quebec by James Monk Esquire, His Majesty's Attorney General [2] and "praying His Lordship to do them justice, by vindi-"cating the dignity of Government thus wantonly insulted in their persons by the "King's Attorney General, and thereby rescue their Characters and Reputation from "an attack of partiality, so maliciously and publickly brought against them, and unsup-"ported, which may also upon the slightest inquiry be proved to be altogether without "foundation, and which is altogether unconnected with any further inquiry or investi-"gation His Lordship may think proper to make into the charges of Inconsistency in the "Judicial decisions of the Courts of Justice, alledged to arise from the inadequateness "and uncertainty of the Laws."

Here Mr. Judge Mabane withdrew. Then, read the Address of the Legislative Council to His Lordship, dated the 27th of April "requesting His Lordship, upon the "reasons and grounds therein referred to, to take such steps as in his wisdom he should "judge best calculated to promote the ends of public Justice, and to vindicate the "honour of Government, which are both so essentially interested in an enquiry into the "Charges and Accusations so publickly brought before The Legislative Council, against "the past administration of Justice in the Court of Common Pleas for the two Dis-"tricts, as well as against the Judges of the same: and that of Inconsistency in some "of the Judgments of the Court of Appeals." Read also the Extract from the Journals of the Legislative Council, and the papers *A* and *B* which accompanied the Address. WHEREUPON it is ORDERED by His Excellency with the advice of the Council that it be Committed to The Chief Justice to cause the Investigation desired to be made, by hearing the parties publickly in the Council Chamber, and that the report be made to His Lordship with all convenient Speed; and first upon the Question of partiality. And the Chief Justice is authorized to employ one or more Clerks in the Service aforesaid, with free Access to Records and Papers.

[1] It was provided by the Quebec Act, and enforced in the ninth article of the Governor's Instructions, that, except under very special circumstances, the Council should meet for legislative purposes, only during the first four months of the year.

[2] See note 3, p. 586.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

MEMORIAL OF THE JUDGES.[1]

To His Excellency The Right Honorable Guy Lord Dorchester Captain General and Governor in chief of the Colonies of Quebec Nova Scotia & New Brunswick— &c &c. &c.

The Memorial of the undersigned Judges of His Majesty's Courts of Common Pleas for the District of Quebec and Montreal.

Sheweth.

That on the 14th of April last, James Monk Esquire His Majesty's Attorney General for this province, on being heard as Council at the bar of the Honble The Legislative Council upon a Petition of some of the Citizens of Quebec, and others, relative to an Ordinance for regulating the proceedings of the Courts of Justice, then before a Committee of the whole Council, did, in a Speech of considerable length, deliver'd in presence of a Crowded audience, enter into a general field of declamation against the Laws and Administration of justice for this Province, charging not only the Courts of Common Pleas for both Districts, but the Provincial Court of Appeals, and even the Lords of His Majesty's Council with inconsistency in their judicial decisions; and also charging the Judges of the Court of Common Pleas for the District of Quebec with partiality in having, through grace and favor granted to John Fraser of London Merchant, what they afterwards denied to William Goodall of the House of Watson and Rashleigh in a Case of a similar nature; which last imputation is of the most serious nature and consequence to your MEMORIALISTS affected thereby, and to GOVERNMENT.

That when the Attorney General was call'd upon to avow and support what he had advanced in this behalf, and specially required so to do by the Legislative Council, as well as generally, by an Honorable Member Mr. Caldwell, to bring forward any accusation whatever of partiality, other than that stated in the Questions put to him by the Council: he the said Attorney General Did, in place of answering directly to so plain a question, evade the same under pretext of consulting his Clients, as may appear by his answer of record, and having taken time, full six days to prepare himself to satisfy the Council in this respect, in place of coming forward to support so foul an Accusation, Did, at the moment of the last adjournment of the Council to wait on Your Lordship at the close of the Session, present an answer for himself and his Clients equally evasive, for all which your MEMORIALISTS beg leave to refer your Lordship to the Journals of Council and to the last Answer abovementioned.[2]

Your MEMORIALISTS therefore humbly pray Your Lordship to do them Justice, by vindicating the dignity of Government, thus wantonly insulted in their persons by the King's Attorney General, and thereby rescue their Characters and reputation from an attack of partiality so maliciously and publickly brought against them and unsupported, which may also, upon the slightest inquiry be proved to be altogether without foundation,—and which is altogether unconnected with any farther inquiry or investigation Your Lordship may think proper to make into the Charges of inconsistency in the Judicial decisions of the Courts of Justice Alledged to arise from the inadequateness and uncertainty of the Laws.[3]

Quebec 1st May 1787.

(signed) A. MABANE. J.C.P. for Quebec
J. FRASER. J.C.P.
Pre PANET. J.C.P.

[1] See Q 27-1, p. 135.

[2] For Monk's statement, see journals of the Council; Q 27-2, p. 776.

[3] As stated in Dorchester's letter to Sydney, see p. 588, the Chief Justice was appointed to investigate the matter. The record of the investigation fills 13 volumes, Q 29-1 to Q 34-2, and brings out most abundantly the very confused, inconsistent, and arbitrary system of justice administered under the Quebec Act, but without establishing any wilful corruption on the part of the judges, who were simply the victims of the system.

REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE OF THE COUNCIL RELATING TO THE COURTS OF JUSTICE.[1]

To His Excellency the Right Honorable Lord Dorchester, Governor in Chief of the Province of Quebec &c &c &c

The Report of the Committee of the Council, relating to the Courts of Justice.

May it please your Lordship

The Committee from the indefinite reference of the general subject of the Courts of Justice to their consideration, apprehend that it is Your Lordships wise and benevolent intention to bring the present Jurisprudence of the Colony into view, for the purpose of such Emendations as the Public welfare may require, and to that end they proceed

First, to State what Courts there are for the administration of Justice, and then

Secondly to subjoin the observations occurring to them, as most deserving of Your Lordships Attention.

There are Courts for Criminal, and Courts for Civil Jurisdiction.

Two Ordinances of this Province for instituting these Courts were passed in 1777,[2] and another in 1785[3] for regulating the Civil Judicature, under the Authority of the Statute of 1774 commonly called the Quebec Act.

That Ordinance which relates to the Criminal Jurisdiction[4] erects

I^st^ A Court of Kings Bench for the Cognizance of all Pleas of the Crown; and for the trial of all manner of offences whatsoever: to be held before the Chief Justice *(or Commissioners that may be appointed for Executing the Office of Chief Justice for the time being)* who shall hear and determine the said Pleas of the Crown, and all manner of Offences whatsoever, according to the Laws of England, and the Ordinances of the Governor and Legislative Council of the Province.

II^dly^ Courts of General Quarter Sessions of the Peace in each of the two Districts of Quebec and Montreal, by so many Commissioners of each District, as are or shall be limited in the Commission of the Peace, who are to hear and determine all matters relative to the Conservation of the Peace, and whatsoever is by them cognizable according to the Laws of England, and the Ordinances of the Governor and Legislative Council of the Province.

The two Districts of Quebec and Montreal comprehend the whole Province, and are divided by the River Godfroy falling into the St. Lawrence from the South, and the St. Maurice from the North: so that the Eastern District is Quebec, and the Western Montreal: Each District has a Sheriff and a Coroner, Special Commissions of Oyer and Terminer may issue for either; and the same act provides

I^st^ That the Captains of the Militia may arrest any person "guilty of any Breach "of the Peace, or any Criminal offence within their respective Parishes, and convey or "cause to be conveyed such person before the nearest Commissioner of the Peace, to be "dealt with according to Law." (1)

(1) That this be a part of the Report For it Mr Finlay
Against it Mr Mabane, Mr St Ours

II^dly^ That the Captains of Militia *may*, when any marks of violence Appear on the dead body Summon together six reputable householders of his Parish to inspect the same; and he shall according to their opinion report the manner and cause of such death in writing to the nearest Commissioner of the Peace that a farther Examination may be made therein if necessary.

---

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 27-1, p. 185. This is section B referred to in Dorchester to Sydney, see p. 587. This report was made before the investigation due to the charges of Atty. Gen. Monk was undertaken. The committee appointed to report upon the Courts of Justice consisted of the Chief Justice, and Messrs. Finlay, Dunn, Mabane, Fraser, and St. Ours. As will be observed however most of the work was done by Messrs. Finlay, Mabane and St. Ours. The notes 1 to 9 were placed at the foot of the pages, or rather on parallel pages in the original mss., but to avoid confusion they are here given at the end of each section.

[2] See pp. 464 & 471.

[3] See p. 529.

[4] See p. 471.

No other Law has been passed in the Colony so to organize it, as to give effect and operation to that part of the Statute, by which the Criminal Laws of England were introduced, as the Law of the Province relating to crimes and offences.

Under the two Ordinances respecting the Dispensation of Justice in *Civil* Causes, the Courts are

I^st^ A Court for small causes of Ten pounds sterling and under.

II^d^ A Court for Causes exceeding that Sum.

III^d^ Courts to hear Causes in Appeal.

For Your Lordships clearer discernment of the nature of these Judicatures, the Committee beg leave to present an abstract of what appears to be most material in the Ordinances with respect to *each* of these Judicatures, and

I^st^ As to the Court for small Causes—The Cognizance is committed to either of the Judges of the Kings Court of *Common pleas*. His decisions are final, and the rule *Equity and good conscience*, as often as Judgment is given by the default of appearance. In other cases the practice has been to determine by the *Law in general*, as it was understood by the Judge to apply to the case.

The Court is held weekly. The process is a declaration and summons—The Return Day *as the Judge directs*—The proceedings are summary—Costs follow the Judgment—The Execution runs against the moveables unless screen'd by the fraud or violence of the defendant, and then against his person—It is to be executed by such person as the *Judge nominates*, and the Sum may be levied by installments, but all to run out within *three* Months.

Confined to no place, the Judges alternately itinerate with their Clerk, twice yearly to the remoter settlements within the bounds of their respective Districts.

II^ly^ And in all causes above Ten Pounds *two* of the *three* Judges for each District are required.

This is the great Court of the Country, with *original* Jurisdiction ; it has by the Ordinance

"Full power Jurisdiction & Authority to hear and determine, all matters of Con-"troversy relative to property and Civil rights"—

It sits weekly in each District ; it *may find Fact and Law*, but either party has the right in *certain* cases of electing a trial by Jury, and the formulary of practice is of course *two fold.*

The first process is a declaration & summons, returnable at the day a *Judge directs*, it goes to the Sheriff of the District on default of appearance at the two next successive Court days there is an interlocutory Judgment—There is no Jury of Enquiry ; the Court assesses the damages, and gives the final Judgment ; an execution follows, but in that case the plaintiff gives security to refund, if by the reconsideration of the *same Court*, that Judgment shall be revers'd ; as it may be, where the defendant being an Inhabitant of certain remote distances, Viz^t^ ("beyond the Long Sault on Ottawa River, "or beyond Oswegatchie[1] in the upper parts of the province, or in or upon any place "below Cape Cat on the South side, and the Seven Islands on the North side of the "River St. Lawrence") *had not been personally summoned.*

Where there is proof of the defendant's intention to leave the Country, the first process may be a *Capias* and require bail.

An issue may be raised *Ore tenus* ; the Ordinance has the words on that subject,

"That every issue in Law or Fact, to be formed in any cause, shall be made and "compleated by the Declaration, answer and replication, or by the plea, answer and "replication in Cases of abatement and bar of the said parties, plaintiff and defendant ; "and that no other or further pleadings or writings by way of plea, upon such issue or "matter in Dispute, whether of Law or Fact, shall be received or admitted by the said "Courts of Common Pleas, as part of, and to be put upon the record, in any case there "instituted and to be heard and adjudged upon, any thing to the contrary notwithstand-"ing—"

The trial by Jury is at the option of either of the Parties in such suits as are

[1] Ogdensburg, or Prescott on the Canadian side of the St. Lawrence.

"Grounded on Debts, Promises, Contracts and Arguments of a *Mercantile nature* "*only* between Merchant and Merchant, and Trader and Trader, so reputed and under- "stood, *according to Law*; and also of personal *wrongs* proper to be compensated in "damages"—

The Jurors are to be

"Merchants or Traders of Lawful age, and also all persons of lawful age being house- "holders, or occupying Lodgings of the value of Fifteen pounds per Annum rent."

They are to come only from the Vicinages or Banlieus of Quebec or Montreal; The precise limits of which the Committee are not able to ascertain.

The Sheriffs are annually to file two lists in the Clerks Office: the first to consist of all *Merchants concerned in Trade*, and the second of persons of other occupations. These lists may be *remodelled* by the Sheriff and Judges, and are to be open to public resort.

In causes of Mercantile dispute, or actions of Damage where the total amount, sum, dealing, or matter of account, agreement or transaction between the parties, exceeds Fifty pounds, a Jury is to be struck from the *first* list—and from the *second* when the Demand is of Fifty Pounds and less; and the strikings are to be in rotation, commencing for one cause where the last ended.

Challenges are to be according to the Laws of England; but in Causes between natural born subjects the Jurors are to be natural born, Canadians if the parties are Canadians, and De Medietate, where they are of different Classes.

The English rules of Evidence are to direct "in Proof of all Facts concerning *com-* "*mercial* Matters."

Depositions before a Judge, after notice to the adverse party are admissible in the case of a Witness about to leave the Province, or being sick, or not able to attend, and as the Ordinance adds, in cases of evident necessity.

The Verdict is compleat, tho' but *nine* Jurors concur.

On the Seizure of Personality in Execution, it shall be published at the Church door of the Parish, the next following Sunday, notifying the time of sale.—That sale is to be within the Parish and the time not within Eight days from the Seizure—

At the request of the plaintiff, the goods may be conveyed to and sold at the Capital of the District, and the Personal Estate is to be sold first

The sale of the Realty is to be preceded by three Gazette Advertizements, with an interval of *four* Months, verbal and written proclamations at the Church door of the Parish, and a public call upon all incumbrancers to notify their demands at the *Sheriffs Office*

The body is liable to Execution when the goods are secreted or the Seizure opposed, and to satisfy Judgments to *Merchants* and *traders*—But upon Oath of the imprisoned debtor after a months confinement, swearing himself not worth Ten Pounds, he is to have three shillings and six pence a week for his sustenance from the Creditor; with a further Augmentation to one shilling and six pence more by the *discretion of the Judges*, unless the plaintiff proves a concealment or substraction of effects for the purpose of fraud

And Creditors have the advantage of carrying the process of execution from one District to the other. The

III[d] Civil Judicature is the Provincial Court of Appeals,

It is constituted by any five Members of the Council with either the Governor, Lieu[t] Governor, or the Chief Justice.

It has no *Original* Jurisdiction but only the hearing and determining Appeals in causes under Ten Pounds, where it relates to a duty to the Crown, a fee of Office or annual rent, or where a future Right is to be bound *and in all cases above Ten Pounds.*

But the Judgment below is final, and the right to Appeal suspended upon the Appellants giving security to prosecute the Appeal and pay the Costs and damages, in case the first Judgment be affirmed.

It admits of a Question, whether the Jurisdiction of the Court of appeal is not made to depend on the giving such security, The security is left to the Judgment of the Court below.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

From the Provincial Court of Appeals, the dernier resort is to the King in Privy Council, but only in such cases under Ten Pounds as might come to the Provincial Court of Appeals, and in those above Five Hundred Pounds Sterling.

The only remaining Court in the Actual execution of Authority is,

The Prerogative Court, one in each of the two Districts.

The Judges are constituted by Commission under the Province Seal, and are the *very same persons*, that now sit on the Bench of the Common pleas.

Their Commissions give them power to take ye Probate of Wills relating to *real* and personal Estates, and Issue letters of Administration, prove Inventories and Accounts, "and to transact whatever may be legal and right for the Just Execution of all "Wills and Codicils, and touching Estates, Lands, Tenements, Goods, Chattels, Rights, "Credits and Effects of all, any and every Intestate ; and to divide, apportion, appro- "priate and decree the same, to such persons, and in such manner, as by Law it is per- "mitted, and directed to be done."

The Question implied by Your Lordship's reference requiring, not only an enumeration of the Courts, and an analysis of their powers, but what may appear to be expedient for the advancement of Justice, the Committee proceed next *to that* part of their Report.

They are very sensible of the weight of that care and circumspection, which his Majesty recommends, for the Establishment of the proper mode of administering Civil and Criminal Justice, in a Province so peculiarly circumstanced.

The Committee therefore mean as most likely to answer Your Lordship's intention, *barely* to point at *the most* palpable defects in its present Judicature and beginning with that branch which more immediately concerns the Crown, further provision seems to be wanting

I^st^ To introduce the subordinate and necessary Peace Officers known in the English Law, as Bailiffs and Constables.

There are no Constables in the Province, and the Captains of the Militia are mere Volunteers, from whom no service can be exacted as a Duty (2)

(2) On this clause, for its standing. Mr. Finlay. against it, Mr Mabane and Mr. St. Ours, who offer'd in its place the following suggestion

"Mess^rs^ Mabane and St. Ours think the clause should run thus ; There are no peace "Officers in the Parishes of the Province as are known in the English Law, by the "name of Bailiffs, or Constables, the Captains of the Militia being by the ordinance "authorised to act as such without an obligation enjoin'd on them to do the duty."

II^dly^ Suitable Justice-*Halls* and Prisons—The latter both at Quebec and Montreal being in a Condition neither consistent with Humanity to the Prisoners, nor safety to the Sheriffs or the Public, and having been *repeatedly* presented as insufficient by the Grand Juries of both Districts.

III^dly^ As the Law stands there is great danger of a Defect of Public Justice, in the difficulty of obtaining freeholders to serve as grand and petty Jurors on trials in *Criminal* Cases.

With a Freehold Estate, a competent knowledge of the English Language may be necessary ; but very few unite both those qualifications, and yet there are many Inhabitants very fit for this Service who have no Freeholds (3)

(3) Advanced to this length in the Report, Mr. Mabane insisted on taking in here, what he offers as his Motion in the words following, and it was agreed that a Minute be made of it.

"Mr. Mabane agreeable to a Motion which he made in Council the 6^th^ of last "November, and which was withdrawn upon assurance given that the object of it would "be taken into consideration by the Committee which was to be appointed for the "Courts of Justice, finding that in the Report proposed by the Chairman no notice "taken of that important necessary business, has made out, tho' very sensible of his "want of sufficient abilities the Heads of an Ordinance for promulgating to the people "of this Province the principal parts or Articles of the English Law which he will "subjoin to the Report as soon as it can be copied, for His Lordship's information.

IV^ly The case of the Loyalists from the old Colonies, who to the number of several thousands have seated themselves since the last War in different parts of this Province, calls, in the opinion of the Committee, for a very particular attention.

If this Class of the Inhabitants is to be severed from any other District, and erected into separate Counties, an Act of Legislation will be necessary for that purpose, the partition of the Province into two Districts, standing at present upon a Law, that must for that purpose be repealed (4)

(4) On putting the Question as to making this Clause a part of the Report.

For it—Mr. Finlay
Ag^st it—Mr. Mabane. Mr. St. Ours

A substitute to be offered next meeting—

The Substitute Offer'd—

Tho we are sensible that every attention compatible with Law and the good Government of the Province should be given to the Loyalists, we beg leave to observe to Your Lordship that by far the greatest part of the Loyalists who took up arms in Defence of his Majestys Government during the Course of the Rebellion, are already settled in this Colony or those of Nova Scotia, New Brunswick and their dependancies

To this class of men Government is bound by Justice and gratitude to give every protection and assistance. There may be of these meritorious people in this Province (Their wives and children comprehended) about Six thousand ; of them a great number are Emigrants from North Britain who served in the 84^th^ Regiment, the Provincial Corps of Sir John Johnson, and others ; who assuredly cannot be supposed to have any predilection for Laws of which they are totally ignorant. Every precaution was taken to make the Loyalists, and others before they were disbanded acquainted with the conditions upon which the Kings Lands were to be granted, and none of them could be ignorant that by fixing their residence in this Province they became subject to the Laws of it.

In framing Laws for the Province consideration shou'd certainly be had to the opinions & customs of 113,000 natives, rather than to those of 6000 Strangers—

The number of Loyalists settled above Montreal does not appear at present to require a separate District to be erected, tho' that measure may become necessary in a few years : but by that time the state of the upper Countries, after the evacuation of the Posts without the limits of the Province being known the Legislative Council will be better able to deliberate upon the Measure, with precision and Certainty—

With regard to the great number of Emigrants from the United States of America, who we are told, may be expected to resort to this Province provided the Laws were made agreeable to them, we think it our duty to observe to Your Lordship, that as these men did not stand forth in Defence of His Majesty's Government they can in general have no Claim to its Justice or Gratitude ; They are discontented with the Taxes and other Grievances which abound in the american States, and are therefore willing to seek an asylum in the British Colonies. It may be Policy to admit them: but for many reasons they should be encourag'd to settle in the Colonies where the Laws and form of Government are most agreeable to their Ideas, such as New "Brunswick, Nova Scotia, the Islands of Cape Breton and St Johns : The Climate in "the latter is temperate, and the lands fertile. The insular situation makes it easy "for Great Britain to protect and keep it as a Colony. The Province of Quebec may "be considered in many respects as a frontier to the remaining British Colonies. Its "inhabitants are numerous, and by Religion, Language Laws and Customs are the "class of men the *least likely to coalesce* or unite with the neighbouring states of "America."

"It is most humbly submitted to Your Lordship whether or not sound policy does "not require that they should continue as they are"—

In 1766 when Governor Murray caused a *Recensement* to be made, the Canadian men, women and children amounted to 65000. In 1784 when Governor Haldimand caused another Rescensement to be made, their numbers amounted to 113,000.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

From this state of the population during the period of 18 years, your Lordship may form an idea how much the Canadians will increase in 30 years, and there will not be wanting men to cultivate the Lands which remain to be conceded, or to carry on the Trade of the Colony in all its different branches.

V^ly The Committee conceive it to be their duty not to omit the suggestion, that the Province remains to this day, without a Court of Exchequer for the regular *Estreat* of His Majesty's casual Revenue of fines and forfeitures in the other Courts : an object to which it becomes the Legislature to attend not only in *fidelity and gratitude* to the Crown, but *in Justice* to the Colony, the King out of His Royal goodness having applied his whole Revenue, Territorial & Casual to the support of the Government of the Province (5)

(5) On the Question whether this Clause stand ?

For it Mr. Finlay

Against it Mr. Mabane.

doubted, by Mr. St. Ours.

Mr. Mabane offers what follows. "There is certainly no court of exchequer in "the Province : but to this day there has been no Inconveniency felt from the want of it. "The Sheriff and Clerks of the Court accounting every Six months to the Receiver "General for the casual Revenue.

"With regard to the Territorial Revenue if it has not been fully revised it has not "arisen from any deficiency of Law or authority in the Courts of Common pleas, but "from the Indulgence of Government"—

VI^ly The Committee on the other hand, cannot avoid the Remark, that tho' the present Ordinances enact what the King has been graciously pleased to recommend, Appeals for the security of the property of the subject in *Civil* causes, a Clause is still wanting to authorize what His Majesty has enjoined, that appeals be also allowed, even in prosecutions in His Majesty's *own name* for any fine that shall exceed the Sum of One Hundred Pounds Sterling—

And as it is on the *Crown Side* of the Kings Bench Court that inferior Jurisdictions are kept within the bounds of their Authority, and Magistrates held to their duty by the Writs of QUO WARRANTO and Mandamus. &c., and the liberty of the subject protected, and it should neither be in the Power of that Court, to adjourn nor prolong the Sessions *at pleasure*, it appears to the Committee to be requisite, that its terms and return days be fixed and ascertained.

On the Civil Judicature

the Committee beg leave to observe,

I^ly That it is in their opinion much to be regretted, that the Common Pleas, a Court so respectable as that tribunal ought to be, to which causes of the highest Consequence are entrusted, holding the right of deciding in the first instance upon every subject of property, in Actions Real, Personal, & mixed to an indefinite value, should be charged with, and disparaged by a perpetual attention to the petty litigations under the value of Ten Pounds.

The Remedy seems to be a Law, enabling Your Excellency by a Commission to divide the Province into *Precincts or Circles*, consisting of two or three contiguous Parishes ; and to consign the cognizance of small causes not to Justices of the Peace (who by such a mistaken Policy, will be drawn aside from their proper duty in support of the Government & the conservation of the public tranquility) but to *two* or *three* Gentlemen of the *Precinct* or *Circle*, proceeding summarily, according to good conscience, in a weekly Court of Requests, nearly similar to those lately established in different Districts and Towns in England ; and by dispensing Justice in a quick, cheap and easy manner, to a convenient neighbourhood, releiving the poor, and promoting that Industry which *prevents* vice and disorder, and is of the greatest utility to the common weal.

But if for *want* of *Public Spirit* this measure should not be practicable in the old settled parts of the Province, *(which they are not willing to believe)* the Committee humbly conceive some such Law, must be indispensably necessary for the new Districts, which, as consisting of English Loyalists & being very remote, cannot be left without such Courts for the Adjudication of small causes, as well as what they have also been

accustomed to, an *inferior Court of Common Pleas* for the trial of Actions to Twenty, Thirty, or Forty Pounds, according to the Course of the Common Law. (6)

The draft of an Ordinance for the trial of small causes is before the Committee.[1]

(6) On the Question whether this Clause stand?

For it—Mr. Finlay.

Mr. St. Ours doubts on the Clause.

Mr. Mabane offers the following remarks, to be inserted—

"With regard to the Courts of Common Pleas having been charged with the "determination of small Causes begs leave to observe to Your Lordship that at the "Establishment of Civil Government in 1764 in order to prevent the necessity of the "Inhabitants repairing from the distant parts of the District, there was an Ordinance "passed authorising the Justices of the Peace to take cognizance of debts &c under "the Sum of Ten Pounds.[2] Many abuses arose from this Institution, and in the year "1770 an Ordinance of the Governor & Council was passed[3] taking away the Juris- "diction from the Justices of the Peace, and in order to prevent the Inconveniences "resulting from the Change, required the Judges of the Court of Common Pleas to make "a Circuit twice a year in their different Districts for which they have no allowance of "any kind, and established a Weekly Court in the Towns of Quebec and Montreal "where one of them was obliged to be present & determine Causes under the sum of "Ten Pounds, and in these Causes very frequently points of Law of great Intricacy "are involved; but if any method can be fallen upon to free the Judges of the Common "Pleas from this burden without detriment to the Public, Mr. Mabane as one of them "would be very glad of it; but it is with regret that he does not think the remedy "proposed however well intentioned, and However ingenious applicable to the circum- "stances of the Province."

II° If it should be the choice of the Legislature to continue the Course of the Court of Common pleas, in those parts of the Districts that remain, after the new Counties are formed, as it stands at present regulated, by re-enacting the Substance of the Ordinance of 1785, which is nearly expiring, the Committee humbly submit whether (among other amendments) it will not be very necessary so far to alter both Ordinances, as to vest the Provincial Court of Appeals in future, with Authority to adjust the matter of the Security to be given by Appellants for staying Execution of the Judgment in the Court below. (7)

(7) On the Question, whether this Clause stand?

For it—Mr. Finlay

Mr. Mabane observed that, it is his opinion the Court of Appeals have this Authority at present, and Alledges that the Court has exerted it, in more cases than one.

Mr. St Ours is in Doubt on this clause.

III° Upon due Consideration of the Copies of His Majesty's Twelfth and Fourteenth Instructions,[4] by your Lordship communicated to the Council (and heretofore by General Haldimand on the 30th of Augst 1781) the Committee are further of opinion, that no *reasonable* objection will lay against the Trial by Jury in any personal Action, if it be at the same time enacted for the security of His Majesty's Canadian Subjects, that they shall have the benefit and use of their own Laws, Usages and Customs, in all Controversies respecting titles of Land, and the Tenure, Descent, Alienation, Incumbrances, and Settlement of Real Estates, and the distribution of Personal Property of Persons dying Intestate, according to the full intent of the said Statute of the 14th year of His Majesty's Reign. (8)

(8) On the Question whether this Clause Stand?

For it, Mr. Finlay

Against it Mr. Mabane
Mr. St. Ours.

[1] This is the draught of an ordinance summarized in Finlay's note to the Bill of the Chief Justice for the better administration of justice &c. See p. 576.

[2] Referring to the Ordinance of Sept. 17th, 1764. See p. 149.

[3] See p. 280.

[4] See p. 555.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

They offer a note for Entry, and desire that certain memorandums of the Council in 1785,[1] may accompany the Report:—and a List of the Jurors for Quebec.[2]

The Note. "With regard to the Article of the proposed Report relative to the "trial by Jury, Mr. Mabane & Mr. St. Ours cannot agree to it: however as the "Ordinance expires with the approaching sessions, and therefore must be renewed, or "another substituted in its place, they only beg leave to annex for his Lordships infor- "mation a Copy of Mr. Mabane's dissent from the Register of the Council and an "authenticated list of the Jurors in the town and Banlieu of Quebec, which supports "the objection to the Trial by Jury in civil causes—

IV^ly As a Court of Chancery is essentially necessary in the English system to perfect the Administration of Justice in *Civil* causes, and the exercise of this Trust, as well as that for those branches of the prerogative Courts which relate to Marriages and the probate of Wills, and the granting letters of Administration, are vested in Your Lordship, the Committee presume *no farther*, than barely to Suggest, that the Subordinate Officers for the *first* of these Courts remain to be appointed.

And that the business of the Common Pleas, well entitles its Judges to an exoneration from the burden of the Prerogative Court,[3] *if the duties of both in the same persons were compatible*: which, to say no more, is very questionable, if it is the right of the Former, to issue prohibitions to the Latter, in cases where its powers are extended *beyond* its Authority; *evinced as it* is, *in the constant practice of the Common Bench* in Westminster Hall (9)

(9) On the Question whether this Clause shall stand?

Mr. Finlay for it
Mr. Mabane } against it
Mr. St Ours }

Mess^rs Mabane & St. Ours desire the following entry & that the Papers referr'd to in it may accompany the Report—

"With regard to the Court of Chauncery Mr. Mabane and Mr. St. Ours, beg leave "to anex for the information of your Lordship a Paper in the French Language wrote "by Mr Panet one of the Judges of the Court of Common Pleas.[4]

"Mr. Mabane takes the liberty to observe that the Power which the French Law "gives the Judges to interrogate the parties upon Oath, *Sur faits et Articles* pertinent "to the cause in dispute, renders the Court of Chancery in a great measure unnecessary."

"This Power is much regretted by Judge Blackstone not to be inherent in the "Courts of Justice in England, and has been unwarily taken away in Commercial "causes by an Article of the Ordinance which establishes the proof of Facts in Com "mercial matters to be according to the rules of Evidence in the English Law, tho' the "power still remains with regard to other causes: This instance of itself evinces the "great delicacy and deliberation with which changes should be made in the municipal "Law of any Country, for with the best Intention in the world the Legislators (espe- "cially in a conquer'd Country) may do a great deal of hurt instead of good, but this "may be remedied in restoring the Power when the Ordinance shall be renewed"

"With regard to that part of the Report which relates to the Prerogative Court, "Mr. Mabane and Mr. St. Ours beg leave to annex a Paper wrote by Mr. Panet for the "information of His Lordship"—[5]

"Mr. Mabane did not consider the Commission from Your Lordship as necessary; "but as by His Majesty's Commission to Your Lordship, the granting Letters of Ad- "ministration is reserved to the Governor of the Province—He acted under it with "great chearfulness as a proof of Your Lordships Confidence in Him, but never con- "ceived that the English words *in it*, can make any alteration in the Law as Estab- "lished by the Statute of the 14^th of His present Majesty,[6] and adds, that the Judges of

[1] Given below; see p. 602.
[2] Given below; see p. 606.
[3] Various papers and reports with reference to the Jurisdiction of the Prerogative Court will be found in Q 56-3, p. 773.
[4] For Mr. Panet's paper on this subject see below, pp. 607 & 609.
[5] For this paper by Mr. Panet see below, pp. 608 & 611.
[6] The Quebec Act.

"the Court of Common Pleas, have no Salary nor have ever taken one farthing of fees "from the People, for the Business in the prerogative Court.

Signed by order of the Committee

Wm. Smith. Chairman.

Quebec 11th January 1787.

All which is most humbly submitted, by Your Lordships most obed' and most humble Servants

Quebec
11th Jan 1787

Hugh Finlay
A. Mabane.
P. R. St. Ours.

THE MEMORANDUM OF COUNCIL REFERRED TO IN NOTE 8.[1]

8th of April 1785.

Read Article 27 of the projected Ordinance which was unanimously rejected

Mr. Mabane propos'd an additional Article to the following purpose. "Provided "always and it is hereby enacted and ordained, That nothing in this Ordinance or any "Article thereof can, or ought to be construed to have introduced any part of the "English Law, which is not expressly mentioned; or to have made any deviation from "the Law and Usage of the Province, which is not clearly and expressly mentioned by "the words, any Law, Usage or custom to the contrary notwithstanding."

9th April 1785.

"Mr. Mabane agreeable to the notice by him given yesterday moved as follows, viz. "Tho' from everything which has appeared in this Sessions I am more than ever convinced that neither the circumstances of the Province nor any urgent necessity requires an innovation from the Municipal law of the Country of so great importance as the admission of the Trial by Jury in Civil causes—Yet as the Council has voted that it should be adopted under restrictions, I think it is the duty of every Member to suggest the mode which appears to him most conducive to the good or the least hurtful in his idea to the interests of the people—I therefore propose that in place of the 10th Article reported by the Committee and rejected by the Council now standing the 9th in the Ordinance, one to the following purpose should be substituted. viz[t].

"That it be enacted any Law, Usage or Custom to the contrary notwithstanding, "that in Actions or Suits at Law, in the Courts of Common Pleas, grounded on debts, "promises, Contracts and Agreements of a Mercantile nature between Merchant and "Merchant Trader and Trader, and in all actions and Suits where Compensation is to "be made for personal wrongs—The Tryal by Jury may be had to establish the matter "of fact in the first cause, and to assess the amount of Damages in the other, Provided "nevertheless That it is clearly understood that in Actions or Suits at Law between "persons who are not natives of the province, and in Actions or Suits between persons "who are natives of the Province The tryal by Jury shall be had at the desire of either "of the Parties and that in such Actions and Causes as above where only one of the "parties shall be a native, the tryal by Jury is not to be had except at the desire of "both parties, and in all causes or Suits between persons not natives of the Province "the Jury shall be composed of persons who are not Natives of the Province, and in all "Causes or Suits between Natives The Jury shall be composed of Natives only, and in "all Causes and Suits where one of the Parties may be a Native and the other not a

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 27-1, p. 209. This is the memorandum referred to in note 8 of the foregoing report, p. 601. It consists of extracts from the journals of the Legislative Council relating to the passing of an Ordinance to regulate the proceedings in the courts of civil judicature, &c. (see p. 529). The journals covering this period are given in Q 26-1, pp. 256-286.

"Native the Jury shall be composed one half of Natives and the other half of persons "not Natives."

Resolved that the Question be put, whether the proposition of Mr. Mabane shall be adopted or not and being put, the voices standing 6 Ayes and 11 Noes voted and Resolved in the Negative.

☞ Copy Articles 9th and 10th referred to as proposed by the Committee and rejected by the Council.

Art 9th.—And be it ordained and enacted That in all Causes, Suits, and Actions to be prosecuted in any of His Majesty's Courts of Common pleas, or removed in Appeal therefrom, which shall be grounded upon Debts, promises, Contracts and Agreements of a Mercantile Nature, the same shall be heard, considered and adjudged According to the Ordinance of this Province in that respect particularly provided, and the Commercial and Common Law of England save and except as hereinafter provided—

Art. 10th.—That all and every person having Suits at Law and Actions in any of the said Courts of Common pleas grounded on debts, promises, contracts and agreements whether of a Mercantile or other Nature, and also of wrongs proper to be compensated in damages may at the option & choice of either party have and obtain the trial and Verdict of a Jury, as well for the Assessment of Damages on personal wrongs committed as the determination of matters of fact to be established in any such cause, and that the Verdict of such Jury shall be binding upon the parties in every respect and so far as the same by the Laws of England, the Verdict of a Jury legally could or ought to be of Validity force and Effect—Provided always that the Agreement of nine of the twelve Jurors who shall compose such Jury shall be sufficient and effectual to return a Verdict and that the same so made and returned shall be held as legal and effectual to every intent and purpose, in as much as if the whole twelve Jurors had agreed therein. And the Clerk of the Court shall set down the names of the Jurors on the Register of the Court in every cause where Verdicts may be returned as abovesaid—Provided Also that in all such Causes and Actions that may be between His Majesty's natural born Subjects of Great Britain, Ireland or the Plantations and Provinces in America, the Juries in such causes shall be composed of such natural born subjects as abovesaid and in All Causes and Actions between His Majestys Canadian or new Subjects, the Jury shall be composed of an equal number of each, if such be required by either of the parties, in any of the above mentioned instances"—

11th April 1785.

Resolved that the Question be put upon Mr. Mabane's proposition of Yesterday, "Whether the Article by him proposed shall make part of the Ordinance or not." The Question being put, and the Voices standing 8 Ayes and 9 Noes voted and resolved in the negative. Settled the title of the Ordinance to be as follows viz' "An Ordinance to "regulate the proceedings in the Courts of Civil Judicature and to establish Trials by "Juries in Actions of a Commercial Nature and personal Wrongs to be compensated in "Damages."

13th April 1785.

Mr. Mabane presented and read in English and French his reasons of dissent from the Resolutions of the Council upon the Ordinance for regulating the proceedings in the Courts of Civil Judicature &c as follows vizt.

"Having during the Course of the Sessions declared myself averse to Innovations "in general in the present circumstances of the Province, I think it my duty now to enter "upon the Journals my reasons of dissent from a resolution of the Council whereby the "trial by Jury in Civil causes is adopted under restrictions."

The ground work of this material change in the Municipal Laws of Canada is said to be the 12th and 16th Articles of the Kings Instructions,[1] the first of which was sent to His Excellency Governor Carleton in the year 1774 or 5 soon after the Act of Par-

[1] See pp. 474-5. The instructions given to Haldimand in 1778 simply continued those given to Carleton in 1775 (see p. 419) with the addition of a few new items, chiefly contained in article 16. See p. 475.

liament which regulates the Province of Quebec had been passed, and the Second of April 1778 was transmitted in that Year to His Excellency Governor Haldimand subsequent to the Ordinances which had been made by the Legislature of this Country. I therefore put a very different Construction upon the Royal instruction from that which those who have voted for the Innovation have done.

The 12th Article of the Instruction recommends to the Consideration of the Council whether the Law of England may not be at least *in part* the rule of decision in personal actions &c. and the 16th Article transmitted to the Governor in 1778 makes mention of Ordinances having been framed and Ordained for establishing Courts and directing a *proper* mode of administering Civil and Criminal Justice *Conformable to the Spirit and intention of the Act of Parliament therein mentioned* and recommends the continuing amending or inforcing such ordinances or making any farther or necessary change and regulation in the courts established or in the mode of administering Justice Provided that such Ordinances be strictly conformable to the act of Parliament and the tenor of these Instructions—I am therefore fully persuaded however inclined His Majesty might be to recommend useful and necessary deviations from the Laws of this Province Established by the Quebec Act no such material and fundamental Alteration as that of the Introduction of the Trial by Jury could be meant or intended, because such would be contrary to the spirit and intention of the Act of Parliament which with a generosity and liberality becoming the British Nation gives to the Canadians their own Laws, Customs and Usages—

2d Experience has shewn numberless inconveniences attending the Trial by Jury in this Province whilst that Mode subsisted from the year 1764 to the year 1775. Few people who were then in the Province can be ignorant of these inconveniences or how little Acceptable the mode of Trial by Jury was to the people or how hurtful it was to their Interests. Juries were at that time optional, but instead of being in repute, it is a fact well known that towards the latter years of the period in which they subsisted few causes were tried by Jury. It appears by an Authenticated List or Extract from the Record of the Court of Common pleas for the District of Quebec laid before the Council that for upwards of seven years from October 1768 to February 1775 there were only 58 Causes tried by Jury in that Court and of these several were absentee causes or suits brought against persons absent from the Province, which by an Ordinance behoved to be laid before a Jury and therefore cannot be said to be at the desire of either party.

The petitions of the Canadians which procured the Quebec Act (14 Geo : 3. Cap 83) and the undeniable Evidence which the Preamble of that wise and Salutary Law affords of the sense which the Parliament of Great Britainn at that time entertained with regard to the impropriety of changing the Laws and Usages of a numerous people and of an extensive Country, as well as the inadequateness of the system which had been introduced in room of the Ancient Law, of which the trial by Jury in Civil Causes at the option of the parties was a principle part, is in my opinion, conclusive, because every circumstance and every argument against such a change operates as powerfully at this day as it did then, and perhaps more so from the late revolution in America.

I therefore cannot agree with those who in making regulations for this Country pay not sufficient attention to the total difference of circumstances in almost every particular from those of England, where the trial by Jury has been coeval with the Law itself. Indeed nothing can afford more convincing proof of the impropriety of the trial by Jury in Civil causes than the stretches that have been made to accomodate it to these circumstances viz. By making the Agreement of nine of the Jurors a Verdict, and changing the qualification of Jurors from the Laws of England. These circumstances suffice to shew that this Province is unfit to receive the Trial by Jury as practised in England. The unanimity of the 12 Jurors is considered by many Authors as one of the Excellencies of the Institution and from the difficulty of finding Jurors in this Country unconnected by Interest and friendship with the Parties, the deviation from the Laws of England appear to me peculiarly unfavourable to the London Merchant as well as to the Canadian Merchant or Trader—The Qualification of Jurors instead of being debased from what the English Law requires perhaps ought to have been augmented.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

3rdly The Changes from the french law that were made by the Ordinance of 1777,[1] in favor of commerce, such as the introduction of the English Law of evidence in Commercial Cases and the attachment of the person as well as of the Effects for the satisfaction of all debts due to Merchants for goods by them sold, shew'd no want of attention to the interests of trade, and His Majesty's 12th Instruction and therefore no doubt could be entertained, that the Council would, as far as in Justice it ought, extend its deliberations in favor of commerce and in protection of the British Merchant, but much might have been done without going so far as to erect a new Tribunal in the Country unknown to its fixed Laws, and which in practice will be found in many respects incompatible with them. The examination of *Experts* known to the french law served the useful purpose of establishing the matter of fact independent of the Judges, in difficult and uncommon cases, as well as proving the practice therein and fixing valuations on all disputed property and Workmanship, and in settling intricate Matters of Account &c; The French law provides Arbiters—In these Cases the Law is written and the decision of the Courts is subject to review

Whereas by the Introduction of Juries the Canadian Merchant or Trader sees no longer the rule of decision of his property in litigation which is or may be absorbed in the general Verdict of a Jury.

4thly—Tho' convinced by the experience of 24 years constant residence in the country and 20 years study and practice of the law as a judge, that the trial by Jury in Civil Causes was improper in general ; yet as the Council had voted the contrary I thought it my duty to propose in my turn that mode which I conceived the least prejudicial to the Canadians, and accordingly did make a proposition of the 9th instant entered upon the Journals, but the Council rejected it, tho it complied in everything with the desires of the British Subjects, except that it gave to the Canadian Merchant in his disputes with them in commercial cases the choice of having his property decided agreeable to the Laws and usages of his native Country, which by the act of Parliament were granted to him without reserve, and that he should not be forced into a mode of trial to which he might be averse.

5thly When I consider the 9th and 10th Articles of the Ordinance proposed by the Committee of which a Copy is annexed, I thought it my duty to propose an additional Article which is inserted upon the Journals and which could serve no end but to quiet the minds of the Canadians and reconcile them to the change made in the Ordinance, by giving them the most positive assurances that nothing which was not clearly expressed was innovated—This Article however salutary was rejected solely by the same Majority which at the Commencement of the Sessions voted against postponing the consideration of the new Ordinance till next Sessions—I have further to observe that the time was improper for changes of this nature and that more compleat evidence of the necessity or practicability of introducing Juries in civil causes than vague lists of names laid upon the table should have been produced to the Council, a minute enquiry ought to have preceded the business and every necessary preparation made before hand

For these reasons I dissent from the resolution of the Council and shall be much satisfied if experience shall prove that I am wrong in my opinion and that the innovation will be found useful to the People.

(signed) A: MABANE.

[1] See p. 466.

THE LIST OF JURORS REFERRED TO IN NOTE 8[1]

Names	Occupation	Names	Occupation
Joseph Descheneau	Esquire	William Lindsay	Esquire
Louis Langlois	Merchant	John Purss	Merchant
Michael Longvall	D°	Constant Freeman	D°
Francois Pomereau	D°	Adam Lymburner	D°
Antoine Serindac. 5	D°	Robert Willcocks	D°
Jean Baptiste Guirault	D°	Nathaniel Taylor	Esquire
Jean Baptiste Le Brun	D°	Thomas Sketchley	Auctioneer
Cha^{s} Berthelot	D°	John Young	Merchant
Jacques Perrault	D°	Henry Cull	D°
Louis Fromenteau. 10	D°	Robert Lester	D°
Jean B^{te} Le compte Dupré	Esq^{r}	James Todd	D°
Pierre Marcoux	Merchant	David Barclay	D°
Louis Marchand	D°	John Blackwood	D°
Pierre Dufan	D°	Alexander Davison	D°
Louis Duniere—15	D°	M^{r} M^{c}Nider	D°
Michael Cornud	D°	William Burns	Auctioneer
Louis Freemont	D°	John Painter	Merchant
Charles Pinguet	D°	William Gill	D°
Jacques Perras	D°	John Jones	D°
Liberal Dumas—20	D°	John Pagan	D°
Charles Voyez	D°	Simon Fraser. Junior	D°
Antoine Raby	D°	Roderick Fraser	D°
Joseph Duval	D°	John Buchanan	D°
Amant Primont	D°	James Johnston	Esq^{r}
Josep Marie Cherrier—25	D°	John Antrobus	Merchant
Louis Turgeon	Merchant	Simon Fraser—Senior	D°
J. Bap^{te} Brassard	D°	Richard Dalton	D°
Antoine Gosselin	D°	Matthew Lymburner	D°
Etienne Gouvereau	D°	Obadiah Aylwin	D°
Ant^{e} Cureux S^{t} Germain	D°	Alexander Willson	D°
Alexis Monjeon	D°	Meredith Wills	D°
Henri Crebassa	D°	Andrew Cameron	D°
Francois Duval	D°	Jacob Rowe	D°
Charles Guiyrand, fils	D°	Alexander Ross	D°
John Lynd	D°	David Ross	D°
John M^{c}Cord, Junior	D°	John Walter	D°
John Munroe	D°	George Irwin	D°
William Roxborough	D°	Ezekiel Freeman	D°
Matthew M^{c}Nider	D°	David Shoolbred	D°
Robert Woolsey	D°	John Lees	D°
John Melvin	Auctioneer	William Lindsay, Jun^{r}	D°
Thomas Aylwin	Esquire	George Stuart	D°

(signed) { A. MABANE.
P. PANET.

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 27-1, p. 224.

A PAPER BY MR JUDGE PANET, REFERRED TO BY NOTE 9.[1]

Des Interrogatoires sur faits et Articles

Du Tems du Gouvernement françois il n'y avoit point de Cour de Chancellerie en Canada, cependant Le Conseil superieur de Quebec avoit le pouvoir de donner des Lettres d'Emancipation et de Restitutions Contre les Actes susceptibles d'estre Rescindéz, ces Lettres etoient addressées aux Juges des Jurisdiction inferieures qui prononcoient à leur Enthezinement ou a leur rejection, il y avoit appel des Jugements de ces Cours au Conseil—

On ne souffroit pas beaucoup ou pour mieux dire on ne souffroit pas, de ce deffaut de Chancellerie puisque les plaideurs avoient le droit de se faire interroger sur faits et articles en vertu de L'Ordonnance de Louis Quatorze de L'Année 1667. Enregistré au Conseil superieur de Quebec.

Ces Interrogatoires etoient bien necessaires dans des Causes obscures pour découvrir la verité ; voici tout au long L'Ordonnance de 1667.[2]

Article 1ª

Permettons aux Parties de se faire Interroger en tout etat de cause sur faits et Articles pertinents concernant seulement la matiére dont est Question pardevant le Juge ou le different est pendant, et en cas d'absence de la partie pardevant le Juge qui sera par lui commis le tout sera retardatoire de L'instruction et Jugement.

2.

Les Assignations pour repondre sur faits et Articles seront donnée en Vertu d'Ordonnance du Juge sans commission du greffe, encore que la partie fut demeurante hors du Lieu ou le different est pendant, et sans que pour L'Ordonnance le Juge et le greffier puissent pretendre aucune chose.

3.

L'Assignation sera donnée personne à au domicile de la partie et non à aucun domicile elu n'y a celui du procureur, et sera donné Copie de L'Ordonnance du Juge et des faits et Articles.

4.

Si la partie ne compare aux Jour et Lieux qui seront assignés ou fait refus de repondre sera dressés un proces verbal sommaire faisant mention de L'assignation et du refus, at sur le proces Verbal seront les faits tenus pour Confessés et averés en toutes jurisdictions et Justice, meme en nos cours de Parlement grand Conseil, Chambre des Comptes, &ca

5.

Voulons néanmoins que si la partie se presente avant le Jugement du procés pour subir l'interrogatoire, elle soit recüe à repondre à la charge de paier les frais de L'interrogatoire et d'en bailler copie a la partie, meme de rembourcer les depens du premier proces verbal sans pouvoir les repeter et sans retardation du Jugement du proces—

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 27-1, p. 227.

[2] This constitutes "Titre X" of the "Ordonnance de Louis XIV, roi de France et de Navarre, du mois d'avril 1667." This ordinance was framed for the purpose of introducing uniformity, simplicity and certainty into the general laws of the Kingdom of France. This section will be found in Vol. I, p. 124 of the "Edits, Ordonnances" &c. Quebec 1854. The text here given follows the copy in the Public Record Office, but, on comparison with the text in the Quebec edition, it will be found that there are several variations. Where possible the translation follows the text here given.

6.

la partie repondra en personne et non par procureur n'y par ecrit, et en cas de maladie ou Empechement Légitime le Juge se transportera en son domicile pour recevoir son interrogatoire.

7.

Le Juge apres avoir pris le Serment recevera la reponse sur chacuns faits et Articles et pourra même d'office interroger sur aucuns faits quoiqu'il n'en ait point ete donné Copie

8.

Les réponces seront precizes et pertinentes sur chacuns faits et sans aucuns Termes injurieux et Calomnieux

9.

Seront tenus les Chapitres Corps et Communautez de nömmer un Sindic procureur ou Officier pour repondre sur les faits et Articles qui lui auront été communiquez et a cette fin passeront une pouvoire spécial dans lequel les réponses seront Expliqués et affirmés veritables autrement seront les faits tenus pour Confessés et averés sans prejudice de faire interroger les Sindics procureurs et autres qui ont agit par les ordres de la Communauté sur les faits qui les concerneront en particulier pour y avoir par le Juge tel Égard que de raison —

10 et d^re

Les Interrogatoires se feront aux depens de ceux qui les auront requis sans qu'ils peuvent en demander aucune repetition n'y les faire entrer en Taxe, meme en cas de Condamnation de depens.

Il seroit à souhaiter que cette Loy si simple fit partie des formes de proceder, L'Ordonnance dérniere garde le silence sur un objet si interressant—

ANOTHER PAPER, BY MR. JUDGE PANET, REFERRED TO IN NOTE 9.[1]

Des Tutelles et Curatelles.

Du Tems du Gouvernement francois, les Juges de Quebec, Trois-Rivieres et Montreal, non seulement rendoient la justice en toutes Actions civiles, mais encore procedoient a L'election des Tuteurs, Subrogéz tuteurs et curateurs sur assemblée de parents et amis au nombre de sept, ils n'avoient pas des commissions particuliéres pour ces sortes d'objets. cette forme de proceder fut continuée apres la Conquete jusqu'a L'Année 1764. Tems auquel le General Murray introduisit dans les Cours de Justice les loix d'Angleterre ce même Général accorda au Juges Mabane et Fraser des Commissions de Surrogats.

En Vertu de cette commission le Juge surrogats de Montreal (J'ignore ce qui se passa à Quebec) au lieu d'Actes de Tutelles donna des Lettres d'administration suivant la forme Angloise, et obligea les administrateurs a donner des cautions. Ces Cautionnement repugnerent beaucoup aux habitans plusieurs ne firent point d'Inventaire faute de pouvoir trouver des Cautions ceux qui en trouverent furent obligez d'Envoyer leur Inventaire a Quebec seul Bureau d'Enregistrement, les frais d'Enregistrement etoient considerable et diminoient beaucoup le peu de bien qu'ils avoient, cette nouvelle methode de proceder Occasiona beaucoup de murmures et de plaintes, elles parvinrent en L'Année 1767. à son Excellence le General Carleton qui Enjoignit aux Juges de laisser la nouvelle forme, et de reprendre L'Ancienne connue plus aisée et bien moin Couteuse, ce qui fut pratiqué jusqu'au 1775.

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 27-1, p. 231.

Il auroit été a Souhaiter qu'on eut pensé Lors de la redaction des ordonnances à promulger les Loix concernants les Tutelles et Curatelles, on oublia des objets si interressants. Les Juges des plaidoyers Communs furent pourvûs de Commissions du Gouverneur pour accorder des Lettres d'administration, et sans penser que ces Commissions n'etoient pas necessaires, ils se qualifioient de Juges de la Cour des Prerogatives et proceder aux Elections de Tuteurs et Curateurs suivant la forme et les anciens usages. cependant ils accorderent des Lettres d'administration aux anciens Sujets suivans la forme Angloise.

les Juges des plaidoyers Communs prevoyant le danger et les difficultés d'avoir deux formes de proceder dans une même Province prirent la resolution il y a 4 ou 5 ans de presenter au Conseil un projet de formes de proceder pour les Actes de Tutelles et Curatelles il en resultoit plusieurs avantages. 1° L'instruction des Anciens Sujets. 2° Une forme permanente, d'autant plus necessaire que les françois n'ont point de Loix Ecrittes pour ces sortes d'actes, l'usage Constament pratiqué en Canada depuis l'Etablissement du pais tient lieu de Loix mais la pluspart des Membres du Conseil soutinrent qu'il etoit inutile de faire une Loy à cet egard, vous avez dirent-ils des usages qui tiennent lieu de Loy Continués les, il fut faite des reflections sur ce qu'on avoit accordé des Lettres d'Administration suivant la forme Angloise ; depuis ce Tems les Juges ont continué a donner des Lettres de Tutelles et Curatelles selon la forme françoise, reflechissants qu'ils seroit dangereux d'avoir deux formes de procedée dans une meme Province et L'embarras qu'il y auroit lorsqu'un des conjoints par marriage seroit né en Angleterre et L'autre en Canada, distinction epineuse et sujets à mille difficultés

De L'insinuation et Enregistrement des Donations Entrevifs et des donations faites entre conjoints par Contrat de Marriage.

par la coûtume de ce pais Toutes donations Entrevifs doit etre Enregistrée dans les 4 mois à peine de nullité, avant la Conquete, L'Enregistrement se faisoit dans les Registres des Greffes des differentes Jurisdictions et depuis Jusqu'a présent cet usage a ete continué.

Il est de la plus grande necessité de laisser aux Juges de la Cour des Plaidoyers Communs, l'administration de ces sortes d'objets dont ils connoissent la forme, sans cela il naitra une multitude de procés qu'on doit soigneusement eviter.

I certify the above from Page [i.e. 186] to this page, inclusively to be a true Copy of the Originals of Record in my Office.

J: WILLIAMS
Council Office. Quebec
24th May 1787.

Endorsed B
In Lord Dorchester's N° 17.
of 13 June 1787.

(Translation.)

A PAPER, BY MR. JUDGE PANET, REFERRED TO BY NOTE 9.

Concerning Examinations on Facts and Evidence.

At the time of the French Rule there was no Court of Chancery in Canada, but The Superior Council of Quebec had the power of giving Letters of Emancipation and of Restitution against Acts which could be repealed, these Letters were addressed to the Judges of the inferior Jurisdiction, who gave Judgment on their Ratification, or their rejection. Appeal could be made from the Judgments of these Courts to the Council.

The people did not suffer much, or rather they did not suffer at all from this lack of a Court of Chancery, seeing that the litigants had the right to insist on being examined concerning facts and evidence in virtue of the Ordinance of Louis Fourteenth of the Year 1667, registered at the superior Council of Quebec.

These Examinations were very necessary in obscure Cases for discovering the truth: here follows in full the Ordinance of 1667.

Article 1[a]

We hereby give Permission to all Parties to insist on Examination in any kind of case, on pertinent facts and Evidence relating only to the affair in Question before the Judge where the dispute is pending, and in the case of the absence of the party then before the Judge who is commissioned by him, the whole without retarding the information and Judgment.

2.

Summons to answer concerning facts and Evidence shall be issued in Virtue of the Order of the Judge without commission from the record office, even though the person concerned is residing out of the Place where the suit is pending, and without an Order, the Judge and the Recorder have not authority to undertake anything.

3.

Examination shall be granted to any one at the house of the party concerned, and not at any other house chosen nor at the house of the procureur, and a Copy of the Order of the Judge and of the facts and Evidence shall be given.

4

If the party concerned does not appear at the Day and Place assigned, or refuses to answer, a summary verbal process shall be issued making mention of the Summons, and of the refusal, and in the Verbal process the facts shall be held as Confessed and proved in all jurisdictions and Courts of Justice, even in our Courts of Parliament, grand Council, Office of Public Accounts, &c[a].

5.

It is our will nevertheless that when the party concerned appears before the Judgment of the suit to undergo examination, he shall be called upon to answer to the demand to pay the cost of the examination and of furnishing a copy thereof to the other party, and also to repay the costs of the first verbal process, without the right to repeat them and without delay in the Judgment of the case.

6.

The party concerned shall reply in person, and not through a procureur, nor by writing, and in case of illness or of Lawful Hindrance the Judge shall proceed to his house to carry out the examination.

7.

The Judge after having administered the Oath shall receive the reply to each fact and Evidence, and in virtue of his office shall have power to ask questions concerning any facts, although he may not have been given a copy thereof.

8.

Answers shall be precise and pertinent on each charge, and without any injurious or calumnious Expressions.

9.

Chapters, Bodies and Communities shall be held empowered to nominate a Syndic, Attorney or Officer to reply to the facts and Evidence communicated to him, and to this end shall issue a special power in which the replies shall be Explained and affirmed to be true, otherwise the facts shall be held as confessed and proven without prejudice to the examining of Syndics, attorneys and others who have acted by the order of the

Community with respect to the facts which specially concern them so that they may receive from the Judge due consideration.

10 and last.

Examinations shall be held at the expense of those who shall have required them, without their having the right to demand any repetition nor to enter them as a Tax, even in case they are condemned to pay the costs.

It is to be wished that this simple Law had been made a part of the forms of procedure, the last Ordinance is silent on this most interesting point.

ANOTHER PAPER BY MR. JUDGE PANET, REFERRED TO IN NOTE 9.

Concerning Guardianships and Trusteeships.

At the time of the French Government, the judges of Quebec, Three Rivers, and Montreal, not only administered justice in all civil Actions, but also took action in the Election of Guardians Surrogate Guardians, and Trustees, relations and friends to the number of seven being assembled. They had no special Commissions for this class of cases. This form of procedure was continued after the Conquest till the Year 1764. At the time in which General Murray introduced the laws of England into the Courts of Justice, this same General granted Surrogate Commissions to Judges Mabane and Fraser.

In virtue of this commission the surrogate Judge of Montreal (I am not aware of what was going on at Quebec) gave Letters of administration instead of Acts of Guardianship, according to the English forms, and required administrators to give sureties. The inhabitants were most averse to this giving of sureties, and many of them did not make an Inventory, as they were unable to find Sureties. Those who did find them were obliged to send this Inventory to Quebec, which was the only Registration Office. The costs of Administration were considerable and greatly diminished the small advantage which they derived from it. This new Mode of procedure caused many murmurs and complaints, and in the Year 1767 they came to the ears of his Excellency, General Carleton, who directed the Judges to omit the new form, and return to the Old one, which was better known and much less Costly. This was the practice until 1775.

It would have been desirable that they should have thought at the time of the compilation of the regulations, for the promulgation of Laws concerning Guardianships and Trusteeships, but these interesting points were forgotten. Judges of the Court of Common Pleas were provided with commissions by the Governor for the granting of Letters of administration, and without considering that these Commissions were unnecessary, they qualified themselves as Judges of the Court of Prerogatives, and proceeded to the Election of Guardians and Trustees according to the ancient form and usages, while they granted Letters of administration to ancient Subjects according to the English form.

The Judges of the Court of Common Pleas, foreseeing the danger and difficulty of having two forms of procedure in the same Province, 4 or 5 years ago, formed the resolution of presenting to the Council a plan of forms of procedure for Acts concerning Guardianships and Trusteeships. Many advantages resulted from this action. 1st The Information of the Ancient Subjects. 2d A permanent form, all the more necessary because the French have no written Laws for this class of acts. Customs invariably practised in Canada since the Settlement of the country took the place of Laws, but the greater part of the Members of Council maintained that it was useless to frame a Law to this effect; you have, said they, customs which take the place of Laws, Continue them; Objections were raised to the granting of Letters of administration according to the English form; since that Time Judges have continued to give Letters to Guardians and Trustees according to the French form, thinking that it would be dangerous to have two forms of procedure in the same Province, and considering the Confusion there

would be when one of the parties joined in marriage should have been born in England, and the other in Canada, an equivocal difference which would give rise to a thousand difficulties.

Concerning the Introduction and Registration of Donations Intervivos and Donations between those joined by Contract of Marriage.

According to the customs in force in this country before the Conquest all donations Intervivos ought be registered within 4 months, under pain of lapsing, Registration was made in the Registers of the Record Offices of the different Jurisdictions and from that time to the present this custom has been in force.

It is extremely necessary to leave the administration of this class of subjects in the hands of the Judges of the Court of Common Pleas, as they are acquainted with the customary forms. Otherwise a multitude of lawsuits would be the result, which ought to be carefully avoided.

C

REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE OF COUNCIL RELATING TO COMMERCE & POLICE WITH A FEW OTHER PAPERS CONCERNING THOSE SUBJECTS, SCORED UNDER IN THE INDEX WITH RED INK.[1]

INDEX.

Page 237 to 258	The Report of the Committee of Council (612)
259	Letter from the Committee of Council to the Merchants of Quebec.
260	Report of the Merchants of Quebec by their Committee to the Committee of Council (614)
315	* Petition from His Majesty's new Subjects residing at Quebec, (619) with an English translation of it. (621)
323	Letter from the Committee of Council to the Merchants of Montreal (622)
324	An answer to that Letter. (623)
325	Reply to the Answer. (623)
326	Report of the Merchants of Montreal by their Committee to the Committee of Council (624)
410	* Address from His Majesty's New Subjects residing at Montreal (628), with an English translation of it (629)
420	* Letter written by Mr. Joseph Howard a Merchant to the Committee of Merchants at Montreal.
429	Extract of Imports and Exports into the Port of Quebec for the Years 1783. 1784. 1785 & 1786.
431	Copy of a Petition formerly presented to His Majesty, whereof Duplicates were annexed to the Reports of the Merchants of Quebec & Montreal.
440	Letter to the Magistrates of Quebec, from the Committee of Council. (630)
441	Letter from the Magistrates of Quebec, in answer to the foregoing Letter. (631)
447	Letter to the Merchants at Three Rivers, from the Committee of Council (633)
448	Answer to that Letter (633)
451	* Representation by many of His Majesty's new Subjects at Three Rivers to His Excellency and the Council. (634)
460	Information concerning the Fisheries.
470	Concerning the Navigation and Pilotage of the River St. Lawrence.

To His Excellency the Right Honorable Guy Lord Dorchester Captain General and Governor in Chief of the Colonies of Quebec, Nova Scotia and New Brunswick and their Dependencies &c. &c. &c.

THE REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE OF COUNCIL ON COMMERCE AND POLICE.[2]

May it Please your Lordship.

In obedience to your Lordships commands signified in Council on the 6th November last, whereby you was pleased to appoint us, to be a Committee to take into consideration the

[1] Canadian Archives, Q. 27-1, p. 235. The index to this Report will indicate the varied and interesting character of the subjects dealt with. Only some of these, however, have a sufficiently direct bearing upon the constitutional issues of the time to be included in this volume. The page numbers in the left hand column refer to the copy in the Canadian Archives, while the numbers, in brackets, which follow the articles, indicate the pages at which those reproduced in whole or in part in this volume will be found. Those papers referred to in the title as underlined with red ink are marked with an asterisk. As indicated in the Minutes of Council (see p. 591), those appointed to be members of this Committee were Messrs. Levesque, Harrison, Collins, Grant and Pownall.

[2] See Q 27-1, p. 237.

"External and Internal Commerce and regulation of the Police, having "an Eye to the ancient Laws and usages of the Province, and to report "to your Lordship our considerations thereon, with as much Dispatch "as we should find convenient."

We now with the utmost diffidence, lay before your Lordship not only Our report, but a Journal of our proceedings in order to obtain the thoughts of others, more experienced than ourselves, on objects of such extensive concern to the Wellfare of the Province, and the happiness of his Majesty's subjects under your Lordships Government—

At our first meeting as a Committee, on the 13th of November, we perceived the necessity of calling for the assistance of our fellow citizens on the considerations committed; considerations in which the Happiness and greatest Interests of the Country were evidently to be contemplated.

We therefore thought it our duty (consistent with the powers communicated to us by your Excellency) to consult the opinions and take the Ideas of the principal Merchants and Magistrates of the Province, rather than solely to hazard opinions of our own—

To obtain these in the most unbiassed manner, we immediately wrote to the Magistrates—Merchants and Citizens of Quebec, Montreal and Three Rivers. We acquainted them with Your Excellency's recommendations to us, and entreated their sentiments. We also wrote to the Collector and Comptroller of His Majesty's Customs, requesting an Account of the Imports and Exports and of the Shipping employed in the Trade and Commerce of the Province since the Peace.

We wrote to Mr. Ja^s Frost, Master of the Port, Mr. Steel Master of His Majesty's Provincial Vessel the Mercury, Mr. Constant Freeman an experienced Ship Master, Mr. Chenique and Mr. Peter Fraser experienced Pilots, requesting their Information respecting the present state of the Navigation and Pilotage of the River Saint Lawrence, and the Improvements that might be made therein.

Your Lordship was pleased to order to be laid before us the Application of Levi Allen Esq^r on behalf of the state of Vermont for Commercial intercourse with this Province, and through it to Britain and the other Country's in His Majestys Dominion; And at same time, a Letter from the Collector of His Majestys Customs, stating the Revenue Laws which apparently impeded Such Intercourse.

We received by Your Lordships command two Letters from Mr. Geo. W^m Howard a Merchant of Jamaica, and one from Mr. Bannatyne a Merchant of S^t Christophers, on the subject of the Trade from the West Indies to this Province; the importation of Foreign Molasses, and the Suppression of Distilleries: and Your Excellency was also pleased to refer to us the observations of Mr. James Grant a Merchant of this place on the same subject.

By Your Excellency's command, we received from Cap^n Le Maistre a List of His Majestys Vessels employed on the Lakes Ontario, Erie and Huron; and from Lieut. Governor Hope, a Letter and Representation of Mr. Isaac Todd Merchant in Montreal, respecting the Navigation, and the Transport and carriage of Merchants Goods from, and to, the different ports or posts, on those Lakes.

Lieut Governor Cox, and John Collins Esq^r have represented to us the state of the Cod Fishery in the Gulph and river St. Lawrence, and pointed out such regulations as seem necessary for carrying it on. We take the Liberty of annexing their Papers, and of entreating Your Excellency's reference to them—

On the 4th December we received the return or Report of the Gentlemen to whom we had written respecting the Pilotage and Navigation of the River, which with other Papers, we also annex for Your Excellency's Inspection—

On the 8th December we received from the Collector and Comptroller a return or abstract of certain Exports, Imports, and Shipping (from 1^st May 1783 to 1^st December. 1786.

On the 27th December, the Magistrates of Quebec presented their sentiments respecting the Amendments which seem requisite in the Police of their District, and other Objects of useful regulation.

On the First January, the return of the Magistrates and principal Merchants of Three Rivers respecting regulations of Trade and Police.

On the 6th January the Merchants of Quebec delivered their opinions and representations on a variety of objects of Commercial & Political regulation; to which they have annexed the Copy of a Petition to His Majesty Transmitted to the Right Honorable Lord Sydney in the Fall of 1785. And on the 27th January the Magistrates and Merchants of Montreal delivered their opinions on a variety of similar and other objects, to which they have annexed a Petition to His Majesty transmitted Fall 1785—

In *these* they have deeply and accurately treated, and Judiciously reasoned, on the actual Situation & various Interests of the Province. We should therefore be wanting to them, and to Your Excellency, if we did not annex and recommend their representations to Your Lordship's most serious consideration and reflection.[1]

We proceed to submit our own opinions, as far as we have been able hitherto to form any—[2]

REPORT OF THE MERCHANTS OF QUEBEC BY THEIR COMMITTEE TO THE HONORABLE COMMITTEE OF COUNCIL ON COMMERCIAL AFFAIRS.[3]

Article 10th—"Recovery of Debts on the Principles of the English Commercial "Laws, speedy processes, and Additional Laws for the Recovery of Small Debts in the "Country."

Observation—The Kings Proclamation of October 1763 promised the future Settlers in this Province the Benefit of the Laws of England:—Those Laws were accordingly introduced by an Ordinance of the Governor and Council in September 1764.[4] but unfortunately abrogated in all civil causes by the Act of the 14th George: 3d Chap. 83.[5] which statute instead of remedying temporary abuses, introduced great Evils, particularly to the Trading Interest of the Nation. The Merchants in England and those of this Province have severely felt the Effects and disposition of Laws to which they were utter Strangers, the principles whereof are anticommercial altogether.

The Custom of Canada is a system so imperfect and defective that the decisions in the Courts have been arbitrary and destitute of uniformity; The Court of Montreal differs in its practice as well as decrees from that of Quebec, both Courts agree in not Confining themselves to Rules of Law, but occasionally decide on the Equity of the case contrary to the letter of the Law. Thus the Custom of Canada, the general laws of France, The Roman Code, and in some Commercial points the Laws of England have been resorted to; but the most dangerous of all systems is that of the decisions in Equity of Courts, strictly constituted as Courts of Law, without the ordinary Rules, Principles and Maxims of Courts of Equity to govern them.

This Versatility in the decrees of the Courts, alone calls for a solid system of Laws: and surely no better can be resorted to than the Laws of England to govern the property of British Subjects.

The Imports and Exports of the province being upwards of Half a Million a year and from the nature of the property liable to be more affected by the Laws of the Country, and the practice of the Courts than any other. We therefore recommend a re-introduction of the Common and Statute Laws of England as the general Rule for the decision of all matters of Controversy relative to personal property and civil Rights in all personal Actions grounded upon Debts, Promises, Contracts and Agreements, whether of a Mercantile or other Nature and also concerning wrongs proper to be compensated in Damages with an exception to the Statutes regarding Bankrupts and other local laws hereafter to be explained, as inapplicable to the situation and Circumstances of the British Colonies in America in general, or this in particular—

---

[1] These papers are referred to in the index above, where the page references are given.

[2] As the committee deal almost entirely with economic questions, this section is omitted.

[3] See Q 27-1, p. 260. Articles 1 to 9 (pp. 260-289) are omitted as dealing with commercial and similar matters.

[4] See p. 149.

[5] The Quebec Act, see p. 401.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

With an exception also to all Real actions or Controversies respecting the titles of Land, and the Tenure, Descent, Alienation, incumbrances and Settlements of Real Estates and the distribution of the personal property of persons dying intestate, in all which His Majesty's new Subjects are most interested for the Decision whereof, except in certain cases hereafter to be mentioned, Resort should be had to the Laws and Customs of Canada, but that Juries should be granted in all Courts having original Jurisdiction, if demanded by either party, in all and personal Actions whatever.

There must exist some Capital Defects in the Constitution or Practice of all the Courts of Law, on Account of the great delay and Procrastination in the Decision of Causes, which occasions many unnecessary appearances and attendances and creates ruinous expences to the parties.

It is found by experience that the frequency of Holding Courts tends to keep up a Spirit of Litigation among the People, without procuring the Effect intended, a speedy administration of Justice; We are therefore of opinion that stated terms, not more than Six, nor less than four in the year, are more eligible than these Continual Courts, and that the Court of Kings bench should be restored to its former Jurisdiction and powers in civil causes.

To grant to Justices of the Peace in the country the powers they heretofore possessed[1] in determining matters of property to a small amount under the Ordinance of the 17th September 1764 and thereby to prevent the great expences of distant Suitors to procure Justice, to rectify the rules of practice, and to reduce the Fees and Expences of Litigation in all the Courts, suited to the Abilities of the People, we humbly apprehend would be productive of great good to the province.

It would be proper to divide the Province into more Districts, or rather Counties, erecting a Jurisdiction for Three Rivers according to its ancient Boundaries, from St. Anne to Berthier on the North, and from St. Pierre to Yamaska on the south side of the river Saint Lawrence —'— Inferior Jurisdictions should be granted to Cataraqui[2] and to Chaleur Bay[3] as Counties, which would give this mutilated Province a respectable appearance, and forward its Settlement, a measure we think, dictated by good Policy.

Article 11th "The present Establishment for Appeals in Commercial Causes—"

Observations—The Defects in the Practice in the Inferior Courts as pointed out in the observation in the last Article, have made their way into the Court of Appeals,[4] which for these eight years last past has laboured under a great Disadvantage, namely, that of not having one Gentleman bred to the Science of the Law presiding or sitting in that Court in order to explain the Law, and mark out the Errors in the proceedings if any, to the other Members. Indeed it is much to be lamented that there do not preside in all the Courts regularly bred professional Men, capable of conducting the Business with propriety and Dispatch, to the want whereof, we in some measure attribute the great delays and prolixitys of the proceedings in the decisions of causes, without any imputation on the Judges.

The great number and fluctuation of the Members of this Court must also of necessity embarrass Decisions and create Delays. If this Court was in its Constitution assimilated to that of others in His Majesty's Colonies, we humbly conceive that the Alteration would be beneficial to the Subject.

Article 12th. The Establishment of a Court of Chancery—

Observation —A Court vested with Constitutional powers and Established under wise Rules and Regulations to determine Causes in Equity by an easy process, avoiding as much as possible dilatory pleas, with convenient dispatch and very moderate fees and expences will tend to grant relief to those who actually suffer, or think they do so, under the rigour of legal Decisions in particular cases, A Court thus Constituted, in which one or more able professional men shall have a Seat, is a very desirable Establishment,

[1] Before the introduction of the Ordinance of 1770 (see p. 280) which abrogated the powers previously exercised under the Ordinance of 1764, (see p. 149).

[2] Afterwards Kingston, the centre of the western settlements of the Loyalists.

[3] Afterwards known as the District of Gaspe.

[4] The Court of Appeal, like the Executive Council, consisted of any five or more of the members of the Legislative Council.

and what this Province has been deprived of, and many to their great concern have felt the Want of, since the year 1775—[1]

Article 13th "On a Registry of all Deeds."

Observations—The Frauds committed by Debtors in Mortgaging their Estates for much more than their value, for want of a Public register Office[2] are too sensibly felt by Almost every Merchant in the Province—It would be a very salutary measure to record All Incumbrances on real Estates in Order to give them validity and thereby prevent such frauds—And the great objection thereto that it would expose the secrets and situations of Families without reason, may be obviated by enacting that no person shall be entitled to information regarding the Incumbrances of an Estate without making Oath that he is interested therein, and that the Register Keeper shall give the necessary Extract and not allow the books to be examined.

But as it has been discontinued so long, and the Justice of such an expost facto Law may be questioned by some, and strongly opposed by others, may we not take the medium between the two extremes and recommend that in Case a Law to register past mortgages and Incumbrances should be impracticable That at any rate an Ordinance be enacted the next Sessions of the Legislative Council for the due registering of a *Memorial* of all Deeds of Sale, Mortgages, Obligations, Marriage Contracts, Donations, Dowers, or any other Deeds, affecting Real Estates, that shall be passed, within a short limited time, and for the future, which Memorial should specify the heads of the necessary Clauses in a consise manner with a reference to the Originals to have recourse to in case of need, to be furnished by the Notary and recorded by the Party in the Public Register's Office in Quebec within thirty days after such deed shall be passed, together with such other regulations as shall be necessary to ordain relative thereto?

It might be proper to declare in the said Law, that all leases of Houses or Lands or a Memorial thereof, recorded in the Public Registers shall be binding on the Lesser, and bind the said Leased premises, according to the Covenants, notwithstanding the claim or Right of dispossessing or ousting such Lessee by virtue of the Coutume called *Droit* de *Bourgeois* de *Paris* or by any other Law or Custom whatever—

That all Deeds, obligations, Mortgages, and Agreements executed before one or two Witnesses shall be binding on the parties and being recorded of equal validity as though the same had been passed and executed before a Notary, any Law or Usage to the contrary Notwithstanding—

Article 14th "On a Bankrupt Law"

Observation Public Credit and punctuality in dealings are not sufficiently established, nor is this Province yet ripe enough for the introduction of the Bankrupt Laws of England in their full extent. Yet we are of opinion that a Law is necessary to ascertain the Criterion of a State of Bankruptcy and to compel the insolvent Debtor in that situation to a surrender of his Books, papers, & property upon Oath for the benefit of all his Creditors, in which Law the right of the wives of all persons concerned in Trade or Commerce, to the real or personal Estate of such Bankrupt, should be ascertained. A distinction should be made in the treatment of a fraudulent and unfortunate Bankrupt, the former should be punished exemplarily yet not cruelly, lest the End be defeated, the latter on a full proof of his Losses and Misfortunes and a faithful surrender of his Effects, after a reasonable time wherein he shall have used his utmost diligence towards the Settlement of his Affairs, should be, with consent of a Majority of his Creditors in number and value entitled to a Discharge.

Article 15th "The Tenure on which the Crown Lands are hereafter to be granted, "it being an object connected with Commerce—"

Observation—In order to encourage Effectually the Settlement of the ungranted Crown Lands behind the Canadian Seignories and other parts of this extensive province by American Loyalists and other Emigrants—It would be highly necessary, we

[1] The Quebec Act came into force May 1st, 1775.

[2] Under the French system, mortgages or hypotheques were executed by notaries in whose offices alone records of these were kept; hence it was practically impossible for any one purchasing real estate or giving credit on the security of it to have any certain knowledge of how many previous obligations were registered against the property. This remained for many years one of the chief grievances of the mercantile element in the Province of Quebec.

conceive, to make out those Grants in Townships and in free and Common Soccage similar to the Concessions in the province of Nova-Scotia, & New Brunswick, and those heretofore granted in the Royal Governments, now neighbouring States.

This is the only Tenure to which English Subjects will be reconciled, and we are firmly of opinion that it will induce a very large number of persons to resort hither to the Improvement of Agriculture, the Increase of Population, and Extension of Trade. The ancient Feudal System of holding Lands in *Fief et Seigneurie* as well as *en Roture* in quality of Vassals, is inimical to a free Commerce, and together with the Constitution of the Government, has greatly tended to prevent the Settlement of Lands and improvement of the Province hitherto, and will still have the same evil tendency until the lands to be granted are actually conceded, or declared to be intended to be so, on a more liberal tenure, for not only the desires but even the prejudices of the People ought to be considered. Nor can this proposed mode of granting new Lands operate any evil with respect to the ancient Inhabitants of the Country now holding under the feudal system for we see different tenures of Lands in many of His Majesty's Dominions without producing any bad Effects.

Measures like these, we are Confident, will soon give this Province the form and figure of a British Colony, bring forth its resources, and raise it into Consequence.

Article 16th. "That a Standard should be fixed for Weights and Measures through-
"out the Province."

Observation—To regulate the Weights and Measures on a permanent Basis throughout this Province would tend to the facility of Commerce and the prevention of Frauds. Great abuses exist at this time, scarce two weights or two Measures are found exactly alike—It is not the use of French measures for grain &c and English Wheight for Flour and the like that creates difficulties, the Custom has been long understood, and well established in those particulars, but it is the irregularity thereof that requires amendment.

The proper Officer should procure and keep Stamped Weights and Measures for a Standard, the measure corresponding exactly with the French *Minot* or *demi Minot*. the only measure known here for grain, salt &ca—The measure for Linens and Woolens should be the English Yard, or Ell of five quarters of a yard. The Measure for Timber the English Foot of twelve Inches.

The measure for Wine and Spirits should be the English Wine Gallon and that for Beer should be the English beer Gallon.

The Weights used in Towns and Public Markets, and in Shops and Ware Houses should be the English Avoirdupois weight. The Quintal or Hundred weight to be One hundred and twelve pounds of that weight. Such Officer should keep all those Measures and weights in his possession for a Standard and have power and be obliged to examine and stamp all weights and measures on being paid a reasonable allowance for his trouble, and a fine sufficient to prevent evil practices, should be levied on all persons using unstamped or deficient weights and measures—Provided nevertheless that any person making his Election to use french weights or the french Liquid or Timber measure, such should be made in a different form and of different materials from the English, for a plain distinction, and regulated also by the proper Officer to the Standards.

Article 20th— "Whether or not we should Apply for a Charter incorporating a
"select number of Citizens on some good and approved plan, with power to make Bye
"Laws, decide civil and Criminal causes under certain restrictions, whether under the
"Stile and Title of Recorder, Mayor, Alderman, and Common Council of the City and
"County of Quebec and the Precincts and liberties thereof or under any other
"Denomination?"

Observation—The wretched state of the Police of the City of Quebec is too obvious to need explanation. The Regulations that are made, however useful and proper are but little attended to, and ill executed ; the Magistracy is unconnected, without a Head,

and without inferior Officers to put the Laws in force, their Mandates want efficacy and do not enforce subordination in the People.[1] There is, there can be no remedy but a Chief Magistrate with subordinate officers to put the Laws in force and keep up peace and good order in the Towns. – – A Charter to incorporate the City of Quebec for the above and other good purposes would, we humbly apprehend, be attended with Salutary Effects.

Article 21st "And a like Charter for the City of Montreal"—

Observation—It appears to us that the City of Montreal being under the like predicament with that of Quebec, would also be much benefited by a Like Charter, of which however they are the proper Judges.

Article 22[2] "The establishing of Schools and Seminaries for the Education of "Youth, from those funds now unemployed as well in England as in this Province, and "particularly a respectable College in this City, with able Professors, and erecting Free "Schools at convenient distances throughout this extensive Province, for the purpose of "opening and enlarging the human mind, conciliating the affections of all His Majesty's "Subjects, and having a tendency to render this a happy and flourishing Province"—

Observation—The Education of Youth in this Province, except in the Cities, where indeed the Schools cannot be boasted of, is confined altogether to the Female sex, there are some five or six small indifferent Schools dispersed thro' the Country kept by Nuns called Sisters of the Congregation, for instructing Girls, but not a single one that deserves the name for Educating Boys, hence all the Inhabitants are unhappily ignorant of the use of Letters, and incapable of reading or writing, a situation truly lamentable!

We are informed that the Fund in England piously and generously contributed for the propogation of Christian knowledge in foreign parts, is in a great measure now unemployed, from the circumstance of the United States of America having separated themselves from Great Britain. We are also informed that the Society of Jesuits is shortly to be suppressed and dissolved and their property and Estates vested in the Crown. We understand that the Estates granted to the Jesuits were for the purpose of building a College and endowing it and the Revenues arising therefrom to be applied to the Education of Youth, and that before the Conquest of Canada, a very considerable number of Students were constantly educated in that College. Such being the deplorable state of this Country with respect to useful Learning, and such the ample provision made as a remedy to so great a misfortune as a state of Ignorance confessedly is— We have humbly to recommend that Application be made thro' the proper Channel for a participation of the first mentioned fund, and we humbly Trust that His Majesty out of his paternal goodness will be graciously pleased to direct that the Jesuits Estates and the Revenues thereof, may be applied to the Endowment of a College or University in this City with able professors for the Education of the Youth of all British America — — and for building and maintaining Free Schools with proper Masters for teaching the English Language, and other Branches of Education throughout this extensive Province on an approved liberal plan.

Posterity requires at our hands our Endeavour to procure them so great a Blessing, which we Supplicate both on their behalf and our own—

We have avoided making Observations on that important part of the Trade of this Province carried on with the Indians in the interior parts thereof, as the Merchants in Montreal by being particularly engaged therein, are more capable of giving the Honorable Committee information of the needful regulations, and to their report on that and other Subjects we refer.

In general, and upon the whole of the observations which we have humbly offered, may be collected, the utter impossibility of governing this Province as a British Colony

[1] During the session of 1777 an Ordinance was passed, 17 Geo. III., cap. 15. "To empower the Commissioners of the Peace to regulate the Police of the Towns of Quebec and Montreal for a limited time." The preamble declared it impossible, owing to the advanced state of the session, to form a permanent Police for these towns, hence only very general and indefinite powers were granted. Nevertheless this ordinance was simply renewed, without amendment, every two years, until 1791.

[2] Assistance from this fund was soon afterwards extended to Canada for religious purposes.

[3] The disposal of the Jesuits' Estates was a matter of much interest and discussion at this time. See note 1, p. 581.

and promoting its prosperity without a power existing somewhere of levying inland Taxes and providing for useful regulations – – This Consideration we humbly submit to the Honorable Committee of Council, and refer them to the petition we had the Honor to transmit to His Majesty and both Houses of Parliament Two Years ago for Granting a House of Assembly to His Majesty's Faithful Subjects of this Province—[1]

A Copy whereof Accompanies this Report—

Quebec 5th January 1787.

(sign'd) Geo : Allsop
James: Johnston
Robert. Lester.
S. Fraser.
Mathew. Lymburner.
Will : Goodall.
John : Young.

Sirs,

As a Committee appointed by the Merchants of Quebec, We have the Honour to inclose our report, agreeable to your Letter of the 15th of November last.

& are with great Respect
Sirs
your most obedient
& most humble Servants

(sign'd) Geo : Allsopp.
James Johnston
Robert Lester
S. Fraser
Will. Goodall
John Young
Mathew Lymburner.

Quebec 6th January
1787.

The Honble F. Levesque Edwd Harrison,
John Collins George Pownall & Wm
Grant Esqrs
Committee of Council on
Commercial Affairs

COPY OF A PETITION TO HIS EXCELLENCY LORD DORCHESTER, FROM HIS MAJESTY'S NEW SUBJECTS RESIDING AT QUEBEC.[2]

A Son Excellence Le Tres Honorable Guy, Lord Dorchester Capitaine General et Gouverneur en Chef des Colonies de Quebec, Nouvelle Ecosse.—Nouvelle Brunswick, et de leurs dependances, Vice Amiral d'icelles ; Général et Commandant en Chef de toutes les troupes de Sa Majesté dans les dites Colonies, et dans l'Isle de Terre Neuve &c &c &c.

L'Humble supplique des Citoyens Canadiens de Quebec—

Qu'il plaise à Votre Excellence.

Nous Citoyens Canadiens de la Ville de Quebec, prenons la Liberté de faire à Votre Excellence nos trés humbles Representations sur un Objet qui interesse essentiellement notre tranquilité et le bonheur de cette province.

[1] See petition of Nov. 24th, 1784, sent to Britain early in 1785, p. 502.

[2] Canadian Archives, Q 27 –1, p. 315. This is one of the additional papers or documents referred to at the head of the Report as underlined in red ink in the index. This petition was not submitted to the Committee, nor did it form part of their Report. It was sent directly to Lord Dorchester and by him presented to the Legislative Council, on Feb. 1st, 1787, along with the various reports and other papers. See journals of the Legislative Council, Q 27–2, p. 575.

Une juste et précise éxécution de nos loix civiles est notre Voeu, et les Alterations qu'elles ont souffertes, et qu'elles pouront encore souffrir font nos Craintes et nos peines. Ces Loix ont établi les titres de nos biens et de nos familles, au nombres de cent Vingt Mille ames, qui forment les dix neuf Vingtiéme de la population actuelle. La Capitulation, en nous maintenant expressement dans l'entière et paisible propriété et possession de nos biens, nobles et innobles, meubles et immeubles, nous a necessairement conservé ces loix civiles qui les définissent : Et l'un des articles de l'acte de Parlement de la Quatorziéme année du regne de sa très Gracieuse Majesté, considérant avec justice ce pays comme conquis, nous a si clairement accordées qu'il ne doit y avoir dans les cours de Justice aucune doute qu'il ait sous entendu d'y introduire, en outre, d'autres loix qui n'ont Jamais été publiées en cette province, puisque leurs plus celèbres commentateurs déclarent qu'elles n'ont aucune force en Pays conquis et daja habités. Nous ne pouvons même imaginer que l'acte du Parlement qui nous accorde nos Proprietés et ces loix ait entendu Autoriser des Altérations reiterées qui detruiraient leurs principes fondamentaux, ou meler avec ces loix d'autres loix, soit générales, soit particulières, qui ont des principes differens, et qui sont peu convenables à ce pays, dans la Vue de favoriser une certaine classe d'individus seulement: parceque du Mélange de diverses loix, en un même pays, il ne peut resulter qu'une confusion, la discussion entre les Sujets et des incertitudes ruineuse aux familles.

L'Alteration de nos loix civiles, coûtumes et usages mérite la plus grande moderation, et les precautions les plus importantes. Ces loix sont simples, claires, connües et justes, même pour le Commerce, puisqu'elles favorisent beaucoup le prompt recouvrement des dettes : La Justice et L'Egalité entre les Créanciers. Elles consistent en Ordonnances, que les Rois n'ont voulu faire, Lorsqu'elles touchaient aux proprétés et aux droits de Citoyens, que sur les Resolutions des Etats; c'est à dire les trois ordres du peuple. Nos Coûtumes n'ont aussi été redigées par Ecrit que de cette manière, et leur redaction n'a été faite, que sur les resolutions des mêmes Etats. C'est pourquoi les lettres patentes de la derniere redaction les declarent, et garantissent expréssement comme loi et edit perpetuelles et irrevocables ; et que l'ancien Gouvernement n'a, pendant plusieurs siécles fait que peu d'ordonnances, dont aucune ne donne atteinte à ces loix—Telles sont les loix, coûtumes, et usages pour nos droits réels et personel, dont les anciens et notables, même les nouveaux Canadiens qui sont en cette province, sans distinction de naissance, ont d'accord entre Eux demandé l'exacte exécution à Sa Majesté, en la suppliant de rémedier à l'Etat actuel de cette province—

Nous Supplions donc, tres respectueusement, Votre Seigneurie, de vouloir bien ne donner aucune sanction à ce qui tendrait à détruire les principes fondamentaux des loix, coûtumes, et usages qui réglent nos Propriétés, ou qui voudraient introduire d'autres loix, attendus que toutes innovations en loix ne devraient se faire qu'avec les memes precautions qui les ont etablies

L'Ancienne et constante protection que votre Excellence a bien voulu accorder à nos droits, les plus precieux, nous assure de celle qui doublera notre reconnaissance, et nos Voeux pour votre conservation et Prosperite

Quebec le 19e Janvier
1787.

N. B. The foregoing Petition was signed by 345 Persons—

J WILLIAMS. C. C.

(*Translation of the foregoing Petition.*)

To His Excellency the Right Honourable Guy Lord Dorchester Captain General and Governor in Chief of the Colonies of Quebec, Nova Scotia and New Brunswick and other dependencies Vice Admiral of the same; General and Commander in Chief of all His Majesty's forces in the said Colonies, and in theIsland of Newfoundland, &c, – – &c, – – &c. – –

The humble Petition of the Canadian Citizens of Quebec.

May it please Your Excellency

We the Canadian Citizens of the Town of Quebec take the liberty most humbly to offer to Your Excellency our representations upon a Subject which essentially concerns our tranquility, and the Happiness of the Province

A Just and Exact Execution of our Municipal Laws, is our wish, and the Alterations they have suffer'd, and may suffer, are our apprehensions, and our afflictions.

Those Laws have established the titles of our Estates and of our Families to the number of a hundred and twenty thousand souls, who compose nineteen twentieths of the whole of the population.

The Capitulation, by expressly granting to us the full and quiet right and possession of our Estates, noble and innoble, personal and real, has necessarily preserved to us, the Municipal Laws which define them. And one of the Sections of the Statute of the 14th year of the Reign of His Most Gracious Majesty justly considering this Country a Conquered one, has so clearly allowed them to us, that the Courts of Justice ought not to entertain a Doubt that it was meant to introduce any other Laws, which have never been promulgated in this Province, for their most celebrated Commentators declare that they have no force in Countries which are Conquered and already inhabited. We cannot even conceive that the Act of Parliament which allows us our Possessions can be understood to authorise reiterated alterations, which would subvert the fundamental Principles; or to mix with those Laws, others, either General or particular, which differ in principle and are but little adapted to this Country, with an Eye to Indulge a certain class of Individuals only: Because from a Mixture of different Laws, in one and the same Country, nothing but Confusion, a Disunion among the people, and an uncertainty, destructive to families, can result. Alterations in our Municipal Laws, Customs and usages, require the greatest moderation and circumspection.

These Laws are clear, simple, well understood, and Just, even with respect to Commerce, for they greatly favour the speedy recovery of debts; they are Equitable and promote Equality among Creditors.

They consist of Ordinances, which the Sovereigns, in cases concerning property and civil rights, would not issue without the Resolves of the Estates, that is to say, the three Orders of the People. Our Customs also, were only committed to writing, in that Manner, and the digesting of them was done upon the Resolves of the same Estates. Therefore it is, that the Letters patent of the last Redaction expressly declare and ratify them as Law and Edict, perpetually and irrevocably, and that the former Government, for Ages, made but few Ordinances, not one of which struck at those Laws. Such are the Laws, Customs, and usages, in support of our Rights, real and personal, which the Elder and Chief men, and even the younger Canadians, who live here, without Distinction of birth, have agreed among ourselves to demand the exact Execution of, from His Majesty: supplicating him to apply a remedy to the present state of the Province.

We therefore most respectfully intreat your Lordship to forbear giving your sanction to anything that may conduce to subvert the fundamental principles of the Laws, Customs, and Usages, which govern our properties, or introduce other Laws; seeing that all innovations, in matter of Law, should be done with the same circumspection as obtained at their Establishment.

The firm Protection which Your Excellency was pleased to give, heretofore, to our most precious Rights, assures it to us at present. — It will double our obligations, as it will our Prayers for your preservation and prosperity—

Quebec 19th January
1787.

The Petition was signed by 345 Persons.

J WILLIAMS C.C.

LETTER FROM THE COMMITTEE OF COUNCIL ON COMMERCE AND POLICE TO THE MERCHANTS OF MONTREAL.[1]

QUEBEC 13th November 1786.

Gentlemen,

His Excellency Lord Dorchester in Council having been pleased to appoint us to be a Committee to take into Consideration and to report to His Lordship, (preparatory to the meeting of the Legislative Council which will be on the fifteenth of January next) the State of the External and Internal Commerce and the Police of the Province; with such Improvements as may be requisite to make therein,—

We have therefore to request your Sentiments with all Convenient Speed, on objects so interesting to the Province at large and to Montreal in particular.

We have the the Honor to be
Gentlemen
your most obedient
most humble Servts
FRANCIS LEVESQUE
EDWARD HARRISON
(signed) JOHN. COLLINS
GEORGE POWNALL
WILLIAM GRANT

Addressed to
Neven Sevestre
E. W. Gray
St George Dupré
James McGill
Pierre Guy
James Finlay
J. S. Goddard.
Pierre Messiere
Pierre Fortier
Hertel de Rouville
John Campbell
Edwd Southouse
Alexander Fraser
Jacques Le Moine
Benj. Frobisher.
Stephen De Lancey Esqr
& to
Messrs Jacob Jordan
Isaac Todd
Forsyth. J. Blondeau
P. Perinault
Richard Dobie
T. Chaboillez Merchants.
Mr. McBeth &
William Pollard.

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 27—1, p. 323.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

ANSWER TO THE FOREGOING LETTER.

Montreal 23d November 1786—

Gentlemen,

Your Letter of the 15th Instant was immediately communicated to the Gentlemen to whom it was addressed when we had the Honor to be appointed by them as a Committee to examine into, and report upon the objects of our Enquiries, but in matters of such high Importance to the General Welfare and Prosperity of the Province at Large, and to this District in particular, We think it a duty incumbent upon us to call in and collect the general Voice of our fellow Citizens, which we shall do without delay, and report to you their Sentiments and ours thereon, in Time for your consideration previous to the meeting of Council the 15th January next—

We have the Honor to be
Gentlemen
your most obedient
most humble Servts

(signed) James M'Gill.
Th. Perinault
Pre Meziere.
Jacob. Jordan.
Benjamin Frobisher
Pr Guy.

To
The Honble
George Pownall
Willm Grant
F. Levesque
Edwd. Harrison
John Collins

REPLY.

Quebec 8th Decemr 1786.

Gentlemen,

We duly received your Letter of the 23rd Novemr. We are perfectly of opinion, and certainly understood, altho' our Letter was not nominally addressed to every Gentleman in Montreal, that the Voice of the Merchants & principal Citizens should be collected on objects so interesting to the whole, as those now in Agitation.

We are happy to observe that Gentlemen of your Experience and Knowledge have been chosen as a Committee for that purpose ; the sooner you can effect it and transmit your collective Sentiments the better, as the time draws near when we would wish to make up the report required of us.

We have the Honor to be
Gentlemen
your most obedt most
Humble Servants.

(signed) Edward Harrison
John Collins.
Wm Grant
George Pownall.

Addressed to
James M'Gill
J. Perinault
Pierre Meziere
Jacob Jordan
Benjn Frobisher &
Pierre Guy Esqrs
Montreal

REPORT OF THE MERCHANTS OF MONTREAL BY THEIR COMMITTEE TO THE HONORABLE COMMITTEE OF COUNCIL ON COMMERCIAL AFFAIRS AND POLICE.[1]

"The Establishment of a Chamber of Commerce duly incorporated"[2]
Observation.

However beneficial to Trade and Commerce Institutions of this nature be considered, yet we are of opinion, that the same would prove ineffectual and inexpedient at this time; considering the connexion that subsists, more or less among the Trading People of this Place.

"Holding Terms and the Abolition of Circuits"

From the frequency of holding Courts, and from the mixture of French and English Laws, great delays, procrastinations, and Incertitude are experienced in the decision of Suits, to remedy which we are of opinion, That Terms should be established; four in the year to sit from day to day, for fourteen days each Term, which would be Sufficient, and prove more eligible for the dispatch of Business, than those Continual Courts. However for a time it might be proper to permit the Court of Common-pleas to sit once a fortnight for the decision of causes to the Amount of Ten Pounds. We are likewise of opinion, that the Circuits should be abolished. Its an itinerant Court that carries no respect-- Impresses the Inhabitants with no Awe of Justice, and proves of no relief whatever to the distant Parts of the District—The end for which they were intended.[3]

"The present Establishment of Appeals in Commercial Causes"
Observation.

The same uncertainty that has hitherto prevailed in the Courts of Justice, has made its way into the Court of Appeals, probably through the disadvantage it has long labour'd under; for want of a Gentleman bred to the Science of the Law, presiding or sitting in it, to point out to the other Members, the Errors in the Proceedings if any, and to explain the Law: indeed without any Imputation on the Judges it is much to be lamented that regular Bred professional men do not preside in all the Courts of Justice in the Province, to the want of which we may impute the great delays in the Decisions of Suits, in all the Courts but more particularly in the Court of Appeals, which has proved a great and real Grievance to this District: If the Court of Kings Bench was restored to its ordinary and former Civil Jurisdiction and powers, we conceive it would remedy the evil complained of; In which case we would humbly request that the Chief Justice should hold two Terms in every year at Montreal, for the purpose of hearing and determining all Civil Suits that might be brought before him, either by Original, or on an Appeal from the Inferior Courts. This mode would prevent the great expence now attendant on Appeals to Quebec, and prove infinitely more Agreeable and satisfactory to the Suitors many of whom rather put up with the Decision of the inferior Courts, than go to the great Expence incurred by an Appeal on the present Footing.

"The Establishment of a Court of Chancery"

A Court of Chancery would be a very desirable object if it could be so constituted as to grant relief, under the legal decisions with convenient dispatch and on moderate Fees.

---

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 27—1, p. 326. Much the same matters are discussed as in the Report from the Quebec Committee. As in that report, there are only certain sections which relate more or less directly to constitutional matters and only these are reproduced. The portion here given begins at p. 383.

[2] The merchants of Quebec were those chiefly interested in the development of this proposal. See the "Plan for the establishment of a Chamber of Commerce for the City and District of Quebec." p. 462.

[3] See Report on Courts of Justice, p. 595.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

"On a Register of all Deeds"

Observation

Frauds having been committed by Debtors mortgaging their Lands to different Creditors, also much Inconvenience arisen to Purchasers of Lands who have no effectual means of discovering Incumbrances on them. There being likewise a considerable degree of Obscurity in most Transactions with regard to real Property: We offer as a means of better ascertaining the Rights of Proprietors, and Creditors, and avoiding Law-Suits—That there be erected at Montreal an Office for the registering all Deeds in future which affect real Property within the District.—That the Fees of such Office be moderate as possible.—That no such Deeds be valid in future unless passed by a Notary & so registered.—Considering the illiterate state of the Bulk of the Inhabitants.—That it shall be incumbent under a high penalty on the Notary who may pass any such Deed, to have the same Registered in the proper Office, and this within a short limited Time, and before he delivers any Copy to the Party.[1]

"On a Bankrupt Law"

Observation

A Bankrupt Law and equitable rules for the Distribution of the Property of Persons failing in Trade, is become essentially necessary for the security of the fair Trader, and for the prevention of those Frauds there is too much Reason to believe are daily practised. We are therefore of opinion that such Law should ascertain what Act of a Merchant amounts to an Act of Bankruptcy, & should compel the Insolvent Debtor, in that situation to a surrender of his Books, papers, and effects, on Oath for the benefit of all his Creditors, and to answer such questions to his Trustees or Creditors as they may put to him relating to his Business, In which Law, the Rights of the Wives and Children of all Persons concerned in Trade or Commerce to the real or Personal Estate of such Bankrupt should be ascertained. A Distinction should be made in the Treatment of a fraudulent, & unfortunate Bankrupt; The former should be punished exemplarily, yet not cruelly, least the End be defeated; and the latter entitled to a Discharge, provided three-fourths of his Creditors in number and value consent.

The Contradictions in the Judgements of Law on this subject mark the strongest Injury to the Commercial Interest, therefore require a speedy and effective Remedy.

Police

"The building a Goal in the District of Montreal"

There can be little doubt, that many Objects of Police, will be best provided for, by means of incorporating the Town of Montreal by Charter, But there are some, which as they concern the District at large, require to be more particularly adverted to.

The want of a proper Goal for this District, has long been complained of, and at Divers times has been represented, by different Grand Juries, as well at the Courts of Oyer & Terminer as at the inferior Courts of quarter-Sessions, but hitherto no remedy has been applied. The House which at present serves for a Goal consists of four very small Rooms, in which are frequently confined promiscuously Persons of Different Sexes, and for very different Degrees of Crimes; The unfortunate Debtor cannot have a Room to himself, nor can the Malefactor when preparing for another World be accomodated with a place of retirement to deprecate the wrath of the offended Deity. The insufficiency of the Goal in point of security occasions a Guard of Soldiers to be kept in the lower part of it, and even with that precaution, many atrocious offenders have escaped, insomuch that the Sheriff of the District has refused to confine Debtors, unless the Prosecutor agreed to take upon himself the Risk of an Escape.

The Situation of this insufficient Goal heightens the Sufferings of those Persons whom the Laws dooms (sic) to an Imprisonment, offends every Passenger in the Warm Season and is a Nuisance to the Neighbourhood, being without those Conveniences requisite to carry off the Filth accumulated by want of them.

[1] See note 2, p. 616.

We propose as the means of obtaining a proper Goal, than an Assesment be laid on the District, for the purpose of raising a Fund adequate to the building of the same, if the present Legislature is competent thereto.

"Whether or not we should apply for a Charter incorporating a select number "of Citizens, on some good and improved Plan, with Powers to make Bye Laws, decide "Civil and Criminal Causes under certain Restrictions, whether under the Stile and "Title of Recorder, Mayor, Alderman & Common Council of the City & County of "Quebec, and the Precincts & Liberties thereof, or under any other Denomination"
"And a like Charter for the City of Montreal"

Observation.

The bad state of the Police in this Town calls loudly for Reform and tho' Government in its Wisdom, have attended thereto, by the Appointment of an Inspector of Police: yet we are sorry to observe that the Appointment has in no wise proven adequate to the Intent, and by Experience we find, that the exertions of the Magistrates are not sufficient to remedy the Evil complained of, We therefore beg leave to point out as the only remedy that can be applied with Effect. The incorporating by Charter a select number of the Citizens of Montreal on a good and approved Plan, with such Powers, and Priviledges, as are usually granted to Corporations; for the purpose of Police only. And we further beg leave to request, that in case the Honorable Council should approve of this mode, and Government incline to grant the same, That it be recommended to His Excellency Lord Dorchester to bestow on the Corporation such Lots of Ground and Houses, the Property of the Crown, within the Town and Suburbs of Montreal as Government have no present use for, in order to the same being applied towards the erecting Schools, work-houses, and other Establishments of Public Utility.

"That a Regulation is necessary to prevent a Greater number of Licences being granted "for the Sale of Liquors than are necessary for the use of the Town & Country."

Observation

The many Complaints arising from the great number of disorderly Public Houses call the attention of the Legislature: There is infinitely too many of them both in Town and Country; They are the bane of Industry, and only tend to Debauchery and riot, it is much to be wished that a fewer number of Licences were granted, and those to Persons of good Character only.

"A Regulation to prevent the Erection in future of Wooden Buildings or Fences within "the City of Montreal"

Observation

As the Legislature has carefully attended by a wise Law,[1] to prevent the dreadful accidents that might happen by Fire in the Towns of this Province, we must beg leave to offer an Amendment that would be of real Service, to prevent the Spreading of Fire in this Town, that is; by enacting, that no wooden fence or building of Wood of what description soever, be erected in the Town of Montreal in future under a severe Penalty.

"The Establishing of Schools and seminaries, for the Education of Youth, from those "Funds now unemployed, as well in England as in this Province, and particularly, a "respectable College in this City, with able Professors, and erecting Free Schools at "convenient Distances throughout this extensive Province, for the purpose of opening "and enlarging the human Mind, conciliating the Affections of all His Majesty's sub-"jects, and having a Tendency to render this a happy & flourishing Province."—

Observation.

There remains for us to advert to a subject which we consider as the surest and best means of obtaining a chearful and dutiful obedience to the Laws, and Government,

[1] Referring to the Ordinance of 17 Geo. III., cap. 13, "For preventing accidents by fire." This applied to Quebec, Montreal and Three Rivers.

from subjects in general, and that is by establishing throughout the Province at proper Distances, Public-Schools for the Instruction of Youth. We hardly know of a single school in any Country Part of the District for teaching Boys, and it is to the Zeal of the few Sisters of the Congregation, that we are indebted for all the little which is taught to girls, throughout the Country. The Captains of Militia who are frequently called upon to enforce Laws and orders, are so illiterate, that not one in three can write or even Read, the Consequence is Confusion and disorder, and frequent suits and Complaints between them and the Militia-men.—It is not for us to point out the best plan for Establishing those Schools, but having understood that all the Estates which the Jesuits possess in this Country were granted to them for the Purposes of Establishing proper Seminaries, of Learning and that those Estates are likely to revert to the Crown, we humbly conceive that they could in no way be better employed, than in that for which they were originally intended and Granted. There may be further some unappropriated Funds in England for similar Purposes, now that the States of America, formerly Colonies of Great Britain are separated from her Dominion, which we would recommend to be applied for, through the proper Channel.

Upon the whole of the Observations which we have humbly offered, may be collected, the utter impossibility of promoting the Welfare of this Province as a British Colony under the present system of Government This Consideration we submit to the Honorable Committee of Council, and refer them to the Petition we had the Honour to transmit to His Majesty and both Houses of Parliament two years ago, for granting a House of Assembly to His Majestys faithful Subjects of this Province, A Copy of which Accompanies this Report.[1]

(sign'd)	Jacob Jordan.	W Boutheiller
	James McGill.	Richd. Dobie.
	P^re^ Guy.	Th. Perinault
	Benj^n^ Frobisher.	John McKindlay
	M^le^ Blondeau.	James Walker.
	A. Auldjo.	Thomas McCord.

Montreal 23^rd^ January
1787.

COPY OF A LETTER ACCOMPANYING THE ABOVE REPORT.

Montreal 23^d^ January 1787.

Gentlemen,

Having now finished our report on the objects on which you were pleased to request our sentiments, and having read the same to a numerous Assembly of old and New Subjects in both Languages without one dissenting Voice being heard ; we take the earliest opportunity of transmitting the report, and shall be happy to learn that our Opinion on Subjects so interesting coincide with yours.

It would have afforded us much satisfaction, had it been in our power to hand you the Report at a more early day ; the length of the report with other Business of a pressing nature, which required the Attendance of several of the Members of our Committee, will we hope apologise for the delay.

We reiterate our sense of the honor you have done us in Consulting with us on this occasion, and remain with the greatest respect

Gentlemen

Your most obedient and very humble Servants

(signed)	Jacob Jordan
P Boutheilier	James McGill
Th. Perinault	P^re^ Guy.
John McKindlay	Benj^n^ Frobisher
James Walker	M^le^ Blondeau
Thomas McCord	A. Auldjo
	Rich^d^ Dobie.

[1] Referring to the petition of Nov. 24, 1784, to which were appended, in separate lists, the signatures of those from Quebec, Montreal and Three Rivers. See p. 502.

COPY OF AN ADDRESS TO HIS EXCELLENCY LORD DORCHESTER FROM HIS MAJESTY'S NEW SUBJECTS RESIDING AT MONTREAL.[1]

A Son Excellence Le Tres Honorable Guy Lord Dorchester, Capitaine General et Gouverneur en Chef des Colonies de Quebec, Nouvelle Ecosse, et Nouveau Brunswick, et leurs dependances; Vice Amiral d'Icelles; Général et Commandant en Chef de toutes les Troupes de Sa Majesté dans les dittes Colonies, et dans l'isle de Terreneuve &c &c, &c.

Qu'il plaise à Votre Excellence

Dans un tems, ou l'arrivée de Votre Seigneurie sembloit ne devoir faire penser aux anciens et Nouveaux Sujets de Sa Majesté qu'a se féliciter réciproquement de cet heureux évenement: Dans un tems où nous pensions qu'il y auroit un accord mutuel à se rejouir des douceurs d'un Gouvernement heureux: dans un tems enfin, ou nous croions la tranquilité rétablie, les Anciens Sujets revenus d'un sistéme qu'un opposition générale des Loiaux
x sic Sujets Canadiens devoit leurs[x] faire regarder comme inadmissible, dans un païs où les opposans, par droit, nombre, fortunes, et propriétés doivent emporter la balance; C'est avec la Surprise, la plus grande, que nous voyons les nouvelles demandes des anciens sujets de Sa Majesté qui ne tendent à rien moins que boulverser les Loix fondamentalles des nouveaux, à les anéantir, et par la leurs proprietés cette commotion seroit alarmante, si les loiaux Sujets Canadiens de Sa Majesté n'etoient persuadés qu'elle a les
x MS. cut off. Vües les plus favorable(s)[x] pour son peuple Canadien; Que lorsqu'elle verra,
x sic par l'Entermise[x] de Votre Seigneurie, au pied de son auguste trône, l'opposition générale et formelle de ses loyaux Sujets Canadiens aux demandes injustes et outrées de ses anciens sujets; Que Quand Notre très gracieux Souverain sera instruit que tout un Peuple qui n'a jamais cessé de lui être fidel, se réunuit pour reclamer Sa Justice et Son Equité, pour lui conserver
x sic. ses Loix municipales, ses Loix, sur les queles[x] sont fondés ses biens, fortunes et proprietés; ses Loix, que le droit des Gens assure, que la Capitulation a
x sic promise, qu' une Proclamation a solemnellement[x] ratifiée, et que le Bill émané de Son Auguste Parlement dans la Quatorziéme année de Son Regne bienfaisant, a maintenu, et nous guarantit: Que, quand sa très Digne Majesté daignera promener ses regards sur cette etenduë de païs qu'habite un peuple qui désire le lui conserver, et qu'ensuite elle comparera cette quantité de personnes qui lui sont si fidélement attachées, les Biens et les proprietés de tant d'invidus, dont on veut renverser les principes fondamen-
x sic. taux, avec le nombre, si petit, des anciens sujets, et de si peû[x] de proprietés, ne devons nous pas esperer, que Notre très Gracieux Souverain, bien loin d'acquiescer, à des demandes aussi injustes affirmera encore et rendra plus stables les Loix constitutionelles et municipales de ses fideles et Loyaux sujets Canadiens.

Nous Supplions Votre Excellence de vouloir bien jetter un regard sur les deux addresses[3] envoiées ci-devant pour etre mises au pieds du Trône auguste de sa Majesté, dont nous avons l'honneur de Vous transmettre les Copies; de les Considerer comme le Voeu unanime et invariable de la nation: Et que par vôtre illustre protection Notre très Gracieux Souverain

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 27—1, p. 410. Like the petition from Quebec (see p. 619), this does not belong to the list of papers forming the Report of the Committee on Commerce and Police, but was addressed to the Governor and by him presented to the Legislative Council on Feb. 12th. See journals of the Legislative Council, Q 27—2, p. 589.

[2] The Quebec Act. See p. 401.

[3] Referring to the memorials in opposition to the petition from Quebec and Montreal in 1784. See pp. 511 and 517.

veüille bien y avoir reférence. Nous Esperons que Votre Excellence n'aura aucun égard à ces demandes de Chambre d'Assemblée ; de Chartre d'Incorporation, dont le But est a peu près le même ; d'un Eregâtrement des Contrâts, de Gréniers et marchés publics pour les Grains &c ; d'un Commerce avec Vermont ; de ces Innovations pour les douaïres[x], Hypothéque, &c ; ces points étant assés clairement expliqués dans notre Loix : le tout ne tendant qu'a la Sapper, et nous paroissant contraire et prejudiciable à l'avantage de la province. Que toutes autres Articles de ces demandes qui ne regardent pas le Commerce seul méritent un Désaveu de notre part, comme opposés au bien, aux interêts aux droits, et aux privileges les plus sacrés des divers etats qui composent cette Province, Et à qui sans daigner les consulter, on veut imposer des Loix dont eux seuls sentiront tout le poid.

x sic

Nous osons nous flatter que Votre Seigneurie voudra bien faire valoir notre opposition par tout où besoin sera ; Qu'elle voudra bien l'appuier de son Credit : ses connoissances dans la province des sujets qui L'habitent la rendent plus capable que tout autre de faire, avec cette integrité et cette impartialité, qui en tout tems, ont characterisé Votre Excellence, un raport fidel et Exact des Vrais sentimens de notre nation ; et de pointer cette distinction que l'on doit mettre entre la futilités [x] des démandes, [x] et les droits réels des opposans. Et c'est avec la confiance la plus sincere que nous attendons encore aux marques de cette protection bienfaisante si souvent reiterée à notre Égard ; qui fait, que sous un Gouvernement cheri, Le Plus Auguste des Rois est adoré, et ne peut qu'augmenter notre amour en se faisant répresenter parmi ses loyaux Sujets Canadiens par Votre Seigneurie, pour la prosperité de laquelle nous ne cesserons de prier.

x sic

Montreal le 3me Fevrier 1787.

N. B. The Address was signed by 283 persons.

J. WILLIAMS
C. C.

(Translation of the foregoing Petition.)

To His Excellency The Right Honorable Guy Lord Dorchester, Captain General and Governor in Chief of the Colonies of Quebec, Nova Scotia and New Brunswick, and the dependencies thereof, Vice Admiral of the same ; General and Commander in Chief of all His Majesty's Forces in said Colonies, and the Island of Newfoundland &c &c &c.

May it please Your Excellency

At a period, the Epoch of Your Lordships arrival, when it might be expected that all His Majesty's subjects, indiscriminately, would felicitate each other upon account of so Happy an event: At a period, when we conceived we should mutually rejoice at the blessings of an indulgent Government: At a period, when we thought that Disturbances had ceased, and His Majesty's Antient Subjects had retracted from a System, which upon a general opposition on the part of His Majesty's faithful subjects the Canadians they should have considered as inadmissable into a Country, where the opponents in Consideration of Rights, in point of number, of Wealth and of property preponderate : It is with the greatest astonishment We hear of the new requisitions of His Majesty's Ancient Subjects ; having a tendency to nothing short of a subversion of the fundamental Laws which Govern His Majesty's new subjects, to an Annihilation of them, and by that means of their Estates. This Commotion would appear alarming indeed, if His Majesty's faithful Canadian Subjects were not fully persuaded that His Majesty looks down upon his

Canadian people with the most benignant Eye. When His Majesty, by your Lordship's intervention, sees at the foot of his sacred Throne, the General and Specific opposition made by His Majesty's Canadian Subjects to the Unjust and strange demands of His Antient Subjects; when our most Gracious Sovereign is informed that the whole of a People who have never discontinued their fidelity to him, are uniting together to Implore His Justice and his Equity for continuing to them their common Law; a Law whereupon are founded their Estates, their Fortunes, and their Property; a Law, which the right of Nations assures to them; which the Capitulation has promised to them; which a Proclamation has Solemnly ratified; and which an Act of His Majesty's August Parliament passed in the fourteenth Year of His benign reign has affirmed and warranted to us; When His Most Gracious Majesty condescends to cast an Eye upon this extensive Country, inhabited by a people, desirous of preserving it to him, and then compares the number of persons who are so faithfully attached to him, their Estates and Possessions (whereof the fundamental principles are attempted to be subverted) with the fewness of antient subjects, and their so little Property; Have we not to hope that our Most Gracious Sovereign will further strengthen, and render still more durable the constitutional and Municipal Laws of his faithfull & Loyal Subjects of Canada?

We request Your Lordship's Attention to the two Addresses heretofore sent to be presented at the foot of His Majestys sacred throne, Whereof we have the Honour to transmit Copies to you; to consider them as the unanimous and immutable wish of this Nation and by your Noble Interposition, that our Most Gracious Sovereign will deign to refer to them.

We hope Your Excellency will disregard those Demands of a House of Assembly, a Charter of Incorporation (whereof the design tends nearly to the same end) a Registry of Deeds, store houses, Public Markets for Corn, &c; of a Commerce with Vermont, of Innovations with regard to Dower, Hypothecations &c; These points are clearly enough explained in our own Law: all which only tends to strike at the foundation of it, and appearing to us repugnant and hurtful to the Interests of the province. Every other Article of those Demands which does not relate to Commerce *alone*, merits a disavowal on our part, as being contrary to the Welfare, the Interests, the Rights and Priviledges (the most sacred) of the different Estates whereof this Province is composed: and for whom, without condescending to consult them, Laws are to be imposed, the burthen of which will fall on them *only*.

We presume to flatter ourselves that Your Lordship will improve our opposition wherever it shall be found necessary; that you will support it with all your Influence. Your Knowledge of the People of this province, enables Your Lordship, preferably to all others, to draw up a faithful and exact Report (with that integrity and impartiality which have, at all times Characterised Your Excellency) of the true Sentiments of our Nation; and to point out that distinction which ought to be observed between the futility of the demand, and the real Rights of the Opponents.

It is with the sincerest Confidence, we again look up for instances of that beneficient protection so often reiterated in our behalf, which occasions, that, under an admirable Government, the most August of Kings is adored; and it cannot fail of enhancing our love for him, in permitting himself to be represented among his Loyal subjects of Canada, in the Person of Your Lordship; for whose Happiness we shall not cease to pray

Montreal 3rd February
1787.

The Address was signed by 283 Persons.

J WILLIAMS
C. C.

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 27—1, p. 446.

LETTER, ADDRESSED TO THE MAGISTRATES OF QUEBEC, FROM THE COMMITTEE OF COUNCIL FOR COMMERCE AND *Police*.[1]

Quebec 13th November 1786.

Gentlemen

His Excellency Lord Dorchester in Council having been pleased to appoint us to be a Committee to take into consideration and to report to His Lordship (preparatory to the meeting of the Legislative Council, which will be on the fifteenth day of January next) the state of the Police of the Province with such improvements as may be necessary to make therein.

We have therefore to request your sentiments with all convenient Speed, on objects so interesting to the Province at large, and to Quebec in particular,

We have the Honor to be
Gentlemen
Your most obedient most Hble Servts

(sign'd) Francis Levesque, Edward Harrison, John Collins., George Pownall, William Grant

Addressed to
Nicholas Cox
J. Tachereau
Pierre Panet
J. Williams.
Thos Scott.
Peter Stuart
Malcolm Fraser
Jno. Coffin
Jno. Renaud
Nathl Taylor
T. Aylwin
F. Duschenay &
Alexr Fraser Esqrs
Quebec.

Q. 27-I. p. 440.

LETTER FROM THE MAGISTRATES OF QUEBEC TO THE COMMITTEE OF COUNCIL FOR COMMERCE AND POLICE IN ANSWER TO THE FOREGOING LETTER.[1]

Quebec 20th December 1786.

Gentlemen

In compliance with your request to the Magistrates signified in your Letter of the 15th Ulto, We now lay before you what has occured [x] unto us as requisite for the improvement of the Police, establishing good order, and promoting the general good of the community.

[x] sic

1st That an Extension of the Jurisdiction of Justices of the Peace, in certain instances, would render that Office of greater public utility Viz^{t}—By impowering them To convict on their own view persons offending against the Royal Ordinance, and against the

Regulations of the Police of the City of Quebec, and these Regulations to extend to the Banlieu or precincts of the City.

To determine in a summary way all Disputes between

Habitant and Habitant, concerning Fences, Ditches, Water Courses, Damages done by Cattle, Horses, Hogs &c breaking into Inclosures—Imposing a small fine over and above the real Damage done.

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 27—1, p. 441.

To settle in a summary way small Debts not exceeding Forty shillings value.

To settle the Assize of Bread at such times and as often as they may think necessary for the Benefit of the public.

To confine all Beggars asking Alms, or Vagrants Idly strolling without a Licence either in the Town or Country.

To visit all Protestant Schools once every three Months.

2—That a House of Correction, a Work House and an Alms-House, be provided in the City of Quebec.

3—That every Parish be obliged to maintain its own Poor, and that a Person or Persons in each Parish be authorized and impowered to remove interloping Paupers to the Parish where they were, either born or had last gained a Settlement, so that no Parish may be burdened with more than its own Poor.

4—That no Parish Priest, Curate, or other Person, give Licence to any poor person to ask Alms without the limits of their own Parish.

5—That so much of the present Ordinance[1] respecting the Covering of Houses with Shingles, as limits the time of Prosecution for the Offence to Ten days,—be repealed.

6—That the pretended Ancient Usage in Canada, called the Abandon, whereby on the 29th of September annually person's[x] claim a right of pulling down fences, and opening inclosures, as it tends greatly to the Injury of the Farmer, where the Inclosures are laid open, and to the great discouragement of industrious Agriculture, be strictly prohibited by Law.

x sic.

7—That the ancient Law of the Country, prohibiting the subdivision of Farms[2] be revived by an Act of the Legislature and Rules established for the clearing of Fields of Thistles and other noxious Weeds.

8—That all Sportsmen, Idle persons, and those who walk or ride into the Country, be prohibited from passing over Fences, and through Fields of Grass or Corn, or removing Rails or Pickets to gain an Entrance.

9—That the Roads to certain distances around the City of Quebec be repaired and kept in good order by the joint Labour of the Inhabitants of the City and the Inhabitants of the Parishes within the prescribed Limits

10—That Bridges be built over the River St. Charles and other small rivers on the Public roads, more Especially the River St. Charles, for the great convenience of both City and Country around from whence a great part of the supplies to the City are Brought. The Inhabitants of the Country Parishes frequently lose much time in waiting for a suitable time of the Tide to cross that River, in its present state without a bridge.

11. That for the better forming and keeping in good order the Public Roads in Winter, the use of Traineaux be prohibited, and Trains only permitted, and these to be constructed with Runners not exceeding four Inches in height, the length to be six and a half feet, and the breadth Two feet eight Inches to be shod with a strip of Iron lengthways in the middle of the bottom.

12—That some fund be established, or Money appropriated for the payment of Bailiffs and Constables, without which Justice cannot be by the Magistrates duly administered, as daily experience evinces.

13—That a substantial Prison be provided for the District of Quebec, and to contain a sufficient number of Apartments[x] to keep Prisoners separate from each other.

x sic.

---

[1] Referring to the Ordinance of 17 Geo. III., cap. 13, "For preventing accidents by fire."

[2] Referring to the Ordinance of Louis XV. of 26th April, 1745: "Ordonnance du Roi, portant entr' autres choses défenses aux habitans de bâtir sur les terres, à moins qu'elles ne soient d'un arpent et demi de front sur trente à quarante de profondeur." See Edits, Ordonnances Royaux, Déclarations et Arrêts du Conseil d'État du Roi Concernant Le Canada. Quebec, 1854: Vol. I., p. 585.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

14—That Provision be made for the safe Custody of Criminals, Vagabonds, Rogues, Vagrants &ca in Parishes distant from the Capital, and the Public Prison for the District.

15—That an Act be passed by the Legislature respecting Bastard Children ; and Apprentices ; better adapted to the circumstances of this Province than are the acts of Parliament now in use

16—That no Person be allowed to practise Physic or Surgery within this Province without producing Testimony of his having been regularly educated in these Professions and without being duly licens'd by authority

17—That the Fees of these Physicians and Surgeons who may be authorised to practice be regulated by the Legislature ; The high charges of the Physicans (it is asserted) have deterred many persons—more especially the poor Inhabitants in the Country from applying for relief, even in cases of necessity, whereby it is very probable many lives are annually lost.

18—That the Inhabitants of Quebec be impowered to provide means for paving and Lighting the Streets of the City

19—That public Schools for educating youth be established throughout the Province.

These Articles are very respectfully submitted to your Judicious consideration by ;

Gentlemen
your most obedient
and
most humble Servants
(signed) Jn° Coffin.
Thos Scott
Malcolm Fraser
Peter Stuart
Juchereau Duchesnay
John Renaud
Thos Aylwin.
Nathl Taylor.

To the Honourable
John Collins.
Edward Harrison
Francis Levesque
George Pownall
and
William Grant
Esquires

LETTER, ADDRESSED TO THE MERCHANTS AT THREE RIVERS, FROM THE COMMITTEE OF COUNCIL FOR COMMERCE AND POLICE.[1]

Quebec 13th November 1786.

Letter similar to the one addressed to the *Magistrates* of *Quebec*, with same Signatures at page *440*.[2]

Addressed to
Tonnancour Esqr
Aaron Hart.
Samuel Sills
Bellefeuille Esqr
La framboise
&
Malcolm Fraser
Three Rivers

---

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 27—1. p. 447.

[2] Page 440 in Q 27—1; p. 630 in this volume.

AN ANSWER TO THE FOREGOING LETTER.[1]

Three Rivers 28th Decemr 1786.

In consequence of the Minutes of the Proceedings of the Quebec Merchants, We the subscribers at a late Meeting have consider'd of the following objects ;
on those subjects of the Internal and external Commerce and Police of the Province in general, and Three Rivers in particular, and which are universally necessary
1st That Foreign Molasses should not be imported unless subject to such Duty as will bring it to an equal value of Molasses imported from the British Islands.
2nd The importation of Wine and Fruit directly from Spain and Portugal under certain restrictions and rules.
3rd Bounty on Exports including Pot and Pearl Ash.
4th The improvement of the Fisheries.
5. The improvement of the Wheat & Flour Trade, and establishing Public Markets.
6th The Improvement of the Navigation of the River.
7th The Recovery of Debts on the Principles of the English Commercial Laws, Speedy processes and additional Laws for the recovery of Small Debts, which is much wanted at this Place as well as a better Police ; the present system being found no ways beneficial to Trade, here being no means for the recovery of Small Debts but by waiting the Arrival of the Circular Courts twice pr year, which Courts sitting sometimes at Machiche and sometimes here, have often been attended with many abuses, as well as total losses. The Establishment therefore of a Weekly Court at this place, for the recovery of Small debts would be of a general benefit.
8th The Establishment of Appeals and a Court of Chancery.
9th Registering of all Deeds and Mortgages, and to prevent frauds on Mortgages, and that the original Deeds and Mortgages should be left in the Hands of the Proprietors and not left in the possession of the Notaries
10th Some regulation of Law for Bankrupts, to prevent Frauds.
11th That a standard should be fixed for Weights & Measures in the Province.
12th Bringing all Gold Coins to one certain Weight.
13th A Tax on all Goods sold at Vendue : Furrs and Goods sold by execution excepted
14th A Charter for incorporating a select number of Citizens to make Bye Laws, authorised to Commit Felons, and decide Civil and Criminal Causes, under certain Rules & Restrictions (without the trouble of a Journey to Montreal) and whose power should extend as was formerly done from St. Anne to Berthier on this side, and from St. Pierre to Masqua on the south shore, also with full power to regulate the Police
15th The Establishment of Public Schools we think highly necessary, and that Three Rivers is a very proper Spot for an Establishment of that Kind.

(sign'd) Aaron Hart
Saml Sills
x sic Malcolm Fraser x
J. La frambois.

A REPRESENTATION BY MANY OF HIS MAJESTY'S NEW SUBJECTS AT THREE RIVERS TO HIS EXCELLENCY, AND THE COUNCIL, VIZ.[2]

A son Excellence, Lord Guy Dorchester Chévalier du trés honorable ordre du Bain, Gouvernour Général et Commandant en Chef de la province de Québec &c &c &c &c
Et á son trés honorable Conseil.

Monseigneur

Nous Les habitans de la ville des trois Rivières, faisant tant pour nous, que pour les habitans des differentes paroisses qui formoient ci devant son gouvernement; prenons La Liberté de Répresenter trés humblement a Votre

[1] Q 27-1, p. 443.
[2] Canadian Archives, Q 27-1, p. 451.

x sic Seigneurie et à vôtre hônorable ˇ Conseil, que nous avons êtes ˇ informé que
x sic six personnes de cette ville avoient êtés ˇ nommées pour former un Comité, à ˇL'effet de representer L'etat actuel de ce Gouvernement et ce qui seroit nécessaire pour son bien être futur Nous avons appris que ces Messieurs, avoient Envoyés Leur réponce.[1] Et comme leur procédée ne nous ont point
x sic êtés ˇ communiques et que les habitans de cette ville n'ont êtés appelés ni consultés, nous ignorons si les Vrais intentions du peuple ont eté répre-
x sic senter.ˇ

C'est pour quoi nous supplions Votre Seigneurie et Votre hônorable Conseil, de nous permettre de faire les representations qui suivent.

De tous tems il y a êu en cette ˇVille une Cour Civile & Criminelle;
x sic nous en avons etés déchus par L'ordonnance de 1770.[2] qui etablis ˇ La Cour de tournée. depuis cet Epoque, que de pertes n'ont pas Soufferts les habitans de ce gouvernement ayant êtés obligés d'aller defendre Leurs droits à trente lieus d'un Coté ˇ et d'autre, et de porter Leur argent aux deux Extremités de La province, de façon que ce gouvernement qui en est Le Centre se trouve Ruiné, ce qui a fait tomber le commerce et Découragé L'Agriculture et tous les Arts.

Nous sommes cependant persuadés, que L'intention de votre Seigneurie, fut en Erigeant La Cour de tournée, d'operer en nôtre faveur, comme en faveur du reste des sujets de La province, une diminution sur les frais Judiciaires et celérité dans le Jugement de nos causes; mais nous allons Démontrer a Votre Seigneurie et à Votre honorable Conseil, que Loin d'eprouver ces Effets avantageux, nous en avons eprouvés de tous opposés. car d'un Côté les Causes que nous avons êtés obliges de porter—mouvoir à Montreal, ou à Quebec, entre le tems pour s'y rendre, et Le sejour souvent infructeux, que nous ne pouvions nous dispenser d'y faire: Notre dépence particuliere à la vie—Le Cout de nos temoins, celui des Significations et les Emolumens des practiciens nécessairement reiterés au moindre incident ou
x sic a chaque nouvelle motion, nous ont ruinées ˇ en partie et nous ont obligés au sacrifice douleureux de nos Biens et de nos droits.

Nous n'avons pas êté plus heureux sur l'effet de la Cour de tournée Erigée par L'Ordonnance, Car les Causes de sa competence, quoi que de modiques pretentions, N'etans pas moins susceptible de faits contestés preuves et incidens que celles de la compétence des Cours de Quebec & Montreal, étoient rarement jugées à leur premiere motion, de maniere que Leur Remise aux tournées futurs ˇ etoit un inconvenient d'autant plus dis-
x sic gracieux q'indépendamment de la perte presque certaine des frais primitifs, il arrivoit souvent que le debiteur Dévenoit ou l'ecedoit insolvable, ou qu'encouragé par le laps de tems, se fortifioit dans la mauvaise foy ou Changeoit de demeure et emportoit avec lui Le Bien d'un Légitime Creancier.

Nous n'avons pâs ˇ eu plus de bonheur dans les affaires qui concernent
x sic La paix, car Messieurs les Commissaires de cette endroit n'ont que le pouvoir de donner des prises de Corps, et de faire conduire Les Malfaiteurs soit dans les prisons de Quebec ou de Montreal, fautes de cautions: Et la partie offencée est obligée d'aller plaider dans l'une ou L'autre de ses deux Cours, et d'y mener ses temoins, ce qui fait des frais immenses, dont La partie offençeante est souvent hors d'etat de payer, de facon que la partie offencée pert ses Avances et les frais de ses temoins, ou bien il faut Laisser tomber L'Affaire. Ce qui est souvent arrivé dans cet endroit.

Pour Remedier a tant de inconveniens, nous supplions Votre Seigneurie et Votre honorable Conseil, de nous accorder Les tres humbles Démandes
x sic Cy appres ˇ Expliquées.

1° Que le gouvernement des trois Rivieres soit divisé comme il L'etoit cy devant, c'est a dire du Coté du Nord, depuis et Compris St. Anne, jusques

[1] See p. 633.
[2] For the Ordinance of 1770, see p. 280.

et Compris L'Ormiere ; et du Coté du Sud depuis et Compris S[t] Pierre Le bequet Jusques et Compris Yamaska.

2. Une Cour Civile Etabli en cette ville, autorisée à prendre Connoissance des Matieres de nos proprietés, et Matières de Dettes. Les Jugemens de Laquelle Cour Ressortiront (au Cas d'Apels) pardevant Votre seigneurie et votre honorable Conseil.

x sic 3. Une prison Civile pour arreter tous Malfaiteurs. Cette prison étânt[x] dans le centre de La Province il ne pourroit en Resulter que de tres bons Effets pour les deux autres Gouvernemens ; Car les gens qui Desertent de x sic chès [x] Leurs [x] maitre, qui vols [x] ou qui font d'autres crimes doivent necessairement passer dans cet endroit, soit en montant ou descendant. Sans celà personne n'est pressée de les arreter pour Les conduire soit dans les prisons de Quebec ou Montreal.

Et que Son Honneur, le Juge en Chef de cette province, jugea Les prisonniers qui se trouveroient detenus dans la dite prison, Lorsqu'il iroit tenir La Cour du Banc du Roy à Montreal.

4. Un nombre sufisant de Commissaires à paix pour tenir une Cour de session de quartier, afin de terminer les affaires D'Assaut et Batailles, sans etre obligé d'aller à Quebec ou à Montreal, ce qui occasionne des frais consx sic iderable [x] comme nous l'avons remarqué ci devant, avec pouvoirs de faire des Réglemens pour La bon-ordre et La Police tant dans La Ville que dans le Gouvernement des trois Rivieres, et qu'ils ayent le pouvoir d'infliger des amendes à ceux qui contreviendront aux dit Reglemens. Cette partie ayant été negligée depuis L'ordonnance de 1770. fait que chacun est Maitre et fait ce qu'il veut ne craignant aucune punition, à moins d'aller chercher Justice à Quebec ou à Montreal, aux quels endroits alors, les choses ne se resemblent plus, comme si l'on en prenoit Connoissance sur le lieux, chacun Rapportant ce qui est à Son avantage, vrai ou faux.

5. Un Marché public dans la Ville des trois Rivieres et que les habitans du gouvernement soyent obligés d'y apporter leurs denrées, pour empecher x sic le monopole que beaucoup de personnes exercent, en acheptant les denrés [x] et les Revendant au Dessus d'un honnête Benefice.

6. Un Commissaire de police, qui aura L'inspection du Marché, des poids et Mesure dont on y fera Usage, des Rües et autres Nécessités suivant l'exigence des cas et principalement de faire observer Les Ordonnances de cette province.

x sic 7. Que le Commerce de la Rivieres [x] S[t] Maurice, soit libre aux Commerceans de cette endroit seulment, à l'exclusion de tous autres ; attendu que c'est le seul endroit d'ou l'on tire des Pelleteries dans ce gouvernement, et qui en fait La principale Branche de commerce. Messieurs Les Negotians de Québec et Montréal, ayant des Postes beaucoup plus avantageux pour faire la traitte.

8. Une Ecole publique, sur le meme pied et avec les memes privilegis et prerogatives que celles qui seront Etablie à Quebec et à Montreal.

Enfin La Protection de votre Seigneurie et de son honorable Conseil, dans tous cas imprévus. Par tous ces moyens nous esperons voir refleurir dans notre gouvernement, Le commerce, L'Agriculture et tous les arts en général.

x sic Nous terminons nos respectueuse[x] demandes par L'incontestable preuve que l'Administration d'une Justice accessible, prochaine, et Relative aux Moeurs, Coutumes et usages des Lieux, inspire aux peuples qui les habitent, L'amour, La Vénération, L'obeissance et le dévouement pour x sic leurs[x] prince, dévoirs[x] à jamais inseparable[x] par les Suplians, qui prevenus x sic des bontés de votre seignurie, [x] ainsi que de L'esprit de sagesse de votre honorable Conseil en esperent L'acceuil à leur Requête

Le Ch[lrs] Niverville, Montisambert,

Godefroy de Normanville. Godefroy de Tonnancour

droit richerville, L. J. Le Proust. fils.
Thom[s] Prendergast. John Morris
John Macpherson. J. Bat[e]
Louis Labadie, Tonnancour.
J : Baptiste Corbin, L Debarats
Jean Bolvin, Laguerche. fils.
francois Clesse, Joseph D'Enoy
x sic pro Douset Le Ch[veu] Tonnancour, Jean Dvuse[t] x
Charles x Letourneau. Joseph x Bolvin.
pierre x Panneton. Joseph x Richard.
Jean x Blondin. Charles x Lonval
F. B[te] x Blondin. F. B[te] x Pineau.
J. B[te] x Duplacy. J. B[te] x Panneton
Firmin x Comô. Joseph x Gatant
J. B[te] x Harnois Joseph x Bourbeau.
P[re] BaBy Badeaux
Jean Soulard.

Nous Commissaires à paix, et Notaires sousignés Certifions que les noms ci dessus et de l'autre part ont êtés signés en notre présence et d'un consentement unanime. Enfoi de quoi aux trois Rivieres
Le 28. Decembre 1786
Badeaux, J P
No[re] Le Ch[vr] Niverville

(*Translation.*)

A Representation by many of His Majesty's new subjects at Three Rivers to his Excellency, and the Council, viz.

To His Excellency, Lord Guy Dorchester, Knight of the most honourable Order of the Bath, Governor General and Commander in Chief of the Province of Quebec &[e] &[e] &[e] &[e] and to his most Honourable Council.

My Lord,

We, the inhabitants of the town of Three Rivers, acting in our own interests, as well as in those of the inhabitants of the different parishes which formerly belonged to its Government take the liberty of most humbly representing to Your Lordship and to your honourable Council, that we have been informed that six persons of this town have been chosen to form a Committee, for the purpose of setting forth the actual condition of this Government and what would be necessary for its future wellbeing. We have heard that these gentlemen have sent in their statement. And as their proceedings have not been communicated to us, and the inhabitants of this town have not been called, or consulted, we are ignorant whether the real wishes of the people have been represented.

We therefore entreat your Lordship and Your Honourable Council to permit us to make the following observations.

There has been from all time in this Town, a Civil and Criminal Court; we were dispossessed of this by the ordinance of 1770, which established the Circuit Court. Since this epoch, what losses have been sustained by the inhabitants of this jurisdiction who have been compelled to go a distance of thirty leagues in one direction and another to defend their rights, and have had to carry their money to the two ends of the Province, so that the government which is its central point has been destroyed, to the detriment of Commerce, and the Discouragement of Agriculture and all the Arts.

We are persuaded however, that Your Lordship's intention in establishing the Circuit Court, was to bring about, for our benefit, as well as for that of the other subjects in the Province, a diminution of legal expenses, and dispatch in the settlement of our lawsuits; but we shall prove to Your Lordship and to Your Honourable Council,

that far from experiencing these beneficial results, we have experienced the opposite in every case. For on the one hand, the causes which we have been obliged to transfer to Montreal, or to Quebec, have, between the time consumed in travelling, the often useless sojourn which we could not avoid making in these places, the expenses incident to our life there, the cost of our witnesses and of the legal notices, and the fees of the lawyers, which were necessarily repeated for the smallest reason, or on each fresh motion,—partly ruined us, and forced us to the painful sacrifice of our possessions and our rights.

We have not been any more fortunate in the results of the Circuit Court established by the Ordinance. For the causes within its cognizance, although of moderate importance, being as much affected by disputed points, proofs, and incidents as those within the cognizance of the Courts of Quebec and Montreal, were rarely judged on their first motion, and their consequent postponement to future circuits was an inconvenience all the more unfortunate, because independently of the almost certain loss of the first costs, it often happened that the debtor, either became or died insolvent, or else, encouraged by the lapse of time, was confirmed in his dishonesty, or changed his residence, and carried away with him the property of a legitimate creditor.

We have not been more fortunate in matters which concern the public peace, for the Commissioners have only power to issue writs, and, in default of bail, to have malefactors taken to prison either in Quebec or Montreal. And the offended party is compelled to go and plead in one or other of these two courts, and to take his witnesses there, thus causing immense expense, which the offending party is often unable to pay, so that the offended party loses his advance money and the cost of his witnesses, or else he is obliged to let the matter drop. The latter often happens in this place.

For the remedying of so many evils, we entreat Your Lordship and Your Honourable Council, to grant us the most humble petitions hereafter set forth

1st That the Government of Three Rivers be divided as it was heretofore, that is to say on the north side from St. Anne, inclusive, to L'Ormière inclusive; and on the south side from St. Pierre le Bequet inclusive to Yamaska inclusive.

2. That a Civil Court be established in this town, authorized to take Cognizance of matters concerning our properties, and matters concerning debts. The judgments of which Court shall (in case of Appeal) come before Your Lordship and Your Honourable Council.

3. A civil prison for the detention of all malefactors. As this prison would be in the centre of the Province, only good results could follow for the two other governments; For people who desert from their masters, who steal, or commit other crimes must necessarily pass through this place either in going or coming. Without this prison, no one would be in a hurry to arrest them to take them to the prisons either of Quebec or Montreal.

And that His Honour, the Chief Judge of this Province shall judge the prisoners who shall be found confined in the said prison, when he goes to hold the Court of King's Bench at Montreal

4. A sufficient number of Commissioners of the Peace to hold a Quarterly Court of Session, in order to conclude affairs of Assault and Battery, without being obliged to go to Quebec, or to Montreal, which occasions considerable expense, as we have before remarked, with powers to make Regulations for good order, and for the police, both in the Town and in the Government of Three Rivers, and with power to impose fines on those who shall infringe the said Regulations. This point having been neglected since the Ordinance of 1770, it follows, that everyone is his own master, and does what he chooses, without any fear of punishment, unless justice is sought either in Quebec, or Montreal, in which places, matters have no longer the same appearance, as they would have, if Cognizance were taken of them on the spot, for everyone gives witness to his own profit, whether true or false

5. A public Market in the Town of Three Rivers, to which the inhabitants of that government shall be compelled to carry their wares, to prevent the monopoly which many persons appropriate, by accepting the wares, and selling them again at more than a fair profit.

6. A Police Commissioner, who shall have the inspection of the Market, of the weights and measures which shall be used there, of the thoroughfares, and other necessities according to the exigencies of the case, and who shall especially enforce the observance of the Ordinances of this province.
7. That the Trade of River St Maurice shall be free to the Tradespeople of this place only, to the exclusion of all others; seeing that it is the only place in this Province from which furs are procured, and this is the principal branch of commerce. The Merchants of Quebec, and Montreal have much more desirable stations where they can make their bargains
8. A public School, on the same footing and with the same privileges and rights as those which shall be established in Quebec and Montreal
And lastly the Protection of Your Lordship and of his Honourable Council in all unforeseen cases. We trust by all these measures to see Our Government, Commerce Agriculture, and all the arts in general flourish once more.

We close our respectful petitions with the indisputable assertion that the Administration of a Justice which shall be Accessible, ready to hand, and in proper relation to the manners, customs and usages of the places Governed, will inspire the people who inhabit them with Love, Veneration, Obedience and Devotion to their Prince, duties which are forever inseparable from Your Petitioners who anticipating Your Lordship's Favours, and the spirit of wisdom of Your Honourable Council, hope from the same, the favourable reception of their requests.

* * * * * *

We the Commissioners of the Peace, and Notaries undersigned, certify that the names written above and on the other side, have been signed in our presence, and by mutual consent. In witness whereof at Three Rivers
the 26th December 1786.

D.

REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE OF THE COUNCIL UPON POPULATION, AGRICULTURE AND THE SETTLEMENT OF THE CROWN LANDS.[1]

Index.

Page 499 to 509 The Report of the Committee (639)
510 to 518. Letter from the Magistrates at Cataraqui to Sir John Johnson Baronet (642)
519 to 521 Letter from the Magistrates at New Oswegatchie to Sir John Johnson (645)
522 to 523 Information communicated by John Collins Esqr Deputy Surveyor General of Lands concerning the raising of Hemp & Flax in the New Settlements.
Referred to in the report of the Committee of the Council upon Commerce & Police page 252 of that Report.
524 to 533 Reflections by Mr. James Fisher Surgeon to the Garrison at Quebec
534 to 535. Ditto by Mr. Charles Blake. Surgeon at Montreal.

REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE.[2]

To His Excellency The Right Honorable Guy, Lord Dorchester, Captain General and Governor in Chief of the Province of Quebec &ca &ca &ca.

May it Please Your Excellency,

Whereas Your Excellency by your order in Council of the 6th of November last. was pleased to appoint us a Committee, for taking into consideration the several Objects

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 27-2, p. 497. The members appointed to this Committee were Messrs. De Lery, De Longueuil, Holland, Davidson, Boucherville, and Sir John Johnson. See p. 591. The index will indicate the subjects covered by this Report, but, as in the case of the other reports, only those portions relating to the system of law or government of the Province are here reproduced. The pages given to the left of the index refer to the copy in the Canadian Archives; those given in brackets to the right of the titles refer to this volume.

[2] Canadian Archives, Q 27-2, p. 499.

of Population, Agriculture and the Settlement of the Kings Lands; and to direct, that we should report thereupon with all Convenient Dispatch.

In humble Obedience to your Commands We have the Honor to report, that we have considered attentively, and by our Inquiries have collected some useful information upon, the several Objects recommended to us; The Result of which we lay before Your Excellency under their Different heads.

First With regard to Population

We conceive that the most necessary and effectual mean, both of preserving the Lives of His Majesty's subjects, and advancing Population, is that of regulating Systematically the practice of Physic, Surgery and Midwifery throught the Province.—The reflections[a] of Mr. James Fisher, Surgeon to the Garrison of Quebec, marked N° 4 and those[b] of Mr. Charles Blake, Surgeon at Montreal N° 11 seem to merit the Attention of the Legislature; inasmuch, at least as they point out a mode by which an object so important to the State, and so interesting to humanity, may be promoted.

a. See Page 524 to 533

b. Page 534 to 538

To these therefore, as well as to the Papers marked—N^os 1. 2. 5. 7. 8. 9 & 10 We beg leave to refer your Excellency.

Secondly Concerning Agriculture.

It is apprehended that nothing can more effectually Animate the Canadian Farmers to the Advancement of Agriculture than the Revival of the Antient Laws and Usages of the province.

They are briefly recited in the said Paper. No. 1. Article 25.

And

Thirdly. With respect to the Settlement of the Kings Lands.

We have searched the Council Office for the Applications or Petitions for Lands, remaining of record there; and We have caused a List of them to be made out, to which we refer, marked N° 18.

The Loyalists, who have settled themselves above Montreal have transmitted to us certain Papers marked N° 13[c] & 14[d], in which they intimate their wishes and Desires, that the Lands on which they are settled, should be granted to them under a different Tenure from that Signified in His Majestys Instructions.[1] But we are of opinion that the terms and Conditions specified in the Instructions are fit to be adopted.

c. Page 510 to 518

d. Page 519 to 521

We humbly submit these matters to Your Lordships superior Wisdom; and we have the Honour to be, with profound respect

Your Lordships most obedient and most humble Servants

(Signed) J. G. C. DeLery
Longueüil
Samuel Holland
Boucherville
John Johnson.

Committee Chamber
20th January 1787

At the Committee Chamber the 13th of February 1787.

Your Excellency having been pleased to refer back to us the foregoing Report in order that Sir John Johnson's Dissent from a part thereof (Which Dissent Accompanied the Report, but wherein no Express Reference was made to such Dissent as making part of it) We have in Addition to the above humbly to report to your Lordship that the said Dissent was intended, and is now declared by us to be a part of our said Report.

(signed) J. S. De Lery
Longueüil
Samuel Holland.
Boucherville
John Johnson.

---

[1] See p. 295.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

Dissent[1]

Sir John Johnson does not concur in Article the 3rd of the foregoing report, but offers the following Paper as expressing his Sentiments upon the Subject of the Reference.

That—His Majestys Instructions to His Excellency Lord Dorchester for granting the Crown Lands, which has been under the Contemplation of the Committee, and upon which the report is principally grounded appears to be the same, as that made to the Governor of this Province in the year 1774.[2]

That—Since that Period, the Rebellion, War, & Peace have produced an important change in the situation of this Province, and which will claim and merit His Majesty's Consideration, A Change that in Policy, and Justice may prevail with His Majesty, to alter the said Royal Instructions, and grant the Crown Lands, in a manner different, from that recommended by the report of the Committee.

That—Soon after the Commencement of the Rebellion in 1776 the Loyalty and Attachment of several Thousands of his Majestys faithful Subjects called them forth to take up Arms, and to a steady Exertion in Support of the Laws, and Government of Great Britain, and by that Loyal exertion, to protect and secure the Property, and Estates which they held under the Crown in the different Provinces.

That—By the Treaty of Peace in 1783,[3] His Majesty was pleased to declare the Colonies in Rebellion Free and Independent States, whereby the Kings Loyal Subjects so under Arms, and others in constant Exertions to protect, defend and support the Laws and Government of Great Britain, lost their Lands and Estates, which by the Peace fell to the Power and Possession of the United States. Those Lands and Estates afforded them a Competent Comfort, and Support to their Families, They were held in free and common Soccage, and possessed under those Laws, and that Government, the best calculated, to protect the Person, and Property of the subject, and render him the most Loyal and Happy.

That –Many thousands of His Majestys Loyal Subjects (whose Estates were seized and Confiscated) have remained in this Province in the confident hopes that his Majesty in his royal wisdom and Grace would be pleased to grant to them Lands, upon the same Tenure and under the benefits, as those they formerly held of the Crown and similar to the Grants and Estates, his Majesty has been graciously pleased to grant, and secure to other suffering subjects who have resorted to his Majesty's Neighbouring provinces of Nova Scotia, & New Brunswick. That these his Majesty's distressed Subjects by protection of the Crown, and the Laws, to which they had been accustomed, and were attached, might be restored in a great degree, and their Children wholly, to that happiness, and those blessings, they fully experienced under the British Government prior to the Rebellion.

That—They have had every reason to be thankful for his Majesty's Paternal Care, and the Bounty and Liberality of the Nation, but that the hopes and Confidence, of those Suffering Loyalists are, that they may hold Lands of the Crown, in free and Common Soccage, and not *en roture* as the Vassalls or *Censitaires* of a Seigniors.

That –Such Tenures are contrary to the Growth of a Commercial, English Colony, are adverse to Agriculture, must impede the Population of the Province, and are Tenures not the most advantageous to the Policy and Interest of the Nation.

That If the Lands upon which such Loyalists have already been settled in this Province, could not be retained but *en roture* as feudal Vassalls, it is more than probable, that many of the Settlements already made would be abandoned and those, His Majesty's faithful Subjects driven to seek a refuge and support in some other situation, whereas by granting those Lands in the manner which all other Crown lands are

[1] See Q 27-2, p. 502.

[2] In the Instructions to Carleton, drawn up in the end of 1774 and sent to him in the beginning of 1775, article 38 referred to the tenure under which new grants of land were to be made. See p. 429. This article simply followed the additional Instruction of 1771 re-establishing the French feudal tenure. See p. 295. The 38th article of the Instructions of 1775 was reproduced without alteration as the 39th article of the Instructions to Lord Dorchester in 1786. See p. 561.

[3] See p. 491.

granted, and in which all other Loyalists since the Rebellion and Peace have obtained Lands in the Kings neighbouring Provinces, his Majesty would in Wisdom and Mercy extend a Source of Comfort, and Prosperity to those subjects, and greatly strengthen and increase the Population, Power and Utility of this Province to Great Britain.

That—If it should please his Majesty to use the ungranted Lands in this Province, to the best National benefit, as an Asylum to the Loyalists now in Great Britain, who have infinitely suffered and are in Distress, and who are desirous to become Residents in this his Majestys Colony, and also as an Asylum to those his Majestys Loyal subjects, who have been persecuted during the Rebellion, and yet remain oppressed in the American States, soliciting his Majesty's Royal protection, and an Establishment, as and with his faithful subjects in this Province: His Majesty may increase the number of his Subjects in this Province, many thousands, by conceding the Crown Lands on the same terms and affording the same protection to His subjects in this Colony, which in his Royal Wisdom and Justice, His Majesty doth in the Provinces of Nova Scotia and New Brunswick.

That—Such an Addition of numerous Subjects would not only increase the population of the Province, but infinitely add to its powers, and to the Natural Advantages which Great Britain reasonably ought to expect and receive from an extent of Country, which might be populated, governed, protected and secured as a Colony, drawing small expences, and affording great benefit to the Nation.

That—So far from Concurring in the Opinion, that the General Tenure of Lands, now held under the Crown in this Province, were under the Feudal System, by grants from the French King to his Subjects en Fief & en Roture, and that to grant the Crown Lands in the same manner, would preserve an uniformity in the Tenure of Estates, and the Laws that governed Civil Rights thereon, & therefore ought to be conformed to by any new Grants: That he humbly conceives it may well deserve the deliberation of Government, whither it will not be more for the Interest of his Majesty and the Nation, and also to the Holders of lands in Seigneurie and en Roture, if his Majesty would be graciously pleased to concede and make a free gift of his rights to mutation fines, & permit as well the Seigneur as the Censitaires or Vassal to convert their Estates into free and common Soccage, the latter upon a Commutation with the Seigneur for his Rights on the Vasallage tenure, such a grant and permission would be gratefully received, and would have the Effect at no very distant period of assimilating this to the other of His Majestys Colonies in America.

And he further humbly Conceives, that if the Crown lands Contiguous to those at present settled, were to be granted to and Cultivated by his Majestys English subjects, they would diffuse a Spirit of Industry and a Knowledge in Agriculture, that would prove of infinite Benefit to the Colony and the Nation.

(signed) JOHN JOHNSON

LETTER FROM THE MAGISTRATES AT CATARAQUI TO SIR JOHNSON, BARONET.[1]

Cataraqui 22nd Decemr 1786.

Sir,

Your Circular letter directed to the Magistrates of the New Settlements, dated the 27th Novr reached this place to day, at a time when a Memorial was preparing to be laid before His Excellency Lord Dorchester, in Council respecting some matters deemed essential to the welfare of the Settlements in this District; and we are happy to find His Lordships Disposition to serve us has render'd such a step unnecessary; and it gives us an additional pleasure that we are required to transmit our Sentiments on such an important Subject, to you, Sir, of whose Exertions to procure us every advantage, our Situation will admit of, we cannot entertain a Doubt.

The Object that first presents itself as of the most Importance is the Tenure of the Lands: The Conditions on which they have been granted to the Loyalists in this Pro-

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 27-2, p. 510. The name of Cataraqui was shortly afterwards changed to "Kingston."

vince are so different from what they have been used to, and so much more burthensome than those offered to our fellow sufferers in Nova Scotia and New-Brunswick, that they are universally disagreeable.

Nothing in our opinion would conduce so much to the prosperity of these Settlements as the putting the grants of Lands on the same footing they are on in the rest of British America. This would at once give the most universal satisfaction, Enhance the Value of all the other Benefits that Government has bestowed on the Settlers, and prove the most powerful Spur to Industry of all kinds.

Next in order is the due Execution of Justice and the Administration of the Laws. The power lodged at present in the Magistrates is found by experience very inadequate to the Regulation of a District so populous and extensive as this. Many Causes have and must occur, that, they are not Authorized to determine, and many Crimes and trespasses have and probably will be Committed, that, it is not in their Power to punish.

The Courts of the lower parts of the Province are so distant, and the expence and trouble of attending them, and bringing the necessary Witnesses so far from their Homes, so great, that unless in cases of great importance, a Enormity Offenders mu-t always escape with Impunity : The ruinous consequences of which must be sufficiently obvious

To prevent these, we would recommend the Establishing at this place Courts of both Civil and Criminal Jurisdiction, for the Settlements in its Vicinity ; so that all matters respecting either Persons or Property may be decided without any great delay or expence. And we think moreover, that it will still be useful to the Settlements that the Justices of the Peace retain the power they are invested with of deciding Causes not exceeding the Value of Five Pounds ; as the sueing for such small Sums at Court must generally be attended with more expence than the first demand amounts to, and the Speedy decision of such causes is often of more consequence to the parties than the Sum itself.

That the Proceedings of our Courts be regulated as far as possible by the Laws of England is a matter much to be wished ; but whatever system is adopted in this respect, we conceive it would be highly useful to have it commited into a regular form and printed.

The Election or appointment of proper Officers in the several Townships to see that the necessary Roads be opened and kept in proper Repair, we conceive, would be of great utility, by facilitating the communication with All parts of the Settlement.[1]

Humanity will not allow us to omit mentioning the neces-ity of appointing Overseers of the Poor, a making of some kind of provision for Persons of that Description, who from age or accident may be rendered helpless, And we conceive that it would be proper that the persons appointed to this charge, as well as the Road Masters, should be directed to make regular reports of the state of their Districts, to the Courts at their Meetings ; and be in all Cases subject to their Controul.

After providing for the Security of Persons & Property, the object that next presents itself for consideration is the Trade of the Settlement.

Its exports, if we may use the expression, will probably be confined to the following Articles, namely, Wheat and all kinds of Grain, Hemp, Flax seed, Potash and Lumber ; and in Proportion to the price and demands for these Articles, will be the ability of the Settlement to purchase the Manufactures of the Mother Country.

From the recent Establishment of this Settlement it cannot be expected that at present the Settlers should be able to do more than provide themselves Bread ; but in the forming of Regulations for promoting their prosperity, we presume that regard will be had to what their situation is likely to be in a few years.

And in this View it may be useful to Appoint Inspectors at this place to examine all the different Articles of Produce that are intended to be sent for sale from this Settlement to the lower parts of the Province, that none but what are of the best quality may be so sent ; and that it may not be in the power of individuals to bring the produce of the Settlement into disrepute, by offering for Sale Articles of indifferent Quality.

[1] This is the beginning of the agitation in the western settlements for the introduction of municipal government.

We would also submit to the Legislature the propriety of encouraging by a Bounty, the raising and dressing of Hemp & Flax Seed, and the manufacture of Potash; these being Articles that Great Britain annually purchases from Foreign States to a considerable Amount; Whatever her own Settlements can supply is of course a National Saving; and the Manufacture of Potash in particular is so useful to a new Country in more than one way, that it seems to merit peculiar Encouragement.

There are two other things relative to this subject that will be productive of much advantage to this Settlement: and these are, that Government should take what Grain &c. the Settlers may have to spare towards furnishing the necessary supplies for the Troops &c. in the Upper Posts; and make this place instead of Carleton Island[1] the Quarters of the Naval Department and the Depôt of Stores &c. intended for the Garrisons in the Upper Country.

As these however are matters that depend solely on His Lordships good pleasure, you may perhaps think them foreign to the purport of your Letter; But they are matters of such great utility to the Settlement, that, we could not omit this opportunity of mentioning them: And we trust that your regard for its welfare will induce you to represent them to His Lordship in the most favorable manner.

As Government have already been graciously pleased to provide for the Establishment of a Clergyman[2] and school at this place, it is with the utmost diffidence, that, we offer anything on this head; but when it is consider'd that from the extent of this Settlement, it is impossible for the greater part of the Inhabitants to profit by these Establishments, We trust it will not be thought unreasonable to request some assistance towards making provision for Clergyman and School-masters at convenient places through the Settlement: that the Inhabitants in general may participate of the benefits of these useful institutions.

It appears to us also as a matter worthy of consideration, whether Persons residing in the present American States, But who are of known Attachment to the British Government, might not be Admitted as Inhabitants of these Settlements on producing Authentic Proofs of their Loyalty, and whether such Persons might not be permitted to bring with them such Cattle or Farming Utensils as they may possess, and it may also be worthy consideration whether some means might not be fallen upon for introducing such Property into the Settlements as the Present Inhabitants may have possessed and be able to recover in the American States.

They may often be able to get Cattle or farming Utensils for their dues there, when Money is not to be had, but these not being allowed to be brought in are of no use.

Could favourable Regulations be made respecting these matters consistently with the more important Interests of the Province at large, and in such a Manner as to prevent abuses, We believe it would soon make such an Addition to the Population and Property in these Settlements as would visibly increase their Importance.

We have now laid before you such matters as occur to us as the most important for promoting the grand objects mentioned in your Letter consistently with our Situation.

For though the Establishment of the English Laws and form of Government in their fullest extent would unquestionably be the most effectual mode of promoting and Establishing the Welfare of the Settlement, Yet there Are advantages We dare not presume to hope for distinctly from the other parts of the Province.

We are Sir—
with the greatest respect, your
most obedient and
very humble Servants
(signed) Neil M°Lean.
W. R. Crawford.

[1] During the Revolutionary War a naval post had been established at Carleton Island, which lies between Wolfe Island and the American shore below Cape Vincent. It was also a depot for the transhipment of stores, &c. between the St. Lawrence river and Lake Ontario navigation. It was one of the posts ceded to the United States by the Treaty of 1783, but not given up at the time.

[2] Dr. John Stuart, formerly missionary to the Mohawk Indians, was the first clergyman appointed at Kingston, and hence in Upper Canada.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

To the Honorable
Sir John Johnson
Bar[t].
Montreal

James. Parrot
Jeptha Hawley
Peter Van Alstine
Michael Grass.

LETTER FROM THE MAGISTRATES AT NEW OSWEGATCHEE TO SIR JOHN JOHNSON, BARONET.[1]

New Oswegatchee 18[th] Dec[r] 1786.

Sir,

The Magistrates of this Settlement having communicated to us the contents of your letter of the 27[th] Nov[r] respecting the best mode for the population, Agriculture and settlement of the Kings Lands in this Province.

We have to request you'll please to return our warmest thanks to His Excellency Lord Dorchester for this early instance of his paternal Care for us, and to represent to His Excellency our Sentiments, & prayers hereunder written, should they corroborate with your own; And if they should in any Instance deviate from what you Judge proper to be represented, we have the fullest confidence in your care & friendship for us; And your general knowledge of the Sentiments, Dispositions, and wishes of the Loyalists settled in this Province; and chearfully submit to you, to make such Alterations in these our Sentiments as your prudence may dictate.

1[st] We most earnestly pray for ourselves & in behalf of the Inhabitants of New Oswegatchee, that we may have our Lands by Grants free from any Seigneurial Claims or any other incumbrance whatever, The Kings Quit rent excepted.

2[nd] That we may be governed by the British Constitution and Laws for the support of which and his Majestys Crown & Dignity we first took up Arms in Opposition to the American Congress.

3[rd] That we may be formed into separate Countys from Pointe aû Baudet upwards, having our own Courts, Judges and Civil Officers &[ca] perhaps one County from Pointe aû Baudet to the Great river Gananaque, holding Courts Alternately at New Johnstown and New Oswegatchee, may be the most convenient for the lower settlers, and another County from Gananaque to the Head of Quinty Bay, & a third including Niagara and upwards. And perhaps your Representation may Incline His Excellency to form the whole into a separate Government dependant on Lower Canada.

4[th] We humbly conceive that nothing could more rapidly promote the settlement of the Kings Lands, than the Encouragement of the Gospel, and Schools in these Infant Settlements.

And lastly, we pray that a stop may be put to the Importation of Timber or Lumber of any kind into Canada from Vermont, or Any of the American States, and some Encouragement given to the Loyalists to supply Lower Canada with Lumber, as that is at present the only staple commodity in this Country.

We have the Honour to be with great respect & esteem
Sir, your most obed[t] & humble Serv[ts]

(signed) Justus Sherwood
Wm Fraser
James Campbell. Allan M[c]Donell
Elijah Bottoms. Joseph White
Thomas Sherwood. John Jones.
Dan[l] Jones. Peter Drummond
William Lamson. Tho[s] Fraser
Allan M[c]Donell. John. Dulmags.

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 27-2, p. 519. The old post of Oswegatchie is now known as Ogdensburg, and the new establishment on the opposite side of the river St. Lawrence after the Revolutionary War, was known at first as New Oswegatchie. The name was commonly applied to the whole district as far up as Brockville.

DORCHESTER TO SYDNEY.[1]

N° 18. Quebec 13 June 1787

My Lord,

The latter part of the Merchants reports to the Committee of Council for Commerce and Police, together with the petitions from the Canadians occasioned thereby,[2] will shew Your Lordship a diversity of opinions in this province concerning the Laws and a House of Assembly, more accurately, than I should have been able to procure without these representations. The English party has gained considerable strength of late years by the Loyalists, who have taken refuge in the province; and many more discover a strong inclination to follow, so that it is more than probable the desire for an Assembly will annually increase: yet common prudence seems to require, before an alteration of that magnitude should be attempted in a country composed of different languages, manners, and religions (where nine tenths of the people are ignorant of the nature and importance of an Assembly) that the whole plan should be minutely unfolded, and its effects upon the Legislature and the provincial economy clearly discerned. This description should be published and time given for all men to make themselves masters of the project, and form their opinions thereon, free from artifices and intrigues of any kind. Without these precautions it is more than probable, that disappointments and disorders might arise even at the outset. For my own part, I confess myself as yet at a loss for any plan likely to give satisfaction, to a people so circumstanced as we are at present.

But what urges more immediately is an alteration in the tenure of lands to be granted by the Crown. The Instructions direct that these lands be granted in a manner every way similar to the tenure under the French Government.[3] Whatever merit this system might have had formerly, so great have been the changes of late years on this Continent, that a new line of policy, adapted to the present relative condition of the Neighbouring States, and suited to the minds and temper of the King's subjects, is become indispensably necessary for Great Britain. I therefore humbly recommend that His Majesty would be graciously pleased to allow His Governor and Council to grant His lands in free and common soccage, unincumbered with any crown rent whatever; but not more than one thousand Acres to the same person without the King's approbation. Many petitions have been sent down by the Loyalists (the last of which is A--] inclosed)[4] praying among other things to be placed upon the same footing with their brethern in Nova Scotia and New Brunswick; some disorders have also been excited among them, concerning which I have directed immediate investigation. It is not on account of these petitions, that I propose the alteration, but because I judge it highly expedient to remove the Smallest Cause of discord between the King's Government and His people, or between Great Britain and these Provinces, on any score whatever.[5] And it is for this purpose I further recommend, that the thirty pence for every hundred Acres be remitted in Nova Scotia and New Brunswick to all who do not hold more than One thousand acres; as to others, I think this right should be reserved merely as a check on large grants to persons who never mean to cultivate or improve, and who at present obstruct the settlement of those provinces.

It may be advisable to reserve in every township of thirty thousand acres, five thousand to be granted only at a future day under the King's Special directions; These reserved parcels will enable His Majesty to reward such of His provincial Servants as

---

[1] Canadian Archives, Q. 27-2, p. 983.

[2] See Report on Commerce and Police, pp. 612-639.

[3] It was on the urgent recommendation of Carleton himself that the reversion to the French system for new grants of land was made. See Carleton to Shelburne, p. 202, and draught of Ordinance relating to French land tenures, p. 204. In consequence of this and other recommendations from Carleton, the instruction of July 2nd, 1771, was issued (see p. 295), requiring that all future grants of land to English and French subjects alike should follow the French feudal tenure.

[4] See below p. 647.

[5] See note 3, p. 551.

may merit the Royal favour, and will also enable the Crown to create and strengthen an Aristocracy, of which the best use may be made on this Continent, where all Governments are feeble, and the general condition of things tends to a wild Democracy. People of property in the States are now, I believe, sensible of the evils occasioned thereby, and would bring forward an adequate remedy, did they know how to carry it into execution.[1]

As the planters approach the Indian country, they are afresh stimulated by the manners of that lawless people, who may be influenced but not easily controlled, and they in a great measure imbibe their uncivilized ideas of liberty. The American side of the great lakes would in a short time be covered by settlers of this description, was it not for their fear of the Savages. This check sooner or later will be done away, prudence therefore requires we should prepare for the event in time, by placing the King's subjects on this side in every respect in a situation at least as eligible, as that of their neighbours.

The introduction of intermediate seigneurs at that distance would, I think, be totally impracticable.

The Canadians at Detroit have been under a strong military control, and therefore have paid their rents and mutation fines, the produce of which has been taken by the Commanding Officer of the Post as his perquisite, I know not by what Authority; their friends on the Wabache paid nothing, placed as they were at some distance from our garrison at Detroit; and from hence we may understand their aversion to our taking post among them; they expected we should require the same dues paid at Detroit, from which the Americans, they were assured, would set them free.

The Quitrents in the English Colonies were not one sixth of the burthen on these lands en roture, and yet I understand that Government was never able to collect them; but, after the revolt had taken place, offered to relinquish the claim; from all which I am convinced these dues never will be paid, and only prove a perpetual cause of discontent, and afford the means of alienating the minds of the people from the King's Government.

I am with much respect and esteem
Your Lordship's most obedient, and most humble servant.

DORCHESTER

The Right Hon^ble
Lord Sydney

PETITION OF THE WESTERN LOYALISTS.[2]

Copy To His Excellency the Right Honorable Guy Lord Dorchester Captain General and Governor in Chief of the Colonies of Quebec, Nova Scotia, and New Brunswick, and their dependencies, and Vice Admiral of the same. General and Commander in Chief of all His Majesty's Forces in the said Colonies, and the Island of Newfoundland.

The petition of the Subscribers, residing in the new settlement, in behalf of themselves and the Inhabitants at large, in the respective Townships, from Point au Baudet on Lake S^t Francis Westward, as far as Niagara.
Humbly sheweth,

[1] This paragraph indicates the central policy of much of the Constitutional Act of 1791, and the basis of the Crown Reserves, in addition to the Clergy Reserves.

[2] Canadian Archives, Q. 27-2, p. 989. This is the petition referred to in the foregoing letter from Dorchester to Sydney and enclosed with it.

That your Petitioners impressed with the most lively sentiments of gratitude, beg leave through the Channel of your Lordship, to offer their sincere, and united tribute of thanks to their most gracious Sovereign for the singular, and multiplied favors conferred on them : at the same time they presume that your Lordship will with your wonted Goodness, interest yourself in regard to some propositions they have to make which with submission, they conceive are very essential to promote the happiness of the People, and facilitate the progress of the settlement : and they humbly hope, that what your Lordship cannot with propriety grant yourself, you will be So condescending as to recommend to His Majesty, for His Royal approbation and consent.

1st It is the confirm'd opinion of your Petitioners from the fullest conviction, that if the blessings of the British Constitution was extended to this infant Settlement, and their Lands granted according to English Tenures, such a change wou'd produce many happy effects, among the rest to augment the happiness of the People, to strengthen the bands, as well as the Interest of Government, to give a Spur to Industry, to population and Commerce and damp the hopes, and the expectations of their enemies :—at the same time they must confess, it is not without some degree of envy that they reflect on privileges, and indulgences, granted to their fellow Sufferers in Nova Scotia which they themselves do not enjoy—especially when the same motives which engaged them in the Honourable and Glorious cause of defending the rights of their Sovereign, and the dignity of the Nation, places them on the same footing, and gives them equal pretensions. but notwithstanding they rest satisfied in the hope that your Lordships representation of their situation, will induce His Majesty to interpose His Royal favor in their behalf, to remove all cause of Jealousy and crown the happiness of your Petitioners ; the arrangement for this purpose so anxiously wished for, and the arguments in support of it, are so well described in a petition drawn up by Sir John Johnson and others, in behalf of themselves and the Loyalists at large in this Province (and presented to His Majesty in Council the 11th April 1785)[1] renders it unnecessary to add anything further on the subject at present, except to beg leave to refer your Lordship to the aforesaid Petition, and to transmit you a Copy, which will accompany this.

2d Your Petitioners pray for some assistance in establishing the Church of England, and Scotland, in this Infant Settlement, and that a Glebe of Four Hundred Acres of Land in each Township, may be set apart for a Clergyman.

3d. They pray for some assistance towards establishing a school in each district viz' New Johnstown, New Oswegatchie,[2] Cataraqui and Niagara, for the purpose of teaching English, Latin, Arithmetic and Mathematics.

4th They pray for a prohibition of Pot and pearl Ash and Lumber from the State of Vermont, to prevent a door being opened for an Illicit Trade from the United States, which wou'd be a detriment to the Province in general, to this Settlement in particular, and only beneficial to a few interested Individuals —they also pray for a Bounty to be laid on the above Articles, as well as on Hemp, in Order to stimulate their Industry, and encourage their internal Trade.

5th They pray that Government will be so generous in addition to former Bounties, to grant them a loan of three month's provisions, consisting of the article of Pork only. —to be paid by the Settlers in three Years, under such restrictions and obligations as may be thought most expedient to insure the punctual payment of the same.

6th They beg to inform your Lordship that a number of the Inhabitants who have been in the service are so unfortunate as not to have drawn any Clothing by reason of their not being in the Province at the periods when it was issued, and that others who

---

[1] This petition is given at p. 524.

[2] New Johnstown was the general name for the eastern portion of what was afterwards the District of Luneburg, and still later the Eastern District. It comprised townships 1 to 5 from Point Baudet westward. In its narrower sense it was a village in the township of Edwardsburg, about three miles east of Prescott, which was for a time the capital of the Eastern District. New Oswegatchie was, in like manner, the older general name for the western portion of the District of Luneburg comprising townships 6, 7 and 8. It was originally occupied by Jessup's Corps. Cataraqui, afterwards Kingston, while retaining its local designation as under French rule, was nevertheless used to indicate the whole settlement in its neighbourhood, comprising the seven adjoining townships to the westward.

cannot be put in this class are yet notwithstanding on account of their distress'd situation rendered objects deserving of such an indulgence.

7th They pray that some Plan may be adopted to expedite the Business of running the division lines in the respective Townships, to prevent the increase of an evil already experienced on account of that not being done.

8th they pray that a Post Road may be established from Montreal to Cataraqui with Post Officers for Letters &ca at New Johnstown, New Oswegatchie, and Cataraqui.

9th They Pray that a passage may be opened from the head of the Bay of Quinty through Lake Huron for the Benefit of the Indian Trade, a Channel which at the same time that it is universally acknowledged to be Superior to the Old holds out a prospect of the most flattering advantages, not only to the Commerce of this Province in general, but to this settlement in particular. It is also humbly requested that the shipping may be allowed to Rendezvous at Cataraqui and the Inhabitants have the free use of the Lakes for whatever craft they may chuse to build.

10th They pray that three places may be pitched upon between Point au Boudet and Cataraqui for the purpose of receiving Grain from the Settlers when they have any to Spare, in consequence of your Lordship's generous proposal communicated to them thro' the Inspector of Loyalists.

11th They pray your Lordship will be so kind as to use your influence with the Commissioners appointed to examine the Claims of the Loyalists, to induce them to make a Journey to New Johnstown, New Oswegatchie, and Cataraqui to investigate the Claims of the Loyalists on this Communication, as the poverty of the Settlers in General and the expence of an attendance at Quebec or Montreal in the prosecution of their Claims, will discourage them from the attempt, or oblige them totally to relinquish them.

12th They also pray that your Lordship will be so good as to confirm to them the use of the Locks or Canalls[1] as hitherto granted by his Honour Lieut Governor Hope, and that you will likewise please to put them on an equal footing with the 84th Regt in Regard to the proportion of Lands granted to that Corps ;—this is a flattering object to your petitioners whose finances are mostly exhausted in the expensive and Arduous task of forming a Settlement in a New Country, and which on that account as well as the justice of their pretensions they hope will induce your Lordship to take this Matter into consideration.

Upon the whole your Petitioners have the fullest confidence that your Lordship will be so good as to pay every attention to the several Articles contained in this Petition that accord with Reason and Justice, and those which may appear otherwise they conceive your Lordship will kindly impute to a mistaken opinion, or want of proper information. And Your Petitioners as in duty bound will ever Pray

signed

Peter VanAlstine—	4th	Township	Bay Quinty	Alexr McDonell,	Township	No 1
George Singleton—	3	do		S. Anderson.	Township	2
Archd McDonald	5	do		John McDonell—	do	No 3
John Everitt	1	do		Richd Duncan—	do.—	No 4
Henry Simmons	2	do		John Munro—	do.—	No 5
				Wm Fraser—	do.—	No 6.
				Justus Sherwood James Campbell John Jones.	do	No 7
New Johnstown April 15th 1787				Thos Sherwood Peter Frul	do	No 8

[1] Referring to the improvements made by the Government at various points on the River St. Lawrence, for facilitating the navigation of the river by batteaux.

MEMORIAL OF MERCHANTS TRADING TO QUEBEC.[1]

To the Right Honorable Lord Sydney one of his Majesty's principal Secretaries of State
&c &c

The Memorial of the Merchants Trading to the Province of Quebec.
Humbly Sheweth

That your Memorialists had the Honor in May 1785 of presenting to your Lordship Petitions from the Inhabitants of the Province of Quebec, praying for a reform of the Civil Constitution of that Colony.[2]

Your Memorialists were sensible that those Petitions deserved the most serious consideration, and therefore in Compliance with the wishes of his Majesty's Ministers recommended to their Constituents, to defer bringing them forward in Parliament, untill the necessary information could be received on the Allegations contain'd therein.

That your Memorialists by Letters and other Papers received from their Constituents last Fall have been urged in the strongest Terms to bring forward their Petitions Presuming that Government is now possessed of sufficient proof, that their Complaints against the present Constitution, of the Province, and the mode of administering justice in the Courts of Law are well founded.

That your Memorialists from the defects in the present System of Laws, and the great uncertainty in the decisions of the Courts, have sustained immense Losses, and If a Remedy is not speedily applied, are under the most alarming apprehensions of suffering further from the same Causes, they beg leave therefore to submit as their opinion that the only Effectual means of removing the Evils Complained of, restoring unanimity and promoting the prosperity, of that Province will be to grant them an Elective House of Assembly, the English Commercial Laws, and to reform the Courts of Justice as Prayed for in their Petitions.

Your Memorialists convinced from the Premises that a longer delay in bringing forward the Petitions committed to their Care will prove equally injurious to the Province, and the Interests of the Mother Country, pray they may be informed what Measures are intended by his Majesty's Ministers for the relief of that distressed Colony.

New York Coffee House
4th February 1788

Robt Hunter
Phyn, Ellice & Inglis.
Murray & Sansom.
Jno. Paterson.
Amos Hayton.
Brickwood Pattle & Co.
Dyer Allan & Co.
Robt Rashleigh & Co.
M & T. Gregory & Co
Elias Lock.
Miller Hart & Co
Harrison Ansley & Co
Bowring Trist & Co.
Adam Lymburner.
Hunter & Blanchard.

---

[1] Canadian Archives, Q. 56-3, p. 745.

[2] Referring to the petitions of Nov. 24th, 1784, presented in 1785. See p. 502.

PATENT CREATING NEW DISTRICTS.[1]

NUM. 1198.

SUPPLEMENT TO THE QUEBEC GAZETTE.

(Signed)

DORCHESTER, G:

George the Third, by the Grace of God, of Great Britain, France and Ireland, King, Defender of the Faith, &c. To all Our loving Subjects, Greeting: Whereas Our Province of Quebec stands at present divided only into two Districts, and by virtue of two certain Acts or Ordinances, the one passed by Our Governor and the Legislative Council, in the twenty-seventh year of Our Reign, and the other in the present year, provision is made for forming and organizing one or more new Districts: Now therefore Know Ye, That Our Governor of Our said Province, by the advice and consent of Our Council of Our said Province, and in pursuance of the Acts and Ordinances aforesaid, hath formed, and doth hereby form the several new Districts herein after described and named, to wit, the District of Lunenburg, bounded on the East by the Eastern limit of a tract lately called or known by the name of *Lancaster*, protracted Northerly and Southerly as far as Our said Province extends, and bounded Westerly by a North and South line intersecting the mouth of the river *Gananoque*, now called the *Thames*,[2] above the rifts of the *Saint Lawrence*, and extending Southerly and Northerly to the limits of Our said Province, therein comprehending the several towns or tracts called or known by the names of *Lancaster*, *Charlottenburg*, *Cornwall*, *Osnabruck*, *Williamsburg*, *Matilda*, *Edwardsburg*, *Augusta and Elizabeth-Town*: And also one other District to be called the District of *Mecklenburg*, extending within the North and South bounds of Our said Province, from the Western limits of the said District of *Lunebury*, as far Westerly as to a North and South line intersecting the mouth of a river now called the *Trent*, discharging itself from the West into the head of the *Bay of Quinty*, and therein comprehending the several towns or tracts called or known by the names of *Pittsburg*, *Kingstown*, *Ernest-Town*, *Fredericksburg*, *Adolphus-Town*, *Marysburg*, *Sophiasburg*, *Ameliasburg*, *Sydney*, *Thurlow*, *Richmond* and *Camden*; and also one other District to be called the district of *Nassau*, extending within the North and South bounds of Our said Province, from the Western limit of the last mentioned District, so far Westerly as to a North and South line, intersecting the extreme projection of *Long-point* into the *Lake Erie*, on the Northerly side of the said *Lake Erie*; and also one other District to be called the District of *Hesse*, which is to comprehend all the residue of Our said Province, in the Western or inland parts thereof, of the entire breadth thereof, from the Southerly to the Northerly boundaries of the same; and also one other District to be called the District of *Gaspé*, and to comprehend all that part of Our said Province on the Southerly side of the river *Saint Lawrence*, to the Eastward of a North and South line intersecting the North-easterly side of *Cape Cat*, which is on the Southerly side of the said river, of which all Our loving Subjects are to take due notice and govern themselves accordingly. In Testimony whereof We have caused these Our Letters to be made Patent, and the Great Seal of Our said Province to be hereunto affixed. Witness Our Trusty and Well-beloved Guy Lord Dorchester, Captain-general and Governor in chief of Our said Province, at Our Castle of *Saint Lewis*, in Our City of *Quebec*, the twenty-fourth day of *July*, in the year of Our Lord one thousand seven hundred and eighty-eight, and of Our Reign the Twenty-eight.

(Signed,) D.

(Signed,) GEO: POWNALL, Secy.

---

[1] Canadian Archives Q. 39 p. 122. As stated in the introduction, this Patent was issued in accordance with the Ordinance of April 30th, 1787. See p. 583.

[2] This name was not permanently adopted, that of "Gananoque" being retained. But, at the instance of Lt. Governor Simcoe, the River "Tranche" in western Ontario was afterwards named "Thames."

SYDNEY TO DORCHESTER.[1]

Whitehall 3d Sepr 1788.

Lord Dorchester.

My Lord.

Your Lordship will have seen, by the proceedings which took place in Parliament in the course of the last Session, the Arguments which were made use of on the Introduction of the Petition brought by Mr. Lymburner from Quebec, for a Change of the present Constitution of the Province, and the reasons which occurred to His Majesty's Ministers for avoiding any decision upon that very important Subject.[2]

---

[1] Canadian Archives, Q. 36 2, p. 469.

[2] On May 16th, 1788, Mr. Powys moved in the House of Commons, that Mr. Adam Lymburner, Agent of that section of the population in Canada, French and English, desirous of having a House of Assembly, &c., be heard at the Bar of the House in support of the petition from Quebec of 24th Nov., 1784. Mr. Lymburner being admitted read a paper pointing out the defects of the system of laws then administered in the Province and the need for a remedy, This paper is given in Q. 62A–1, pp. 1–101. After he had withdrawn, a debate followed which is quite fully reported in Hansard, Vol. 27, pp. 511-533. The substance of the debate, however, is given in the following summary from the London Chronicle.

"*Mr. Powys* entered into a detail of circumstances and the allegations contained in the petitions. He stated it as the general wish of the Canadians, that some determinate code of laws should be established in that Province, and that they might not henceforward be subjected to the sole ordinance of a legislative Council, appointed by the Crown, and removable at the pleasure of the Crown. They wished to have a House of Assembly instituted in the province, and the English laws in general extended to them. He observed, that they had not the privilege of Habeas Corpus; at least it was not a part of their constitution, though it might be occasionally allowed them. They were deprived of the trial by Jury, except in a few instances. As to the Council, above alluded to, it ought not to exist; for, in the opinion of the best informed and most elegant historian of the present age (Mr. Gibbon), where the legislative power is appointed by the executive department, it is a sure criterion of a despotic government. The petitioners wished to be put on the same footing with the provinces of Nova Scotia and New Brunswick, which have a House of Assembly, and partake of the blessings of English laws. He thought their request was just and reasonable, and merited the attention of the House. He concluded with moving, That it is the opinion of this Committee, that the petitions from Quebec merit the serious and immediate attention of the House.

Sir Matthew White Ridley seconded the motion. The laws, he said, were in Canada vague and undefined; and wherever this is the case, very great abuses are the consequence. He hoped, that if the House should not find time in the remainder of this session to come to any ultimate decision on the subject, they would at least adopt a resolution that might give the Canadians good reason to hope for a determination in their favour in the succeeding session.

The *Chancellor of the Exchequer* agreed with the Hon. Mover, that the petitions deserved the serious attention of the House; but nothing could be done immediately in the business. Parliament, he said, was not ripe for the discussion of an affair of such magnitude as the framing of a constitution for a large, flourishing and growing province. A sufficient body of information had not been transmitted from that colony, to enable the House to determine upon the merits, of the subject contained in the petitions. As to the appointment of a House of Assembly, though he was inclined to recommend that mode of legislation, he had strong doubt whether it would be proper at this time, when the province was in a state of heat and fermentation. A popular Assembly would not tend to allay that heat. The privilege of Habeas Corpus was ordered by the Legislative Council of Quebec, to be granted to the inhabitants; so that they had no reason to complain in that particular. He was not pleased with the motion in its present form.

Mr. Fox ridiculed the idea that Parliament was not ripe for the formation of a constitution for Quebec. Could it be supposed that, after that province had been in our possession for the space of 25 years, sufficient information had not been procured to authorise a complete determination upon what laws were most expedient for the government of it? He charged His Majesty's Ministers with great neglect, and even with being unfit for the offices they held as they had not taken the proper steps to accelerate this business.

The Chancellor of the Exchequer vindicated himself from the charge of neglect; and *Mr. Fox* rejoined.

Mr. Marsham thought the House ought to pass a bill immediately for extending the Habeas Corpus Act to Quebec; that it might no longer be considered as a mere favour or indulgence to the inhabitants, but as a matter of right. He also proposed, that after the Chairman should have left the chair, the House should pledge itself to enter fully into this business early in the next session.

Mr. Sheridan regarded the Ministry as culpable, for having so long neglected the proper adjustment of the laws for the province of Canada.

Mr. Alderman Watson remarked, that great inconveniences arose in Canada from the bad administration of bad laws, and hoped that the British laws, in general would be extended to that province.

Mr. Martin was convinced of the propriety of coming to a speedy determination on this head.

Sir James Johnstone was friendly to the prayer of the petitions; but wished that the discussion might be postponed till next session.

Mr. Burke agreed to the motion.

Mr. C. L. Smith, Sir W. Dolben, Sir Herbert Mackworth, and Sir Watkin Lewes, also spoke on the occasion.

The Chancellor of the Exchequer having moved, that the Chairman leave the Chair, instead of putting the question on Mr. Powys's motion, a division took place; when the numbers were, for the Minister's motion 104, against it 39, majority 65.

Mr. Powys then moved, that this House will, early in the subsequent session, take into consideration the petitions from Quebec." The London Chronicle, May 15-17, 1788. Vol. 63 p. 479.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

It will, however, be absolutely necessary that it should be resumed very shortly after the next meeting, and it will, of course, be a matter of great importance to His Majesty's Servants, that they should be previously prepared to enter into a full discussion of the business, and to propose such arrangements as may be found to be expedient for removing every just and reasonable cause of complaint that may exist among His Majesty's Subjects, of any description whatsoever, who are Inhabitants of that Province.

The variety of applications which have from time to time been transmitted from thence upon this business, of so opposite a tendency to each other, render it extremely difficult to fix upon any Arrangements calculated to satisfy all the Parties interested in, or connected with it;[1] His Majesty's Servants however, are desirous to give the matter a full consideration and that they may be the better enabled to form a competent judgment of the steps adviseable to be taken, they are solicitous of obtaining from Your Lordship a full and impartial account of the different Classes of Persons who desire a Change of Government, as well as of those who are adverse to the Measure, specifying, as nearly as it can be ascertained, the Proportion of Numbers and Property on each side in the several Districts; and, That your Lordship at the same time should state in what manner, either the interests, or influence of the latter, might be affected by any alteration, and what is the Nature and grounds of their apprehensions from the Introduction of a greater Portion of English Law, or of a System of Government more conformable to that established in other British Colonies.

In particular, They wish to be informed from what Causes the objection of the old Canadian Subjects[2] to an House of Assembly chiefly arises: Whether, from its being foreign to the Habits and Notions of Government in which they have been educated, or, from an apprehension that it would be so formed as to give an additional Weight to the New Subjects, and lead to the introduction of Parts of the English Law which are obnoxious to them; or, from an idea that being invested with a Power of Taxation, it would eventually subject their Property to Burthens from which they are at present exempted; In like manner, whether the Objections which appear to exist to a farther Introduction of Trial by Jury, arise either from Prejudices against the Nature and Mode of such a decision, or from the difficulty of finding Jurors properly qualified, and the inconvenience to Individuals of the necessary Attendance; or from the Notion of this species of Trial being necessarily coupled with Modes of Proof and Rules of Law, different from those to which they are accustomed.

Though several of these points have already been noticed by Your Lordship in some of your Letters to me, and in the Papers which accompanied them, yet His Majesty's Servants do not think that they are sufficiently explicit to enable them to form a decided opinion.

The anxiety of His Majesty's Servants to be perfectly informed with regard to all these matters as soon as possible, has induced them to send out an Extraordinary Packet Boat, and they are in hopes of receiving from Your Lordship upon her return, a full communication of the Sentiments entertained upon these several heads of enquiry, and which communication they wish to be made in a manner that may be proper to be laid before Parliament, at the next meeting.

I find, upon an examination of the Plans transmitted by Your Lordship's predecessor,[3] that the most considerable part of the disbanded Troops and Loyalists who have become Settlers in the Province since the late War, have been placed upon Lands in that part of it which lie to the Westward of the Ceders,[4] and beyond those Lands (ex-

[1] The most typical of these petitions have been reproduced in this volume.

[2] Though the British element were commonly referred to as the "old," or "antient subjects," and the French Canadians as the "new subjects," yet in this instance Lord Sydney, by the introduction of the word "Canadian," evidently refers to the French Canadians.

[3] General Frederick Haldimand.

[4] Referring to the Cedars and Coteau rapids on the St. Lawrence below lake St. Francis.

cepting only Detroit and its Neighbourhood) which are granted in Seigneurie ; as these People are said to be of the number desirous of the Establishment of the British Laws, It has been in Contemplation to propose to Parliament a division of the Province, to commence from the Boundary Line of the Seigneurie granted to Monsieur De Longueil, and to take in all the Country to the Southward and Westward in the manner described in the inclosed paper. But, before they take any step towards the execution of this measure, they are desirous of receiving the advantage of Your Lordships opinion how far it may be practicable or expedient ; or, whether any other line or mode of separation would be preferable. Your Lordship will however understand, that it is The Kings intention that the New Settlers in that part of the Province who now hold their Lands upon Certificates of Occupation, shall, at all events, be placed upon the same footing in all respects, as their Brethren in Nova Scotia and New Brunswick, by having their Lands granted to them in free and Common Soccage, with a Remission of Quit Rents for the first Ten Years : and Instructions will be prepared accordingly, as soon as Your Lordship's opinion upon the plan abovementioned shall be obtained.

With a view to the execution of the Plan in question, it will be necessary for you to consider, previously to your Report upon it, what sort of Civil Government ought to be formed for its internal arrangement, & whether the Number and description of the Inhabitants and other Circumstances are such as do, or do not, make the immediate Establishment of an Assembly within this district, practicable and adviseable. At all events It will be natural, as the greatest Part of these New Settlers are attached to the English Laws, that that System should be introduced as the general Rule, with such Exceptions or Qualifications as particular and local Circumstances may appear to require : At the same time Your Lordship will attend to the situation to which the Old Canadian Settlers at Detroit would be reduced, provided it may be found expedient, in consequence of the Information which the King's Servants expect to receive from Your Lordship, (and by which you will understand they mean in a great degree to be guided) to resist the Application for any Change of the Constitution of the remaining part of the Province : and, Your Lordship will also consider, in case of such a determination, in what part of the Province within the reserved limits, the Settlers at Detroit, if they should desire to be removed, might be accommodated with Lands the best suited to their advantage.

I am &ca

SYDNEY

DORCHESTER TO SYDNEY.[1]

N° 94 Quebec 8th November 1788.

My Lord,

The Province of Quebec consists at present of seven districts or counties ; Quebec and Montreal in the central parts, Gaspe at and near the mouth of the Saint Lawrence, and the country, west of Point au Boudet, divided into the four districts of Luneburg, Mecklenburg, Nassau, and Hesse. The Canadians, or new subjects, occupy the districts of Quebec and Montreal, and some are also to be found in the districts of Gaspe, and Hesse. The three districts of Luneburg, Mecklenburg, and Nassau, are inhabited only by the loyalists, or old subjects of the Crown. The Commerce of the country being chiefly carried on by the English occasions a considerable mixture of inhabitants in the towns of Quebec and Montreal, nearly in the proportion of one British to two

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 39, p. 109. In this we have Dorchester's reply to the inquiries of Lord Sydney in the foregoing despatch.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

Canadians. Some of the former are also settled at Three rivers, Terrebonne, William Henry, Saint Johns, and the entrance of Lake Champlain, and a small number are dispersed among the Canadians in the country parishes; the fur trade has collected some hundreds at Detroit, as the fisheries have at the bay of Chaleurs, and other parts of the district of Gaspe. The proportions of British and Canadians in the two districts of Quebec and Montreal, exclusive of the towns, may be about one to forty, in the same districts, inclusive of the towns, one to fifteen, in the district of Hesse one to three, in the district of Gaspe two to three, and in the whole province, taken to gether, about one to five.

A change of the laws and form of government, by the introduction of an Assembly, is chiefly promoted by the commercial part of the community, in the towns of Quebec and Montreal. The Canadian Habitans, or farmers, who may be stiled the main body of the freeholders of the country, having little or no education, are unacquainted with the nature of the question, and would, I think, be for, or against it, according to their confidence in the representations of others. The Clergy do not appear to have interfered. But the Canadian gentlemen in general are opposed to the measure; they object to the introduction of a body of new laws, to the extent and tendency of which they are strangers; they express apprehensions of much disquietude among the people from the introduction of an assembly, and conceive that the low state of learning and knowledge in the country would lay them open to the pursuit and adoption of wrong measures, and to dangers, which a more enlightened people would not be exposed to. The fear of taxation, I take for granted, is among the motives of those, who are adverse to the change, and would no doubt strongly influence the sentiments of the common people, if they should come to consider the merits of the question. The objections, which appear to exist to a farther introduction of the trial by jury, arise partly from prejudice, and partly from an idea, that the choice would be narrow, and render it difficult to find jurors, totally disinterested.

In addition to these observations, it may be proper to mention, that the population of this country is chiefly confined to the margin of the waters from the western side of the gulph of Saint Lawrence in the district of Gaspe, to the settlements at and above Detroit, a chain of not less than eleven hundred miles; and that, though the ancient settled parts of the districts of Quebec and Montreal, from Kamaraska to Point au Boudet (comprehending about three hundred and seventy miles of the above line) may find no great burthen in the expence of a representation, it may be otherwise with the inhabitants newly set down in Gaspe, Luneburg, Mecklenburg, Nassau, and Hesse, and that the inconveniencies and charges of assembling, from parts so distant, would be increased by the nature of the climate, which renders the roads for several months in the year difficult, if not impracticable.

A division of the province, I am of opinion, is by no means adviseable at present, either for the interests of the new, or the ancient districts, nor do I see an immediate call for other regulations, than such as are involved in the subject of the general jurisprudence of the country. Indeed it appears to me, that the western settlements are as yet unprepared for any organization, superior to that of a county. This has lately been given to them, and will, I trust, answer their present wants, if I except Hesse, whose commercial and complicated affairs call for a particular provision, now under the consideration of a Committee of the Council. But though I hold a division of the province at present inexpedient, yet I am of opinion, that no time should be lost in appointing a person of fidelity and ability, in the confidence of the loyalists, to superintend, and lead them, and to bring their concerns with dispatch to the knowledge of government, under the title of Lieutenant Governor of the four western districts above named.

Should a division of the province notwithstanding be determined by the wisdom of His Majesty's Councils, I see no reason, why the inhabitants of those western districts should not have an Assembly, as soon as it may be organized without detriment to their private affairs, nor against their having so much of the English system of laws, as may suit their local situation, and condition. But in this case particular care should be taken to secure the property and civil rights of the Canadian settlers at Detroit, who, I am convinced, would not chuse to emigrate, though good lands might be given them in

the lower parts of the province. But, should they chuse to move, it would be attended with much inconvenience, as would their being left insulated, and attached to the district of Montreal.

With respect to proper limits for the new government, in the event of a separation, I would recommend those described in the annexed paper, which will comprehend all the settlements of the loyalists on the river Saint Lawrence above Point au Boudet, and those also lately laid out for them on the south side of the Uttawas river.

I am with much respect and esteem

Your Lordship's most obedient, and most humble servant

DORCHESTER

The Right Hon^ble^ Lord Sydney

THE PROPOSED LINE OF DIVISION.

To commence at a stone boundary on the north bank of the Lake S^t^ Francis, at the cove west of pointe au Bodet, in the limit between the township of Lancaster, and the seigneurie of New Longueuil, running along the said limit in the direction of North, thirty four degrees west, to the westernmost angle of the said seigneurie of New Longueuil, thence along the north western boundary of the seigneurie of Vaudreuil running north twenty five degrees east, until it strikes the Ottawas River, to ascend the said river into the lake Temiscaming, and from the head of the said lake by a line drawn due north until it strikes the boundary line of Hudson's bay, including all the territory to the westward and southward of the said line to the utmost extent of the country commonly called or known by the name of Canada.

D

Endorsed: In Lord Dorchester's N° 94 of 8^th^ Novem^r^ 1788.

FINLAY TO NEPEAN.[1]

QUEBEC 9^th^ february 1789.

Dear Sir

The great question, whether a House of Assembly would contribute to the welfare of this Province in its present state? has been so fully discussed, that the subject is entirely exhausted—both old and new subjects here, who have openly declared their sentiments, now composedly wait the decision of the British Parliament with respect to Canadian Affairs.

It was, in my humble opinion, a wise measure to endeavour to draw from every quarter as much information as could possibly be had—there has not been any restraint on the people—they have said all they had to say. The petitions and counter petitions to His Majesty, (which have no doubt ere now reached the foot of the Throne) have been published in our Gazette.[2]

I am ignorant of Lord Dorchester's way of thinking relative to a house of the representatives of the people: I do not believe that he has confided his opinion on that head to any person on this side of the Atlantic.

Every thing considered relative to the present situation of this Province, I confidently believe that a constitution founded on the 12^th^ Article of His Majesty's instruc-

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 43 2, p. 714.

[2] See note 1, p. 653.

tions to the Governor General,[1] would be the fittest for this Country in its actual state.

We might make the people entirely English by introducing the English language. This is to be done by free schools, and by ordaining that all suits in our Courts shall be carried on in English after a certain number of years.

I have never been able to perceive why the Laws of England should not be the rule for the decision in all cases of personal actions grounded upon debts, promises contracts and agreements whether of a mercantile or other nature, and also of wrongs proper to be compensated in dammages. Nor have I been able to see that it would be expedient to alter the Laws Customs and usages that have hitherto in Canada governed in all controversies respecting Titles of lands, and the tenure, descent, alienation, incumbrances, and settlements of real Estates, and the distribution of personal property of persons dying intestate.[2]

The advocates for a House of Assembly would say that this Plan stands on too narrow a bottom : nothing short (say they) of Power to Tax can ever give a spur to Trade, or rouse the indolent habitant to industry—and as England holds her Colonies for the sole purpose of extending her Commerce, the power to raise money must be granted to the people in this Province to render it of real utility to the Parent State.

Some people remark that the Canadians were not consulted before the Criminal Law of England was introduced into this Province—it was given them for their good : it may therefore (they conclude) be well left to the wisdom of a British Parliament to make all the changes in the Constitution of this Country now become necessary from the acquisition of so many thousands of His Majesty's natural born subjects as settlers among us.

The Mass of the Canadians are not yet qualified to Judge of the matter—they could not reason on the proposed change : they'll be happy under any well regulated Government, and perfectly contented whilst they remain exempted from Taxes, provided no alarm shall be sounded to rouse apprehensions touching the safety of their religion.

The Seigneurs, I presume, will ever oppose proposals tending to alter the present System, as I believe that they conceive their consequence depends on the support of that System : but of what consequence can a Canadian Seigneur be in an English *commercial* Province ! He enjoys no particular privileges in the Society—He has no legal command over his tenants, nor are they in general look'd up to for their superior knowledge Their fortunes are for the most part but very slender : yet you may have seen by their late publications[3] here that they pretend to a consequence which but few (not of that class) are willing to allow them.

Among the number there's sensible well informed Gentlemen who are in estimation with all ranks of the people, but it would be as hard to root out the prejudices of an Englishman in favour of the British Constitution, as it will be to undo the predilection that a Canadian gentleman has for that form of Government which we found established here at the conquest of the Country.

A Canadian Seigneur speaks thus ; " The Laws, ancient usages, and customs of our " Province would soon be abolished if the King's natural born subjects should succeed in

---

[1] See instructions to Lord Dorchester of 1786, article 12, p. 555.

[2] These are the distinctions made in the 12th article of the Instructions to Lord Dorchester in 1786, referred to in the previous paragraph. For the 12th article, see p. 555.

[3] In consequence of the debate in the British Parliament, of May 16th (see note p. 652) and the engagement of the Ministry to take up the question of the Canadian constitution during the following session, some of the Canadian Gentry sent a petition to the King, through Lord Dorchester, dated October 13th, 1788. See Q 38, p. 365. In this they claimed that though a number of French Canadians had joined with the English element in petitioning for a change of government, yet they did not represent "the great Proprietors of the Nation." Hence, on behalf of themselves and a number of their compatriots, from whom they claimed the power to sign the petition on their behalf, they prayed for the complete maintenance of the old French laws and institutions. This, in turn, brought out a memorial from those in favour of a change of constitution, which entered into a detailed criticism of the claims and pretentions of those who had signed the petition of October 13th. This memorial which was accompanied by several additional papers, was dated December 5th, 1788, and is given in Q 40, p. 17. Other petitions, counter petitions, and memorials followed, the controversy chiefly centering around the relative importance, numbers, wealth and enterprise of the rival factions. Most of these documents will be found in vol. Q 40. On neither side did they add anything of importance on the constitutional issue, beyond what has already been presented.

"their applications for a House of Assembly. We wish to preserve our Laws in full force "to the end of time. We have an undoubted claim to share all places of honor or profit "in the service of Government in proportion to our numbers. That we have uniformly "adhered to these demands, let our addresses of 1784[1] and 1788[2] bear testimony."

On these remarks, I will Just observe, that as the house of Representatives would be composed of a Majority of Canadian free-holders, they would not alter the Laws without being fully satisfied that they stood in need of alteration.

The King makes no distinction between a man born in Canada and one born in middlesex—we are all His Majesty's subjects—He is the fountain of honor—His Royal favor will extend to the worthy, be they new, or be they natural born subjects.

I have the honour to be
Dear Sir
Your obliged and very faithful servant.

HUGH FINLAY

Evan Nepean Esqr.
original

ORDINANCE *RE* PROCEEDINGS IN THE COURTS OF CIVIL JUDICATURE.[3]

The Quebec Gazette, Thursday May 7th 1789.

ANNO VICESIMO-NONO GEORGII TERTII REGIS.

Chap III.

Passed 30th April 1789. J. Williams, C.L.C.

An Act to continue the Ordinances, regulating the Practice of the Law, and to provide more effectually for the Dispensation of Justice, and especially in the new Districts.

Continuation of the Two former Ordinances.

1st Be it enacted by His Excellency the Governor and the Legislative Council, and it is hereby Enacted by the Authority of the same, That the Act intituled, "An Ordinance to regulate the Proceedings in the Courts of "Civil Judicature, and to establish Trials by Juries in Actions of a Com-"mercial nature, and Personal Wrongs, to be compensated in Damages,"[4] passed in the Twenty fifth year of His Majesty's Reign, together with the Act continuing the same, with additional Regulations, passed in the Twenty seventh year of His Majesty's Reign,[5] be continued until the 30th day of April, which will be in the Year of Our Lord One Thousand seven hundred and ninety-one and no longer.

Qualification of Jurors in the Five new Districts.

2nd And better to adapt the general Provision to the present condition of the Province, lately divided into the Five new Districts of Gaspé, Luneburg, Mecklenburg, Nassau, and Hesse, Be it further Enacted by the same Authority, That it shall be no Exception or Challenge to a Juror, on any Inquest or Trial in either of the said new Districts, that he is not a Free-holder, if such Juror being otherwise qualified, shall have been for one Year the Actual Occupant of One hundred Acres of Land, under the Permission or Authority of the Government, within the District for which he is summoned, and shall have had a Certificate thereof, signed by the Governor or Commander in Chief for the Time being, or under the Signature of the

---

[1] For the petitions of 1784, see pp. 511 and 517.

[2] See note 3, p. 657.

[3] Canadian Archives, Q 62A—2, p. 647. It will be observed that this Ordinance makes no substantial amendment to the general Ordinance of 1787, except in so far as it makes provision for the special conditions of the new Western Districts, and especially that of Hesse, within whose jurisdiction lay most of the western trading posts.

[4] See page 529.

[5] See p. 582.

Surveyor General, or Deputy Surveyor General, or any Deputy of them, or either of them.

Powers of the First Judge for the District of Hesse.

3rd And be it also Enacted by the same Authority, that until the Bench of the Court of Common Pleas for the District of Hesse shall have Three Judges duly appointed to officiate thereon, all the Powers and Authorities of the whole number shall be vested in such Person as shall have a Commission to be the First Judge thereof; any other Law, Act, or Ordinance to the contrary notwithstanding.

On Criminal Prosecutions in the new Districts, Execution to be Suspended when, &c

4th And on Account of the remoteness of the said New Districts, and for the security of the Subject, and to prevent long Imprisonments, and to lessen the public Charges in Criminal Prosecutions,—Be it further Enacted by the same Authority, that on all Trials to be had in either of the new Districts before Commissioners of Oyer and Terminer or General Gaol Delivery, when the Chief Justice of the Province may happen not to be one, the Execution of the Sentence or Judgment of the Court shall be suspended until the Pleasure of the Governor or Commander in Chief for the Time being shall be signified thereon, by Warrant under his Hand and Seal at Arms.

Copies of the Proceedings to be transmitted to the Governor.

5th And to the End that the Government may have full Information of the Proceedings of the said Courts of Criminal Jurisdiction, Be it also Enacted by the same Authority, That it shall be the Duty of the said Courts, with all convenient Speed, to transmit to the Governor for the Time being, not only copies of the Indictment, Information, or Charge, and of the Plea, and other Proceedings, in every Cause before them had, but of the written and parol Testimony read and given to the Jury, and the Scope and Substance of the Points ruled in Evidence, and of their Charge to the Jury, and Copy of the Verdict, and of every material Transaction in the Cause, together with such Observations as they may think proper to make on every such Cause and Trial, and the whole under the Signatures of the Majority of the Judges before whom every such Trial was had.

Proviso,

Provided always, and be it nevertheless Enacted by the same Authority, That it shall not be necessary to make such Report of the Proceedings, nor to stay the execution of the Sentence or Judgment in any Case where it shall not extend to Life or Limb, nor to any greater Fine, Penalty, or Forfeiture, than the Sum of Twenty five Pounds Sterling, Money of Great Britain.

Cases where Execution may be Stayed upon Fines &c adjudged.

And wherever so great a sum shall be adjudged for a Fine, Forfeiture, or Penalty, in any Court of Sessions of the Peace, to be held in either of the said new Districts, Execution shall in like manner be stayed until such Information is given to the Government, by the Major part of the Justices before whom the Trial was had, or Judgment given, as is above directed to be given by the Courts of Oyer and Terminer, and General Gaol Delivery,

Exception.

except that it shall not be necessary in such Court of Sessions to reduce to Writing all the Testimony that may be given to the Jury on Trials before them had, but that instead thereof it shall suffice to report only the main Scope and Substance thereof, and that the execution in every Case to the Amount aforesaid, given by either of the Courts of Sessions of the Peace of the said New Districts, shall also await the Signification of the Pleasure of the Governor, or Commander in Chief in the manner aforementioned.

Persons convicted of a Capital Offence in the new Districts

6th And be it also Enacted by the same Authority, That until the new Districts aforesaid shall be furnished with safe Gaols and Prisons, and as often as the Majority of the Commissioners of such Courts of Oyer and Terminer, and General Gaol Delivery, sitting therein, shall conceive it to be unsafe to continue within their District any Prisoner convicted before them of a Capital Offence, they may take course for conveying him to such other of His Majesty's Prisons as they may designate, for his being safely

may be conveyed to any of His Majesty's Prisons.

kept to abide the Judgment of the Law; and the Sheriff and Gaoler, Bailiffs, and Officers, to whom any such Traitor or Felon shall have been delivered, shall be respectively answerable for the Prisoner, and upon his Escape shall severally be subject to all such Punishments, Pains, Penalties, and Forfeitures, as they would have respectively incurred, had such Prisoner received such Judgment upon a Conviction for the like Offence committed within the Bailiwick for which they serve.

7th And whereas the Detention of Prisoners until the sitting of the Court of King's Bench, or the sitting of Commissioners of Oyer and Terminer, and General Gaol Delivery, hath been very burthensome to the Public, and is likely to be encreased by the Insufficiency of the Gaols in the old Districts, and the total want of them in the new Districts: and it often happens that Persons committed for simple Larcencies are either acquitted, or only found guilty of Petty Larcency:

Be it therefore Enacted by the same Authority, That Simple Larcency, where the goods stolen shall not in value exceed Twenty Shillings Sterling Money of Great Britain, shall be deemed and adjudged only Petty Larcency; and whenever any Person shall stand committed to Gaol for no higher Offence than a Breach of the Peace, or Petty Larcency, and shall not within Forty-eight hours after his Commitment find Bail sufficient, in the Opinion of any One Justice of the Peace, for his Appearance at the next Sessions of the Peace, for the District where the Offence is charged to be committed, it shall be Lawful for any Three Justices of the Peace (One of whom shall be of the Quorum) to meet and cause the Offender to be convened before them, at some Public and convenient Place, and then and there, or at such other time and place to which they may adjourn to hear the charge and Defence with the Evidence for and against the Prisoner, and to determine the same,, and upon their conviction of the Guilt of the Prisoner to give Judgment against him for such Corporal Punishment (not extending to Life or Limb) as they, or the Major Part of them shall in their Discretion think adequate to the Demerit of his Offence, and that after the execution thereof the Offender shall be discharged; but if he shall not have been a stated Resident of the Province for Twelve Months preceding his Commitment and shall in Twenty Days after his Discharge be found within the said District, and shall wilfully have remained within the same, it shall be lawful for any one Justice to commit him to Prison, and for Three Justices to proceed against him in manner aforesaid, and to adjudge him to such further Correction (not extending to Life or Limb) as they in their Discretion shall think proper, unless he shall find good and sufficient sureties, in the Opinion of the Justices by whom he shall be tried, to recognize in such sum as they shall appoint for his good Behaviour for seven Years, on giving which he shall be set at Liberty, and the Recognizance be filed with the Clerk of the Peace.

Petty Larcency extended to Twenty Shillings Sterling.

Three Justices of the Peace (one being of the Quorum) empowered to hear & determine Breaches of the Peace and Petty Larcency.

Gaolers & Peace Officers to aid and assist.

And all Gaolers, Constables, and Peace Officers, when thereunto required, shall be aiding and assisting to the Justices employed in the said Service under the Penalty of Ten Shillings for every Default, to be recovered before any one Justice of the Peace in a Summary way, by Warrant of Distress and sale of the Offender's goods and Chattels, returning the overplus to the Owner, if any there be, after deducting the Penalty and the Costs, one Half of which Penalty shall belong to the Person suing for the same and the other to the Crown, and be forthwith paid by the Officer executing the said Warrant into the Hands of His Majesty's Receiver General.

8th And inasmuch as the Annual Collection of the Trade will require Yearly Circuit Courts to be held in the Northern Parts of the District of Hesse:

Terms & for the District of Hesse, how to

Be it also Enacted by the same Authority, That it shall be lawful for the Governor or Commander in Chief for the time being, by Proclamation

be ascertained.

to be issued under the Great seal of this Province, by and with the advice of His Majesty's Council, to ascertain the Terms of such Sessions, and the Cognizance of the Causes there to be tried and adjudged, and the mode of proceeding therein, and whatever shall appear to be requisite for the effectual Administration of Civil Justice at such Circuit Courts, or the perfecting the Business thereof in any other Court, of the said, or any other District; this Act, and any other Law, Usage, or Custom to the contrary notwithstanding.

Jurisdiction of the Civil Courts in the District of Hesse, relating to Domicile.

9th And be it further Enacted by the same Authority, That in Civil Actions to be instituted in the District of Hesse, it shall not be a Ground of Exception of any kind whatsoever to oust the Courts of the said District of Jurisdiction, that the Cause of Action arose out of the same, or that by Reason of the Domicile of the Defendant it ought to be brought elsewhere, but that all the Proceedings in Causes there instituted, and the Judgment and Execution thereon, shall be deemed and adjudged to have the like Force, Effect, and Consequences, in all Respects whatsoever, as if the Cause of Action and Ground of Defence had arisen, and all Transactions relating to the same had happened within the said District of Hesse.

10th And forasmuch as, for want of a regular Magistracy, and an Establishment for the convenient Dispensation of Justice in the District of Hesse, Attempts may be made to elude the Payment of just Debts, under Pretext of the Laws of Prescription or Limitation, which presuppose a state of general Tranquillity, and the easy and free Course of Justice:

Particular Limitation of Actions in the District of Hesse.

Be it also Enacted by the same Authority, That every such Plea or Defence under the Laws of Prescription or Limitation, be adjudged to be null and void in every cause to be instituted in the Courts of the said District of Hesse, except in Actions and Cases accruing posterior to the first day of January which will be in the year of Our Lord One Thousand, seven hundred and ninety:

Proviso.

Provided always, And be it Enacted, That nothing herein contained shall be construed to revive a Demand for cause of Action arisen prior to the First Day of January, in the Year of Our Lord One Thousand seven hundred and Eighty-Six.

11th And whereas the Western Districts of Luneburg, Mecklenburg, Nassau, and Hesse are, and also the District of Gaspé probably will be, chiefly Inhabited by Persons born within the Ancient Dominions of the Crown of Great Britain.

Proofs admissable in the Five New Districts.

Be it further Enacted by the same Authority, That in Civil Causes hereafter to be tried or Adjudged and determined in either of the said New Districts, where the Title to the Freehold shall not come into Question, no Proof offered in such Cause shall be deemed to be inadmissible, that would be sufficient to sustain the Point for which the same is offered, either by the ancient or present Laws of the Province, or by the Laws of England.

Sale of Moveables in the new District

12th Where Moveables shall be taken in Execution by the Sheriff of the District of Hesse, Luneburg, Mecklenburg, or Nassau, or Gaspé, he shall cause such seizure to be published at the Church Door of the Parish immediately after Divine Service, on the First Sunday succeeding such Seizure; or if there be no Church in the Township or Parish then such seizure shall be notified by Publication or Advertisement in Writing affixed to the Door of the Court House of the District, and also at the nearest Grist Mill, as soon as may be after such Seizure; and the said Notification shall design the Day and Place where and when he means to proceed to the Sale thereof, not protracting such Sale beyound Fourteen Days from the Date of such Publication: And when Lands and Tenements shall be taken in Execution

Sale of Real Estates.

by the Sheriff of either of the said Districts, he shall advertize the Sale by Three several Publications in Writing, to be fixed at the Door of the Court House of the District, and in some ostensible Place in the Office of Clerk of

the Court whence the Execution issued, and at the nearest Grist Mill, such Notice to be renewed the First Monday of Three Successive Months preceding the Sale, which shall not take Place in less than Four Months after the Date of the First Publication.

In Personal Actions no Exception to be taken by Reason of the Domicile of the Defendant.

13th Be it further Enacted by the same authority, That in all Personal Actions to be instituted in any of Districts in this Province, it shall not be a legal Exception that the Cause of Action arose out of such District, or that by reason of the Domicile of the Defendant it ought to be brought elsewhere: but that all the Proceedings in such Actions, and the Judgments and Executions thereon, shall be deemed and adjudged to have the like Force and Effect in every Respect as if the Cause of Action and Ground of Defence had arisen, and all Transactions relating thereto had happened, in the District where the Action is instituted, any Law, Usage, or Custom to the Contrary notwithstanding.

Executions to issue from one District to the other.

14th And be it enacted by the same Authority, that the Course and Power given by the said Act, intituled, "An Ordinance to regulate the "Proceedings in the Courts of Civil Judicature, and to establish Trials by "Juries in Actions of a Commercial Nature and Personal Wrongs to be "compensated in Damages," for perfecting the Execution of a Judgment out of the District where the same was rendered, shall be pursued in every old or new District of the Province,

Appeals from the new Districts.

15th And that Parties adjudged in the said New Districts may not be deprived of their Right and Benefit of Appeal:

Be it further Enacted by the same Authority, That the giving security as heretofore used on the bringing of a Writ of Appeal, shall as effectually suspend Execution in Causes of the said Districts, as in the old Districts on the actual Production of a Writ of Appeal, such Appellant in all other Respects conforming to the Law of Appeals as it now stands, and suing out, within Twenty Days after Judgment, an Office Copy of the Proceedings in the Cause adjudged; which to prevent Delays, shall be as effectual before the Appellate Jurisdiction as if transmitted according to the present Law and Usage in Appeals from the Common Pleas Courts of the old Districts.

DORCHESTER

GRENVILLE TO DORCHESTER.[1]

(*Private and Secret.*)

WHITEHALL 20th Octr 1789.

The Right Honble
Lord Dorchester,
&c &c &c.

MY LORD,

The public dispatches[2] of this date will inform your Lordship of the intention of His Majesty's Servants, with respect to the plan to be proposed in Parliament for altering the present Constitution of Canada.—I feel that it is due to your Lordship, that I should inform you of the grounds on which this resolution has been adopted, in a more particular manner than the nature of a public dispatch appears to admit; and, for that

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 42 p. 92. William Wyndham Grenville, a cousin and favourite of Pitt, the Prime Minister, resigned the position of Speaker of the House of Commons to become Secretary of State for the Home Department, in June 1789, in succession to Lord Sydney. He was raised to the Peerage as Lord Grenville in 1790. In 1806 in coalition with Fox he became head of the famous "Ministry of all the Talents."

[2] See the despatch which follows this.

purpose, I inclose to your Lordship in confidence, a paper containing the heads of those suggestions, on which the present measures are founded.[1] I am persuaded that it is a point of true Policy to make these Concessions at a time when they may be received as matter of favour, and when it is in Our own power to regulate and direct the manner of applying them, rather than to wait 'till they shall be extorted from us by a necessity which shall neither leave us any discretion in the form, nor any merit in the substance of what We give.

I am ignorant how far your Lordship's Opinion coincides with the ideas stated in the inclosed paper. One point I observe, and have alluded to in my public Letter, on which you have stated Objections; but I think they are such as apply to the present state of the Province, rather than to what it would be under a different form of Government.

With regard to the remainder, it would certainly give me great satisfaction if I could find the opinions which I entertain confirmed by your Lordship's experience and knowledge of the Subject.

But, in all events, I have not the smallest doubt of your Lordship's wish to co-operate in carrying into execution, in the most advantageous manner, that Plan which Parliament shall ultimately adopt, on a subject which has been so long before them; and I trust you will see the importance in this point of view, of your delaying your visit to this Country, 'till after the new Government shall have been put in motion.

There is one subject adverted to in the paper which I now enclose, of which no mention is made, either in the Bill now transmitted to your Lordship, or in the dispatch which accompanies it. What I mean is, the suggestion relative to the possibility of making such reservations of Land adjacent to all future Grants, as may secure to the Crown a certain and improving Revenue.[2]—A Measure, which, if it had been adopted when the Old Colonies were first settled, would have retained them to this hour in obedience and Loyalty. I confess that I am very particularly anxious to find myself sufficiently informed to be able to recommend to His Majesty, the adoption of some system of this nature, in His remaining Colonies, and I should therefore feel myself obliged to your Lordship, if you would consider it with attention, and state to me your Sentiments, both as to the general principle, and as to the best mode of carrying it into effect, in the different Provinces under the King's Government in North America.

Your Lordship will perceive, by the different accounts, which you will receive from Europe, that the state of France is such, as gives Us little to fear from that quarter in the present moment. The opportunity is therefore most favourable for the adoption of such measures as may tend to consolidate Our strength, and increase our resources, so as to enable Ourselves to meet any efforts that the most favorable event of the present troubles can ever enable her to make.

I am &c
W. W. GRENVILLE.

GRENVILLE TO DORCHESTER.[3]

(N° 2.) WHITEHALL 20th Oct^{r} 1789.

R^{t} Hon^{ble} Lord Dorchester
Quebec.

My Lord,

It having been determined to bring under the consideration of Parliament early in the next Session the propriety of making farther provision for the good government of the Province of Quebec, I enclose to your Lordship the draught of a Bill prepared for this purpose.[4]

---

[1] This paper does not accompany the despatch.
[2] Referring to the proposed Crown Reserves.
[3] Canadian Archives, Q 42, p. 96. This is the public despatch referred to in the foregoing letter.
[4] See below, p. 667.

His Majesty's Servants are desirous, before this Plan shall be proposed to Parliament, to avail themselves of such observations upon it as your Lordship's experience and local knowledge may suggest. It is probable that Parliament may not meet till towards the end of January next, and that there will therefore be full time for me to receive your Lordship's answer to this dispatch with such remarks as may occur to you on the proposed Bill, and with such information as may be necessary to enable me to supply those particulars of detail which are now left in blank.

Your Lordship will observe that the general object of this plan is to assimilate the Constitution of that Province to that of Great Britain, as nearly as the difference arising from the manners of the People and from the present Situation of the Province will admit.

In doing this a considerable degree of attention is due to the prejudices and habits of the French Inhabitants who compose so large a proportion of the community, and every degree of caution should be used to continue to them the enjoyment of those civil and religious Rights which were secured to them by the Capitulation of the Province, or have since been granted by the liberal and enlightened spirit of the British Government.

This consideration has had a great degree of weight in the adoption of the plan of dividing the Province of Quebec into two Districts which are to remain as at present under the administration of a Governor General, but are each to have a Lieut. Governor and a separate Legislature.

The King's Servants have not overlooked the reasons urged by your Lordship against such a separation,[1] and they feel that while Canada remained under its present form of Government great weight would have been due to those suggestions; but when the resolution was taken of establishing a Provincial Legislature, to be constituted in the manner now proposed, and to be chosen in part by the People every consideration of policy seemed to render it desirable that the great preponderance possessed in the Upper Districts by the King's antient Subjects, and in the lower by the French Canadians should have their effect and operation in separate Legislatures; rather than that these two bodies of People should be blended together in the first formation of the new Constitution, and before sufficient time has been allowed for the removal of antient prejudices, by the habit of obedience to the same Government, and by the sense of a common interest.

With respect to the intended Boundaries of these Provinces a blank is left in the Bill in order that your Lordship may, with the assistance of the Surveyor General, who is now in Quebec, consider of such a description of those Boundaries as may be sufficiently intelligible and certain, so as to leave no room for future difficulties on that subject. The division between the two Provinces is meant to be the same as is mentioned to your Lordship in Lord Sydney's Letter of 3[d] Sept[r] 1788, with the alteration suggested by your Lordship in your Letter of the 8[th] November following.[2]

There will however be a considerable difficulty in the mode of describing the Boundary between the District of Upper Canada and the Territories of the United States. As the adhering to the Line mentioned in the Treaty with America would exclude the Posts which are still in His Majesty's Possession, and which the infraction of the Treaty on the part of America has induced His Majesty to retain, while on the other hand the including them by express words within the Limits to be established for the Province by an Act of the British Parliament would probably excite a considerable degree of resentment among the Inhabitants of the United States, and might perhaps provoke them to measures detrimental to Our Commercial Interests. Possibly the best solution for this difficulty might be to describe the Upper District by some general words such as "All the Territories &c. &c. &c. possessed by and subject to His Majesty, and being to the West or South West of the Boundary Line of Lower Canada, except such as are included within the present Boundaries of the Government of New Brunswick.

---

[1] See Dorchester to Sydney, November 8th, 1788, p. 654.
[2] See p. 655.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

In settling this point of the Boundaries it will also be a question, whether the Fishing Settlement in Gaspé may not with advantage be annexed to the Government of New Brunswick rather than to be left as a part of that of Lower Canada under the system now proposed to be established particularly as the local Circumstances of that District might render a representation of it in an Assembly at Quebec extremely difficult if not impracticable.

The Legislature in each of the Two Provinces is intended, as your Lordship will observe from the draught of the Bill, to consist of His Majesty represented by His Governor, or Lieutenant Governor, a Legislative Council, and a House of Assembly.

It is intended to separate the Legislative from the Executive Council, and to give to the Members of the former a right to hold their Seats during their Life and good Behaviour, provided they do not reside out of the Province, or attach themselves to any Oath of allegiance or Obedience to the United States, or to any other Foreign Power.

It is the King's farther intention to confer upon the Persons whom he shall distinguish by calling them to His Legislative Council some mark of Honour, such as a Provincial Baronetage either personal to themselves, or descendible to their Eldest Sons, in lineal Succession.

A great accession of wealth to the Provinces might probably induce His Majesty at a future period to raise the most considerable of these Persons to a higher degree of Honour, but this could certainly not be done with propriety under the present Circumstances.

The Object of these regulations is both to give to the Upper branch of the Legislature a greater degree of weight and consequence than was possessed by the Councils in the Old Colonial Governments, and to establish in the Provinces a Body of Men having that motive of attachment to the existing form of Government, which arises from the possession of personal or hereditary distinction.

It will be very necessary that great attention should be paid to the choice of those Persons who are to be placed in this situation in the first instance, and of those whom His Majesty may be advised from time to time to add to that number; and as your Lordship's long knowledge of the Province and of the Individuals who compose the higher classes of the Community, must render your Lordship more particularly competent to such a Selection, I must desire that your Lords p will consider this point with that degree of attention to which its importance entitles it, and that you will state to me the names of those Persons whom you may think fit objects of the King's favor in this respect, in each of the Two Provinces intended to be formed.

In the draft of the Bill which I enclose, a blank is left for that which is to be fixed as the smallest number of which the Councils are respectively to be composed. It is certainly desireable that this number should not be made too large in the first instance, as it would be easy for His Majesty to add to it whenever it may be found expedient, while on the other hand the calling improper Persons to the Council, in order to make up the number required by the Bill would under the system now proposed be productive of permanent inconvenience and mischief to His Majesty's Government.

Of this point also your Lordship must unquestionably be the best Judge, and I shall be anxious to learn your Sentiments upon it. My present idea, founded, however, rather on conjecture than on any satisfactory information, would be that the Legislative Council in Upper Canada should not consist of less than six Members, and in lower Canada of not less than Twelve; and that the selection of these Persons should be made with a view to encreasing the number by some addition at no very distant period, as a mark of His Majesty's favor to those Persons whose Conduct may be found to entitle them to it.

Your Lordship will also state to me for His Majesty's information, the number and names of those Persons whom you may think proper to recommend to His Majesty for Seats in the Executive Council.

It is by no means intended that the Members of the Legislative Council should be excluded from this Body, or that it should on the other hand be wholly composed of Persons of this discription. It may be adviseable that some of the Persons named to the Executive Council in one of the Districts, should also be admitted to the same distinction in the other.

In providing for the establishment of a House of Assembly in each of the Two Provinces, the first question of detail which occurs is that of the Numbers of which these Bodies should consist, and of the manner in which they should be elected: particularly with respect to the division of the Provinces into Counties or Districts, and to the relative proportion of Representation to be allowed to the Towns.

The decision of these points must necessarily depend on local knowledge: They are therefore left in blank in the Draft of the Bill, and I must desire your Lordship's opinion upon them. I am not sufficiently informed whether the present Division of the Counties would be well adapted to the Object in question, or whether a subdivision into Parishes or Districts would be more desireable.

I enclose for your Lordship's information a Paper delivered to me by Mr. Lymburner, containing a Plan of Representation for the Province;[1] but as far as I am at all enabled to form an Opinion on the Subject, that plan appears to me to be liable to great objection. I also transmit a plan for the same purpose framed by the Board of Trade in 1765.[2]

The next point to be considered is the Qualifications of the Electors, and of the Persons to be elected in each of the Provinces. This is also in great measure a point of local detail, depending on the condition & circumstances of the different Classes of the Inhabitants of the Provinces: and on which His Majesty's Servants are therefore desirous of receiving your Lordship's Opinion. In the margin of the Bill which I now transmit, I have marked the suggestions which have been made to me on this Subject: but I do not feel myself enabled, without farther information, to form any satisfactory Opinion upon them.

The remaining Clauses of the Bill do not seem to require much particular discussion in this Letter; Your Lordship will observe by the 27th Clause, that it is intended to continue all the existing Laws of the Province untill they shall be repealed or varied, by the Legislatures of the respective Provinces. An exception is however made and there is a Clause left in blank for the insertion of such Commercial Regulations, if any, which it may be thought expedient to introduce, as exceptions to the Canadian Laws, respecting Property and Civil Rights, previous to investing the Assembly in Lower Canada with a right to negative all future changes which may be proposed.

This is a point which is now under the consideration of His Majesty's Law Servants, but as it is probable that I shall receive your Lordship's answer to this dispatch before it may be necessary to come to a final decision on this Subject, I shall be glad to be furnished with any suggestions which may occur to your Lordship upon it, as likely to conduce to the advancement and security of the Commercial Interest of this Kingdom, and that of the Province as connected with it.

The Clause enabling Persons to commute the holding of their Lands into free and common Soccage is conformable to what your Lordship has recommended with respect to the Upper Districts,[3] and it seems a measure of good policy to extend the same principle to the lower parts of the Province, as far as the prejudices of the French Inhabitants will allow.

I should wish to know your Lordship's sentiments with respect to the time which might be most convenient for the commencement of this new System, supposing the Bill to be passed in the next Session of Parliament.

I am &c.

W. W. GRENVILLE

---

[1] This plan for a House of Assembly, which was drawn up in 1784, is reproduced along with the other documents of that date. See p. 510; also the notes on the same page.

[2] This date should be 1769, the correct date being given in the enclosure mentioned. See Q 42, p. 131. This is part of the Report of the Lords Commissioners for Trade and Plantations relative to the state of the Province of Quebec, dated July 20th, 1769. It is given in full at p. 263 of this volume. The portion here referred to will be found at p. 267.

[3] See Dorchester to Sydney, June 13th, 1787, p. 646, and also note 3, p. 646.

FIRST DRAUGHT OF CONSTITUTIONAL BILL.[1]

Preamble.

Whereas an Act was passed in the 14th Year of the Reign of His present Majesty, intitled, "An Act for making more effectual Provision for the Government of the Province of Quebec, in North America;"[2]

And Whereas the said Act is in many respects inapplicable to the present condition & circumstances of the said Province, and Whereas it is expedient & necessary that further provision should now be made for the good Government, & prosperity thereof;

1. May it therefore please Your Most Excellent Majesty that it may be Enacted, & be it Enacted by the King's Most Excellent Majesty, by, & with the advice & consent of the Lords Spiritual & Temporal, & Commons in this present Parliament assembled, and by the Authority of the same; That so much of the said Act as in any Manner relates to the establishment of the Boundaries of the Province of Quebec, or to the Appointment of a Council for the affairs of the said Province, or to the Power given by the said Act to the said Council, or to the Major part of them to make Ordinances for the peace, welfare, & good Government of the said Province, with the consent of His Majesty's Governor, L[t] Governor, or Commander in Chief for the time being, shall be, & the same is hereby repealed.

2. And be it Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the several Territories, Lands, & Countries which are now subject to, & possessed by His Majesty in North America, & which are comprized within the limits of the said Province of Quebec, as formerly established by the said Act,[3] shall be, & the same are hereby divided into two Provinces, which Provinces shall be called, The Province of Upper Canada, & the Province of Lower Canada; And be it Enacted, That the Boundaries of the Province of Upper Canada shall be as follows, that is to say,[4]

And be it Enacted, That the Boundaries of the Province of Lower Canada shall be as follows, that is to say,[4]

3. And be it further Enacted, by the Authority aforesaid, That there shall be, within each of the said Provinces respectively, a Legislative Council, & a House of Assembly, to be severally composed, & constituted, in the manner herein after described;

And That in each of the said Provinces respectively, His Majesty His Heirs, & Successors, shall have power, by & with the advice, & consent of the Legislative Council, & House of Assembly of such Provinces respectively, to make Laws, for the Peace, Welfare, & Good Government thereof;

And That such Laws being passed by the Legislative Council, & House of Assembly of either of the said Provinces respectively, & being assented to by His Majesty, His Heirs, or Successors, or being assented to in His Majesty's name, by such person as His Majesty shall from time to time appoint to be His Gov[r] or L[t] Gov[r] of such Province; or as His Majesty shall from time to time appoint to administer His Government within the

---

[1] Canadian Archives, Q. 42, p. 105. This draught of the Constitutional Bill accompanied the foregoing despatch, as the first enclosure.

[2] The Quebec Act. See p. 401.

[3] The vagueness of this description of the boundaries of Canada was due to the fact that Britain still retained the posts and adjoining territory to the south and west of the boundary lines as given in the Treaty of 1783. As Grenville indicates in his despatch, the British Government felt a difficulty in either including or excluding these posts, hence the diplomatic description here given. The matter is again taken up in the documents which follow.

[4] This is left for Dorchester to fill in.

Qr Governor General? (in original.) same, in the absence of such Governor, or L' Gov^r shall be valid & binding on the Inhabitants of the Province in which the same shall have been so passed.

4. And be it further Enacted, by the Authority aforesaid, That, for the purpose of constituting such Legislative Council as aforesaid, in each of the said Provinces respectively, it shall, & may be lawful for His Majesty, His Heirs, & Successors, by, & with the advice of His Privy Council, to authorize, & direct His Gov^r or L' Gov^r or person administring His Gov-
Q. ernment, in each of the said Provinces respectively, within (3) months after the commencement of this Act, in His Majesty's name, & by an Instrument under the Great Seal of the Province, to summon to the said Legislative Council, to be established in each of the said Provinces respectively,
Q. a sufficient number of discreet, & proper persons, being not fewer than (6) to the Legislative Council for the Province of Upper Canada, & not fewer
Q. than (12) to the Legislative Council, for the Province of Lower Canada;

And that the persons so summoned shall thereby become members of the Legislative Councils to which they shall respectively, have been so summoned, and shall constitute & compose the same respectively;

And That it shall also be lawful for His Majesty, His Heirs & Successors, from time to time, by & with the advice of the Privy Council, to authorize & direct His Governor, or L' Gov^r or person administring His Government in each of the said Provinces respectively, to summon to the said Legislative Councils of the said Provinces respectively, in like manner, such other person, or persons, as His Majesty, His Heirs, & Successors shall think fit:

And that every person who shall be so summoned to the Legislative Council of either of the said Provinces respectively, shall thereby become a member of such Legislative Council to which he shall have been so summoned.

5. Provided always, & be it Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That no person shall be summoned to the said Legislative Council, in either of the said Provinces, who shall not be of the full age of twenty one years, & who shall not be a natural born subject of His Majesty, or an Inhabitant of one of the said Provinces, having been born within one of the said Pro-
Q. vinces, previous to the Conquest thereof by His Majesty's Arms.

6. And be it further Enacted, That every Member of each of the said Legislative Councils shall hold his Seat therein for the Term of his Life, but subject nevertheless to the Provisions herein after contained for vacating the same, in certain cases herein after specified.

7. Provided always, & be it Enacted by the Authority aforesaid; That if any Member of either of the said Legislative Councils shall leave the Province for which he was appointed a Councillor, & shall reside out of the same, for the space of one year continually, without the permission of the Governor, or L' Governor of the Province, or of the person administring His Majesty's Government there, such permission to be signified to such Legislative Council by such Gov^r or L' Gov^r or Person administring His Majesty's Government: Or if he should reside out of such Province for the space of two Years continually, without the permission of His Majesty, His Heirs, or Successors, signified to such Legislative Council, by the Governor, or L' Governor, of the Province, or Person administring His Majesty's Government there;

Or if any such Member shall take any Oath of Allegiance or obedience to any foreign Prince or State, his Seat in such Council shall thereby become vacant.

8. Provided also, & be it Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That if any Member of either of the said Legislative Councils shall be attainted for Treason, or Felony, his Seat in such Council shall thereby become vacant.

9. And be it further Enacted, That the Governor, or L^t^ Gov^r^ of the said Provinces respectively, or the Person, or Persons administring His Majesty's Government therein respectively, shall have power, & authority from time to time, by an Instrument under the Great Seal of the Province, to constitute, appoint, & remove the Speakers of the Legislative Councils of such Provinces respectively.

10. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That, for the purpose of constituting such Assembly as aforesaid, in each of the said Provinces respectively,

It shall, & may be lawful for His Majesty, His Heirs, & Successors, to authorize & direct His Governor, or L^t^ Gov^r^ or person administring His Government in each of the said Provinces respectively, within (3) months after the commencement of this Act, in His Majesty's name, & by an instrument under the Great Seal of such Province respectively, to summon, & call together an Assembly in & for such Province.—

Q.

11. And be it further Enacted, by the Authority aforesaid, That, for the purpose of electing the Members of such Assemblies, respectively, it shall, & may be lawful for His Majesty to authorize His Governor, or L^t^ Gov^r^ of each of the said Provinces, or the person or persons administring His Government therein respectively, to issue a Proclamation dividing such Province into Districts, or Counties, & appointing the limits thereof, so that the said Profince of Upper Canada shall be divided into * districts, and the said Province of Lower Canada into * districts.

" Blank in MS.
* ditto

And, That it shall also be lawful for His Majesty to authorize such Governor, or L^t^ Gov^r^, or person as aforesaid, to nominate & appoint proper persons to execute the office of *Sheriff*, in each of the said Districts or Counties respectively.

Q. Returning Officer?

12. Provided always, that no person shall be obliged to execute the said Office of *Sheriff* for any longer term than one year, or oftener than once, unless it shall be otherwise provided by the Legislature of the Province—

13. And be it further Enacted, That Writs for the Election of Members to serve in the said Assemblies respectively, shall be issued by the Governor, or L^t^ Governor, or person or persons administring His Majesty's Government within the said Provinces respectively, within (14) days after the sealing of such instrument as aforesaid, & shall be directed to the respective *Sheriffs* of the said Districts, or Counties; And that the form of such Writs shall be, as nearly as may be conformable to that of the Writs issued in Great Britain for the election of members to serve in Parliament; And that such Sheriffs shall, & they are hereby authorized, & required duly to execute such Writs, & and all other Writs which shall issue in pursuance of this Act, & shall be directed to them;

Q. Returning Officers?

And That Writs shall in like manner, & form be issued for the election of members in the case of any vacancy which shall happen by the death of the person chosen, or by his being summoned to the Legislative Council, of either Province; in which case, it is hereby enacted, That the person so summoned shall no longer continue a Member of the said Houses of Assembly, or either of them;

And be it also Enacted, that in the case of any Vacancy, by the death of the person chosen, or by reason of his being so summoned as aforesaid, the Writ for the Election of a new Member in the room of the person, so

dead, or so summoned, shall be issued within * days after his death, or the date of such summons.

*Blank in MS.

14. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the whole number of members to be chosen in the Province of Upper Canada, shall be, * that is to say * members for each of the said Districts or Counties & * members for the Towns of *

*Blank in MS.
* ditto

15. And be it further Enacted, by the Authority aforesaid, That the whole number of members to be chosen in the Province of Lower Canada, shall be * that is to say * members for each of the said Districts or Counties, & * members for the Towns of *

* ditto
* ditto

16. And be it further Enacted, That no person shall be capable of voting at any Election of a Member to serve in such Assembly, in either of the said Provinces, or of being elected at any such Election, unless he shall then be of the full age of twenty one ; and unless he shall be a natural born subject of His Majesty, or an Inhabitant of one of the said Provinces, born within one of the said Provinces, previous to the conquest thereof by His Majesty's arms.

17. And be it further Enacted, That the Members for the several districts or Counties of Upper Canada shall be chosen by the Majority of Votes of such persons qualified to vote as aforesaid, as shall severally be possessed of *

*Blank in MS. Q. (A Freehold Estate of the Yearly Value of Five Pounds ?) Qre 40s

for their own use & benefit, & over & above all Rents & charges payable out of, or in respect of the same, within the said Province ;

And That the Members for the several Towns within the said Province, shall be chosen by the Majority of Votes of such persons qualified to vote as aforesaid, as shall severally be possessed of any House within the said Towns, or as, having been resident within the same, for the space of — months, previous to the Election shall severally be possessed of *

*Blank in MS. Q. (The value of One Hundred Pounds?)

in personal property within the same.

18. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the Members for the several Districts or Counties of Lower Canada, shall be chosen by the Majority of Votes of such persons qualified to vote as aforesaid, as shall severally be possessed of *

*Blank in MS. Q. (Lands or Tenements being held in Freehold, or in Fief, or in Roture, & being of the Yearly Value of £5 ?)

for their own use, & benefit, & over & above all Rents & Charges, payable out of or in respect of the same, within the said Province ;

And That the Members for the several Towns within the said Province, shall be chosen by the Majority of Votes of such persons as shall severally be possessed of any house within the said Towns, or as, having been resident

*Blank in MS. within the same, for the space of * months previous to the Election,
" ditto
Q. (The Value shall severally be possessed of *
of One hundred Pounds?)

in personal property within the same.

19. And be it further Enacted, by the Authority aforesaid, That every Voter before he is admitted to give his Vote at any such Election, shall, Q^re *if required by any of the Candidates, or by the Returning Officer*, take the following Oath, which shall be administred in the English, or French Language, as the case may require —

I A.B. do declare & testify in the presence of Almighty God, that I am, to the best of my knowledge, & belief, of the full age of twenty one years, (& a natural born subject of His Majesty King George,) or, (& That I was born within His Majesty's Provinces of Upper or Lower Canada, previous to the Conquest thereof, by His Majesty's Arms.) And That I have not been polled before at this Election.

20. And be it further Enacted, by the Authority aforesaid, That it shall & may be lawful for His Majesty, His Heirs, & Successors, to authorize His Governor, or L^t Governor of each of the said Provinces respectively, to fix the time & place of holding such Elections, & to nominate proper persons to preside at the Elections for the Towns, & to make returns of the same, subject nevertheless to such provisions as may hereafter be made in these respects by the Legislature of the Province.

21. And be it further Enacted, by the Authority aforesaid, That it shall & may be lawful for His Majesty, His Heirs, & Successors, to authorize His Governor, or L^t Governor, of each of the said Provinces respectively, or the person, or persons administring His Government therein respectively, to fix the places & times of holding the first, & every other Session of the Legislative Council, & Assembly, of each of the said Provinces respectively, & to prorogue the same respectively from time to time, & to dissolve the same respectively by Proclamation, or Proclamations, or otherwise, whenever he shall judge it necessary.

22. Provided always, & be it Enacted by the Authority aforesaid; That the said Legislative Council & Assembly, in each of the said Provinces, shall be called together once at the least in every twelve months.

Q. And That every Assembly shall continue for (7) years from the day of the Return of the Writs for chusing the same, & no longer, subject nevertheless to be sooner dissolved by the Governor, or L^t Gov^r of the Province, or person administring His Majesty's Government there.

23. And be it further Enacted, by the Authority aforesaid, That all Questions which shall arise in the said Legislative Councils, or Assemblies respectively, shall be decided by the Majority of Voices;

And That, in cases where the Voices shall be equal, the Speaker of such Council or Assembly, as the case shall be, shall have a casting voice.

24. Provided always, & be it Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That no Member either of the Legislative Council, or Assembly, in either of the said Provinces, shall be permitted to sit or to vote therein, until he shall have taken & subscribed the following Oath, either before the Gov^r or L^t Gov^r of such Province, or person administring His Majesty's Government there, or before some person, or persons authorized by the said Gov^r or L^t Gov^r or other person as aforesaid, to administer the same;

And That the same shall be administred in the English or French Languages, as the case shall require;

I A.B. do sincerely promise & swear that I will be faithful, & bear true Allegiance to His Majesty King George, as lawful Sovereign of the Kingdom of Great Britain, & of these Provinces thereunto belonging; And That I will defend Him to the utmost of my Power, against all traiterous conspiracies & attempts whatever which shall be made against his person, Crown & Dignity; And That I will do my utmost endeavor to disclose & make known to His Majesty, His Heirs & Successors, all treasons, & traiterous Conspiracies & attempts which I shall know to be against Him, or any of them—

And all this I do swear, without any equivocation, mental Evasion; or secret reservation, & renouncing all pardons & dispensations from any person or power whatever to the contrary.

So help me God.

25. And be it further Enacted, by the Authority aforesaid, That whenever any Bill which has been passed by the Legislative Council & by the House of Assembly in either of the said Provinces respectively, shall be presented for His Majesty's Assent to the Governor, or L^t^ Gov^r^ of such Province, or to the person administring His Majesty's Government for the same, it shall & may be lawful for such Governor, or L^t^ Gov^r^ or other person, as aforesaid, at his discretion, subject nevertheless to such instructions as he may from time to time receive from His Majesty, His Heirs, & Successors, either to declare His Majesty's Assent to such Bill, or to declare that he withholds such Assent, or that he reserves the Bill, untill His Majesty's pleasure shall be signified thereon.

26. And be it further Enacted, by the Authority aforesaid, That no such Bill, which shall be so reserved, by the Gov^r^ or L^t^ Gov^r^ or person administring His Majesty's Government, shall have the force of Law within the Province, in which the same shall have been so reserved, until such Gov^r^ or L^t^ Gov^r^ or other person as aforesaid, shall signify either by Speech or Message to the said Legislative Council, & Assembly of such Province, or by Proclamation, that such Bill has been laid before His Majesty in Council, & that His Majesty has been pleased to approve the same.

27. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all Laws, Ordinances, & Usages now in force in either of the said Provinces respectively, respecting the description, quality, trial, or punishment of Offences, or respecting the decision of any matters of controversy, relative to Property, or Civil Rights, shall remain, & continue to be of the same force & effect, in each of the said Provinces respectively, as at present, except in so far as the same are expressly varied by this Act, or in so far as the same shall, or may hereafter be repeal d, altered, or varied by His Majesty, His Heirs, or Successors, by & with the advice & consent of the respective Legislative Councils & Assemblies of the said Provinces respectively.

28. Provided also, & be it Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That if any person, or persons, holding any Lands in the said Provinces or either of them, immediately of the Crown, or in any other manner than in free & common Soccage: & having a right to alienate the same, shall at any time from & after the commencement of this Act, surrender the same into the hands of His Majesty, His Heirs, or Successors, by petition to the Governor, or L^t^ Gov^r^ or other person, or persons, administring the Government of the said Provinces respectively, setting forth, that he, she, or they, is, or are desirous of holding the same in free & common Soccage, such Governor, or L^t^ Gov^r^ or other person as aforesaid, shall thereupon cause a fresh grant to be made to such person, or persons, of such Lands to be holden in free & common Soccage.

Note [1]

The 9th Section[2] of the Quebec Act, 14. G. 3.83. is not repealed by this Bill. That Section provides, that the Regulations in in that Act (re-establishing the Canadian Laws in cases of Property,) should not extend to such Lands as the King should grant to be holden in free & common Soccage. It is presumed therefore that the English Laws will attach on these Lands, & that a special Enactment for that purpose is not necessary.

29. Provided nevertheless, & be it Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That such surrender & Grant shall not avoid, or bar any right to any such lands so surrendered, or any interest in the same, to which any person or persons, other than the person or persons surrendering the same shall have been intitled, either in possession, remainder, or reversion, or otherwise, at the time of such surrender, but that every such right & Title shall be as valid, & effectual, as if such surrender, & Grant had never been made.

30. And whereas it has been declared by an Act passed in the 18th Year of the Reign of his present Majesty,[3] That the King, & Parliament of Great Britain will not impose any Duty, Tax or Assessment whatever, payable in any of His Majestys Colonies Provinces & Plantations in North America, or the West Indies, except only such Duties as it may be expedient to impose for the Regulation of Commerce, the net Produce of such Duties to be always applied to, & for the use of the Colony Province, or Plantation, in which the same shall be re-pectively levied, in such manner as other duties collected by the Authority of the respective General Courts, or General Assemblies of such Colonies, Provinces or Plantations are ordinarily paid, & applied;

And Whereas it is necessary for the general benefit of the British Empire, That such power of regulation of Commerce should continue to be exercised by His Majesty, & the Parliament of Great Britain, subject nevertheless to the condition herein before specified; with respect to the Application of any duties which may be imposed for that purpose;

Be it therefore Enacted, by the Authority aforesaid, That nothing in this Act contained shall extend, or be construed to extend to prevent or affect the due execution of any Law which hath been or shall be enacted by His Majesty, & the Parliament of Great Britain for establishing Regulations & Prohibitions, & for imposing, levying, & collecting Duties for the regulation of Commerce & Navigation.

31. Provided always, & be it Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all Duties which shall be so imposed shall be subject & liable to the sole disposition of the Legislature of the respective Provinces, as established by this Act.

32. And be it further Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That nothing in this Act contained shall extend, or be construed to extend to prevent or hinder His Majesty from appointing, erecting, & constituting such executive Council or Councils as he may judge proper, in each of the said Provinces respectively. Or from nominating, & appointing thereto from time to time, such persons as he shall think fit to compose the same, or from removing therefrom any person or persons whom he may think fit so to remove.

33. And be it further Enacted, That nothing in this Act contained shall extend, or be construed to extend, to hinder His Majesty, His Heirs, & Successors from erecting, constituting & appointing by his, or their Letters

[1] This note is simply one of explanation and interpretation by the Secretary of State.

[2] See p. 404.

[3] 18th Geo. III., cap. 12. "An act for removing all doubts and apprehensions concerning taxation by the parliament of Great Britain in any of the colonies, provinces, and plantations in North America and the West Indies;" &c. Statutes at Large, Vol. 32, p. 4.

patent, under the Great Seal of Great Britain, such Courts of Civil, Criminal, & Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction, within, or for the said Provinces respectively, & from appointing, from time to time, such Judges, & Officers thereof, as His Majesty, His Heirs, or Successors shall think necessary or proper, for the circumstances of the said Provinces.

34. And whereas, by reason of the distance of the said Provinces from this Country & of the change to be made by this Act, in the Government thereof, it may be necessary that some interval should elapse, between the notification of this Act to the said Provinces, & the day of its Commencement,

Be it therefore Enacted, by the Authority aforesaid, That it shall & may be lawful for His Majesty, by, & with the advice of His Privy Council, to fix & declare the day of the Commencement, of this Act: Provided that such Day shall not be more than (six) months after the (25th day) of June in the Year of Our Lord, 1790.

Q.

Endorsed: Draft of a Bill.

For repealing certain parts of a Bill passed in the 14th Year of His Majesty's Reign, intitled, &c &c &c.

And for making further Provision for the Government of so much of His Majesty's Dominions in N. America, as are comprized within the limits assigned by the above mentioned Act to the said Province of Quebec.—

Copy transmitted to Lord Dorchester in Mr. Secretary Grenville's Letter N° 2.

DORCHESTER TO GRENVILLE.[1]

N° 15 QUEBEC 8th February 1790.

Sir,

I received the triplicate of your dispatch[2] No. 2. on the 20th of last month, and avail myself of the first opportunity to submit to His Majesty's Ministers such observations on the proposed Bill, as occur to me in the moment.

The inclosed Draught comprehends the corresponding alterations, engrafted upon the Bill, transmitted in your letter. A

The attainment of a free course of Justice throughout every part of His Majesty's possessions, in the way least likely to give umbrage to the United States, appears to me very desirable. For this reason the Boundaries of the two proposed Provinces are described by a precise Partition line only of the Country of Canada, with the Addition of such general words, as I hoped might include the Territories subject to, or possessed by, His Majesty, to the southward of the forty fifth degree of North Latitude on the side of Lake Champlain, as well as on the side of Oswego, Niagara, Detroit, and Michilimakinac, corresponding as nearly as could be, with the idea expressed in your letter. But upon consulting the Chief Justice, relative to the operation of this description of the Boundary, I find, that he does not think it will answer the desired end.

The District of Gaspé it seems best for the present to leave annexed to the Province of Lower Canada, on account of its commercial connection with this province, and because, notwithstanding its distance, the communication of it with Quebec by water, is easier than its access to the seat of the Government of New Brunswick, in the present condition of that pro-

1 Canadian Archives, Q. 44 I., p. 20.
2 See p. 660.
3 See Enclosure, p. 677.

vince; the more so, as the difficulty of a representation from that District, in an Assembly at Quebec is greatly diminished, by the opening left in the Bill for non residents of any district being elected Representatives thereof.

But the Bay of Chaleurs being subject to different Governments, particularly during the present uninhabited state of that part of New Brunswick, gives an opportunity to ill disposed persons to elude the controul of the law, to the detriment of the Fisheries, and good order; a clause to remedy this Evil is therefore inclosed, which, if approved of, may be introduced into the Bill, as an addition to the second clause.[1]

B

Many advantages might result from an hereditary Legislative Council, distinguished by some mark of honor, did the condition of the country concur in supporting this dignity; but the fluctuating state of Property in these Provinces would expose all hereditary honors to fall into disregard; for the present therefore it would seem more advisable to appoint the members during life, good behaviour, and residence in the province. The number for Upper Canada to be not less than seven, and for Lower Canada not less than fifteen, to be encreased by His Majesty, as the wealth and population of the Country may require. To give them as much consequence as possible, in the present condition of the Province, they should be selected from among the men of property, where talents, integrity, and a firm attachment to the Unity of the Empire may be found. I shall take the first opportunity of communicating the names of such persons, as appear to me the fittest objects of this description.

The House of Assembly for Upper Canada might consist of not less than Sixteen, and that for Lower Canada of not less than thirty members, or nearly double in number to the Legislative Councils, to be augmented also in proportion to the Population of the Country.

As far as I can judge at present it might be advisable to give the Towns of Quebec and Montreal in Lower Canada, a representation of four members each, and two to the Town of Three Rivers, dividing the Country Parishes thereof into twenty Circles, to send one member each. In Upper Canada the four districts of Luneburg, Mecklenburg, Nassau, and Hesse, to furnish four members each, and hereafter to be subdivided into as many Circles and Towns, as their condition may require. But the present time is too short to enter into a more minute detail, for which reason it is proposed to fix only the smallest number of Members in the Bill, and to leave the actual subdivision and apportionment, necessary for an equal representation, to be ascertained by the Lieutenant Governors, with the advice of the Executive Councils, of the respective Provinces, under authority for that purpose from His Majesty.

The qualification of Electors, and persons to be Elected, as to birth, has been extended to inhabitants of the Provinces before and since the conquest, because they may be considered upon an equal footing with the natives, and to foreigners naturalized, because an accession to the Province of light and property from abroad is desirable, and not likely to injure the King's interest, under the guards proposed.

The disqualifications of Persons, attainted for Treason, and Felony, Deserters from the Militia when called out into service, and Bankrupts, until the full payment of their debts, have been added to the fourteenth clause, as a check to these evils, and from a persuasion, that persons of that description are not entitled to any political honors or consequence.

On the expediency of inserting any commercial regulations, as exceptions to the Laws of Canada, previous to investing the Assembly in Lower Canada with a right to negative all future changes, I regret that the complicated and professional nature of the subject, prevents my forming any

[1] This is the clause marked B, given below, p. 684.

other than a general opinion, that whatever regulations of this sort shall be thought proper to be adopted, should be enacted Specially, unfolded to the people, and not introduced in bulk, and by general description.

The introduction of a Soccage Tenure I think necessary in the upper country, and advisable in every part of the province, and this free of Quitrents from all, holding no more than one thousand acres, as recommended in my letter to Lord Sydney[1] N° 18. And the Quitrent, which it may be judged proper to lay on large Tracts, should be given up to the Provincial Governments for their Support, that all seeds of discord between Great Britain and her Colonies may be prevented. And independent of this important consideration perhaps the true principle of Oeconomy is rather to obviate the necessity of sending money Abroad, than to bring home any from Quitrents or Duties of any Kind.

I take for granted, that the benefits, arising to the subject, from a change of the tenure in Fief to that in Common Soccage, are meant to run throughout, as from the King to His Tenant, so from the latter to all his Under-tenants, at the time of change; Otherwise the advantages will be confined to a few, and an interest created unfriendly to the improvement of the country. Some alterations have been made in the clause relative to this point, with a view of clearing doubt upon the subject.

The commencement of the operation of the Act, as to every part, excepting only the issuing the Writs of Election, and calling together the Houses of Assembly of the respective Provinces, has been fixed at such time, as may be declared by His Majesty, with the advice of His Privy Council, not later than Six months after the notification of the Act in this Country, which I think will allow time sufficient for all necessary arrangements, as to these points.

But for the Convocation of the Assemblies a more distant period appears to be necessary, for the reasons above stated. As soon as the proper plans for their organization shall have been prepared, His Majesty may order the Assemblies to be convened, as soon as convenient, previous to the first of January. 1792, as suggested in the thirty first clause of the Bill, to which is likewise added a proposal for the temporary Government of the two Provinces in the interval, by the Lieutenant Governors, and Legislative Councils thereof, According to the model of the Quebec Bill.

Should this be approved, the Royal indulgence of returning to England for a few months on my private Affairs, would give me an opportunity to lay before His Majesty's Ministers all further explanations in my power on this subject.

Before I conclude, I have to submit to the wisdom of His Majesty's Councils, whether it may not be advisable to establish a General Government for His Majesty's Dominions upon this Continent, as well as a Governor General, whereby the united exertions of His Majesty's North American Provinces may more effectually be directed to the general interest, and to the preservation of the Unity of the Empire.[2]

C I inclose a copy of a letter from the Chief Justice, with some additional
D clauses, upon this subject,[3] prepared by him at my request, together with
E his draught of an other proposed addition to the Bill, to provide for the
F trial of foreign treason and murder,[4] as also a copy of his letter respecting
G the operation of the Boundary, as described in the Bill,[5] with his idea of the Addition necessary to give free scope to our Courts of Justice.[6] The

[1] See Dorchester to Sydney, June 13th, 1787; given at p. 646.
[2] See below, p. 687.
[3] See below, p. 685.
[4] See below, p. 689.
[5] See Q 44-1, p. 79.
[6] See Q 44-1, p. 83.

clause above referred to under the letter B was also prepared by him at my request.

I am with much respect and esteem,
Sir,
Your most obedient, and most humble servant.

DORCHESTER

The Right Hon[1]
Mr. W. Grenville

SECOND DRAUGHT OF CONSTITUTIONAL BILL.[1]

1. May it therefore please Your Most Excellent Majesty that it may be enacted, and be it enacted, by the King's most Excellent Majesty, by and with the advice, and consent of the Lords spiritual and temporal and commons, in this present Parliament assembled, and by the authority of the same, that so much of the said Act, as in any manner relates to the establishment of the boundaries of the Province of Quebec or to the appointment of a Council for the affairs of the said Province or to the power given by the said Act to the said Council or to the major part of them to make Ordinances for the peace, welfare and good Government of the said Province, with the consent of His Majesty's Governor, Lieutenant Governor, or Commander in Chief for the time being, shall be, and the same is hereby repealed.

Mem. The limits between New York and the Province of Quebec were adjusted by the Crown in Privy Council in 1766, and communications made to the Governors through the Board of Trade.[2]

(2) And be it also Enacted by the Authority aforesaid, that the Country of Canada shall be, and the same is hereby, divided into two Provinces to be called the Province of Upper Canada and the Province of Lower Canada, which Provinces shall be separated by a partition line of various courses running due South from a Stone boundary fixed on the north bank of the Lake Saint Francis in a cove of the River of Saint Lawrence, West of Point au Boudet in the limit between the Township of Lancaster and the seigniory of New Longueuil to the Southernmost extent of His Majesty's Dominions and running in a Northerly direction from the aforesaid stone boundary along the Western or inland bounds of the said Seigniory of New Longueuil and of the Seigniory of Vaudreuil, according to their various courses, until it strikes the Uttawas River, thence in a direct Line to the nearest point in the centre of the navigable channel of the said river, thence ascending the middle of the navigable Channel of the said river to the Lake Temiscaming, thence through the middle of the said Lake to the most Northerly extremity thereof, and thence running due North, to the boundary of the Territory granted to the Merchants Adventurers of England trading to Hudson's Bay.[4] The Province of Upper Canada to comprehend all the Territories, Lands and Countries, which are now subject to, or possessed by His Majesty, to the westward and southward of the said Partition Line; and the Province of Lower Canada to comprehend all the Territories, Lands and Countries, which are now subject to, or possessed by His Majesty to the eastward of the said partition Line, and to the southward of the southern boundary of the said Territories granted to the Merchants Adventurers of England, trading to

This Clause is entirely new. See also the Clause B, which is proposed by the Chief Justice, to be inserted at the end of this Clause.[3]

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 44-1, p. 30. The first draught of the Constitutional Bill having been sent to Dorchester for his supervision and completion, we have here the second draught of the bill as amended by him, with the assistance of Chief Justice Smith.

[2] This boundary was first defined by the Proclamation of 1763, but was afterwards revised. See note 2, p. 339.

[3] See below, p. 684.

[4] This follows with some verbal changes the boundary as previously given by Dorchester. See p. 655.

Hudson's Bay, being no part of the Government of Newfoundland or any other of His Majesty's Provinces in North America, at the time of passing this Act.[1]

3. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that there shall be, within each of the said Provinces respectively, a Legislative Council and a house of Assembly, to be severally composed and constituted, in the manner hereinafter described.

And that in each of the said Provinces, respectively, His Majesty, His Heirs, or Successors shall have power, by and with the advice and consent of the Legislative Council, and House of Assembly of such *Provinces respectively*, to make Laws for the peace, welfare, and good Government thereof: And that such laws being passed by the Legislative Council, and House of Assembly, of either of the said Provinces, *respectively* and being assented to by His Majesty, His Heirs, or Successors, or being assented to, in His Majesty's name, by such person as His Majesty shall from time to time appoint to be His Governor or Lieutenant Governor of such Province; or as His Majesty shall from time to time appoint to administer His Government within the same, in the absence of such Governor or Lieutenant Governor, shall be valid, and binding on the Inhabitants of the Province, in which the same shall have been so passed.

4. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid that for the purpose of constituting such Legislative Council, as aforesaid, in each of the said Provinces respectively, it shall and may be lawful for His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, by and with the advice of the Privy Council, to authorize and direct His Governor, or Lieutenant Governor or Person administering His Government in each of the said Provinces respectively, within the *time hereinafter mentioned*, in His Majesty's name and by an Instrument under the Great Seal of the Province to summon to the said Legislative Council, to be established in each of the said Provinces respectively a sufficient number of discreet and proper persons being not fewer than (7) to the Legislative Council for the Province of Upper Canada: and not fewer than (15) to the Legislative Council for the Province of Lower Canada. And that the Persons so summoned shall *thereby* become members of the Legislative Councils, to which they shall respectively have been so summoned, and shall constitute and compose the same respectively. And that it shall also be lawful for His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors from time to time, by and with the advice of the Privy Council to authorize and direct His Governor or Lieutenant Governor or Person administering His Government, in each of the said Provinces respectively to Summon to the said Legislative Councils of the said Provinces respectively in like manner, such other person or Persons, as His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors shall think fit.

by Virtue of such Summons— (sic in MS)

And that every Person who shall be so summoned to the Legislative Council of either of the said Provinces respectively shall *thereby* become a Member of such Legislative Council, to which he shall have been so summoned. *And the* major part of them duly assembled shall constitute a Legislative House or Council.

by Virtue of such Summons These words are new (sic in MS)

[1] As to the difficulty of defining the boundaries of the Canadas, see note 3, p. 667; also Dorchester to Grenville, Feb. 8th, p. 674. A suggestion of Chief Justice Smith was rather ingenious, "If to Your Lordship's description, there be an addition, importing, that by *Canada* is meant whatever the French claimed as New France, until His Majesty shall otherwise declare by Proclamation, the boundaries of the New Provinces will be what the wisdom of the Crown shall see expedient, without waiting for the intervention of Parliament; and the Colony Legislatures and Courts be unembarrassed; the French Government having made grants down to the south end of Lake George and asserting a dominion all round the Inland Great Lakes. A clause to this effect is inclosed and submitted to Your Lordship's Pleasure." Q 44-1, p. 81. The clause is as follows:—"And the Country of Canada herein before mentioned shall be deemed and adjudged to include all the Dominions of New France as claimed by the French Crown before the Conquest until His Majesty shall otherwise declare by an Instrument to be issued with the advice of His Privy Council under the Great Seal of Great Britain." Q 44-1, p. 83.

(5) Provided always, and be it enacted by the authority aforesaid that no person shall be summoned to the said Legislative Council, in either of the said Provinces, who shall not be of the full age of twenty one years, and who shall not be a natural born subject of His Majesty,

These words are new. (sic in MS)

or shall not have been an Inhabitant of one of the said Provinces before and since the thirteenth day of September One thousand seven hundred and fifty nine, or else being of foreign birth, shall not have been naturalized by an Act of Parliament or a law of the Province.

6. And be it further enacted that every member of each of the said Legislative Councils shall hold his seat therein for the term of his life, but subject nevertheless to the Provisions hereinafter contained, for vacating the same, in the cases hereinafter Specified.

7. Provided always and be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, that if any member of either of the said Legislative Councils shall leave the Province, for which he was appointed a Councillor, and shall reside out of the same, for the space of one year continually, without the permission of the Governor, or Lieutenant Governor, of the Province, or of the Person administering His Majesty's Government there, such permission to be signified to such Legislative Council, by such Governor, Lieutenant Governor, or Person administering His Majesty's Government, or if *he* shall reside out of such Province, for the space of two years continually without the permission of His Majesty, His Heirs & Successors, signified to such Legislative Council by the Governor, or Lieutenant Governor of the Province, or Person administering His Majesty's Government there; or if any such member shall take any Oath of Allegiance or obedience to any foreign Prince, or Power, his seat in such Council shall thereby become vacant.

any such member

8. Provided also, and be it enacted by the Authority aforesaid; that if any member of either of the said Legislative Councils shall be attainted for Treason, or Felony, his seat in such Council shall thereby become vacant.

9. And be it further enacted, that the Governor, or Lieutenant Governor, of the said Provinces respectively, or the Person administering His Majesty's Government therein respectively, shall have power and authority from time to time, by an instrument under the Great Seal of the said ‡ Province, respectively,‡ to constitute, appoint and remove the Speakers of the Legislative Councils of such Provinces respectively.

‡ the words "said" & "respectively" inserted in pencil above the line.

10. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that for the purpose of constituting such Assembly as aforesaid, in each of the said Provinces respectively, it shall and may be lawful for His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, to authorize and direct His Governor or Lieutenant Governor, or Person administering His Government in each of the said Provinces respectively, within *the time hereinafter mentioned* in His Majestys Name, and by an Instrument under the Great Seal of such Province respectively, to call together an Assembly in and for such Province.

11. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that for the purpose of electing the members of such Assemblies respectively, it shall and may be lawful for His Majesty, His Heirs, or Successors, to authorize His Governor, or Lieutenant Governor, of each of the said Provinces, or the Person, administering His Government therein respectively, to issue a Proclamation dividing such Province into districts, Counties *or circles and Towns* and appointing the limits thereof, *and fixing and declaring the number of Representatives to be chosen by each :* And that it shall also be lawful for His Majesty to authorize such Governor, or Person as aforesaid, to nominate and appoint proper Persons *under the name of Sheriffs and Bailiffs or any other name* to execute the office of *Returning Officer*, in each of the said Districts, Counties *or Circles and Towns* respectively.

‡ sic in MS. (12‡ Clause omitted here‡)[1]

12. Provided always, and be it enacted by the authority aforesaid that the whole number of members to be chosen in the Province of Upper Canada shall not be less than sixteen, and that the whole number of Members to be chosen in the Province of Lower Canada shall not be less than thirty.

This clause new. (sic in MS)

13. And be it further enacted that Writs for the Election of Members to serve in the said Assemblies respectively shall be issued by the Governor or Lieutenant Governor or Person administering His Majesty's Government, within the said Provinces respectively, within (14) days after the sealing of such instrument as aforesaid, and shall be directed to the respective returning Officers of the said Districts Counties, *or Circles and Towns :* And that the Form of such Writs shall be, as nearly as may be, conformable to that of the Writs, issued in Great Britain, for the Election of Members to serve in Parliament : And that such returning Officers, shall, and they are hereby authorized and required, duly to execute such Writs, and all other writs, which shall issue in pursuance of this Act, and shall be directed to them ; And that writs shall in like manner and form, be issued for the Election of Members in the case of any vacancy which shall happen by the Death of the person chosen ; or by his being summoned to the Legislative Council of either Province, in which case it is hereby enacted that the person so summoned shall no longer continue a member of the said houses of Assembly or either of them.

And be it also enacted, that in the case of any vacancy by the death of the person chosen, or by reason of his being so summoned as aforesaid, the writ for the election of a new member in the room of the person, so dead, or so summoned, shall be issued within six days *after the same shall be* made known to the proper office for issuing such Writs of Election.

new (Sic in MS.)

* Sic in MS. Clause 14—omitted*

14. And be it further enacted that no person shall be capable of voting at any election of a member to serve in such Assembly in either of the said Provinces, or of being elected at any* election *who shall not be* of the full age of twenty one years, and who shall not be a natural born subject of His Majesty, [or have been an Inhabitant of one of the said Provinces, before and since the thirteenth day of September One thousand, seven hundred and fifty nine, or else being of foreign birth, shall not have been naturalized by Act of Parliament, or a law of the Province.

* such (sic in MS.)

new (Sic in MS)

And be it also enacted by the same authority, that no person shall be capable of voting at any election of a member to serve in such Assembly, in either of the said Provinces, or of being elected at any election who shall from and after the commencement of this Act, be attainted for Treason or Felony, or who shall desert from the Militia of either of the said Provinces when called out into service, or who having become bankrupt after the time aforementioned shall not thereafter have made full and entire payment of his debts.

new (Sic in MS)

15. And be it further enacted that the members for the several districts, Counties *or Circles*, of the said Provinces respectively, shall be chosen by the Majority of Votes of such persons qualified to vote as aforesaid, as shall severally be possessed of [*Lands or Tenements* within such District, County or Circle, being held in Freehold or in Fief or in Roture, or by certificate derived under the authority of the Governor and Council of the Province of Quebec,] of the yearly value of Five pounds Sterling, for their own use and benefit and over and above all rents and Charges, payable out of or in respect of, the same [within each of the said Provinces respectively.]

new (Sic in MS)

new (Sic in MS)

[1] Clause 12 of the first draught is left out, while clause 12 of the present draught takes the place of clause 14 of the first. There are several other changes of a like nature.

And that the Members for the several Towns within the said Provinces *respectively* shall be chosen by the majority of votes of such persons ; qualified to vote as aforesaid, as shall severally be possessed of *a Dwelling house and Lot of Ground in such Town or in the Township or Parish* thereof held in like manner *as aforesaid*, or as having been resident within such town, or in the Township, or Parish thereof for the space of Twelve months next before the date of the Writ of Summons for the election, shall be possessed of the value of One hundred Pounds Sterling in personal property within the same.

16. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that every Voter, before he is admitted to give his Vote, at any such election, shall if required by any of the Candidates or by the returning Officer take the following Oath, which shall be administered in the English or French Language as the case may require :

I A.B. do declare and testify in the presence of Almighty God, that I am, to the best of my knowledge and belief, of the full age of Twenty one years (and a natural born subject of His Majesty King George) or and (that I have been an Inhabitant of one of His Majesty's Provinces of Upper or lower Canada, before and since the thirteenth day of September One thousand seven hundred and fifty nine) or (and that I have been naturalized by Act of Parliament or a law of the Province) and that I have not been polled before at this election.

new (sic in MS)

17. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, that it shall and may be lawful for His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, to authorize His Governor or Lieutenant Governor, of each of the said Provinces respectively, to fix the time and place of holding such elections, and to nominate proper persons to preside at the Elections *for the Towns*, and to make returns of the same, subject nevertheless to such Provisions, as may hereafter be made in these respects by the Legislature of the Province.

This appears unnecessary if the former Clause stands. (sic in MS.)

18. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that it shall and may be lawful for His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors to authorize His Governor, or Lieutenant Governor of each of the said Provinces respectively, or the person administering His Government therein respectively to fix the places and times of holding the first and every other Session of the Legislative Council and Assembly of each of the said Provinces and to prorogue the same from time to time, and to dissolve the same by Proclamation or Proclamations or otherwise whenever he shall judge it necessary.

19. Provided always, and be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, that the said Legislative Council, and Assembly, in each of the said Provinces, shall be called together once at the least in every twelve Calendar months ;

And that every Assembly shall continue for (7) years from the day of the Return of the Writs for chusing the same, and no longer, subject nevertheless, to be sooner dissolved by the Governor, or Lieutenant Governor of the Province, or Person, administering His Majesty's Government there.

20. And be it further enacted, by the Authority aforesaid, that all questions which shall arise in the said Legislative Councils, or Assemblies, respectively shall be decided by the Majority of Voices.

And that in cases where the Voices shall be equal the Speaker of such Council, or Assembly, as the case shall be, shall have a casting Voice.

And that one half of the whole number of the members of each Assembly respectively, duly assembled, and attending shall constitute a House of Assembly

21. Provided always, and be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, that no member either of the Legislative Council, or Assembly, in either of the said Provinces, shall be permitted to sit, or to vote, therein, untill he shall have taken and Subscribed the following Oath, either before the Governor or Lieutenant Governor, of such Province, or Person administering His

Majesty's Government there, or before some Person, or Persons, authorized by the said Governor or Lieutenant Governor, or other Person, as aforesaid, to administer the same; And that the same shall be administered in the English or French, Language, as the case shall require:

I A. B. do sincerely promise and swear, that I will be faithfull, and bear true Allegiance to His Majesty, King George, as Lawful Sovereign of the Kingdom of Great Britain, and of these Provinces thereunto belonging, and that I will defend him to the utmost of my power against all traiterous conspiracies, and attempts, whatever, which shall be made against His Person, Crown, and Dignity; and that I will do my utmost endeavour to disclose and make Known to His Majesty, His Heirs, or Successors, all treasons and traiterous conspiracies, and attempts which I shall know to be against him or any of them; And all this I do swear without any equivocation, mental evasion, or secret reservation, and renouncing all pardons and dispensations, from any Person, or Power, whatever, to the contrary.

So help me God.

22. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that whenever any Bill, which has been passed by the Legislative Council, and by the House of Assembly, in either of the said Provinces respectively, shall be presented for His Majesty's assent, to the Governor or Lieutenant Governor of such Province, or to the Person administering His Majesty's Government for the same, it shall and may be lawful for such Governor, or Lieutenant Governor, or other Person as aforesaid, at his discretion, subject nevertheless to such Instructions as he may from time to time receive from His Majesty, His Heirs, or Successors, either to declare His Majesty's Assent to such Bill, or to declare, that he withholds such assent, or that he reserves the Bill, until His Majesty's pleasure shall be signified thereon.

23. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, that no such Bill, which shall be so reserved, by the Governor, or Lieutenant Governor, or Person administering His Majesty's Government, shall have the force of Law within the Province, in which the same shall have been so reserved, until such Governor, or Lieutenant Governor, or other Person as aforesaid, shall signify either by Speech or Message to the said Legislative Council and Assembly of such Province, or by Proclamation, that such Bill has been laid before His Majesty in Council, and that His Majesty has been pleased to approve the same.

24. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that all Laws, Ordinances, and usages, now in force, in either of the said Provinces respectively, respecting the description, quality, trial or punishment of offences, or respecting the decision of any matter of controversy, relative to property, or civil rights, shall remain, and continue to be of the same force, and effect, in each of the said Provinces respectively, as at present, except in so far, as the same are expressly varied by this Act, or in so far, as the same shall, or may, hereafter be repealed, altered, or varied, by His Majesty, His Heirs, or Successors by and with the advice and consent of the respective Legislative Councils, and Assemblies of the said Provinces respectively.

25. Provided also, and be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, that if any Person, or Persons, holding any Lands in the said Provinces, or either of them, immediately of the Crown *in Fief*, or in any other manner, than in free and common Soccage, and having a right to alienate the same, shall at any time from and after the commencement of this Act, surrender the same into the hands of His Majesty, His Heirs, or Successors, by petition to the Governor, or Lieutenant Governor, or other Person administering the Government of the said Provinces respectively, setting forth, that he, she, or they, is or are, desirous of holding the same in free and common Soccage, such Governor, or Lieutenant Governor, or other Person, as afore-

said, shall thereupon cause a fresh Grant to be made to such Person or Persons of such Lands, to be holden in free and common Soccage.

And every such change of Tenure shall work the absolute extinguishment of all Mutation, Fines, burthens and incumbrances within the Tract so surrendered, and regranted, to which the same, or any part thereof, would or might have been liable, under the laws and customs, concerning lands held in Fief or in Roture, or in any other manner than in free and common Soccage in either of the said Provinces.

new (sic in MS)

26. Provided nevertheless, and be it enacted by the Authority aforesaid, that such surrender and grant, shall not avoid or Bar, any right to any such lands so Surrendered, or any interest in the same, to which any Person or Persons, other than the Person, or Persons, surrendering the same, shall have been intitled, either in possession, remainder, or reversion, or otherwise, at the time of such surrender, but that every such right and title shall be as valid, and effectual, as if such surrender and grant had never been made.

• see Clause E. containing an extension proposed to be given to the Criminal Law.[1] (sic in MS)

27. And whereas it has been declared by an Act, passed in the Eighteenth Year of the Reign of His present Majesty,[2] that the King and Parliament of Great Britain will not impose any Duty, Tax, or Assessment whatever, payable in any of His Majesty's Colonies, Provinces, and Plantations, in North America, or the West Indies, except only such duties, as it may be expedient to impose for the regulation of Commerce, the Net Produce of such Duties to be always applied to and for the use of the Colony, Province or Plantation, in which the same shall be respectively levied, in such manner as other duties collected by the authority of the respective General Courts or General Assemblies, of such Colonies Provinces or Plantations, are ordinarily paid and applied.

And whereas it is necessary for the general benefit of the British Empire, that such Power of Regulation of Commerce should continue to be exercised by His Majesty, and the Parliament of Great Britain, subject nevertheless to the condition herein before Specified, with respect to the application of any Duties, which may be imposed for that purpose ;

Be it therefore enacted by the authority aforesaid, that nothing in this Act contained shall extend, or be construed to extend, to prevent, or affect the due execution of any Law, which has been, or shall be enacted by His Majesty, and the Parliament of Great Britain for establishing Regulations, and Prohibitions, and for imposing, levying, and collecting, Duties for the Regulation of Commerce and Navigation.

28. Provided always and be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, that all Duties, which shall be so imposed, shall be subject, and liable, to the sole disposition of the Legislatures of the respective Provinces, as established by this Act.

29. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that nothing in this act contained, shall extend, or be construed to extend, to prevent or hinder His Majesty from appointing, erecting, and constituting, such Executive Council, or Councils, as He may judge proper, in each of the said Provinces respectively ; or from nominating, and appointing thereto, from time to time, such Persons, as He shall think fit to compose the same, or from removing therefrom, any person, or persons, whom He may think fit so to remove.

30. And be it further enacted, that nothing, in this Act contained, shall extend, or be construed to extend, to hinder His Majesty, His Heirs, or Successors, from erecting, constituting, and appointing, by His, or Their letters Patent, under the Great Seal of Great Britain, such Courts of Civil,

---

[1] See p. 689.
[2] See note 3, p. 673.

Criminal, and Ecclesiastical, Jurisdiction, within, or for, the said Provinces, respectively, and from appointing, from time to time, such Judges, and Officers, thereof, as His Majesty, His Heirs, or Successors, shall think necessary, or proper, for the circumstances of the said Provinces.

31. And whereas by reason of the distance of the said Provinces from this Country and of the change to be made by this Act in the Government thereof, it may be necessary that some interval should elapse, between the notification of this Act to the said Provinces and the day of its commencement.

Be it therefore enacted by the authority aforesaid that it shall and may be lawful for His Majesty with the advice of His Privy Council, to fix and declare, the day of the commencement thereof—Provided that such day shall not be more than six months after the notification of the said Act, in each of the respective Provinces as to all and every part thereof, excepting only the issuing the Writs of election and calling together the houses of Assembly of each of the said Provinces respectively which it shall and may be lawful for His Majesty by and with the advice of His Privy Council to order, and direct at any time not exceeding the first day of January in the year of our Lord One thousand seven hundred and ninety two.

But to the end of a temporary provision for the welfare of the said Provinces until laws shall be made for the same by the Legislative Councils and Assemblies thereof respectively as herein before declared.

Be it also enacted by the same authority that the Governor, Lieutenant Governor or Person administering His Majesty's Government in each of the said Provinces with the Legislative Council shall and may make ordinances to be binding within the same respectively without an Assembly, to the extent and under the Conditions restraints and Limitations declared respecting the power and Authority of the Legislative Council mentioned in the Act of the fourteenth year of His Majesty's Reign—Chapter 83.[1]

D

Endorsed.

A.

In Lord Dorchesters to Mr. Grenville N° 15. of 8 February 1790.

BOUNDARY BETWEEN QUEBEC AND NEW BRUNSWICK.[2]

B. And whereas doubts have arisen concerning the Partition Line between the Province of Quebec and the Province of New Brunswick and the Coast of the Fisheries in the Gulph of Saint Lawrence is at present a part of each Province, and many inconveniences prejudicial to the due management of the said Fisheries arise from the want of a regular and competent Government, and the uninhabited condition of that part of the Coast comprehended in the said Province of New Brunswick.

Be it therefore also enacted by the authority aforesaid that it shall be lawful for His Majesty, His Heirs, or Successors, with the advice of His or their Privy Council, to declare and establish the Partition and division between the said two provinces of Lower Canada and New Brunswick by any Instrument to be issued under the Great Seal of Great Britain.

Provided always, and be it also hereby enacted that the declaration and establishment, so to be made, shall not operate to the defeating or annulling of any title or Property, already duly acquired under the authority of either of the said Provinces; And that until His Majesty, His Heirs, or

[1] The Quebec Act, see p. 401.

[2] Q 44 1, p. 59. This is clause B, draughted by Chief Justice Smith, referred to in sec. 2 of the above draught of the Constitutional Bill. See p. 677.

Successors, shall issue such instrument and declaration, the Jurisdiction of the said Province of Lower Canada shall extend over and comprehend, all that part of the said Province of New Brunswick along the coast of the said Gulph of S[t] Lawrence, which is situated to the northward of a line running through the middle of Focadie Bay to the most Westerly or extreme head thereof and thence in a Westerly direction at the distance of ten miles from the shore of the said Coast, until it strikes the boundary of the Province of Lower Canada ; but that any titles to Estates in Lands within the present limits of New Brunswick shall be as valid as if this Act had never been made.

D

Endorsed—

B.

In Lord Dorchester's to Mr. Grenville No. 15. of the 8[th] February 1790.

CHIEF JUSTICE SMITH TO DORCHESTER.[1]

Copy Quebec 5[th] February 1790.

My Lord,

The clause inclosed for the Trial of extraprovincial offences[2] appears to me to be necessary to encourage that spirit of Enterprize, which leads our people in the Fur Trade to explore the Depths of this Continent, and has carried them almost over to the Eastern shores of the Pacific Ocean. This Commerce, elsewhere wearing out, by the encreased Population of the northeastern parts of the antient Continent, will soon become the monopoly of our nation. I have couched it in terms least likely of any that occur to me, to excite the Jealousy of our Neighbours.

The Bill with the other additions for the intended Reforms in this Country, left to be supplied by Your Lordship's local Experience,[3] greatly improves the old model of our colonial Governments ; for even those called the Royal Provinces, to distinguish them from the Proprietary and chartered Republics of the Stuart Kings had Essential Faults, and the same general tendency.

Mr. Grenville's plan will most assuredly lay a foundation for two spacious populous and flourishing Provinces, and for more to grow out of them ; and compose, at no remote period, a mass of Power very worthy of immediate attention.

I miss in it however, the expected Establishment to put what remains to Great Britain of Her Antient Dominions in North America, under one general direction, for the united interest and safety of every Branch of the Empire.

The Colonies of England were flourishing Colonies. It was the natural effect of the connection, the Character of the People, and the Genius of the English Constitution. Our's will be so too. But that prosperity may be their ruin. And I trust in God that the wisdom, which is dictating the new Arrangements for us, will perfect its work, by a system to prevent our repeating the Folly, that has plunged the severed parts of the Continent into poverty and distress.

Native as I am of one of the old Provinces, and early in the public service and Councils,[4] I trace the late Revolt and Rent to a remoter cause, than those to which it is ordinarily ascribed. The Truth is that the Country had outgrown its Government, and wanted the true remedy for more than half a century before the Rupture commenced

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 44-1, p. 61. This is section C of the enclosures in Dorchester's despatch to Grenville, of Feb. 8th, 1790.

[2] Given below, see p. 689.

[3] Referring to the first draught of the Constitutional Bill, (see p. 667) with the additions and amendments made by Dorchester, and embodied in the second draught (see p. 677) which constitutes section A of the enclosures in Dorchester to Grenville, of Feb. 8th

[4] He was a native of New York and a member of the Council of that Province before the Revolution.

To what period it continued to be practicable is problematical, and need not now be assigned.

To expect wisdom and moderation from near a score of Petty Parliaments, consisting in effect of only one of the three necessary branches of a Parliament, must, after the light brought by experience, appear to have been a very extravagant Expectation. So it has been to my view above twenty years, and I did not conceal it.

My Lord, an American Assembly, quiet in the weakness of their Infancy, could not but discover in their Elevation to Prosperity, that *themselves* were the substance, and the Governor and Board of Council mere shadows in their political Frame All America was thus, at the very outset of the Plantations, abandoned to Democracy. And it belonged to the Administrations of the days of Our Fathers to have found the Cure, in the Erection of a Power upon the Continent itself, to controul all its own little Republics, and create a Partner in the Legislation of the Empire, Capable of consulting their own safety, and the common welfare.

To be better understood by your Lordship I beg leave to put a paper under this cover, in the form of additions to the present proposed Bill, partly suggested by the necessity of something to give a real and useful significancy to Your Lordship's nominal command of more Provinces than this.[1]

As to the moment for commencing such an Establishment, that certainly must be the worst, when it shall be most wanted. And since its Erection will speak Intentions, and may give Umbrage, that will be the best time, in which that Umbrage shall excite the least apprehension.

The Debility of our Neighbours is notorious, nor can be succoured during the Distractions of France, and the consternation Spread by those Distractions through all Europe.

Here in these provinces, where it is of much consequence, to set out with good habits, what juncture can be so favourable, as when the thousands thrown into them, under Your Patronage and Direction, have their Loyalty confirmed by Resentments for their Sufferings : and so are disposed to take, and especially from Your hand, whatever the wisdom of Great Britain shall prescribe, as a Gift of her Benevolence.

As to Canada, I mean that part of it to become Lower Canada, the Biasses in it, if there are any remaining, to the Stock, from which it was severed, are become perfectly harmless, by that Body of English Loyalty Your Lordship has planted in the West— By their aversion to share in the Burdens and Miseries of the Revolted Colonies, and by the growing Discernement, that our safety and Prosperity is only to be found in the Commerce and Arms of Great Britain.

I am old enough to remember, what we in the Maritime Provinces[2] dreaded from this French Colony in the North, and what it cost to take away that dread, which confined our Population to the Edges of the Atlantic ; and my mind is therefore carried, under such an Administration as the present one, into a strong Persuasion, that nothing will be neglected to enable Great Britain, so to serve herself of that Power, she already possesses here, as to check any Councils to be meditated to her Detriment, by the new Nation she has consented to create. She may do more ! but this is out of my province.

So much, my Lord, You'll forgive me. I could not repress what I owed to the vindication of my Zeal, in the sacrifice of my fortune for the British Interest, and as I think still for the best Interests too of the Country of my Birth. Most of all I owed it to my Sovereign, in whose Grace I found a Relief at the end of the Storm.

---

[1] Lord Dorchester was appointed Governor, not only of Canada but of all the other British Provinces. See note 2, p. 550.

[2] Meaning the Maritime Provinces of the old British Colonies, now the Atlantic States.

With a deep and grateful sense of all Your kindnesses and the honour of your request of my poor abilities, upon questions of so great magnitude and consequence.

I am, My Lord, with the highest respect and esteem
Your Lordship's
most humble and
most obedient Servant
(signed) WM. SMITH

Right Hon^ble
Lord Dorchester

D.

Endorsed.

C.

In Lord Dorchester's to Mr. Grenville N° 15.
of 8 February 1790.

PROPOSED ADDITIONS TO THE NEW CANADA BILL FOR A GENERAL GOVERNMENT.[1]

And to provide still more effectually for the Government safety and prosperity of all His Majesty's Dominions in North America, and firmly to unite the several branches of the Empire.

(1) Be it also enacted by the same authority that there shall be (with a Governor General) a Legislative Council and a General Assembly for all His Majesty's Dominions and the Provinces whereof the same do now or may hereafter consist in the parts of America to the Southward of Hudson's Bay, and in those seas to the Northward of the Bermuda or Somers Islands; And that His Majesty His Heirs and Successors shall have power by and with the advice and consent of the said Legislative Council and General Assembly to make laws for the peace, welfare and good Government of all or any of the said Provinces and Dominions: And that such Laws being passed by the said Legislative Council and General Assembly and being assented to by His Majesty, His Heirs and Successors, or being assented to in His Majesty's name by the Person appointed or to be appointed Governor General of the Provinces and Dominions aforesaid, or such person as may be appointed by the Crown to exercise the powers of Governor General on the death or absence of such Governor General, shall be valid and binding on the inhabitants of the said Dominions or such part thereof as shall for that purpose be expressed.

(2) And be it enacted by the same authority that such Legislative Council may be composed of at least * Members from each of the said Provinces to be appointed as His Majesty by His Royal Instructions to the Governor General for the time being shall authorize and direct, who shall hold their several places in the said Council for Life subject nevertheless to such terms and conditions as are herein before declared to be annexed to the trust and station of a member of the Legislative Council of either of the said Provinces of Upper & Lower Canada, and saving to His Majesty's Governor General or the Person upon whom that trust by His Majesty's appointment may devolve, power and authority from time to time by an instrument under the Great Seal to be created for the British Dominions in North America, to constitute, appoint and remove the Speaker of such Legislative Council.

* Blank in MS.

(3) And be it also enacted by the same Authority that such General Assembly may be composed of such persons as may be elected by the

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 44 1, p. 68. This is section D of the enclosures in Dorchester's despatch of Feb. 8th. It consists of the additions to the Constitutional Bill proposed by Chief Justice Smith, with a view to forming a general government for the remaining British Colonies. It applies to Canada an idea already suggested by several parties, among them the Chief Justice himself, for the unification of government and administration among the older colonies.

majority of the House of Assembly of the Province for which they serve to be manifested by Triplicate Instruments under the hand and seal of the Speaker thereof to the Governor General, the Speaker of the Legislative Council, and the Speaker of the General Assembly.

(4) And be it also enacted by the same authority that to give any Acts of the said Governor General, Legislative Council and General Assembly, the force and authority of a Law, the same shall have been assented to in the said Legislative Council by the majority of the voices forming a house of Council, according to His Majesty's appointment thereof, and shall have been assented to in the said General Assembly by such and so many Voices as will make it the Act of the majority of the Provinces, having right to be represented in the said General Assembly, and it shall be a house of General Assembly as often as there shall be assembled one or more members duly elected by each of the Assemblies of the said Provinces or of the greater number of such provinces.

(5) And be it further enacted by the same authority that it shall be lawful for His Majesty, His Heirs and Successors to authorize and direct His Governor General for the time being or the Person upon whom that trust by His Majesty's Appointment may devolve; in His Majesty's name and by an instrument under the great seal of the British Dominions in North America to summon and call together such General Assemblies in such manner as His Majesty shall be pleased to signify and command by His Royal Instructions to such Governor General.

(6) And be it also enacted by the same authority that the Governor General under such instructions as he may have received from His Majesty may assemble the said Legislative Council and General Assembly where, and prorogue and dissolve them, when and as often as he shall judge it necessary, Provided always and be it enacted that they shall be called together one at least in every two years, and continue to have the right of sitting seven years from the Teste or day of the process or summons for their election unless they shall be sooner dissolved by the Authority aforementioned. But no Member either of the said Legislative Council or General Assembly shall be permitted to sit or vote in the General Legislature untill he shall have taken such Oath as hereinbefore directed to be taken by the Members of the Legislative Council and Assembly of Upper or Lower Canada, or not being an Inhabitant of either of the said Provinces last mentioned such other oaths and qualifications as are taken to become a Member of the Parliament of Great Britain as by His Majesty's Instructions shall be directed and required.

(7) And be it also enacted by the same Authority that whenever any Bill which has been passed by the said Legislative Council and by the said General Assembly shall be presented for His Majesty's Assent to the Governor General for the time being or the Person exercising that trust under His Majesty's Authority, it shall and may be lawful for such Governor General or other person exercising the said trust, at his discretion, subject nevertheless to such Instructions as he may from time to time receive from His Majesty His Heirs and Successors, either to declare His Majesty's Assent to such Bill, or to declare that he withholds such assent, or that he reserves the said bill untill His Majesty's Pleasure shall be signified thereon. And no Bill so to be presented and not assented to in manner aforesaid shall have the force of a Law.

(8) And be it further Enacted by the same Authority that nothing in this Act contained shall be construed to prevent His Majesty from appointing, erecting, and constituting such general and executive Council and Councils as he may judge proper for the said Provinces and Dominions in general, and Any other Office, in His Royal Judgment and discretion requi-

site for the said general Government ; or from nominating and appointing thereto from time to time, such persons as he shall think fit to compose the same Executive Council, or to execute such offices or from removing therefrom any person or Persons whom he may think fit to remove.

(9.) And be it also Enacted by the same Authority that it shall and may be lawful for His Majesty to give Authority to his said Governor General, or the person exercising that trust, on his arrival in either of the provinces within his commission, to assume the authority and to perform all the duties and functions which the Lieutenant Governor thereof, might exercise and perform ; and the powers and authority of such Lieutenant Governor shall be suspended & so continue during the time of the Governor General's being within the same province : and that it shall also be lawful for His Majesty to give to the said Governor General for the time being, tho' absent in some other province of His General Government, authority respecting any act of any of the Provinces of such nature and tendency as His Majesty may see cause by His Royal Instruction to describe, to suspend the execution of such Act until His Majesty's Pleasure shall be signified respecting the same; to which end it shall be the duty of the person administering the Government in every Province subject to the Governor General's Authority, to transmit to him a copy of every bill to which he has assented as soon as possible after the enacting of the same into a law ; and shall upon the suspension thereof by the Governor General immediately cause the same to be made known by proclamation under the great seal of his Province, in the manner most effectual for making the same universally known to the Inhabitants of the same Province, and all others whom the same may concern.

(10.) And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, that nothing in this Act contained shall be interpreted to derogate from the rights and Prerogatives of the Crown for the due exercise of the Royal and executive authority over all or any of the said Provinces ; or to derogate from the Legislative Sovereignty and Supremacy of the Crown and Parliament of Great Britain ; but the Acts of Legislation of either of the said Provinces, as well as the Acts of the Governor General and the Legislative Council and General Assembly so to be made, shall be subject to the Royal dis-allowance as exercised heretofore respecting the laws of any of the British Provinces, and the said Dominions and all the Provinces into which they may be hereafter divided shall continue and remain to be governed by the Crown and Parliament of Great Britain as the supreme Legislature of the whole British Empire.

Endorsed. D. D.
In Lord Dorchesters to Mr. Grenville N° 15
of 8th February 1790.

CLAUSE *RE* TRIAL OF CRIMINAL OFFENCES.[1]

And whereas it may so happen that Offences may be committed, which as the Law now stands, may be only triable and punishable in England by virtue of divers Statutes, as Treason or Murder perpetrated in foreign parts, and yet the Offender may be taken and imprisoned for such offence, in one or other of His Majesty's Provinces in America.

Be it therefore enacted by the Authority aforesaid that such offender may be tried and punished, in such of His Majesty's Provinces where he may happen to be imprisoned, and for that purpose may be proceeded against before Commissioners of Oyer and Terminer constituted from time to time

[1] This is clause E, (Q 44 1, p. 77) drawn up by Chief Justice Smith, and referred to in Dorchester to Grenville p. 676, as also in Smith to Dorchester, p. 685.

under the Great Seal of the Province, as nearly as may be according to the Course in the realm of England for the Trial of Offences of the like nature.
Endorsed. .E. D.
In Lord Dorchester's to Mr. Grenville N° 15
of 8th February 1790.

GRENVILLE TO DORCHESTER.[1]

N°. 25. Whitehall 5th June 1790.
The Right Honorable
Lord Dorchester

My Lord,

Your Lordship's dispatch[2] N° 15 was not received here till the 18th of April. The Session of Parliament was then so far advanced that it was not thought proper to bring forward at that time the proposed bill for regulating the Government of Quebec, especially as several of the observations stated by Your Lordship on the subject were of a nature to require previous consideration, and as it then appeared probable that I might receive from Your Lordship any further suggestions which might occur on a fuller examination of the plan and that I might perhaps be able to avail myself of Your Lordship's personal assistance in the course of the summer.

The discussions which have arisen with Spain[3] having induced His Majesty to direct me to state to Your Lordship the necessity of your continuing for the present in Quebec, and it being uncertain whether even in the Supposition of an amicable adjustment of that business, it could be terminated soon enough to allow of my transmitting to Your Lordship this season His Majesty's permission to return to England, I have thought it right to state to Your Lordship in this manner some particulars which have occurred to me on the subject of Your Lordship's dispatch above mentioned and its inclosures.

There will certainly be considerable difficulty in any mode of describing the boundaries of Upper Canada 'till some precise adjustment is made with the United States, relative to those points in which the Treaty of 1783 has not been carried into execution by the contracting parties. This subject is now under the consideration of Government, and it is not improbable that some person may be sent from this Country with powers to settle those points. But if such settlement shall not have taken place previous to the time of bringing forward the Quebec bill in the next Session of Parliament, I am inclined to believe the most adviseable mode of avoiding the difficulty in question will be that of leaving the Boundaries to be fixed by His Majesty.

This would enable the King to provide for the point to which the clause B[4] inclosed in Your Lordship's dispatch relates—If any other mode should be adopted the object of that clause will be attended to.

No material objection occurs to me to the numbers proposed by Your Lordship for the first formation of the Legislative Councils or Houses of Assembly in the two Provinces, especially as I must necessarily rely so much upon Your Lordship's judgment in that respect—If I were to wish any alteration it might perhaps be to lessen the numbers of which the Legislative Councils are to consist in the first instance—and this with a view to having the means of greater selection with respect to the persons to be first

---

[1] Canadian Archives, Q 44-1, p. 152. To follow the discussion of the various sections of the bill requires a reference to the first and second draughts of it. See pp. 667 and 677.

[2] The despatch of Feb. 8th, enclosing, among other papers, the second draught of the Constitutional Bill. See p. 674.

[3] The difficulty with Spain arose over the capture of certain British vessels at Nootka Sound, on the north west coast of America. It was feared for a time that war would be the result, with the possibility of the United States being drawn into it at the instance of Spain, owing to the difficulties about the western posts, &c.

[4] The clause drawn up by the Chief Justice relative to the boundaries between Quebec and New Brunswick. See p. 684.

named, on the characters and conduct of whom so much depends. The mode suggested, for ascertaining the circles, or districts for elections appears unobjectionable.

More difficulty seems to occur with respect to the proposed extension of the qualification of Eligibility to persons born under the dominion of foreign princes, and not within those provinces which have been conquered by His Majesty's arms. The naturalization bills in Great Britain always contain a clause of exclusion from Seats in either House of Parliament, and there seems to be great objection to giving any similar right by provincial naturalization. Unless therefore I should hear from Your Lordship that there are any persons whom in Your Lordship's opinion it would in the present moment be particularly desirable not to exclude and who would not fall under the description of Eligibility as it before stood I incline to think it should not be altered.

Some doubt occurs to me whether it would be desireable to extend the disqualifying clauses in the manner proposed by Your Lordship. It is true unquestionably that persons of the descriptions mentioned are not entitled to political honours or consequence, but the means of discouraging them within the province seems to be a consideration rather of local provincial regulation, and not naturally to form a part of a law on which the Constitution of the Province is to be grounded.

After much enquiry and consideration, and after receiving the opinions of professional men upon the subject it does not appear to me to be practicable to introduce into the proposed bill any considerable or material articles of Commercial Law, and the insertion of those of smaller importance would not be desireable. Unless therefore I should receive any further suggestion on that subject from Your Lordship, it is my present intention not to add to the bill any clause of that nature, although I cannot but confess that I have taken this resolution with considerable reluctance, and apprehension of the possible effect which it may have on the British Commerce.

The difficulties of which the Merchants have complained with respect to the Commercial Laws of Canada and which certainly by no means appear to me to have been entirely unfounded, though in some instances, I think they have been exagerated, seem nevertherless rather to have arisen from the uncertainty of those Laws than from the positive defects of any one particular system. That uncertainty might perhaps be removed immediately by provisions to be adopted by the local Legislature of the Province, and it must ultimately be done away by an uniform and consistent administration of Justice which it will be the duty of His Majesty's Ministers to secure to the King's subjects by such means as will under the proposed system be left in His Majesty's discretion. I am not quite satisfied that this will be fully sufficient to obviate the objection drawn from the prejudices of those persons of whom the Legislature of Lower Canada must in great measure be composed, and from the natural operation of those prejudices in questions of Commercial Laws. But the difficulty appears to me unavoidable and not to be of sufficient weight to prevent the adoption of the proposed system if right in other respects.

It is certainly very desireable that the benefits of an exchange from tenure in fief to common Socage should not be confined to the persons holding immediately of the King but should be extended to their under-tenants. But it seems necessary that some mode of compensation should be settled by which the person holding of the King might receive an adequate return for the value of the rights which he would lose by such conversion, unless it is understood that the benefit derived to the tenant in capite from the extinguishing the feudal rights of the King, would in all cases be greater than the loss incident to him upon the surrender of his rights over his under-tenants. This as far as I understand the present system of tenures in Canada, I imagine would not be the case, and it would therefore be necessary to make some provision for this difficulty.

Whether it is possible to establish any general rule or fixed proportion of compensation to be made by the under-tenant to his Lord in lieu of the feudal services and payments to which he is now subject, or whether it would be necessary in each distinct case to have recourse to some mode of appraisement or valuation, and what mode could be best adapted for that purpose, I am not sufficiently informed to decide, and I must therefore request that Your Lordship will with the assistance of His Majesty's Chief

Justice, and any other Persons whom you may think competent to advise you upon it, give a particular attention to this point : and transmit to me such a clause as shall be judged effectual for the object which I have mentioned. In framing such a clause attention will of course be paid by the persons drawing it to the nature and operation of the different clauses in the Stat : 12 Car. 2 Cap. 24, by which Socage holding was made general in this Kingdom. If any compensation is to be paid by the under-tenant to his Lord on such Conversion, it seems necessary to provide that the Conversion shall not take place but by mutual consent.

Proper attention will be paid to Your Lordship's suggestions with respect to the Commencement of the Bill, but the intermediate establishment of a separate Government in Upper Canada according to the form of that created by the present Quebec Act does not appear adviseable.

The formation of a general Legislative Government for all the King's Provinces in America,[1] is a point which has been under Consideration, but I think it liable to considerable objection -The principle of uniting the executive Government, has already been acted upon, and is one which I think of material importance to the British Interests in America.

The other Clauses suggested by the Chief Justice will be considered by His Majesty's Law Servants.

I am &c. &c.

W. W. Grenville

DUNDAS TO DORCHESTER.[2]

(No. 2)

Whitehall, 16th September 1791.

The Right Honble
Lord Dorchester
My Lord,

In the letters which were written to your Lordship by my Predecessor, Lord Grenville, I find you were long ago fully informed by his Lordship of His Majesty's intention of dividing His Province of Quebec into two separate Governments, to be called the Province of Upper Canada, and the Province of Lower Canada, and of Regulations which were proposed to be made in consequence, for the better Government of that part of His Majesty's Dominions. In pursuance of that intention I am now to inform your Lordship that a Bill was introduced into Parliament and passed during the last session, intituled " An Act to repeal certain parts of an Act passed in the Fourteenth year of His Majesty's Reign intituled An Act for making more effectual Provision for the Government of the Province of Quebec in North America ; and to make further provision for the Government of the said Province," a Copy of which I inclose together with a Commission under the Great Seal, revoking your former Commission of Governor of the Province of Quebec, and vesting you with the Chief Government of the two Provinces beforementioned and also Instructions under the Royal Sign Manual applicable to the Regulations which His Majesty under the Act, has thought fit to establish.

In framing the Instructions to Your Lordship with respect to the Quorums of the Legislative Councillors and of the Members of the Assembly for Lower Canada, some difficulties occurred in fixing on the number which might be proper to compose such Quorums, and on a consideration of the subject, it was rather thought adviseable that the number of which such Quorums should consist, should be left to those Bodies to determine. The mode which His Majesty's Servants recommend for adjusting this point,

[1] Referring to the proposed clause on that subject submitted by the Chief Justice. See p. 687.

[2] Canadian Archives, Q 52, p. 213. Henry Dundas was a noted politician of the period, who had boxed the compass among the political parties of the time and finally attached himself to Pitt, with whom he gained special favour. After filling several important offices, he became Secretary of State for the Home Department, on June 8th, 1791. In 1802 he was raised to the peerage as Viscount Melville and Baron Dunira.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 18

is either by an Act of the Legislature, or what may perhaps equally answer the purpose, that of making the regulation now to be fixed upon, a standing order of each of the two Houses respectively, and I have it in Command to desire that your Lordship will on the first meeting, recommend this object to their consideration, and likewise the forming other such Rules or standing Orders for regulating the Form of proceeding in the Council & Assembly, respectively, as may be most conducive to the regular dispatch of Business.

Your Lordship will find on a perusal of the Act that the number of Representatives of which the Assembly of Lower Canada was originally intended to consist has been considerably increased. This measure will render a new Distribution necessary instead of that which was proposed by Your Lordship in your letter to Lord Grenville[1] No. 15, and I wish Your Lordship particularly to consider whether for the sake of convenience and dispatch in deciding upon Elections and preventing the inconvenience of too great a number of Electors, the Towns of Quebec and Montreal might not for that purpose be divided into two separate and distinct Districts, and that these Towns should return Four Members each, by electing Two in each District. your Lordship will see by the Copy of a Paper delivered to me by M^r^ Lymburner,[2] that he proposes that each of the Towns of Quebec and Montreal should chuse seven Members each, but that arrangement His Majesty's Servants entirely disapprove of, and would be sorry that such a distribution should on any account take place.

When your Lordship shall have considered this subject maturely, and have arranged your Plan for the Representatives to be chosen by each of the Towns and Circles respectively, you will as soon as conveniently may be issue your Proclamation accordingly.

According to the best opinions which I can obtain it seems to me adviseable that excepting in the instances of Trois Rivieres St. John & William Henry, each of the other Circles and Towns or Townships in Lower Canada should elect one Representative, and as the Extent of the several Towns from the introduction of new Settlers and from the probable increase of Population will hereafter be likely to be enlarged, it seems to be desireable that for the same purpose of preventing too great a number of Electors for any place, that limits should now be fixed within which the Electors for the Representatives of the Towns should be resident, and whenever the number of new Inhabitants resident within the limits adjacent and possessed of qualifications to vote for Towns or Townships shall encrease so as to render it expedient that they should be represented in the House of Assembly, a new Town or Township shall in like manner be established within fixed limits for the purpose of separately electing an additional Representative in the House of Assembly, and so on from time to time as often as the occasion may require.

Your Lordship has I have no doubt been informed of the disputes & disagreements which have at times taken place between the Councils & Assemblies of the different Colonies respecting the Right claimed by the latter that all Bills whatsoever for granting Money should originate with them. The principle itself as far as it relates to any question of imposing burthens upon the Subject is so consistent with the Spirit of Our Constitution that it ought not to be resisted at the same time it would be prudent, if possible, to avoid any unnecessary discussion of its application in minute cases, & above all that it should not be so extended by overstrained refinements as to produce embarrassment & perplexity in the progress of Public business.

As there does not at present appear to be sufficient provision for the support of the Protestant Clergy either in Upper Canada or in Lower Canada, the collection of Tythes has under the Act of the present year been suffered to continue; But your Lordship will understand that it is not wished to continue this burthen longer than is necessary for the competent provision of the Clergy.[3] If therefore the Proprietors of Lands liable to the payment of Tythes shall be induced to concur with your Lordships

[1] See p. 674.

[2] The paper mentioned follows this despatch, and is given in Q 52, p. 219.

[3] The following extracts from a letter from the Society for the Propagation of the Gospel, addressed to Lord Sydney, will indicate the influences at work to secure from the Government an adequate provision for the Protestant religion. "The Society for Propagation of the Gospel in foreign parts, having under

recommendation in providing a sufficient fund for clearing the reserved Lands and for building Parsonage Houses on the several Parsonages which may be endowed under the Act of the last Session of Parliament, and at the same time provide an intermediate fund for the maintenance of the Clergy during the period that will be required for the purpose of so clearing these reserved Lands, the obligation of Tythes may then cease. I have thought it necessary to explain this subject minutely to your Lordship, that by making it understood among the Proprietors of these Lands they may perceive the means which are in their own power to relieve themselves from a burthen which is naturally irksome to them.

By the Act of the last Session the duties payable to His Majesty under the Act of the 14th year of His Majesty's Reign, Cap. 88,[1] on Articles imported into the Province of Quebec are suffered to remain upon their former footing; but I have it in Command to intimate to Your Lordship that as soon as the Legislatures of the Provinces of Upper Canada & Lower Canada shall have passed Laws laying the same or other Duties to an equal amount to those which become payable under the Acts, & such Act shall have obtained the Royal Assent, His Majesty's Ministers will be ready to propose to Parliament a Repeal of the Act abovementioned.

THE CONSTITUTIONAL ACT OF 1791.[2]

Anno Tricesimo Primo

GEORGII III. REGIS.

CAP. XXXI.

An Act to repeal certain Parts of an Act, passed in the Fourteenth Year of His Majesty's Reign, intituled, *An Act for making more effectual Provision for the Government of the Province of* Quebec, *in* North America; and to make further Provision for the Government of the said Province.

Preamble.

14 *Geo.* III, Cap. 83, recited.

Whereas an Act was passed in the Fourteenth Year of the Reign of His present Majesty, intituled, *An Act for making more effectual Provision for the Government of the Province of* Quebec *in* North America: And whereas the said Act is in many Respects inapplicable to the present Condition and Circumstances of the said Province: And whereas it is expedient and necessary that further Provision should now be made for the good

---

their consideration the state of their missions in North America, and of the church of England, in such parts of it as remain under the dominion of His Majesty, are anxious to be informed what steps have been taken by Government since the last peace, towards forming a church establishment therein, and making a permanent provision for its ministers. They have learned with much satisfaction from the communication Your Lordship was pleased to make to them, that instructions have been given to the Governor of New Brunswick, to appropriate tracts of lands in the parishes to be laid out in that province, for glebes for the ministers to be appointed to such parishes, and other smaller tracts for schoolmasters, and that a salary of 75l. per annum is intended to be allowed in the estimate to be granted by Parliament to each of four ministers of the church of England within that province; * * * * The Society also understand that similar instructions have been given to the Governors of Quebec and Nova Scotia, to appropriate tracts of lands for glebes, and smaller portions for schoolmasters, in all the districts laid out for the accommodation of the Loyalists in those provinces, and they request to be informed how far the Governors have complied with these instructions; in what places the emigrants are seated; whether they have carried any clergy of the church of England with them; whether any assignments have been made for the subsistence of such clergymen, upon the revenue of Quebec, or upon the quit rents of Nova Scotia, or any other fund appropriated for the erection of churches and parsonage houses?" Given in Knox's "Extra Official State Papers," &c. Vol. I, Appendix No. IV.

[1] See p. 406.

[2] The text of this Act, like that of the Quebec Act, is taken from the original folio issue of the Act by the King's Printer.

The debates in the British Parliament in connection with the passing of this Act will be found in Hansard, vol. 28, pp. 504, 626 and 1376, and in vol. 29, pp. 104, 359, 655.

A very full report of the debates on the bill, during the session of 1790-1791, will also be found in "The History and Proceedings of the Lords and Commons during the first Session of the seventeenth Parliament of Great Britain." London, 1791. pp. 438 and 497.

Government and Prosperity thereof: May it therefore please Your most Excellent Majesty that it may be enacted; and be it enacted by the King's most Excellent Majesty, by and with the Advice and Consent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons, in this present Parliament assembled, and by the Authority of the same, That so much of the said Act as in any Manner relates to the Appointment of a Council for the Affairs of the said Province of *Quebec*, or to the Power given by the said Act to the said Council, or to the major Part of them, to make Ordinances for the Peace, Welfare, and good Government of the said Province, with the Consent of His Majesty's Governor, Lieutenant Governor, or Commander in Chief for the Time being, shall be, and the same is hereby repealed.

So much of recited Act as relates to the Appointment of a Council for *Quebec*, or its Powers, repealed.

II. And whereas His Majesty has been pleased to signify, by His Message to both Houses of Parliament, His Royal Intention to divide His Province of *Quebec* into Two separate Provinces, to be called *The Province of Upper Canada*, and *The Province of Lower Canada*; be it enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That there shall be within each of the said Provinces respectively a Legislative Council, and an Assembly, to be severally composed and constituted in the Manner herein-after described; and that in each of the said Provinces respectively His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, shall have Power, during the Continuance of this Act, by and with the Advice and Consent of the Legislative Council and Assembly of such Provinces respectively, to make Laws for the Peace, Welfare, and good Government thereof, such Laws not being repugnant to this Act; and that all such Laws, being passed by the Legislative Council and Assembly of either of the said Provinces respectively, and assented to by His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, or assented to in His Majesty's Name, by such Person as His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, shall from Time to Time appoint to be the Governor, or Lieutenant Governor, of such Province, or by such Person as His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, shall from Time to Time appoint to administer the Government within the same, shall be, and the same are hereby declared to be, by virtue of and under the Authority of this Act, valid and binding to all Intents and Purposes whatever, within the Province in which the same shall have been so passed.

Within each of the intended Provinces a Legislative Council and Assembly to be constituted, by whose Advice His Majesty may make Laws for the Government of the Province.

III. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That for the Purpose of constituting such Legislative Council as aforesaid in each of the said Provinces respectively, it shall and may be lawful for His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, by an Instrument under His or their Sign Manual, to authorize and direct the Governor or Lieutenant Governor, or Person administering the Government in each of the said Provinces respectively, within the Time herein-after mentioned, in His Majesty's Name, and by an Instrument under the Great Seal of such Province, to summon to the said Legislative Council, to be established in each of the said Provinces respectively, a sufficient Number of discreet and proper Persons, being not fewer than Seven to the Legislative Council for the Province of *Upper Canada*, and not fewer than Fifteen to the Legislative Council for the Province of *Lower Canada*; and that it shall also be lawful for His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, from Time to Time, by an Instrument under His or their Sign Manual, to authorize and direct the Governor or Lieutenant Governor, or Person adminstering the Government in each of the said Provinces respectively, to summon to the Legislative Council of such Province, in like Manner, such other Person or Persons as His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, shall think fit; and that every Person who shall be so summoned to the Legislative Council of either of the said Provinces respectively, shall thereby become a Member of such Legislative Council to which he shall have been so summoned.

His Majesty may authorize the Governor, or Lieutenant Governor, of each Province, to summon Members to the Legislative Council.

No Person under 21 Years of Age, etc., to be summoned.

IV. Provided always, and be it enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That no Person shall be summoned to the said Legislative Council, in either of the said Provinces, who shall not be of the full Age of Twenty-one Years, and a natural-born Subject of His Majesty, or a Subject of His Majesty naturalized by Act of the *British* Parliament, or a Subject of His Majesty, having become such by the Conquest and Cession of the Province of *Canada*.

Members to hold their Seats for Life.

V. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That every Member of each of the said Legislative Councils shall hold his Seat therein for the Term of his Life, but subject nevertheless to the Provisions hereinafter contained for vacating the same, in the Cases herein-after specified.

His Majesty may annex to Hereditary Titles of Honour, the Right of being summoned to the Legislative Council.

VI. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That whenever His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, shall think proper to confer upon any Subject of the Crown of *Great Britain*, by Letters Patent under the Great Seal of either of the said Provinces, any Hereditary Title of Honour, Rank, or Dignity of such Province, descendible according to any Course of Descent limited in such Letters Patent, it shall and may be lawful for His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, to annex thereto, by the said Letters Patent, if His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, shall so think fit, an Hereditary Right of being summoned to the Legislative Council of such Province, descendible according to the Course of Descent so limited with respect to such Title, Rank, or Dignity: and that every Person on whom such Right shall be so conferred, or to whom such Right shall severally so descend, shall thereupon be entitled to demand from the Governor, Lieutenant Governor, or Person administering the Government of such Province, his Writ of Summons to such Legislative Council, at any Time after he shall have attained the Age of Twenty-one Years, subject nevertheless to the Provisions herein-after contained.

Such descendible Right forfeited, and

VII. Provided always, and be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That when and so often as any Person to whom such Hereditary Right shall have descended shall, without the Permission of His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, signified to the Legislative Council of the Province by the Governor, Lieutenant Governor, or Person administering the Government there, have been absent from the said Province for the Space of Four Years continually, at any Time between the Date of his succeeding to such Right and the Time of his applying for such Writ of Summons, if he shall have been of the Age of Twenty-one Years or upwards at the Time of his so succeeding, or at any Time between the Date of his attaining the said Age and the Time of his so applying, if he shall not have been of the said Age at the Time of his so succeeding; and also when and so often as any such Person shall at any Time, before his applying for such Writ of Summons, have taken any Oath of Allegiance or Obedience to any Foreign Prince or Power, in every such Case such Person shall not be entitled to receive any Writ of Summons to the Legislative Council by virtue of such Hereditary Right, unless His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, shall at any Time think fit, by Instrument under His or their Sign Manual, to direct that such Person shall be summoned to the said Council: and the Governor, Lieutenant Governor, or Person administering the Government in the said Provinces respectively, is hereby authorized and required, previous to granting such Writ of Summons to any Person so applying for the same, to interrogate such Person upon Oath touching the said several Particulars, before such executive Council as shall have been appointed by His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, within such Province, for the Affairs thereof.

Seats in Council vacated in certain Cases.

VIII. Provided also, and be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That if any Member of the Legislative Councils of either of the said Provinces respectively shall leave such Province, and shall reside out of the same for the Space of Four Years continually, without the Permission of

His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, signified to such Legislative Council by the Governor or Lieutenant Governor, or Person administering His Majesty's Government there, or for the Space of Two Years continually, without the like Permission, or the Permission of the Governor, Lieutenant Governor, or Person administering the Government of such Province, signified to such Legislative Council in the Manner aforesaid; or if any such Member shall take any Oath of Allegiance or Obedience to any Foreign Prince or Power; his Seat in such Council shall thereby become vacant.

Hereditary Rights and Seats so forfeited or vacated, to remain suspended during the Lives of the Parties, but on their Deaths to go to the Persons next intitled thereto.

IX. Provided also, and be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That in every Case where a Writ of Summons to such Legislative Council shall have been lawfully withheld from any Person to whom such Hereditary Right as aforesaid shall have descended, by Reason of such Absence from the Province as aforesaid, or of his having taken an Oath of Allegiance or Obedience to any Foreign Prince or Power, and also in every Case where the Seat in such Council of any Member thereof, having such Hereditary Right as aforesaid, shall have been vacated by Reason of any of the Causes herein-before specified, such Hereditary Right shall remain suspended during the Life of such Person, unless His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, shall afterwards think fit to direct that he be summoned to such Council; but that on the Death of such Person such Right, subject to the Provisions herein contained, shall descend to the Person who shall next be entitled thereto, according to the Course of Descent limited in the Letters Patent by which the same shall have been originally conferred.

Seats in Council forfeited, and Hereditary Rights extinguished, for Treason.

X. Provided also, and be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That if any Member of either of the said Legislative Councils shall be attainted for Treason in any Court of Law within any of His Majesty's Dominions, his Seat in such Council shall thereby become vacant, and any such Hereditary Right as aforesaid then vested in such Person, or to be derived to any other Persons through him, shall be utterly forfeited and extinguished

Questions respecting the Right to be summoned to Council, &c. to be determined as herein mentioned.

XI. Provided also, and be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That whenever any Question shall arise respecting the Right of any Person to be summoned to either of the said Legislative Councils respectively, or respecting the Vacancy of the Seat in such Legislative Council of any Person having been summoned thereto, every such Question shall, by the Governor or Lieutenant Governor of the Province, or by the Person administering the Government there, be referred to such Legislative Council, to be by the said Council heard and determined; and that it shall and may be lawful either for the Person desiring such Writ of Summons, or respecting whose Seat such Question shall have arisen, or for His Majesty's Attorney General of such Province in His Majesty's Name, to appeal from the Determination of the said Council, in such Case, to His Majesty in His Parliament of *Great Britain*; and that the Judgement thereon of His Majesty in His said Parliament shall be final and conclusive to all Intents and Purposes whatever.

The Governor of the Province may appoint and remove the Speaker.

XII. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the Governor or Lieutenant Governor of the said Provinces respectively, or the Person administering His Majesty's Government therein respectively, shall have Power and Authority from Time to Time, by an Instrument under the Great Seal of such Province, to constitute, appoint, and remove the Speakers of the Legislative Councils of such Provinces respectively.

His Majesty may authorize the Governor to call together the Assembly,

XIII. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That, for the Purpose of constituting such Assembly as aforesaid, in each of the said Provinces respectively, it shall and may be lawful for His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, by an Instrument under His or their Sign Manual, to authorize and direct the Governor or Lieutenant Governor, or Person

administering the Government in each of the said Provinces respectively, within the Time herein-after mentioned, and thereafter from Time to Time, as Occasion shall require, in His Majesty's Name, and by an Instrument under the Great Seal of such Province, to summon and call together an Assembly in and for such Province.

and, for the Purpose of electing the Members, to issue a Proclamation dividing the Province into Districts, &c.

XIV. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That, for the Purpose of electing the Members of such Assemblies respectively, it shall and may be lawful for His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, by an Instrument under His or their Sign Manual, to authorize the Governor or Lieutenant Governor of each of the said Provinces respectively, or the Person administering the Government therein, within the Time hereinafter mentioned, to issue a Proclamation dividing such Province into Districts, or Counties, or Circles, and Towns or Townships, and appointing the Limits thereof, and declaring and appointing the Number of Representatives to be chosen by each of such Districts, or Counties, or Circles, and Towns or Townships respectively; and that it shall also be lawful for His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, to authorize such Governor or Lieutenant Governor, or Person administering the Government, from Time to Time to nominate and appoint proper Persons to execute the Office of returning Officer in each of the said Districts, or Counties, or Circles, and Towns or Townships respectively; and that such Division of the said Provinces into Districts, or Counties, or Circles, and Towns or Townships, and such Declaration and Appointment of the Number of Representatives to be chosen by each of the said Districts, or Counties, or Circles, and Towns or Townships respectively, and also such Nomination and Appointment of Returning Officers in the same, shall be valid and effectual to all the Purposes of this Act, unless it shall at any Time be otherwise provided by any Act of the Legislative Council and Assembly of the Province, assented to by His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors.

Power of the Governor to appoint Returning Officers, to continue Two Years from the Commencement of this Act.

XV. Provided nevertheless, and be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the Provision herein-before contained, for impowering the Governor, Lieutenant Governor, or Person administering the Government of the said Provinces respectively, under such Authority as aforesaid from His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, from Time to Time, to nominate and appoint proper Persons to execute the Office of Returning Officer in the said Districts, Counties, Circles, and Towns or Townships, shall remain and continue in Force in each of the said Provinces respectively, for the Term of Two Years, from and after the Commencement of this Act, within such Province, and no longer: but subject nevertheless to be sooner repealed or varied by any Act of the Legislative Council and Assembly of the Province, assented to by His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors.

No Person obliged to serve as Returning Officer more than Once, unless otherwise provided by an Act of the Province.

XVI. Provided always, and be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That no Person shall be obliged to execute the said Office of Returning Officer for any longer Time than One Year, or oftener than Once, unless it shall at any Time be otherwise provided by any Act of the Legislative Council and Assembly of the Province, assented to by His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors.

Number of Members in each Province.

XVII. Provided also, and be it enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the whole Number of Members to be chosen in the Province of *Upper Canada* shall not be less than Sixteen, and that the whole Number of Members to be chosen in the Province of *Lower Canada* shall not be less than Fifty.

Regulations for issuing Writs for the Election of Members to serve in the Assemblies.

XVIII. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That Writs for the Election of Members to serve in the said Assemblies respectively shall be issued by the Governor, Lieutenant Governor, or Person administering His Majesty's Government within the said Provinces respectively, within Fourteen Days after the sealing of such Instrument as afore-

said for summoning and calling together such Assembly, and that such Writs shall be directed to the respective Returning Officers of the said Districts, or Counties, or Circles, and Towns or Townships, and that such Writs shall be made returnable within Fifty Days at farthest from the Day on which they shall bear Date, unless it shall at any Time be otherwise provided by any Act of the Legislative Council and Assembly of the Province, assented to by His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors; and that Writs shall in like Manner and Form be issued for the Election of Members in the Case of any Vacancy which shall happen by the Death of the Person chosen, or by his being summoned to the Legislative Council of either Province, and that such Writs shall be made returnable within Fifty Days at farthest from the Day on which they shall bear Date, unless it shall at any Time be otherwise provided by any Act of the Legislative Council and Assembly of the Province, assented to by His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors; and that in the Case of any such Vacancy which shall happen by the Death of the Person chosen, or by Reason of his being so summoned as aforesaid, the Writ for the Election of a new Member shall be issued within Six Days after the same shall be made known to the proper Office for issuing such Writs of Election.

Returning Officers to execute Writs.

XIX. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all and every the Returning Officers so appointed as aforesaid, to whom any such Writs as aforesaid shall be directed, shall, and they are hereby authorized and required duly to execute such Writs.

By whom the Members are to be chosen.

XX. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the Members for the several Districts, or Counties, or Circles of the said Provinces respectively, shall be chosen by the Majority of Votes of such Persons as shall severally be possessed, for their own Use and Benefit, of Lands or Tenements within such District, or County, or Circle, as the Case shall be, such Lands being by them held in Freehold, or in Fief, or in Roture, or by Certificate derived under the Authority of the Governor and Council of the Province of *Quebec*, and being of the yearly Value of Forty Shillings Sterling, or upwards, over and above all Rents and Charges payable out of or in respect of the same; and that the Members for the several Towns or Townships within the said Provinces respectively shall be chosen by the Majority of Votes of such Persons as either shall severally be possessed, for their own Use and Benefit, of a Dwelling House and Lot of Ground in such Town or Township, such Dwelling House and Lot of Ground being by them held in like Manner as aforesaid, and being of the yearly Value of Five Pounds Sterling, or upwards, or, as having been resident within the said Town or Township for the Space of Twelve Calendar Months next before the Date of the Writ of Summons for the Election, shall *bona fide* have paid One Year's Rent for the Dwelling House in which they shall have so resided, at the Rate of Ten Pounds Sterling *per Annum*, or upwards.

Certain Persons not eligible to the Assemblies.

XXI. Provided always, and be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That no Person shall be capable of being elected a Member to serve in either of the said Assemblies, or of sitting or voting therein, who shall be a Member of either of the said Legislative Councils to be established as aforesaid in the said Two Provinces, or who shall be a Minister of the Church of *England*, or a Minister, Priest, Ecclesiastic, or Teacher, either according to the Rites of the Church of *Rome*, or under any other Form or Profession of Religious Faith or Worship.

No Person under 21 Years of Age, &c. capable of voting or being elected;

XXII. Provided also, and be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That no Person shall be capable of voting at any Election of a Member to serve in such Assembly, in either of the said Provinces, or of being elected at any such Election, who shall not be of the full Age of Twenty-one Years, and a natural-born Subject of His Majesty, or a Subject of His

Majesty naturalized by Act of the *British* Parliament, or a Subject of His Majesty, having become such by the Conquest and Cession of the Province of *Canada*.

nor any Person attainted for Treason or Felony.

XXIII. And be it also enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That no Person shall be capable of voting at any Election of a Member to serve in such Assembly, in either of the said Provinces, or of being elected at any such Election, who shall have been attainted for Treason or Felony in any Court of Law within any of His Majesty's Dominions, or who shall be within any Description of Persons disqualified by any Act of the Legislative Council and Assembly of the Province, assented to by His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors.

Voters, if required, to take the following

XXIV. Provided also, and be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That every Voter, before he is admitted to give his Vote at any such Election, shall, if required by any of the Candidates, or by the Returning Officer, take the following Oath, which shall be administered in the *English* or *French* Language, as the Case may require :

Oath,

I. A. B. do declare and testify, in the Presence of Almighty God, That I am, to the best of my Knowledge and Belief, of the full Age of Twenty-one Years, and that I have not voted before at this Election.

and to make Oath to the Particulars herein specified.

And that every such Person shall also, if so required as aforesaid, make Oath, previous to his being admitted to vote, that he is, to the best of his Knowledge and Belief, duly possessed of such Lands and Tenements, or of such a Dwelling House and Lot of Ground, or that he has *bona fide* been so resident, and paid such Rent for his Dwelling House, as entitles him, according to the Provisions of this Act, to give his Vote at such Election for the County, or District, or Circle, or for the Town or Township for which he shall offer the same.

His Majesty may authorize the Governor to fix the Time and Place of holding Elections,

XXV. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That it shall and may be lawful for His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, to authorize the Governor or Lieutenant Governor, or Person administering the Government within each of the said Provinces respectively, to fix the Time and Place of holding such Elections, giving not less than Eight Days Notice of such Time, subject nevertheless to such Provisions as may hereafter be made in these Respects by any Act of the Legislative Council and Assembly of the Province, assented to by His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors.

and of holding the Sessions of the Council and Assembly, &c.

XXVI. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That it shall and may be lawful for His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, to authorize the Governor or Lieutenant Governor of each of the said Provinces respectively, or the Person administering the Government therein, to fix the Places and Times of holding the First and every other Session of the Legislative Council and Assembly of such Province, giving due and sufficient Notice thereof, and to prorogue the same from Time to Time, and to dissolve the same, by Proclamation or otherwise, whenever he shall judge it necessary or expedient.

Council and Assembly to be called together, Once in 12 Months, &c.

XXVII. Provided always, and be it enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the said Legislative Council and Assembly, in each of the said Provinces, shall be called together Once at the least in every Twelve Calendar Months, and that every Assembly shall continue for Four Years from the Day of the Return of the Writs for chusing the same, and no longer, subject nevertheless to be sooner prorogued or dissolved by the Governor or Lieutenant Governor of the Province, or Person administering His Majesty's Government therein.

and all Questions therein to be decided by the Majority of Voters.

XXVIII. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all Questions which shall arise in the said Legislative Councils or Assemblies respectively shall be decided by the Majority of Voices of such Members

as shall be present; and that in all Cases where the Voices shall be equal, the Speaker of such Council or Assembly, as the Case shall be, shall have a casting Voice.

No Member to sit or vote till he has taken the following

XXIX. Provided always, and be it enacted by the Authority aforesaid, that no Member, either of the Legislative Council or Assembly, in either of the said Provinces, shall be permitted to sit or to vote therein until he shall have taken and subscribed the following Oath, either before the Governor or Lieutenant Governor of such Province, or Person administering the Government therein, or before some Person or Persons authorized by the said Governor or Lieutenant Governor, or other Person as aforesaid, to administer such Oath, and that the same shall be administered in the *English* or *French* Language, as the Case shall require:

Oath.

I A. B, do sincerely promise and swear, That I will be faithful, and bear true Allegiance to His Majesty King George, *as lawful Sovereign of the Kingdom of* Great Britain, *and of these Provinces dependant on and belonging to the said Kingdom; and that I will defend Him to the utmost of my Power against all traiterous Conspiracies and Attempts whatever which shall be made against His Person, Crown, and Dignity; and that I will do my utmost Endeavour to disclose and make known to His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, all Treasons and traiterous Conspiracies and Attempts which I shall know to be against Him, or any of them: and all this I do swear without any Equivocation, mental Evasion, or secret Reservation, and renouncing all Pardons and Dispensations from any Person or Power whatever to the contrary.*

So help me GOD.

Governor may give or withhold His Majesty's Assent to Bills passed by the Legislative Council and Assembly, or reserve them for His Majesty's Pleasure.

XXX. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That whenever any Bill which has been passed by the Legislative Council, and by the House of Assembly, in either of the said Provinces respectively, shall be presented, for His Majesty's Assent, to the Governor or Lieutenant Governor of such Province, or to the Person administering His Majesty's Government therein, such Governor or Lieutenant Governor, or Person administering the Government, shall, and he is hereby authorized and required to declare, according to his Discretion, but subject nevertheless to the Provisions contained in this Act, and to such Instructions as may from Time to Time be given in that Behalf by His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, that he assents to such Bill in His Majesty's Name, or that he withholds His Majesty's Assent from such Bill, or that he reserves such Bill for the Signification of His Majesty's Pleasure thereon.

Governor to transmit to the Secretary of State Copies of such Bills as have been assented to, which His Majesty in Council may declare his Disallowance of within Two Years from the Receipt.

XXXI. Provided always, and be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That whenever any Bill, which shall have been so presented for His Majesty's Assent to such Governor, Lieutenant Governor, or Person administering the Government, shall, by such Governor, Lieutenant Governor, or Person administering the Government, have been assented to in His Majesty's Name, such Governor, Lieutenant Governor, or Person as aforesaid, shall, and he is hereby required, by the first convenient Opportunity, to transmit to One of His Majesty's principal Secretaries of State an authentick Copy of such Bill so assented to; and that it shall and may be lawful, at any Time within Two Years after such Bill shall have been so received by such Secretary of State, for His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, by His or their Order in Council, to declare His or their Disallowance of such Bill, and that such Disallowance, together with a Certificate, under the Hand and Seal of such Secretary of State, testifying the Day on which such Bill was received as aforesaid, being signified by such Governor, Lieutenant Governor, or Person administering the Government, to the Legislative Council and Assembly of such Province, or by Proclamation, shall make void and annul the same, from and after the Date of such Signification.

Bills reserved for His Majesty's Pleasure not to have any Force till His Majesty's Assent be communicated to the Council and Assembly, &c.

XXXII. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That no such Bill, which shall be so reserved for the Signification of His Majesty's Pleasure thereon, shall have any Force or Authority within either of the said Provinces respectively, until the Governor or Lieutenant Governor, or Person administering the Government, shall signify, either by Speech or Message, to the Legislative Council and Assembly of such Province, or by Proclamation, that such Bill has been laid before His Majesty in Council, and that His Majesty has been pleased to assent to the same; and that an Entry shall be made, in the Journals of the said Legislative Council, of every such Speech, Message, or Proclamation; and a Duplicate thereof, duly attested, shall be delivered to the proper Officer, to be kept amongst the publick Records of the Province: And that no such Bill, which shall be so reserved as aforesaid, shall have any Force or Authority within either of the said Provinces respectively, unless His Majesty's Assent thereto shall have been so signified as aforesaid, within the Space of Two Years from the Day on which such Bill shall have been presented for His Majesty's Assent to the Governor, Lieutenant Governor, or Person administering the Government of such Province.

Laws in Force at the Commencement of this Act to continue so, except repealed or varied by it, &c.

XXXIII. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all Laws, Statutes, and Ordinances, which shall be in Force on the Day to be fixed in the Manner herein-after directed for the Commencement of this Act, within the said Provinces, or either of them, or in any Part thereof respectively, shall remain and continue to be of the same Force, Authority, and Effect, in each of the said Provinces respectively, as if this Act had not been made, and as if the said Province of *Quebec* had not been divided; except in so far as the same are expressly repealed or varied by this Act, or in so far as the same shall or may hereafter, by virtue of and under the Authority of this Act, be repealed or varied by His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, by and with the Advice and Consent of the Legislative Councils and Assemblies of the said Provinces respectively, or in so far as the same may be repealed or varied by such temporary Laws or Ordinances as may be made in the Manner herein-after specified.

Establishment of a Court of Civil Jurisdiction in each Province.

XXXIV. And whereas by an Ordinance passed in the Province of *Quebec*, the Governor and Council of the said Province were constituted a Court of Civil Jurisdiction, for hearing and determining Appeals in certain Cases therein specified,[1] be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the Governor, or Lieutenant Governor, or Person administering the Government of each of the said Provinces respectively, together with such executive Council as shall be appointed by His Majesty for the Affairs of such Province shall be a Court of Civil Jurisdiction within each of the said Provinces respectively, for hearing and determining Appeals within the same, in the like Cases, and in the like Manner and Form, and subject to such Appeal therefrom, as such Appeals might before the passing of this Act have been heard and determined by the Governor and Council of the Province of *Quebec*; but subject nevertheless to such further or other Provisions as may be made in this Behalf, by any Act of the Legislative Council and Assembly of either of the said Provinces respectively, assented to by His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors.

14 *Geo.* III, Cap. 83, and

XXXV. And whereas, by the above-mentioned Act, passed in the Fourteenth Year of the Reign of His present Majesty, it was declared, That the Clergy of the Church of *Rome*, in the Province of *Quebec*, might hold, receive, and enjoy their accustomed Dues and Rights, with respect to such Persons only as should profess the said Religion; provided nevertheless, that it should be lawful for His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, to make

[1] See "Ordinance for establishing Courts of Civil Judicature in the Province of Quebec." 1777; articles 4 and 5, p. 464.

such Provision out of the rest of the said accustomed Dues and Rights, for the Encouragement of the Protestant Religion, and for the Maintenance and Support of a Protestant Clergy within the said Province, as he or they should from Time to Time think necessary and expedient:[1] And whereas by His Majesty's Royal Instructions, given under His Majesty's Royal Sign Manual on the Third Day of *January*, in the Year of our Lord One thousand seven hundred and seventy-five, to *Guy Carleton* Esquire, now Lord *Dorchester*, at that Time His Majesty's Captain General and Governor in Chief in and over His Majesty's Province of *Quebec*, His Majesty was pleased, amongst other Things, to direct, "That no Incumbent professing the "Religion of the Church of *Rome*, appointed to any Parish in the said "Province, should be entitled to receive any Tythes for Lands or Possessions "occupied by a Protestant, but that such Tythes should be received by "such Persons as the said *Guy Carleton* Esquire, His Majesty's Captain "General and Governor in Chief in and over His Majesty's said Province "of *Quebec*, should appoint, and should be reserved in the Hands of His "Majesty's Receiver General of the said Province, for the Support of a "Protestant Clergy in His Majesty's said Province, to be actually resident "within the same, and not otherwise, according to such Directions as the "said *Guy Carleton* Esquire, His Majesty's Captain General and Governor "in Chief in and over His Majesty's said Province, should receive from His "Majesty in that Behalf; and that in like Manner all growing Rents and "Profits of a vacant Benefice should, during such Vacancy, be reserved for "and applied to the like Uses:"[2] And whereas His Majesty's Pleasure has likewise been signified to the same Effect in His Majesty's Royal Instructions, given in like Manner to Sir *Frederick Haldimand* Knight of the Most Honourable Order of the Bath, late His Majesty's Captain General and Governor in Chief in and over His Majesty's said Province of *Quebec*;[3] and also in His Majesty's Royal Instructions, given in like Manner to the said Right Honourable *Guy* Lord *Dorchester*, now His Majesty's Captain General and Governor in Chief in and over His Majesty's said Province of *Quebec*;[4] be it enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the said Declaration and Provision contained in the said above-mentioned Act, and also the said Provision so made by His Majesty in consequence thereof, by His Instructions above recited, shall remain and continue to be of full Force and Effect in each of the said Two Provinces of *Upper Canada* and *Lower Canada* respectively, except in so far as the said Declaration or Provisions respectively, or any Part thereof, shall be expressly varied or repealed by any Act or Acts which may be passed by the Legislative Council and Assembly of the said Provinces respectively, and assented to by His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, under the Restriction herein-after provided.

Instructions of *Jan.* 3, 1775, to Sir *Guy Carleton*, &c. and

Instructions to Sir *Frederick Haldimand*, and to Lord *Dorchester*, recited;

and the Declaration and Provisions therein respecting the Clergy of the Church of *Rome* to continue in force.

His Majesty's Message to Parliament recited.

XXXVI. And whereas His Majesty has been graciously pleased, by Message to both Houses of Parliament,[5] to express His Royal Desire to be enabled to make a permanent Appropriation of Lands in the said Provinces, for the Support and Maintenance of a Protestant Clergy within the same, in Proportion to such Lands as have been already granted within the same by His Majesty: And whereas His Majesty has been graciously pleased, by His said Message, further to signify His Royal Desire that such Provision may be made, with respect to all future Grants of Land within the said Provinces respectively, as may best conduce to the due and sufficient Sup-

---

[1] See Quebec Act, p. 403.
[2] See Instructions to Governor Carleton, 1775, art. 21, sec. 5, p. 426.
[3] Haldimand received in 1778 the same Instructions as those given to Carleton in 1775. See p. 474.
[4] See Instructions to Lord Dorchester, 1786, art. 21, sec. 5, p. 557.
[5] See the King's message to Parliament respecting Quebec; Feb. 25, 1791. Hansard, vol. 28, p. 1271. The second part of the message relates to the establishing of the Clergy Reserves.

port and Maintenance of a Protestant Clergy within the said Provinces, in Proportion to such Increase as may happen in the Population and Cultivation thereof: Therefore, for the Purpose of more effectually fulfilling His Majesty's gracious Intentions as aforesaid, and of providing for the due Execution of the same in all Time to come, be it enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That it shall and may be lawful for His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, to authorize the Governor or Lieutenant Governor of each of the said Provinces respectively, or the Person administering the Government therein, to make, from and out of the Lands of the Crown within such Provinces, such Allotment and Appropriation of Lands, for the Support and Maintenance of a Protestant Clergy within the same, as may bear a due Proportion to the Amount of such Lands within the same as have at any Time been granted by or under the Authority of His Majesty: And that whenever any Grant of Lands within either of the said Provinces shall hereafter be made, by or under the Authority of His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, there shall at the same Time be made, in respect of the same, a proportionable Allotment and Appropriation of Lands for the abovementioned Purpose, within the Township or Parish to which such Lands so to be granted shall appertain or be annexed, or as nearly adjacent thereto as Circumstances will admit; and that no such Grant shall be valid or effectual unless the same shall contain a Specification of the Lands so allotted and appropriated, in respect of the Lands to be thereby granted; and that such Lands, so allotted and appropriated, shall be, as nearly as the Circumstances and Nature of the Case will admit, of the like Quality as the Lands in respect of which the same are so allotted and appropriated, and shall be, as nearly as the same can be estimated at the Time of making such Grant, equal in Value to the Seventh Part of the Lands so granted.

His Majesty may authorize the Governor to make Allotments of Lands for the Support of a Protestant Clergy in each Province:

and the Rents arising from such Allotments to be applicable to that Purpose solely.

XXXVII. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all and every the Rents, Profits or Emoluments, which may at any Time arise from such Lands so allotted and appropriated as aforesaid, shall be applicable solely to the Maintenance and Support of a Protestant Clergy within the Province in which the same shall be situated, and to no other Use or Purpose whatever.

His Majesty may authorize the Governor, with the Advice of the Executive Council, to erect Parsonages, and endow them:

XXXVIII. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That it shall and may be lawful for His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, to authorize the Governor or Lieutenant Governor of each of the said Provinces respectively, or the Person administering the Government therein, from Time to Time, with the Advice of such Executive Council as shall have been appointed by His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, within such Province, for the Affairs thereof, to constitute and erect, within every Township or Parish which now is or hereafter may be formed, constituted, or erected within such Province, One or more Parsonage or Rectory, or Parsonages or Rectories, according to the Establishment of the Church of *England*; and from Time to Time, by an Instrument under the Great Seal of such Province, to endow every such Parsonage or Rectory with so much or such Part of the Lands so allotted and appropriated as aforesaid, in respect of any Lands within such Township or Parish, which shall have been granted subsequent to the Commencement of this Act, or of such Lands as may have been allotted and appropriated for the same Purpose, by or in virtue of any Instruction which may be given by His Majesty, in respect of any Lands granted by His Majesty before the Commencement of this Act, as such Governor, Lieutenant Governor, or Person administering the Government, shall, with the Advice of the said Executive Council, judge to be expedient under the then existing Circumstances of such Township or Parish.

and the Governor to present Incumbents to them, who are to enjoy the same, as Incumbents in *England*.

XXXIX. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That it shall and may be lawful for His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, to authorize the Governor, Lieutenant Governor, or Person administering the Government of each of the said Provinces respectively, to present to every such Parsonage or Rectory an Incumbent or Minister of the Church of *England*, who shall have been duly ordained according to the Rites of the said Church, and to supply from Time to Time such Vacancies as may happen therein; and that every Person so presented to any such Parsonage or Rectory, shall hold and enjoy the same, and all Rights, Profits, and Emoluments thereunto belonging or granted, as fully and amply, and in the same Manner, and on the same Terms and Conditions, and liable to the Performance of the same Duties, as the Incumbent of a Parsonage or Rectory in *England*.

Presentations to Parsonages, and the Enjoyment of them, to be subject to the Jurisdiction granted to the Bishop of *Nova Scotia*, &c.

XL. Provided always, and be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That every such Presentation of an Incumbent or Minister to any such Parsonage or Rectory, and also the Enjoyment of any such Parsonage or Rectory, and of the Rights, Profits, and Emoluments thereof, by any such Incumbent or Minister, shall be subject and liable to all Rights of Institution, and all other Spiritual and Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction and Authority, which have been lawfully granted by His Majesty's Royal Letters Patent to the Bishop of *Nova Scotia*,[1] or which may hereafter, by His Majesty's Royal Authority, be lawfully granted or appointed to be administered and executed within the said Provinces, or either of them respectively, by the said Bishop of *Nova Scotia*, or any other Person or Persons, according to the Laws and Canons of the Church of *England*, which are lawfully made and received in *England*.

Provisions respecting the Allotment of Lands for the Support of a Protestant Clergy, &c. may be varied or repealed by the Legislative Council and Assembly.

XLI. Provided always, and be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the several Provisions herein-before contained, respecting the Allotment and Appropriation of Lands for the Support of a Protestant Clergy within the said Provinces, and also respecting the constituting, erecting, and endowing Parsonages and Rectories within the said Provinces, and also respecting the Presentation of Incumbents or Ministers to the same, and also respecting the Manner in which such Incumbents or Ministers shall hold and enjoy the same, shall be subject to be varied or repealed by any express Provisions for that Purpose, contained in any Act or Acts which may be passed by the Legislative Council and Assembly of the said Provinces respectively, and assented to by His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, under the Restriction herein-after provided.

Acts of the Legislative Council and Assembly, containing Provisions to the Effect herein mentioned to be laid before Parliament, previous to receiving His Majesty's Assent, &c.

XLII. Provided nevertheless, and be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That whenever any Act or Acts shall be passed by the Legislative Council and Assembly of either of the said Provinces, containing any Provisions to vary or repeal the above-recited Declaration and Provision contained in the said Act passed in the Fourteenth Year of the Reign of His present Majesty; or to vary or repeal the above-recited Provision contained in His Majesty's Royal Instructions, given on the Third Day of *January*, in the Year of our Lord One thousand seven hundred and seventy-five, to the said *Guy Carleton* Esquire, now Lord *Dorchester*; or to vary or repeal the Provisions herein-before contained for continuing the Force and Effect of the said Declaration and Provisions; or to vary or repeal any of the several Provisions herein-before contained respecting the Allotment and Appropriation of Lands for the Support of a Protestant Clergy within the said Provinces; or respecting the constituting, erecting, or endowing Parsonages or Rectories within the said Provinces; or respecting the Presentation of Incumbents or Ministers to the same; or

[1] See Instructions to Lord Dorchester of Aug. 25th, 1787, giving the Bishop of Nova Scotia ecclesiastical jurisdiction throughout British North America. p. 568.

respecting the Manner in which such Incumbents or Ministers shall hold and enjoy the same: And also that whenever any Act or Acts shall be so passed, containing any Provisions which shall in any Manner relate to or affect the Enjoyment or Exercise of any Religious Form or Mode of Worship; or shall impose or create any Penalties, Burthens, Disabilities, or Disqualifications in respect of the same; or shall in any Manner relate to or affect the Payment, Recovery, or Enjoyment of any of the accustomed Dues or Rights herein-before mentioned; or shall in any Manner relate to the granting, imposing, or recovering any other Dues, or Stipends, or Emoluments whatever, to be paid to or for the Use of any Minister, Priest, Ecclesiastick, or Teacher, according to any Religious Form or Mode of Worship, in respect of his said Office or Function; or shall in any Manner relate to or affect the Establishment or Discipline of the Church of *England*, amongst the Ministers and Members thereof within the said Provinces; or shall in any Manner relate to or affect the King's Prerogative touching the granting the Waste Lands of the Crown within the said Provinces; every such Act or Acts shall, previous to any Declaration or Signification of the King's Assent thereto, be laid before both Houses of Parliament in *Great Britain*; and that it shall not be lawful for His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, to signify His or their Assent to any such Act or Acts, until Thirty Days after the same shall have been laid before the said Houses, or to assent to any such Act or Acts, in case either House of Parliament shall, within the said Thirty Days, address His Majesty, His Heirs or Succesors, to withhold His or their Assent from such Act or Acts; and that no such Act shall be valid or effectual to any of the said Purposes, within either of the said Provinces, unless the Legislative Council and Assembly of such Province shall, in the Session in which the same shall have been passed by them, have presented to the Governor, Lieutenant Governor, or Person administering the Government of such Province, an Address or Addresses, specifying that such Act contains Provisions for some of the said Purposes herein-before specially described, and desiring that, in order to give Effect to the same, such Act should be transmitted to *England* without Delay, for the Purpose of being laid before Parliament previous to the Signification of His Majesty's Assent thereto.

Lands in *Upper Canada* to be granted in Free and Common Soccage, and also in *Lower Canada* if desired.

XLIII. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That all Lands which shall be hereafter granted within the said Province of *Upper Canada* shall be granted in Free and Common Soccage, in like Manner as Lands are now holden in Free and Common Soccage, in that Part of *Great Britain* called *England*; and that in every Case where Lands shall be hereafter granted within the said Province of *Lower Canada*, and where the Grantee thereof shall desire the same to be granted in Free and Common Soccage, the same shall be so granted; but subject nevertheless to such Alterations, with respect to the Nature and Consequences of such Tenure of Free and Common Soccage, as may be established by any Law or Laws which may be made by His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, by and with the Advice and Consent of the Legislative Council and Assembly of the Province.

Persons holding Lands in *Upper Canada* may have fresh Grants.

XLIV. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That if any Person or Persons holding any Lands in the said Province of *Upper Canada*, by virtue of any Certificate of Occupation derived under the Authority of the Governor and Council of the Province of *Quebec*, and having Power and Authority to alienate the same, shall at any Time, from and after the Commencement of this Act, surrender the same into the Hands of His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, by Petition to the Governor or Lieutenant Governor, or Person administering the Government of the said Province, setting forth that he, she, or they is or are desirous of holding the

same in Free and Common Soccage, such Governor or Lieutenant Governor, or Person administering the Government, shall thereupon cause a fresh Grant to be made to such Person or Persons of such Lands, to be holden in Free and Common Soccage.

Such fresh Grants, not to bar any Right or Title to the Lands.

XLV. Provided nevertheless, and be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That such Surrender and Grant shall not avoid or bar any Right or Title to any such Lands so surrendered, or any Interest in the same, to which any Person or Persons, other than the Person or Persons surrendering the same, shall have been entitled, either in Possession, Remainder, or Reversion, or otherwise, at the Time of such Surrender; but that every such Surrender and Grant shall be made subject to every such Right, Title, and Interest, and that every such Right, Title, or Interest shall be as valid and effectual as if such Surrender and Grant had never been made.

18 *Geo.* III, Cap. 12, recited.

XLVI. And whereas by an Act passed in the Eighteenth Year of the Reign of His present Majesty, intituled, *An Act for removing all Doubts and Apprehensions concerning Taxation by the Parliament of* Great Britain, *in any of the Colonies, Provinces, and Plantations in* North America, *and the* West Indies; *and for repealing so much of an Act, made in the Seventh Year of the Reign of His present Majesty, as imposes a Duty on Tea imported from* Great Britain *into any Colony or Plantation in* America, *or relates thereto* it has been declared, "That the King and Par- "liament of *Great Britain* will not impose any Duty, Tax, or Assessment "whatever, payable in any of His Majesty's Colonies, Provinces, and Plan- "tations in *North America* or the *West Indies*, except only such Duties as "it may be expedient to impose for the Regulation of Commerce, the Net "Produce of such Duties to be always paid and applied to and for the Use "of the Colony, Province, or Plantation in which the same shall be respect- "ively levied, in such Manner as other Duties collected by the Authority "of the respective General Courts or General Assemblies of such Colonies, "Provinces, or Plantations, are ordinarily paid and applied:"[1] And whereas it is necessary, for the general Benefit of the *British* Empire, that such Power of Regulation of Commerce should continue to be exercised by His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, and the Parliament of *Great Britain*, subject nevertheless to the Condition herein-before recited, with respect to the Application of any Duties which may be imposed for that Purpose: Be it therefore enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That nothing in this Act contained shall extend, or be construed to extend, to prevent or affect the Execution of any Law which hath been or shall at any Time be made by His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, and the Parliament of *Great Britain*, for establishing Regulations of Prohibitions, or for imposing, levying, or collecting Duties for the Regulation of Navigation, or for the Regulation of the Commerce to be carried on between the said Two Provinces, or between either of the said Provinces and any other Part of His Majesty's Dominions, or between either of the said Provinces and any Foreign Country or State, or for appointing and directing the Payment of Drawbacks of such Duties so imposed, or to give to His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, any Power or Authority, by and with the Advice and Consent of such Legislative Councils and Assemblies respectively, to vary or repeal any such Law or Laws, or any Part thereof, or in any Manner to prevent or obstruct the Execution thereof.

This Act not to prevent the Operation of any Act of Parliament, establishing Prohibitions or imposing Duties for the Regulation of Navigation and Commerce, *etc.*

Such Duties to be applied to the Use of the respective Provinces.

XLVII. Provided always, and be it enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the Net Produce of all Duties which shall be so imposed shall at all Times hereafter be applied to and for the Use of each of the said Provinces respectively, and in such Manner only as shall be directed by any

[1] See Statutes at Large, vol. 32, p. 4.

Law or Laws which may be made by His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, by and with the Advice and Consent of the Legislative Council and Assembly of such Province.

His Majesty in Council to fix and declare the Commencement of this Act, &c.

XLVIII. And whereas, by Reason of the Distance of the said Provinces from this Country, and of the Change to be made by this Act in the Government thereof, it may be necessary that there should be some Interval of Time between the Notification of this Act to the said Provinces respectively, and the Day of its Commencement within the said Provinces respectively: Be it therefore enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That it shall and may be lawful for His Majesty, with the Advice of His Privy Council, to fix and declare, or to authorize the Governor or Lieutenant Governor of the Province of *Quebec*, or the Person administering the Government there, to fix and declare the Day of the Commencement of this Act within the said Provinces respectively, provided that such Day shall not be later than the Thirty-first Day of *December* in the Year of our Lord One thousand seven hundred and ninety-one.

Time for issuing the Writs of Summons and Election, &c. not to be later than *Dec.* 31, 1792.

XLIX. And be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the Time to be fixed by His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, or under his or their Authority, by the Governor, Lieutenant Governor, or Person administering the Government in each of the said Provinces respectively, for issuing the Writs of Summons and Election, and calling together the Legislative Councils and Assemblies of each of the said Provinces respectively, shall not be later than the Thirty-first Day of *December* in the Year of our Lord One thousand seven hundred and ninety-two.

Between the Commencement of this Act, and the First Meeting of the Legislative Council and Assembly, temporary Laws may be made.

L. Provided always, and be it further enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That during such Interval as may happen between the Commencement of this Act, within the said Provinces respectively, and the First Meeting of the Legislative Council and Assembly of each of the said Provinces respectively, it shall and may be lawful for the Governor or Lieutenant Governor of such Province, or for the Person administering the Government therein, with the Consent of the major Part of such Executive Council as shall be appointed by His Majesty for the Affairs of such Province, to make temporary Laws and Ordinances for the good Government, Peace, and Welfare of such Province, in the same Manner, and under the same Restrictions, as such Laws or Ordinances might have been made by the Council for the Affairs of the Province of *Quebec*, constituted by virtue of the abovementioned Act of the Fourteenth Year of the Reign of His present Majesty; and that such temporary Laws or Ordinances shall be valid and binding within such Province, until the Expiration of Six Months after the Legislative Council and Assembly of such Province shall have been first assembled by virtue of and under the Authority of this Act; subject nevertheless to be sooner repealed or varied by any Law or Laws which may be made by His Majesty, His Heirs or Successors, by and with the Advice and Consent of the said Legislative Council and Assembly.

FINIS.

CONSTITUTIONAL DOCUMENTS RELATING TO CANADA

1759-1791

GENERAL INDEX

Abercrombie, Major, 8.
Abstract of Regulations. *See* Regulations.
Acadia ceded to Great Britain by Treaty of Paris, 74, 85.
Acadians to enjoy privileges as Canadians till fate of country is decided, 17, 27.
Adams, John, signs Treaty of Paris, 1783, 493.
Address of Roman Catholic citizens to the King, 517, 518.
Adhemar, M., his mission to Paris, 539.
Administration of Justice. *See* Justice.
Admiralty, Court of, composition and duties of, 40; referred to, 48; maritime affairs governed by English Court, 239; English laws suggested by Maseres, 374; instructions to Carleton *re*, 430-431, 564.
Advocates, Canadian, permitted to practise in Courts of Common Pleas, 150, 231, (*see* p. 266); Roman Catholics not allowed to practise under British law, 155, (*see* pp. 157, 160); Canadian, ordinance permitting them to practise their profession, 173, (*see* p. 175); notaries may practise as, 328; amendments to Quebec Act stipulating that advocates may be suspended or removed only by judges of the courts in which they practise, 523.
Æconomats (Œconomats), Church revenue from the, 51.
Age of Maturity, Ordinance defining, 166.
Agriculture, referred to, 59; regulations suggested by Carleton in favour of, note 3, p. 551; committee of council appointed to report on, 591; report of committee of council on, 639; committee of council suggest the revival of the old laws and usages of the province, 640.
Ainslee, Mr., entrusted by Murray with management of King's ports, 49.
Aitkin, John, member of committee at Quebec, 413.
Allen, Ethan, in command of party at St. Johns, 453; his negotiations between Governor Haldimand and a section of the people of Vermont relative to annexation to Canada, note 2, p. 497.
Allen, Levi, makes application on behalf of state of Vermont for commercial intercourse with the Province of Quebec, 613.
Allier, Jacques, appointed judge for Berthier by Murray, 28, 29.
Allowances. *See* Salaries and allowances.
Allsopp, Geo., references to, 290, 346, 475, 480, 483, 484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 499, 540.
Allsopp, George, his opinion concerning alterations to be made in court of civil judicature, 480; suspended from the legislative council, note 2, p. 488.
Almshouse, suggestion that one be provided, 631.
Amherst, Sir Jeffery, references to, 8, 20, 21, 29, 31, 32, 33, 37, 72, 152, 354, 357.
Amherst, Sir Jeffery, extract from his despatch to Pitt *re* capitulation of Montreal, 8; signs articles of capitulation of Montreal, 20, 29; establishes provisional military government with summary courts of justice, 31, 32; extract of letters to Pitt *re* military and civil administration, note p. 31; petitions for the estates of the Jesuits, note 1, p. 581.
Amiott, grand juror at Quebec, 155, 156.
Anticosti, placed under protection of governor of Newfoundland, 120.
Appeals, to be made to military council, 34, 36; made to Conseil Superieur under French administration, 40; granted in civil cases to inhabitants of Quebec, 121, 238; regulations concerning civil cases, 137; allowed from Superior Court to Governor in Council where amount involved is over £300, and from there to King in Council where it is £500 or over, 149, 230; allowed to Superior Court from Common Pleas where amount is £20 or upwards, to Governor in Council when above £300, and to King in Council when value is £500 or upwards, 150, 230; from decisions of Justices of the Peace, 150, 231; recommendation of grand jury *re* appeals from military to civil courts, 154, (*see* pp. 157, 160); permitted from Courts of Common Law to Governor in Council, 215; to Governor in Council and to the Privy Council, suggested by Maseres, 251; suggestions as to the nature of, 251; suggestions by Marriott concerning, 326, 327; regulated by Ordinance of 1777, 465; rules of procedure established by Ordinance of 1777 concerning, 467; regulations to limit number of, 478; objection to the proposal to carry appeals to England, 513, 515; regulations for appeals from judgments of Court of Common Pleas, 534-535; limitation of, 535; not to be allowed in proposed Courts of Request, note p. 576; regulations proposed *re* judges of court of, 577; not allowed in matters under amount of £10, 583; concerning a bill "to secure the Royal Revenues and to regulate the Proceedings in Crown causes, and to give the subject the benefit of Appeal from large fines," note 7, p. 588; alterations suggested in commercial causes, 624; suggestion to establish laws *re*, 634. *See also* Court of Appeals.
Appeals to Privy Council, execution of judgment suspended in case of, 215; allowed in cases of fines for misdemeanours, 215.
Appeals, Court of, composition of proposed court, 175; the Governor and Council constitute a court, 464; matters undecided by former courts to be referred to Governor in Council, 465; to consist of four members beside the Chief Justice, 478; suggestion that appeals from Canada be made to the Lord Chancellor and the judges of

Appeals, Court of—*Continued.*
the Courts of Westminster Hall, 504; proposal that the Provincial Court of Appeals have authority to establish general rules of practice, 577; proposal that the Provincial Court of Appeals determine when security is requisite and regulate the proceedings in all causes of appeal, 577; proposal that court have an original appellate jurisdiction, 577; members of the Legislative Council are disqualified as judges in any cause of appeal in cases where they are interested, 578; regulation concerning cases involving points of law which are carried to the Privy Council, 582; given appellate jurisdiction with the necessary power annexed, 583; the Provincial Court to determine the question of security, 583; the Provincial Court to regulate the proceedings in all causes of appeal, 583; complaint *re* decisions of, 588; the Council request an investigation into the charges against, made by the Chief Justice, 592; defects of the practice in, 615; composition of, note 4, p. 615; Governor and Executive Council to constitute a court in each Province, 702.

Appointments to Office, regulations controlling, 138, 216.

Apslie, Lord, High Chancellor of Great Britain, 374.

Archives, Registers of Supreme Council of Quebec and other papers, necessary for establishing rights of inhabitants, to remain in the country, 18, 28; disposition of, under treaty of Paris, 79, 89; Treaty of Paris of 1783 stipulates for restoration to United States of all their papers in British possession, 493.

Arnold, Benedict, in command of invading force at St. Johns, 453; in command of invading force against Quebec, note 2, p. 459.

Arnot, Capt., in command of British troops at St. Anne and Champlain, 66.

Arrest for Debt, English laws in force, 242, 247; suggestions by Marriott concerning, 324. *See also* Capias.

Assembly, general, permission granted to the Governor to call assembly in Quebec, 120, 237; given power with the Governor in Council to make laws, 128; Governor in Council granted power to form a general assembly, 128, 135, 264; instructions *re* adjournment of, 136; petition of British merchants of Quebec for a Protestant assembly, 169; Attorney General Yorke's opinion *re* petition of Roman Catholics, note p. 185; Maseres' remarks on, 185, 186; Carleton, on advisability of granting, 205; regulations for passing laws to be observed by, 213; Governor not allowed to exercise legislative authority without consent of, 243; Canadians to be admitted conditionally as members, 267; suggestions for regulations and limitations of proposed assembly, 268; oaths to be taken by members of; qualifications of members, 268, (*see* p. 265); petition to King from British subjects, 291; Solicitor General's opinion on granting the Canadians an assembly, 297; Marriott, on calling an assembly, 317; Maseres' remarks on petition of English inhabitants for an assembly, 340; English inhabitants invite the French to join in their petition, 341; proceedings of English inhabitants of Quebec and Montreal concerning their petition, 341, (*see also* note 1, p. 347); letter of English committee on the advantage of an assembly to the colony, 343; letter of Cramahé transmitting petitions to Dartmouth, 344; petitions of ancient subjects of Quebec and Montreal to Cramahé, 345-346; petitions to the King of the old subjects of Montreal and Quebec, 347-348; Cramahé refuses to grant petition of English inhabitants, note, p. 347; memorial of old subjects of district of Quebec to Dartmouth, 349; memorial of old subjects of District of Montreal to Dartmouth, 351; Dartmouth to Cramahé, advising him that a bill for the regulation of the government had been presented to the House of Lords, 352; Cramahé to Dartmouth, *re* petitions from inhabitants, 353; French inhabitants acknowledge their gratitude for steps taken towards granting an assembly, 354-356; memorial of the French inhabitants for an increase in number of members of council, 357, 359; French subjects represent that colony is not ready for an assembly, 359; petition of British merchants of Quebec, 359-366; objections of British merchants of Quebec, to the Quebec Bill, 361; merchants of Quebec petition for a representative assembly, 474; Haldimand's opinion on establishing an assembly, 498, 499; Postmaster General Finlay's remarks on granting the Canadians an assembly, 500-501; petition to the King of his ancient and new subjects, 502; motion in the council to petition the King, note p. 502; clauses proposed by petitioners to be inserted in an act of parliament, 503; plan for proposed, 504; plan drawn up by the Quebec and Montreal committee of the inhabitants, 510; committees of old subjects appointed to carry forward the petitions and prevent the effects of false reports on the objects of reform, note 1, p. 510; regulations proposed in plan for, 510; suggestion that members have free liberty of debate, 510; compulsory to call together once a year, 511; objections to petition, 511, 514; objection to establishment of, with power to impose taxes, 513, 516.

Assembly, Roman Catholic citizens state that assembly is not unanimous wish of Canadian people, 518, 519; opinion of British merchants trading with Quebec, 541; letter of Montreal merchants to merchants of London, 544; letter from merchants of Quebec to London merchants, 546; remarks of Sydney on granting the Canadians an assembly, 587; referred to, 619; the King's new subjects at Montreal petition Carleton, 628, 630; referred to, 628; Carleton's remarks on granting Canadians an assembly 646; British merchants trading with Quebec petition for, 650; Adam Lymburner acts in England for those desiring assembly, note p. 652; British Government requests Carleton to investigate the objections of the Canadians, 653; Carleton reports on the attitude of the different classes *re* an assembly, 654; desire of the Loyalists to participate in a Provincial Assembly, 656; Finlay's remarks on, 656-657; referred to, 665, 666; notes concerning plans for, notes 1 and 2, p. 666; first draught of Constitutional Bill makes provision for, in each province, 667; Governor authorized to call, 669; the provinces to be divided into electoral districts, 669; regulations concerning writs of election, 669-670; concerning qualifications of electors and candidates, 670, 671, 675; to be called together at least once a year and to continue seven years' subject to be dissolved by the Governor, 671; the Governor to fix the times and places of sittings, with power to prorogue, 671; form of oath to be taken by members, 672; regulations concerning bills proposed in the assembly or council, 672; suggestions by Carleton concerning representation in, 675; representation in western district, 675; second draught of Constitutional Act provides for an assembly in each province, 678; number of members of, 680; regulations for election of members, 680.

Assembly, questions to be decided by a majority of, voices, the Speaker to have casting voice, 681; regulations for the passing of bills, 682; proposed assembly for the British dominions in North America, 687; number to constitute a quorum in Lower Canada, 692; increase in number of members in Lower Canada, 693; concerning the distribution of representation in Lower Canada, 693; Constitutional Act provides for assembly in each province, 695; number of members in each province, 698; regulations for issuing writs of election, 698-699; qualifications of electors and candidates, 699-700; times and places of sittings, 700; to be called together at least once a year and to continue for 4 years subject to be dissolved by the Governor, 700; rules governing bills passed by, 701-702.

Assize, Court of, twice every year at Montreal not practicable, note 5, p. 149; number of sessions, 175.

Attorney and Solicitor General Yorke and DeGrey, report *re* civil status of Roman Catholics, 171; report *re* civil government of Quebec, 174, (*see* p. 238); their report referred to, 269.

Aylwin, Thomas, grand juror at Quebec, 155, 156.

Baby, Francis, references to 339, 475, 483, 484, 552, 579, 590, 591, 592.

Baby, Francis, delivers letter to Dartmouth enclosing petition to the King, 339; appointed to legislative council, 475, 552; appointed on committee to devise means to reduce price of wheat and flour, 483; dissents from action taken to regulate price of wheat and flour, 484.

Bacon, Ed., member of the Board of Trade, 97, 107, 114.

Bailiffs, proposal to increase power of, 187.

Bankruptcy, British merchants in Canada object to enforcement of English law, 207, 242; Carleton suspends introduction of English law, note 2, p. 207; application to governor for a commission, 208; old inhabitants satisfied with English law, 316; suggestions concerning a bankruptcy law, 616, 634; merchants of Montreal advise enactment of a bankruptcy law, 625.

Bannatyne, M., merchant of St. Christopher's, writes *re* trade with West Indies, 613.

Barrington, Lord, his opinion referred to in Lord Mansfield's judgment, 370.

Bayne, Dan'l, on grand jury at Quebec, 155, 156.

Beaujeu, M. de, council of war to assemble at house of, 36.

Bedford, Earl of, representative of Great Britain in negotiating Treaty of Paris, (1763), 73, 80, 81, 84, 90, 91.

Belestre, Picotté de, member of legislative council, 475, 484, 552, 579, 590, 591, 592.

Benefices, abstract of regulations concerning appointments to, 303.

Bigot, Intendant, references to, 8, 10, 11, 22, 23, 27, 168.

Bigot, Intendant, prepares terms of capitulation of Montreal, 8; provision made for his leaving the country, in Articles of Capitulation of Montreal, 11, 22; paper currency issued by, note 2, p. 168.

Bills of Exchange, drawn in Canada, should be paid by France, 72; ordinance relating to, 463.

Bindon, Mr., merchant of Montreal, 453.

Blake, Charles, member of committee at Montreal, 413; opinions of, on situation at Montreal, 639, 640.

Board of Trade, letter from Egremont to, *re* establishment of civil government in Quebec, 93; representations of, on the propriety of calling a general assembly, 171, 280, 269; suggest action *re* conduct of Governor Murray, 172; report to, of the Attorney and Solicitor General *re* the civil government of Quebec 174; Lt.-Governor Irving criticizes administration of justice, 187; report of, on the state of the Province of Quebec, 263; suggest the formation of a legislature admitting Canadians as members of the council and the assembly, 267; submit to the King a draught of instructions for Carleton, note, p. 419; repudiate Carleton's dismissal of Chief Justice Livius and re-appoint him, note 3, p. 476; disapprove of Carleton's action in withholding information from Council, notes pp. 476, 477; censure Haldimand for refusing to follow instructions to communicate to the Legislative Council everything in his instructions wherein their advice and consent is requisite, note p. 477; abolished by Act of Parliament, and Committee of Privy Council assumes duties of, note p. 500.

Boisseau, M., grand juror at Quebec, 155, 156.

Boucherville, M. de, member of legislative council, 552, 579, 639, 640.

Bougainville, Colonel de, commissioned to make proposals to Amherst for a truce, 8.

Boundaries, of territory under French régime, 72; of British territories as defined by Treaty of Paris, 75, 86; limits of Canada as suggested by Lords of Trade, 103, (*see* p. 112); of Nova Scotia, 117, 118; of the United States, according to Treaty of Paris. (1783), 491; Grenville's remarks on the proposed boundaries of Upper and Lower Canada, 664-665; concerning the boundaries of Canada, note 3, p. 667; Carleton discusses question of boundaries of provinces, 674; difficulty in describing boundaries of Upper Canada, 678, 690.

Boundaries of Quebec, as defined in King's proclamation and Governors' instructions, 120, 132, 210; agreement reached fixing line between Province of Quebec and State of New York from Lake Champlain to the St. Lawrence, 338; request of inhabitants for restoration of ancient limits, 351, 354, 356, 358; proposed extension of provincial limits, 381; limitations as proposed by the third draught of Quebec Bill, 388; letter from Dartmouth to Hillsborough *re* extension of, 390; according to Quebec Bill, as returned from the Commons, 391; as fixed by the Quebec Act, 402; first draught of the Constitutional Act repeals the portion of the Quebec Act relating to boundaries, 667; line between Quebec and New York adjusted by the Privy Council in 1766, 677; between Quebec and New Brunswick, 684.

Bowen, Eman., geographer to His Majesty, map of North America by, note p. 103.

Brant, Joseph, visits England to arrange restitution for losses sustained during the war, 547; letter of Sydney to, concerning compensation for Indian losses during the war; question of assistance in case of dispute with Americans about their lands, 549.

Bread, changes suggested in ordinance relating to, 279.

British Merchants Trading with Quebec, memorialize British Government for a general assembly, 359-366; make suggestions for a legislative council if assembly is not considered expedient, 364-366; memorialize Lord Sydney respecting regulations proposed for that Province, 541; petition for a house of assembly, English commercial law and reforms in the courts of justice, 650.

Bruyere, J., Secretary at Trois Rivières, furnishes vital and other statistics concerning the government of that place, 67, 68, 69.

Burgoyne, General, arrives at Quebec, 460; his efforts to obtain aid from French Canadians not very successful, notes p. 461; peasants refuse aid to, notes p. 461; appointed to lead expedition against Albany, note p. 474.

Burke, Edmund, favours the immediate consideration of petitions from Quebec concerning form of government, note p. 652.

Burton, Colonel R., 29, 31, 32, 33, 37, 61, 66, 69, 94, 104, 152, 153.

Burton, Colonel R., appointed by Monckton to act as lieutenant governor of Quebec, note p. 29; appointed governor of Trois Rivières, 31, 32; reports on the state of the government of Three Rivers, 61.

Butler, Colonel John, signs petition to the King on behalf of the Loyalists, 527.

Caldwell, Colonel Henry, member of legislative council, references to, 475, 480, 484, 487, 552, 586, 588, 590, 591, 592.

Calvet, Pierre de, protests against ordinance of February, 1770, note p. 280.

Calvin, case referred to, in Lord Mansfield's judgment, 370.

Cambridge, Duke of, announcement of birth of, 353.

Campbell, Major John, appointed Superintendent of Indian Affairs, 451.

Campbell, Alex., plaintiff in suit of Campbell vs. Hall, 366.

Canada, ceded to Great Britain by Treaty of Paris, 75, 85; boundaries of, 72, 75, 86, 103, 112, 491, 664, 665; proposed boundaries of, 103, (*see also* pp. 72, 108, 112). *See also* Quebec.

Canadians, character of, as described by Murray, 59, 65; rights under Treaty of Paris secured to them by new government, 104; their complaints *re* civil affairs to be investigated, 201; their altitude towards British government, 227; loyalty of noblesse and clergy to English government, 455, 460; certain of the peasantry under the influence of the rebels refuse to take up arms in defence of the country in 1775, 455, 459; Hey's remarks on their dissatisfied condition, 457; opinion of Carleton on their loyalty, 459; peasantry refuse to aid Burgoyne, notes p. 461; object to the feudal authority exercised by the noblesse, 461; Sydney's remarks on the loyalty of, 548; Quebec Act defines who are included under the term "Canadian," 571; opinion of council that rejection of bill introduced by Chief Justice will increase discord among them, 580; Sydney's opinion on rights of, 586, 587; residents of Montreal and Quebec petition against adoption of common law of England, 589; those at Montreal approve of Quebec Act, 628, 630; British government desires Carleton to investigate their objections to house of assembly, and trial by jury, 653; Finlay's plan to accustom them to English language, 657. *See* Inhabitants, *also* French Canadians.

Canadian Militia, Carleton approves the formation of a regiment, 411; Carleton suggests organization of, 451, 454. *See also* Militia.

Canadian Troops, letter from Dartmouth, *re* troops for the south, note p. 455.

Cape Breton, proposed annexation to Nova Scotia, 104; annexed to Nova Scotia, 120.

Capias, for Debt, authorized by Ordinance of 1777, 470; regulations governing the issue of, by judges, 530, 537. *See also* Debt.

Card Money, issued by Intendant Bigot, 49.

Carleton, Guy, references to, 172, 179, 192, 193, 195, 196, 199, 201, 203, 205, 207, 208, 210, 227, 228, 242, 245, 258, 259, 263, 274, 275, 276, 280, 290, 295, 319, 320, 330, 331, 384, 388, 389, 400, 410, 411, 412, 419, 438, 450, 452, 453, 455, 456, 457, 459, 460, 461, 464, 465, 471, 472, 473, 474, 475, 476, 477, 539, 540, 548, 549, 550, 552, 567, 568, 571, 574, 586, 587, 589, 590, 592, 593, 594, 612, 619, 621, 628, 629, 638, 639, 641, 643, 646, 647, 651, 654, 655, 657, 662, 663, 667, 674, 676, 677, 678, 685, 686, 689, 690, 692, 703, 705.

Carleton, Guy, commission as Lieutenant Governor of Quebec, note p. 192; acts under instructions given to Murray pending the arrival of his commission, note p. 192; intimates to council his intention to summon any member he may deem advisable, 194; instructed to report on alleged defects in judicature, 201; acts as Lieutenant Governor, note 2, p. 208; his views on the system of French land tenure expressed in a letter to Shelburne, 208; appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief of Quebec, note 2, p. 208; instructions as governor in chief of Quebec (1768), 210; instructed to report on general condition of country, 225–226; letter to Hillsborough *re* attitude of inhabitants to British Government, 227; disapproves of plan to settle laws of province as suggested by Maseres, 257; suggests that English law be followed in criminal matters and French law in civil cases, 258; receives secret report of Lords of Trade on proposed plans for government of Quebec, note p. 263; signs ordinance for the more effectual administration of justice and for regulating courts of law in Quebec, 290; additional instruction to (1771), 295; advises the ministry as to the policy to pursue in framing the Quebec Act, note 3, p. 374; favours retention of French criminal law, note p. 377 (*see also* 258); his objections to the third draught of the Quebec Bill, 389; his views on the French feudal system, 389.

Carleton, Guy, requests to be allowed to use his own discretion in dealing with religious communities, note p. 400; writes to Dartmouth expressing appreciation of Canadians for passing of Quebec Act, 410; promises troops for Boston, 411; letter to Dartmouth *re* English inhabitants who desire the repeal of the Quebec Act, 412; memorandum used in framing instructions of 1775, note p. 419; instructions to (1775), 419; comments of Dartmouth on instructions of, note p. 419; regulations for the legislative council given in his instructions of 1775, 420; instructions of 1775, give directions to legislative council for establishment and regulations of courts of justice, 421–425; instructed to encourage fisheries on Labrador coast, 428–429; system of land tenure to be followed, as set forth in his instructions (1775), 429; instructions of 1775 *re* admiralty affairs, 430–431; instructions relating to trade and navigation, 438; letter to Gage, *re* the organization of the Canadian militia, 450; instructions to, *re* additional salaries and allowances of offices under Government, 450; letter from Dartmouth, *re* the agitation for repeal of the Quebec Act, 452; letter to Dartmouth giving account of invasion by American rebels, 453; on the adoption of British ideas of personal liberty by the French Canadians, 453; regrets having recommended the Habeas Corpus Act and English criminal law; is of opinion that French criminal law should be re-introduced, 454; on British interests in the South, note p. 455; issues proclamation (1775) *re* the militia of the Province, note 3, p. 456; despatch to Germain expressing his opinion of the loyalty of the Canadians, 459 (*see also* notes p. 461); despatch to Germain, concerning ordinances passed by legislative council (1777), 460; signs ordinance for establishing courts of civil judicature (1777), 465; signs ordinance for establising courts of criminal jurisdiction in Province of Quebec (1777), 471.

Carleton, Guy, is prepared to lead expedition against Albany, 474; circumstances of his removal from office of governor, note p. 474; Lords of Trade refuse to sanction his dismissal of Chief Justice Livius, and re-appoint him to office, note 3, p. 476; his action in withholding from the Council instructions wherein their advice and consent was made requisite, notes pp. 476, 477; Sheridan refers to the extraordinary powers conferred by the new commission on the governor, note 2, p. 502; no change to be made in the constitution till the opinion of the people is ascertained by him, 548; appointed Captain General and Governor in Chief of all Britain's dominions in America, 550, 686; memorandum for his instructions of 1786, 551; on the policy he is to adopt in dealing with the United States, note 3, p. 551; on methods to be adopted to secure allegiance of province, note 3, p. 551; desirous to check abuses in land grants, note 3, p. 551; raised to peerage as Baron Dorchester, note p. 552; instructions to (1786), 552; instructions relating to members of the council, 552; regulations and powers of legislative council as given in instructions of 1786, 552-554; regulations in his instructions of 1786 concerning ecclesiastical jurisdiction and affairs, 556-559; regulations concerning trade and fisheries in his instructions of 1786, 559-560; instructions of March 1787, 567; instructions of August 1787, 568; his instructions of August 1787 provide for the free exercise of religion, 568; signs ordinance of 1787, *re* criminal courts, 585.

Carleton, Guy, on the working of the Quebec Act, 588; on the friction in the legislative council, 588; requested to take action on the charges made against judges by Monk, 592; report of the committee of council relating to the courts of justice, 594; petition of citizens of Quebec concerning their municipal laws, 619, 621; citizens of Montreal approve of the Quebec Act and pray for a continuance of their common law, 628, 630; new subjects at Three Rivers make representations to the Governor and Council 634,637; his views on granting Canadians a house of assembly, 646; recommends that lands be granted in free and common soccage, 646; signs patent creating five new districts, 651; authorized to investigate the objections of the Canadians to the introduction of trial by jury, 653; reports on the condition of the province, 654; his opinions on the changes proposed in the constitution, 654; requested to report on the civil state of the Province and suggest a suitable form of government, 654; reports on the objections of Canadians to trial by jury and house of assembly, 654-655; recommends that a Lieutenant-Governor be appointed for the four western districts of the Province, 655; does not favour a division of the Province, 655; secret despatch from Grenville concerning the first draught of the Constitutional Act, 662; signs ordinance of 1789 *re* proceedings in the civil courts, 662; letter from Grenville discussing the proposed Constitutional Act, 663-666; Grenville requests his opinion of the first draught of the Constitutional Act, 664; letter to Grenville on the proposed Constitutional Act, 674; suggests amendments to the first draught of the Constitutional Act, 677; letter from Grenville discussing the first and second draughts of the Constitutional Act, 690; letter from Dundas on the working of the Constitutional Act, 692-694.

Carleton, Colonel Thomas, Lieutenant Governor of New Brunswick, given the option of the Lieutenant Governorship of Quebec, 551; appointed Brigadier-General and Commander of the Forces, note 2, p. 551.

Cataraqui, letter from the magistrates of, concerning the administration of justice in their district, 642-644; proposal to make Cataraqui, instead of Carleton Island, the quarters of the naval department and the depôt of Stores for the garrisons in the upper country, 644; extent of country comprised under the name of, note 2, p. 648.

Cazeau, M., disloyalty of, 489.

Cession of Canada, Acadia and dependencies to Great Britain by Treaty of Paris, 75, 85; advantages of, 98-101.

Chancery, Court of, composition of proposed court, 175; procedure in, 601; suggestions for establishment of, 615; merchants of Montreal advise establishment of, 624.

Charest, M., on grand jury at Quebec, 155, 156.

Chief Justice, William Gregory appointed, note p. 149; dismissal of Gregory, note p. 178; William Hey appointed, note p. 178; Peter Livius appointed, note 1, p. 475; Livius dismissed from office; Board of Trade re-appoint him, note 3, p. 476; William Smith appointed, note p. 569. *See also* Gregory, Hey, Livius and Smith.

Chinn, Edward, signs memorial to Dartmouth, 352.

Choiseul, Gabriel de, representative of France at framing of the Treaty of Paris (1763), 80, 81, 90, 91.

Church of England, establishment of, to be encouraged, 227.

Circuit Courts, regulations for proposed courts, 176; suggestion to establish them on model of Welsh courts, 269; proposal to abolish, 624; inhabitants at Three Rivers protest against the expense and delay of justice in, 635, 637; terms of, in district of Hesse, 660-661.

Citadel of Quebec. *See* Quebec.

Civil Cases, French law to be observed in, 258.

Civil Courts, ordinance establishing, 149, 230; ordinance regulating composition of juries in, 173; proposal to repeal ordinance relating to, 203; purport of ordinance relating to, 229, 232, 243; ordinance relating to, 266, 277, 280, 582; established by Quebec Act, 405; ordinance establishing, (1777) 464; ordinance to regulate proceedings in, 466; ordinance renewing and amending an ordinance to regulating proceedings in, 490. *See also* Civil Judicature, and Justice.

Civil Government, introduction of, in 1764, note p. 33; variations in interpretations of proclamation relating to, 238; salaries under, 432.

Civil Judicature, ordinance for establishing courts of, (1777), 464; ordinance of 1777 confirms judgments of courts of civil jurisdiction established since the enforcement of the Quebec Act, 465; ordinance to regulate the proceedings in the courts of, 466; Chief Justice Livius proposes an amendment to the judicial system of the Province, note p. 478; Haldimand reviews the discussion by the legislative council on the expediency of acting on his instructions concerning alterations in the judicial system, 482; ordinance to regulate the proceedings in the courts of, and to establish trials by juries in actions of a commercial nature and personal wrongs to be compensated in damages, 529; instructions of 1786 concerning regulations for the courts and the mode of administering justice, 555-556; proposed amendments, 576; ordinance to continue an ordinance to regulate the proceedings in the courts of, 582; remarks of Mabane on juries in civil causes, 604-605; merchants of Quebec recommend the re-introduction of the common and statute laws of England in matters of personal property and civil rights, 614; inhabitants of Three Rivers represent to Carleton the state of civil jurisdiction in their govern-

Civil Judicature—*Continued.*
ment, 634-639; magistrates of Cataraqui recommend the establishment of courts of civil and criminal jurisdiction in their district, 643; ordinance of 1789 *re* Proceedings in the Courts, 658; regulations for civil courts in the District of Hesse, 661. *See also* Civil Courts, and Justice.

Civil Law, English law in force in Quebec, 229, 242; suggestion by Carleton to retain the French law in civil matters, 258; Marriott's remarks on status of civil law after the cession, 317; Quebec Act makes "Laws and Customs of Canada" the rule, 404; plan to avoid bringing commercial matters, which were subject by Quebec Act to French civil law, into the regular courts, 462. *See also* Justice.

Civil Procedure, laws and customs of Canada in force under Quebec Bill as returned from the Commons, 393; regulations for mode of proceedings in actions above £10 in Court of Common Pleas, 530; regulations for proceedings in actions under £10 in Court of Common Pleas, 536.

Civil Property, authority of Justices of the Peace in matters of, 278. *See also* Civil Judicature and Justice.

Civil Rights of Canadians, to be maintained by the "Laws and Customs of Canada," 393, 404; French advocates represent that the report from the merchants to the council on Commerce and Police is an attack on, 573; (*see* p. 574.)

Civil Suits, power given Chief Justice to hear and determine, 191; necessity of reform in administration of justice in, 266. *See also* Civil Judicature, and Justice.

Clergy, Haldimand's remarks on their attitude towards government, note 3, p. 539; provision respecting those of the Roman Catholic church, 703; provision for maintenance of Protestant clergy, 703-704.

Clergy Reserves, suggestions *re*, 693-694; regulations concerning, 703-705; lands set apart in each province for support of Protestant clergy, 704-706.

Code of Law, power granted to the representatives of the people to frame code "as near as may be to the laws of England," 120, 237; suggestions for framing 252, 260; difficulties of framing such a code, 253, 260; advantages and disadvantages set forth, 255; plan reported by Marriott, 310; British merchants trading with Quebec represent the inconveniences of French and English laws, 541.

Coke, Lord, quoted by Lord Mansfield in his judgment, 370.

Collins, John, member of legislative council, references to, 475, 484, 501, 552, 579, 581, 588, 590, 591, 592, 612, 613, 619.

Commerce, committee of council appointed to report on the external and internal commerce of the Province, 591; merchants of Montreal object to the establishment of a Chamber of Commerce, 624; objections to requests for trade relations with Vermont, 628, 630; merchants of Montreal not averse to changes in commercial law, 634; magistrates of Three Rivers point out the necessity of laws for the recovery of debts on the principles of English commercial law, 634; British merchants trading with Quebec petition for English commercial law, 650; British Parliament to make regulations for, 707. *See also* Trade, and Trade and Commerce.

Commerce and Police, report of committee of council on, 612; letter of council to merchants of Montreal *re*, 622; answer to the letter, 623; report of merchants of Montreal to committee of council on, 624; magistrates of Three Rivers make suggestions to the council *re* matters of, 633.

Commission to Jacques Allier, 29-30; of Governor Murray approved by King, 124; proposed additional clause in Murray's commission *re* land grants, 125; appointing Murray Captain General and Governor in Chief of Quebec, 126; appointing Chief Justice Hey, 190, (*see* note p. 178); appointing Guy Carleton as Lieutenant Governor of Quebec, note p. 192.

Commissioners of the Peace. *See* Justices of the Peace.

Common and Statute Law of England, Canadians petition against adoption of, 589.

Common Pleas, appeals from courts of, may be carried to Superior Court, Governor in Council, or King in Council, 150, 230; powers of courts of, 150, 230; Canadian advocates permitted to practise in courts of, 150, 231; laws and customs of the French admitted in courts of, where cause of action arose before Oct. 1, 1764, 150, 231; ordinance for establishing a third term called Michaelmas, for sittings of courts of, 174; inconsistency, in civil proceedings, in courts of, 242; minor cases of debt to be tried by judges of, 282; ordinance of February, 1770, repeals regulations of September, 1764, *re* sittings of courts of, 283, 284; establishment of courts for districts of Montreal and Quebec, 464; two judges necessary in cases involving accounts over $10, 464; four sittings a year to be held at Quebec and two in Montreal, 478; chief justice to preside and be a member of court of, 478; council desires more than two terms a year to be held in Montreal, 481; regulations for actions in courts of, 530-538; appeals from judgments of, 534-535; remarks of Chief Justice Smith on, 570; judges of court of, would confine English law to criminal cases, 571; to take no cognizance of any new cause brought in any of the Courts of Request after its erection, 576; general rules of practice to be communicated by the judges of the Common Pleas to the Provincial Court of Appeals, 577.

Common Pleas, ordinance regulating rights of appeal in causes before the court of, 577; regulations concerning sittings of court of, 583; to take cognizance of the arraignment by Attorney General Monk of the administration of justice in the Canadian courts, note 3, p. 586, (*see* p. 588); Attorney General Monk, accuses the judges of the courts of inconsistency in their decisions, 588; the integrity of the judges established by investigation, note 3, p. 593; petty litigation to be taken to another tribunal, 599; judges present to the council a plan for forms of procedure for acts concerning guardianships and trusteeships, 609, 611; Judge Panet's opinion on the desirability of leaving guardianships, trusteeships and letters of administration to the judges, 609, 612. *See also* Civic Judicature and Justice.

Congress, circulation of letters addressed to Canadians by the Continental Congress of Philadelphia, note 2 p. 452.

Constitution, as established by the Crown of France not entirely abolished at the Cession, 265; Lieutenant Governor Hamilton considers that the time is opportune for amendment of, 528; no change to be made in, until the opinion of the people is ascertained, 548; Sydney advises Dorchester that there is no intention to make changes, 586; Loyalists desire to be governed by the British constitution and laws, 645; Western Loyalists petition to be governed by the English constitution, 648; Sydney refers to the conflicting nature of the applications for changes in, 652; summary of a debate in the British Commons on, note, p. 652; Carleton's opinions concerning proposed alterations in, 655; Finlay's opinion that a constitution founded on the 12th

Constitution—*Continued.*
article of Carleton's instructions would be most-suitable for the Province, 656; Finlay's remarks on proposed changes, 656-658; Grenville on proposed changes, 665-666. *See also* Government.

Constitutional Act, despatches *re*, from Grenville to Carleton, 662, 663-666; Carleton's opinion on first draught of, 664; first draught of, 667; first draught divides the Province of Quebec into Upper and Lower Canada, 667; first draught of, provides for a Legislative Council and a House of Assembly in each of the provinces, 667; second draught of, 677; Carleton and Chief Justice Smith amend the first draught, note 1, p. 677; proposed additions to the Bill to form a general government of all the British Provinces in North America, 687; proposed clause *re* trial of criminal offences, 689; Grenville discusses the first and second draughts, 690; letter of Dundas, to Carleton on the working of, 692; text of Act of 1791, as passed, 694; source of text in this volume, note 3, p. 694; source of debates in the British Parliament relating to, note 3, p. 694.

Contraband Trade, between St. Pierre and Miquelon, and Newfoundland, 99; carried on by French subjects, 145, 146; instructions to Carleton (1775) for suppression of, 430.

Corvées, ordered by Carleton to follow Burgoyne's Army, note 2, p. 461; remarks on, 516, 528.

Cosnan, Capt., Town Major at Quebec, 37.

Conway, Gen. H. S., succeeds Earl of Halifax as Secretary of State for the Southern Department, 172, 190, 192, 199.

Council, composition of, and regulations concerning, 133-134; power given to governor to choose members for vacancies in, 134; protests against action of governor in summoning only part of council, 192; protest against the number and order of precedence of members appointed by the King, and those appointed by the Governor, 193; members of the first council, note p. 193; the twelve members appointed by the King to have precedence, 194; list of members in 1766, with dates of their admission, note p. 194; list of members appointed in 1768, 211; conditional power given to Governor to appoint and suspend members, 211, 212; freedom of debate and vote given to members, 212; proposed increase in number of members, 267; limit of the authority of members, 297; proposition to enlarge, 321; memorial of French inhabitants asking for an increase in number of members, 357, 359; British merchants of Quebec suggest a fixed number of members, who would be independent of the governor, 365; Lord North favours establishment of a council, and not an assembly, note p. 375; proposal to create the Legislative Council by letters patent, in second draught of Quebec Bill, 380.

Council, clause in Quebec Bill as returned from the Commons providing for, and stipulating number and powers of, 393-394; provision in Quebec Act for calling a council by the King, 404-405; oath to be taken by members of, 420; Carleton's instructions of 1775 constitute five members a board of council for all business except acts of legislation, 420; list of members appointed by the King in council as given in Carleton's instructions of 1775, 420; regulations for, in instructions to Carleton of 1775, 420; freedom of debate to members of, in Carleton's instructions of 1775, 421; restrictions to powers of, 421-422; Carleton's remarks on ordinances passed in 1777, 460; list of ordinances passed in session of 1777, 463; list of members as appointed by Haldimand's instructions of 1778, 475; Governor and council authorized in 1778 to frame, alter and amend ordinances relating to courts of justice, 475; instructions to Haldimand of 1779, interpret his former instruction *re* what shall be a quorum, 476; object to formation of privy council by Carleton, note 3, p. 476; Haldimand censured for calling together certain members to act as a privy council, note p. 477; opinions of members of the council on instruction of July, 1779, concerning alterations to be made in court of civil jurisdiction, 479; George Pownall appointed clerk and registrar of, note 2, p. 480; opinion of the legislative council on instruction to Haldimand concerning alterations to be made in the judicial system, 481.

Council, Haldimand reviews the question discussed by the council as to their constitutional power to prohibit the export of grain and flour or to fix an arbitrary price, 482; refuse to grant juries in civil cases, 501, (*see* note p. 502); address to Haldimand praying for a continuance of the Quebec Act, note p. 502; extraordinary powers given the council by the Quebec Act objected to, note p. 502; proposed regulations for, 503; objections to proposed composition of, and salaries, 511, 514; Bill introduced to secure "an emancipation of the Legislative Council from the uncontrollable authority of the Governor", note 2, p. 520; members of the council to be suspended or removed by the King only, 522; council to consist of at least thirty-one members, 524; not in favour of open debate, note 1, p. 529; Haldimand's remarks on the opposition of certain members of the council to measures of government, note 3, p. 539; Lieutenant-Governor Hope suggests an increase in number of Catholic members, 540; proposal to increase the number of Canadian members, 548; instructions of 1786 *re* board of council, 552; list of members appointed by Carleton's instructions of 1786, 552; regulations for, in Carleton's instructions of 1786, 552-553; powers granted to, in Carleton's instructions of 1786, 554; freedom of debate provided for, 554; old subjects refused copy of a bill depriving mercantile classes of trial by jury, 573.

Council, members of council disqualified from acting as judges in certain cases, 578; extract from the proceedings of 1787, 579; protest of Chief Justice against vote of council, 579-588; disputes in the council contrary to the dignity of Government, 586; reports of committees, and journals of the council used by Carleton in making an investigation into the condition of the province, 587; discord in, referred to by Carleton, 588; objections to change in Bill introduced by Chief Justice, note 7, p. 588; committee on commerce and police recommended the adoption of much of the common and statute law of England, 589; two members of the council withdraw their names from the protest against the vote on the commitment of a bill for the better administration of justice, note 1, p. 589; minutes of the council upon state business, from October 1786 to June 1787, 590; members take the oaths required, 590-591; committees appointed to make reports as a basis for determining the future government of the province, 591; action of, on the charges made against the administration of justice by Monk, 592; report of, on the administration of justice, 594; memorandum of the council concerning trial by jury, 602; report of committee of council on commerce and police, 612; letter of committee of council on commerce and police, 622; answer to the letter, 623; report of merchants of Mon-

Council—*Continued.*
treal to committee of council on commerce and police, 624; committee of council request magistrates of Quebec, to express their views on police, 630; the magistrates of Quebec report to the council making suggestions for the improvement of police, 631; letter to merchants at Three Rivers from committee of council requesting their views on matters of commerce and police, 633; report of the committee of council upon population, agriculture and the settlement of the Crown lands, 639; Carleton requested to recommend number of members and names of, 665; Grenville's remarks on the number of members to compose the council in Upper and Lower Canada, 665; members to be called by the Governors of the provinces, with the advice of the Privy Council, 668; members to be appointed for life, 668; the Speakers to be appointed and removed by the Governor, 669; the Governor to fix the times and places of sittings, with power to prorogue, 671; form of oath to be taken by members, 672; power vested in the King to create a council and appoint and remove members, 673; number of members, 678; qualifications of members, 679; to be called at least once a year, 681; power to make temporary laws without the assembly, 684; suggestion *re* number of members, 690; number to constitute a quorum in Lower Canada, 692; number of members in Upper Canada, 695; number of members in Lower Canada, 695; membership may be annexed to titles of honour, 696; regulations governing holding of seats, 696-697; times and places of sittings, 700; rules governing bills passed by, 701-702.

Council, Superior, appeals made to, under French administration, 40; powers of, 607, 609.

Council of War, sittings to be held at stated times, 34, 36.

Courts of Civil, Criminal and Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction, may be erected by the King, 674, 683-684.

Court at Detroit, suggestion to establish, 326.

Court of Admiralty. *See* Admiralty, Court of.

Courts of Appeal, matters undecided by former courts to be referred to Governor in Council, 465.

Courts of Justice, procedure suggested for, 248; suggestion made that they be held once a week, 248; changes suggested by Board of Trade, 269; Canadians complain of excessive fees in, 292, 294; plans by Hey and Pownall for establishment of, note 4, p. 411; regulations for, 421-425; variation in text of Carleton's instructions *re* establishment of, note p. 423; Loyalists complain of the expense and delay in attending, 525; *re* sittings of, 624; magistrates of Three Rivers suggest a weekly court for the recovery of small debts, 634; inhabitants of Three Rivers ask for court of sessions to be held quarterly for trial of small cases, 636-638; British merchants trading with Quebec pray for reforms in, 650; expense and delay in, 650. *See also* Justice, Courts of.

Courtney, ——, member of Opposition in British Parliament, 520.

Coûtume de Paris, referred to in terms of capitulation of Montreal, 18, 27; *re* authority of judges of inferior courts to adhere to, 187; referred to, 241, 235, 238, 313; Maseres' objections to revival of, 259; in operation in Canada by edict of Louis XIV, 312; suggestions *re* incorporation in Canadian law of parts of, 330; reference to abstract of, 330.

Cox, Lt.-Gov., makes representation regarding codfisheries, 613.

Cramahé, H. T., references to, 30, 35, 36, 37, 167, 187, 193, 194, 196, 276, 280, 295, 296, 338, 339, 340, 343, 344, 346, 347, 352, 353, 381, 452, 455, 475, 482, 484, 486.

Cramahé, H. T., recommended by Murray for Lieutenant Governor at Montreal, 167, (*see* note on same page); made member of first Council, note p. 167; acts as Governor in Carleton's absence, note 3 p. 295; appointed Lieutenant Governor, 295; letter to Dartmouth *re* granting Canadians free exercise of their religion, 338; letter to Dartmouth *re* petition of English inhabitants for an assembly, 343; petition from English inhabitants of Quebec and Montreal for an assembly presented to, 345; letter to English inhabitants *re* their petition for an assembly, 346; declines to grant petition of English inhabitants for an Assembly, note p. 347; letter to Dartmouth, *re* petition of English inhabitants for an assembly, 353; writes Dartmouth *re* invasion of Canada by rebels, 455.

Criminal Cases, English law to be followed in, 258.

Criminal Code, Wedderburn's opinion on, note p. 377.

Criminal Courts, established by Quebec Act, 405; ordinance of 1787 *re*, 585; copies of proceedings to be transmitted to the governor, 659.

Criminal jurisdiction, power to grant pardons in criminal cases vested in the governor, 129; the Chief Justice vested with power to sit on criminal cases, 190; changes suggested by Board of Trade *re* juries in criminal cases, 269; Thurlow's opinion on the proclamation of 1763, 307-308; Carleton favours retention of French law, note p. 377; Wedderburn's opinions on forming a criminal code for Quebec, note p. 377; English inhabitants protest that Quebec Act gives unlimited power to Governor and Council in matters of, 418; Carleton favours re-introduction of French law, 454; ordinance establishing courts of criminal jurisdiction in the Province of Quebec, 1777, 471; ordinance of 1787 to explain and amend an ordinance for establishing courts of criminal jurisdiction, 585; execution of judgment to be suspended in certain cases, 659; proposal to incorporate English criminal law in the Constitutional Act, 689. *See also* Justice.

Criminal Law of England, in force in Quebec, 229, 242; Carleton's remarks on, 258; suggestion by Wedderburn that it should not be transferred to Canada in its entirety, 300, 302; "Draught of an Act," by Maseres, provides for retention of, 374; to be observed in Province of Quebec, 393; Quebec Act provides for retention of, 404.

Crown Lands, report of committee of council in settlement of, 639; opinions of Sir John Johnson with respect to the settlement of, 640-642; note *re* the basis of the reserves, note 1, p. 647; suggestion from Grenville concerning the reservation of, 663. *See also* Lands.

Cugnet, F. J., secretary to the Governor in Council, references to, 210, 341, 373.

Currency, Paper, negotiations with French government for redemption of, note p. 168.

Custom Duties, Import and Export, application of English tariff in Quebec, 235. *See also* Duties.

Customs Officers, to be excused from serving on juries or in militia "unless in case of absolute necessity", 138, 216.

Cuthbert, Capt. James, member of legislative council, 193, 194, 195, 475, 483, 484, 485, 486, 488, 517, 540.

Daly, Capt. P., Loyalist, signs petition to the King, 527.

Danser, John, on grand jury at Quebec, 155, 156.

Dartmouth, Earl of, references to, 172, 338, 339, 340, 343, 347, 349, 351, 352, 353, 373, 375, 376, 377, 379, 380, 381, 385, 387, 388, 389, 390, 400, 410, 411, 419, 433, 452, 453, 455, 456, 527.

Dartmouth, Earl of, appointed Secretary of State, note p. 338; formed the collection of manuscripts known as "the Dartmouth Papers," note p. 338; introduces Quebec Bill in House of Lords, note p. 353; makes changes in first draught of Quebec Bill, as prepared by Wedderburn, note p. 376; letter to Hillsborough *re* extension of boundaries of Quebec, 390; *re* plans of Hey and Pownall for establishing courts of justice, note 4, p. 411; expresses opinion to Carleton on the Quebec Act, 412; comments on the commission and instructions of Carleton, note p. 419; concerning the agitation for the repeal of the Quebec Act, 452.

Davison, George, member of legislative council, 552, 639.

Debate, freedom of, 212; opinion of Lord Sydney that speech of Chief Justice Smith is an attack on, 586. *See also* Freedom of Debate.

Debt, English law on subject of arrest for, in force, 242, 277; suggestions for remedying abuses of the law relating to, 278; minor cases to be tried by judges of Common Pleas, 282; judgments may be satisfied by instalments at discretion of judge, 288; sworn declaration may be required from debtor as to his effects, 327.

DeGrey, William, Solicitor General, report *re* civil status of Roman Catholics, 171; report *re* the civil government of Quebec, 174 (*see also* p. 238). *See also* Yorke and DeGrey.

Descheneaux, M., letter from committee of British inhabitants of Quebec, sent to, 341.

Districts, French division of the three administrative districts retained after the capitulation, note p. 31 (*see also* note p. 104); temporary division of Quebec province for administrative purposes, 151; proposal to create new district for the administration of justice, 575-576; creation of five new districts by letters patent, 651; Carleton recommends that a lieutenant governor be appointed for the western districts of the Province, 655; the governor or lieutenant governor to divide each province into electoral districts, 669; representatives in Western districts, 675; the province to be divided into districts for electoral purposes, 698.

Division of the Province, Grenville's remarks on the division into two districts, 654; proposed line to divide the province, 655; Carleton expresses opinion *re*, 655; as proposed by draughts of Constitutional Act, 667, 677, 695.

Dolben, Sir W., took part in debate on Canadian affairs in British House of Commons, 652.

Dorchester, Lord, *see* Carleton, Guy.

Drummond, Colin, member of legislative council, 211, 276, 280.

Drummond, John, member of legislative council, 475.

Dufau, Berthelot, letter from committee of British inhabitants of Quebec, sent to, 341.

Dumas, A., on grand jury at Quebec, 155, 156.

Dumont, M., on grand jury at Quebec, 156.

Duncan, Saml., on grand jury at Quebec, 155, 156.

Dundas, Henry, letter to Carleton, concerning the working of the Constitutional Act, 692-694; appointed Secretary of State, 1791, note 2, p. 692; Secretary of State for Home Department in British Government, 692.

Dunk, George, *see* Halifax.

Dunn, Thomas, member of legislative council, references to, 193, 276, 280, 475, 483, 484, 488, 501, 552, 570, 594, 597, 598, 599, 600, 601, 602.

Du Pres, Comte, member of legislative council, 341, 552, 579, 591.

Duties, judgment of Lord Mansfield in case of Campbell vs. Hall, in action to recover money paid on sugar exported from Grenada to Canada, 366; suggestions *re* export and import, 633; to be regulated by British Parliament, 673; the legislatures of the provinces to have the disposition of duties arising from commerce and navigation, 673, 707, 708.

Dyson, J., signs representation of Board of Trade to the King, 172.

Ecclesiastical Government, under French regime, 50.

Ecclesiastical Jurisdiction, establishment of, under Anglican church, 139 (*see also* 217, 269, 270, 271); proposed regulations concerning exercise of Roman Catholic authority, 270, 271, (*see also* pp. 139, 217, 218, 233, 419); proposal to appoint a superintendent of affairs in Roman Catholic Church, with restricted authority, 271; defined by Quebec Act, 405; instructions to Carleton *re*, 425-428; referred to in instructions to Carleton of 1786, 556-559; regulations in Carleton's instructions of 1786, 556-559; Bishop of Nova Scotia given jurisdiction over Quebec, New Brunswick and Newfoundland, 568; power of King to erect courts of, 674, 683-684; presentation of parsonages subject to, 705.

Education, condition of Protestant children owing to want of instruction, teachers needed in Montreal and Quebec, 350, 352; movement to apply revenues of Jesuits estates to, note p. 581 (*see also* 618); suggestions for advancing matters of, 627; proposal to establish public schools, 633, 631; petition from Three Rivers for a public school, 636, 638; referred to, 644, 645; loyalists petition for aid to establish schools, 648.

Egremont, Earl of, references to, 33, 37, 69, 72, 74, 96, 97, 108, 109, 110, 112, 116, 123, 124.

Egremont, Earl of, approves system of justice and administration established by Amherst and Murray, notes pp. 33, 37; regulations to be made for establishment of government in Quebec, 93 (*see* note p. 96); succeeds Pitt as Secretary of State, 1761, note p. 96; on extent and settlement of new governments, also concerning commissions and instructions for governors, 108; clause in Treaty of Paris concerning Roman Catholic religion, 123.

Elections, regulations for election of members of Assembly, 669, 681, 698-699.

Eliot, Ed., member Board of Trade, 97, 107, 110, 112, 113, 274.

Emigrants, settlement in Nova Scotia, 598.

Emigration, attitude of home government towards, note, p. 119.

English Language, Finlay's plan to adopt it in courts and free schools, 657.

English Law, suggestion to make English law general, with certain exceptions to be set forth by proclamation, 253; advantages and disadvantages of, 256; suggestion by Carleton to follow English law in criminal cases, 258; Wedderburn in favour of, in criminal cases, 302; British merchants trading with Quebec protest against abolition of, 361; Quebec merchants desire certain parts of the law to be retained, 362; judges of Common Pleas oppose introduction of English law, quoting Quebec Act as their authority, 571; the retention of English law desired by English born subjects, 571; the English and the Loyalists desire English commercial law, 572; inhabitants of Quebec and Montreal petition against the adoption of English common and statute law, 589; merchants of Quebec recommend the re-introduction of common and statute law of England as the general rule in matters of personal property and civil rights, 614; magistrates of Quebec in favour of, 643;

English Law—*Continued.*
British merchants trading with Quebec petition for English commercial law, 650; opinion of Finlay that English law should be adopted for personal actions for debt, contracts, etc., 657. *See also* Laws of England.
English Criminal Law, Maseres in his draught of an act suggests retention of the English criminal law, 374; the Quebec Bill as returned from the Commons, provides for the continuance of the law in the province, 393; Quebec Act provides for retention of, 404.
Ermatinger, Lawrence, member of committee of Montreal petitioning for an assembly, 352.
Examination, concerning facts and evidence, a paper by Judge Panet, 607, 609; ordinance of Louis XIV, 1667, gives litigants the right of, 607, 609.
Execution, against lands and goods, suggestion as to procedure, 250, 278, 282, 283; against houses and and lands, not allowed where matter is under £12, and only in default of personal property, 289; against lands and goods, rules in ordinance of 1777 *re* procedure, 468, 470, 535, 536, 537; exceptions under, 537; against the person, where defendant opposes the seizure of his effects, 537; against the person, as well as against lands and goods in commercial matters, 537; in case of appeal by executors, plaintiff not to proceed to execution without giving security as directed by the Common Pleas, 583; suspension of, in certain cases, 659; against land and goods, rules for, in the new districts, 661.
Execution, Writ of, regulations concerning, in ordinance of 1785, 538.
Executive Council. *See* Council.
Faneuil, Peter, member of the Grand Jury of Quebec, 155, 156.
Fargues, Peter, member of committee of Quebec, agitating for an assembly, 341, 413.
Fees, complaints of excessive charges in courts of justice, 203, 292, 294; to be regulated by Governor in Council, 215; Haldimand's remarks on fees of office under Government, 486; of commissioners of justice in small causes to be regulated by the Governor in Council, 583.
Ferrière, Monsieur, professor of law at Paris, 253.
Feudal Authority, Canadians refuse to submit to, 453; vested in the noblesse, 453.
Feudal Power of the Crown, Carleton's representations for the restoration of in Canada, note p. 295.
Feudal System of the French, Carleton's views on, 389; Canadians object to its restoration under the Quebec Act, note p. 453, note 1, p. 461, note 3, p. 473.
Feudal Tenure, Haldimand issues instructions *re* lands settled by the Loyalists, note 3, p. 494. *See also* Land Tenure, and Tenure of Land.
Fiefs, explanation of, 40, 41.
Field, Mr., officer of Royal Hospital at Quebec, 1762, 37.
Finlay, Hugh, references to, 475, 479, 483, 484, 486, 488, 500, 501, 503, 529, 552, 571, 572, 576, 578, 579, 581, 588, 594, 597, 598, 599, 600, 601, 602, 656.
Finlay, Hugh, his opinion on the changes to be made in courts of civil judicature, 479; appointed Postmaster General in Canada, notes p. 479, p. 486; letter *re* the repeal of the Quebec Act, 500-501; letter to Nepean, remarks on the introduction of English commercial law and the attitude of the Canadians towards it, 571, 572, 573; protests against the vote of the Council for the commitment of a bill for the better administration of justice, 581; seconds a bill "to secure the Royal Revenues and to regulate the proceedings in Crown causes, and to give the Subject the benefit of appeal from large fines," note 7, p. 588; on proposed changes in constitution, 656; proposal to introduce English language in courts and free schools, 657.
Finlay, James, member of committee at Montreal petitioning for an assembly, 352.
Fisher, James, surgeon to the garrison of Quebec, 639, 640.
Fisheries, privileges of French subjects defined by Treaty of Paris, 75, 86, (*see also* p. 99); statement of the claims of Great Britain and France on the Atlantic coast and on the Banks of Newfoundland, 98, 99; measures proposed to prevent encroachments of French, 98, 99, 146; sealing on the Labrador Coast, 358, 381; extension of boundaries of Quebec, 382; instructions of 1775 direct encouragement and protection of, 428–429; privileges granted to United States by Treaty of Paris of 1783, 492; regulations concerning fisheries in the Baie de Chaleur, 496; first ordinance relating to, passed in 1795 "regulating the fisheries in the River St. Lawrence, in the Bays of Gaspé and Chaleurs, on the Island of Bonaventure, and the opposite shore of Percé", note, p. 497; remarks on the Newfoundland trade, 542; encouragement to be given to the fisheries of Newfoundland, Labrador and the St. Lawrence, 560; fisheries to be improved, 633.
Flitner, Zachariah, Provost Marshal of Quebec, 37.
Forms, of declaration and summons, for use in civil actions, 536.
Forms of Oaths, 392, 403, 681, 682, 700, 701.
Fortifications, state of in Quebec, 38, 196, 197; Gage's remarks on the state of, in the District of Montreal, 70; Governor in Council given power to build, fortify and demolish, 130; land to be set apart for, 141, 221; Carleton reccommends erection of citadel at Quebec and place of arms at New York, 197, (*see also* pp. 197, 198); Carleton remarks on the necessity of, 227-228; Britain refuses to give up frontier posts on the great lakes, note p. 493; Carleton authorized to prepare an account of the state of the defences of the Province, 565.
Fox, Charles James, opposes the Quebec Bill, note 2, p. 520; charges the British Ministry with neglect concerning Quebec, note, p. 652.
Fralton, George, member of grand jury at Quebec, 155, 156.
Franklin, Benjamin, signs Treaty of Paris of 1783, 493.
Fraser, John, member of the Legislative Council, 475, 484, 552, 579, 588, 590, 591, 592, 593.
Fraser, Judge John, memorial to the Governor to vindicate him from the charges made by the Attorney General, 593.
Fraser, Malcolm, member of committee at Quebec, agitating for an assembly, 341, 351.
Fraser, Peter, pilot on the St. Lawrence, 613.
Fraser, S., merchant of Quebec, 619.
Freeman, Constant, requested to furnish information, *re* state of navigation in the St. Lawrence, 613.
Free schools, proposal of Finlay to adopt English language in, 652.
Freedom of Debate, provided for, 212, 554. *See also* Debate.
French Canadians, their adoption of British ideas of personal freedom, 453; their refusal to submit to feudal authority as restored by the Quebec Act, 453. *See also* Canadians, and Inhabitants.
French Colonial Officers, inducements to leave Canada offered by France, 198, 320.
French Criminal Law. *See* Criminal law.
French Land Tenures, draught of an ordinance relating to, 204. *See also* Land Tenure.

French Law, summary of, ordered by Carleton, notes p. 210; suggestion to re-establish the whole French law to the exclusion of the English, 252; advantages and disadvantages of, 255; suggestion by Carleton to retain French law in civil cases, 258; Chief Justice Hey's opinion on inexpediency of reviving French law in civil matters, 258; reasons given by Maseres for its revival in certain cases, 260; to be observed *re* land grants, 295, (*see also* p. 218-223); suggestion by Wedderburn *re* land tenure and distribution of goods, 303; review of the system in Canada by Thurlow, 305; followed in certain cases, notwithstanding ordinance of 1764, 316; Quebec merchants desire postponement of revival of, 361; Quebec merchants in favour of, 363; *re* tenures and conveyance of land, 373. *See also* French Law and Customs, and Laws and Customs of Canada.

French Law and Customs, admitted in Court of Common Pleas where cause of action arose before Oct. 1, 1764, 150, 231; Canadians desire to be governed by, 292, 294; petition of Canadians for restoration of, 292, 293. *See also* Laws, French Law, and Laws and Customs of Canada.

French Regime, state of government under, 40.

French troops, granted honours of war, 8, 21.

Frost, James, information requested from, *re* state of navigation in the St. Lawrence, 613.

Fulton, Geo. *See* Fralton.

Fur trade, duties from, 57, 71; sketch of, 100.

Gable, Benjamin, hangman at Quebec, 37.

Gage, General, references to, 31, 32, 37, 67, 72, 94, 104, 152, 153, 195, 259, 357, 410, 411, 451, 453, 458, 539.

Gage, General, appointed Governor of Montreal by Amherst, 31, 32; report on state of government of Montreal, 69; receives commission as Commander-in-Chief of the forces, note p. 152; *re* state of fortifications at Crown Point, Fort George and Ticonderoga, 195, (*see also* p. 198); asks for troops to aid in colonial troubles in the south, 410; *re* formation of a Canadian militia, and troops to quell rebellion in colonies to the south, 450.

Gascoyne, Bamber, member of British Board of Trade, 97, 107, 110, 112.

Gaol, power vested in Chief Justice to deliver prisoners from, 191; proposal to build one in Montreal, 625.

Gaspey (Gaspé), suggestion by Marriott to erect a court at, 326.

Germain, Lord George, Colonial Secretary, 459, 460, 461, 473, 474, 475, 482, 487.

Gibbon, the historian, his opinion quoted, 652.

Gibson, John, map of North America engraved by 103.

Goldfrap, J., Deputy Registrar at Quebec, 132, 192, 195.

Goodall, William, merchant of Quebec, 593, 619.

Gordon, William, Clerk of the Crown at Quebec, death of, 567.

Government, French division into three administrative districts retained after capitulation, note p. 31, (*see also* p. 104); report on state of, by Murray, 37; state of administration under French regime, 40; report on state of, in Three Rivers, by Burton, 61; report on state of, in Montreal, by Gage, 69; Egremont on establishment of, in Quebec, 93 (*see* note p. 96); necessity for regular form of, 102; temporary division of Quebec Province, into two administrative districts, 151; proposal by Board of Trade to grant representation to Canadians, referred to, 172, 267-268; report of the Attorney and Solicitor General, 174; proposed division of Quebec into three administrative districts, 176; Maseres' opinions on measures for settlement of

Government - *Continued.*

laws for Quebec, 181, 182, 183; administration of, vested in Governor Murray, 264 (*see* p. 126); secret report of the Lords of Trade on, note p. 263; report of Lords of Trade *re* proposed regulations and reforms for, 263; proposed conditional admission of inhabitants to all offices under, 267; list of documents which served as a basis of report of Lords of Trade, 274; Lords of Trade suggest necessity of immediate measures of reform in Province of Quebec, 274; Solicitor General Wedderburn sets forth defects in mode of, 296; powers of Governor and Intendant under French regime, 297; military government referred to, 297; abstract of regulations proposed by Wedderburn, 302-303; sketch by Thurlow of French system of, 305; summary of powers of Governor, 306-7.

Government, French subjects petition the King for restoration of old laws and customs, 354, 355; French inhabitants complain of not being allowed to hold office under, 356, 358; French subjects represent that colony is not ready for an assembly and that a council consisting of both old and new subjects would be suitable, 357, 359; memorial of French inhabitants to be allowed to hold civil and military appointments, 357, 358; Maseres' letter to the Lord Chancellor on proposed Act for settlement of the laws of Quebec, 373; queries *re* government of Quebec, 400; instructions to Carleton (1775) *re* salaries and allowances of offices under, 432; Roman Catholic subjects request a more adequate share in offices held under government, 518, 519; despatch from Hope to Sydney concerning changes in the policy of, 538; committees of the legislative council make reports *re* the future government of the province, 591; proposed line of division of the province, 655; Grenville's remarks on the proposed councils and assemblies of the two provinces, 665; Chief Justice Smith's remarks on the expediency of a general government of all the British dominions in North America, 685-687; Grenville does not favour temporary establishment of a separate government in Upper Canada, 692. *See also* Constitution.

Government Civil, introduction of in 1764, note p. 33; draught of proclamation establishing, 93 (*see also* p. 119); proclamation relating to, 119, 237, referred to 242, 265, 291; established by ordinance, 149; date of formal establishment, note p. 149; Quebec Bill, as returned from the Commons, revokes the proclamation of October, 1763, relating to, 392. *See also* Constitution, and Government.

Government, Military, Hamilton's opinion on the inexpediency of, 528.

Governor, obliged to reside in the colony during office, 107; proposal to grant temporary powers to, 114; power given to, *re* appointment of judges and other officers of justice, 129; authority exercised only with consent of assembly, 243; limited power of, 244; limitations to his power proposed, 521-522; Montreal merchants object to the authority vested in him, 545; the powers of the governors of Quebec, Nova Scotia and New Brunswick modified, 550; given power to divide the province into electoral districts and to appoint returning officers, 698; rules governing his action on bills passed by council and assembly, 701-702.

Governor General, proposal to appoint, 689.

Grain, export of, 482

Grand Jury, recommends appeal from military to civil courts, 154, (*see* pp. 157, 160); resolves not to "sit as jurors at any court where some man sufficiently versed in the law does not preside," 154; (*see also* pp. 157, 160); presentments of, 153; (*see also* pp. 156, 159, 266); protests against admission of Roman Catholics as jurors, 155, (*see* pp. 156, 158, 161), recommends Protestants as jurors in certain cases, 156, 158, 160.

Grand Voyer, duties of, 40; appeals from, allowed to the Intendant, 40.

Grant, Chas., member of committee of British inhabitants of Quebec, 341, 351.

Grant, Francis, Governor of East Florida, 108, 116, 124.

Grant, Robert, interested in lawsuit over an estate, 570, 578, 612.

Grant, William, references to, 167, 341, 475, 480, 483, 484, 485, 486, 488, 501, 502, 540, 552, 579, 581, 588, 590, 591, 592, 619.

Grant, William, his opinion concerning alterations to be made in the judicial system, note 2, p. 480; in favour of an assembly, note p. 502.

Grant, James, make observations *re* West Indian trade, 613.

Gray, Major James, signs petition to the King on behalf of the Loyalists, 527.

Great Lakes, French claim exclusive navigation on, 99, 100; refusal of England to withdraw from the frontier posts on them in consequence of the non-fulfilment by the United States of articles of the Treaty of Paris of 1783 relative to confiscated lands, note p. 493; request that inhabitants have free use of, 649.

Gregory, Chief Justice, appointment of, note p. 149; dismissed from office, note p. 178; member of first legislative council, appointed by Murray, note p. 193.

Grenville, Lord William Wyndham, references to, 419, 510, 662, 663, 667, 674, 678, 685, 690.

Grenville, Lord William Wyndham, appointed Secretary of State, June 1789, note 1, p. 662; secret despatch to Carleton concerning the first draught of the Constitutional Act, 662; letter to Carleton, discussing the proposed Constitutional Act, 663–666; despatch to Carleton requesting his opinion on the first draught of the Constitutional Act, 664; on proposed changes in constitution, 665, 666; letter to Carleton, discussing the first and second draughts of the Constitutional Bill, 690.

Grey, William De, report of, as Solicitor General, *re* civil status of Roman Catholics, 171; as Solicitor General, makes report on civil government of Quebec, 174.

Grimaldi, Marquis de, signs Treaty of Paris, 80, 90.

Guardianships and Trusteeships, opinion of Judge Panet relating to, 608, 611.

Gugy, Conrad, member of legislative council, 475, 483, 484.

Gummersall, Captain Thomas, signs petition to the King on behalf of the Royalists, 527.

Habeas Corpus, proposal of Maseres to incorporate Habeas Corpus in Quebec law, 374; English inhabitants protest against being deprived of, by the Quebec Act, 415, 417, 418; comment on the law of Habeas Corpus, in the instructions to Carleton in 1775, 423, (*see also* pp. 300, 331); Carleton's remarks on, 454; proposed by Haldimand, 499 (*see also* pp. 489, 504, 512, 514); Finlay's remarks on, 500–501; writ of, to be issued in manner prescribed by Statute 31, Chas. II, 521.

Haldimand, Lord, references to, 8, 152, 421, 424, 474, 475, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480 482, 487, 490, 495, 496, 497, 499, 501, 503, 529, 538, 539, 546, 552, 567, 603.

Haldimand, Lord, instructions of 1778, 474; appointment as Governor of Quebec, note p. 474; instruction of 1779, 476, 477; instructions of 1779, as to what constitutes a quorum of the legislative council, 476; instructed to pass an ordinance authorizing the Chief Justice to preside and be a member of the Court of Common Pleas 477; directed to communicate to the council everything in his instructions wherein their advice and consent is made requisite, 477; disregards instructions in dealing with the council, note p. 477; despatch to Germain, reviews the discussion concerning alterations in the judicial system, 482; despatch to Germain, on the constitutional power of the council to prohibit the export of grain and flour or to fix an arbitrary price, 482; issues proclamation prohibiting export of wheat and of flour, note 1, p. 483; remarks on the undue influence of a combination on the market, 485; his remarks on fees of office under government, 486; gives his reasons for not communicating certain of his instructions to the legislative council, 487–489; King approves of his conduct as commander, but regrets that his action as civil governor cannot be regarded in so favourable a light, note 3. p. 487; signs ordinance to regulate proceedings in courts of civil judicature, 490; instructions of 1783, 494.

Haldimand, Lord, authorized in 1783 to make grants of land to the loyalists from the American colonies desiring to settle in Canada, 494; instructions of May, 1785, 495; instructions of July 1785, 496; makes regulations for the fisheries in Baie des Chaleur, 496; despatch to North, concerning negotiations with a section of the people of Vermont, 497; his opinion that the Quebec Act should be kept in force, and that the authority of the council to alter certain parts of French civil law and English criminal law should be used with discretion, 498; despatch to North, intends to propose an ordinance for the introduction of the Habeas Corpus Act, 499; introduces an ordinance for the better security of the liberty of the subject, note 1, p. 501; his answer to an address from the council expressing satisfaction with the Quebec Act, note p. 502; returns to England, 1784, note 1, p. 527; opposes the extension of British institutions in Canada as advocated by Lieutenant Governor Hamilton, note 1, p. 527; withholds instructions relative to the government of the province from Hamilton, note 2, p. 527; draws up a memorandum on civil affairs, note 3, p. 539; is succeeded by Carleton as Captain General and Governor in Chief of Quebec, note 2, p. 550; extract of letter from North authorizing aid for the Loyalists, 580.

Halitax, Earl of, references to, 112, 113, 114, 117, 119, 121, 123, 124, 126, 152, 153, 172.

Halifax, Earl of, letter on the extent of new provinces, 112; succeeds Egremont as Secretary of State, 113; approval by the King of the proclamation establishing civil government, 119.

Hall, William, defendant in suit of Campbell vs. Hall, 366.

Hamilton, Lieut.-Governor, references to, 501, 503, 527, 529, 531, 539, 546.

Hamilton, Lieut.-Governor, despatch to Sydney, admits that he is not sufficiently informed about the Province, 527; as president of the legislative council advocates the extension of British institutions in Canada, note 1, p. 527; received appointment as Lieutenant Governor at Detroit, note 1, p. 527; assumes office of Administrator of Civil Government in absence of Haldimand in 1784, note 1, p. 527; applies to Sydney for in-

Hamilton—*Continued.*
structions, which had been refused him by Haldimand, relative to the government, note 2, p. 527; suggests that the time is opportune for amendment of the constitution, 528; despatch to Sydney, his views on the loyalty of the French, 528; despatch to Sydney, desires to render justice to all, 529; dismissed from the lieutenant governorship, note 2, p. 529; under his administration provision for trial by jury in civil cases was incorporated in ordinance for regulating procedure in civil courts, note 3, p. 529.

Harrison, Edward, member of legislative council, 475, 483, 484, 552, 579, 581, 589, 590, 591, 592, 612, 619.

Hartley, David, signs Treaty of Paris of 1783, 493.

Hawke, Sir Ed., member of Privy Council, 199.

Hazen, Capt., bring news to Carleton of advance of Benedict Arnold upon Quebec, 453.

Hervey, Capt., in command of British forces at Trois Rivières, 66.

Hey, Chief Justice William, references to, 178, 190, 195, 203, 229, 258, 279, 305, 315, 339, 377, 379, 385, 387, 411, 412, 455, 456, 480.

Hey, Chief Justice William, commission of, note p. 178, (*see also* p. 315); reports on the inexpediency of reviving whole of French law in civil matters, 258; signs report of Committee of Council on Administration of Law by Justices of the Peace, 279; temporary ordinance passed, providing for discharges of his duties by a commission during his absence, note 3, p. 339; assists Wedderburn in framing part of the Quebec Act, note p. 377; his opinion on the criminal law proposed for Canada, note p. 377; his opinion concerning the Quebec Bill, note p. 379; extract of letter to Dartmouth *re* plans for ordinance establishing courts of justice, note p. 411; returns to Canada, note p. 412; letter to the Lord Chancellor concerning the state of military affairs in the province, and the attitude taken by the Canadians in the invasion by the rebel colonists to the south, 456; requests to be relieved from office, 458.

Hey and Pownall, memo *re* establishment of courts of justice, note p. 411.

Heywood, William, signs memorial from Montreal to Dartmouth, 352

Hillsborough, Earl of, references to, 114, 116, 207, 227, 244, 258, 263, 265, 274, 275, 276, 295, 338, 384, 388, 389, 390.

Hillsborough, Earl of, appointed first Secretary of State for the colonies 1768, note p. 207; signs report of Board of Trade on state of Province of Quebec, 274; his objections to the third draught of the Quebec Bill, 388.

Holland, Capt., member of legislative council, 37, 39, 193, 194, 484, 552, 579, 581, 588, 589, 590, 591, 592, 639, 640.

Hope, Colonel Henry, references to, 527, 529, 558, 545, 546, 547, 550, 551, 552, 579, 590.

Hope, Colonel Henry, made Commissary General, note 1, p. 527; succeeds Hamilton as Lieutenant Governor of Quebec, note 1, p. 527; appointed Lieutenant Governor of Quebec, note 2, p. 529, note 1, p. 538; despatch to Sydney, concerning change in the policy of government, 538; suggests that the legislative council have more than six Canadian Catholics as members, 540; his opinion on granting the Loyalists a separate government, 540; despatch from Sydney offering him the lieutenant-governorship of New Brunswick should Colonel Carleton, the present holder of the office, desire to become Lieutenant Governor of Quebec, 551; his attitude towards two bills introduced by Chief Justice Smith, note 7, p. 588.

Huntley, R., signs memorial from Montreal to Dartmouth, 352.

Howard, P. W., merchant of Jamaica, writes *re* trade with West Indies, 613.

Imprisonment for Debt, abuse of authority by Justices of the Peace under Ordinance of September 1764, 277-278. *See also* Capias, and Debt.

Imprisonments, suggestions by Marriott to regulate, 324.

Indians, to enjoy freedom of their religion and to maintain their lands, 17, 27; characteristics of Indian nations, 54; population of Three Rivers, 67; their rights to be protected, 145, 223; referred to, 339; administration of justice at trading posts, 428; plan for the management of Indian affairs referred to in Carleton's Instructions of 1775, 433; division of country into two districts for trading purposes, 433; outline of duties and powers of superintendents and commissaries, 434-435; lists of tribes in the Northern and Southern Districts of North America, 437; appointment of superintendent of, note p. 451; measures to maintain the loyalty of the Indians who supported the British cause during the rebellion, 526; visit of La Fayette to western tribes, 528; England's policy towards, 547; British Government to make compensation for their losses sustained during the war, note 1, p. 547.

Indian Lands. *See* Lands, and Lands Indian.

Indian Trade, remarks on, 100; instructions *re* appointment of superintendents for trading posts, 424, 428; merchants of Quebec object to an ordinance relating to, 473; suggestions for the removal of inconveniences attending, 543; referred to, 618; Loyalists request measures for the benefit of, 649. *See also* Trade, Indian.

Inglis, Doctor Charles, appointed Bishop of Nova Scotia with jurisdiction over Quebec, New Brunswick and Newfoundland, 568.

Inhabitants, remarks by Burton on those of Three Rivers, 65; required to take oath of allegiance, 139, 217; Carleton's remarks on the possibility of revolt, 227. *See also* Canadians, and French Canadians.

Instructions to Murray, (1763), 132; interpretation of Proclamation of 1763, note p. 163; extract of, *re* amendment of ordinance establishing Civil Courts, note, p. 173.

Instructions to Carleton, (1768), 210; (1771), 295; (1775), 419, 450; (1786), 552; (1787), 567, 568; relating to trade and navigation (1775), 438; memorandum used in framing instructions of 1775, note 1, p. 419; regulations for the Legislative Council (1775), 420; directions to Legislative Council for establishment and regulation of Courts of Justice, 421-425; regulation of ecclesiastical affairs, 425-428; provisions for encouragement and protection of Indian trade and fisheries on the Labrador coast, 428-429; system of land tenure as given in, 429; *re* salaries and allowances of offices under government, 432; *re* clearance of vessels, 448, 449; Finlay's opinion that the 12th article of instructions of 1786, would be a suitable basis upon which to frame a Constitution, 656.

Instructions to Haldimand, (1778), 474; (1779), 476; (1783), 494; (1785), 495, 496; the Chief Justice to preside and be a member of the Court of Common Pleas, 477; opinion of the legislative council on executing alterations in the judicial system, 481, 494.

Invasion of Canada, letter from Cramahé, referring to, 455.

Iron works at St. Maurice, reservation of land necessary for, 144, 222, 563.

Irving, Paul Aemilius, references to, 37, 172, 173, 174, 187, 188, 193, 194, 195.

Irving, Paul Aemilius, Lieutenant Colonel and Deputy Quarter Master General at Quebec, 37; acting Governor, signs ordinance giving Canadians the right to act as jurors in civil and criminal causes, 173, (*see* p. 175); signs ordnance establishing Michaelmas term for sittings of Supreme Court and Court of Common Pleas, 174; his criticism of the administration of justice, 187.

Jackson, Richard, assists Hey to draught an ordinance *re* courts of justice, note 4, p. 411; counsel for the Board of Trade; his opinion on amendments for the Common Pleas requested, note p. 478.

Jay, John, signs Treaty of Paris of 1783, 493.

Jenyns, Soame, member of the Board of Trade, 97, 107, 172, 274, 419.

Jessup, Colonel Eben, signs petition to the King on behalf of the Loyalists, 527.

Jessup, Major Edward, signs petition to the King on behalf of the Loyalists, 527.

Jesuits Estates, concerning disposal of, note 1, p. 581; suggestion to apply the revenues to the various branches of education, 618; referred to, 627.

Johnson, Colonel Gay, signs petition on behalf of Loyalists, 527.

Johnson, Sir John, references to, 494, 524, 549, 552, 579, 581, 588, 639, 640, 642, 645.

Johnson, Sir John, his petition to the King, 524; certifies as to the losses of the Mohawks during the war, 547; his opinion with respect to the settlement of Crown lands, 640-642; letter from magistrates of Cataraqui concerning trade and land tenure in their district, 642-644; letter from the magistrates of Cataraqui concerning the administration of justice in that district, 642-644; letter from the magistrates of New Oswegatchie, *re* population, agriculture and the settlement of Crown lands, 645.

Johnson, Sir William, referred to, 339; sketch of, note 2, p. 451.

Johnstone, Alexander, member of the legislative council, 475.

Johnstone, Captain Alexander, in command of company of troops at Three Rivers, 66.

Johnstone, George, Governor of West Florida, 108, 116, 124.

Johnstone, James, foreman of the Grand Jury of Quebec, 155, 156, 619.

Johnstone, Sir James, favours establishment of House of Assembly, 652.

Joliffe, W., member of the Board of Trade, note, p. 419.

Journals of Council, list of those used by Carleton in his report, 587.

Judges, to be appointed by the Governor, 129; *re* the appointment, or removal of 137, 522, 556; general rules of practice, 177; arbitrary powers held by French judges, 187; those of Superior Court, to be instructed to adhere to the Custom of Paris, 187; number of, in Quebec, at time of conquest, 209; to be appointed by the majority of members of council, 215; additional appointment for Court of Common Pleas at Montreal, 278; may order the satisfaction of judgments by instalments, 288; suggestions by Marriott *re* limitation of jurisdiction, 323, 324, 326; instructions to Carleton (1775) to regulate appointment of, 424; by ordinance of 1777, decision of judges to be final in matters under value of £10, 464; suggestions for regulating appointment and fees of judges, 504; referred to, 512, 515; investigation into charges against the judges of Common Pleas does not establish corruption on their part, note 3, p. 593; powers of the first judge appointed for the district of Hesse, 659; power of the King to appoint, 674, 684.

Judicature, Privy Council's resolution requiring report on defects in the state of, 199, 200; Governor to report on the condition of the Judicature in the Province of Quebec, 199, referred to, 272; alleged defects to be reported on, 201; Governor in Council given power to constitute courts of, 214; Maseres' suggestion for establishment of three Royal courts of, 247, 260; suggestions for reform in execution of law, 301. *See also* Jurisdiction.

Juries, Canadians given right to act as jurors, note p. 149, (*see* pp. 156, 160, 230, 266); dissatisfaction of British traders with permission given to Canadians to act as jurors, note p. 150; Murray recommends that Canadians act as jurors, 167; ordinance granting Canadians right to act as jurors on civil and criminal causes, 173, 267, (*see* p. 175); ordinance relating to composition of, in civil matters, 173, (*see* p. 175); verdicts to be carried by majority of jury, 249; suggestions for forming a panel in criminal cases, 269; suggestions by Board of Trade *re* juries in criminal cases, 269; Marriott's remarks on juries in criminal cases, 324; English inhabitants protest against being deprived by the Quebec Act of trial by jury, 414, 417, 418; petition that optional juries be granted on all trials in courts of original jurisdiction, that they be balloted for and a panel formed as in England, 504; objections to proposed optional juries on trials in courts of original jurisdiction, 512, 515; clause amending the Quebec Act, providing for trial by jury in civil cases when desired, 524; regulations for forming a panel, 533; ordinance of 1787 provides that where there is no jury the fact be inserted in the record of the cause so that in event of appeal the case may be tried in the superior tribunal as fully as before the Common Pleas, 582; Quebec merchants advise that juries be granted in all courts having original jurisdiction, 615.

Jurisdiction, Civil, suggested that Indian lands be included under civil jurisdiction, 109; Court of Common Pleas at Montreal constituted an independent court with original jurisdiction, 282; in Illinois, Detroit, St. Vincenne, Gaspé and Michillimackinac, 424, 428; ordinance of 1777 confirms judgments of civil courts, 465. *See also* Judicature.

Jurisdiction, Criminal, "An Ordinance of 1787 to explain and amend an Ordinance for establishing courts of," 585. *See also* Judicature.

Jurisdiction, Ecclesiastical, Carleton's instructions of 1775 on the regulation of, 425-428.

Jurors, protest of French jurors in reference to the "Presentments of the grand jury of Quebec," 156, 159; methods suggested in selection of, 249; suggestions for a double panel, 251 (*see* p. 328); concerning qualifications of, 533, 572, 604; list of jurors in town of Quebec in support of the objections to trial by jury in civil causes, 606; qualifications of, in the five new districts, 658.

Jury, Trial by, right of, granted in Court of Common Pleas, 150, 230; merchants of Quebec protest against abolition of, 473; Haldimand in favour of, 488-489; remarks of Finlay on, 500-501; refusal of legislative council to grant trial by jury in civil cases, 501; ordinance establishing trial by jury, (1785), 529; clause in ordinance of 1785 providing for trial by jury in certain cases at the option of the parties concerned, 531; reasons given by the noblesse for their objection to, 573; proposal to deprive English born subjects of trial by jury in certain cases, 573; memorandum of the council relating to, 602, 603, 604, 605; list of jurors in town of Quebec, 606; objections of Canadians to be investigated, 653, 655. *See also* Trial by Jury.

Justice, extract of proposed additional instruction to Murray *re* administration of, note p. 163; ordinance regulating composition of juries in civil courts, 173; suggestions for the improvement of administration, 187; complaint of Canadians *re* delay and expense in courts of, 202; Carleton suggests reforms in administration, 205; delay and expense in administration of, to be remedied, 205-206; draught of report of Governor in Council *re* state of administration, 228; laws of England followed in Quebec, 229; expense and delay arising in the administration of, 245-247; proposed division of province into three administrative districts with three royal courts, 247; proposal to divide Quebec into three judicial districts, 247; plan for the administration of, proposed by Maseres, based on Quebec system, 247-252; Maseres proposes system similar to that in force during French regime, 247-252; four different methods suggested to settle the laws of the province, 252; plan to settle laws of province drawn up for Carleton, 257, (*see also* note p. 258); Maseres' criticism of Carleton's plan to settle laws of province, 258; chief complaint of Canadians is expense and delay in legal matters, 260; ordinance of September, 1764, gives rise to delay and expense in suits concerning civil property, 266; changes suggested by Board of Trade *re* circuit courts, 269; report of committee of council on administration by Justices of Peace, 276; suggestion to annul authority given by ordinance of September, 1764, to Justices of the Peace in matters of civil property, 278.

Justice, ordinance of February, 1770, for the more effectual administration of, and for regulating the courts of law, 280; on the dispensation of justice in small cases, 288; ordinance for the more effectual administration of, 290; Canadians desire to be governed by French laws and customs, 292, 294; defects in system set forth by Solicitor General Wedderburn, 296; remarks on expense and delay in administration, 301; suggestions for appointing commissioners of the peace with limited powers, 304; general remarks and propositions by Thurlow, 305-310; Carleton's instructions of 1775 give directions to Legislative Council for establishment and regulation of courts, 421-425; plan for the extension of, to the Indian country, 434-435; ordinance for establishing courts of civil judicature in the Province of Quebec, 1777, 464; ordinance to regulate the proceedings in the courts of civil judicature in the Province of Quebec, 1777, 466; ordinance for establishing courts of criminal jurisdiction in the Province of Quebec, 1777, 471 (*see also* 555, 556); proposed ordinance "for the relief of the poor by the Dispensation of Justice in small causes," 572, (*see* note p. 576); draught of an ordinance framed by Chief Justice Smith for the better administration of justice, and to regulate the practice of the law, 574; administration of, referred to in 12th article of Carleton's instructions of 1786, 575; commissioners appointed for the dispensation of justice in small causes, regulating their fees and the extent of their jurisdiction, 583; Governor authorized to form new districts for the administration of justice, 583.

Justice, concerning arraignment by Attorney General Monk of the administration of justice in the courts of Common Pleas, note 3, p. 586, (*see* p. 588); letter from Carleton to Sydney on his investigation of the conditions of the Province, 587; the Chief Justice to make an investigation into charges against administration, 592; report of the committee, of council on, 594; confusion in the courts from want of uniformity in the laws, 614; delay and expense in the courts, 615; suggestion for the less frequent holdings of courts, 615; suggestion to erect more districts for the administration of justice, 615; confusion arising from mixture of different laws, 619, 621; inhabitants at Three Rivers complain of the expense and delay in, 635, 637; magistrates of Cataraqui complain of the expense and delay in their district, 643; Loyalists desire a separate government dependent on Lower Canada, 645. *See also* Justice, Courts of.

Justice, Courts of, authority to constitute courts granted to Governor and Council, 121, 237; Governor in Council given power to erect, 129, 137; ordinance for establishing and regulating, 149, 230; general rules proposed for judges in personal actions, 177; committee appointed to report on matters relating to, 591; report of the committee of council, relating to, 594. *See also* Justice.

Justice, Military Courts of, established by Murray, 33, 35.

Justices of the Peace, powers defined according to ordinance of September 1764, 150, 231; regulations concerning appeals from decisions of, 150, 231; proposed limitation of powers of, 176; appointment of, by consent of the majority of the council, 215; report of council on administration of law by, 276; complaints *re* administration of law in Montreal by, note pp. 276-278; exceed authority vested in them by ordinance of September, 1764, 277; suggestion to annul authority given by ordinance of September, 1764 in matters of civil property, 278; proposed appointment of, by special commission, for towns of Quebec and Montreal, 279; authority in matters of property confined by ordinance of February, 1770 to those acting under a special commission, 280; penalty for violation of ordinance 281; instructions to Carleton (1775), to regulate appointment of, 424; Governor in Council authorized to appoint justices for small causes, 583; authorized to appoint peace officers for the towns, 585; officers of militia authorized to act in the country parishes as justices, 585; suggestion that the power given to them by the ordinance of 1764 be restored, 615; suggestion to grant an extension of jurisdiction to, 631; any three justices empowered to hear and determine breaches of the peace and petty larceny, 660.

Keene, Whitshed, member of British Board of Trade, 419.

King's Bench, Courts of, established by ordinance of, 1777, 471; duties of, 471; terms of sittings, 471; suggestion to restore its former jurisdiction and powers in civil causes, 615, 624. *See also* Superior Court.

Kingston. *See* Cataraqui.

Kneller, Henry, receives temporary appointment as Attorney General, note p. 276, note p. 280; death of, note 4, p. 483.

Knox, William, his remarks concerning the third draught of the Quebec Bill, 389; other references to, 377, 381, 388, 389, 390.

Labrador Coast, to be under the authority of the governor of Newfoundland, 120; French subjects desire to be under the protection of Quebec, 358; encouragement of fisheries on, 428, 429; fishery rights of Canadians on, to be protected as directed in Carleton's instructions of 1775, 428-429; encouragement to be given the fisheries, 428-429, 560.

LaCorne, Abbé de, Dean of the Chapter of Quebec, 51.

LaCorne, St. Luc, member of legislative council, references to, 475, 483, 502. *See also* St. Luc.

LaFayette, Marquis de, *re* his visit to th Indians, 528.

LaNaudière, Charles de, member of legislative council, 341, 552.

Lands, remarks on the settlement of, 100, 101; restrictions proposed *re* land grants, 108 (*see also* p. 112); on the extent of Crown lands in Canada, 108, (*see also* pp. 110, 112); proposal to give power to governors to make grants of, 117, 118, 125; proposed grant of, to naval and military officers and soldiers who served in North America, 121, (*see also* pp. 109, 113; power to dispose of, vested conditionally in Governor and council, 121 (*see also* pp. 102, 117, 118, 125, 126); proposed additional clauses in Governor's commission *re* grants of, 125, 126, 131; regulations for making laws relating to, 135; French inhabitants required to register grants received before the treaty of 1763, 141, 218; regulations concerning the granting of, 142, 143, 144; the rights of Indians to lands to be protected, 145; proposed retention of French customs and usages in actions relating to, 177; regulations concerning granting of, 219, 220, 221, 222; French and English law followed in proceedings relating to, 240, 241; ordinance of 1745 concerning settlement of, note p. 241; justices not allowed to determine questions of titles, 288; French system of grants restored, 295, (*see* pp. 218-223); suggestions made by Wedderburn *re* disposition of lands of the Jesuits, 303; French law *re* lands followed by inhabitants notwithstanding ordinance of September, 1764, 316; Marriott's remarks on the laws concerning distribution of, 332, 333; Quebec Act provides that lands granted by the King may be executed according to laws of Canada or laws of England, 393, 404.

Lands, dispute concerning fulfilment of articles of Treaty of Paris of 1783 relating to confiscation of, note p. 493; provisions in Treaty of Paris of 1783 for the restoration of confiscated property, 493; Haldimand authorized in 1783 to make grants of lands to Loyalists who desire to settle in Canada, 494; views of Carleton, on the removal of unnecessary burdens, and the evils of large grants, note 3, p. 551; Canadian laws and customs to be followed in actions relating to, 555; reserves to be made for carrying on the fisheries in the Bay of Chaleur, 560; Carleton's instructions of 1786 provide that lands be granted in fief as practised before the cession, omitting the reservation of any judicial power, 561; provision made in Carleton's instructions of 1786 for granting lands to the Loyalists, 561-563; grants to reduced officers and privates of the 84th Regiment of Foot, 562; reservation of timber lands for the Crown, 563; provision for the administration of justice in the proposed new districts in controversies respecting titles of land, 576; committee of council appointed to report on the settlement of Crown lands, 591; council recommends that the Loyalists hold their lands according to the terms of Carleton's Instruction (1771), 640; recommendation of Carleton, *re* tenure of, 646; petition of Loyalists *re*, 648; Loyalists to be granted their lands in free and common soccage, 653.

Land Tenure, conditions of, 41, 62, 70; ordinance for temporary retention of French system, 166, 187, 231, 232, 243; draught of an ordinance retaining French laws and customs relating to inheritance and alienation of lands, 204; sketch of; retention of French system recommended, 209; Maseres' reasons for reviving French law, 260; restoration of French system of, 295 (*see* pp. 218-223); suggestion by Wedderburn to retain French law only, 303; Maseres in his

Land Tenure—*Continued.*

"Draught of an Act" proposes retention of French law, 373; instructions to Carleton in 1775, relating to, 429; Loyalists petition the King for relief from the French system, 525; changes to be made in system of, in Quebec, note 1 p. 586; Quebec merchants recommend retention of Canadian laws, 615; suggestions concerning the tenure of Crown lands for the Loyalists, 616; notes concerning instructions to Carleton in reference to, note 1, p. 641, note 3, p. 646; magistrates of Cataraqui represent that the Loyalists should be allowed to hold their lands in freehold tenure, 643; inhabitants of New Oswegatchie desire to hold their lands free from seignorial claims or other incumbrances, 645; Carleton recommends that Crown lands be granted in free and common soccage, 646; Loyalists desire lands to be granted according to English tenure, 648, 653; Finlay's opinion that the laws and customs of Canada should be retained, 657; Grenville's remarks on proposed changes in, 666; lands in both provinces may be held in free and common soccage, 672; remarks by Carleton on alteration in mode of, 676 (*see* 691-692); lands may be held in both provinces in free and common soccage, 682-683, 706, 707. *See also* Tenure of Lands, and Lands.

Lands, Indian, the rights of the Indians to be maintained, 17, 27; proclamation proposed regarding lands reserved for Indians, 111, 112, 223; prohibition of private purchase of, 113; protection from encroachment on, 121; policy of the British government regarding the losses sustained by Joseph Brant and others, 547, (*see also* 548).

Laws, the representatives of the people to frame a civil code "as near as may be to the laws of England," 120, 237; power given to the assembly to make laws, 128; regulations to be observed by Governor in Council and Assembly in the framing and passing of, 135, 213; suggestions for retaining the laws of France or making those of England general in the province, 252; advantages and disadvantages of both methods, 255-256; suggestion by Carleton to follow English law in criminal, and French law, in civil cases, 258; retention of certain parts of French law and whole of English criminal law, proposed by Maseres, 374.

Laws of Canada, Carleton orders an abridgement of French laws to be drawn up, 202, 210.

Laws of England, criminal and civil, in force in Quebec, 229, 242; question of legality of introduction of English law, 244, (*see* p. 258).

Laws and Customs of Canada, admitted in Court of Common Pleas where cause of action arose before Oct. 1, 1764, 150, 231; Carleton suggests that they be followed in civil cases, 258; inhabitants desire to be governed by, 292, 294, 354, 356; to be followed in civil matters, 393, 404; petitioners for a House of Asssembly desire continuance of, in certain matters, 504, (*see* p. 555); referred to, 512, 514; opinion of the Solicitor General that matters relating to, should be decided by Privy Council, note 1, p. 571; ordinance of 1787 provides for the statement on the record of the Common Pleas of any judgment pronounced upon any law or custom of the Province, 582; question raised as to whether the law is applicable to English born subjects, 569, 571; Canadians at Montreal claim that their common law was promised them by the articles of capitulation, 628, 630; retention of, advised by Finlay in settlement of real estate, 657; the noblesse petition the King for maintenance of, note 3, p. 657. *See also* French Law, and French Law and Customs.

Leake, Major Robert, signs petition to the King on behalf of the Royalists, 527.
Le Brun, M. French lawyer, letter to Maseres, 373.
Lees, John, member of committee of British inhabitants, 341, 351, 413.
Legal Forms, examples of, 285, 469, 536.
Legal System, address of French citizens to the King relating to, 161.
Legge, Capt., in command of British forces at Masquinonge and Machiche, 66.
Legislative Authority of Governor, exercised only with consent of Assembly, 243.
Legislative Council. *See* Council.
Le Loutre, Abbé, the cause of trouble in Acadia, 123.
Le Maistre, Capt., sends to committee of council a list of vessels on Lakes Ontario, Erie and Huron, 613.
Léry, Chaussegros de, member of the legislative council, 341, 475, 484, 501, 503, 540, 552, 579, 590, 591, 592, 639, 640.
Lester, Robert, member of committee of merchants of Quebec, 619.
Letters of Administration, objections to the form of granting, 609, 611.
L'Évesque, Francis, member of legislative council, 475, 484, 485, 503, 540, 552, 612, 619.
Levis, Marquis de, references to, 8, 10, 11, 22, 23.
Levis, Marquis de, sends letter to Amherst *re* capitulation of Montreal, 8.
Lewes, Sir Watkin, takes part in discussion of Canadian affairs in British House of Commons, 652.
Lieutenant Governor, Carleton acts as, note 2, p. 208; Hamilton dismissed from office of, note 2, p. 529; Governors of Quebec, Nova Scotia and New Brunswick, to be styled Lieutenant Governors, with reduced powers, 550; appointment of, for Western Districts, recommended by Carleton, 655. *See also* Burton, Carleton, Cramahe, Hamilton and Hope.
Lisburne, Lord, member of British Board of Trade, 274.
Lisle, M De, chaplain of the garrison at Montreal, 373, 531.
Livius, Peter, Chief Justice, 475, 476, 478, 487, 488, 489.
Livius, Peter, appointed Chief Justice 1776, note 1, p. 475; dismissed from office by Carleton, note 3, p. 476; Board of Trade repudiate Carleton's dismissal of, and re-appoint him to office, note 3, p. 476; proposes an amendment to the judicial system of Quebec, note p. 478.
Livingstone, James, merchant at Sorel; letter written by him, intercepted and sent to Dartmouth, 456.
Longueuil, M. de, member of legislative council, 11, 23, 475, 484, 552, 579, 590, 591, 592, 639, 640.
Lords of Trade, *see* Board of Trade.
Lotbinière, Chartier de, criticizes important features of the Quebec Bill, 373, 395, 399.
Loughborough Baron, *see* Wedderburn.
Louisiana, trade in, 72.
Loyalists, Haldimand authorized to make grants of lands to, 494; Haldimand gives Sir John Johnson instructions *re* tenure of land settled by Loyalists, note 3, p. 494; petition of Sir John Johnson and others in behalf of the Loyalists settled in Canada, 524; petition the King for relief from the French system of land tenure, 525; propose a plan to erect the country west of Lake St. Francis into one district to be subdivided into counties, with courts of justice, 525; Lieutenant Governor Hope's opinion of granting a separate government to, 540; referred to, 541, 570, 575; concerning their petition for alterations in mode of government and land tenure, 544; provision made in Carleton's instructions of 1786 for grants of lands to them, and for the mode of holding such lands, 561-563; members of the legislative council protest against the postponement of relief which a proposed ordinance would afford them, 580; extract of letter from North authorizing aid to, 580; new districts authorized to be formed for the purpose of administration of justice, 583; recommendation of Council to grant them lands, 598; committee of Council recommend that the Loyalists should hold their lands according to the mode laid down in Carleton's Instruction of 1771, 640; desire to hold their lands in the same manner as those who resorted to Nova Scotia and New Brunswick, 641; petition to hold their lands free from seignorial claims, 645, 648; desire to be governed by the British constitution and laws, 645; petition of the western Loyalists to Carleton asking for the extension of the British constitution to their settlement, 648; petition for measures to encourage trade, 648, 649; to be granted their lands in free and common soccage, 653; proposed division of the province, 653; Loyalists to be granted British laws and English land tenure, 653; Carleton recommends the appointment of a lieutenant governor for the four western districts of the province, 655; *re* claim that they desire to participate in a provincial assembly, 656.
Lymburner, Adam, references to, 155, 156, 510, 618, 651, 652.
Lymburner, Adam, agent in England of the element in Canada desiring a House of Assembly, note p. 652; on the necessity of alteration in the mode of government in Quebec, note, p. 652; proposals as to distribution of representation in Lower Canada, 693.
Mabane, Adam, references to, 37, 193, 194, 475, 484, 488, 552, 570, 579, 588, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 597, 598, 599, 600, 601, 602, 603, 605, 606.
Mabane, Adam, sends memorial to the Governor *re* charges of the Attorney General, 593; his reasons against trial by jury in civil causes, 603-605.
Macaulay, Zachary, member committee of Quebec petitioning for an assembly, 340, 341, 351, 413.
Mackworth, Sir Herbert, member of British Parliament, 359, 652.
Maclean, Lieutenant Colonel, officcer at Quebec during the invasion of 1775, 456.
Madelaine Island, placed under the protection of Newfoundland, 120.
Magistrates, of District of Montreal, protest against ordinance of February, 1770, note p. 280; of Quebec, express opinion that the jurisdiction of justices of the peace be extended, 631; of Quebec, suggest improvement in matters of police, 631; recommend that a workhouse and almshouse be provided, 631; of Quebec, recommend that fees of physicians be regulated by the legislature, 632; of Cataraqui, write to Johnson concerning trade and land tenure in their district, 642-644; of New Oswegatchie, write to Sir John Johnson *re* population, agriculture, and the settlement of the King's lands, 645.
Maitland, Lieutenant Colonel, officer at Quebec, 37.
Malone, Captain, officer at Quebec, 37.
Mansfield, Lord, references to, 366, 375, 385, 386, 387, 390.
Mansfield, Lord, renders judgment in Campbell *vs.* Hall, 366; defines power of King to alter and make laws, 369; draws up a new form of oath for the Quebec Bill, note p. 390.
Maritime Affairs, settled according to laws of English Court of Admiralty, 239.

Marsham, Mr., member of British Parliament, favours the Habeas Corpus for Quebec, 652.
Martial law, Governor given power to execute "in time of war," 130; declared in Quebec by Carleton in 1775, 456.
Martin, Mr., Secretary to the Lords of the Treasury, 49, 652.
Marriott, James, frames a code of laws for the Province of Quebec, 310; source of text given in this volume, notes pp. 296, 310; reviews the early administration of the colony, 311-337; endeavours to frame code of laws from facts furnished in several reports, 311; on the relation of Canada to Old France, 312; basis on which code of laws should be formed, 312; remarks on status of civil law after the cession, 317; refers to discretionary power of the Governor, 317; suggests that four bills *re* courts of justice, common law, revenues and religion be laid before Parliament, 322; on oaths to be taken by members of Council and Assembly, 322; makes suggestions as to the limitation of power of judges, 323, 324.
Maseres, Francis, references to, 178, 179, 203, 239, 258, 262, 276, 296, 316, 317, 327, 328, 333, 335, 340, 343, 347, 349, 373, 375, 413, 414.
Maseres, Francis, appointed Attorney General, notes pp. 178, 179; considerations of, on the expediency of procuring an act of parliament for the settlement of the province of Quebec, 179; prepares draught of report of Governor in Council *re* state of laws and administration of justice in Quebec, 228, (*see* p. 257); plan for the administration of justice suggested by, 247; suggests that the province should be divided into three districts, 247; his suggestions *re* qualifications of judges, 247; suggests that power of deciding cases should be vested in English judges, 248; suggests four methods of settling the laws of this province, 252; his plan for settling the laws of the province disapproved by Carleton, 257; criticises Carleton's suggestions *re* criminal law, 258; disagrees with Carleton and returns to England, note p. 276; writes to Dartmouth *re* petition of English inhabitants for an assembly, 340; letter from committee of English inhabitants *re* an assembly, 343; writes to the Lord Chancellor setting forth chief points in his draught of a proposed act for settlement of the laws of Quebec, 373; confers with Lord North on measures to settle affairs of Quebec, note p. 375.
McCord, John, member of committee of Quebec agitating for an assembly, 341, 351.
McGill, James, member of committee of Montreal petitioning for an assembly, 352.
McKenzie, Alexander, desires to be made a member of the council, 155, 156, 167.
McKenzie, William, desires to be appointed to the council, 167.
McRandle, Gilbert, grand juror at Quebec, 155, 156.
Mearns, J. W., clerk of the council, 584.
Melville, Robert, Governor of the West Indies, 109, 116, 124, 372.
Melville, Viscount. *See* Dundas.
Memoranda, relating to the Quebec Act, 374-385; used in framing instructions to Carleton (1775), note p. 419; by Carleton for his instructions of 1786, 551; concerning trial by jury, 602.
Memorial, from Quebec to Dartmouth for an assembly, 349, 351; of French subjects for continuance of their old laws and customs, 357, 358; of British merchants trading with Quebec for house of assembly, 541; of the judges of the Common Pleas of the district of Quebec for vindication from charges by the Attorney General, 593; of merchants trading to Quebec for reform in the civil constitution, 649.
Meredith, Randal, member of committee of Quebec agitating for an assembly, 413.
Mesplet, Fleury, printer at Montreal, 513, 516.
Militia, Carleton's projects relating to Canadian, 451, 454; Carleton authorizes raising of, note 3, p. 456; officers of, empowered by ordinance of 1777 to act in their respective districts as peace officers, 472; suggestion from Hope concerning, 540; Sydney's remarks on raising colonial militia, 549; Finlay recommends a well established company, 571; proposal to enact an ordinance to regulate, 572; ordinance proposed for lodging the troops in the country parishes and for the transport of King's provisions, &c., 572; officers authorized to act as peace officers in the country parishes, 585; committee of council appointed to report on matters relating to, 591; suggestion to make Cataraqui the depot of stores for the garrisons in the upper country, 644.
Military Council, to constitute a court of appeal, 34, 36.
Military Courts, established by Murray, 33, 35.
Military Force, advisability of maintaining, 102, 104, 109.
Military Government, established by Amherst, 31, 32; Hamilton's disapproval of, 528.
Militia Ordinance, proposed amendment of, 528.
Military State of Quebec, sketch of, by Carleton, 196.
Mills, Lieutenant, officer at Quebec, (1762,) 37, 195.
Mining, opportunities neglected by the French, 64.
Minutes of Council, 1786-1787, 590.
Mohawks, their losses during the war to be compensated by British government, 547.
Monckton, General Robert, referred to, 29, 30, 96.
Monckton, General Robert, wounded at capture of Quebec, note p. 29; succeeds Wolfe at Quebec, note p. 29; appoints Murray to act as governor of Quebec, note p. 29; appoints Burton to act as lieutenant governor of Quebec, note p. 29; issues manifesto permitting inhabitants to return to lands on giving up arms and taking oath of fealty, note p. 29; extract of letter to Pitt *re* staff at Quebec, note p. 29.
Money Bills, council and assembly to have power to frame such, 135, 136, 137.
Moneys, Public, Governor in council granted power to dispose of, 131; rules to be observed by Governor in council in passing laws concerning, 213.
Monk, James, references to, 483, 586, 588, 592.
Monk, James, appointed Attorney General, note 4, p. 483; arraigns the administration of justice in the Canadian Courts of Common Pleas, note 3, 586, (*see* pp. 588, 592.)
Monopolies, abolition of, 70.
Montcalm, Marquis de, last letter of, *re* surrender of Quebec, 3.
Montgomery, General, in command of invading force in attack on Quebec, note p. 459.
Montreal, articles of capitulation of, 8, 21; source of text of articles of capitulation in this volume, note p. 8; articles of capitulation referred to, 8, 21, 264, 337, 362; report by Gage on state of government of, 69; state of fortifications, 70; *re* sittings of court of assize at, note p. 149; Murray advises appointment of a lieutenant governor for, 167; seigneurs petition the King to suppress the register, and for liberty for all subjects "without any distinction of religion," 188, 189; defective state of the fortifications, 197; complaints *re* adminstration of law by justices of the peace, note p. 276; Court of Common Pleas at Montreal constituted an independent court with original jurisdiction, 282; articles of capitulation ratified by Treaty of Paris, 306; petition of old subjects for an as-

Montreal—*Continued.*
sembly, 346, 348, 351; Court of Common Pleas to sit twice a year at Montreal, 478, 481; state of police in, 618; proposal for a charter to incorporate the city, 618, 626; views of merchants on the state of commerce, 622, 623, 624; suggestion for erection of a registry office at, 625; proposal for building a gaol, 625.
Montresor, Lieutenant, officer at Quebec in 1762, 37.
Moore, Sir Henry, Governor of New York, 339.
Morgan, Maurice, sent by Privy Council to Quebec to report on the adminstration of law in the province and of "everything relative to the general state and condition of Canada," 201; delivers reports *re* methods of administration of justice to privy council, note p. 258.
Mounier, Francis, member of the council appointed by Murray, 193, 194.
Municipal Government, note *re* the beginning of the agitation for, in the western settlement, p. 643.
Municipal Laws, citizens of Quebec petition Carleton concerning alterations in and execution of, 619, 621.
Munro, Captain John, signs petition to the King on behalf of the Loyalists, 527.
Murray James, references to, 29, 30, 31, 33, 35, 36, 37, 61, 93, 104, 108, 112, 115, 120, 123, 124, 126, 128, 130, 131, 132, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 158, 163, 166, 167, 168, 172, 173, 187, 188, 189, 190, 192, 193, 194, 234, 239, 259, 264, 266, 306, 313, 317, 321, 327, 347, 354, 364, 372, 486, 539.
Murray, James, appointed acting governor of Quebec, note p. 29; appoints Jacques Allier as judge in Berthier, 29, 30; establishes military courts, 33, 35; reports on state of government of Quebec, 37; reports on draught of commission as governor, 116; letter to Egremont *re* clause in Treaty of Paris concerning Roman Catholic religion, 123; his commission as Captain General and Governor in Chief, 156, (*see also* pp. 239, 243, 264); instructions to, 132; instructed to report on the affairs of the country, 147, 148; signs ordinance establishing civil courts, 152; protests against entire military authority being vested in the commander-in-chief of the forces, 152; additional instruction *re* interpretation of proclamation of 1763, note p. 163; signs ordinance for temporary retention of French land tenure and rights of inheritance, and defining age of maturity, 166; cause of recall as Governor, note p. 167, (*see also* note, p. 172); writes Lords of Trade advising extension of civil privileges to Roman Catholics, 167; British traders of Quebec request his dismissal, 168; board of trade advises recall of, 172; date of his former recall, note, p. 172; extract from additional instruction *re* alteration of ordinance establishing civil courts, note, p. 173; his commission as Vice Admiral of Quebec introduces laws of English Court of Admiralty, 239; purport of his commission and instructions, 239, 243, 244; attention drawn in report of Lords of Trade to additional powers vested in Governor, 265; his powers as Governor, 306-307.
Murray, Walter, member of the first council appointed by Murray (1764) 193, 194, 276.
Naval Department, suggestion to make Cataraqui quarters of, 644.
Naval Officers, offences on land to be punishable by law, 131.
Navigation, exclusive rights claimed by French on Great Lakes, 99, 100; instructions to Carleton relating to, 438; open to Great Britain and the United States by the Treaty of 1783, 493; difficulties of, in relation to lumber and fur trade, note p. 543; requests of the Loyalists
Navigation—*Continued.*
concerning, 649; British Parliament may impose duties for the regulation of, 707, (*see also* p. 673.) (*See also* Trade and Navigation).
Nepean, Sir Evan, referred to, 500,569, 571, 572, 578, 656.
Nepean, Sir Evan, appointed first permanent Under Secretary of State for the Home Department, note p. 500.
New Brunswick, boundary line between Quebec and, 674-675, 684.
Newfoundland, French to have privilege of fishing and drying fish on part of banks of, 75, 78, 86, 88, (*see also*, pp. 98, 99); Labrador coast placed under protection of, 120; remarks on corn trade with Quebec, 542; encouragement to be given fisheries of, 560.
New Orleans, retained by France under Treaty of Paris, 75, 86.
Noblesse, inhabitants refuse to submit to authority of, 453; loyal to the English government, 455, 460; consider it an indignity to be tried by their peers if men in trade are to be considered in that light, 573; petition the King for the maintenance of old French laws and institutions, note 3, p. 657.
North, Lord, references to, 390, 460, 474, 497, 499.
North, Lord, his opinion on establishing a legislature in Quebec, note p. 375; extract of a letter to Haldimand authorizing aid for the Loyalists, 580.
Norton, Attorney General, reports on civil status of Roman Catholics, 171.
Norton and DeGrey, report on status of Roman Catholic subjects, 171, 267, 271.
Notaries, desire to practise as advocates, 328.
Nova Scotia, proposed annexation of Cape Breton and St. Johns to, 104; boundaries of, 117, 118; Charles Inglis appointed Bishop of, 568.
Oath, of allegiance, to be taken by inhabitants, 139, 217; to be taken by all officeholders and others in British possessions, 233; Marriott's remarks on oaths to be taken by members of Council and Assembly, 322; form of, to be taken by Roman Catholics, given in Quebec Bill, 392, 403; forms of, 392, 403, 671, 672, 681, 682, 700, 701; to be taken by members of legislative council, 420, 553; to be taken by the loyalists making application for lands, 562; members of the legislative council take the oaths required of them, 590-591.
(Economats, *see* Economats.
Official Salaries, amounts determined by instructions to Carleton in 1775, 432.
Ordinance, of 1760, establishing provisional military government, 31, 32; of 1760, establishing military courts, 33, 35; of September, 1764, establishing civil courts, 149, referred to, note pp. 33, 203, 229, 230, 231, 232, 243, 265, 266, 277, 280, 314, 315, 322, 323, 327, 360, 361; of November, 1764, for temporary retention of French system of land tenure and rights of inheritance, and defining the age of maturity, 166; interpretation of, 232; of July, 1766, granting Canadians right to act as jurors in civil and criminal cases, and allowing advocates to practise their profession, 172, (*see* p. 175); of July 26th., 1766, establishing a third term, called Michaelmas, for sittings of Supreme Court and Court of Common Pleas, 174; for regulating pilotage in river St. Lawrence, 187; relating to French land tenures, 204; *re* settlement of lands, note p. 241; defects in ordinance of September, 1764, 266; to be prepared by Attorney General *re* administration of justice, 276, suggestions for this ordinance, 278; of September, 1764, gives undue authority to justices of the peace, 277; relating to assize of bread,

Ordinance—*Continued.*
279; of February, 1770, repealing clauses in ordinance of September, 1764, *re* authority of justices in matters of private property, 280; of February, 1770, for the more effectual administration of justice, and for regulating the courts of law in Quebec province, 280; of February, 1770, gives offence to justices of Montreal, note p. 280; clauses in ordinance of 1764, *re* sittings of courts repealed by ordinance of February, 1770, 283; of September, 1764, repealed by ordinance of July, 1766, 315.

Ordnance, Quebec Bill as returned from the Commons repeals the proclamation of 1763, and ordinances made since that date, 392; those of Governor and Council made since proclamation of October, 1763, and relating to the civil government annulled by the Quebec Act, 403; list of ordinances passed in the legislative council, session of 1777, 463; of 1777, for establishing courts of civil judicature in Quebec, 464, (*see* p. 574); of 1777, regulating proceedings in the courts of civil judicature in the province of Quebec, 466; of 1777, for establishing courts of criminal jurisdiction in the province of Quebec, 471; of 1777, regulating proceeding in courts of civil judicature, to be in force for two years only, 471; to prevent undue influence of the market by a combination, 485; concerning regulations for postmasters, remarks of Haldimand on, 486; remarks *re* regulating and establishing fees of office under government, 486; of 1783, *re* proceedings of courts, renewing and amending a former ordinance, 490; Governor and Council authorized to enact an ordinance supporting general trade instructions, 495; titles of ordinances passed in 1787 and 1788, relative to trade and commerce with the United States, note 2, p. 496; regulating the fisheries in the river St. Lawrence, in the bays of Gaspé and Chaleurs, on the island of Bonaventure, and the opposite shore of Percé, (1795) note 1, p. 497; for securing the liberty of the subject, and for the prevention of imprisonments out of the province, note 1, p. 501.

Ordinance, to regulate the proceedings in the courts of civil judicature and to establish trial by jury, 529; titles of five ordinances laid before the Council in 1787, 572; of 1777, regulating proceedings in courts of civil judicature; draught framed by Chief Justice Smith for the better administration of justice and to regulate the practice of the law, 574; for the dispensation of justice in small causes, note p. 576; to regulate the proceedings in the courts of civil judicature and to establish trial by jury in commercial causes, 579; of 1785, renewed in consequence of the defeat of the rival bills proposed by the Chief Justice and St. Ours, 582; of 1787, *re* proceedings of civil courts, 582; of 1787, continuing for two years an ordinance to regulate proceedings in the courts of civil judicature, with additional regulations, 582; of 1787, *re* proceedings of civil courts, to remain in force two years, 584; of 1787, to explain and amend an ordinance for establishing courts of criminal jurisdiction, 585; concerning examination on facts and evidence, 607, 609; "to empower the Commissioners of the Peace to regulate the police of the towns of Quebec and Montreal for a limited time," note 1, p. 618; of 1789, *re* proceedings in the courts of civil jurisdiction, 658.

Orwell, Lord, member of the Board of Trade, 97, 107, 110, 112, 114.

Panet, Judge P., references to, 570, 593, 606, 607, 608, 609, 611.

Panet, Judge P., memorial to the Governor to vindicate him from the charges of the Attorney General, 593; paper by, concerning examinations on facts and evidence, 607, 609; paper by, concerning guardianships and trusteeships, 608, 611.

Parr, John, Governor of Nova Scotia, note 2, p. 550.

Payn, Phil, on grand jury at Quebec, 155, 156.

Perrault, M., grand juror at Quebec, references to, 155, 156, 341.

Personal Liberty, Canadians adopt British ideas of, 453.

Petition, of Quebec traders for reforms in civil government, 168; of London merchants, *re* changes in Government of Quebec, 170; of Seigneurs of Montreal for suppression of the Register and permission to hold office under government, 188, 189; of old subjects for a general assembly, 291, 347; of French subjects for restoration of their old laws and customs, 354, 355; for repeal of Quebec Act, 414, 417, 473; for house of assembly from old and new subjects of Quebec, Montreal and Three Rivers, 502; of Sir John Johnson on behalf or the Loyalists settled in Canada, 524; of British merchants trading with Quebec, respecting regulations proposed for that province, 541; of Western Loyalists for government according to the British constitution, 647.

Pilotage, of St. Lawrence, regulations proposed for 187.

Pipon, see Robin, Pipon & Co.

Piracy, instructions for the suppression of, 146, 224; directions in instructions to Carleton, for suppression of, 430, 564.

Pitt, William, references to, 3, 8, 29, 31, 33, 96, 521.

Pitt, William, extracts of despatches from Amherst to, *re* capitulation of Montreal, note 1, pp. 8, 29; extract of despatch from Amherst to, on capitulation of Quebec, note p. 29; his opinion on the necessity of reconstructing the government of Quebec, note 2, p. 520.

Plan of a Code of Laws for the Province of Quebec, reported by the Advocate General, James Marriott, (1774), 310.

Plan for the Management of Indian Affairs, referred to in Carleton's instructions, of 1775, 433.

Police, suggestion by Marriott to imitate system used in Holland, 324; report of committee on commerce and police, 612; suggestions for remedying the condition of police in Quebec, 617; concerning an ordinance "to empower the Commissioners of the Peace to regulate the police in the towns of Quebec and Montreal for a limited time", note 1, p. 618; suggestions for regulations in matters of police in Quebec and Montreal, 626; committee of council ask the magistrates of Quebec for their views on police affairs, 630; magistrates of Quebec lay before the council suggestions for the improvement of, 631; proposal to appoint a police commissioner at Three Rivers, 636, 638. *See also* Commerce and Police.

Pollock, William, Clerk of the Crown in Quebec, 567.

Poney, grand juror at Quebec, 155, 156.

Population, of Quebec, estimate referred to, 57; of Three Rivers, report on, 65, 67; committee of council appointed to report on, 591; report of committee of council on, 639; committee of council suggests methods for increase of, 640; Loyalists suggest that the encouragement of education and missions would be helpful to, 645; distribution of, in the province, 654, 655.

Post office, Hugh Finlay holds office of Postmaster General, note 3, p. 486; Haldimand's remarks on an ordinance making regulations for postmasters, 486.

Potts, Ja., Deputy Clerk of Council, 173, 174, 195.
Powell, Mr., attorney at Montreal, 485.
Pownall, George, referred to, 475, 480, 484, 488, 552, 586, 590, 591, 592, 612, 619, 651.
Pownall, George, member of the legislative council, 475; his opinion on the instruction to Haldimand concerning alterations to be made in courts of civil judicature, 480; appointed clerk and registrar of the legislative council, note 2, p. 480.
Pownall, John, Under Secretary of State for the Colonies, references to, 258, 400, 411.
Powys, (Powis) Mr., introduces a Bill in British House of Commons to alter and amend the Quebec Bill, note 2, p. 520; gives expression to the wishes of the people of Canada concerning their constitution, and makes a motion that their petitions be considered, note, p. 652.
Practice, general rules of, 177; rules of, to be established by ordinance, 178.
Praslin, Duc de, signs Treaty of Paris, 80, 90.
Precedence, of members of the council, 192.
Prenties, Miles, British inhabitants of Quebec meet at his inn, 341.
Presentments, of the Grand Jury of Quebec. *re* Courts of Justice, Juries, Appeals, Public Accounts, 153, (*see also* pp. 156, 159, 266); protest of the French jurors in reference to, 156, 159.
Preston, Major, Commander of 26th Regiment, 453.
Prevôte of Quebec, composition of, 40.
Price, Benjamin, member of legislative council, 195, 413.
Privileges, of Canadians, under Treaty of Paris, secured to people by new government, 104.
Privy Council, asks for report on the administration of justice, 199, 200; sends Maurice Morgan to Quebec to make report on the administration of law in the Province and of "everything relating to the general state and condition of Canada," 201; draught of a report of the Governor and Council on the state of law and justice in Quebec, sent to, 228; report of Lords Commissioners for Trade and Plantations *re* state of Quebec, 263.
Procedure, to be observed in executions, 286-290; ordinance of 1777 establishes rules of procedure in writs of execution, 468, 470; regulations of proceedings in actions above £10, 530; proposal that the provincial court of appeals have authority to establish the general rules of practice as stated to them by the judges of the Common Pleas, 577; an ordinance to continue an ordinance to regulate the proceedings in the court of civil judicature, 582; judges of the Common Pleas presented a plan of forms of procedure for acts concerning guardianships and trusteeships, 609, 611.
Proclamation of October 1763, establishing civil government, documents forming basis of, note p. 93; of October, 1763, 119; various interpretations of, 238; Thurlow's remarks on, 306-308; other interpretations, 308; paraphrase of a portion of, 347; judgment of Lord Mansfield to the effect that the King had divested himself of certain authority by, 368; that portion relating to the civil government of Quebec, annulled by Quebec Act, 402; other references, 242, 265, 291, 313, 314, 339, 349, 359, 361, 381, 390, 391, 542, 574, 614.
Proclamation, proposed, *re* Indian lands, extent, settlement and constitution of new colonies, 112, 114, 115; Haldimand issues a proclamation prohibiting export of wheat and flour, note 1. p. 483.
Property, Canadians to be maintained in possession of, 205, 206; rules to be observed by Governor in Council in passing laws, 213; diversity in practice of law, 240; difficulties of administering law in the courts, 267; undue authority used by justices of the peace under ordinance of September 1764, in matters of, 277; suggestion to annul power given justices of the peace *re* civil property, 278; authority of justices of the peace confined to those acting under a special commission by ordinance of February, 1770, 280; regulations altering method of selling personal and real property under execution, 289; proposed regulations *re* personal property, 303; Chief Justice Smith raises the question whether by the Quebec Act the laws and customs of Canada are in force exclusively, 569-571, (*see* p. 403); Canadians consider the English commercial law will destroy the security of their possessions, 573.
Protestants, grand jury demands that a Protestant jury should be impannelled in certain cases, 156, (*see* pp. 158, 160). *See also* Religion.
Provisions, Haldimand issues a proclamation prohibiting export of wheat and flour, note 1, p. 483.
Provost-marshalship, proposed abolition of office, 250.
Quarter Sessions, Court of, ordinance relating to, 472.
Quebec City, text of articles of capitulation, taken from photographic reproduction of original document, 3; inhabitants to enjoy possession of effects and privileges after capitulation, 4, 6; officials at (1759), note p. 29; general staff at, 37; state of the fortifications, 38, 197; Carleton proposes building a citadel at, 195, 196, 198, 199; state of police in, 617-618; proposal for charter to incorporate the city, 618, 626.
Quebec Province, nature of soil and products, 56; boundaries of, 72, 120, 132, 210, 338, 351, 354, 356, 358, 381, 388, 390, 391, 402, 664, 665, 667, 674, 677, 684; description of proposed seal for Province, 115; boundaries of, according to Murray's commission, 126; Baron Maseres on the expediency of procuring an Act of Parliament for settlement of the Province, 179; draught of report drawn up by Maseres on the state of law and justice in, 228; report of the Board of Trade on the state of, 263; disorder and confusion caused by restricted authority of Governor and Council, 267; petition to the King, from the old subjects, for an assembly, 291; unsatisfactory methods of administering justice, 315, 325, 331; proposed extension of boundaries, 381; remarks on instructions to Carleton, *re* division of Province into two judicial districts, 423, 464; Grenville's remarks on the division of the Province into districts, 654; distribution of the population in, 654, 655; proposed line of division in the Province, 655; division of Province into Upper and Lower Canada, 667, 695; Carleton's remarks on the proposed boundaries of the two Provinces, 674; boundary between New Brunswick and, 674. 675, 684; limits between New York and Quebec adjusted by the Privy Council in 1766, 677.
Quebec Act, memoranda and draughts of bills relating to, 374; Carleton's advice to Ministry in framing, note p. 374; final text of, 401; source of text in this volume, note p. 401; boundaries of the Province as fixed by, 402; Roman Catholics granted "free exercise of their religion subject to the King's supremacy," 403; makes provision for support of Protestant clergy, 403; provides that the "Laws and Customs of Canada" are to be the rule in civil matters, 404; provides for retention of the criminal law of England, 404; Dartmouth's opinion of, 412; proceedings of the English inhabitants who desire repeal of, 413; petitions

Quebec Act—*Continued.*
for its repeal, 414, 417; motion made in Parliament for repeal of, note 2, p. 452; letter from Dartmouth *re* agitation for repeal of, 452; petition for repeal, 473; Hugh Finlay's comment on, 500; objection to the extraordinary powers given the legislative council by, note p. 502; address to Haldimand from the council expressing satisfaction with the Act, note p. 502; draught of an Act to explain and amend the Quebec Act, 520; British merchants trading with Quebec protest against, 542, 546; administration of justice under, note 3, p. 593; approved of by inhabitants of Montreal, 628, 630; repeal of those portions relating to the boundaries of the Province, 667; section referring to boundaries repealed by second draught of the Constitutional Act, 677. *See also* Quebec Bill.

Quebec Bill, Marriott's attitude towards, note p. 311; introduced by Dartmouth in House of Lords, note p. 353, note 2, p. 374; first draught of, 376; second draught of, 377; proposal that the Act continue in force for fourteen years, 377; second draught of, prepared by Wedderburn under direction of Dartmouth, note p. 377; extract of letter from Wedderburn *re* criminal law in Canada, note p. 377; proposal in second draught to create the legislative council by letters patent, 380; third draught of, 382; notes by Wedderburn on third draught, 385; limitations of Canada's boundaries as proposed by third draught, 388; remarks of William Knox concerning the third draught, 389; quotation from Cavendish's Debates *re*, 389; amendments indicated by brackets, notes p. 390; changes introduced by the Commons, note p. 390; as passed by the Commons, 13th June, 1774, 390; draught as returned from the Commons, 390; Roman Catholics granted the "free exercise of their religion subject to the King's supremacy," 392; laws and customs of Canada made the rule in civil matters, 393; criticism of several important features of the bill by de Lotbinière, 395, 397; queries relative to the government of Quebec framed before Bill assumed its final form, 400; Charles Fox opposes the Bill, note p. 520.

Quebec Gazette, extract from, being a summary of a debate in the British House of Commons on changes in the constitution of Canada, note p. 652.

Quebec Revenue Act, text of, 406; an Act to explain and amend, 409.

Quit Rents, Carleton authorized to prepare the heads of a bill controlling the collection of, 563.

Ramezay, M. de, signs articles of capitulation of Quebec, 3, 5, 6, 7.

Ramsay, Monsieur, acquitted on trial for murder, 339.

Rebels, influenced section of community against defence of the country in 1775, 455, 459.

Regiment of Foot, (Eighty-fourth), special provision made in Carleton's instructions of 1786 for granting lands to the reduced officers and privates of, 562.

Registration, French inhabitants possessing land granted before Treaty of Paris required to register titles, 141, 218; seigneurs of Montreal petition the King for the suppression of, 188, 189; referred to, 304; suggestion to make ordinance requiring the registration of all deeds, 616; suggestions for erection of registry office at Montreal, 625; suggestion concerning the registration of all deeds, 628, 630, 634.

Registrar, surveyors of Quebec province required to enter their surveys in office of, 143, 221.

Regulations, concerning civil and criminal cases, 176; abstract of regulations proposed by Wedderburn to be established by act of parliament, 302, 303; concerning bills proposed in the assembly or council, 672.

Religion, seigneurs of Montreal petition the King that all subjects may hold office without any distinction of, 188, 189; toleration suggested in matters of, 227; suggestion by Solicitor General that inhabitants of Canada should be allowed religious freedom, and that authority of King be supreme in ecclesiastical matters, 298; suggestion by Wedderburn to grant to Canadians the free exercise of, 302; concerning the tythes for Protestant clergy, 386; note in third draught of Quebec Bill concerning the Protestant religion, 386; provision made by Quebec Act for support of Protestant clergy, 403; legislative council may not put laws affecting religion in force, without King's consent, 405; provision for maintenance of a Protestant clergy, as given in Carleton's instructions of 1775, 426; instructions to Carleton 1775, direct encouragement of missions to the Indians on the Labrador coast, 429; Carleton's instructions of 1787 authorize religious freedom, 568.

Religion, Protestant, proposed means for establishing and maintaining, 139, 140, 217, 227, 400, 558, 559; Carleton instructed to permit free exercise of, 568; provisions relating to, note 1, p. 694; maintenance of, 703-705. *See also* Religion.

Religion, Roman Catholic, free exercise of, granted "until possession of Canada shall have been decided," 4, 6, 14, 25; protection for Roman Catholics in exercise of; particular instructions to Murray *re* clause of Treaty of Paris granting liberty of, 123, (*see* pp. 75, 86); liberty "as far as the laws of Great Britain permit" referred to, 139, 217, 236, 260, 265, 266, 269, 270, 296, 298; Maseres' interterpretation of British law *re* toleration of, in Quebec, 180, 181; remarks by Marriott on a proposed bill for free exercise of, 335-337; Cramahe's opinion of granting Canadians free exercise of, 338, (*see also* p. 339); Roman Catholics "to enjoy free exercise of their religion subject to the King's supremacy" by Quebec Act, 403, (*see* p. 392); Roman Catholics have free exercise of their religion according to instructions to Carleton (1775), 425; Catholic citizens request that their bishops may be allowed to bring priests from Europe to carry on the work of the seminaries and missions, 517, 518, 519; provision for clergy, 703.

Religious communities, not to be molested, 15, 26; sketch of, 51-53; Murray directed to make report on Catholic institutions, 139, (*see* 217, 269-270); proposal to make laws for the reform or abolition of, 270; remarks on establishment and state of, 298-300; Carleton desires to exercise his own discretion in dealing with, note p. 400; referred to, note p. 419; regulations in Carleton's instructions concerning, 426, 558.

Report, of Murray on government of Quebec, 37; Burton on government of Three Rivers, 61; Gage on government of Montreal, 69; of Lords of Trade on provision for establishing a government at Quebec, 97; *re* Indian Lands, 110; on commissions for governors by Committee of Privy Council, 116; of Attorney and Solicitor General *re* civil status of Roman Catholics in countries ceded to Britain by Treaty of Paris, 171; of Attorney and Solicitor General *re* the civil governments of Quebec, 174, (*see* p. 238); on administration of justice required by Privy Council, p. 199, referred to, 273; of Maseres on administration of government, 228; Maseres' criticism of Carleton's Report on laws of Que-

Report—*Continued.*
bec, 258, (*see* p. 257); of Lords Commissioners for Trade and Plantations relative to the state of the Province of Quebec, 263, list of documents which served as a basis of, 274; of committee of council on administration of law by justices of the peace, 276; of Solicitor General Wedderburn, setting forth defects in mode of government and suggesting plan of civil and criminal law, 296, (*see also* p. 302), note as to the source of text in this volume, note p. 296; Attorney General Thurlow on administration of government with abstract propositions for improvement, 305, source of text in this volume, notes pp. 296, 305; of the committee of the council relating to the courts of justice, 594; of the committee of council upon population, agriculture, and the settlement of Crown lands, 639.

Representative government, proposed by Board of Trade, 172.

Request, Courts of, plan for the establishment and regulation of, note p. 576; private disputes to be settled by the commissioners, note p. 576.

Reserves, clause in Haldimand's instructions providing for reserves of land for educational and religious purposes, 494.

Revenue, proposal to create revenue by taxation, 172; duties proposed on liquor for revenue, 184; proposals to levy taxes, 184, 185; insufficient provision made for, 266; remarks by Marriott, on proposed bill for raising and collecting taxes, 334; clause in Act allowing liquors to be imported into parts of Quebec, 409.

Revenue Act. *See* Quebec Revenue Act.

Reynal, Abbé, Marriott refers to legal works of, 319, 333.

Rice, George, member of Board of Trade, references to, 97, 107, 110, 112.

Ridley, Sir Matthew White, speaks in favour of Constitutional Act, note p. 652.

Rigaud, M. de, Governor of Montreal, 11, 22.

Roberts, John, member Board of Trade, 274.

Robin, Pipon & Co., grant of land on Baie de Chaleur, made to, 560.

Robinson, Thomas, member of Board of Trade, 274.

Roman Catholics, inhabitants to give account of arms and ammunition in their possession, 139; given right to act as jurors, note p. 149, (*see* pp. 156, 167); Grand Jury of Quebec protests against Catholics as jurors, 155, (*see* pp. 156, 158, 161); report of Attorney and Solicitor General *re* status of, 171; summary of Attorney General Yorke's opinion *re* the right of Catholics (according to British law) to sit in House of Assembly, note p. 185; members of council should not be required to make certain declaration, 267; address to the King from, 517, 518; Lieutenant Governor Hope suggests that there be more than six Catholic members of the legislative council, 540. *See also* under Religion.

Ross, Major, bearer of petition to the King from Canadians disapproving an assembly, 539.

Rosslyn, Earl of. *See* Dartmouth.

Royal Courts of Judicature, suggested by Maseres, 247, 248, 260.

Rules of Practice, Provincial Court of Appeals to have authority to establish, 577.

Russell, Francis, surgeon in hospital at Quebec, 1762, 37.

Salaries and Allowances of Office under Government, to be regulated by the Governor in Council, 215: note concerning estimates for, note p. 432, note p. 566; provision for, in instructions to Carleton of 1775, 432; additions to, 450, 567.

Saunders, Admiral Charles, signs articles of capitulation of Quebec, 3, 5.

Savile, Sir George, member of the British Commons, note 2, p. 520.

Seal for Quebec Province, description of proposed, 115.

Security, Court of Appeals to determine when necessary, 577, 583.

Secretary of State for the Colonies, office created in 1768 and abolished in 1782, note p. 500.

Secretary of State for Home Department, Viscount Sydney holds office of, note 1, p. 527.

Seigneurs, powers of, 62.

Seizure before Judgment, ordinance concerning, 584.

Shelburne, Earl of, references to, 97, 107, 110, 112, 116, 192, 196, 199, 201, 203, 205, 208, 228, 259, 274, 320, 331, 333, 358, 571.

Shelburne, Earl of, President of the Board of Trade, note 2, p. 116; appointed Secretary of State for the Southern Department, note, p. 192; letter from Carleton on the state of the Province, 196; letter to Carleton *re* improvement of the Constitution, 196; letter to Carleton *re* defects in system of judicature, 201.

Sheridan, Richard, comments on the powers vested in Governor, note 2, p. 502; thinks the British ministry guilty of neglect in adjusting the laws of Canada, note p. 652.

Sheriffs, proposed appointment of, instead of a provost marshal, 250; to be appointed by governor for each district, 669.

Shoolbred, John, merchant of London, is granted land on Baie de Chaleurs for purposes of fishing trade, 560.

Sills, Samuel, grand juror at Quebec, 155, 156.

Simcoe, Lieutenant-Governor, note 1, p. 651.

Simmonet, Fr., signs a petition for retention of old laws and customs, 355, 356, 358.

Smith, Chief Justice William, references to, 552, 569, 571, 574, 578, 582, 588, 590, 592, 602, 677, 678, 684, 685, 687, 689.

Smith, Chief Justice William, letter to Nepean on the Quebec Act, 569–571 (*see* p. 573); remarks on the Court of Commons Pleas, 570; his draught of an ordinance for the better administration of justice, 574; summary of an ordinance for the relief of the poor by providing for the dispensation of justice in small causes, note, p. 576; his speech considered by Lord Sydney to be an attack on the freedom of debate, 586; bill "to secure the Royal Revenues and to regulate the Proceedings in Crown Causes, and to give the subject the benefit of Appeal from large fines," note 7, p. 588; assists Carleton in amending the first draught of the Constitutional Act, note 1, p. 677; makes suggestion concerning boundaries of Canada, 678; draught of a clause for the Constitutional Act *re* the boundary between Quebec and New Brunswick, 684; letter to Dorchester concerning plans for a general government of the British dominions in North America, 685–687; draught of additions to the Constitutional Bill for a general government, 687; *re* trial of criminal offences, 689, referred to, pp. 676, 685.

Soldiers, grants of land to be given to, 113.

Solicitor General. *See* Attorney and Solicitor General.

Sorel, Seigneurie of, to be allotted and granted to the Loyalists who withdrew from the colonies after the signing of the Treaty of Peace, (1783) 563.

Speakers of the Council, to be appointed or removed by the Governor, 669, 679, 697.

Spry, Captain, engineer at Quebec, (1762,) 37.

Stanhope, Admiral, takes possession of the Island of Minorca, 336.

Steel, Mr., master of the King's vessel "Mercury," council requests information from, *re* the navigation of the St. Lawrence, 613.

Stewart, Charles, member of the Council, (1765) 195.
Stuart, Dr. John, missionary to Mohawk Indians, first clergyman appointed in Upper Canada, note 2, p. 644.
Suckling George, Attorney General of Quebec, dismissed from office, note p. 178.
Superior Court, established, 149; appeals from, allowed to Governor in Council where value of contested matter is over £300, and from there to King in Council where value is £500 or over, 149, 230; judges to adhere to the Custom of Paris, 187; slowness of proceedings in, 187; suggestions for composition and powers of, 304; ordinance of 1777 creates the Governor and Council a Court of Appeals in matters exceeding £10, their judgment to be final in cases under £500, 464. *See also* King's Bench.
Supreme Court, of Criminal Justice, ordinance establishing a third term for sittings of, 174 (*see also* p. 176); power given the Chief Justice to hold, 192; established by ordinance of 1777, 471.
Sydney, Lord, references to, 527, 538, 547, 550, 551, 586, 587, 646, 649, 651, 653, 654, 655, 662, 676, 694.
Sydney, Lord, holds office of Secretary of State, note 1, p. 527; despatch to Hope, indicating the policy of the British Government in the struggle between the Americans and the English to secure influence over the Indians, 547; despatch to Hope *re* proposed increase in the number of Canadian members in the Legislative Council, 548; letter to Joseph Brant, concerning British support of Indians in case of land dispute with the Americans, 549; letter to Brant, concerning compensation to Indians for losses sustained during the war, 549; despatch to Hope, announcing Carleton's appointment as Governor General and offering Hope the Lientenant Governorship of New Brunswick, should Colonel Carleton, Lieutenant Governor of New Brunswick assume that office for Quebec, 550; letter to Carleton, on the attitude of Attorney General Monk towards the judges of the Common Pleas, 586; is of opinion that Canadians have a right to retain the laws guaranteed them by the capitulation, 586; expresses opinion *re* speech of Chief Justice Smith, 586; his opinion on the rights of the old inhabitants, 587; letter from Carleton, his investigation of the condition of the Province, 587; letter to Carleton on division of the Province, 587; letter to Carleton, *re* granting Canadians a House of Assembly, 587; letter from Carleton, recommending that Crown Lands be granted in free and common soccage, 646; petition from British merchants trading with Quebec for a House of Assembly, 649; on the conflicting tendencies of the applications for a change in the constitution, 652; letter to Carleton, requesting a report on the civil state of the Province, 654; remarks concerning Protestant religion, note, p. 694.
St. John's, annexed by Britain to government of Nova Scotia, 120.
St. Leger—selected to command expedition against United States, 460; placed in command of military affairs in the absence of Haldimand in England, 1784, note 1, p. 527.
St. Luc, La Corne, member of legislative council, 483, 484. *See also* La Corne.
St. Martin, Dumas, justice of the peace at Montreal, 373.
St. Maurice Forges, account of, 64; reservation of land necessary for carrying on, 144, 222, 319, 563.
St. Ours, Paul Rocque, member of legislative council, 475, 484, 552, 579, 582, 586, 588, 590, 591, 592, 594, 593, 599, 600, 601, 602.
St. Pierre and Miquelon, ceded conditionally to France by Treaty of Paris, 75, 86, (*see also* p. 99)
Tachet, M., grand juror at Quebec, 155.
Taxation, suggestion for creating revenue by, 172; Council prohibited from levying taxes, note p. 502; objections raised to the imposition of taxes by House of Assembly, 511, 514, 516, (*see also* 421); petition of Roman Catholics setting forth that Colony is not in a position to be taxed, 518, 519. *See also* under Duties.
Tenure of Land. *See* Land Tenure.
Terre en Roture, explanation of, 41.
Test, oaths required from members of assembly, 265, 268.
Three Rivers, report on state of government of, by Burton, 61; state of fortiffcations and defence 62; remarks of Burton on the inhabitants, 65; inhabitants of district petition the King for a House of Assembly, 507; suggestion to form a district for the administration of justice at, 615; magistrates of, suggest the establishment of a weekly court for the recovery of small debts, 634, 637; representations of citizens at, 634-637; inhabitants object to the circuit court, 634, 637; protest of inhabitants *re* delay in circuit courts, 635, 637; inhabitants request the establishment of a civil prison, 635, 638; suggestion as to limits of district, 638.
Thompson, Zachariah, Captain of ports, Quebec, 37.
Thurlow, Attorney General Edward, reports on mode of government with abstract propositions for its improvement, 305; notes as to source of text in this volume, pp. 296, 305.
Timber Limits, provision for, 144, 222.
Tithes, regulations proposed, 303; rules for collection of, 557.
Townshend, Brigadier General George, references to 3, 5, 6, 7, 96, 199.
Townsend, Brigadier General George, extract from his despatch to Pitt, *re* capitulation of Quebec, 3; signs articles of capitulation of Quebec, 5.
Townshend, Thomas. *See* Sydney.
Trade, merchants and inhabitants to enjoy privileges of, 18, 28; under French regime, 57; remarks on, 70, 71; in Louisiana, 72; contraband trade between St. Pierre and Miquelon and Newfoundland, 99; prohibition of contraband trade, 145, 146; effect of Pontiac's rebellion on, 168; representation by British merchants at Quebec on the condition of, 168; British traders of Quebec complain of the restriction of, 168; merchants in London and Quebec, seek the advancement of, 170; rules to be observed by Governor in Council in passing laws relating to, 213; English laws affecting commerce applied to Quebec, 234; in Canada chiefly carried on by English merchants, note p. 350; instructions to Carleton relating to, 438; contraband trade infringes on rights of the United East India Company, 445; Chief Justice Hey's remarks on unsatisfactory state of, 458; plan for the establishment of a Chamber of Commerce for the city and district of Quebec, 462; merchants of Quebec protest against ordinances relating to, 473; Haldimand's remarks on the law concerning, 488; Governor and Council authorized to make ordinance in favour of, 496; ordinances passed in 1787 and 1788 relative to trade and commerce with the United States, note 2, p. 496; suggestion that the commercial laws of England, subject to the Legislature, be declared law in all matters of, 504; commercial laws of England referred to, 512, 514; clause in ordinance of 1785 providing for English rules of evidences in commercial cases, 532; executions against lands and goods, 537; remarks

Trade—*Continued.*
of the British merchants trading with Quebec on the exports and imports of the Province, 542-543; remarks on trade with Newfoundland, 542-543; trade with Vermont, 542; British merchants trading with Quebec petition for regulations as proposed for Newfoundland, 542; inconveniences of colonial navigation acts bearing on the timber and fur trade, notes p. 543.

Trade, regulations in Carleton's instructions of 1786 *re* peltry, 559-560; Finlay's opinion that English commercial law does not affect the titles or tenure of lands or the distribution of property, 572; the English and the Loyalists desire the commercial law of England, 572; proposal to regulate the administration of justice in matters of, 575; opinion of Sydney that Canadians have right to retain laws guaranteed to them by terms of capitulation, 586; English traders desire English commercial law in Quebec, 586, 601; Mabane's remarks on trial by jury in commercial causes, 605; suggestions for regulating appeals in commercial causes, 624; suggestion to improve the wheat and flour trade, and to establish public markets, 633; magistrates of Cataraqui make suggestions relative to trade in the western district, 643; Loyalists ask that importation of lumber from Vermont be prohibited, 645,648; legislatures of the provinces to have the disposition of the duties accruing from, 673, 683; Carleton's suggestions for regulations *re*, 675; remarks on commerical law for Canada, 691. *See also* Commerce, and Commerce and Police.

Trade, Indian, plans for remedying abuses in, 71; proposal to keep up military force for security of, 109, 113; license required for, 122, (*see also* pp. 102, 113); regulation of, 145, 223; English and French inhabitants desire extension of limits of the Province for purposes of, 351, 358; regulations in Carleton's instructions of 1775, 428; plan of regulations for, 436; merchants of Quebec object to an ordinance regulating, 473; suggestions for removal of inconveniencies attending, 543. *See also* Indian Trade.

Trade, Fur, sketch of, 100.

Trade and Fisheries, regulations of 1786, 559-560; *see also* Fisheries.

Trade and Navigation, instructions to Carleton *re*, 438; colonial and foreign relations, note p. 438; regulations for civil procedure relating to, 443. *See also* Navigation.

Traders of Quebec, British, Murray's recall due to strained relations with, note p. 167; petition the King for Murray's dismissal, 168.

Trading posts, of the French, list of, 71; the last belonging to Canada annexed to Louisiana, 72.

Treaty of Paris, (1763), French text of, taken from photographic reproduction of original, 73; preliminaries of, signed at Fontainebleau, 73, 84; list of treaties forming the basis of, 74, 85; source of English version, note p. 84.

Treaty of Paris, (1783,) text of, 491; source of text in this volume, note p. 491; dispute concerning fulfilment of 5th and 6th articles, note p. 493; articles not fulfilled by contracting parties, 690.

Treaty of Utrecht, violation of terms of, *re* fur trade and fisheries, 100.

Treby, Capt., in command of British forces quartered at Trois Rivieres, 66.

Trial by Jury. *See* Jury, Trial by.

Troops, Gage recommends a detachment of, for each Indian trading post, 71; state of, reported by Carleton, 196; assistance of, required by Gage, 410, 411; difficulty in raising Canadian regiment, 455, 459, notes p. 461; remarks *re* billeting of, on the inhabitants, 516. *See also* Militia.

Tryon, Governor of New York, 339.

United East India Company, trade of, 445.

United Empire Loyalists. *See* Loyalists.

United States, by Treaty of Paris (1783) England acknowledges independence of, 491; boundaries stipulated by Treaty of Paris, (1783), 491, (*see* p. 690); titles of ordinances passed in 1787 and 1788 relative to trade and commerce with, note 2, p. 496; Carleton suggests that instructions be given him as to the policy he is to observe in dealing with, note 3, p. 551.

Vaudreuil, Marquis de, references to, 8, 9, 10, 11, 19, 20, 22, 23, 24, 28, 29, 123.

Vaudreuil, Marquis de, sends letter to Amherst *re* capitulation of Montreal, 8; signs articles of capitulation of Montreal, 20, 29; *re* claims for lands, note p. 123.

Vermont, difficulties of, with State of New York, 497; Haldimand's account of his negotiations with, 497; remarks on trade with, 542; objections concerning trade with, 628, 630, 645, 648.

Vialars, Anthony, member of committee of Quebec petitioning for an assembly, 341.

Vice Admiral of Quebec, Murray appointed as, 239.

Walker, Thomas, member of committee of Quebec, petitioning for an assembly, 340, 341, 413.

Wall, Richard, signs the articles of the Treaty of Paris, (1763), 83, 93.

Wearg, Sir Clement, his opinion on the right to levy taxes, 371, 372.

Wedderburn, Sir Alexander, Solicitor General, references to, 296, 362, 376, 377, 379, 380, 385, 387.

Wedderburn, Sir Alexander, Solicitor General, reports on the defects in mode of government, 296, (*see also* p. 302); source of text in this volume, note p. 296; makes suggestions as to the limit of authority of council, 297; suggests that the criminal law of England should not be transferred to Canada in its entirety, 300; abstract of regulations proposed by, 302-304; first draught of Quebec Bill attributed to him, note p. 376; frames second draught of Quebec Bill under Dartmouth's instructions, note p. 377; his opinion on creating the legislative council by letters patent, note p. 380; notes on third draught of Quebec Bill, 385; his view as to English settlement of Canada, note p. 389.

Weights and Measures, proposals for the regulation of, 617.

Wells, John, member of committee of Quebec petitioning for an assembly, 341, 351, 413.

Williams, Jenkin, clerk of the council, references to, 341, 351, 463, 466, 471, 472, 484, 488, 490, 586, 608, 620, 629.

Wills, ———. *See* Hillsborough.

Wilmot, Sir John Eardley, Chief Justice of the Court of Common Pleas, 373.

Wilmot, Montagu, Governor of Nova Scotia, 117, 118, 124; report on draught of his commission as governor of Nova Scotia, 117.

Witnesses, suggestions for the examination of, 250; provisions in ordinance of 1785 for examination of, 532.

Wolfe, General James, issues manifestoes promising protection to the people, note p. 29.

Workhouse, suggestion that one be provided, 631.

Wright, James, Governor of Georgia, 124.

Writ of Appeal, clause in ordinance of 1783, relating to, 490.

Writs of Election, regulations concerning, 669, 680, 698, 699, 708.

Writs of Execution, nature of, procedure to be followed in, 468.

Yorke, Attorney-General, C. references to, 174, 178, 185, 267.

Yorke, Attorney-General C., makes report on civil government of Quebec, 174.

Yorke and De Grey, Attorney and Solicitor General, referred to, 171, 174, 178, 183, 238, 243, 255, 269, 308, 309, 313, 314, 323, 329.

York and De Grey, report on the civil government of Quebec, 174.

Yorke, Sir Philip, questions regarding the rights of assembly of Jamaica referred to him, 371, 372.

Yorke and Yorke, sign commission appointing Murray as Governor, 132.

Young, Colonel, appointed civil and criminal judge, note p. 29.

Young, John, merchant of Quebec, 619.

CANADA

REPORT

OF THE

MINISTER OF PUBLIC WORKS

ON THE

WORKS UNDER HIS CONTROL

FOR THE

FISCAL YEAR ENDED JUNE 30

1906

Submitted in Accordance with the Provisions of Chapter 36, Section 37, of the Revised Statutes of Canada.

VOL. I

PRINTED BY ORDER OF PARLIAMENT

OTTAWA
PRINTED BY S. E. DAWSON, PRINTER TO THE KING'S MOST EXCELLENT MAJESTY
1907

[No. 19—1907.]

To His Excellency the Right Honourable Sir Albert Henry George, Earl Grey, G.C.M.G., &c., Governor General of Canada.

My Lord,

I have the honour to lay before Your Excellency the Report of the Department of Public Works of Canada, for the Fiscal Year ended June 30, 1906.

I have the honour to be,
My Lord,
Your Excellency's most obedient servant,

SYDNEY FISHER,
Acting Minister of Public Works.

Ottawa, January 11, 1907.

CONTENTS

VOLUME I

Part I.—DEPUTY MINISTER'S REPORT.

" II.—ACCOUNTANT'S REPORT.

" III.—CHIEF ARCHITECT'S REPORT.

" III.—APPENDIX 'A,' INSTRUCTIONS TO COMPETING ARCHITECTS FOR DESIGNS OF NEW BUILDINGS, SUSSEX STREET, OTTAWA.

" IV.—CHIEF ENGINEER'S REPORT.

" IV.—APPENDIX 'A,' GEORGIAN BAY SHIP CANAL SURVEY.

" IV.—APPENDIX 'B,' GEODETIC SURVEYS.

" V.—GENERAL SUPT. OF TELEGRAPHS' REPORT.

" VI.—COLLECTOR OF REVENUE'S REPORT.

" VII.—MISCELLANEOUS REPORTS.

VOLUME II

CONTAINS ALL REPORTS ISSUED BY THE INTERNATIONAL WATERWAYS COMMISSION TO JANUARY 1, 1907.

ALPHABETICAL INDEX TO REPORT

Names of Places, &c.	Part 1 Page.	Part 2 Page.	Part 3 Page.	Part 4 Page.	Part 5 Page.	Part 6 Page.	Part 7 Page.
A							
Accountant's report							
Acton Vale, P.Q.		8, 28					
Acts of Parliament							21
Agassiz, B.C., experimental farm		12, 32					
Agency, Public Works, B.C.		25					
Alameda, N.W.T., lands office		31					
Alberni-Cape Beale, telegraphs		25			55		
Alberni-Clayoquot, telegraphs		25			55		
Alexandria, Ont., public building		9, 29					
Allandale, Ont		21		155			
Alma, N.B.							
Almonte, Ont., public building		9, 29					
Amaguadees, N.S.		14		3			
Amherstburg, Ont., dredging		21		230			
" public building		9, 29					
Amherst, N.S., public building		7, 27					
Amherst Point, N.S.		14		4			
Anderson Lake, B.C.		23		181			
Anderson Cove, N.S.		14		4			
Anderson Hollow, N.B.		16		84			
Annapolis, N.S., public building		7, 27					
" wharf		14		4			
Anse-à-Benjamin, P.Q.				110			
Anse-à-Beaufils, P.Q.		18		109			
Anse-à-l'Islot, P.Q.		18		111			
Anse-aux-Gascons, P.Q.		18		111			
Anse-aux-Griffons, P.Q.		18		111			
Anse-à-Giles, P.Q.				110			
Anse-à-la-Louise, P.Q.		19					
Anse-du-Cap, P.Q.		18					
Anse-St.-Jean, P.Q.		18		112			
Anse-aux-Foins, P.Q.		20		149			
Anse-à-la-Grosse-Roche, P.Q.				110			
Anticosti-Gaspé, telegraph		25			12, 44		
Antigonish, N.S., public building		7, 27	3				
Apple River, N.S.		14	5				
Arbitrations and awards		25					
Architect's report			1				
" staff		25					
Arichat, N.S., public building		7, 27					
Arisaig, N.S.		14		5			
Arnes, Man.		22					
Arnprior, Ont., public building		9, 29					
Art Gallery, Ottawa							25
Ashuapmouchouan, P.Q.		19		112			
Assiniboine River, Man.		22		276			
Ashcroft-Dawson, telegraph		25			58		
Athabaska Landing		24					
" " post office		11					
Atlin, B.C., public building		12, 32					
Aylmer, P.Q., public building		8, 28					
B.							
Baddeck, N.S., public building		7, 27					
" wharf		14		5			
Baie des Peres, P.Q.		20		154, 230			
Baie des Rochers, P.Q.		18		113			
Baie St. Paul, P.Q.		18		113			
Bailey's Brook, N.S.		14		6			
Baie du Vin, N.B.				85			
Banff Museum, N.W.T.		11, 31					
Barachois, N.S.		14		6			
Barachois de Malbaie, P.Q.		18		113			
Barbotte River, P.Q.		18		228			
Barrie, Ont., public building		9, 29					
" wharf		21		155			
Barrington Passage, N.S.		14		7			
" N.S.				6			
Barry's Bay, Ont.		21		156			
Bassin, P.Q.		19		113			

Names of Places, &c.	Part 1 Page.	Part 2 Page.	Part 3 Page.	Part 4 Page.	Part 5 Page.	Part 6 Page.	Part 7 Page.
B							
Bass River, N.S.		14		7			
Bathurst, N.B., public building		7, 27					
Battery Point, N.S.		14		7			
Battleford, N.W.T., public buildings		11, 31					
" " bridge		24					
Baxter Harbour, N.S.		14		8			
Bay of Fundy, telegraph		25			8, 45		
Bayfield, N.S.		14		8			
" Ont.		21		156			
Baysville, Ont.		21		157			
Bay St. Lawrence, N.S.		14		8			
Bear Cove, N.S.		14		9			
Bear River, N.S.		14		9			
Beaverton, Ont.		21		157			
Beauharnois, P.Q.		18					
Beckerton, N.S.		14		10			
Belle-Isle, telegraph		25					
Belle River, Ont.		21		157			
Belleville, Ont., public building		9, 29					
" harbour		21		231			
Beloeil, P.Q.		18		114			
" slides		23					
Bensfort, Ont.				158			
Benoit's Cove, N.S.		14					
Berlin, Ont, public building		9, 29					
Bersimis, P.Q., telegraph		9					
Berthier "en bas", P.Q.		18		114, 228			
Berthierville, P.Q, harbour		18					
" public building		8, 28	10				
Bic, P.Q.		18		114			
Big Lorraine, N.S.				10			
Big Falls, N.B.		17					
Big Sluice, N.S.		14		10			
Black Brook, N.B.		16		95			
Black River, N.B.				86			
" slides		23		288			
Black Point, N.S.		14					
Black Rock, N.S.		14		10			
Blanche River, Ont.		21		158			
Blanche Shoals, P.Q.				233			
Blenheim, Ont		21					
Blount, Ont., post office		29					
Blind River, Ont.		21		158			
Blomidon, N.S.		14					
Blooming Point, P.E.I.		16		74			
Boularderie, N.S.		15		11			
Boucherville, P.Q., public building		8					
Bosdale, N.S.		14		10			
Bourgeois Inlet, N.S.		14		11			
Bosse Island, N.B.		17					
Bowmanville, Ont., public building		9, 29					
" harbour		21		231			
Bracebridge, Ont.		21		159			
Brampton, Ont., public building		9, 29					
Brandon, Man., public building		11, 31	30				
" experimental farm		11, 31					
Breton Cove, N.S.				11			
Brantford, Ont., public building		9, 29					
Bridgeburg, Ont., public building		9, 29	17				
Bridgewater, N.S.		14		12			
Bridges and roads				294			
British Columbia, dredging				277			
" dredging plant				278			
" harbours and rivers	6	23		181			
" public building		12, 32	35				
" telegraphs		25			9, 54		
Broad Cove Marsh, N.S.		14		12			
Brockville, Ont., public buildings		9, 29					
Bromptonville, P.Q.		18		115			
Bronte, Ont.		21		159			
Bruce Mines, Ont.		21		159			
Bryson Bridge, Ont.		24		295			
Buckhorn, slides				293			
Buckingham, P.Q., public building		8, 28					
Buctouche, N.B.		17		86			
Burford, Ont., armoury		9, 29	17				
Burleigh Rapids, slides				292			
Burlington, N.S.				12			
Burlington Channel, Ont.		21		159			
Burnt Church, N.B.		17		87			

Names of Places, &c.	Part 1 Page.	Part 2 Page.	Part 3 Page.	Part 4 Page.	Part 5 Page.	Part 6 Page.	Part 7 Page.
C							
Cable Ship *Tyrian*	13	25			9		
" telegraph tariff					35		
Calgary, N.W.T., public buildings		11, 31	34				
Callender, Ont		21		160			
Campbell's Cove, P.E.I		16		74			
Campbell River, B.C		23		181			
Campbellton, N.B., public building		7, 27	5				
" " wharf		17		87, 192			
Canning, N.S		14		13			
Canne de Roches, P.Q		18		115			
Canso, N.S., public building		7	3				
Canton Fabre, P.Q		18		121			
Cap à Corbeau, P.Q		18		113			
Cape Breton, N.S., telegraph		25			7, 41		
Cape Cove, P.Q		18					
Cap des Rosiers, P.Q		19					
Cape Negro Island, N.S		14		13			
Cape Tormentine, N.B		17		89			
Caplan, P.Q		19		115			
Caraquet, N.B		17		90			
Caretakers, &c		27					
Carleton, N.B., public building		7, 27	8				
Carleton Place, Ont., public building		9, 29					
Cardstone, N.W.T., public building		11					
Carnduff, N.W.T., public building		11, 31					
Carillon, slide				286			
Cattle quarantines		34					
Cayuga, Ont., public building		9, 29					
Cedar Hall, P.Q		8					
Cedars Wharf, N.B		17		172			
Cement laboratory		25		298			
Centre Burlington, N.S		14					
Chambord, P.Q		18		115			
Chambly, P.Q				228			
Charlo's Cove, N.S		14		13			
Chapeau bridge		24		296			
Champlain, P.Q		18		116			
Chance Harbour, N.B		17		91			
Charlottetown, P.E.I., public building		7, 27					
" " dredging		16		194			
Chateauguay, P.Q		20					
Chateau Richer, P.Q		18		116			
Chatham, N.B., public building		7, 27					
" " harbour		17		91			
" Ont., armoury		9, 29	17				
" " public building		9, 29	17				
Chaudiere Bridge, Ottawa				294			
Chebogue, N.S		14		14			
Chegoggin, N.S		14		14			
Cheticamp, N.S		14		15			
Cheverie, N.S		14		15			
Chicoutimi, P.Q., public building		8, 28	10				
" " wharf		18		117, 228			
" " telegraph					19		
Chief Accountant, report		1					
" Architect, report			1				
" " staff		25					
" Engineer, report				3			
" " staff		25					
" Officers							29
Chilliwack, B.C		23		182			
China Point, P.E.I		16		75			
Chockfish, N.B		17		92			
Church Point, N.S		14		16			
Clarks Harbour, N.S		14		16			
Clarke City, P.Q				118			
Clerk of works, salaries		25					
Clifton, N.B		17		109			
Clinton, Ont., public building		9, 29					
Coaticook, P.Q., public building		8, 28	10				
Cobourg, Ont., public buildings		9, 29					
" " harbour		21		160			
Cockburn Island, Ont		21		160			
Colborne, Ont		21		161			
Colchester, Ont		21		161			
Collector of Revenue						1	
Collection of slides and booms dues		23					
Collingwood, Ont		21		161			
Columbia River, B.C		23		182, 277			
Colwood, B.C		32					

Names of Places, &c.	Part 1 Page.	Part 2 Page.	Part 3 Page.	Part 4 Page.	Part 5 Page.	Part 6 Page.	Part 7 Page.
C.							
Commissions							
Como, Que		18					
Contracts let, &c							6
Coquitlam River, B.C		23		184			
Corner of the Beach, Que		18					
Cornwall, Ont., public building		9, 29					
Correspondence, official							47
Coteau Landing, P.Q		18					
Coulonge River, P.Q		23		287			
Country Harbour, N.S		14		17			
Courtney River, B.C		23		184			
Cove Head, P.E.I		16		75			
Cow Bay, N.S		14		17			
Cow Bay Run, N.S		14		18			
Craigmore, N.S				39			
Craik, N.W.T., immigration shed		31					
Cranberry Head, N.S		15		61			
Craven Dam, N.W.T				181			
Crapaud, P.E.I		16		77			
Cribbins Point, N.S		14		18			
Cross Point, P.Q		18		119			
Cross Island, N.S		14		19			
Crowe's Landing, Ont		21		162			
Culloden, N.S		14					
Cumberland, Ont		21		162			
Cunningham Point, N.S		14		19			
D.							
Dalhousie, N.B., harbour		17		92, 192			
" public building		7, 27					
Dartmouth, N.S., public building		7, 27					
Dauphin, Man., public building		11, 31	30				
Davidson, N.W.T., immigration building		11, 31					
Dawson, Y.T., public buildings		32	38				
" telegraph					32, 58		
Delta, Man., wharf		22					
Delaps Cove, N.S		14		20			
Departmental photographer		25					
Depot Harbour, Ont		21		162			
Deputy Minister's report	1						
Descentes des Femmes, P.Q		19		129			
Deschambault, P.Q		18		119			
Descousse, N.S		14		20			
Deseronto, Ont., public building		9, 29					
Desjardins, P.Q		18		120			
Deslisle, P.Q		19		131			
Devil's Island, N.S		14		21			
Devil's Rock, N.B		17					
Digby, N.S., harbour		14		21			
" public building		7, 27					
Dipper Harbour, N.B		17		93			
D'Israeli, P.Q		18		120			
Doucet's Landing, P.Q		18					
Douglastown, P.Q		18					
Dredging and plant	7	23		198			
Dredging, British Columbia				185			
" Maritime provinces				191			
" New Brunswick				192			
" Nova Scotia				191			
" Ontario				228			
" operations				190			
" plant, names, &c				280			
" Prince Edward Island				194			
" Quebec				228			
Drum Head, N.S		14		23			
Drummondville, P.Q., public building		8, 28	10				
Dry docks				285		7	
Duck Lake, N.W.T., immigration building		31					
Dumfries, N.B		17					
Dumoine River, slides		23		288			
Duncan River, B.C		23		184			
Dundas, Ont., public building		9, 29					
Dundee, P.Q., custom house		28					
Dunnet's Landing, Ont		21		162			
Durham, N.B		17		93			
Dyer's Bay, Ont		21		163			

Names of Places, &c.	Part 1 Page.	Part 2 Page.	Part 3 Page.	Part 4 Page.	Part 5 Page.	Part 6 Page.	Part 7 Page.
E							
East Berlin, N.S.		14		24			
East Chezzetcook, N.S.		14		24			
East Templeton, P.Q.		18					
East Selkirk, Man., immigration building		31					
Eboulements, P.Q.		19		228			
Economy, N.S.		14		24			
Echo Bay, Ont.		21		163			
Edgetts' Landing, N.B.		17		93			
Edmonton, N.W.T., bridge		24					
" public buildngs.		11, 31	34				
" telegraphs		25					
Eel Cove, N.S.		15		33			
Elkhorn, Man., immigration building		31					
Emerson, Man., public building		11, 31					
Employees, graving docks							37
" salaries of		25					
" slides and booms							39
Engineers, firemen		27					39
Engineer (chief), report				1			
" (staff), salaries, &c		25					
English River, P.Q.		18		120			
Eskasoni, N.S.		14		25			
Escoumains, P.Q.		18		121			
Escuminac, N.B., telegraph		25					
Esquimalt, B.C., graving dock		23		285		6, 13	
Esquimaux Point, P.Q.		18					
Expenditure	3	26					
F							
Faber, P.Q.		18		121			
Father Point, P.Q.		18		122			
Father Point, P.Q., telegraph		25					
Farnham, P.Q., public building			10				
Fairford River, Man.		22					
Feltzer, N. S.		14		25			
Fernie, B.C.		12					
Fielding, W. S., dredge							
Finlay Point, N.S.		14		25			
Flint's Landing, P.Q.				126			
Fort Dufferin, N.B.				94			
Fort Lawrence, N.S.		14					
Fort Saskatchewan, N.W.T., telegraphs		25					
Fort William, Ont., harbour		21		163			
" public buildings		9, 29					
Fraser River, B.C.		23		185			
Fraserville, P.Q., harbour				142			
" public building		8, 28					
Fredericton, N.B., public buildings		7, 27	6				
Freeport, N.S.		14		25			
Frenchman's Bay, Ont.				233			
Fruids Point, N.S.		14		26			
G							
Gabarus, N.S.		14		26			
Gagetown, N.B.		17					
Galt, Ont., public building		9, 29	17				
Gananoque, Ont., public building		9, 29					
Gateway, B.C., cattle quarantine		12					
Gatineau River, slide		23		287			
" Point, P.Q.		18		122			
Geodetic Surveys				310			
Georgeville, N.S.		14		27			
Georgian Bay Canal, survey	9	25		302			
Gimli, Man.		22		181			
Glace Bay, N.S., harbour		14					
" public building		7					
Glenwood, N.B.		17		193			
Goderich, Ont., harbour		21		163			
" public building		9, 29					
Golden Windermere, B.C., telegraph		25			30, 56		
Goose Bay, N.S.		14		28			
Graham, P.Q.		18					
Graham's Bay, Ont.		21		165			
" Pond, P.E.I.		16		76			
Granby, P.Q., public building		8, 28	11				

Names of Places, &c.	Part 1 Page.	Part 2 Page.	Part 3 Page.	Part 4 Page.	Part 5 Page.	Part 6 Page.	Part 7 Page.
G.							
Grand Bend, Ont.		21		165			
Grandes Bergeronnes, P.Q.		18		123			
Grande Entré, P.Q.		19		123			
Grand Etang, N.S.		14		28			
Grand Falls, N.B.		17					
Grand Méchins, P.Q.		18					
Grand Narrows, N.S.		14		29			
Grand Pabos, P.Q.		18					
Grand River, Ont., bridge				296			
" P.E.I.		16		76			
Grande Rivière, P.Q.		18					
Gratuities paid		25					
Graving docks	8					7	
Graving dock officials							37
Gray, Major H. A., gratuity		25					
Gray, W. H., gratuity		25					
Great Salmon River, N.B.		17		95			
Green River, N.B.		17					
Grindstone, P.Q.		19		123			
Grondines, P.Q.		18		124			
Grosse Isle, P.Q., quarantine		8					
" telegraphs		25			47		
" wharf		18					
Grove Point, N.S.				29			
Guelph, Ont., public buildings		9, 29	17				
Gull Island, N.S.		14					
Guysboro', N.S., public building		7, 27					
H							
Haggerty's piers, P.E.I.		16		77			
Haileybury, Ont.		21					
Half Island Cove, N.S.		14		30			
Halifax, N.S., public buildings		7, 27	3				
" graving, dock		14					
Halls Harbour, N.S.		14		30			
Hamilton, Ont., public buildings		9, 29					
" harbour		21		166, 231			
Harbours and rivers generally	5	23					
Harrigan's Cove, N.S.		14					
Hawkesbury, N.S.		14					
Hawkesbury, Ont.		21					
" public building		9, 29	18				
Head River, Ont.		21		166			
Heating public buildings		27					
Hickey's piers, P.E.I.		16					
High Water, N.B.		17					
Hiltz Narrows, N.S.		14		31			
Hochelaga, P.Q., public building		8, 28					
Holland River, Ont.		21					
Honora, Ont.		21		167			
Hopewell Cape, N.B.		17					
Hudson, P.Q.		18		124			
Hull, P.Q., public building		8, 28					
" wharf		18					
Hunt's Point, N.S.		14		31			
Hurd's Point, P.E.I.		16		77			
I							
Iberville, P.Q., public building		8					
Indian Head, N.W.T., experimental farm		11, 31					
Indian Harbour, N.S.		14		32			
Indian River, Ont.		21		231			
Ingersoll, Ont., public building		9, 29					
Innisfail, N.W.T., immigration building		31					
Inverness, N.S.		7					
Iona, N.S.		14		32			
International Waterways Commission	9	25					
Irish Cove, N.S.		15		33			
Iroquois River, N.B.		17					
Island of Orleans, P.Q.				228			
" " telegraph		25			47		
Isle aux Coudres, P.Q., telegraph		25					
Isle aux Grues, P.Q.							
Isle aux Morphions, P.Q.				228			
Isle aux Noix, P.Q.		18		228			
Isle d'Alma, P.Q.				128			
Isle Perrot, P.Q.		18		124			
Isle Verte, P.Q.		28		125			

Names of Places, &c.	Part 1 Page.	Part 2 Page.	Part 3 Page.	Part 4 Page.	Part 5 Page.	Part 6 Page.	Part 7 Page.
J							
Janvrins Island, N.S.		15		33			
Jeddore (oyster pond), N.S.		15		33			
Jeannette's Creek, Ont., wharf		21		174			
Jenkins Cove, N.B.		17		193			
Jersey Cove, N.S.		15		33			
Joggins Mines, N.S.		15		34			
Joliette, P.Q., public building		8, 28	11				
Jordan Harbour, Ont.				167			
K							
Kaministiquia River, Ont.				163			
Kamloops, B.C., public buildings		12, 32	35				
Kamouraska, P.Q.		20		148			
Kelley's Cove, N.S.		15		34			
Kelowna-Penticton, B.C., telegraphs		25					
Kennedy Lake, B.C.		23		181			
Kenora, Ont., public building		9, 29					
Kentville, N.S., public building		7, 27					
Kicking Horse River, B.C.		23					
Kiers Shore, P.E.I.		16		78			
Kincardine, Ont.		21		167			
Kingsport, N.S.		15		35			
Kingston, Ont., graving dock		21		285		6, 15	
" harbour		21		231			
" public building		9, 29	18				
Kingsville, Ont.		21		167, 231			
Kluhane Lake, Y.T., recorders office			39				
Knights Point, P.E.I.		16		81			
Kootenay River, B.C.		23		185			
L							
Labille's Point, N.S.		15		35			
Lac a Beaulieu, P.Q.		18		125			
Lachine, P.Q., public building		8, 28	11				
Lachute, P.Q., public building		8					
Lacolle, P.Q., public building		18		125			
Lacombe, N.W.T., immigration building		31					
Lac Labelle, P.Q.		18					
Lake Francis, Man.		22		181			
Lake Manitoba, Man.				276			
Lake Megantic, P.Q.		19		126			
Lake Winnipeg				276			
Lake Winnipegosis, Man.				276			
Lakeport, Ont.		21		161			
Lake St. Francis, P.Q.		19					
Lake St. John, P.Q.		19					
Lameque, N.B.		17		95			
Lands leased, &c.							18
Lancaster, Ont.		21		178			
Langley, B.C.		23		186			
L'Anse à Giles, P.Q.		19		110			
L'Anse à Islot, P.Q.				111			
L'Anse à Foins, P.Q.		20		149			
Laprairie, P.Q., public building		8, 28					
" ice piers		19		127			
L'Ardoise, N.S.		15		35			
Larry's River, N.S.		15		36			
L'Assomption, P.Q.		19					
" public building		8, 28	11				
Last Mountain, N.W.T.		22		181			
Laurier bridge, Ottawa		24		294			
Lavaltrie, P.Q.		19					
Leamington, Ont.		21		168			
Leased properties							18
Les Cuisses d'Alma, P.Q.				128			
Leduc, N.W.T., immigration building		31					
Les Eboulements, P.Q.		19		228			
Les Ecoumains, P.Q.		19					
Le Tableau, P.Q.		19		129			
Lethbridge, N.W.T., public buildings		12, 31					
Letters, departmental, sent and received							47

Names of Places, &c.	Part 1 Page.	Part 2 Page.	Part 3 Page.	Part 4 Page.	Part 5 Page.	Part 6 Page.	Part 7 Page.
L.							
Lévis, P.Q., graving dock		19		285		6	
" public buildings		8, 28	11				
" dredging				228			
Lewes-Yukon rivers		23					
Lighting public buildings		27					
L'Ilet d'Alma, P.Q.		19					
Lindsay, Ont., public buildings		10, 29					
L'Islet, P.Q.		19		129			
Litchfield, N.S.		15		37			
Lismore, N.S.		14		6			
Little Brook, N.S.		15		37			
Little Current, Ont.		21		232			
Little Forks, N.B.		17					
Little Judique, N.S.		15		38			
Little Narrows, N.S.		15		38			
Little Pabos, P.Q.		19					
Little River dam, N.B.		17					
Little St. Francis River, N.B.		17					
Little Tobique River, N.B.		17					
Liverpool, N.S., harbour		15		38			
" public buildings		7, 27					
Livingston Cove, N.S.		15		39			
Lloydminster, N.W.T., public buildings		12					
Lockeport, N.S.		15					
Loggieville, N.B.		16		95			
Long Point, N.S.		15		39			
Longueuil, P.Q., public buildings		8, 28	12				
London, Ont., public buildngs		10, 29	18				
Lord's Cove, N.B.		17		96			
L'Orignal, Ont.		21		168			
Lotbinière, P.Q.		19		129			
Lower Lincoln, N.B.		17					
Lower Plymouth, N.S.		15		39			
Lower Ship Harbour, N.S.		15		40			
Lower Woods harbour, N.S.		15					
Lower St. Lawrence piers, P.Q.		19					
Lunenburg, N.S., public building		7, 27					
M							
McDowell, Sam., gratuity		25					
McGrath, R. A., gratuity		25					
McKay's Point, N.S.		15		45			
McNair's Cove, N.S.		15					
McPherson's Cove, P.E.I.		16		78			
Mabou, N.S.		15		40, 191			
" bridge, N.S.		15		40			
Macadam Junction, N.B., custom-house		7					
Macleod, N.W.T., public building		12, 31					
Madawaska River, slide		23		287			
Magdalen Island, P.Q.		19					
" telegraph		25			7, 44		
Magog, P.Q., public building		8					
Maguasha, P.Q.		19		130			
Mahone Bay, N.S.		15		191			
Main-a-Dieu, N.S.		15		41			
Malagash, N.S.		15		41			
Malbaie, P.Q.		19		132			
Malignant Cove, N.S.		15		41			
Mallorytown, Ont.		21					
Manitoba, dredging				276			
" harbours and rivers		22		181			
" public buildings		11, 31	30				
Marble Mountain, N.S.		15		42			
Margaree Harbour, N.S.		15		43			
" Island, N.S.		15		43			
Margaretville, N.S.		15		44			
Maritime Provinces, dredging				191			
" public buildings							
" telegraphs					7, 21		
Marshall's Cove, N.S.		15		59			
Marsouin, P.Q.		19					
Marysville, N.B., public building		27					
Masson, P.Q.		19		130			
Matchedash Bay, Ont.		21					
Meaford, Ont.		21		168			
Medicine Hat, N.W.T., public building		12, 31					
Mekinac, P.Q.				229			

Names of Places, &c.	Part 1 Page.	Part 2 Page.	Part 3 Page.	Part 4 Page.	Part 5 Page.	Part 6 Page.	Part 7 Page.
M							
Meteghan Cove, N.S.		15		45			
Middle Country Harbour, N.S.		15		47			
" River Dam, N.S.		15		47			
Midland, Ont.		21		232			
Midway, B.C., cattle quarantine		12					
Mill Cove, N.S.		15		48			
Mille Vaches, P.Q.		19		131			
Miminigash, P.E.I.		16		78			
Minnedosa, Man., lands office		11, 31					
Miramichi, N.B.		17		100			
Miscou, N.B.		17		96			
Mistook, P.Q.		19		131			
Mission City, B.C.		23		186			
Moncton, N.B., public building		8, 27					
Monday Point, N.S.				29			
Montague, P.E.I., public building		7, 27					
Mont Louis, P.Q.		19		131			
Montmagny, P.Q., public building		8, 28	12				
" wharf		19		132, 229			
Montmorency Falls, P.Q.		19		153			
Montreal, P.Q., public buildings		8, 28	12				
" " harbour		19		132			
Moosejaw, N.W.T., public buildings		12, 31					
Moosomin, public buildings		12, 31					
Morrison's Point, N.S.		15		49			
Mount Lehman, B.C.		23					
Mud Cove, N.B.		17		97			
Murray Bay, P.Q.		19		132			
" Harbour, P.E.I.		16		82			
N							
Names of chief officers							29
Nanaimo, B.C., public building		12, 32	35				
Nanaimo-Comox, telegraph		25					
Nappan, N.S., experimental farm		7					
Napanee, Ont., public building		10, 29					
National Art Gallery, Ottawa							25
Neebing River, Ont.		21					
Negro Point, N.B.				97			
Neil's Harbour, N.S.		15		48			
Nelson, B.C., pubilc buildings		12, 32	35				
Neepawa, Man., public building		11					
New Brunswick, dredging				192			
" harbours		16		84			
" public buildings	6	7, 27	5				
" telegraphs		25					
New Campbellton, N.S.		15		49			
New Carlisle, P.Q.		19		132			
Newcastle, N.B., public building		8, 27	6				
" " harbour		17		100			
" District, slides	13	23		292		5	
" Ont.		21		169, 232			
Newfoundland, telegraph					7		
New Glasgow, N.S., public building		7, 27					
New Liskeard, Ont.		21		232			
New London, P.E.I.		16		79			
Newport Landing, N.S.		15		49			
Newport, P.Q.		19					
New Richmond, P.Q.		19					
New Westminster, B.C., public buildings		12, 32	35				
Niagara Falls, Ont., public buildings		10, 29					
Niagara-on-the-Lake, museum		10					
Nicola-Penticton, B.C., telegraph		25					
Nicolet, P.Q., public building		8	13				
" River, P.Q.				139			
" " " wharf		19					
Noel, N.S.		15		50			
Nominingue, P.Q., immigration building		8					
North Bay, Ont., public building		10					
North East River, N.S.		15		50			
North Gut, St. Ann's, N.S.		15		49			
Northport, Ont.		21					
North Saskatchewan River, N.W.T.		22					
North Shore St. Lawrence, telegraphs		25			8, 46		
North Sydney, N.S., harbour		15		191			
" " public building		7, 27					
North Thompson River, B.C.		23		186			

Names of Places, &c.	Part 1 Page.	Part 2 Page.	Part 3 Page.	Part 4 Page.	Part 5 Page.	Part 6 Page.	Part 7 Page.
N							
Northwest Territories, bridges		24		297			
" rivers		22		181			
" public buildings		11, 31	32				
" telegraphs		25			24, 52		
Notre Dame du Portage, P.Q.		19		133			
Notre Dame de Pierreville, P.Q.		19					
Nova Scotia, dredging				191			
" harbours		14		3			
" public buildings			3				
" telegraphs		25					
Nyanza, N.S.		15		50			
O							
Oak Point, N.S.		15		35			
" N.B.		17		194			
Oakville, Ont.		21					
Officers of the department							29
" employed on graving docks							37
" " on slides and booms							33
Official correspodnence							47
Ogden's Pond, N.S.		15		51			
Ogilvies, N.S.		15		52			
Oka, P.Q.		19					
Oliphant, Ont.		21		169			
Ontario, bridges		24		295			
" dredging				230			
" harbours	6	21		155			
" public buildings		9, 29	17				
" telegraphs		25			9, 23		
Orangeville, Ont., public buildings		10, 29					
Orillia, Ont., public building		10, 29					
" " harbour		21					
Oshawa, Ont., public building		10, 29	19				
" " harbour		21		169			
Otonabee River, Ont.		22		158, 232			
Ottawa, art gallery		10, 29					25
" buildings and grounds		10	27				
" government house		10	22				
" experimental farm		10, 29					
" Major's Hill park		10, 29					
" new departmental building							
" observatory			25				
" post office		10, 29	20				
" printing bureau		10, 29	24				
" river		20-22		233			
" " survey		25					
" royal mint		10	24				
" slides and booms		23		286		3, 10	
" roads and bridges		10, 24		294			
" streets, repairs		29	25				
" Victoria museum		10	25				
Owen Sound, Ont.		21		233			
" " post office		10					
P							
Pacific cable tariff					9		
Panmure Island, P.E.I.		16		79			
Paris, Ont., public building		10, 30					
Parker's Cove, N.S.				52			
Park Hill, Ont., public building		10					
Parliament buildings, Ottawa		10	24				
Parrsboro', N.S.		15		53			
Parry Sound, Ont.		21		169			
Partridge Island, N.B., quarantine		8					
" " wharf		18		101, 193			
Paspebiac, P.Q.		19					
Peace River road, N.W.T.		24					
Peggy's Cove, N.S.		15		53			
Peel Head, P.Q.		19		133			
Pelee Island, Ont., telegraph		25			9, 51		
Pembroke, Ont.		21					
" " public building		10, 30					
Penetanguishene, Ont.		21					
Percé, P.Q.		19					
Peribonca, P.Q., immigration building		9, 28					
Peterborough, Ont., public buildings		10, 30	27				
Petewawa, Ont., wharf		21					
" River, slides		23		288			
Petites Bergeronnes, P.Q.		19		133			

Names of Places, &c.	Part 1 Page.	Part 2 Page.	Part 3 Page.	Part 4 Page.	Part 5 Page.	Part 6 Page.	Part 7 Page.
P							
Petite Rivière Peribonca, P.Q.		19		133			
Petite Rivière, N.S.		15		53			
Petit Rocher, N.B.		17		101			
Petrolea Ont., public building		10, 30					
Philipsburg, P.Q.		19		134			
Photographer, departmental		25					
Pickering, Ont., dredging		21		233			
Picton, Ont., public building		10, 30					
Pictou, N.S., harbour		15		54, 191			
Pictou Island, N.S.		15		54			
Pictou Light Beach, N.S.		15		54			
Pictou, N.S., public buildings		7, 27	5				
Pierreville, P.Q.		19					
Piopolis, P.Q.		19		126			
Pitt River, N.W.T., bridge		24					
Pleasant Bay, N.S.		15		55			
Plymouth, N.S.		15		55			
Plympton, N.S.		15		55			
Pointe à Doré, P.Q.				229			
Pointe à Elie, P.Q.		19		134			
Pointe aux Esquimaux, P.Q.		18					
Pointe aux Trembles, P.Q.		19		135			
Pointe du Chene, N.B.		17		102			
Pointe Claire, P.Q.		19					
Point Edward, Ont.		21		233			
Pointe à Valois, P.Q.		19		135			
Poirierville, N.S.		15		56			
Pointe aux Pères, P.Q.		18		122			
Pointe St. Pierre, P.Q.		19		135			
Portage du Fort, bridge		24		296			
Portage la Prairie, Man., public building		11, 31					
Porter's Lake, N.S.		15		56			
Port Arthur, Ont, harbour		21		169			
" " public buildings		10, 30					
Port Becketton, N.S.		14		10			
Port Bruce, Ont.		21		170			
Port Burwell, Ont.		21		234			
Port Colborne, Ont.		21		170			
" " public building		10, 30					
Port Daniel, P.Q.		19		136			
Port Dover, Ont.		21		171			
Port Elgin, Ont.		22					
Port Hammond, B.C.		23		187			
Port Hastings, N.S.				57			
Port Greville, N.S.		15		57			
Port Hawkesbury, N.S.		15		57			
Port Hood, N.S.		15		58			
Port Hope, Ont., harbour		22		172			
" " public building		10, 30					
Port Latour, N.S.		15		59			
Port Lorne, N.S.		15		59			
Port Morien, N.S.		14		17			
Portneuf, P.Q.		19		136			
Port Rowan, Ont.		22		172			
Port Stanley, Ont.		22		172			
Port St. Francis, P.Q.		19		137			
Prescott, Ont., public buildings		10, 30					
Prince Albert, N.W.T., public buildings		12, 31					
Prince Edward Island, dredging				194			
" " harbours		16		74			
" " public buildings		7, 27	9				
" " telegraphs		25					
Printing Bureau		10 29	24				
Printing and stationery		25					
Properties purchased and sold							16
Public buildings, British Columbia		12, 32	35				
" Manitoba		11, 31	30				
" New Brunswick		7, 27	5				
" N.W.T.		11, 31	32				
" Nova Scotia		7, 27	3				
" Ontario		9, 29	17				
" P.E.I.		7, 27	9				
" Quebec		8, 28	9				
" Yukon Territory		13, 32	38				
" generally	11	13					
Public Works Agency, B.C.		25					
Pugwash, N.S.		15		60			
Purcell, P., gratuity		25					

Names of Places &c.	Part 1 Page.	Part 2 Page.	Part 3 Page.	Part 4 Page.	Part 5 Page.	Part 6 Page.	Part 7 Page.
Q							
Quaco, N.B.		17		102			
Qu'Appelle N.W.T., public buildings		12, 31					
" telegraphs		25			24		
Quebec, dredging				228			
" bridges		24		295			
" harbours	6	18		109			
" public buildings		8, 28	9				
" telegraphs		25			48		
" City, public buildings		8, 28	14				
" " wharf	8	19		137, 229			
R							
Rainy River, Ont.		10					
Rama, Ont.		22		174			
Rays Creek, N.S.		15		60			
Red Deer, N.W.T., public buildings		12, 31					
Red Point, P.E.I.		16		80			
Red River, Man.		22					
Regina, N.W.T., public buildings		12, 31	33				
Rented buildings, Ottawa	2						
Rents, received						7	
" paid		27					
Repentigny, P.Q.		19		138			
Revenue	4					7	
Richard's Landing, Ont.		22		174			
Richibucto, N.B., public building		8, 27	6				
" wharf		17		103			
Richmond Bay, P.E.I.		16					
Richmond, P.Q., public building		9, 28					
Rideau Hall, Ottawa		10					
Rigaud, P.Q.		19					
Rimouski, P.Q., public building		9, 28					
" wharf		19		138, 229			
Rivière-à-la-Pipe, P.Q.		19		140			
River Ashouapmouchouan, P.Q.		19		112			
Rivière Batiscan, P.Q.		20					
Rivière aux Renards, P.Q.		20		141			
Rivière Blanche, P.Q.		19		141			
Rivière Caplan, P.Q.		20					
Rivière Chateauguay, P.Q.		20					
Rivière du Lièvre, P.Q.		20		141			
Rivière du Loup (en bas), P.Q.		20		142			
" (en haut), P.Q.		20					
Rivière Hébert, N.S.		15		60			
Rivière Jésus, P.Q.		20					
Rivière Godfroi, P.Q.		20					
Rivière Maskinongé, P.Q.		20					
River Otonabee, Ont.		22		158, 232			
River Ottawa, Ont.		20, 22		233			
Rivière Ouelle, P.Q.		20		143, 229			
Rivière Richelieu, P.Q.		20					
" slides		23					
Rivière Saguenay, slides	13			293			
Rivière Saguenay, P.Q.		20					
Rivière St. Francois, P.Q.		20					
River St. John, N.B.		17		104			
River St. Lawrence		22		235			
Rivière St. Louis, P.Q.		20		140			
Rivière St. Maurice, P.Q.		20					
" slide		23		291		4, 11	
River Thames, Ont.		21		174			
Rivière Miramichi, N.B.		17		100			
Rivière Verte, P.Q.		20		143			
Roads and bridges		24		294			
Roberval, P.Q., immigration building		9, 28					
" wharf		20		144			
Robinson's Island, P.E.I.				80			
Rondeau, Ont.		22		175			
Rosseau, Ont.				176			
Rossland, B.C., public buildings		12, 32	36				
Ross Ferry, N.S.		15					
Rosthern, N.W.T., immigration building		12, 32					
Round Hill, N.S.		15		61			
Rustico, P.E.I.		16		80			

Names of Places, &c.	Part 1 Page.	Part 2 Page.	Part 3 Page.	Part 4 Page.	Part 5 Page.	Part 6 Page.	Part 7 Page.
S							
St. Alexis, P.Q.		20		147			
St. Alphonse de Bagotville, P.Q.		20					
St. André de Kamouraska, P.Q.		20		148			
St. Andrews, P.Q.		20					
St. Andrews Rapids, Man.	7	22					
St. Andrews, N.B., harbour		17		193			
St. Andrews Rapids, Man.,		31					
Ste. Adelaïde de Pabos, P.Q.				144			
Ste. Anne des Monts, P.Q.		20		145			
Ste. Anne de la Pocatiere, P.Q.		20		145			
Ste. Anne du Saguenay, P.Q.		20		145			
St. Boniface, Man., public building		11					
Ste. Blaise, P.Q.		20		148, 229			
St. Charles Borromee, P.Q.		20		148			
St. Charles de Caplan, P.Q.		19					
St. Catharines, Ont., public buildings		10, 30	28				
St. Cunégonde, P.Q., post office		28					
St. Edouard de Mechins, P.Q.				148			
Ste. Emélie, P.Q.		20					
St. Eustache, P.Q., post office		28					
Ste. Famille, P.Q., immigration office		20		149			
St. Fidele, P.Q.		20		149			
St. Francois de Sales, P.Q.		20					
St. Francois, P.Q.		20					
St. Fulgence, P.Q.		20		149			
St. Gédéon, P.Q.		20		150			
Ste. Genevieve, P.Q.		20					
St. Godfroi de Nouvelle, P.Q.		20		150			
St. Henri, P.Q., public buildings		9, 28					
St. Hyacinthe, P.Q., public buildings		9, 28	15				
St. Ignace, P.Q.		20		151			
St. Irénée, P.Q.		20		151			
St. Jean, Ile d'Orléans, P.Q.		20					
St, Jean des Chaillons, P.Q.		20		151			
St. Jean Baptiste river, P.Q.		19					
St. Jean Port Joli, P.Q.		20		152			
St. Jérôme, P.Q., public buildings		9, 28	16				
" wharf		20					
St. John River, N.B.		17					
" harbour, N.B.	7	18		193, 194			
" N.B., public buildings		8, 27	6				
St. Johns, P.Q., dredging				229			
" public buildings		9, 28	15				
" booms		23					
St. Joseph, Ont.		22		178			
St. Laurent, Ile d'Orléans, P.Q.		20		152			
St. Louis de Gonzague, P.Q.		20					
St. Louis du Mile End, P.Q.		9, 28					
St. Louis Headgate, P.Q.		20					
St. Marys, Ont., public buildings		10					
St. Maurice River, dredging							
" slides	14	23		291		4, 11	
St. Peter's Bay, P.E.I.		16		81			
St. Placide, P.Q.		20					
St. Roch, P.Q., public building							
St. Roch des Aulnaies, P.Q.		20		152			
St. Siméon, P.Q.		20		152			
St. Stephen, N.B., public building		8, 27	8				
St. Thomas, Ont., public building		10, 30	28				
St. Valier, P.Q.		20					
St. Zotique, P.Q.		20		152			
Sacré Cœur, P.Q.		20					
Saguenay River, slides	13			293			
" telegraph		25					
Sackville, N.B., post office							
Salaries of enginemen, &c.		27					
Salmon River, B.C.		23		187			
Sandwich, Ont., public building		10	28				
Sanford, N.S.		15		61			
Sand Point (St. John), N.B.		18		107			
Sarnia, Ont., dredging		22		234			
" public building		10-30					
Saskatoon, N.W.T., public building		12, 32					
Saskatchewan River, N.W.T.		22					
Saugeen River, Ont.		22		176			
Sault Montmorency, P.Q.				153			
Sault Ste. Marie, Ont., wharf		22		177			

Names of Places, &c.	Part 1 Page.	Part 2 Page.	Part 3 Page.	Part 4 Page.	Part 5 Page.	Part 6 Page.	Part 7 Page.
S							
Sault Ste. Marie, Ont., public building		10-30	28				
Savage Harbour, P.E.I.		16		81			
Scott's Bay, N.S.		15		62			
Seaside, N.S.		15		63			
Secretary, staff, salaries		25					
Selkirk, Man., immigration building		11, 31					
" wharf		22		181			
Serpentine River, N.B.		17					
Seven Islands, P.Q.		20		118			
Severn River, Ont.		22		177			
Shediac, N.B.		17		193			
Shediac, N.B.		17		102			
Sheet Harbour, N.S.		15		70			
Shelburne, N.S., harbour		16		63, 192			
Shellmouth bridge, N.W.T.		24		297			
Sherbrooke, P.Q., public buildings		9, 28					
Shippegan, N.B.		18		108, 193			
Shrewsbury, Ont.		22		177			
Silver-water, Ont.		22		177			
Simcoe, Ont., post office		10					
Skeena River, B.C.		23		187			
Skinner's Cove, N.S.		16		63			
Slides and booms		23		286		3	
" dues							33
" officials							
Sluice Point, N.S.		16		63			
Smith Falls, Ont., public building		10, 30					
Sorel, P.Q., harbour		20		153-230			
" public buildings		9, 28	16				
South River, P.E.I.		16		82			
Souris, P.E.I.		16		81			
" post office		7	9				
Southampton, Ont.		22		178			
South Qu'Appelle, N.W.T., immig'n bldg.		32					
Spallumachine, B.C.		23		188			
Spoon Island, N.B.		17		193			
Springhill, N.S., public building		7, 27					
Stettler, N.W.T., immigration building		12					
Stokes Bay, Ont.		22					
Stonehaven, N.B.		17		109			
Stratford, Ont., public buildings		10, 30	28				
Strathcona, N.W.T., immigration building		12, 32					
Strathroy, Ont., public building		10, 30					
Sturgeon river, Ont.		22		234			
Summerside, P.E.I., harbour		16		82			
" public buildings		7, 27					
Summerville, N.S.		16		64			
Superintendent of telegraphs		25			1		
Surveys and inspections		25					
Sussex, N.B., public buildings		8, 27					
Sydenham River, Ont.		22		235			
Sydney, N.S., public building		7, 27					
" quarantine wharf		16		64			
Sydney Mines, N.S., public building		27	5				
T							
Tableau, P.Q.		19		129			
Tariff, telegraph lines					35		
Tatamagouche, N.S.		16		65			
Technical books of reference		25					
Telephones					11		
Telegraph lines, generally	13	25			9		
" report					1		
" revenue					10		
" service, staff					4		
Temporary employees			25				
Tenby Bay, Ont.		22		178			
Terrebonne, P.Q., public building		9, 28	16				
" wharf		20		154			
Teulon, Man., immigration building		31					
Thessalon, Ont.		22		179			
Thetford Mines, P.Q., public building		9, 28					
Thora Island, Ont.				179			
Thornbury, Ont.		22		179			
Three Fathom Harbour, N.S.		16		65			
Three Lakes, P.Q.		19		126			

Names of Places, &c.	Part 1 Page.	Part 2 Page.	Part 3 Page.	Part 4 Page.	Part 5 Page.	Part 6 Page.	Part 7 Page.
T							
Three Rivers, P.Q., harbour		20		154			
" public buildings		9, 28	16				
Tignish, P.E.I.		16		83			
Tiverton, N.S.		16		66			
Tobique River, N.B.		17					
Toney River, N.S.		16		66			
Toronto Junction, Ont., public building		11, 30					
" Ont., harbour		22		179			
" " public buildings		10, 30	29				
Total expenditure of department		26					
Tracadie, N.B., lazaretto		8, 27	8				
" N.S., harbour		16		66			
Transportation	5	25					
Treadwell, Ont.		22		180			
Trent and Newcastle slides	13	23		292		5, 12	
Trenton, Ont., harbour		22					
" public building		11, 30					
Trent River, Ont.		22					
Trois Lacs, P.Q.		19		126			
Trois Pistoles, P.Q.		20		154			
Trout River, N.B.		17					
Truro, N.S., public buildings		7, 27					
Tyrian, SS., cable ship	13	25			9		
U							
Uncollected slide and boom dues						8	
Upper Granville, N.S.		15		60			
Upper Salmon River, N.B.		18					
Upper Woods Harbour, N.S.		16					
V							
Valois, P.Q.		19		135			
Valleyfield, P.Q., public building		9, 28					
Vancouver, B.C., public buildings		12, 32	36				
Vancouver-Salt Springs, telegraph		25					
Vercheres, P.Q.		20					
Vernon-Kelowna, B.C., telegraph		25					
Victoria, B.C., harbour		23		277			
" public buildings		12-32	37				
Victoria-Andrew, N.W.T., telegraph		25					
Victoria-Cape Beale, telegraph		25			55		
Victoria Bay, P.Q.		19		127			
Victoria Beach, N.S.		16		67			
Victoria, P.E.I.		16		77			
Victoria National Museum		10	25				
Victoriaville, P.Q., public building		9, 29					
Ville Marie, P.Q.		20		154, 230			
Virden, Man., armoury		11					
W							
Walkerton, Ont., public building		11, 30					
Wallace, N.S.		16		67			
Washabuck, N.S.		16					
Washago, Ont.		22					
Water, public buildings		27					
Wendover, Ont.		22					
West Arichat, N.S.		16		68			
West Farnham, P.Q., public building		9, 29					
West Pubnico, N.S.		16		69			
West Quoddy, N.S.		16		70			
Western Head, N.S.		16		69			
West River, N.S.		15		70			
West Wood Harbour, N.S.		16					
Weymouth, N.S.		16		70			
Whinnock, B.C.		23		188			
White's Cove, N.B.		17					
White Haven, N.S.		16		70			
White Head, N.S.		16		71			
Whitehorse, Y.T., public building		32					
Whitemouth, N.W.T., bridge		24					
White Mud River, Man.		22					
White Point, N.S.		16		71			
Wiarton, Ont.		22		235			
William Head, B.C., quarantine		12, 32	38				
Williams Head, B.C.		23		188			
" wharf		23		188			
Windsor, N.S., public building		7, 27					

Names of Places, &c.	Part 1 Page.	Part 2 Page.	Part 3 Page.	Part 4 Page.	Part 5 Page.	Part 6 Page.	Part 7 Page.
W							
Windsor, Ont., public building		11, 30					
Wingham, Ont., post office		11					
Winnipeg, Man., public buildings		11, 31	30				
Winnipeg River, Man		22					
Winnepegossin, Man		22		276			
Woburn, P.Q		19		126			
Wolfe Island, Ont		21		235			
Wolfville, N.S		16		72			
Wolseley, N.W.T., court house		12, 32	34				
Wood Island, P.E.I		16		83			
Wood Mountain, N.W.T., telegraph		25					
Woodstock, Ont., public buildings		11, 30					
Woodstock, N.B., public buildings		8, 27	9				
Y							
Yakoun River, B.C		23	20	189			
Yamaska River, P.Q		20		230			
Yamaska, P.Q., lock and dam		20		155			
Yarmouth, N.S., dredging				192			
" " harbour		16		73			
" " public building		7, 27					
York Bridge, Ont		24					
Yorkton, N.W.T., public buildings		12, 32					
Yukon River		23	38				
" public buildings		13, 32					
" telegraphs		25			32-58		
Young, Wm., gratuity		25					

PART I

REPORT

OF THE

DEPUTY MINISTER OF PUBLIC WORKS

FOR THE YEAR ENDED JUNE 30

1906

REPORT

OF THE

DEPUTY MINISTER OF PUBLIC WORKS

FOR THE

FISCAL YEAR 1905-06

THE DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC WORKS.
OTTAWA, January 7, 1907.

Hon. SYDNEY FISHER,
Acting Minister of Public Works,
Ottawa.

SIR,—I have the honour to submit the report of the operations of the Department of Public Works for the year ended on June 30, last.

EXPENDITURE.

The statement prepared by the Accountant shows the great expansion of our branch of the administration inasmuch as the expenditure made by this department during the fiscal year under review has reached the total of nearly $10,000,000, while ten years ago the expenditure was barely $2,000,000. The details of the expenditure may be succinctly given as follows :—

Harbour and river works	$2,374,664 84
Dredging, &c	1,922,315 08
Slides and booms	151,995 35
Roads and bridges	103,359 53
Public buildings	3,743,483 59
Telegraph lines	466,285 16
Miscellaneous	585,423 67
Total	$9,347,527 22

The expenditure during the year 1903-4 amounted to $6,492,289.62, and for 1904-5 to $8,304,099.77. The progression during the last three years has been at the rate of more than $1,000,000 a year, the increase being more marked in the construction of public buildings, as the sums applied to harbour and river works were about the same during the past year as during the preceding one. The dredging expenditure, however, has increased from the sum of $375,000 in 1903-4 to $1,460,000 in 1904-5, and nearly $2,000,000 in the year 1905-6.

The revenue of the department during the year has been as follows:—

Slides and booms	$ 81,211 21
Graving docks	44,067 63
Rents	4,343 00
Telegraph lines	106,300 38
Casual revenue	25,392 45
Total	$261,314 67

The above statement shows a decrease of about $19,000, as compared with the previous year, and about $13,000 as compared with the year 1903-4. The difference is in the telegraph revenue, which has been smaller than in the two previous years above referred to. The income from graving docks shows an increase of nearly $20,000, and that of the slides and booms is practically the same as last year, there being only a decrease of about $1,600, and is greater than the revenue of the year 1903-4 by about $9,000. Although the slides and booms show a decrease in the Ottawa district of more than $6,000 compared with the previous year, the number of saw-logs was nearly 100,000 greater than in 1904-5. The reasons for this is the great falling off in the toll on the Petewawa river and the larger number of logs passing through other works on which the tolls are small as compared with those on that river. If all the logs made on the Petewawa river last year had come down and through the works, the rates collected on them would have amounted to more than the total shortage in the revenue of the Ottawa district. The collections in the St. Maurice district are the largest in the history of those works, amounting to over $37,000, and being nearly $700 more than that of the previous year.

As regards the revenue on telegraphs, the main decrease is in connection with the Yukon telegraph lines where the difference is more than $38,000. This is due to the active competition of the cables and land lines built by the United States government, whereby all the business originating beyond the boundary in the Alaskan district, instead of being forwarded through our lines, as formerly, is now being sent through the United States land lines and cables. Another cause is the reduced volume of Canadian business originating from or being intended for Dawson, which is somewhat smaller than it was at the origin of the line.

In graving docks the increase is quite substantial, being nearly $10,000 in the case of the Esquimalt graving dock, $3,000 as concerns the Lévis dock, and more than $6,000 for the graving dock at Kingston.

The buoyancy of the general revenue of the country has permitted the department to enlarge its field of operations; to renew many of the appliances for its work which had become old and in some cases almost obsolete, and to provide for the housing of the various administrative services as well as of the military forces of this country in larger and more commodious buildings. It has also permitted of the continuation of important works of harbour improvements already undertaken and to make a beginning of the construction of several others which were considered necessary for the increasing traffic and commerce of the country, but which could not be previously undertaken until an enlarged revenue admitted of their commencement.

Those several works will be referred to in a very succinct manner in the following pages, but their detail can be perused at leisure and with all the necessary information in the several appendices annexed to this report.

HARBOURS AND RIVERS.

As I have stated in the foregoing lines, the expenditure of the department under this heading, adding together the harbour and river works and the dredging, amounts to the total sum of $4,296,979.92, about $2,000,000 having been applied to dredging, both in the execution of the actual work and the construction of new plant or repairs to that already possessed by the department.

The question of transportation, especially during the past 8 or 10 years, has become one of the greatest importance to the people of this country, and has taken possession of the minds of those more intimately connected with its several growing interests in such a manner as to push it in the foreground to a degree which had never been known before. Many years ago, the necessity for works of great magnitude had already become apparent, but the schemes connected with the same were so expensive and the sums required to carry them to completion so large that the successive parliaments appeared to take in that question, only a transient interest, which for a long time was not followed by any actual work. For many years, the practice of expending small annual sums of money and procuring thereby correspondingly small results, was followed with probably good intent, but such a course unfortunately retarded, to a degree, the creation of avenues of trade which the country, with its increasing population and its consequently enlarged production, necessarily required.

When, however, the tide of immigration and of settlement of the country began to assume such proportions that the then existing railways, with their equipment, could with difficulty keep pace with the demands of transportation, the necessity for the improvement of the water routes gradually rose before the public mind as the construction of the Grand Trunk and Canadian Pacific railways had, some years before. Not only did the growth of population and the consequent extension of the grain producing acreage have that effect, but the great increase in the tonnage of vessels transporting products from one centre to the other rendered it also imperative that harbours hitherto sufficiently deep for existing commerce, now be provided with enlarged wharf accommodation and increased depth of water.

The harbours serving principally as outlets for the products of the west on the great lakes; those at the head of navigation on the St. Lawrence, and those forming the winter ports of the Dominion, all called for improvement and had to receive it unless the country decided to step to the rear rank in competing for its own carrying trade. Port Arthur, Fort William, Midland, Depot Harbour, Collingwood and Owen Sound, on the great lakes, demanded immediate attention. Montreal and Quebec, with the intervening harbours of Sorel and Three Rivers, also called for earnest and important consideration, while at St. John, N.B., and Halifax, in Nova Scotia important works required to be executed in preparation for the trade which was developing at those terminal points and of the immigration business which was becoming more and more important.

A plan for the improvement of Port Arthur and Fort William was devised, and after its adoption, tenders were called last year for the dredging necessary to give 22 feet of water and permit access to the wharfs built by the Canadian Northern Railway and the Canadian Pacific Railway Company. Arrangements were also made for the dredging of a basin at the Mission river in order to accommodate the lake terminus of the Transcontinental Railway. The dredging in question, which represents the expenditure of a large sum of money, has been extended over a period of three years, being rendered necessary, not only by the large sum required, but also in view of the difficulty in getting a larger number of dredges to work simultaneously and with proper results in a limited area. The work is being satisfactorily executed, and as it is proceeding, it greatly increases the depth available and each month sees a greater measure of relief available for the trade.

Dredging has been continued at Midland, Collingwood and other points, while earnest consideration is being given to the further improvement of Midland, which has become an important terminal harbour whence railway trains carry freight transported over the lakes from the west.

Outside of these larger works in the province of Ontario, many of its harbours of lesser importance have been attended to and contracts have either been continued or entered into for their improvement. The government wharf at Depot Harbour has been completed during the course of last year, and a large additional breakwater is being built in the harbour of Goderich. A wharf has also been commenced in Hamilton bay and a large breakwater pier at Meaford. The works at Parry Sound, Port Stanley and Rondeau have been well pushed forward, while a large number of less important works have also been carried through during that fiscal year.

In the province of British Columbia, the improvements usually carried on by the department in the rivers Columbia, Thompson and Fraser, and the works in the principal harbours, such as Vancouver and Victoria, have been continued and carried on with vigour. As was stated in previous reports, the dredging appliances in the province of British Columbia were very much strengthened by the addition of the hydraulic dredge *King Edward,* which has done very valuable work, especially in the Fraser river.

In the provinces of Alberta and Saskatchewan several works which devolved upon the federal administration before the territories were transformed into separate provinces, have been passed over to the provincial authorities, those works comprising amongst others several bridges built by the department and which are now controlled by the provincial authorities.

In the province of Manitoba the most important work devolving upon the department in the harbour and river section, is the improvement of the St. Andrews rapids. That improvement, which was begun some years ago, and which had to be abandoned on account of material changes in the accommodation to be given, was again put to competition this year, and a contract has been entered into, upon altered plans, with Messrs. Quinlan & Robertson. As a large portion of that work is to be constructed of concrete, the department has also called for tenders and awarded a contract for the delivery to the contractor of all the cement required for that work; this mode of action insuring uniformity in the quality of the cement, as well as in the examination and testing of the material.

In the same province improvements have also been made to the dredging fleet in order to render it more capable of coping with the increased demands for the improvement of navigation.

The practice of assisting inland and coasting commerce and fisheries in the provinces of New Brunswick, Nova Scotia and Prince Edward Island has been continued, by generous grants of public moneys, for the purposes of constructing breakwaters for the protection of fishermen, and landing places for the accommodation of local traffic. The use of creosoted timber has become very general in the construction of piers and breakwaters in the maritime provinces owing to the prevalence of the sea-worm which causes great damage to the works when unprepared native timber is being used. The question of the creation of creosoting works in Canada in order to permit the utilization of the native timber instead of foreign material, as is now the case when creosoted wood is being purchased, has several times been considered, but no action has yet been taken thereon. It seems a matter where private interprise would probably be rewarded with success, as the quantity of creosoted timber now used in Canada is quite large and becoming every year larger.

Attention has been given by the department this year to the best interests of the maritime provinces by works of improvement, in the form of dredging, which has been performed in the harbour of St. John in order to enable the city to provide additional berths for ocean steamers which make St. John a terminal port during the winter. A contract has been entered into with Mr. G. S. Mayes for a certain quantity of dredging, and this contract, at the time of writing, is nearing completion. Assistance of the same nature has also been given in several other harbours as is shown in the report of the superintendent of dredging.

In order to provide for more dredging facilities in the many harbours of the maritime provinces, three additional dredging machines have been supplied. The *W. S. Fielding,* which was completed early last year, was successfully navigated down to Yarmouth and dredged there, during the balance of the season. The new dredge *Montague* was also sent down to Prince Edward Island to take the place of the old

Prince Edward, and the new hydraulic dredge, the *Northumberland,* has been completed at the Polsons' works at Toronto, where she has been tried and found satisfactory, and will be sent down at the opening of navigation next spring.

In the province of Quebec, the Tarte pier at Montreal is almost finished and the Three Rivers wharf is also nearing completion.

The undertaking carried on by Messrs. Dussault & Lemieux, in the harbour of Quebec has been pushed with vigour during the year under review, and it is hoped that by the end of this season the work now in hand will be well completed. The execution of these improvements will afford greater accommodation for large ocean steamers bringing immigrants and general freight to the harbour of Quebec ; the work consisting of an extension of the old breakwater by a length of 1,460 feet, which will provide four berths for the largest steamers plying on the St. Lawrence.

In the years 1904-5 and 1905-6 the expenditure on the Quebec contracts has amounted to nearly $600,000.

The work, although only partially constructed, has been utilized during the whole of last summer for the large steamers of the Canadian Pacific Railway Atlantic line, the 'Empress,' and a temporary but roomy shed, giving good accommodation, has been constructed for a moderate sum upon that part of the wharf now completed.

This appears, however, to be only the commencement of a larger work which will ultimately require to be built in the harbour of Quebec in order to provide the accommodation which will, of a certainty, be required in the near future for the St. Lawrence trade. The class of vessels coming up the St. Lawrence river is continually getting larger, their draught is rapidly increasing and there is no doubt that before many years have passed the new ships which will come into our national waterway will require greater accommodation which the works as at present planned, will be able to afford when they are completed.

NEW GRAVING DOCK.

In this connection the department has for some time had its attention drawn to the necessity of constructing a new graving dock for the St. Lawrence. It is a matter of very immediate moment, and one which if delayed may have a far reaching effect on the shipping trade of Canada. If the large vessels which are now used on the Atlantic ocean be not sure of finding at their terminal points in the St. Lawrence a place where they can speedily and properly be repaired, should any accident occur, the trade accommodated by those large carriers will gradually find its way elsewhere, as the time has passed away when small steamships are able successfully to compete with the larger ones and the latter having won the day will require repairing accommodation which cannot be denied them if they are to continue to be engaged in the Canadian trade.

The present dock, which was built in 1876, was, when designed, expected to be sufficient for the requirements of the country for many years to come. It is now 30

years old and its dimensions are of the past. Those who are conversant with the revolution that has taken place in the size and capacity of the present large carriers, claim that the structure has outlived the usefulness mapped out for it when constructed. It can still, with its length of 600 feet and its width at the entrance of 62 feet, accommodate vessels about 500 feet in length and under, but the depth over the entrance gate is such that deep draught vessels cannot enter it. It has been thought quite advisable to here refer to this matter, which has already received the serious attention of the Minister, and it is not believed that public reference to it is at all untimely.

This improvement of facilities in the harbour of Quebec, both for the accommodation and repair of vessels, is also intimately connected with the improvement of the channel to the eastward of the city down to a point below the Traverse, but this matter is one which is controlled by another department, that of Marine and Fisheries. Last season a powerful dredge, procured by that department, has been at work in the southern season, a powerful dredge, procured by that department, has been at work in the southern channel opposite Ile aux Grues, and it is understood that preparations are also made with a view of improving the north channel where the tangents in an improved water way would be longer and over a greater depth than could be given in the southern passage.

GEORGIAN BAY CANAL.

Coupled with the improvement of the great Canadian waterway from the upper lakes to the sea, referred to in the foregoing lines, must be mentioned the work done up to the present day in connection with the survey for the Georgian Bay Ship Canal, the plans of which will, it is hoped, be completed before many weeks have elapsed. When the report of the survey is issued it will be accompanied by data which will show to the country the great advantage which, if our means would admit of its construction, the building of such a great work would procure.

The assistant chief engineer, Mr. St. Laurent, who immediately supervises the work, has given the greatest attention and most of his valuable time to the proper conduct of the survey in question. Aided by the able engineers who assist him and are in charge of the several districts over which the line of the canal has been surveyed, not only has he gathered all the information procurable from the field work, but he has also carefully studied the matter from its economic aspect.

Information has been obtained concerning the various modes of transportation at present in use, comparisons are being made of the cost in each case, and as accurate information as possible is being procured in order that the question of the construction of that work, its advisability and future use can be well understood by the country.

INTERNATIONAL WATERWAYS COMMISSION

In alluding to the works performed by this department in the harbours and rivers of Canada, I must necessarily mention here the very important labour performed by the Canadian section of the International Waterways Commission. The initial reports of that commission which, as is well known, is composed jointly of

members appointed by the Canadian and United States governments, have been published as an addendum to the report issued by this department last year.

These reports refer to the preliminary steps taken by the commission, and contain a complete history of its proceedings to the date of publication. Its members have continued their work in the most able and interesting manner, their principal study during the course of the past year having been the important question of the apportionment of the water, coming over Niagara Falls, between the United States and Canadian users of power.

This matter is a very intricate one, and has been the subject of protracted investigation on the part of a commission, presided over by Hon. T. E. Burton, of the United States House of Representatives, which looked into the subject very carefully and took considerable evidence from several engineers of high standing and reputation on the present effect of utilizing the water for the industries now legally organized, as well as the possible result of taking, for the use of the Chicago drainage canal, additional water for the purposes of that great work.

Subsequent to their work in connection with the Niagara Falls, the commission has examined into the matter of the boundary line between the two countries on Lake Erie, and has also investigated the conditions existing at Sault Ste. Marie. The work of that commission is, I need not say, of the highest possible importance, and is being conducted by both the United States and Canadian commissioners with the earnest desire of rendering justice to both countries, and establishing, on the matters which it considers, regulations which, if acceptable to both sides, will remove the possibility of great and momentous questions arising in future which might create unpleasantness and be difficult of settlement.

All the reports, so far issued by this commission, will be compiled to date, and published in volume 2 of this annual report.

Monies were also provided during the last session of parliament for the expenses of two other commissions, one in connection with the Red River and the other in connection with the St. John river, but their labours have not yet been commenced, although both have been established by the appointment of the gentlemen who are to form the same.

The above statements, although short and necessarily without detail, will, it is hoped, be sufficient to show the impulse which, following in the footsteps of his energetic predecessors, the present Minister of Public Works has given to the idea of transportation already well understood by parliament and the country. The course which he has mapped out is easy to see and follow, and it must be said that he has, in the carrying out of the plans which he has laid down, determined on a broad line of policy which knows no special section nor province, but which is founded on the principle of general improvement of existing facilities, which in a country like ours must ever be present in the mind of those who have charge of catering to the improvement of its trade and commerce.

PUBLIC BUILDINGS.

The department has expended, during the past fiscal year, the sum of nearly $4,000,000 in the construction and maintenance of public buildings, and it has also taken the initial steps for the construction of a new departmental building in the city of Ottawa in order to provide for the housing of those sections of the administrative services which are now accommodated in rented buildings.

During the course of the fiscal year under review, twelve buildings have been completed and delivered to the departments which are to occupy them in future. Those buildings are the post offices, &c., at Sydney Mines, Campbellton, Terrebonne, Bridgeburg, Hawkesbury, Oshawa and Sault Ste. Marie; the armouries at Woodstock, Burford, Kingston and St. Catharines, and the observatory at Ottawa. The buildings placed under contract number twenty. They cover the following list, viz.: the public buildingsat Canso, Souris, Chicoutimi, Montmagny, Nicolet, St. Johns, Medicine Hat, Regina, and Vancouver; the immigration hospitals at Halifax, Lawlor's Island and Quebec; the military buildings at Fredericton, Guelph, London, Winnipeg; the postal stations at Montreal and Toronto; the immigration building at Edmonton and a building for the Indian Affairs, &c., at New Westminster, B.C.

Among the large buildings which are in course of construction and are not referred to in the foregoing list, may be mentioned the Royal Victoria Museum, the Royal Mint and the Archives buildings in Ottawa, and the Customs House at Halifax, the three latter being, at the time of writing, complete and ready for the installation of the fittings required for their occupation.

The steps taken towards the construction of a new departmental building at Ottawa cover only, to the present time, the acquisition of most of the property required as a site as well as the preparation for the call of tenders towards the construction of the building. At the time of the writing of this report, the greatest part of the properties extending from St. John's church to Cathcart street, on the western side of Sussex street, have been purchased or the price thereof agreed upon, it being the intention to construct two buildings, one from St. John's church to St. Patrick street on a plot of land measuring 1,175 feet in length and 275 feet in depth, the front of the building to face Major's Hill Park and to extend onto the park beyond the line of Mackenzie avenue. The other building, which may contain the Department of Justice, as well as the law courts (Supreme and Exchequer), will be a separate one extending on the plot of ground from St. Patrick street northward on the west side also of Sussex street, covering a length of 590 feet by a depth of 195 feet.

Those two buildings will give accommodation, as stated above, for the services now located in rented buildings in the city, and the term during which those rented buildings are to be occupied has been so arranged as to coincide as much as possible with the date at which the new departmental building in question shall be completed.

How far from actual facts was the opinion expressed by one of Canada's prominent statesmen in 1865, when, in one of his letters, speaking of the parliament and

departmental buildings then being constructed, while expressing his admiration for the plan and style of those constructions and the accommodation they were designed to give, he found that in size they were '100 years in advance of the age.' Not twenty years afterwards, in 1882, it was found necessary to construct the building which is now generally known as the Langevin Block, and this latter pile was no sooner completed than already accommodation was sought outside of the buildings, and such accommodation had to be procured by renting premises in the city.

There is something to be said for and against that practice. It permits of immediate enlargement and accommodation of new services, but it distributes, throughout the city, branches of departments which should be kept together. A department having several of its services scattered in that manner cannot as well be controlled as it should be; the public having business with its several branches do not generally know where to find the one which they need to visit; the supervision is less immediate and the general results are not as satisfactory.

As regards the expenditure, it is a debatable question as to whether the amount expended in rentals for the accommodation received is not probably less than what will be represented by new departmental buildings after they are finally constructed, furnished and equipped. Suffice it to say, however, that the expectations of the department are that upon the completion of the Archives building, the Royal Victoria Museum and the new departmental building, as projected, accommodation will be found for a somewhat lengthened period, and the necessity of renting buildings will disappear.

In the newly organized provinces of Alberta and Saskatchewan several of the public buildings constructed by the federal government have been transferred to the local legislatures for future management, the original cost of the buildings in question being made a charge upon the provinces in which they are situated. Those buildings are mainly the local assembly buildings, the court houses, jails and registry offices. They have been well constructed, and are probably of a better class than could have been built by the provinces themselves. The transfer was arranged to the mutual satisfaction of both federal and local governments, an officer appointed by each of them taking part in the classification and valuation of those buildings.

The statement of the Accountant also shows in addition to the expenditure on construction, the amounts which represent the cost of maintaining all the buildings already constructed. This, although a more humble part of the work of the Chief Architect, is, however, a very important one and the details connected with it are so numerous and the existence of the buildings is so involved in their proper maintenance that it requires the greatest possible care and assiduous supervision which, I must say, cannot be better exercised than in the present instance.

The work of the Chief Architect had been, during the past years, more or less handicapped by the lack of proper room for the accommodation of his staff of assistant architects and draughtsmen, but fortunately with the completion of the extension to the block, room has been procured not only for the standard service of the

Department of Inland Revenue, and the records of the Department of Railways and Canals but a fine and commodious draughting office has been given to the Chief Architect where the officers acting under him will have all the light and space which they require in order to carry on their very important work.

TELEGRAPHS.

There has been no important addition to the length of the telegraph lines under the control of this department during the past fiscal year as the expenditure thereon has only amounted to $57,000 while the total expenditure on telegraphs has reached the figure of $466,285.16. The bulk of the sum so expended has been for the maintenance of the land lines of telegraph in the Yukon district, in middle and southern British Columbia, in the provinces of Alberta and Saskatchewan, on the north shore of the St. Lawrence from Quebec eastward and on the island of Cape Breton.

Those lines are now in fair working order and procure the service for which they were constructed, and an effort is being made by proper inspection to have them kept up to the requisite standard within as economical limits as possible.

The work of repairing the cables has been performed with diligence and care, and with very satisfactory results, by the ship *Tyrian*, whose officers and crew have performed their labour in a manner which calls for the highest encomium. The commander of the ship, Capt. O'Leary, as well as the first officer Dixon and chief engineer Zwicker, have under all weathers, and sometimes under very adverse conditions, performed their work in a manner which I cannot praise too much, having had occasion to personally see it performed and be a judge of the sterling qualities of the men in charge.

OTHER REPORTS.

This report further contains several appendices giving the state of the revenue of the Department during the past fiscal year; the operations of the slides and booms on the Trent, the Ottawa, St. Maurice and Saguenay rivers, the list of contracts entered into by the Department, of the property purchased and sold and other less important appendices which will give a sufficient idea of the large amount of work performed by and for the Department.

With reference to the report on slides and booms, it may be here stated that, towards the end of the fiscal year, the whole of the Trent and Newcastle works were transferred to the control of the Department of Railways and Canals, with the exception of the slides at Fenelon Falls and Burleigh, which still remain under the control of this department as regards the passage of timber through those slides. The whole of the Trent river for the purposes of navigation is now controlled by the Department of Railways and Canals.

On the Saguenay river the increase which has taken place in the lumbering industry, following especially the establishment of large pulp mills at the town of Chicoutimi, has induced the department to construct works to facilitate the passage of

timber. An agreement has been made with the Chicoutimi Pulp Company, which was the prime mover in the agitation for the construction of those works, to the effect that should the revenue during the next five years fall short of the maintenance account, the difference will be paid to the government by the company. It is expected, however, that the works in question will ultimately return a good profit on the primary expenditure.

On the St. Maurice works the construction of a dam at Grandes Piles, for the storage of water and for retaining the timber for proper distribution, has not yet been begun, although negotiations have taken place with the lumbermen with the view of establishing tolls in connection with that dam which will yield sufficient return to pay for maintenance of the work and a reasonable interest on the capital invested.

In concluding this report I must here place on record my deep appreciation of the great assistance I have received from all the employees of this department in carrying on the work entrusted to us, and I may say that their assistance has been given to me at all times most ungrudgingly and in a most pleasing manner.

I have the honour to be, sir,

Your obedient servant,

A. GOBEIL.

Deputy Minister.

PART II

REPORT OF THE CHIEF ACCOUNTANT

FOR THE

FISCAL YEAR ENDED JUNE 30

1906

DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC WORKS, CANADA,
ACCOUNTANT'S OFFICE,
OTTAWA, December 8, 1906.

A. GOBEIL, Esq.,
Deputy Minister,
Department of Public Works,
Ottawa.

SIR,—I beg to submit the annual report upon the expenditures made by this department during the fiscal year ended June 30, 1906.

As in previous years the report takes the form of three tabular statements, as follows :—

Statement A, giving for each work the amounts expended for construction and repairs severally, and for each province the total cost of staff and maintenance of public buildings.

Statement B, subsidiary to the above and giving separately for each building the cost of rent, salaries, heating, &c.

Statement C, showing amounts advanced by government for the construction of certain works of a semi-public character, under statutory authority and after inspection by officers of this department.

The total expenditure during the year 1905-6 has exceeded that of the previous year by more than 12 per cent, as follows :—

Total expenditure 1905-6	$9,347,527 22
" 1904-5	8,304,009 77
Increase	$1,043,517 45

The volume of work passed through the branch during 1905-6 may be briefly indicated, as follows :—

	Number of cheques issued.	Amount.
		$ cts.
Direct payment by departmental cheque—		
Issued by head office, Ottawa	50,234	4,023,879 82
" agencies	9,648	678,909 56
Total departmental cheques	59,882	4,702,789 38
Payment by Receiver General's cheque after applications issued by this office upon the Auditor General (contract work, &c.)	997	4,644,737 84
Total expenditure		9,347,527 22

I have the honour to be, sir, your obedient servant,

A. G. KINGSTON,
Chief Accountant.

STATEMENTS OF EXPENDITURE

DURING

FISCAL YEAR ENDED JUNE 30, 1906

STATEMENT A.—Showing the Amounts Expended by the Department of Public Works of Canada during the Fiscal Year ending June 30, 1906.

Name of Work.	Construction and Improvements.	Repairs and Furniture.	Staff and Maintenance.	Total.
PUBLIC BUILDINGS.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Nova Scotia.				
Amherst post office, &c.		133 77		133 77
Annapolis post office, &c.		60 58		60 58
Antigonish post office, &c.	11,255 12	25 25		11,280 37
Arichat post office, &c.		1 05		1 05
Baddeck post office, &c.		390 19		390 19
Canso post office, &c.	10,470 66			10,470 66
Dartmouth port office, &c.		210 26		210 26
Digby post office, &c.		61 40		61 40
Glace Bay post office, &c.	102 98			102 98
Guysboro' post office, &c.		460 09		460 09
Halifax armouries		20 00		20 00
" cattle quarantine station	3,810 13			3,810 13
" custom house (new)	54,955 37			54,955 37
" Dominion building		4,857 63		4,867 63
" immigrant shed	11,112 67	194 51		11,307 18
" " detention building	23,992 64			23,992 64
" Lawlor's Island quarntine station (winter hospital)	8,841 00			8,841 00
Inverness post office, &c.	1,289 79			1,289 79
Kentville post office, &c.		489 50		489 50
Liverpool post office, &c.		9 20		9 20
Lunenburg post office, &c.	2,462 38	117 67		2,580 05
Nappan experimental farm		187 67		187 67
New Glasgow post office, &c.		83 03		83 03
North Sydney post office, &c.	3,507 49	31 80		3,539 29
Pictou custom house		287 32		287 32
" post office		765 56		765 56
Springhill post office, &c.		1,859 83		1,859 83
Sydney post office, &c.	2,594 22	88 04		2,682 26
Sydney Mines post office, &c.	10,516 10			10,516 10
Truro post office, &c.		166 55		166 55
" armoury	5,059 69			5,059 69
Windsor post office, &c.		199 05		199 05
Yarmouth post office, &c.	4,404 55	28 62		4,433 17
Heating, lighting, water, &c., for all buildings in Nova Scotia (for details see page 27)			34,113 18	34,113 18
Totals, Nova Scotia	154,374 79	10,738 57	34,113 18	199,226 54
Prince Edward Island.				
Charlottetown Dominion building	5,406 05	2,428 71		7,834 76
" marine hospital		6 30		6 30
" quarantine station		733 25		733 25
Montague post office	600 00	203 15		803 15
Souris post office	9,448 10			9,448 10
Summerside post office		226 83		226 83
Heating, lighting, water, etc., for all buildings in Prince Edward Island (for details see page 27)			6,518 75	6,518 75
Totals, Prince Edward Island	15,454 15	3,598 24	6,518 75	25,571 14
New Brunswick.				
Bathurst, post office, &c.		1,189 45		1,189 45
Campbellton, post office, &c.	16,016 04			16,016 04
Carleton (St. John), post office		99 11		99 11
Chatham, post office, &c.	2,865 74	49 91		2,915 65
Dalhousie, post office, &c.		542 84		542 84
Fredericton, post office, &c.		162 41		162 41
" drill hall	11,132 02			11,132 02
MacAdam Junction, custom house		337 15		337 15

PART II.—STATEMENT A.—EXPENDITURE—*Continued.*

Name of Work.	Construction and Improvements.	Repairs and Furniture.	Staff and Maintenance.	Total.
PUBLIC BUILDINGS—*Continued.*	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
New Brunswick—Concluded.				
Moncton, post office	3,415 54	43 90		3,459 44
Newcastle, post office		328 64		328 64
Partridge Island, quarantine station	38,035 33			38,035 33
Richibucto, post office		781 44		781 44
Sackville, post office		52 04		52 04
St. John, cattle quarantine station	1,840 00			1,840 00
" custom house		1,812 22		1,812 22
" immigration building		805 96		805 96
" post office		883 65		883 65
" savings bank		268 53		268 53
" generally			112 81	112 81
St. Stephen's, post office, &c		1,027 68		1,027 68
Sussex, post office, &c		47 89		47 89
Tracadie, lazaretto	1,282 61			1,282 61
Woodstock, armoury	23,884 25			23,884 25
" post office, &c		490 89		490 89
Heating, lighting, water, &c., for all buildings in New Brunswick, (for details see page 27)			30,489 86	30,489 86
Totals, New Brunswick	98,471 53	8,923 71	30,602 67	137,997 91
Quebec.				
Acton Vale, post office	8,808 76			8,808 76
Aylmer, post office		199 90		199 90
Berthierville, post office		564 86		564 86
Boucherville, post office		50 00		50 00
Buckingham, post office, &c		326 65		326 65
Cedar Hall, post office		0 50		0 50
Chicoutimi, post office, &c	12,042 65			12,042 65
Coaticook, post office, &c		865 32		865 32
Drummondville, post office, &c		501 15		501 15
Granby, post office, &c	1,180 68			1,180 68
Grosse Isle, quarantine station	16,895 45			16,895 45
Fraserville, post office, &c		501 12		501 12
Hochelaga, post office		15 66		15 66
Hull, post office, &c		53 00		53 00
Iberville, post office	469 26			469 26
Joliette, post office, &c	1,558 04	74 32		1,632 36
Lachine, post office		157 17		157 17
Lachute, post office, &c	74 75			74 75
Laprairie, post office, &c		463 18		463 18
L'Assomption, post office, &c		544 52		544 52
Lévis, cattle quarantine		117 40		117 40
" post office, &c	22,063 57	13 00		22,076 57
Longueuil, post office, &c	10,580 90			10,580 90
Magog, post office	18 63			18 63
Montmagny, post office, &c	2,704 89	39 70		2,744 59
Montreal, custom house		2,399 54		2,399 54
" examining warehouse	20,099 18	294 17		20,393 35
" immigration office	4,234 42			4,234 42
" inland revenue office		194 22		194 22
" post office	2,074 74	3,288 33		5,363 07
" rented offices		135 70		135 70
" " power for elevators			2,964 36	2,964 36
" pneumatic tube system between G.P.O. and new postal stations	23,487 79			23,487 79
" new postal station, St. Catherine street	3,913, 37			3,913 37
Nicolet, post office	365 14			365 14
Nominingue, immigration building	335 05			335 05
Quebec, citadel buildings		6,499 82		6,499 82
" " drill shed for school of gunnery	64 70			64 70
" clerk of works office (P.O.)		28 08		28 08
" culler's office		25 09		25 09
" custom house		2,124 17		2,124 17
" examining warehouse		192 45		192 45
" King's wharf building (Marine Dept.)		1,067 14		1,067 14
" immigration building (Louise embankment)	12,708 21			12,708 21
" " hospital for trachoma	20,507 26			20,507 26
" observatory		419 39		419 39
" post office		4,937 11		4,937 11
" " power for elevator			200 00	200 00

PART II.—STATEMENT A.—EXPENDITURE—*Continued.*

Name of Work.	Construction and Improvements.	Repairs and Furniture.	Staff and Maintenance.	Total.
PUBLIC BUILDINGS—*Continued.*	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Quebec—Concluded.				
Quebec military buildings:				
" Dominion arsenal	3,412 35			3,412 35
" artillery workshops, shed for storage	1,000 00			1,000 00
" St. Roch, post office		60 49		60 49
Peribonka, immigrant shed		51 71		51 71
Richmond, post office, &c		368 95		368 95
Rimouski, post office, &c		26 40		26 40
Roberval, immigration shed		59 35		59 35
Sherbrooke, drill hall	180 62			180 62
" post office, &c		865 07		865 07
Sorel, post office, &c		2,222 68		2,222 68
St. Henri, post office		506 50		506 50
St. Hyacinthe, drill hall	29,975 72			29,975 72
" post office, &c	2,710 88	355 50		3,066 38
St. Jerome, post office, &c	2,499 08	124 10		2,623 18
St. John's, post office, &c	424 90	13 05		437 95
St. Louis du Mile End, post office	9,811 96	11 70		9,823 66
Terrebonne, post office, &c	12,006 08			12,006 08
Thetford Mines, post office, &c	3,613 99			3,613 99
Three Rivers, custom house	6,522 93	364 95		6,887 88
" drill hall	31,596 08			31,596 08
" post office		815 32		815 32
Valleyfield, post office, &c	8,601 37	3 35		8,604 72
Victoriaville, post office, &c		146 99		146 99
West Farnham, post office		317 01		317 01
Heating, lighting, water, &c., for all buildings in Quebec. (For detail see page 29.)			107,503 82	107,503 82
	276,543 40	32,405 78	110,668 18	419,617 36
Ontario.				
Alexandria, post office, &c		2,533 59		2,533 59
Almonte, post office, &c		964 47		964 47
Amherstburg, post office, &c		37 15		37 15
Arnprior, post office, &c		512 18		512 18
Barrie, post office, &c		4,810 26		4,810 26
Belleville, drill hall	9,391 01			9,391 01
" post office, &c		1,618 72		1,618 72
Berlin, post office, &c		2,250 40		2,250 40
Bowmanville, post office, &c	6,622 59			6,622 59
Brampton, post office, &c		60 78		60 78
Brantford, drill hall	17,331 99			17,331 99
" post office, &c	2,540 53	51 73		2,592 26
Bridgeburg, post office, &c	16,000 99			16,000 99
Brockville, post office, &c	6,046 60	334 54		6,381 14
" drill hall		9 00		9 00
Burford, drill hall	1,368 42			1,368 42
Carleton Place, post office, &c		288 88		288 88
Cayuga, post office		94 18		94 18
Chatham, armoury	36,127 78			36,127 78
" post office, &c		5,138 73		5,138 73
Clinton, post office, &c		660 39		660 39
Cobourg, armoury	13,775 71			13,775 71
" post office, &c	2,524 64	86 69		2,611 33
Cornwall, post office, &c		525 14		525 14
Deseronto, post office, &c		15 57		15 57
Dundas, drill hall		6 40		6 40
" post office		4 50		4 50
Fort William, post office, &c		355 67		355 67
Galt, post office, &c	7,476 34	4 15		7,480 49
Gananoque, post office		55 55		55 55
Goderich, post office, &c		13 50		13 50
Guelph, armoury	5,373 13			5,373 13
" post office, &c	8,004 77	23 78		8,028 55
Hamilton, drill shed	559 44			559 44
" examining warehouse		389 90		389 90
" post office, &c	1,264 21	244 42		1,508 63
" " power for stamping machine			27 00	27 00
Hawkesbury, post office, &c	13,073 30			13,073 30
Ingersoll, post office, &c		9 38		9 38
Kenora, post office, &c		117 45		117 45
Kingston, custom house		439 33		439 33
" field battery stable	4,985 50			4,985 50

PART II.—STATEMENT A.—EXPENDITURE—*Continued.*

Name of Work.	Construction and Improvements.	Repairs and Furniture.	Staff and Maintenance.	Total.
PUBLIC BUILDINGS—*Continued.*	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Ontario—Continued.				
Kingston, military college	6,250 02			6,250 02
" post office		2,603 86		2,603 86
Lindsay, post office, &c		172 63		172 63
London, custom house		1,053 93		1,053 93
" drill hall and armoury	3,473 35			3,473 35
" military stores	10,034 55			10,034 55
" post office	20,010 81	782 68		20,793 49
Napanee, post office, &c		300 66		300 66
Niagara Falls, post office, &c		227 38		227 38
Niagara-on-the-Lake, historical museum	1,000 00			1,000 00
North Bay, post office, &c	5,148 45			5,148 45
Orangeville, post office, &c		95 21		95 21
Orillia, post office, &c		3,295 49		3,295 49
Oshawa, post office, &c	20,066 33			20,066 33
Ottawa, astronomical observatory	29,487 17	12 50		29,499 67
" bacteriological laboratory	1,085 00	12 61		1,097 61
" departmental buildings (western)	57,218 64			57,218 64
" Dominion archives building	45,015 47			45,015 47
" experimental farm		8,909 85		8,909 85
" government printing bureau	69,859 76			69,859 76
" lovers' walk, retaining wall, &c	2,170 12			2,170 12
" major's hill park, maintenance			8,000 00	8,000 00
" national art gallery	3,932 22		540 00	4,472 22
" new departmental buildings, (site)	7,314 00			7,314 00
" new government coal shed	76 50			76 50
" parliament building, improvements	26,930 01			26,930 01
" parliament grounds, installing electric light	17,573 19			17,573 19
" paving Wellington street	33,852 07			33,852 07
" post office	80,000 43			80,000 43
" Rideau Hall	26,713 35	38,123 17		64,836 52
" Rideau Hall, grounds, $6,876.27; snow, $970.40; fuel and light, $8,500.00; watchman, $547.50			16,894 17	16,894 17
" royal mint	137,034 22			137,034 22
" Victoria memorial museum	101,228 61			101,228 61
" generally: parliament grounds			11,647 11	11,647 11
" " power for elevators, &c			4,022 67	4,022 67
" " removal of snow			1,595 75	1,595 75
" " repairs and furniture		250,744 07		250,744 07
" " telephone service			9,734 93	9,734 93
Owen Sound, post office, &c	10,075 59			10,075 59
Paris, post office, &c		12 20		12 20
Park Hill, drill shed	812 65			812 65
Pembroke, post office, &c		2,130 25		2,130 25
Peterboro', custom house		131 73		131 73
" post office		4,122 94		4,122 94
Petrolea, post office, &c		1,068 49		1,068 49
Picton, post office, &c		63 56		63 56
Port Arthur, post office, &c		428 53		428 53
Port Colborne, post office, &c		131 66		131 66
Port Hope, post office, &c		45 38		45 38
Prescott, post office		264 65		264 65
Rainy River, post office		358 75		358 75
Sandwich, post office, &c	13,797 00			13,797 00
Sarnia, post office, &c		102 54		102 54
Sault Ste. Marie, post office, &c	21,333 21	39 58		21,372 79
Simcoe, post office, &c	59 51			59 51
Smith's Falls, post office, &c		13 75		13 75
Stratford, drill shed	35,124 63			35,124 63
" post office, &c		121 42		121 42
Strathroy, post office, &c		1,074 80		1,074 80
St. Catharines, drill hall	26,673 47			26,673 47
" post office, &c		98 45		98 45
St. Mary's, post office, &c	2,783 72			2,783 72
St. Thomas, post office, &c	4,949 22	50 25		4,999 47
Toronto, asst. rec. gen. office		152 55		152 55
" barracks	34 26			- 34 26
" custom house	24,551 59	675 34		25,226 93
" " power for elevator			109 52	109 52
" drill hall	39,994 45			39,994 45
" examining warehouse	1,840 91	812 36		2,653 27
" " power for machinery			9 63	9 63
" post office	18,529 27	1,610 84		20,140 11

PART II.—STATEMENT A.—EXPENDITURE—*Continued.*

Name of Work.	Construction and Improvements.	Repairs and Furniture.	Staff and Maintenance.	Total.
PUBLIC BUILDINGS—*Continued.*	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Ontario—Concluded.				
Toronto, post office pneumatic tube system	57,513 94			57,513 94
" " power for stamp machine			140 37	140 37
" postal station "A"		300 73		300 73
" " "A", power for stamp machine			205 91	205 91
" " "B"		285 33		285 33
" " "C"	1,462 42	736 76		2,199 18
" " "F"	49,010 37			49,010 37
" " "H"		322 23		322 23
Toronto Junction, post office		26 45		26 45
Trenton, post office, &c		35 70		35 70
Walkerton, post office, &c		148 03		148 03
Windsor, armoury		220 00		220 00
" post office, &c	4,864 16	50 00		4,914 16
" cattle quarantine station	587 80			587 80
Wingham, post office, &c	7,978 01			7,978 01
Woodstock, post office, &c		321 60		321 60
" armoury	33,743 98			33,743 98
Heating, lighting, water, &c., for all buildings in Ontario, (for details see page 30)			306,765 55	306,765 55
Totals, Ontario	1,213,661 38	343,947 32	359,692 61	1,917,301 31
Manitoba.				
Brandon, Dominion lands office		1,063 35		1,063 35
" experimental farm		423 09		423 09
" immigrant shed		414 13		414 13
" post office, &c		2,522 07		2,522 07
Dauphin, immigrant shed		110 00		110 00
Emerson, cattle quarantine station	546 53			546 53
Minnedosa, Dominion lands office		10 00		10 00
Neepawa, post office	2,095 75			2,095 75
Selkirk, post office	2,028 09			2,028 09
St. Boniface post office	4,628 90			4,628 90
Portage la Prairie, post office		925 51		925 51
Virden, drill shed	7,125 55			7,125 55
Winnipeg, custom house		968 78		968 78
" Dominion lands office		175 33		175 33
" examining warehouse	88,520 40	165 74		88,686 14
" immigrant shed	85,531 95	208 67		85,740 62
" military buildings, stores	22,388 31			22,388 31
" magazine	1,490 00			1,490 00
" quarters for non-commissioned officers	47 22			47 22
" paving Osborne St	3,951 02			3,951 02
" post office		6,613 65		6,613 65
" post office, power for stamp machine			126 58	126 58
" post office new building	273,757 90			273,757 90
" post office, north C.P.R. track	15,794 83			15,794 83
Heating, lighting, water, &c., for all buildings in Manitoba (for details see page 31)			29,896 82	29,896 82
Totals, Manitoba	507,906 45	13,600 32	30,023 40	551,530 17
North-west Territories.				
Athabaska Landing, post office		290 33		290 33
Banff, museum		23 11		23 11
Battleford, Dominion lands office		411 50		411 50
" immigration shed		100 00		100 00
Cattle quarantine corrals at various points	4,201 84			4,201 84
Calgary, court house, &c		526 59		526 59
" immigrant building		142 49		142 49
" land titles office		293 82		293 82
" post office, &c	40,013 09	695 73		40,708 82
Cardstone, custom house		112 95		112 95
Carnduff, court house		77 84		77 84
Davidson, immigration shed		105 00		105 00
Edmonton court house		74 28		74 28
" Dominion lands and registry office		220 39		220 39

PART II.—STATEMENT A.—EXPENDITURE—*Continued.*

Name of Work.	Construction and Improvements.	Repairs and Furniture.	Staff and Maintenance.	Total.
PUBLIC BUILDINGS—*Continued.*	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
North-west Territories—Concluded.				
Edmonton immigrant shed	4,622 69	70 75		4,693 44
" jail	12,971 87			12,971 87
" post office	20,066 45			20,066 45
Indian Head, experimental farm		394 22		394 22
Lethbridge, court house and custom house		10 30		10 30
" immigrant shed		135 27		135 27
" post office		31 56		31 56
Lloydminster, immigrant shed		909 00		909 00
Macleod, court house		1,382 70		1,382 70
Medicine Hat, court house		237 50		237 50
" post office	9,343 56			9,343 56
Moose Jaw, court house		611 65		611 65
" immigrant shed		10 00		10 00
" post office	20,050 01			20,050 01
Moosomin, court house		1,110 87		1,110 87
Prince Albert, court house and post office	39,981 73			39,981 73
" Dominion land registry office		3 00		3 00
Qu'Appelle, immigrant shed		4 95		4 95
Red Deer, court house and Dominion lands office	2,841 72	47 69		2,889 41
Regina, court house		335 32		335 32
" Dominion lands and registry office		419 08		419 08
" immigrant building		352 49		352 49
" Lieut.-Governor's residence		82 38		82 38
" post office	19,528 07	898 11		20,426 18
Rosthern, immigrant shed		58 10		58 10
Saskatoon, post office	9,100 72			9,100 72
" immigrant shed		125 00		125 00
Stettler, immigrant shed		33 00		33 00
Strathcona, immigrant shed		20 00		20 00
Wolseley, court house		329 30		329 30
Yorkton, court house and jail		146 77		146 77
Heating, lighting, water, &c., for all buildings in North-west Territories (for details see page 32)			26,433 08	26,433 08
Totals, North-west Territories	182,721 75	10,833 04	26,433 08	219,987 87
British Columbia.				
Agassiz, experimental farm		128 32		128 32
Atlin, post office, &c		24 00		24 00
Fernie, post office	5,165 00	403 95		5,568 95
Gateway, cattle quarantine station	1,578 88			1,578 88
Kamloops, post office, &c		204 10		204 10
Midway, cattle quarantine station	862 40			862 40
Nanaimo, post office, &c		1,554 12		1,554 12
Nelson, cattle quarantine station	929 73			929 73
" drill shed		42 00		42 00
" post office, &c	1,901 00	77 76		1,978 76
New Westminster, post office	6,916 67	952 30		7,868 97
Rossland, post office, &c		122 66		122 66
" armoury	4,448 96			4,448 96
Vancouver, custom house		393 41		393 41
" examining warehouse		326 09		326 09
" immigrant shed		1,296 33		1,296 33
" post office	781 50	4,970 36		5,751 86
" post office (new building)	99,929 85			99,929 85
Victoria, cattle quarantine station	674 80			674 80
" old custom house		209 90		209 90
" examining warehouse		714 50		714 50
" immigrant shed		122 67		122 67
" marine hospital		4 50		4 50
" post office		896 26		896 26
" post office (power for stamp machine)			213 12	213 12
" old post office		65 95		65 95
William's Head, quarantine station	1,099 94		385 00	1,484 94
Heating, lightng, water, &c., for all buildings in British Columbia (for details, see page 32)			26,864 34	26,864 34
Totals, British Columbia	124,288 73	12,509 18	27,462 46	164,260 37

PART II.—STATEMENT A.—EXPENDITURE—*Continued.*

Name of Work.	Construction and Improvements.	Repairs and Furniture.	Staff and Maintenance.	Total.
PUBLIC BUILDINGS—*Concluded.*	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Yukon Territory.				
Heating, lighting, water, &c., for all buildings in Yukon Territory (for details, see page 32)			78,293 86	78,293 86
Totals, Yukon Territory			78,293 86	78,293 86
Public Buildings Generally				
Salaries of clerks of works and assistants			14,000 85	14,000 85
Advertising tenders for coal, Dominion buildings			1,428 38	1,428 38
Printing, stationery, instruments, travelling, &c			14,267 83	14,267 83
Totals, public buildings generally			29,697 06	29,697 06

PART II.—STATEMENT A.—EXPENDITURE—*Continued.*

Name of Work.	Dredging.	Construction and Improvements.	Repairs.	Staff and maintenance.	Total.
HARBOURS AND RIVERS.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Nova Scotia.					
Amaguadees		499 79			499 79
Amherst Point		1,806 88			1,806 88
Anderson's Cove		1,813 29			1,813 29
Annapolis			3,885 75		3,885 75
Apple River		78 63			78 63
Arisaig			1,253 52		1,253 52
Baddeck		3,000 00			3,000 00
Bailey's Brook	2,042 36				2,042 36
Barachois		1,034 36			1,034 36
Barrington Passage		8,734 15			8,734 15
Bass River			493 38		493 38
Battery Point		2,000 00			2,000 00
Baxter Harbour		2,258 69			2,258 69
Bayfield		1,600 00			1,600 00
Bay St. Lawrence		47 97			47 97
Bear Cove		2,231 07			2,231 07
Beckerton		2,639 90			2,639 90
Bear River			584 86		584 86
Benoit's Cove			54 22		54 22
Big Sluice, Cape Island		1,500 00			1,500 00
Black Point		108 30			108 30
Black Rock Landing			49 75		49 75
Blomidon—Mill Creek Wharf		2,155 08			2,155 08
Boisdale		199 21			199 21
Bourgeois Inlet		1,048 79			1,048 79
Bridgewater	1,568 52				1,568 52
Broad Cove Marsh			3,699 99		3,699 99
Canning		14,137 08			14,137 08
Cape Negro Island Harbour			1,162 80		1,162 80
Centre Burlington			99 96		99 96
Charlo Cove		52 53			52 53
Chebogue			48 25		48 25
Chegoggin			299 79		299 79
Cheticamp Harbour		2,003 60			2,003 60
Cheverie Harbour			1,000 00		1,000 00
Church Point		1,200 00			1,200 00
Clark's Harbour		4,000 00			4,000 00
Country Harbour	2,200 04				2,200 04
Cow Bay (Port Morien)		16,956 84			16,956 84
Cow Bay Run		500 00			500 00
Cribbins Point			872 49		872 49
Cross Island			299 73		299 73
Culloden		128 78			128 78
Cunningham's Point		1,946 36			1,946 36
D'Escousse			149 40		149 40
Devil's Island		6,427 88			6,427 88
Delap's Cove Breakwater		1,127 12			1,127 12
Digby Pier			462 61		462 61
Drumhead Breakwater		134 71			134 71
East Berlin		1,477 75			1,477 75
East Chezzetcook		4,000 00			4,000 00
Economy		400 00			400 00
Eskasoni		183 78			183 78
Feltzen South		2,454 06			2,454 06
Finlay Point			74 99		74 99
Fort Laurence			272 00		272 00
Freeport		13,923 92			13,923 92
Fruids Point		5,000 00			5,000 00
Gabarus		22,341 79			22,341 79
Georgeville wharf		3,601 99			3,601 99
Glace Bay		18,089 02			18,089 02
Goose Bay		2,599 68			2,599 68
Grand Etang Bay			478 65		478 65
Grand Narrows		64 44			64 44
Gull Island			24 75		24 75
Half Island Cove		182 95			182 95
Halifax Graving dock				10,000 00	10,000 00
Hall's Harbour		2,500 00			2,500 00
Harrigan's Cove		103 64			103 64
Hawkesbury			86 72		86 72
Hiltz Narrows		1,000 04			1,000 04
Hunt's Point		997 86			997 86
Indian Harbour		765 38			765 38
Iona wharf			100 31		100 31

PART II.—STATEMENT A.—EXPENDITURE—*Continued.*

Name of Work.	Dredging.	Construction and Improvements.	Repairs.	Staff and Maintenance.	Total.
HARBOURS AND RIVERS—*Con.*	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Nova Scotia—Con.					
Iona wharf, east of I.C.R. bridges		899 90			899 90
Irish Cove		799 97			799 97
Janvrin Island		599 37			599 37
Jeddore	1,185 11				1,185 11
Jersey Cove (or Eel Cove)		52 63			52 63
Joggins' Mines		2,999 81			2,999 81
Kelly's Cove		1,008 81			1,008 81
Kingsport			459 50		459 50
Labille Point		498 20			498 20
L'Ardoise		6,712 50	491 49		7,203 99
Larry's River		1,590 25			1,590 25
Litchfield		999 30			999 30
Little Brook			4,998 53		4,998 53
Little Judique		998 67			998 67
Little Narrows			720 00		720 00
Liverpool		2,998 02			2,998 02
Livingstone Cove			999 51		999 51
Lockeport	3,063 09				3,063 09
Long Point		2,000 00			2,000 00
Lower Plymouth		1,544 46			1,544 46
Lower Ship Harbour		1,947 34			1,947 34
Lower Woods Harbour			9 57		9 57
Mabou Bridge wharf		1,318 59			1,318 59
Mabou Harbour	16,663 82		299 94		16,963 76
Mackay's Point			100 00		100 00
Mahone Bay	9,130 64				9,130 64
Main à Dieu		9,242 50			9,242 50
Malagash wharf		176 56			176 56
Malignant Cove		988 42			988 42
Marble Mountain		895 00			895 00
Margaree Harbour		1,495 15			1,495 15
Margaree Island			499 68		499 68
Margaretville		1,579 85			1,579 85
Meteghan Cove		3,971 00	365 53		4,336 53
Middle Country Harbour		29 02			29 02
Middle River dam			499 73		499 73
Mill Cove		997 00			997 00
McNair's Cove			248 54		248 54
Neil's Harbour		1,189 44			1,189 44
New Campbellton		1,904 14			1,904 14
Newport Landing		3,348 72			3,348 72
Noel wharf			1,031 68		1,031 68
North East Harbour		3,000 00			3,000 00
North Gut, St. Anns			328 02		328 02
North Sydney	216 86				216 86
Nyanza wharf		398 06			398 06
Ogden's Pond		799 76			799 76
Ogilvie		78 95			78 95
Parker's Cove		116 44			116 44
Parrsboro		2,513 75			2,513 75
Peggy's Cove		597 61			597 61
Petite Riviere		3,999 83			3,999 83
Pictou Island			172 30		172 30
Pictou Harbour	6,768 42				6,768 42
Pictou Light Beach		996 00			996 00
Pleasant Bay		89 97			89 97
Plympton			2,500 00		2,500 00
Plymouth wharf			125 00		125 00
Poirierville		102 88			102 88
Porter's Lake		1,194 57	36 21		1,230 78
Port Greville		5,411 60			5,411 60
Port Hawkesbury		2,225 53			2,225 53
Port Hood Harbour		9,999 91	600 06		10,599 97
Port LaTour		5,307 84			5,307 84
Port Lorne		757 99			757 99
Pugwash		128 70	1,978 23		2,106 93
Ray's Creek		1,500 65			1,500 65
Riviere Hebert		1,968 89			1,968 89
Ross Ferry, Boularderie Centre			274 21		274 21
Round Hill		2,000 14			2,000 14
Sanford		1,258 97			1,258 97
Scott's Bay		2,089 96			2,089 96
Seaside			639 74		639 74
Sheet Harbour		2,205 61			2,205 61

PART II.—STATEMENT A.—EXPENDITURE—*Continued.*

Name of Work	Dredging.	Construction and Improvements.	Repairs.	Staff and Maintenance.	Total.
HARBOURS AND RIVERS—*Con.*	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Nova Scotia—Con.					
Shelburne Harbour	1,352 29	1,311 80			2,664 09
Skinner's Cove		7,763 95			7,763 95
Sluice Point		1,198 75			1,198 75
Summerville wharf		2,486 38	132 40		2,618 78
Sydney quarantine station		1,098 97			1,098 97
Tatamagouche		1,616 43			1,616 43
Tracadie breakwater		1,199 57			1,199 57
Three Fathom Harbour		1,117 29			1,117 29
Tiverton			48 98		48 98
Toney River		4,727 55			4,727 55
Upper Wood's Harbour			118 88		118 88
Victoria Beach		30,503 82			30,503 82
Wallace Harbour		10,093 05			10,093 05
Washabuck			147 27		147 27
West Arichat		1,526 22	542 98		2,069 20
West Pubnico		1,198 83			1,198 83
West Quoddy		366 75			366 75
Western Head			49 10		49 10
West Wood's Harbour			41 52		41 52
Weymouth Harbour		658 01			658 01
White Haven			100 00		100 00
White Head		3,344 94			3,344 94
White Point			579 08		579 08
Wolfeville		4,310 13			4,310 13
Yarmouth Harbour	16,031 57		673 60		16,705 17
Generally	155 44			1,576 35	1,731 79
Totals, Nova Scotia	54,950 65	342,535 49	35,265 20	11,576 35	444,327 69
Prince Edward Island.					
Blooming Point			271 75		271 75
Campbell's Cove			1,005 64		1,005 64
Charlottetown $15,287 96					
Less Refund for dredging at private wharf 336 00					
	14,951 96				14,951 96
China Point			380 88		380 88
Cove Head		650 36			650 36
Grand River			65 00		65 00
Graham's Pond			599 68		599 68
Hickey's Pier			104 50		104 50
Haggerty's Pier			177 30		177 30
Hurd's Point			51 64		51 64
Kier's Shore Pier			250 00		250 00
Miminigash		3,173 63			3,173 63
McPherson's Cove		7,064 00			7,064 00
Murray River	551 88				551 88
New London			1,558 62		1,558 62
Panmure Island		695 48			695 48
Red Point			300 05		300 05
Richmond Bay		2,115 00			2,115 00
Rustico Harbour, Robinson Island		3,976 25			3,976 25
" breakwater, north side			238 13		238 13
St. Peter's Bay		897 26			897 26
Savage Harbour		755 50			755 50
Souris, Knights Point		4,130 15			4,130 15
South River, Murray Harbour			1,496 94		1,496 94
Summerside Harbour		802 13			802 13
Tignish		2,998 75			2,998 75
Victoria Pier (Crapaud)			263 87		263 87
Wood Islands	1,850 12	753 67			2,603 79
Generally, P.E. Island	77 71			1,612 44	1,690 15
Totals, P.E. Island	17,431 67	28,012 18	6,764 00	1,612 44	53,820 29
New Brunswick.					
Anderson's Hollow		442 86			442 86
Black Brook (Loggieville)			999 50		999 50
Black River wharf			589 25		589 25

PART II.—STATEMENT A.—EXPENDITURE—*Continued.*

Name of Work.		Dredging.	Construction and Improvements.	Repairs.	Staff and maintenance.	Total.
HARBOURS AND RIVERS—*Con.*		$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
New Brunswick—Con.						
Buctouche			5,960 00	1,505 73		7,465 73
Burnt Church				473 01		473 01
Campbellton			42,888 47			42,888 47
"	$2,254 11					
Less refund by private parties	1,683 75					
		570 36				570 36
Campbellton ferry wharf				113 35		113 35
Cape Tormentine			13,252 09			13,252 09
Caraquet wharf			16,971 24			16,971 24
Chance Harbour			1,326 72			1,326 72
Chatham		275 50	538 66			814 16
Chockfish			1,200 00			1,200 00
Clifton, Stonehaven			9,000 46			9,000 46
Dalhousie			33,928 00			33,928 00
"	$8,959 84					
Less refund by private parties	2,700 00					
		6,259 84				6,259 84
Dipper Harbour			17,758 04			17,758 04
Durham			13,548 50			13,548 50
Edgetts Landing			1,835 55			1,835 55
Great Salmon River			2,175 00			2,175 00
Hopewell Cape				59 98		59 98
Lameque wharf			1,100 00			1,100 00
Lord's Cove				412 54		412 54
Miscou Harbour			8,007 50			8,007 50
Mud Cove			1,250 58			1,250 58
Newcastle		3,000 00				3,000 00
Oak Point wharf			47 84			47 84
Petit Rocher			11,587 40			11,587 40
Pointe du Chene			14,999 75			14,999 75
Quaco Harbour			1,130 00			1,130 00
Richibucto			5,483 85			5,483 85
Riviere Miramichi, N.W. branch, near Mullin's wharf		4,996 21				4,996 21
River St. John and tributaries—						
Big Falls	$100 00					
Bosse Island	400 00					
Dumfries	47 49					
Grand Falls	1,169 25					
Green River	650 00					
Iroquois River	199 77					
Little Forks (River Iroquois	100 00					
Little River St. Francis	200 00					
Little River Dam	400 13					
Little Tobique	300 00					
Lower Lincoln	274 74					
Serpentine River	300 00					
Sissin Branch Falls	300 00					
Tobique River	549 99					
Trout River	100 00					
Generally	1,252 54					
			6,343 91			6,343 91
River St. John wharfs, in tidal water, (contribution to local government, half cost)—						
Gagetown	898 95					
Devil's Rock	508 55					
White's Cove	864 68					
High water	369 58					
			2,641 76			2,641 76
River St. John, dredging—						
Cedars wharf	$1,287 35					
Glenwood wharf	2,417 77					
Jenkins Cove	1,720 64					
Shampers	703 07					
Spoon Island	789 85					
		6,918 68				6,918 68
St. Andrews		5,685 41				5,685 41

PART II.—STATEMENT A.—EXPENDITURE—*Continued.*

Name of Work.	Dredging.	Construction and Improvements.	Repairs.	Staff and Maintenance.	Total.
HARBOURS AND RIVERS—*Con.*	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts
New Brunswick—Con.					
St. John Harbour, Fort Dufferin			493 12		493 12
" Negro Point		19,995 11			19,995 11
" Partridge Island		49 98			49 98
St. John Harbour, dredging—					
Sand Point slip $100,019 82					
I.C.R. wharf 747 78					
Winter Berths 8,047 68					
Partridge Island 5,240 45					
	114,055 73				114,055 73
Shippegan	11,376 64	3,090 73			14,467 37
" Caraquet Ry. wharf		3,890 97			3,890 97
Upper Salmon River			300 00		300 00
Generally, N.B	155 44			1,576 36	1,731 80
Totals, New Brunswick	153,293 81	240,444 97	4,946 48	1,576 36	400,261 62
Quebec.					
Anse à Beaufils		1,317 35			1,317 35
Anse à l'Ilot		1,000 00	549 32		1,549 32
Anse aux Gascons		2,696 71			2,696 71
Anse aux Griffons		3,159 53			3,159 53
Anse du Cap		468 69			468 69
Anse St. Jean		1,005 75			1,005 75
Baie des Rochers			499 68		499 68
Baie St. Paul			175 21		175 21
Baie St. Paul, repairs to wharf at Cap aux Corbeaux			282 74		282 74
Barachois de Malbaie		4,508 19			4,508 19
Beauharnois	580 00				580 00
Belœil, guide piers		1,173 19			1,173 19
Berthier (en bas)	938 37		39 36		977 73
Berthierville	8,221 84				8,221 84
Bic, pier at Pointe à Côté		4,490 23			4,490 23
Bromptonville			501 17		501 17
Cannes de Roches		1,368 28			1,368 28
Canton Fabre, Lake Temiskaming		2,045 69			2,045 69
Chambord		1,782 39			1,782 39
Champlain		3,752 05			3,752 05
Chateau Richer		4,514 86			4,514 86
Como	17,979 50				17,979 50
Chicoutimi wharf				40 00	40 00
Corner-of-the-Beach (Gaspé)			438 43		438 43
Coteau Landing			183 35		183 35
Cross Point		3,020 15			3,020 15
Deschambault		10,022 31			10,022 31
Desjardins, Allumette Island		781 70			781 70
D'Israeli Landing		1,514 19			1,514 19
Doucet's Landing	19,516 26				19,516 26
Douglastown		6,855 96			6,855 96
East Templeton		28 10			28 10
English River		2,983 90			2,983 90
Escoumains		5,941 72			5,941 72
Esquimaux Point			70 16		70 16
Father Point, landing pier		30,166 52			30,166 52
Gatineau Point		8,135 61			8,135 61
Graham	4,214 28				4,214 28
Grandes Bergeronnes			3 48		3 48
Grande Riviere (Gaspé)		1,078 18			1,078 18
Grands Mechins		727 58			727 58
Grand Pabos		1,668 29			1,668 29
Grondines		9,531 84			9,531 84
Grosse Isle, hospital wharf		281 87			281 87
Hudson wharf	7,998 92		205 65		8,204 57
Hull wharf			35 00	233 50	268 50
Isle aux Noix (Barbotte River)	1,677 83				1,677 83
Isle Perrot			1,051 27		1,051 27
Lacolle wharf	518 00		1,000 32		1,518 32
Lac Labelle piers			50 00		50 00
Lac à Beaulieu			10 75		10 75

PART II.—STATEMENT A.—EXPENDITURE—*Continued.*

Name of Work.	Dredging.	Construction and Improvements.	Repairs.	Staff and maintenance.	Total.
HARBOURS AND RIVERS—*Con.*	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Quebec—Con.					
Lake Megantic, piers—					
Woburn pier 942 27					
Three Lakes 502 80					
Piopolis 1,673 43					
Victoria Bay 1,241 14					
		4,359 64			4,359 64
Lake St. John wharf, generally			2,439 67		2,439 67
Lake St. Francis wharf		285 84			285 84
L'Anse à Giles		947 08			947 08
L'Assomption	7,978 04				7,978 04
Laprairie, ice piers, &c		21,079 84			21,079 84
Lavaltrie		1,800 00			1,800 00
Les Eboulements	1,371 69		20 25		1,391 94
Les Ecureuils		1,000 29			1,000 29
Levis, graving dock	2,232 00		2,700 00	15,634 71	20,566 71
Le Tableau, Descente des Femmes, wharf on River Saguenay		593 32			593 32
L'Isle d'Alma, removal of rocks		1,015 96			1,015 96
L'Islet wharf			485 11		485 11
Little Pabos		2,629 45			2,629 45
Lotbiniere		3,998 48			3,998 48
Lower St. Lawrence, removal of rocks—					
Anse à la Louise			100 00		100 00
Cap des Rosiers			201 50		201 50
Les Escoumains			317 22		317 22
Petites Bergeronnes			476 70		476 70
St. Charles de Caplan			200 00		200 00
St. Jean Baptiste River			498 13		498 13
Magdalen Islands, breakwaters—					
Bassin		5,484 91			5,484 91
Grindstone		1,752 99			1,752 99
Grande Entrée		120 84			120 84
Pointe à Elie		11,912 63			11,912 63
Generally				40 50	40 50
Maguasha		2,727 50			2,727 50
Masson		5,374 71			5,374 71
Montmagny			28 38		28 38
Marsouin wharf		142 01			142 01
Mille Vaches		4,969 19			4,969 19
Mistook (Delisle) wharf		4,013 35			4,013 35
Mont Louis		6,177 65			6,177 65
Montmagny wharf	374 80		450 03		824 83
Montmorency Falls		7,158 00			7,158 00
Montreal Harbour		67,855 80			67,855 80
Murray Bay			819 54		819 54
New Carlisle		9,990 60			9,990 60
Newport breakwater		9,830 44			9,830 44
New Richmond		27 10			27 10
Nicolet, jetty			7,999 65		7,999 65
Nicolet River, dredging	1,483 75				1,483 75
Notre Dame de Pierreville	8,081 86				8,081 86
Notre Dame du Portage		4,999 27			4,999 27
Oka	12,119 10				12,119 10
Paspebiac, landing pier		220 60			220 60
Peel Head, Missisquoi Bay		2,066 22			2,066 22
Percé wharf (North cove)		1,678 94			1,678 94
Percé, South beacon			124 35		124 35
Petites Bergeronnes		1,209 10			1,209 10
Petite Riviere, Peribonka		610 04			610 04
Pointe Claire				150 00	150 00
Philipsburg			339 83		339 83
Pointe aux Trembles (Portneuf Co.)		7,421 50			7,421 50
Pointe à Valois			600 00		600 00
Pointe St. Pierre, breakwater		7,180 00			7,180 00
Port Daniel		9,652 15			9,652 15
Portneuf		3,991 24			3,991 24
Port St. Francis		4,996 16			4,996 16
Quebec Harbour improvements	11,034 78	210,425 17			221,459 95
Rigaud	14,395 55				14,395 55
Repentigny wharf		5,530 50			5,530 50
Rimouski wharf	10,751 45	20,329 58		243 33	31,354 26
Rivers Ashouapmouchouan & Peribonka		4,311 26			4,311 26
Riviere à la Pipe, wharf	116 64	3,815 70	213 65		4,145 99
Riviere Blanche			999 83		999 83

PART II.—STATEMENT A.—EXPENDITURE—*Continued.*

Name of Work.	Dredging.	Construction and Improvements.	Repairs.	Staff and Maintenance.	Total.
HARBOURS AND RIVERS—Con.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Quebec—Con.					
Riviere Batiscan	10,730 25				10,730 25
Riviere aux Renards		14,620 50			14,620 50
Riviere Caplan		999 81			999 81
Riviere Chateauguay	6,838 78				6,838 78
Riviere Chateauguay enlargement at discharge into River St. John	1,570 13				1,570 13
River Ottawa (Blanche shoals)	24,176 12				24,176 12
Riviere du Lievre, lock		39,587 51		8,914 55	48,502 06
Riviere du Loup (Fraserville)		5,841 64			5,841 64
Riviere du Loup (en haut)	15,771 34				15,771 34
Riviere Godefroi	4,019 37				4,019 37
Riviere Jesus	9,610 54				9,610 54
Riviere Maskinongé	3,749 04				3,749 04
Riviere Ouelle			4,411 61		4,411 61
Riviere Richelieu			3,132 85		3,132 85
Riviere Saguenay	49,273 83				49,273 83
Riviere St. Francois	3,677 10				3,677 10
Riviere St. Louis		7,100 00			7,100 00
Riviere St. Maurice, channel between Grandes Piles and La Tuque	11,240 71				11,240 71
Riviere St. Maurice, Eastern channel	33,274 42				33,274 42
Riviere Verte, wharf		5,800 49			5,800 49
Roberval	3,890 99		585 28		4,476 27
Sacré-Cœur		6,317 35			6,317 35
St. Alexis, Baie des Ha Ha		12,523 34	337 04		12,860 38
St. Alphonse de Bagotville		1,026 93			1,026 93
St. André de Kamouraska				6,499 14	6,499 14
St. Andrews (Co. Argenteuil)	7,133 95				7,133 95
St. Anne des Monts		2,615 11			2,615 11
St. Anne de la Pocatiere		1,199 15			1,199 15
St. Anne du Saguenay, wharf		2,460 84	201 53	20 00	2,682 37
St. Blaise	666 07	1,495 75			2,161 82
St. Charles Borromée		4,016 42			4,016 42
Ste. Emélie			180 22		180 22
Ste. Famille, I.O.		353 30			353 30
Ste. Fidele, wharf		11,006 80			11,006 80
St. Francois de Sales		7,001 23			7,001 23
St. Francois, I.O.		312 27			312 27
St. Fulgence		5,016 98			5,016 98
St. Gédéon Islands, wharf		1,174 23			1,174 23
Ste. Genevieve, piers			927 00		927 00
St. Godfroi de Nouvelle		500 00	250 00		750 00
St. Ignace de Loyola		1,299 86			1,299 86
St. Irenée, wharf			338 35		338 35
St. Jean, I.O.			113 40		113 40
St. Jean des Chaillons, wharf		14,995 04			14,995 04
St. Jean, Port Joli		1,245 63			1,245 63
St. Jerôme (Lake St. John, wharf)					
St. Laurent, I.O.		454 71		133 12	587 83
St. Louis de Gonzague	80 62				80 62
St. Louis head gates				117 30	117 30
St. Placide	11,867 10				11,867 10
St. Siméon		15,412 39			15,412 39
St. Valier		227 97			227 97
St. Roch des Aulnaies		2,323 78			2,323 78
St. Zotique			58 50		58 50
Seven Island wharf				37 50	37 50
Sorel, deep water wharf	395 50	11,216 85			11,614 15
Sorel, ice piers			15 00		15 00
Terrebonne		6,995 54			6,995 54
Three Rivers harbour		89,893 13			89,893 13
Trois Pistoles breakwater		1,378 76	420 15		1,798 91
Vercheres			64 32		64 32
Ville Marie (Lake Temiscamingue)	580 00	2,479 92			3,059 92
Yamaska, lock and dam			10 80	1,947 76	1,958 56
Yamaska River	20,984 25				20,984 25
Generally	17,125 29			14,938 35	32,063 64
Totals, Quebec	368,240 06	858,600 91	35,155 78	48,949 76	1,310,946 51

PART II.—STATEMENT A.—EXPENDITURE—*Continued.*

Name of Work.	Dredging.	Construction and Improvements.	Repairs.	Staff and maintenance.	Total.
HARBOURS AND RIVERS—*Con.*	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Ontario.					
Amherstburg—dredging	29,970 73				29,970 73
Barrie (Allandale)		1,497 53			1,497 53
Barrie			306 73		306 73
Barry's Bay (Madawaska River)			358 67		358 67
Bayfield (North pier)	2,359 50		475 01		2,834 51
Bayfield (South pier)			807 67		807 67
Baysville		527 90			527 90
Beaverton	3,831 50	2,244 56			6,076 06
Belle River	4,196 25	560 28			4,756 53
Belleville	745 01				745 01
Blanche River (Lake Temiscamingue)		7,898 73			7,898 73
Blenheim			46 77		46 77
Blind River, wharf	100 00		59 22		159 22
Bowmanville	649 03				649 03
Bracebridge wharf		3,015 21			3,015 21
Bronte		3,999 91			3,999 91
Bruce Mines			47 65		47 65
Burlington channel and bridge		10,304 98	6,838 25	1,926 10	19,069 33
Callender			500 00		500 00
Cobourg			4,999 93		4,999 93
Cockburn Island			226 01		226 01
Colborne (Lakeport)		35 24			35 24
Colchester		5,050 80			5,050 80
Collingwood	88,589 10	1,429 28			90,018 38
Collingwood graving dock				30,000 00	30,000 00
Crowe's Landing		1,491 51			1,491 51
Cumberland			387 09		387 09
Depot Harbour	4,890 00	449 60			5,339 60
Dunnet's Landing		820 19			820 19
Dyer's Bay			699 26		699 26
Echo Bay		20,359 00			20,359 00
Fort William (Kaministiquia River)	68,599 86		5,621 39		74,221 25
Goderich	13,701 90	34,625 07			48,326 97
Graham's Bay		6,093 14			6,093 14
Grand Bend, breakwater		11,977 32			11,977 32
Haileybury (Lake Temiskamingue)	290 00	3,599 28			3,889 28
Hamilton Harbour		1,003 94			1,003 94
Hawkesbury	20,700 28				20,700 28
Head River		1,593 11			1,593 11
Honora wharf		1,124 56			1,124 56
Holland River			573 30		573 30
Indian River	1,724 48				1,724 48
Jeanette's Creek, wharf		3,957 17			3,957 17
Kingston	2,417 98				2,417 98
Kingston graving dock				7,140 85	7,140 85
Kincardine	3,935 00		1,056 99		4,991 99
Kingsville	42 15	4,788 64			4,830 79
Lancaster South			295 07		295 07
Leamington			999 33		999 33
Little Current		50,070 89			50,070 89
Mallorytown			489 50		489 50
L'Orignal			817 48		817 48
Matchedash Bay	18,011 50				18,011 50
Meaford		117,656 58			117,656 58
Midland	53,344 10				53,344 10
Newcastle	1,034 77		3,000 95		4,035 72
New Liskeard (Lake Temiskamingue)	2,606 67				2,606 67
Neebing River	15,065 21				15,065 21
Northport	7,638 00				7,638 00
Oakville			68 52		68 52
Oliphant			94 50		94 50
Orillia			6 88		6 88
Oshawa			699 99		699 99
Owen Sound	19,318 20				19,318 20
Parry Sound		9,083 20			9,083 20
Pembroke		1,230 99			1,230 99
Petewawa wharf		1,187 00			1,187 00
Penetanguishene	6,168 14				6,168 14
Pickering	1,417 00				1,417 00
Point Edward (Sarnia)	17,928 36				17,928 36
Port Arthur	151,573 28		6,902 81		158,476 09
Port Bruce	950 59	3,997 17			4,947 76
Port Burwell	34,565 35	10,995 29			45,560 64
Port Colborne		115,182 93			115,182 93
Port Dover			5,511 15		5,511 15

PART II.—STATEMENT A.—EXPENDITURE—*Continued.*

Name of Work.	Dredging.	Construction and Improvements.	Repairs.	Staff and Maintenance.	Total.
HARBOURS AND RIVERS—*Con.*	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Ontario—Con.					
Port Elgin	148 00		3 00		151 00
Port Hope		5,005 11			5,005 11
Port Rowan			2,582 50		2,582 50
Port Stanley	35,055 26	7,855 86			42,911 12
Rama		499 97			499 97
Richard's Landing			66 86		66 86
River St. Lawrence (dredging at Wolfe Island)	809 27				809 27
River Otonabee	11,967 02				11,967 02
River Otonabee, wharf at Bensford bridge		847 66			847 66
River Ottawa, near Hawkesbury	3,094 08				3,094 08
Rondeau Harbour	24,220 02		12,472 27		36,692 29
Sarnia	8,396 95				8,396 95
Saugeen River	24,288 90		211 89		24,500 79
Sault Ste. Marie		5,852 76			5,852 76
Severn River, Macdonald's chute		500 00			500 00
Shrewsbury (Rondeau)			9 75		9 75
Silverwater		1,420 09			1,420 09
Southampton			88 50		88 50
Sturgeon River	2,698 07				2,698 07
St. Joseph (Co. Huron)			569 75		569 75
Stokes Bay wharf		1,500 00			1,500 00
Sydenham River	45 00				45 00
Tenby Bay (St. Joseph Island)			711 68		711 68
Thessalon		4,617 26			4,617 26
Thornbury			1,000 08		1,000 08
Toronto Harbour, eastern entrance		28,002 97			28,002 97
Toronto Harbour, extension of breakwater		6,527 27			6,527 27
Treadwell		3,599 63			3,599 63
Trenton Harbour	11,359 28				11,359 28
Trent River, near Trenton	10,276 50				10,276 50
Washago			95 00		95 00
Wendover			22 50		22 50
Wiarton	17,999 33				17,999 33
Generally	11,567 53			5,457 39	17,024 92
Totals, Ontario	738,289 15	504,079 58	59,723 90	44,524 34	1,346,616 97
Manitoba.					
Arnes Wharf		1,062 84			1,062 84
Assiniboine River (St. James Rapid)	2,424 80				2,424 80
Gimli			2,991 82		2,991 82
Delta	911 82				911 82
Fairford River	15 00				15 00
Lake Francis (outlet)	5,627 73	2,103 54			7,731 27
Red River (mouth)	16,700 12				16,700 12
Selkirk		1,324 00			1,324 00
St. Andrew's Rapids (Red River)				2,897 12	2,897 12
White Mud River	1,403 89				1,403 89
Winnipegosis (dredging channel Mossy River)	4,995 71				4,995 71
Winnipeg River		162 05			162 05
Generally	6 80			1,466 02	1,472 82
Totals, Manitoba	32,085 87	4,652 43	2,991 82	4,363 14	44,093 26
North-west Territories.					
Last Mountain, Craven dam		987 57	106 15		1,093 72
North Saskatchewan River			368 33		368 33
Generally				287 61	287 61
Totals, North-west Territories		987 57	474 48	287 61	1,749 66

PART II.—STATEMENT A.—EXPENDITURE—*Continued.*

Name of Work.	Dredging.	Construction and Improvements.	Repairs.	Staff and maintenance.	Total.
HARBOURS AND RIVERS—*Con.*	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
British Columbia.					
Anderson Lake		1,194 18			1,194 18
Campbell River, wharf		2,440 94			2,440 94
Chilliwack, wharf	14,210 45	988 98			15,199 43
Columbia River at Revelstoke		14,652 95			14,652 95
Columbia River, above Revelstoke		4,951 39			4,951 39
Columbia River, below Revelstoke		4,128 33			4,128 33
Columbia River, above Golden		2,990 96			2,990 96
Columbia River, below Golden		2,974 42			2,974 42
Columbia River, between Upper and Lower Arrow Lakes	4,796 09				4,796 09
Coquitlam River		931 21			931 21
Courtney River		4,832 87			4,832 87
Duncan River		1,945 91			1,945 91
Esquimalt, graving dock				13,022 71	13,022 71
Fraser River	28,520 75	17,339 04			47,859 79
Kennedy Lake		1,243 55			1,243 55
Kicking Horse River		2,968 98			2,968 98
Kootenay River at Procter	2,497 18				2,497 18
Langly, wharf		5,108 58			5,108 58
Mission City, wharf		2,376 51			2,376 51
Mount Lehman, wharf		352 80			352 80
North Thompson River	4,852 33				4,852 33
Port Hammond		2,663 78			2,663 78
Salmon River		993 49			993 49
Skeena River		5,075 54			5,075 54
Spallumcheen River		378 35			378 35
Victoria Harbour	24,989 10				24,989 10
Whonnock, wharf on Fraser river		2,687 51			2,687 51
William's Head, quarantine station		9,908 17			9,908 17
Yakoun River, Graham island		2,467 90			2,467 90
Generally				3,121 46	3,121 46
Totals, British Columbia	79,865 90	97,596 34		16,144 17	193,606 41
Yukon Territory.					
Yukon and Lewes River		14,976 64			14,976 64
Harbours and Rivers Generally.					
General expenses of Staff, &c	5,055 83			8,422 90	13,478 73
DREDGES AND DREDGING PLANT					
Maritime Provinces		192,780 05			192,780 05
Ontario and Quebec		134,986 41	61,248 59		196,235 00
Manitoba		23,699 30	5,461 17		29,160 47
British Columbia		46,701 85	8,224 77		54,926 62
Totals, Dredges and Dredging Plant		398,167 61	74,934 53		473,102 14
SLIDES AND BOOMS.					
River Saguenay		20,253 42		1,566 82	21,820 24
..iver St. Maurice		36,877 17	1,655 71	44,175 28	36,877 17
iver Richelieu (Belœil)				186 56	186 56
tawa District—					
Ottawa River			924 00	28,378 93	29,302 93
Gatineau River			2,897 42	600 00	3,497 42
Coulonge River			1,362 02		1,362 02
Black River			147 33		147 33
Dumoine River			1,585 71		1,585 71
Madawaska River			146 42		146 42
Petewawa River			1,702 24		1,702 24
St. John's Booms			227 42		227 42
Trent and Newcastle District			2,306 71	2,517 24	4,823 95
Collection Slide and Boom Dues				4,359 95	4,359 95
Generally		125 00			125 00
Totals, Slides and Booms		57,255 59	12,954 98	81,784 78	151,995 35

PART II.—STATEMENT A.—EXPENDITURE—*Continued.*

Name of Work.	Dredging.	Construction and Improvements.	Repairs.	Staff and Maintenance.	Total.
ROADS AND BRIDGES.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Quebec and Ontario.					
Bryson Bridge, Ottawa River		14,856 22			14,856 22
Ottawa, Laurier Bridge					
Ottawa—City bridges and streets maintained by Government—					
Chaudiere bridge and approaches			6,312 21		6,312 21
Laurier bridge			8 25		8 25
Sappers and Dufferin bridges and Wellington street			4,319 04	5,372 64	9,691 68
Lighting all the above				1,878 00	1,878 00
Portage du Fort Bridge, over the Ottawa			3,377 20		3,377 20
York Bridge, Grand River			3,114 35		3,114 35
Chapeau Bridge			552 84		552 84
Generally				685 03	685 03
North-west Territories, Manitoba and British Columbia.					
Athabaska Landing, Lesser Slave Lake and Peace River Road		11,284 11			11,284 11
Battleford Bridge, Battle River		50,486 79			50,486 79
Edmonton Bridge, Saskatchewan River			183 75		183 75
Shellmouth Bridge, Assiniboine River		217 44			217 44
Pitt River					
Whitemouth Bridge		74 43			74 43
Generally				637 23	637 23
Totals, Roads and Bridges		76,918 99	17,867 64	8,572 90	103,359 53

PART II.—STATEMENT A.—EXPENDITURE—*Continued.*

Name of Work.	Construction and Improvements.	Repairs.	Staff and Maintenance.	Total.
TELEGRAPH LINES.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Nova Scotia.				
Cape Breton lines	10,275 97		11,480 36	21,756 33
Prince Edward Island.				
P. E. Island and mainland (subsidy)			6,999 66	6,999 66
New Brunswick.				
Bay of Fundy line			1,571 55	1,571 55
Escuminac line			466 09	466 09
Quebec.				
Anticosti, Gaspé lines		1,718 30	5,753 65	7,471 95
Belle Isle, Chateau Bay (Marconi system)	1,287 25			1,287 25
Grosse Isle (Marconi system)	5,006 08			5,006 08
Father Point (subsidy)			500 00	500 00
Isle aux Coudres line (subsidy)		70 85	150 00	220 85
Island of Orleans, Isle aux Grues and Grosse Isle	1,601 49		1,242 26	2,843 75
North Shore, east of Bersimis	13,504 00	1,367 87	13,092 91	27,964 78
" west "	978 40	735 78	8,651 57	10,365 75
Magdalen Islands lines			3,770 50	3,770 50
Saguenay River lines, east side	6,752 46			6,752 46
" " west side	947 13			914 13
Generally, Gulf and Maritime Provinces			6,959 65	6,959 65
" expenses ss. *Tyrian*		33,964 72	44,483 51	78,448 23
Ontario.				
Pelee Island line		2,631 00	198 09	2,829 09
North-west Territories.				
Edmonton to Athabaska Landing	1,814 46			1,814 46
Fort Saskatchewan and Star line (roadway)	911 66			911 66
Qu'Appelle-Edmonton-Moosejaw line		3,153 10		3,153 10
Victoria-Andrew loop line	1,570 00			1,570 00
Wood Mountain to Willow Bunch	384 90			384 90
Generally, N.W.T.			26,001 62	26,001 62
British Columbia and Yukon Territory.				
Alberni-Cape Beale		3,634 21	328 65	3,962 86
Alberni-Clayoquot			2,670 86	2,670 86
Ashcroft-Dawson		705 41	207,803 15	206,508 56
Golden-Windermere			2,258 10	2,258 10
Kelowna-Penticton	6,670 01			6,670 01
Nicola-Penticton	4,760 28		5,162 64	9,922 92
Nanaimo-Comox			2,729 08	2,729 08
Vancouver-Salt Spring	647 38		407 43	1,054 81
Vernon-Kelowna			1,924 55	1,924 55
Victoria-Cape Beale			4,032 80	4,032 80
Generally, British Columbia			526 85	526 85
Telegraph service, generally			2,026 92	2,026 92
Totals, Telegraphs	57,111 47	47,981 24	361,192 45	466,285 16
MISCELLANEOUS.				
Arbitrations and awards			2,532 05	2,532 05
Cement testing laboratory			4,813 34	4,814 34
Surveys and inspections—				
Georgian Bay to Montreal waterway			243,789 45	243,789 45
Ottawa River, headwaters and tributaries			4,193 75	4,193 75
Generally			67,917 56	67,917 56
Secretary and Accountant's staff			55,007 76	55,007 76
Chief Architect's staff			44,041 43	44,041 43
Chief Engineer's staff			112,210 41	112,210 41
Superintendent Telegraph Service staff			5,592 49	6,592 49
Departmental Photographer			849 98	849 98
Technical and other books of reference			503 57	503 57
Transportation Commission			14,883 92	14,883 92
Deep Waterways Commission			23,498 93	23,498 93
Gratuity to widow of late Major H. A. Gray			417 85	417 85
" " Samuel McDowell			1,000 00	1,000 00
" mother of late R. A. McGrath			200 00	200 00
" widow of late Wm. H. Gray			8 00	78 00
" " Wm. Young			100 00	100 00
" heirs of late P. Purcell			200 00	200 00
Public Works Agency, B.C.			2,592 58	2,592 58
Totals, Miscellaneous			585,423 67	585,423 67

PART II.—STATEMENT A.—EXPENDITURE—*Concluded.*

Name of Work.	Dredging.	Construction and Improvements.	Repairs and Furniture.	Staff and Maintenance.	Total.
RECAPITULATION.		$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Totals, Public Buildings—					
Nova Scotia		154,374 79	10,738 57	34,113 18	199,226 54
Prince Edward Island		15,454 15	3,598 24	6,518 75	25,571 14
New Brunswick		98,471 53	8,923 71	30,602 67	137,997 91
Quebec		276,543 40	32,405 78	110,668 18	419,617 36
Ontario		1,213,661 38	343,947 32	359,692 61	1,917,301 31
Manitoba		507,906 45	13,600 32	30,023 40	551,530 17
North-west Territories		182,721 75	10,833 04	26,433 08	219,987 87
British Columbia		124,288 73	12,509 18	27,462 46	164,260 37
Yukon				78,293 86	78,293 86
Public buildings generally				29,697 06	29,697 06
Totals, Harbours and Rivers—					
Nova Scotia	54,950 65	342,535 49	35,265 20	11,576 35	444,327 69
Prince Edward Island	17,431 67	28,012 18	6,764 00	1,612 44	53,820 29
New Brunswick	153,293 81	240,444 97	4,946 48	1,576 36	400,261 62
Quebec	368,240 06	858,600 91	35,155 78	48,949 76	1,310,946 51
Ontario	738,289 15	504,079 58	59,723 90	44,524 34	1,346,616 97
Manitoba	32,085 87	4,652 43	2,991 82	4,363 14	44,093 26
North-West Territories		987 57	474 48	287 61	1,749 66
British Columbia	79,865 90	97,596 34		16,144 17	193,606 41
Yukon		14,976 64			14,976 64
Harbours and Rivers generally	5,055 83			8,422 90	13,478 73
Totals, dredges and dredging plant		398,167 61	74,934 53		473,102 14
Totals slides and booms		57,255 59	12,954 98	81,784 78	151,995 35
" roads and bridges		76,918 99	17,867 64	8,572 90	103,359 53
" telegraph lines		57,111 47	47,981 24	361,192 45	466,285 16
" miscellaneous				585,423 67	585,423 67
Grand totals of expenditure	1,449,212 94	5,254,761 95	735,616 21	1,907,936 12	9,347,527 22

PART II.—STATEMENT B.—EXPENDITURE.

Name of Building.	Rents.	Salaries of and Supplies for Engineers.	Heating.	Lighting.	Water.	Total.
	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Nova Scotia.						
Amherst post office, &c.		410 97	291 77	358 33	32 00	1,093 07
Annapolis post office, &c.		379 63	273 37	147 00	40 00	840 00
Antigonish post office, &c.		400 51	138 00	94 50	5 00	638 01
Arichat post office, &c.		142 18	239 00	18 05		399 23
Baddeck post office.		240 83	132 30	37 85		410 98
Dartmouth post office, &c.		229 13	84 68	145 88	27 40	487 09
Digby post office, &c.		404 63	209 75	411 95	60 00	1,086 33
Guysborough post office, &c.		27 04	142 20	49 65		218 89
Halifax, Asst. Receiver General's Office.	1,417 40		151 63	95 20		1,664 23
" examining warehouse.	1,000 00	488 84	269 80	77 72	40 09	1,876 45
" Dominion building.		2,567 05	971 02	3,089 60	1,098 42	7,726 09
" drill shed.		1,150 00				1,150 00
" engineer's office	362 00					362 00
" immigrant shed		615 00	799 33	1,054 60	860 92	3,329 85
" immigrant detention building.	450 00			80 50		530 50
" Lawlor's Island quar. station			120 27			120 27
Kentville post office, &c.		366 63	211 50	272 00	50 00	900 13
Liverpool post office, &c.		383 88	178 00	152 26	18 00	732 14
Lunenburg post office, &c.		306 33	230 50	145 45	59 00	741 28
New Glasgow post office, &c.		371 85	227 98	386 12	100 00	1,085 95
North Sydney post office, &c.		366 63	207 98	511 77	35 25	1,121 63
Pictou custom house.		4 41	64 80	23 43	75 00	167 64
" post office.		481 76	389 81	281 95	75 00	1,228 52
Springhill post office, &c.		433 70	234 20	417 95	30 00	1,115 85
Sydney post office, &c.		402 14	313 60	1,088 98	58 50	1,863 22
Sydney Mines post office, &c.		83 86		8 25		92 11
Truro post office, &c.		396 58	231 46	360 03	60 00	1,048 07
Windsor post office, &c.		384 55	354 92	151 50	50 00	940 97
Yarmouth post office, &c.		367 98	309 50	393 20	72 00	1,142 68
Totals for Nova Scotia (carried to Statement A, page 7)	3,229 40	11,406 11	6,777 37	9,853 72	2,846 58	34,113 18
Prince Edward Island.						
Charlottetown Dominion building	50 00	2,164 38	761 50	1,785 13	225 00	4,986 01
" engineer's office	194 00					194 00
Montague post office.		155 61	155 34	31 11		342 06
Summerside post office.		390 84	434 33	171 51		996 68
Totals for Prince Edward Island (carried to Statement A, page 7)	244 00	2,710 83	1,351 17	1,987 75	225 00	6,518 75
New Brunswick.						
Bathurst post office, &c.		434 80	417 82	630 50		1,483 12
Campbellton post office, &c.		98 11				98 11
Carleton, St. John West, post office, &c.		138 98	78 08	188 77	8 50	414 33
Chatham post office, &c.		318 18	238 63	482 30	18 00	1,057 11
Dalhousie post office, &c.		371 73	301 40	22 38	3 75	699 26
Fredericton post office, &c.		373 13	309 12	852 87	51 00	1,586 12
Marysville post office, &c.		137 50	128 62			266 12
Moncton post office, &c.		385 74	320 25	417 83	134 00	1,257 82
Newcastle post office, &c.		392 97	325 77	236 83		955 57
Richibucto post office, &c.		387 03	313 00	168 98		869 01
St. John custom house.	22 00	1,813 25	1,735 95	616 57	765 68	4,953 45
" cattle quarantine station.		273 00	352 87			625 87
" detention hospital.		243 00			75 00	318 00
" immigrant building.	752 66	1,200 60	2,149 60	619 13	100 19	5,122 18
" post office.		1,795 21	352 84	2,835 77	641 92	5,625 74
" post office north.	583 33			3 35		586 68
" savings bank.			255 09	110 73	17 52	383 34
Tracadie lazaretto		242 70	1,223 78			1,466 48
St. Stephen's post office, &c.		366 63	165 90	333 30	64 00	929 83
Sussex post office, &c.		278 20	467 60	119 97	100 00	965 77
Woodstock post office, &c.		390 63	280 07	121 25	34 00	825 95
Totals for New Brunswick (carried to Statement A, page 8)	1,657 99	9,641 39	9,416 39	7,760 53	2,013 56	30,489 86

PART II.—STATEMENT B.—EXPENDITURE—*Continued.*

Name of Building.	Rents.	Salaries of and Supplies for Engineers.	Heating.	Lighting.	Water.	Total.
	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Quebec.						
Acton Vale post office		198 42	186 78	150 00	8 00	543 20
Aylmer post office		105 63	276 20	80 00	33 00	494 83
Berthierville post office		8 69	150 50	49 44	32 00	240 63
Buckingham post office		119 70	243 81	131 65	55 80	550 96
Chicoutimi engineer's office	300 00					300 00
Coaticook post office, &c		380 38	258 40	327 90	40 00	1,006 68
Drummondville post office, &c		297 72	191 87	54 90	17 93	562 42
Dundee custom-house			33 00			33 00
Granby post office, &c		283 42	249 30	92 42	75 00	700 14
Fraserville post office, &c		351 63	390 07	147 03	165 00	1,053 73
Hochelaga post office		195 51	195 03	162 43	15 52	568 49
Hull post office		140 50	284 01	685 99	244 65	1,355 15
Isle Verte, engineer's office	21 00					21 00
Joliette post office, &c		404 35	256 60	120 90	108 00	889 85
Lachine post office		132 26	159 00	72 70	29 52	393 48
Laprairie post office		143 88	176 63	41 27	42 50	404 28
L'Assomption post office		154 63	191 25	11 12	50 00	407 00
Lévis, engineer's office	35 00					35 00
Longueuil post office		99 20		23 08		122 28
Montmagny post office	138 00					138 00
Montreal, civil service examiner's office	100 00					100 00
" custom-house		3,403 25	1,029 69	804 07	256 14	5,493 15
" Dominion public buildings		1,700 05				1,700 05
" drill hall		827 50				827 50
" engineer's office	1,192 04			15 36	88 48	1,295 88
" examining warehouse	27 50	9,079 51	1,486 84	3,462 26	703 73	14,759 84
" immigration office	847 30		402 02	106 64	61 97	1,417 93
" inland revenue office		607 69	303 34	115 28	101 91	1,128 22
" P. O. branch, St. Lawrence St.	300 00		32 76	62 10	15 52	410 38
" post office	373 00	13,258 02	1,148 94	10,976 17	867 24	26,623 37
" post office, station A, St. Catherine St. East		2 00			44 62	46 62
" receiving house, "Northern"	100 00					100 00
" Windsor station, B post office	3,133 33	3 75		38 45	67 90	3,243 43
" Westmont letter carriers	937 50					937 50
Point St. Charles, Letter C Dépot	200 00					200 00
Quebec citadel buildings	33 85	570 00	584 49	443 74		1,632 08
" clerk of works office, P. O	52 50	46 50				99 00
" culler's office		540 80	386 60			927 40
" custom-house		803 89	1,136 84	762 39	800 00	3,503 12
" drill shed					30 56	30 56
" engineer's office	515 67	44 00		11 50		571 17
" examining warehouse		1,635 56	952 46	129 86	450 00	3,167 88
" gas inspector's office		50 00		1 00		51 00
" immigration building	23 50		1,039 17	579 26		1,641 93
" observatory				87 04	50 00	137 04
" post office building	678 31	1,782 51	733 51	953 59	750 00	4,897 92
" quarantine station, trachoma	173 50		886 75	592 25	200 00	1,852 50
" Queen's wharf building, marine office			667 94		750 00	1,417 94
" signal service, inspector's office						
" weights and measures office		3 75		7 34		11 09
" St. Roch post office		1 25	49 39	64 76		115 40
Peribonka immigrant shed		275 00	120 00			395 00
Richmond post office, &c		355 80	380 86	251 00	25 00	1,012 66
" armoury				38 00		38 00
Rimouski post office, &c		148 47	293 24	51 44	37 50	530 65
Roberval immigration shed		275 00	300 00	57 46	15 00	647 46
Sherbrooke post office, &c		458 00	476 73	638 51	50 00	1,623 24
Sorel post office, &c		509 72	410 98	881 80	250 00	2,052 50
St. Cunegonde post office	1,880 00					1,880 00
St. Henri post office			128 30	88 74	29 28	246 32
St. Eustache post office	144 00					144 00
St. Hyacinthe post office		493 27	390 00	540 30	150 00	1,573 57
" inland revenue office		376 90	220 92	20 82	100 00	718 64
St. Jérome post office, &c		376 63	320 53	201 18	54 00	952 34
St. John's post office, &c		328 03	123 71	253 67	60 00	765 41
St. Louis du Mile End post office		213 05	159 50	82 50	16 65	471 70
Terrebonne post office		115 32	54 29		7 50	177 11
Thetford Mines post office		165 75	152 53	295 59	9 75	623 62
Three Rivers custom-house		419 65	477 92	397 57	136 00	1,431 14
" post office		468 26	359 52	827 28	62 00	1,717 06
Valleyfield post office, &c	619 00	411 29	313 50	69 85		1,413 64

PART II.—STATEMENT B.—EXPENDITURE—*Continued.*

Name of Building.	Rents.	Salaries of and Supplies for Engineers.	Heating.	Lighting.	Water.	Total.
	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Quebec—Concluded.						
Victoriaville post office, &c.	1 00	124 59	322 50	198 23	50 04	696 36
West Farnham post office		38 53	84 10	100 75	10 00	233 38
Totals, Quebec (carried to Statement A, page 9)	11,826 00	42,929 21	19,172 32	26,358 58	7,217 71	107,503 82
Ontario.						
Alexandria post office	40 00	454 60	98 52	109 00	15 00	717 12
Almonte post office, &c.		377 03	209 80	85 62	75 00	747 45
Amherstburg post office, &c.		377 58	207 00	171 55	35 00	791 13
Arnprior post office, &c.		407 45	305 76	222 29	33 32	968 82
Barrie post office, &c.		384 36	230 30	232 63	25 00	872 29
Belleville post office, &c.		640 09	659 51	979 51	83 25	2,362 36
Berlin post office, &c.		391 23	317 90	324 13	19 38	1,052 64
Bowmanville post office, &c.		404 54	192 85	186 74	10 00	794 13
Brampton post office, &c.		383 48	186 63	283 77	31 56	885 38
Blount post office			47 25			47 25
Brantford post office, &c.		575 39	465 85	335 73	34 20	1,411 17
Bridgeburg post office, &c.		75 00	1 75	16 31		93 06
Brockville post office, &c.		383 01	380 70	609 66	170 00	1,543 37
" drill hall				91 80		91 80
Burford armoury		79 00	64 25			143 25
Carleton Place post office		281 75	141 45	68 51		491 71
Cayuga post office		47 36	127 53	59 15		234 04
Chatham post office, &c.		505 66	271 79	304 95	42 50	1,124 90
Clinton post office, &c.		46 51	227 94	194 56	7 00	476 01
Cobourg drill hall					21 83	21 83
" post office	150 00	386 51	374 70	585 38	45 49	1,542 08
Cornwall post office		455 15	322 00	699 70	75 00	1,551 85
Deseronto post office		467 43	276 15	475 28	39 00	1,257 86
Dundas post office	375 00	45 76	297 73	60 00		778 49
Fort William post office, &c.		379 68	363 20	405 76	73 45	1,222 09
Galt post office		393 98	205 05	243 70	32 00	874 73
Gananoque custom-house			10 00	94 00		104 00
" post office		1 25	242 50	141 00	5 00	389 75
Goderich post office, &c.		388 78	235 17	215 09	60 00	899 04
Guelph post office		418 78	583 50	646 67	46 80	1,695 75
Hamilton post office, &c.		1,803 35	1,140 05	2,339 18	1,092 35	6,374 93
Hawkesbury post office			143 46			143 46
Ingersoll post office, &c.		419 58	296 59	437 69	17 73	1,171 59
Kenora post office		390 73	325 43	302 97	78 60	1,097 73
Kingston custom-house		228 15	285 50	139 36	61 20	714 21
" drill hall		600 00				600 00
" exam. warehouse			39 90		12 95	52 85
" inland revenue office				37 10	19 85	56 95
" military college		3,355 83				3,355 83
" post office		587 10	305 45	833 74	48 06	1,774 35
Lindsay post office		374 88	234 88	101 77	30 00	741 53
London custom-house		1,185 36	669 19	727 51	140 00	2,726 06
" drill hall		776 18	6 00			782 18
" engineer's office	541 50					541 50
" post office		1,159 28	733 25	2,340 52	80 00	4,313 05
Napanee post office		428 38	209 65	193 10	69 44	900 57
Niagara Falls post office, &c.		404 88	300 60	325 00	40 00	1,070 48
Orangeville post office, &c.		371 91	226 50		20 00	618 41
Orillia post office, &c.		320 76	211 00	88 64	32 50	652 90
Oshawa post office, &c.					5 00	5 00
Ottawa astronomical observatory			508 00	317 20		825 20
" bacteriological laboratory			88 83	260 00		348 83
" experimental farm			1,505 97	154 23		1,660 20
" geological museum		900 00	992 00	769 18		2,661 18
" Major's Hill greenhouse		300 00	349 80	35 00		684 80
" national art gallery, &c.		180 00	126 00	37 50		343 50
" parliamentary and departmental buildings		33,425 66	34,840 19	24,687 66		92,953 51
" post office		1,500 00	1,444 74	387 00		3,331 74
" printing bureau		9,275 27	5,064 37	1,429 36		15,769 00
" supreme court		1,536 00	811 90	180 41		2,528 31
" workshops D.P.W. (new)		1,596 00	1,265 00	654 13		3,515 13
Ottawa rented buildings— Albert St. (Railway Mail Service Offices)	600 00			41 00		641 00

PART II.—STATEMENT B.—EXPENDITURE—*Continued.*

Name of Building.	Rents.	Salaries of and Supplies for Engineers.	Heating.	Lighting.	Water.	Total.
Ontario—Concluded.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Ottawa rented buildings—*Con.*						
Cliff St. observatory				16 00		16 00
Metcalfe St. (Labour Dept.)	1,440 00			153 50		1,593 50
" (Militia D.O.C.)	541 67			28 23		569 90
" (Surveyor Gen. office)		300 00	437 92	252 00		989 92
Queen St. (Railway Com. Building)	5,300 00	1,500 00	619 80	546 79		7,966 59
" (Exhibition Com. offices)	1,000 00		91 00	80 50		1,171 50
" Imperial Building	4,200 00	600 00		290 00		5,090 00
" Dominion analysts offices			177 24			177 24
Rideau St. Corry Building	8,190 01			360 00		8,550 01
Slater St., Militia Building	18,933 60	1,200 00	3,659 01	592 67		24,385 28
" Canadian Building		217 86	2,229 92			2,447 78
Sparks St., Census Building	6,500 00	800 00	562 50	183 50		8,046 00
" Slater Chambers	720 00					720 00
" Egan Building	200 00					200 00
Sussex St., Geological Survey Annex	3,760 00					3,760 00
" French translators' offices	600 00		70 00	158 72		828 72
" Marine Stores			136 50			136 50
Wellington St., Customs Statistical offices	1,750 00	300 00	333 00	218 50		2,601 50
Wellington St., workshops of D.P.W. (old)	1,514 00					1,514 00
Wellington St., N.W. Mounted Police stores	855 00		210 00	84 00		1,149 00
Wellington St., Langevin Block	10 00					10 00
Wellington St., Dairy Commissioner's office			66 00			66 00
Wellington St., Forestry Commissioner's office	287 50					287 50
Wellington St., Gas Inspector's office				9 64		9 64
Wellington St., Thistle Building	1,100 00			50 50		1,150 50
Government buildings generally—Wire line for electric clocks	263 08					263 08
Paris post office, &c		371 88	144 88	182 55	63 60	762 91
Pembroke post office, &c		370 38	24 50	198 00	28 00	620 88
Peterboro' custom-house		282 30	327 53	190 40	50 00	850 23
" engineer's office	78 75					78 75
" post office		288 50	266 91	373 50	75 00	1,003 91
Petrolea post office, &c		383 23	228 21	208 75	37 25	857 44
Picton post office, &c		432 71	237 25	120 18	27 00	817 14
Port Arthur post office, &c	87 50	293 25	270 30	132 84		783 89
" engineer's office	146 00					146 00
Port Colborne post office	60 00	255 00		177 65	10 00	502 65
" engineer's office	90 00					90 00
Port Hope post office, &c		366 63	236 75	533 90	23 35	1,160 63
Prescott custom-house			99 00		15 00	114 00
Prescott post office		384 35	254 10	196 51	105 00	939 96
Sarnia post office, &c		441 63	343 28	351 56	44 00	1,180 47
Sault Ste. Marie post office, &c		363 34	570 50	138 60		972 44
Smith's Falls post office		371 53	205 60	63 66	85 00	825 79
Stratford post office, &c		612 90	336 29	309 18	58 00	1,316 37
Strathroy post office, &c		413 88	194 54	234 88	15 98	859 28
St. Catharines drill hall		150 00		8 96		158 96
" post office, &c	19 70	467 91	329 64	346 62	61 48	1,225 35
St. Thomas post office		387 02	312 00	346 05	21 84	1,066 91
Toronto asst. receiver general's office		335 00		92 24		427 24
" civil ser. exam. office	45 00					45 00
" custom-house		1,587 76	531 11	344 48	43 84	2,507 19
" drill shed		1,275 60				1,275 60
" engineer's office	710 00					710 00
" examining warehouse		4,777 89	1,524 78	465 34	69 82	7,547 83
" inland revenue office		662 40	278 96	168 63	26 99	1,136 98
" post office	229 00	7,712 01	1,329 85	3,107 85	425 03	12,803 74
" post office, station A		1,241 70		1,418 76		2,660 46
" post office, station B	125 00	195 50		477 01		797 51
" post office, station C		628 64	168 58	871 20	13 31	1,681 73
" post office, station H				2 45	2 90	5 35
" Junction post office		499 48	201 96	288 34	28 50	1,018 28
" steamboat inspector's office	720 00					720 00
Trenton post office		417 43	217 00	200 00	75 00	909 43
Walkerton post office		372 80	247 38	256 33	31 00	907 51
Windsor drill hall		400 00				400 00
" post office, &c		783 13	511 60	1,099 75	96 00	2,490 48
Woodstock post office, &c		404 41	326 61	493 55	35 20	1,259 77
Totals Ontario (carried to Statement A, page 11)	61,182 31	102,718 71	77,483 03	61,086 01	4,295 49	306,765 55

PART II.—STATEMENT B.—EXPENDITURE—*Continued.*

Name of Building.	Rents.	Salaries of and Supplies for Engineers.	Heating.	Lighting.	Water.	Total.
	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Manitoba.						
Brandon experimental farm			285 50			285 50
" immigrant building			270 55	128 17	57 44	456 16
" post office, &c.		589 00	941 88	1,087 44	100 00	2,718 32
Dauphin immigrant station			155 25	6 52		161 77
" Dom. lands office	297 00					297 00
East Selkirk immigrant shed	5 00		546 00			551 00
Elkhorn immigrant shed	90 00					90 00
Minnedosa Dom. lands office	225 00		162 15			387 15
Portage la Prairie post office		503 27	750 10	271 25	3 00	1,527 62
St. Andrew's Rapids engineers office	55 00					55 00
Teulon immigrant building	45 00					45 00
Winnipeg custom-house		374 66	714 84	135 30	115 65	1,340 45
" clerk of works office	50 00	76 00		9 00	3 60	138 60
" Dom. lands office			305 01	20 79	39 75	365 55
" engineer's office	468 75					468 75
" examining warehouse		3 90	247 48	122 43	5 65	379 46
" immigration hospital			441 25	626 23	25 80	1,093 28
" new immigration building			103 50	902 04		1,005 54
" post office, Maple street				124 28		124 28
" immigrant shed	600 00		1,886 46		168 45	2,654 91
" post office	1,350 00	3,798 16	4,322 02	5,237 21	424 09	15,131 48
" C. P. R. depot		20 00				20 00
" weights and measures office	600 00					600 00
Totals for Manitoba (carried to Statement A, page 11)	3,785 75	5,364 99	11,131 99	8,670 66	943 43	29,896 82
Northwest Territories.						
Alameda Dom. lands office	150 00		71 20			221 20
Battleford Dom. lands office	385 00					385 00
" immigration building	91 00		86 12			177 12
Banff museum	144 00			3 00		147 00
Calgary court-house, &c.		606 16	367 15	283 08	455 00	1,711 39
" custom-house	363 00			55 44		418 44
" engineer's office	205 00					205 00
" Dom. lands and reg. office	40 00	6 75	5 25	5 40		57 40
" immigrant building			123 59	16 19		139 78
" post office	315 00	595 11	363 23	1,498 36	399 75	3,171 45
Carnduff court-house		459 11	107 75	2 40		569 26
Craik immigrant building			25 00			25 00
Davidson immigrant building	191 15		58 45			249 60
Duck Lake immigrant building			3 00			3 00
Edmonton court-house	630 00	610 20	58 50	96 04		1,394 74
" Dom. lands and reg. office	30 00	458 26	180 00	174 58		842 84
" immigrant shed	606 50		285 65	18 05		910 20
" post office, &c.				56 30		56 30
Indian Head experimental farm			205 98			205 98
Innisfail immigrant building	100 00					100 00
Lacombe immigrant building	130 00		27 50			157 50
Leduc immigrant building	80 00					80 00
Lethbridge court-house and custom-house	35 00	3 70	65 00	53 05	2 85	159 60
Lethbridge immigration building			48 75	286 38	40 00	375 13
" lands office					3 48	3 48
" post office		510 15		2 00	30 00	542 15
Medicine Hat court-house		495 00		35 76	15 00	545 76
Macleod immigrant buildin.g	75 00					75 00
" custom-house			162 75	121 20		283 95
" court-house		611 00	568 05	255 30		1,434 35
Moosejaw court-house		404 11	22 35	4 35		430 81
" immigrant building			47 80			47 80
Moosomin court house		682 05	336 22	17 69		1,035 96
Prince Albert Dom. lands & reg. office		378 08		15 75	4 00	397 83
Prince Albert immigrant shed			78 95			78 95
" post office, &c.		256 00		4 20		260 20
Qu'Appelle immigrant building			64 00			64 00
Red Deer Dom. lands office	200 00					200 00
" court-house		488 02				488 02
Regina clerk of works office	200 00	0 50				200 50
" court-house		1,104 20	729 57	85 58	35 05	1,954 40
" Dom. lands and registry office		759 60	453 50	355 96	37 41	1,606 47
" immigrant building			252 50	108 82	7 60	368 92
" post office, &c.		10 40	317 32	460 22	17 50	805 44

PART II.—STATEMENT B.—EXPENDITURE—*Concluded.*

Name of Building.	Rents.	Salaries of and Supplies for Engineers.	Heating.	Lighting.	Water.	Total.
	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Rosthern immigrant shed			175 90	4 70		180 60
" lands office	210 00					210 00
Strathcona immigrant shed	144 00		120 06			264 06
Saskatoon immigrant building			684 00			684 00
South Qu'Appelle immigrant building			8 00			8 00
Wolseley court-house		504 95	279 50	9 25		793 70
Yorkton Dom. Lands office	484 30		53 40			537 70
" immigrant building			384 23			384 23
" court-house		463 86	314 51	5 50		783 87
Total for N.W.T., (carried to Statement A, page 12)	4,808 95	9,407 21	7,134 73	4,034 55	1,047 64	26,433 08
British Columbia.						
Atlin post office		137 50		8 58		146 08
Agassiz experimental farm		2 00	146 22	38 50		186 72
Colwood telephone repairs	30 00	1 75				31 75
Kamloops post office		697 59	472 50	405 47	36 00	1,611 59
Nanaimo post office		557 45	130 00	353 00	36 00	1,076 45
Nelson post office, &c		603 14	4 90	880 90	72 00	1,560 94
New Westminster post office, &c		624 30	517 15	572 80	34 16	1,748 41
Rossland post office, &c		606 99	488 63	741 75	93 52	1,930 89
Vancouver examining warehouse	3,600 00		4 88	123 53		3,728 41
" post office	440 00	1,809 85	533 89	1,665 39	52 68	4,501 81
" custom-house			44 40	455 33		499 73
Victoria custom exam. warehouse		4 00	14 00			18 00
" clerk of works office	84 00					84 00
" immigration office			6 75			6 75
" marine and indian office (old custom-house)		555 50	227 00	66 84	15 00	864 34
" post office		2,984 45	1,059 85	1,226 71	44 15	5,315 16
" old post office				1 95	82 10	84 05
William's Head quarantine station	30 00		3,439 19			3,469 19
Total for B.C., (carried to Statement A, page 12)	4,184 00	8,584 52	7,089 36	6,540 75	465 61	26,864 24
Yukon Territory.						
Dawson, sundry buildings (not apportioned)						76,918 86
Whitehorse post office, &c		1,375 00				1,375 00
Totals for Yukon Ter. (carried to Statement A, page 13)		1,375 00				78,293 86

PART II.—STATEMENT C.—Showing amounts loaned by Government under the authority of special Acts of Parliament and upon the recommendation of the Hon. the Minister of Public Works, during the Fiscal Year 1905-06.

No transactions of this nature during the fiscal year.

A. G. KINGSTON,
Accountant.

PART III

REPORT

ON

PUBLIC BUILDINGS THROUGHOUT THE DOMINION

FOR THE FISCAL YEAR ENDED JUNE 30, 1906

BY THE

CHIEF ARCHITECT

PUBLIC WORKS, CANADA,
CHIEF ARCHITECT'S OFFICE,
OTTAWA, December 1, 1906.

F. GÉLINAS, Esq.,
Department of Public Works.

SIR,—I am sending you herewith, annual report of works executed under this branch during the year ended June 30, 1906.

D. EWART,
Chief Architect.

PROVINCE OF NOVA SCOTIA.

ANTIGONISH.

PUBLIC BUILDING.

This building, which was described in my report of last year, is still in progress. Plans are prepared for a hot-water heating plant, electric wiring and post office fittings.

Plans, &c., prepared by this department.
Clerk of works, Alexander MacGillivray.
Contractors, the Rhodes-Curry Company.

CANSO.

PUBLIC BUILDING.

A contract for the construction of this building was entered into on September 13, 1905. The site has a frontage of 75 feet on Main street by a depth of 100 feet. The building is to be 50 feet by 33 feet, two and a half stories of brick with stone dressings and on a stone basement, and has an engaged angle tower 12 feet square and four stories in height above basement. The basement is for heating, fuel and storage, the ground floor for post office, examining warehouse and lavatory, the first floor for the customs offices and the attic for the caretaker's apartments. The partitions, stairways and floors are of wood excepting in basement where the partition is brick and the floor concrete.

Plans, &c., Prepared by this department.
Clerk of works, Chas. K. Jarvis.
Contractor, James Reid.

HALIFAX.

CATTLE QUARANTINE.

On December 21, 1905, a contract was entered into for the construction of a wooden one story barn, measuring 44 feet by 28 feet, resting on stone foundation walls and

piers, and having a concrete floor. There is a wooden adjunct midway of one side, 10 feet square on plan. This building was completed during fiscal year.

Plans and specification prepared by this department and work supervised by C. E. W. Dodwell, resident engineer and superintendent of public buildings, Nova Scotia, Halifax, N.S.

Contractors, Freeman Bros.

CUSTOM HOUSE.

This building which was described in a previous report has been carried on continuously during the fiscal year and is still in progress.

Drawings were prepared for a heating apparatus and the contract for same awarded to Longard Brothers of Halifax who have nearly completed their work.

The electric wiring, J. E. Dunn, contractor, is nearly completed.

The office fittings and granolithic foot-path on streets are now in progress.

DETENTION HOSPITAL—TRACHOMA HOSPITAL.

Situated in the suburbs of Halifax on the west side of Gottingen street, on a part of the property known as 'The Jail property,' having a frontage of 130 feet by a mean depth of 401 feet, and a breadth in the rear of 165 feet. A contract for the erection of the building was signed on October 23, 1905, and the work is now in progress.

It is a two-story brick building on a stone basement 115 feet long by 51 feet broad, exclusive of verandas 10 feet in width, one extending the full length of front and another extending the full breadth at one end, both of which are two-story. An extension of or projection from the front veranda, measuring 19 feet by 10 feet, contains a stairway to basement. Below the entire area of the front veranda, including the projection, is a basement inclosed by a stone wall on which the veranda rests. The basement floor contains dining room, kitchen, laundry, fuel and furnace rooms, stores, &c., the ground floor contains wards, operating room, public rooms, living apartments, bath-rooms and lavatory-rooms, and on the first floor are wards, living apartments, bath-rooms and lavatory-rooms. The materials throughout are mainly non-combustible.

Plans, &c., prepared by this department.

Clerk of works, A. G. Gates.

Contractor, Samuel A. Marshall & Son.

DOMINION BUILDING.

Additional repairs and repointing of the external masonry were effected, also further repairs to copper roof covering. Repairs were also effected to plumbing, heating, lighting, carpentry, joinery, painting and glazing, and new mail trucks and furniture were supplied.

Work supervised by C. E. W. Dodwell, resident engineer and inspector of public buildings, Halifax, N.S.

IMMIGRATION BUILDING.

The works referred to in my report of last year are complete; a new gas main from street has been laid, the electric wiring was extended, and new furniture and fittings, including beds, supplied.

Plans prepared by this department and work carried out under the supervision of C. E. W. Dodwell, resident engineer and inspector of public buildings, Halifax, N.S.

LAWLORS ISLAND QUARANTINE STATION—WINTER HOSPITAL.

On February 14, 1906, a contract was entered into for the construction of this building which is two and a half stories on a stone basement wall, and consists of a

main portion 78 feet by 32 feet, with a 28 by 22 feet extension in the rear. The median 36 feet of the main portion and all of the extension are to have an excavated basement, but the remainder is to be unexcavated. The basement is for the heating furnaces, fuel and stores; the ground floor contains two wards at the extremities of the main portion, a public room, two nurses's rooms, two kitchens and two toilet and bath-rooms; on the first floor are to be corresponding wards and bath-rooms, together with 6 additional rooms, while in the attic are to be 4 rooms.

Plans and specification prepared by this department and work supervised by C. E. W. Dodwell, resident engineer and superintendent of public buildings, Nova Scotia, Halifax, N.S.

Clerk of works, Thomas Osborne.

Contractors, Rhodes, Curry & Co.

PICTOU.

CUSTOM HOUSE.

The slating of the main roof and tower was repaired, the entire exterior of the building as well as the greater part of the interior repainted and the hardwood varnished; ceilings whitened; plaster repaired, door spring, new locks and additional heating surface supplied, as well as the glazing and woodwork repaired.

POST OFFICE.

A new concrete foot-path is being laid around the building.

SYDNEY MINES.

PUBLIC BUILDING.

This building, which was described in my report of last year, has been completed and fitted up with a hot-water heating apparatus.

Plans, &c., prepared by this department.

Clerk of works, James Francis.

Contractor for construction, James Reid.

Contractor for heating, The A. C. Thompson Co.

PROVINCE OF NEW BRUNSWICK.

CAMPBELLTON.

POST OFFICE, &C., BUILDING.

This building, which was described in my report of last year, has been completed, fitted up with a heating apparatus, wired for electric light and fitted up with all office fittings and furniture.

Plans, &c., prepared by this department.

Clerk of works, John Mackenzie.

Contractors, J. and D. A. Harquail.

DALHOUSIE.

PUBLIC BUILDING.

This building was put in thorough repair. The plumbing was in large part renovated; a drain pipe was laid from the building to bay water; the first floor was laid with birch; new copper eaves conductors were put up; the window frames and sashes were painted and the hardwood varnished; the masonry, roof and chimney were repaired, the walls and chimneys pointed and the ceilings and walls whitened and tinted.

Work supervised by D. H. Waterbury, of this department, St. John, N.B.

FREDERICTON.

DRILL HALL.

On December 7, 1904, a contract was entered into for the construction of a three-story and basement addition to the drill hall, measuring 78 feet front by 23 feet deep, extending across and overlapping one end of the original building. The walls are of brick on a stone basement, the partitions, floors and flat roof being of wood, excepting the basement floor which is of concrete. The roof covering is of tar and gravel. The basement contains the heating furnace; fuel and stores; the ground floor is divided into stores department, D.O.C. room, C.O. room, O.C. room, orderly room, entrance hall, two stairway halls and a W.C. room; the first has a large recreation room which extends up through the second floor, four rooms, a stairway, a W.C. room and a passage, while the second floor, in addition to the upper part of the recreation room, contains the caretaker's apartments. Heating is by a hot-water system.

Plans and specifications prepared by this department.

Clerk of works, H. M. Clarke.

Contractor, C. J. B. Simmons.

NEWCASTLE.

PUBLIC BUILDING.

New drains were put in, connecting the plumbing with the town sewer. Four new water closets were fitted up, the iron covering of deck roof was repaired and painted, ventilators were placed on outlets of vent pipes, the masonry was repointed, a number of blinds were supplied, kalsomining and painting were done and the building thoroughly repaired.

Work supervised by D. H Waterbury, of this department, St. John, N.B.

RICHIBUCTO.

PUBLIC BUILDING.

The grounds were levelled and improved, walks made and trees planted. A hot-air pumping engine for the water service was fitted up in basement. The closet tanks were relined, the water pipes in basement were fitted and some plumbing and other repairs effected.

Work supervised by D. H. Waterbury, of this department, St. John, N.B.

ST. JOHN.

CATTLE QUARANTINE.

On January 15, 1906, a contract was entered into for the construction of two wooden, one-story barns, similar in all respects. Each barn measures 44 feet by 28 feet, has a concrete floor and rests on stone foundation walls and piers. There is a wooden adjunct midway of one side, 10 feet square on plan.

These buildings were completed before the close of the fiscal year.

Plans and specification prepared by this department, and work supervised by D. H. Waterbury, superintendent of public buildings, New Brunswick, St. John, N.B.

Contractor, James E. Kane.

CUSTOM HOUSE.

A clock room for the meteorological service was built in basement, with concrete foundations, piers, brick walls and air space partitions, wiring and electrical apparatus, gas fittings and steam fittings. The signal mast and yards were renovated; the unfinished stonework at main entrance was carved and repairs were made to concrete floor of furnace-room, tiling of main hall, customs elevator, woodwork, painting, plumbing, bells, clocks, hose, furniture, copper covering of roof, glazing, &c.

Work supervised by D. H. Waterbury, of this department, St. John, N.B.

IMMIGRATION BUILDING AND NO. 4 SHED.

These consist of the immigration building, the property of the department and also the immigration quarters in No. 4, city warehouse under rental to this department.

In the former a rearrangement of the ground floor partitions was made with a view to increase the baggage accommodation; a flight of steps and inclosure to first floor hospital were built; the heating pipes were rearranged and added to; a new top was placed on smoke stack; new hospital beds were supplied and the existing beds rearranged; a coal bin was built and the sewer was extended 80 feet to low water mark. Repairs were made to roof, concrete floors, plumbing, heating, kitchen ranges, glazing, furniture, chimney and woodwork; the interior of the building was painted and kalsomined, and some fittings and utensils supplied for fireman.

Improvements were made to the heating system of No. 4 shed, strong roller hangers were put up and the pipes covered with felt and duck.

Work supervised by D. H. Waterbury, of this department, St. John, N.B.

PARTRIDGE ISLAND QUARANTINE STATION.

The buildings hereat comprise a disinfection house, four detention buildings, two hospitals, a gas-house and plant, a quarantine steward's house and a medical superintendent's residence. Of these the new hospital and two detention buildings described in my report last year are recently completed and have installed heating apparatus, beds, cooking ranges, plumbing, &c.

A new 13 horse-power steam boiler was supplied and fitted up in the disinfection house.

The exterior of the medical superintendent's house was painted and some repairs made to the plaster ceilings of the steward's house, while minor repairs were made to the various buildings.

Work supervised by D. H. Waterbury, of this department, St. John, N.B.

WATER WORKS.

In order to furnish Partridge island with a water supply, an agreement was made with the corporation of St. John, whereby it extended the pipe line, in 1904, from St. John street to H. W. mark below Fort Dufferin. The work was completed in November of that year.

POST OFFICE.

A new smoke-stack was supplied for furnace. The W.C.'s in basement were removed and replaced by new closets of a recent sanitary pattern. Some of the attic plastering was renovated; three postal trucks were supplied for railway mail service; some articles of furniture were supplied; the postal parcels' offices were painted, the ceilings whitened and the stairway varnished; some new blinds were supplied the post office; the general delivery and first floor offices were painted; the lobby woodwork varnished and the ceiling kalsomined; the hoist was overhauled and partly renovated and minor repairs were made to heating, lighting, bells, plumbing, woodwork, glazing, plaster and furnace.

Work supervised by D. H. Waterbury, of this department, St. John, N.B.

ST. JOHN WEST (CARLETON).

POST OFFICE.

A portion of the roof of rear portion was recovered with galvanized iron. A clock and a standing desk were supplied. Repairs were made to flag staff, halyards, woodwork generally, cupola shutters, stove, &c., and some of the woodwork was painted.

Work supervised by D. H. Waterbury, of this department, St. John, N.B.

ST. JOHN.

SAVINGS BANK.

Thorough repairs were made to general offices, heating apparatus, &c., the interior walls, vaults and closets were painted or papered, the hardwood cleaned and varnished and the ceilings whitened.

Work supervised by D. H. Waterbury, of this department, St. John, N.B.

ST. STEPHEN.

PUBLIC BUILDING.

A new birch floor was laid; the exterior walls were pointed; the woodwork was painted or varnished; some kalsomining was done; linoleum was supplied the postmaster's office; some repairs and renovation were made to plumbing and heating and the woodwork and glazing repaired.

Work supervised by D. H. Waterbury, of this department, St. John, N.B.

TRACADIE.

LAZARETTO.

The large water cistern was relined with copper and the plumbing improved.

Work supervised by D. H. Waterbury, of this department, St. John, N.B.

WOODSTOCK.

ARMOURIES.

This building, which was described in my report of last year, has been completed and fitted up with a hot-water heating apparatus.

Plans, &c., prepared by this department.

Clerk of works, James E. Drysdale.

Contractor, Williamson Fisher.

PROVINCE OF PRINCE EDWARD ISLAND.

SOURIS.

PUBLIC BUILDING.

On January 26, 1905, a site for this building was acquired by purchase, having a frontage of 63 feet on Main street by 100 feet in depth; plans and specifications were prepared and a contract for the construction entered into on August 1, 1905. The building consists of a main portion 38 feet by 30 feet; having basement, ground floor, first floor and attic, and in the rear a one-story and basement adjunct 38 feet by 13 feet. The basement is for heating furnace, fuel and storage; the ground floor contains the post office, stairway hall, examining warehouse, mail entrance and store-room; the first floor is for customs offices and the attic caretaker's apartments. The external walls are brick on a stone basement, the partitions, stairs, floors and roof, excepting the basement floor, which is concrete, are of wood. The roof is covered with wooden shingles on slopes, but with tar and gravel on the decks, the flashings, covering of copings and other metal coverings being of copper.

The heating is by hot water.

Plans, &c., prepared by this department.

Clerk of works, Bernard Creamer.

Contractor for construction, Edward H. Mitchell.

Contractor for heating apparatus, Bruce Stewart.

PROVINCE OF QUEBEC.

BERSIMIS.

TELEGRAPH OFFICE.

A one-story and mansard attic wooden building on a stone basement, 31 feet by 26 feet, exclusive of a one-story porch 7 feet by 8 feet at side, and a one-story shed 11 feet by 16 feet in the rear. The ground floor contains vestibule, a stairway hall and 3 rooms, and the first floor a passage and 4 rooms. The chimney is of brick.

Plans and specification prepared by this department.

Contractors, Tremblay, Cole and Boivin.

BERTHIERVILLE.

PUBLIC BUILDING.

Electric lighting was installed; the brick wall between the post office and the annex was removed, and the walls and woodwork of the office and lobby were painted. The gallery in front was refloored.

Work supervised by G. S. Gingras, of this department, Montreal, P.Q.

CHICOUTIMI.

PUBLIC BUILDING.

On August 7, 1905, a contract was entered into for the construction of this building on a site fronting on Racine street (cad. No. 14). The building is of stone, 58 feet by 44, exclusive of an engaged tower 15 feet square, which projects 6 feet from the

middle of the front. The building is 2½ stories and basement, excepting the tower, which is 3½ stories. The basement partitions, the lining of basement and the principal partitions of ground floor and first floor as well as the chimneys are of brick; the floor of basement is concrete, but the remaining floors, partitions, stairs and roof are of wood. The sloping roofs and tower roofs are covered with metal, and the deck with tar and gravel. The basement contains the furnace and fuel rooms, the customs examining warehouse and the stairway hall; of the ground floor 36 feet of the frontage by the depth is for the post office and the remainder divided into telegraph office, collector of customs office, stairway and W.C.'s; the space on first floor over the post office is occupied by the Public Works Engineer, and the remainder contains one office for the inland revenue, a spare office, the stairway and a lavatory-room, while the attic contains the caretaker's apartments.

Plans and specification prepared by this department.

Clerk of works, Wm. Warren.

Contractor, Adolphe Beaulieu.

COATICOOK.

PUBLIC BUILDING.

The interior was cleaned and painted, the ceiling of the post office was tinted, and the gutter in roof cornice was repaired.

All supervised by G. S. Gingras, of this department, Montreal, P.Q.

DRUMMONDVILLE.

PUBLIC BUILDING.

Some minor repairs were made to roof, masonry, brickwork and painting, under the supervision of G. S. Gingras, of this department, Montreal, P.Q.

FARNHAM.

POST OFFICE.

Repairs were made to plaster walls and ceilings of office and basement as well as to furniture, glazing, &c., which were damaged by the blowing open of the safe by burglars.

Work supervised by G. S. Gingras, of this department, Montreal, P.Q.

GRANBY.

PUBLIC BUILDINGS.

The roof was repaired and made watertight: copper drips were fixed under all stone courses and sills; the masonry and brickwork were cleaned and repointed; a wind guard tile was placed on main chimney, the entrance doors were revarnished, the walls and ceilings of the post office and lobbies were kalsomined and finished with picture moulding.

A striking clock was installed in the clock tower.

Work supervised by G. S. Gingras, of this department, Montreal, P.Q.

JOLIETTE.

PUBLIC BUILDING.

A new hot-water furnace was substituted for the original furnace which was worn out, and three new water closet basins with connections, &c., were substituted for the original closets which were considered unsanitary; the original footpath along the frontage was taken up and replaced by one in granolithic. The plastering was repaired and all the interior painted; the fittings and furniture were cleaned and revarnished; a brass grille was supplied to delivery wicket; some door checks were supplied and the two entrance gates were renovated.

All done under the supervision of G. S. Gingras, of this department, Montreal, P.Q.

L'ASSOMPTION.

PUBLIC BUILDING.

Electric lighting was installed and a metallic ceiling put up in the post office and public lobby under the supervision of G. S. Gingras, of this department, Montreal, P.Q.

LACHINE

POST OFFICE.

The galvanized iron roof, cornices, flag-pole, gutters and conductor pipes were repainted and the lower part of main stone walls repointed. In the caretaker's quarters a new hardwood floor was laid in kitchen and the walls and ceilings throughout were repaired and kalsomined.

Work supervised by G. S. Gingras, of this department, Montreal, P.Q.

LEVIS.

PUBLIC BUILDING.

This building which was described in my report of last year has been continuously in progress but is not yet completed. Owing to the site being made-ground, consisting in part of the decayed remains of old piers and docks, it was found necessary to take the foundation down to the rock.

Plans for a hot-water heating system have been prepared.

Clerk of works, L. Auger.

Contractor, Joseph Couture.

LONGUEUIL.

POST OFFICE.

This building which was described in my report of last year is nearly completed and is being wired for electric lighting, fitted up with hot-water heating and furnished with a striking tower clock.

Plans, &c., prepared by this department.

Clerk of works, Alfred Préfontaine, architect.

Contractor, Joseph Bourque.

Contractor for clock, T. A. Grothé.

Sodding, W. Baker.

MONTMAGNY.

PUBLIC BUILDING.

This building, for which a contract was entered into March 17, 1906, is in course of erection on a site bounded by St. Jean Baptiste, Ste. Marie and St. Thomas streets, with frontages thereon of 46 feet, 60 feet and 54 feet respectively. The building is two and a half stories, of brick with stone dressings, on a stone basement, and measures 38 feet by 29 feet. The basement floor is for heating furnaces, fuel and stores; the ground floor for the post office, stairway hall, W.C. and lobby; the first floor for the customs offices, bath-room and stairway hall, while the third floor is the caretaker's living apartments.

Plans and specification prepared by this department.

Clerk of works, Theodore T. Beaumont.

Contractor, Napoléon Dumont.

MONTREAL.

CUSTOM HOUSE.

Repairs were effected to parcel postal system. An electric light system was installed. Furniture was supplied to various rooms, also carpets, linoleums, &c. A few rooms were painted.

Work supervised by C. Desjardins, clerk of works, Montreal.

CUSTOMS—CANAL.

Galleries, stairs, &c., were repaired. The building was painted inside and out, the electric lighting was improved and two new lights were added.

Work supervised by C. Desjardins, clerk of works, Montreal.

EXAMINING WAREHOUSE.

The cornice joints were recovered with lead. The water service pipes were repaired. A board partition was put up in department of unclaimed goods. The heating system was improved. Shelving and tables were installed in all the different departments in basement.

A stone addition was erected to the annex on west side for passenger elevator and the elevator installed, including concrete foundation, &c. Glazed partition was erected. Iron braces were put on affected portions. Walls were repaired and crevices filled in. A new flag staff put up. Locks for iron doors of different departments were put on. Two new tubular boilers were installed, with two underfeed stokers, complete with engine and fan in examining warehouse.

Work supervised by C. Desjardins, clerk of works, Montreal.

IMMIGRATION HOSPITAL.

Additions were made to counters; cupboards and tables were built. Walls and cornices were repaired. Part of the building was whitewashed and painted.

Work supervised by C. Desjardins, clerk of works, Montreal.

POST OFFICE.

The stone stairs on east side entrance were repaired. Tile floor and vestibule to entrances were repaired. On east side, where windows are more exposed, iron grilles were put on for protection against burglars. The roof has undergone various repairs. Improvements were effected to electric light system, new lights were added, various repairs were done to water service pipes. Lavatories, taps, &c., were renewed; W.C.'s

MONTREAL—*Con.*

have undergone several repairs and bowls were renewed. A few cisterns, plugs, &c., were renewed. New pigeon-holes were made and other furniture added. Letter and newspaper boxes were repainted.

Work supervised by C. Desjardins, clerk of works, Montreal.

POSTAL STATION 'B.'

A contract was entered into for the construction of this building, January 5, 1906. It is situated on St. Catharine street, and is a brick building faced with cut stone, and resting on a stone basement. It has a frontage of 51 feet by a depth of 90 feet; 40 feet of the depth being three stories and basement, and the remainder one story and basement. The basement is for heating furnaces, fuel and storage; the ground floor is the post office; the first floor contains 5 offices, a W.C. room and a stairway, while the second floor contains living apartments. The floors, partitions and roof are mainly iron, terra cotta and concrete.

Plans and specification prepared and work supervised by Maurice Perrault, architect, Montreal, P.Q.

Clerk of works, Thomas Parent.

Contractor, Jos. Bourque.

STE. CUNÉGONDE.

This is a rented building. Previous to the annexation of the municipality the building was used as a town hall.

Fittings were renewed, such as pigeonholes, tables, letter boxes, brass plates, &c.

Work supervised by C. Desjardins, clerk of works, Montreal.

ST. LOUIS DU MILE END.

The roof covering was repaired and caps put on the two chimneys.

The stone cornice of portico was recovered with copper. Gas light was repaired and more lights added.

Work supervised by C. Desjardins, clerk of works, Montreal.

NICOLET.

PUBLIC BUILDING.

On June 26, 1906, a contract was entered into for the construction of this building on a plot of ground situated at the S.W. corner of the intersection of Hotel Dieu Hospital avenue and Brasseur street, with frontage thereon of 50 feet and 130 feet, respectively.

The building is to be of two stories, of brick with stone dressings, and on a stone foundation; to consist of a main portion, 49 feet by 30 feet, with an adjunct of 32 feet 6 inches by 20 feet 6 inches, to accommodate, in the basement, the furnaces and fuel; on the ground floor the post office in the main portion and the examining warehouse and weights and measures in the adjunct. The first floor of the main building is designed for the customs and inland revenue offices, and that of the adjunct for use as an armoury. There is to be a brick vault on both ground and first floors. The floors, stairs, partitions and roof, excepting the basement of the adjunct and the stairway hall, which is concrete, are to be of wood; the roof covering is to be of tar and gravel composition, and the roof cornices and copings of galvanized iron.

Plans, specification, &c., prepared by this department.

Clerk of works, Philémon Rivard.

Contractor, Joseph Bourque.

QUEBEC.

CUSTOM HOUSE.

Several offices were repaired, papered and painted and a number of pieces of furniture was supplied.

Work supervised by Ph. Béland, clerk of works, Quebec, P.Q.

EXAMINING WAREHOUSE.

Repairs were made to roof.

Work supervised by Ph. Béland, clerk of works, Quebec, P.Q.

HIS EXCELLENCY'S RESIDENCE, CITADEL.

Alterations of and additions to heating apparatus and to water service were effected and two new arc lights were installed. Repairs were effected to plumbing, bells and lighting; some of the furniture was repaired and revarnished, and the interior of the building cleaned and put in order for the annual visit of their Excellencies.

Work supervised by Ph. Béland, clerk of works, Quebec, P.Q.

IMMIGRATION BUILDING, LOUISE EMBANKMENT.

The electric light plant was entirely renovated, the building was repainted inside and out, the roofs were repaired, the yard was paved with plank, a hot-air pump was fitted and connected with the water service, fire appliances were supplied, benches were placed about the exterior of the building, a fuel shed was constructed and the gates repaired.

Work supervised by Ph. Béland, clerk of works, Quebec, P.Q.

POST OFFICE.

The safety vault was reconstructed and had a new steel door supplied; a new partition and some counters and hardwood floors were fitted up and laid; alterations and additions to heating apparatus and water service and lighting were effected and there were supplied window blinds, carpets and furniture. Repairs were made to plastering and minor repairs in the other trades.

Work supervised by Ph. Béland, clerk of works, Quebec, P.Q.

TRACHOMA HOSPITAL—SAVARD PARK.

A brick building for disinfection was erected, the cesspool was lined with brick; the verandas of the temporary hospital were covered with iron; the temporary hospital windows were furnished with iron grilles; two ranges were furnished and heating apparatus, baths, electric light, &c., were put in the temporary building and also temporary latrines erected outside.

Work supervised by Ph. Béland, clerk of works, Quebec, P.Q.

DETENTION HOSPITAL—TRACHOMA HOSPITAL.

A contract for the erection of the building was signed on October 28, 1905, and the work is still in progress.

It is a two-story brick building on a stone basement 115 feet long by 51 feet broad exclusive of verandas, 10 feet in width, one extending the full length of front and another extending the full breadth at one end, both of which are two story. An extension of or projection from the front veranda, measuring 19 feet by 10 feet, contains a stairway to basement. Below the entire area of the front veranda, including the projection, is a basement inclosed by a stone wall on which the veranda rests.

QUEBEC—*Con.*

The basement floor contains dining-room, kitchen, laundry, fuel and furnace room, stores, &c.; the ground floor contains wards, operating room, public rooms, living apartments, bath rooms and lavatory rooms, and on the first floor are wards, living apartments, bath room and lavatory rooms. The materials throughout are mainly non-combustible.

Plans, &c., prepared by this department.

Work done under the supervision of E. M. Talbot, architect.

Contractors, Jinchereau & Lamonde.

WEIGHTS AND MEASURES OFFICES.

An electric lighting system was installed under the supervision of Ph. Béland, of this department, Quebec, P.Q.

ST. HYACINTHE.

DRILL HALL.

This building, which was described in my report of last year, is in course of construction, and is expected to be completed shortly. Plans for a hot-water heating apparatus are prepared.

Plans, &c., prepared by this department.

Clerk of works, Francis Renaud.

Contractors, Paquet & Godbout.

INLAND REVENUE BUILDING.

The brick walls of the upper basement were plastered and finished to accord with the remaining portions of the building and the gas and water systems were extended

Work supervised by G. S. Gingras, of this department, Montreal, P.Q.

ST. JOHNS.

POST OFFICE BUILDING.

A contract for the construction of this building was entered into on February 6, 1906. It is to have a frontage of 63 feet on Jacques Cartier street, by a depth of 44 feet, and is to be erected on the west part of cadastral number 153, which has a frontage of 78 feet by a depth of 63 feet. The building will be of two stories, a basement and a mansard attic and, in addition, the two angles of the front are to be carried up as towers, each 15 feet square, one to be three stories and basement and the other three stories, basement and clock spire. The basement is to contain the heating furnaces, fuel, stores and stairway; the ground floor, the post office, brick vault, lavatory-room, mail entrance and stairway; the first floor living apartments, while the attic story is to be unfinished. The external walls and the basement piers are to be stone; the partitions of ground floor and basement, as also the chimney are to be brick, while the remaining partitions, the roofs, stairs and floors, excepting the basement floor, which is of concrete, are to be of wood; the roof covering to be slate on slopes and tar and gravel composition on the deck.

Plans and specification prepared and work to be supervised by J. E. A. Benoit, architect, St. Johns, P.Q.

Contractor, J. J. Collins.

ST. JEROME.

PUBLIC BUILDING.

The original wooden foot-path along the frontage of the property was taken up and replaced by one of granolithic. The original hot-water heating furnace was taken out and replaced by a new cast-iron furnace. The upper course of the brickwork of external walls, which had shown signs of failure, were in part rebuilt, as also the two chimney shafts and the coping stones of brick wall on main front were replaced and same repaired and cramped together. An iron drop letter box was affixed to brick wall near main entrance; the plastering in customs and inland revenue offices and in the caretaker's quarters, was repaired and kalsomined; a bath-room was partitioned off and a bath and water closet fitted up in caretaker's apartments, where a hardwood floor was laid and a chair rest placed around the walls of the kitchen.

Work supervised by G. S. Gingras, of this department, Montreal, P.Q.

SOREL.

PUBLIC BUILDING.

The interior was extensively repaired; the walls and ceilings, excepting those of the caretaker's quarters were repaired and painted three coats thereon; all joinery and pine floors throughout were painted and all hardwood fittings and floors cleaned, oiled and varnished. The floors of the main and entrance lobbies as well as of the registered letter and money order offices were tiled. A number of the windows had to be refitted, the heating and lighting underwent minor repairs and in the caretaker's quarters the walls and ceilings were papered.

Work supervised by G. S. Gingras, of this department, Montreal, P.Q.

TERREBONNE.

POST OFFICE.

This building which was described in my report of last year has been completed, fitted up with a hot water apparatus, electric lighting, &c. A granolithic foot-path was laid down along the street frontage and the lot graded and sodded.

THREE RIVERS.

DRILL SHED.

This building which was described in my report of last year is still in course of construction. Plans, &c., for a hot water heating apparatus are prepared.

Clerk of works, Emile Tanguay, architect.

Contractors for the erection of the building, Jos. Bourque & Co.

Contractors for heating apparatus, Martel & Langelier.

PROVINCE OF ONTARIO.

BRIDGEBURG.

POST OFFICE.

This building which was described in my report of last year has been completed, fitted up with hot water heating, electric lighting, office fittings and furniture, &c.

BURFORD.

ARMOURY.

This building which was described in my report of last year has been completed.

CHATHAM.

DRILL HALL.

This building which was described in my report of last year is still under construction. A hot water heating apparatus is being fitted up.

GALT.

ALTERATION OF THE EXAMINING WAREHOUSE.

The walls and floor of the adjunct, originally designed for use as an examining warehouse, were raised; a new roof was put on and a new entrance porch with concrete steps was built, all to increase the post office area and add to the public lobby, money order office and postmaster's office. Additions were made to the plumbing and heating.

Contractor, Archibald Macausland.

GUELPH.

ARMOURY.

A contract was entered into on June 1, 1906, for the construction of this building which is designed to be erected on the corner of Haskisson and Farquhar streets, of brick with stone dressings and on a stone foundation, a portion of which is to be excavated to form a basement. That portion fronting on Haskisson street is to be 146 feet long by a depth of 36 feet, exclusive of projections ; the median 50 feet of the length, together with a stairway 25 feet by 20 feet in rear, is to be three stories and basement in height as also are to be two circular towers, 15 feet in diameter, at either end in rear; the remainder of the Haskisson street frontage to be two stories and basement. In the rear is to be an extension 88 feet in breadth by 192 feet in depth, all of one story, without basement, excepting 17 feet of the depth next the main building, the median portion of which is to be three stories and basement, the remainder two stories and basement.

The basement is for shooting alleys, bowling alleys, furnace room, fuel room, lavatories and staircase. The three-story portion is to contain, on the ground floor, the main entrance flanked by two infantry armouries; the first floor, a lecture room, a closet, a lavatory and a stairway, and the attic living apartments; in the two-story portion on the ground floor are to be mobilization stores, field battery stores and A.S.C.

stores, and on the first floor, officers' and sergeants' mess, three C. O. rooms, a band-room and two stairways.

Plans, &c., prepared by this departn nt.

Clerk of works, W. A. Mahoney.

Contractors, Nagle and Mills.

HAWKESBURY.

POST OFFICE.

This building, which was described in my report of last year, is constructed, fitted with a hot-water heating apparatus, electric lighting and office fittings and furniture, complete for occupation.

KINGSTON.

CUSTOM-HOUSE.

The galvanized roof covering was painted and new halyards were supplied for flag pole. The corporation of the city had the fence, between the park and the plot of ground leased them, taken down and replaced in good condition on the line dividing customs grounds from park.

All under the supervision of Arthur Ellis, architect, Kingston, Ont.

POST OFFICE.

The stone building at the rear, originally used for storage, has been converted into a permanent residence for caretaker and is now occupied as such; having three rooms and entrance hall on ground floor and three bedrooms and a bath room on first floor. There are electric lighting and water service.

A new water closet and a new urinal were fitted up in basement ; the galvanized roofing was coated with roofing cement; a plank walk was laid to caretaker's residence; the water service was enlarged and the flag pole was taken down, repaired and replaced.

All done under the superivision of Arthur Ellis, architect, Kingston, Ont.

STABLE FOR BATTERY 'B' R. C. ARTILLERY.

This building, which was described in my report of last year, is completed.

Plans and specifications prepared by this department.

Resident architect and clerk of works, Arthur Ellis.

Contractor, David Booth.

STABLES FOR ROYAL MILITARY COLLEGE.

This building which was described in my report of last year is completed.

Plans and specification prepared by this department.

Resident architect and clerk of works, Arthur Ellis.

Contractor, H. W. Watts.

LONDON.

MILITARY STORE BUILDING.

This building, for which a contract was entered into on August 8, 1905, is two and a half stories of brick with stone dressings and on a stone basement. It consists of a main portion 65 feet by 48 feet for stores and an adjunct 34 feet by 24 feet for a care-

taker's residence. The basement of the main portion is for furnace, fuel, stores and W.C.'s; the ground floor for armoury, hospital stores, shipping room, office, hall and elevator, while the first and second floors have storerooms only. The adjunct is entirely devoted to living room and has a veranda on the ground floor front and a covered platform at the rear.

Plans, &c., prepared by this department.

Clerk of works, Wm. Joanes, architect.

Contractor, R. G. Wilson.

POST OFFICE ALTERATIONS AND ADDITIONS.

A contract for the execution of these works was entered into on April 17, 1905. They comprise an addition to the length of the rear building and an additional story thereon together with minor works of alteration. The addition continues the lines and repeats the design of the original building and makes the rear portion two and a half stories and basement, measuring 57 feet in depth by the full breadth of the main building. In the basement portion there are some new walls, new partitions, vault and piers of brick, and a new W.C., also some new doorways are opened ; on the ground floor all the vaults and walls of the rear building but the front and rear wall are taken down and the entire floor space, excepting what is required for a stairway and a mezzanine lavatory, is a part of the large post office room. The first floor of the addition contains storeroom and the caretaker's apartments. In the main building are three new brick vaults, one above another, and some minor changes in openings, &c., were made.

Plans prepared and work supervised by H. C. McBride, architect.

Contractor, Wm. Tytler.

OSHAWA.

POST OFFICE.

This building which was described in my report of last year has been completed, fitted up with hot water heating apparatus, electric wiring, water supply, office fittings, furniture, &c.

Plans, &c., prepared by this department.

Clerk of works, Wm. Holland.

Contractor, W. J. Trick.

OTTAWA.

CENSUS OFFICES, CANADIAN BUILDING, SLATER ST.

This is a rented building.

The census offices were removed here from the Seybold building at the corner of Sparks and O'Connor streets. A large amount of new shelving was put up and a quantity of old shelving taken down and put up. There were supplied: brass rods and curtains, coat hooks on rails, one strong box and two cushions. Repairs were made to four desks and nine chairs and the former were recovered with cloth.

Work done under the supervision of this department.

Superintendent, John Shearer, jr.

CORRY BUILDING, RIDEAU STREET AND SAPPER'S BRIDGE.

This is a rented building. Electric bell hanging was done for the waterways commission to which was supplied one table, three trestles and some furniture repairs. For

the Georgian Bay ship canal there were provided twenty-five desk lamps, eight drop lights, five 1-light fixtures, three 3-light and four 2-light with switches, &c. For the Marine and Fisheries there were four 3-light fixtures, two 1-light fixtures, twenty-four desk lamps and forty-seven other lights, complete with shades, switches, &c.

Work done under the supervision of this department.

Superintendent, John Shearer, jr.

CITY POST OFFICE.

The additions and restorations referred to in my report of last year are nearly completed. The work has been retarded by the occupation of the building throughout the progress of the work. Two electric elevators, one a passenger and one a freight, were erected and an additional hot water furnace was fitted up.

Plans and specification prepared and work supervised by this department.

Clerk of works, Samuel Adams.

DOMINION ARCHIVES BUILDING.

This building, which was described in my report of last year, has been continuously under construction and is now nearing completion. A hot water heating apparatus is being fitted up and steel fittings for the Archivist are being prepared.

Plans and specifications prepared by Band, Burritt and Meredith, architects.

Clerk of works, Pat. Canty.

Contractor, W. H. MacGillivray.

BIOLOGICAL LABORATORY.

Repairs and renewals were made to the gas machine.

CANADIAN BUILDING, SLATER STREET.

This is a rented building. Electric bells were hung in three rooms. Two desk lights and four drop lights, four switches and three desk telephones were installed.

Work done under the supervision of this department.

Superintendent, John Shearer, Jr.

DOMINION OBSERVATORY.

An electric bell was hung and some additional electric lights installed.

Work done under the supervision of this department.

Superintendent, John Shearer, jr.

EASTERN BLOCK.

Nineteen rooms were painted, tinted and done over, three for the Justice, three for the Auditor General, five for the Finance, six for the Privy Council, one for the Indian Affairs, and one for the Secretary of State's Department. Twelve hardwood floors were laid, seven for the Auditor General, three for the Privy Council and two for the Justice Department. Twenty-one tables were supplied, eleven for the Auditor General, two for the Indian Affairs, seven to the Finance, and one to the Justice Department. Five window deflectors were supplied, three to the Auditor General, one to the Justice and one to the Indian Affairs Department. Two washbasins were supplied to the Auditor General's Department and a like number to the Secretary of State department. New window frames and sash were put in—two for the Privy Council, two in the Justice and seven in the Auditor General's Department. Of brass rods and curtains for lavatories, seven were supplied to the Auditor General's Department, three to the Indian Affairs and one to the Privy Council. Fifteen

cupboards were supplied, two to the Finance, two to the Secretary of State, one to the Indian Affairs and ten to the Auditor General. Three stepladders were supplied to the Auditor General and one to the Department of Finance. Three chests were supplied to the Justice Department, and ten to the Finance. Four screens were supplied to the Indian Affairs, one to the Auditor General and one to the Justice Department. Fifteen desk lamps were supplied, nine to the Auditor General's, one to the Justice, two to the Finance, one to Secretary of State and two to Indian Affairs Department. Three drop lights were supplied to Indian Affairs and two to Auditor General.

The Justice Department was supplied with a six-light electrolier and a three-light cluster, and the Auditor General's and Finance Departments, each, with a portable electric lamp. A cushion each was supplied to the Auditor General's and Secretary of State's departments. Two doors and two partitions were put up in the Finance department, two green cloth doors in the Auditor General's and some shelving in the Justice. Two cases and twenty-five packing boxes were supplied the Justice Department; one desk, one curtain and one radiator to the Auditor General's; one desk to the Indian Affairs; one map rack to the Secretary of State and 22 locks to the Privy Council. Eight signs were lettered for the Auditor General's Department, three for the Justice, and two electric bell annunciators were set up for the Finance Department. Repairs were made to seven pieces of furniture for the Finance Department, four for the Indian Affairs, three for the Auditor General's and five for the Secretary of State, while the articles of furniture revarnished were fourteen for the Indian Affairs Department, eight for the Finance, three for the Secretary of State and five each for the Justice and Auditor General's.

A large number of lights were reglazed.

There were minor jobs, such as lettering, painting, &c., and joinery. The double windows and summer blinds were taken off, stored, cleaned and put on periodically, and the roofs, footpaths and roads kept free from snow during winter.

Work done under the supervision of this department.

Superintendent, John Shearer, jr.

GEOLOGICAL MUSEUM, SUSSEX STREET.

One hallway and seven rooms were papered, tinted and painted. Two thousand feet of shelving was put up, the floors were repaired and there were supplied three cupboards, one tank, three doors and one window frame, two lead-lined sinks with water services, wastes, &c., were put in. One gas radiator was supplied and connected and the following lighting appliances supplied and wired. Eleven drop lights, thirteen desk lights, five two-light fixtures, one arc lamp, two wall brackets, three lamps on gas fixtures, three receptacles, five branch blocks, fifteen switches, one cut-out, also tubes, cleats, wire, moulding, &c.

Work done under the supervision of this department.

Superintendent, Jno. Shearer, jr.

GOVERNMENT GROUNDS.

The electric lighting of the parliament grounds which was begun in the previous year was carried on during the year 1905-6 and is now practically completed. The east wall of the parliament grounds greenhouse was removed and replaced by one of concrete, new flower stands were built, old flower stands were repaired, all the lamp posts were painted and a flight of steps from the driveway thereto built in concrete. A concrete platform for the noon gun was laid.

In the Major's Hill Park, the southwest slopes facing the lake were graded and sodded, a new path was made skirting the southwestern portion of the park and large numbers of trees, shrubs and hardy herbaceous plants were purchased and planted, principally in the new portions of the park, and a new boat was built for use at lake.

Work done under the supervision of this department.

OTTAWA.

GOVERNMENT HOUSE.

A contract was entered into September 7, 1905, for the construction of an addition to the southeastern angle of the main building on the site of the large conservatory which was taken down and removed to afford space. The addition measures 40 feet by 35 feet and has two stories, basement and attic. The basement is the servants' hall; the ground floor, His Excellency's office, and each of the succeeding floors a bedroom. There is a lavartory on each floor, excepting in the basement. The walls are of stone and are similar in detail to those adjoining, while the floors are level with corresponding floors of the main building.

The material of the conservatory removed was used in the construction of a temporary structure for the housing of the palms and other plants taken from the conservatory pending the erection of a new conservatory which is to be proceeded with at an early date. Another green house, which measured 70 feet by 20, was taken down and rebuilt on a different site to accommodate the plants from other plant houses which were about to be torn down to provide space for the new conservatory. The ice-house was enlarged about double its former capacity. The larder was rendered ratproof by the removal of the wooden partitions and floor and the substitution of others composed of concrete, metal lath and cement plaster. The temporary building, erected the previous year on the occasion of the state ball for use as a buffet and lounging room, was re-erected this season for a like purpose. The suite of rooms in the brick wing was fitted up temporarily for the use of the Prince. Of painting and glazing there were 4,585 yards two and three coat painting, 269 yards tinting and varnishing, 75 yards enamelling, 1,291 yards tinting, 104 rolls of papering, 975 feet of glazing, exclusive of 2,600 feet of glass taken off and reglazed in greenhouses moved, and also the painting of 45 pairs blinds as well as the bronzing of 15 radiators and 12 fancy chairs. A large number of pieces of furniture were cleaned and revarnished. Of household furniture there were supplied one billiard table, three safes, fifty-six chairs, eight bedsteads, twelve tables, five chiffoniers, four washstands, seven mattresses, seven screens, one chest, three stools, one lounge, two high boys, one low boy, one table desk, three clocks, one telescope, twelve wood baskets, one billiard lamp, billiard balls, cues, rests, &c., one bed canopy, one bed-spread, eleven pairs curtains, eighteen pillows, four bolsters, four mirror stands, four toilet stands and four box springs. Of carpets, rugs, &c., there were supplied and laid 119 yards carpet, 56 yards of linoleum and corkeen, 223 yards felt, 1,225 yards of cotton, ten rugs and one bath mat, with all necessary lining, &c. Twenty-two loose covers for chairs and sofas were supplied, a number of curtains were cleaned and dyed, 2,120 yards of carpet and forty rugs were taken up, cleaned and relaid. One hundred pennants and banners were supplied, as well as some textile fabrics for decoration. In addition to the foregoing there were supplied thirty-six satin quilts, forty-eight blankets, thirty-six toilet covers, twelve hearth sheets, 1,215 articles of napery, including kitchen towels, &c., 174 pieces of stoneware, 1,064 pieces of china, 1,816 pieces of glass, and also a large number of kitchen, dairy, still room, housemaids', butlers' and stewards' utensils.

Repairs were made to the heating, electric lighting, bell service and plumbing, and some new coils and radiators put in. Eight hundred lineal feet of sidewalk, 4 feet wide, was laid to replace plank sidewalk, and 1,055 lineal feet of fencing was rebuilt, in greater part, to replace fence blown down by gale.

The conservatories were kept in order, the lawns, drives, &c., rolled and otherwise tended. The ice-house was stored with ice. The roofs, paths, slides, rinks, &c., were cleared of snow by the departmental staff, by whom the grounds, lawns, gardens and plant-houses were maintained.

The usual periodic cleaning, packing and unpacking were done; arrangements for and attendance on entertainments were furnished, and the rinks, slides, &c., kept in order.

A brick addition was made to the rear of the cottage, 24 feet by 24 feet, containing, in the basement, a kitchen, a scullery, a bath-room, a W.C. and a hall, and on the ground floor a housemaid's pantry and sewing-room. The kitchen was floored with concrete covered with wood and fitted up with a steel range, hot water boiler, gas cooking stove, cupboards, tables, wall hooks, &c. The basement rooms formerly used as kitchen and store-rooms were cleaned, the kitchen and corridor floored with hardwood, the basement cleaned, painted and distempered throughout and the old kitchen converted into a servants' hall. The hot water heating, electric lighting and water supply were extended to the addition. The meat larder was improved, a new brick ash-pit was built, at a greater distance than the original one from the house, a part of the shed was converted into an ice-house and a further part into a box-room. There were furnished one electric fan, twelve chairs, one table, one dresser, two hammocks, one coal stove, three coal scuttles and a number of articles of stoneware, china, glassware and of kitchen utensils. Repairs were made to veranda and glazing. A number of cupboards, wardrobes, tables, stands, &c., were made for the several rooms.

Work done under the supervision of Wm. Hutchison, superintendent.

IMPERIAL BUILDING.

This is a rented building on the south side of Queen street, near O'Connor street. Three additional electric lights and two electric fans were installed and some of the original lights altered.

Work done under the supervision of this department.

Superintendent, Jno. Shearer, jr.

LABOUR DEPARTMENT.

This is a suite of rented offices, situated on Metcalfe street, opposite the Langevin block.

Two signs were made and lettered and 18 pieces of furniture varnished. A large amount of bell hanging was done, a new water tap was connected and electric fixtures and lamps as follows, were supplied:—one 3 light fixture, one 2 light fixture, three drop lights, eight desk lamps and nine wall receptacles.

Work done under the supervision of this department.

Superintendent, Jno. Shearer, jr.

LANGEVIN BLOCK.

Of rooms cleaned, tinted and painted, seven were for the Agriculture, five for the Post Office and twelve for the Interior Department. Nineteen signs were relettered for the Interior Department and three for the Post Office Department, and for the Agriculture, eight bell blocks were lettered; fifteen brass rods and curtains for office wash-basins were supplied to the Interior Department, one to the Agriculture and one to the Post Office. Eighteen tables were supplied to the Interior, four to the Post Office and four to the Agriculture Department ; ten cupboards were supplied to the Interior and two to the Agriculture Department. Two chests were supplied the Interior and one to the Post Office Department. Four cushions were supplied the Post Office, one the Agriculture and thirteen to the Interior Department. A counter, two benches, two map racks, one filing case, seven draughting tables, two desks and three electric fans were supplied to Interior Department. A wash-basin was fitted up for the Post Office and one to the Interior Department. Five desk lamps were furnished the Agriculture Department and one to the Interior. Seventeen drop lights were installed in the Interior, seven in the Agriculture and twelve in the Post Office Department. Two three-light fixtures and one two-light fixture were fitted up in the Interior Department. Three shades were supplied the Interior and a like number the Post Office Department. Thirty chairs, fourteen step-ladders and six rails, with coat-hooks were supplied the Post Office Department. Twelve sets of shelves, two gas grates,

seven boxes, two door springs, one deflector and twenty-four coat-hooks were supplied the Agriculture Department. Picture moulding was put up in two rooms and a hot water coil supplied to the Interior Department. Two rooms in the Interior and a like number in the Post Office Department were connected by electric bells. Fourteen articles of furniture were repaired for the Agriculture Department, seventy-nine articles for the Post Office and sixteen for the Interior. Thirty-one articles of furniture were oiled and varnished for the Interior and ten for the Agriculture. Twenty-five packing boxes were supplied the Post Office Department. A large quantity of lumber was used for shelving, that for the Interior Department amounting to over 5,000 feet. General repairs were made to woodwork, plaster, cement work, joinery, painting and glazing.

Work done under the supervision of this department.

John Shearer, jr., superintendent.

BRANCH OF ROYAL MINT.

This building, which was described in my report of last year, is still under course of construction. Plans are being prepared for heating apparatus.

Plans, &c., prepared by this department.

Clerk of works, Geo. Stockand.

Contractors, Sullivan and Langdon.

PARLIAMENT BUILDINGS.

Alterations and improvements of the ventilation of the House of Commons, involving new fans and motors in basement, increased heating surface and area of openings and tubes, enlargement of flues and additional plant inclusive of air washers.

One new hardwood floor was laid; one small room was divided from the large second floor committee room; the public lobby, stairways and corridors were painted and decorated; thirteen rooms were cleaned, tinted and painted; all the floors of the second or attic floor were revarnished; four floors were constructed in ventilation shafts; a new brick smoke-box was built for one of the boilers; three new wooden porches were provided and a platform built in the residence of the Speaker of the Senate. A three-inch pipe was laid from one of the hydrant pipes, so connected to the electric fire-pump as to ensure a supply of water in the tanks when the city pressure fails. A water closet, bath, lavatory basin, radiator, electric bell, four electric light brackets, four drop lights, two switches, twelve shades and the necessary wiring were fitted up and installed in the residence of the Speaker of the Senate. A new coil and an electric bell were fitted up for the librarian. Electric fans were installed in the chief reporter's room and the House of Commons smoking room. The barber shop had connection made with the air-compressor. There were electric lights provided as follows, viz.: Six desk lamps, twenty-five drop lamps, one four-light fixture and one two-light fixture. Two call bells and one extension bell were provided and wired for and one lavatory basin was provided and fitted up. Furniture was supplied as follows: Thirteen cupboards, seventy-two newspaper files, nine tables, two book-cases, six sets of shelving, two window deflectors, two pigeon-hole cases, twenty-four photo frames, ten sets rods and curtains, four chests, eight stepladders, three hand barrows and four chair cushions. Four chairs were repaired and seven sofas were re-upholstered; thirty-eight articles of furniture reparied and eight doors were covered with cloth.

The carpets were taken up, cleaned and relaid, the double windows and summer blinds were taken off, stored, cleaned and put on periodically, and the roofs, roads and footpaths kept clear of snow during the winter.

Work done under the supervision of this department.

Superintendent, J. Shearer, jr.

PRINTING BUREAU.

The additions to this building which were alluded to in my last report are still under construction. The boiler-house was altered and improved, and a new boiler

with mechanical stoker was placed and connected. Three rooms were renovated, fifty feet square of hardwood floor were oiled and two signs were lettered.

REPAIRING STREETS, &c.

Wellington street from the intersection of Bank street to Dufferin bridge was paved with bitulithic pavement; all the chainstones were taken up and removed; a concrete gutter and curb was substituted and the sodding between the roadway and footpath was broadened. The sidewalks on bridges were repaired and partly renovated; scraping, cleaning and general repairs were done to the various roadways, footpaths and streets under the control of the department. Rubbish, scrapings and ashes were removed from the East block, West block, Langevin block, Parliament building, the workshops, Printing Bureau, the Museum, the several rented buildings and the various streets, and deposited at Nepean Point; the grass at Printing Bureau, about Cartier Square, Wellington street, two bridges, Survey Office, Fisheries Museum and Geological Museum was kept clipped, manure was drawn on and removed therefrom, and the ashes removed from the boiler houses and furnace rooms of the various buildings; the roadways, sidewalks, footpaths, roofs and yards kept clean of snow during the winter.

Work done by the departmental staff.

ROYAL OBSERVATORY, TRANSIT HOUSE.

This building, which was described in my report of last year, has been completed.

Plans, &c., prepared by this department.

Clerk of works, P. Canty.

Contractors, McGillivray & Labelle.

CANADIAN BUILDING, SLATER STREET.

The electric bell service was removed from the Union Bank building and rehung in the Dairy Commissioner's office, while three new bell connections were hung from the messenger room. A water filter was supplied and connected in the private secretary's room. Two desk lamps and three drop lights were installed.

Work done under the supervision of this department.

Superintendent, Jno. Shearer, jr.

SUPREME AND EXCHEQUER COURTS.

A wooden partition with doors, &c., was built across attic. There were supplied four tables, six stepladders, four packing boxes, one fire screen, four wooden brackets, one bell board and one desk lamp; six chairs were upholstered and repaired, three screens were repaired and recovered, three signs were lettered, ten pieces of furniture were varnished, picture moulding and picture hooks were put up in two rooms; windows, floors and one cupboard were repaired and some locks replaced.

Work done under the supervision of this department.

Superintendent, Jno. Shearer, jr.

VICTORIA MEMORIAL MUSEUM.

This work, which was described in my report of last year, was continuously under construction during the summer and autumn of 1905, and work was resumed with the opening of the spring, 1906.

Plans and specifications prepared by this department.

Clerk of works, P. Canty.

Contractor, George Goodwin.

OTTAWT.

ADDITION TO THE WESTERN BLOCK, INCLUDING ALTERATION OF RECORD WING OF EXTENSION.

This work, which was described in my report of last year, is now nearly completed. Plans, &c., prepared and work supervised by this department.
Contractor, George Goodwin.

WESTERN BLOCK

Water closets were fitted up in the Marine Department, two on the first floor and four in the attic. Twenty-one hardwood floors were laid, two in the Inland Revenue, three in the Marine and Fisheries, six in the Public Works, ten in the Customs, ten rooms in the Inland Revenue were tinted and painted; fourteen rooms in the Marine and Fisheries were cleaned; ten rooms in the Public Works were cleaned and painted; four rooms in Railways and Canals were done over and three rooms in Trade and Commerce were cleaned and tinted. Five floors were oiled and varnished in the Inland Revenue and four in the Marine and Fisheries. Two hundred and sixty-eight packing boxes were supplied to the Public Works and sixty to the Customs. One hundred and sixty-five articles of furniture were oiled and varnished, sixty-five for Customs, sixty for Public Works, nineteen for Marine and Fisheries, twenty for Railways and Canals and one for Trade and Commerce. One hundred and thirty-seven signs were lettered, forty-one for Customs, forty-six for Railways, twenty-five for Public Works, six for Inland Revenue and nineteen for Trade and Commerce, in addition to nineteen labels for Public Works. Twenty cupboards were made, twelve for Public Works, six for Marine and Fisheries, one for Customs and one for Railways and Canals. Sixty-three tables were supplied, twenty-four for Marine and Fisheries, twenty-two for Public Works, three for Railways and Canals and seven for Trade and Commerce. Four desks were supplied, one to the Customs and three to Railways and Canals, and repairs were made to six in the Customs, two in the Inland Revenue, four in the Marine and Fisheries, five in the Railways and Canals and a number in the Trade and Commerce Department. One hundred and eleven chairs were repaired—in some cases reseated, thirty-five in Customs, forty-six in Public Works, sixteen in Marine and Fisheries, ten in Railways and Canals and four in Inland Revenue. Eight stepladders were furnished, three to Trade and Commerce, four to Public Works and one to Customs Department. Twenty-one coat and hat rails with hooks were supplied, two to Customs, nine for Public Works, two for Railways and Canals and eight for Marine and Fisheries Department. Six fire screens, two for Customs and four for Public Works Department. Fifty-three frames for pictures or photographs, four for Customs, twelve for Marine and Fisheries, thirty-five for Public Works and two for Railways and Canals. Twelve wooden signs were supplied to the Customs Department and also six desk racks.

Window deflectors were supplied, one to the Customs, four to the Marine and Fisheries, three to the Public Works and to the Railways and Canals Department. A pigeon-hole case was supplied to the Customs Department. Sets of shelving were supplied to Customs, Marine and Fisheries, Public Works and Railways and Canals. Newspaper files were supplied, one to the Marine and Fisheries and twenty-eight to Railways and Canals. Two foot-stools were supplied the Customs and eight to the Marine and Fisheries Department. Two book-cases were supplied to the Inland Revenue Department and two file cases to the Railways and Canals. Eleven new chair cushions were supplied, two to the Marine and Fisheries, seven to the Public Works and two to Railways and Canals and repairs were made to nineteen cushions for Public Works. Twenty rods and curtains for wash basins were supplied, one for Inland Revenue, six for Marine and Fisheries and thirteen for the Public Works. Five rooms were moulded for pictures for the Public Works and three for the Marine. One sofa and two stools were supplied to the Customs. Window ventilators were supplied, three to the Inland Revenue. Four ink-stand cabinets were supplied to the Railways and Canals. The Department of Public Works was supplied with thirty stretchers, twenty-three drawing boards, one hundred and thirty-six map rollers, twenty-four thumb screws, sixty

trestles, two wooden sinks and two cabinets. One map rack was supplied to the Marine Department and one slope to the Inland Revenue. In the new addition thirty-six steam radiators with mains, branches, &c., were put in by the departmental staff which also fitted up six water closets, five lavatory basins, soil pipe and two heating coils, &c., in the Marine lavatories. One telephone was wired for in the Marine and Fisheries Department. There were electric lighting installed as follows:— Drop lights, sixteen in Public Works, one in Marine and Fisheries, twenty-four in the Railways and Canals, seven in the Inland Revenue, thirteen in the Trade and Commerce and three in the Customs. Desk lights, twelve in the Public Works, three in the Marine and Fisheries, five in the Railways and Canals, two in the Mounted Police and three in the Customs. In the Public Works, one 1-light and two 2-light brackets were installed as also one 3-light cluster. Electric shades, four in number, were supplied to the Public Works, two to the Railways and Canals and one to the Mounted Police. Three lamp guards were supplied the Customs Department. One telephone was installed for Marine, one electric radiator for the Customs and electric bells in two rooms for the Railways and one for the Public Works Department.

A large number of lights of glass was renewed.

There were also a large number of minor jobs of painting, lettering and of joinery. The roofs, roads and footpaths were kept free from snow. The winter sashes and summer blinds were cleaned, put on, taken off and stored periodically.

Work done under the supervision of this department.

Superintendent, J. Shearer, jr.

RAILWAY COMMISSIONERS' BUILDING, QUEEN STREET.

This is a rented building occupied by the Board of Railway Commissioners. There were supplied two plan cases, two tables, ten packing boxes, three cushions and two foot-rests. Repairs were made to six chairs, three files, three cushions, one cupboard, one window, doors, &c.

The basement was shelved, 4,500 feet of lumber being required for the purpose. Ten electric fans were installed; one call bell was hung. There were installed thirteen drop lights, twelve desk lamps and two bracket lights.

Work done under the supervision of this department.

Superintendent, Jno. Shearer, jr.

BUILDINGS AND GROUNDS GENERALLY.

In addition to the works mentioned in the foregoing, there are innumerable smaller works, i.e., there are items of repair done by the roofers, the masons, plumbers and other trades; items taking each a number of days' work of a tradesman besides material to accomplish—for example, in the Parliament buildings and East and West block, 1,261 lights of glass were reglazed. Besides all these, in connection with the various other buildings, the property of the government, there are similar works of repair, painting, furnishing, tinting, &c., in connection with a number of rented buildings; also such works as repairs to and renewals of coal and other sheds, as well as works of a general character, such as the erection and taking down and storing of porches, winter boarding outside steps, &c., &c., all of which are done by the departmental staff.

PETERBOROUGH.

ADDITION TO POST OFFICE.

A brick addition, 19 feet by 8 feet, one story in height, was built at one end to furnish additional office space for postmaster and also a new lobby. There was also a concrete platform and steps.

Work Supervised by Wm. Blackwell, architect.

Contractor, D. Billingham.

SAULT STE. MARIE.

PUBLIC BUILDING.

This building, which was described in my report of last year, has been completed, and fitted up with electric lighting, hot-water heating, office fittings, furniture, &c.

Plans, &c., prepared by this department.

Work supervised by James Thomson, architect.

Contractors, MacPhail, Maccarty & Wright.

ST. CATHARINES.

DRILL HALL.

This building is completed, and fitted up with electric lighting, hot-water heating, town water service and fixtures, fittings and furniture.

Plans, &c., prepared by this department.

Resident architect and clerk of works, G. Dolson.

Contractors, Messrs. Sullivan & Langdon.

SANDWICH.

POST OFFICE.

This building, which was described in my report of last year has been nearly completed, and is being fitted with electric lighting, hot-water heating, office fittings, furniture, &c.

Plans, &c., prepared by this department.

Clerk of works, John Maclean.

Contractor, Geo. Alfred Proctor.

Contractor for fittings, J. Maclean.

Contractor for footpaths, C. W. Cadwell.

STRATFORD.

ARMOURIES.

This building, which was described in my report of last year, is still under construction, and is being fitted with electric lighting, hot-water heating, armoury fittings, &c.

Plans, &c., prepared and work supervised by H. C. Macbride, architect, London.

Contractors, Nagle & Mills.

Contractor for fitting, D. Essen.

ST. THOMAS.

ALTERATIONS OF THE PUBLIC BUILDING.

A part of the wall of the annex, on one side, immediately at the rear of the main building, was increased in height about four feet and re-roofed ; part of the annex was taken into the post office, the floor was raised, the dividing wall broken out and a girder was inserted to carry the annex wall above. The basement stairs were changed in position, a new terra cotta partition constructed and two vault doors changed in position. A new entrance with stone landing steps and iron railing was provided. Contract signed 29th September, 1905.

Plans, &c., prepared by this department.

Contractor, John Purdom.

TORONTO.

CUSTOM-HOUSE ALTERATIONS.

The alterations now in progress under contract signed September 7th, 1905, involve alterations from basement to roof mainly in the internal arrangements. The main stairway was removed but the wall on first and second remains. In the basement about one-third of the area was re-floored in concrete and wood, one room in brick and two rooms in tile ; a new iron stairs, some brick partitions and the plumbing and fitting of a new lavatory and W. C. room as well as a new basin and sink in lunch room were put in. On the ground floor new marble entrance steps were laid, a tile floor was laid throughout and a marble dado about the great hall as well as wood floors in the rooms. A number of the ground floor windows were altered and some doors changed in position. On the first floor, new wood floor was laid over the greater portion of the area, some doors were changed in position and lavatory basins, sinks and W. C fitted up. The front portion of the second floor was re-floored and laid out as apartments for the caretaker.

Plans and specification prepared and work supervised by S. G. Curry, architect.

Contractors, The Carlyle Construction Co.

DRILL HALL EXTENSION.

This is an extension of the drill hall eastward toward Chesnut street(195 feet long by 188 feet broad, using the same materials and following the original lines and design. The basement is to be but partly excavated and consists of furnace rooms, fuel rooms and stores; the ground floor in the middle, 183 feet by 64 feet width, is occupied by the riding school; on the north side, cavalry armoury and stores, and field battery gun shed armoury and harness rooms; on the south side store rooms, wagon rooms and harness rooms, while on the first floor are officers' mess, sergeants' mess, C.O. rooms, orderly rooms, lecture room, band room and lavatories. The contract was signed on July 14, 1905.

Plans, &c., prepared by this department and work supervised by S. G. Curry, architect.

Contractors, Sullivan & Langdon.

DRILL HALL—ADDITIONAL STORY ON LEANTO, NORTH SIDE.

This work, which involved the removal of the roof and ceiling of ground floor of the leanto on north side of hall and the construction of another story of brick with flat roof was contracted for on July 14, 1905. The addition provides eight new rooms and a passage the entire length of the whole. The band gallery was lengthened, the windows in north wall of hall were altered, new doors were made in north wall of hall and the heating apparatus was extended to heat the new rooms.

Plans and specification prepared by this department and work supervised by S. G. Curry, architect.

Contractors, Wickett Bros.

POSTAL STATION 'F.'

On August 5, 1905, a contract was entered into for the construction of this building on the corner of Yonge and Charles streets. It has three stories and basement, 61 feet by 80 feet ; the materials are fireproof ; the external walls of cut stone on street frontages and brick elsewhere, the basement walls of stone, the partitions brick or iron and plaster, while the stone walls are lined with brick. The stairs are iron; the floors iron and concrete covered with wood, excepting in furnace-room and fuel-room, where they are concrete only. The roof is iron and concrete and is covered with tar and gravel. The basement contains furnace and fuel-rooms, brick safe, W.C. room, lavatory-room

and stairway; the ground floor is the post office; the first floor is undivided, while a part of the second floor is divided into apartments for the caretaker.

Plans and specification prepared by this department and work supervised by S. G. Curry, architect.

Contractors, Brown and Lowe.

PROVINCE OF MANITOBA.

BRANDON.

IMMIGRATION HALL.

A drain was laid and new valves were supplied to boiler under the supervision of Jos. Greenfield, superintendent of public buildings, Manitoba, Winnipeg, Man.

POST OFFICE.

Additions were made to the mail delivery screen, inclusive of 486 new boxes, a new counter was constructed in money order office and a new key case supplied. The woodwork of the building was painted and repairs made to heating and plumbing.

Work supervised by Jos. Greenfield, superintendent of public buildings, Manitoba, Winnipeg, Man.

DAUPHIN.

IMMIGRATION BUILDING.

The building and the fences were painted under the supervision of Jos. Greenfield, superintendent of public buildings, Manitoba, Winnipeg, Man.

WINNIPEG.

CUSTOM HOUSE.

Alterations of long room were effected, the building was fitted up for gas lighting, the heating system was added to, repaired and altered, some repairs were made to plumbing and some filing cases supplied.

Work supervised by Jos. Greenfield, superintendent of public buildings, Winnipeg, Man.

EXAMINING WAREHOUSE.

Repairs were made to heating system under the supervision of Jos. Greenfield, superintendent of public buildings, Winnipeg, Man.

IMMIGRATION BUILDING.

This building, which was described in my report of last year, has been continuously carried on, and is now nearing completion. A hot-water heating system was fitted up. The offices were fitted and furnished and the site fenced.

Plans, &c., prepared by this department and work supervised by Jos. Greenfield, superintendent of public buildings, Winnipeg, Man.

Contractor for construction, Kelly & Mitchell.

Contractor for heating system, Cottar Bros.

Clerk of works, Jas. Chisholm.

WINNIPEG.

IMMIGRATION HALL AND IMMIGRATION HOSPITAL.

These buildings were painted and kalsomined throughout, fire escapes were provided, the coal-bins were bricked about, repairs were made to heating system, plumbing, glazing and range and the site was fenced. A new typewriter desk was supplied. All under the supervision of Jos. Greenfield, superintendent of public buildings, Winnipeg, Man.

LANDS OFFICE.

Repairs were made to heating and gas and a new smoke pipe was supplied under the supervision of Jos. Greenfield, superintendent of public buildings, Winnipeg, Man.

MILITARY STORES BUILDING.

A contract for the construction of this building was entered into on May 16, 1906. It is a two-story and attic brick building with stone dressings and on a stone basement, consisting of a main portion 65 feet by 47 feet for military stores and an adjunct 24 feet by 35 feet for caretaker's residence, a portion of the basement of which is finished for living rooms. The stone portion is lined throughout with brick, has brick partitions and a concrete basement floor but the adjunct has plastered walls and wooden partitions and floor, excepting in basement, where the floor is concrete. The roof is of wood, covered with metal on the slopes and tar and gravel on deck. Heating is by hot water.

Plans, &c., prepared by this department and work supervised by Jos. Greenfield, superintendent of public buildings, Winnipeg, Man.

Contractors, J. & J. McDiarmid.

POST OFFICE.

The stamp vendors office and the observation galleries were extended; two new pumps were fitted up and connected ; the mezzanine floor was extended ; the steam boiler was repaired and partly renovated; additions were made to the ventilation system; the cage in bank office was roofed; some hose and hose-racks were provided; a new toilet room was provided; the registration office was enlarged and the parcel room altered; repairs, additions, alterations and renovations were made to elevators, hot water furnaces, heating apparatus, plumbing, painting, lighting, gas fitting, pumps, tank, &c., &c., and a bag rack, tables, chairs, truck and boxes were supplied.

Work supervised by Joseph Greenfield, superintendent of public buildings, Winnipeg, Man.

NEW POST OFFICE.

The construction of this building which was described in my report of last year has since been continuously carried on and is still in progress.

Plans prepared and work supervised by Darling & Pearson, architects, Toronto, Ont.

Contractors, Kelley Bros. Co.

Clerk of works, Robert Wilson.

PUBLIC WORKS OFFICE.

Some furniture and carpets were supplied.

NORTHWEST TERRITORIES.

MEDICINE HAT, SASK.

PUBLIC BUILDING.

A contract was entered into on April 3, 1906, for the erection of this building on Main Street, on a site having 75 feet frontage and extending back to a lane in the rear.

The building which is to be two stories and basement, is to have a frontage on Main street of 63 feet by a depth of 74 feet, and is to contain on the ground floor the post office, examining warehouse, weights and measures office, brick safe, W. C. room and stairway; on the first floor the customs and inland revenue offices, brick safe, lavatory and stairs and in the basement the heating apparatus and stores. The external walls are to be cut stone and brick, the basement wall stone, the piers and partitions in basement as also the safe rooms brick; the ground floor and first floor partitions are to be iron and plaster while the floors, roof and stairs, excepting the basement floor which is to be concrete, are to be of wood. The roof is to be covered with tar and gravel. The drainage is to a cesspool in yard.

Plans and specifications prepared by this department.

Clerk of Works, W. D. Williams.

Contractors, Oakes and Everard.

MOOSEJAW, SASK.

COURT HOUSE.

A new water service and an electric light installation were put in and a drain was laid to the town sewer under the supervision of W. T. Mollard, clerk of works, Regina, Sask.

Contractor, Hugh Gillespie.

PUBLIC BUILDING.

This building which was described in my report of last year is nearly completed. A hot water heating apparatus and the necessary furniture and fittings and electric wiring are being fitted up, installed and supplied. A granolithic foot path is being laid on the street front.

Plans, &c., prepared by this department.

Contractor for construction and fittings, Patrick Navin.

Contractor for heating, The Moosejaw Hardware Co.

Contractor for electric lighting installation, J. E. Ashworth.

PRINCE ALBERT, SASK.

PUBLIC BUILDING.

This building which was described in my report of last year is nearing completion. It has been fitted up with a hot water heating apparatus.

Plans, &c., prepared by this department.

Clerk of Works, Wm. Knox.

Contractors, Chas. Lemoine & Co.

REGINA, SASK.

COURT HOUSE.

Repairs were effected to roof, plumbing, pump, water closets, furniture, &c., under the supervision of W. T. Mollard, clerk of works, Regina, Sask.

DOMINION LANDS OFFICE AND LAND TITLES OFFICE.

A counter with screen was fitted up, some electric wiring was installed, and a number of window screens and some articles of furniture were supplied. Minor repairs and renewals of ironmongery and glazing were made.

Work supervised by W. T. Mollard, clerk of works, Regina, Sask.

GOVERNMENT HOUSE.

Some minor repairs were made to the plastering of the house.

A residence for the coachman was constructed in the grounds.

Work supervised by W. T. Mollard, clerk of works, Regina, Sask.

IMMIGRATION HALL.

The city water service and sewerage was connected with the building. The cellar was lined with lumber, the damage caused by fire was made good and the building cleaned and kalsomined.

Work supervised by W. T. Mollard, clerk of works, Regina, Sask.

POST OFFICE.

A new hot-water heating furnace was fitted up, some additional fittings were put in as also an additional water closet. Repairs were effected to electric lighting, fitting, ironmongery, &c. All under the supervision of W. T. Mollard, clerk of works, Regina, Sask.

PUBLIC BUILDING.

A contract was entered into March 20, 1906, for the erection of this building on the southwestern corner at the intersection of Scarth street and Eleventh avenue, on a plot of ground 75 feet by 125 feet, which it practically covers excepting a small strip 8 feet deep by 40 feet long at the rear and facing on an alleyway which runs parallel to Scarth street. The external walls on the street fronts, and also a return of twenty feet on alleyway, are of cut stone lined with brick; all the external walls of basement are of stone lined with brick, while the remaining external walls, the safe rooms and a number of the partitions are brick; the remaining partitions of iron and asbestic. Excepting a one story and basement portion in the rear, measuring 75 by 20 feet, lighted from the alleyway and by a skylight, together with three angle towers, one of six stories, attic and basement, and two of four stories, attic and basement, the building has three stories, attic and basement. The ground floor, main portion, contains the post office, entrances, stairway and brick safe room, and the one story and basement portion the examining warehouse and weights and measures office. On the first floor are the customs and inland revenue offices, lavatory, stairway and brick safe. On the second are storeroom, caretaker's apartments, lavatory, bath-room, &c. The attic is unfinished, and the basement is for the heating furnaces, fuel and storage. The tower roofs, skylights and coping generally are covered with metal and the deck with tar and gravel. The floor of the basement in concrete, and the remaining floors as well as the roof are of steel and concrete covered with wood.

Plans and specification prepared by this department.

Work supervised by W. T. Mollard, Clerk of Works, Regina, Sask.

Contractor, Snyder Bros.

WOLSELEY, ASSA.

COURT HOUSE.

Repairs and alterations of basement were effected and a new entrance provided under the supervision of W. T. Mollard, clerk of works, Regina, Sask.

Contractor, John Ferguson.

CALGARY, ALTA.

ADDITION TO POST OFFICE BUILDING.

On September 5, 1905, a contract was entered into for the enlargement of the original post office building.

The front wall, portions of the side walls and the brick vaults were retained and the new portions are being built similar in design and material to the original. It is a three-story and attic stone building on a stone basement consisting of a main portion 54 feet front by 130 feet deep, a projection at one side 18 feet frontage by 43 feet deep, and also a one-story examining warehouse 18 feet by 56 feet. It is situated, fronting on Stephen avenue, having Osler street on one side and a lane in the rear. The basement, which has a concrete floor, brick piers and partitions, and two iron stairways which ascend to the third floor, is for heating apparatus, fuel and storage; the ground floor, main portion, is the post office, and the one-story portion an examining warehouse; the first floor has three offices for the Post Office Department, a long room for the customs, three offices for the customs and one for the inland revenue, two stairways, a lavatory-room and a W.C. room; the second floor has a long room for the Inland Revenue, rooms for lands office and mines office, stairways and lavatories, and the third floor is undivided, excepting a strip on the original frontage, which is divided into rooms for caretaker. There are brick vaults, two on ground floor and three each on first and second floor. There are water-closet rooms on all floors, including basement, and a bath-room in attic. The external walls on front and rear as well as facing Osler street are of stone, but the remainder are of brick, the brick walls of front stairway being carried up an additional height above roof to accommodate the elevator. The partitions are of iron and plaster and the stairways of iron. The slopes of roof are covered with metal and the decks with tar and gravel.

Plans and specification prepared by this department.

Clerk of works, J. J. O'Gara, architect.

Contractors, The Alberta Building Co.

EDMONTON, ALTA.

IMMIGRANT SHED.

A contract for the construction of this building was entered into on July 20, 1906. It is a wooden building on a concrete basement, consisting of a main portion 60 feet by 32 feet, two and a half stories and basement, a one-story and basement vestibule 10 feet by 6 feet, in front, and a one-story and basement kitchen adjunct in rear. The basement is floored in concrete and the chimneys are brick, the remaining undescribed portions being wood. In the basement are furnace and fuel rooms, store-rooms, a stairway hall and lavatories containing baths, W.C.'s and lavatory basins; on the ground floor are two kitchens, a stairway hall and six other rooms, while the first floor has twelve rooms, with a corridor from end to end, and the attic is undivided.

Plans, &c., prepared by this department.

Clerk of works, H. J. Hanson.

Contractor, Thomas Page.

PROVINCE OF BRITISH COLUMEIA.

KAMLOOPS.

PUBLIC BUILDING.

The ground and first floors were ceiled with metal; the caretaker's apartments were cleaned, kalsomined and painted; alterations of and additions to vault fixtures were made; a set of furnace grates and two oil lamps were supplied and repairs were made to plumbing, carpentry and clock.

Work supervised by Wm. Henderson, of this department, Victoria, B.C.

NELSON.

DRILL HALL.

The external surface of the outside walls below ground was plastered with cement, under the supervision of Wm. Henderson, of this department, Victoria, B.C.

PUBLIC BUILDING.

Gas lighting was installed in inland revenue offices and caretaker's quarters ; the batteries in clock were renewed; a cupboard was supplied the vault; a coal shute was inserted in sidewalk; the yard was graded; the lights over box screen were frosted; a stepladder was supplied for attic; a door lock and some fittings for box fronts were supplied and repairs were made to electric lighting, furniture, &c., and some woodwork varnished.

Work done under the supervision of Wm. Henderson, of this department, Victoria, B.C.

NANAIMO.

PUBLIC BUILDING.

Two rooms on first floor were altered to provide offices for Inspector of Fisheries, and alterations of basement and first floor including new partitions, were made for gas inspector's office. A glazed partition was erected in examining warehouse. Change and repairs to the original custom-house, now the examining warehouse, were made. Painting and kalsomining were done in the customs offices and the ladies' lavatory, the walls and ceilings damaged by making connection with old portion were papered, the street letter boxes were painted and varnished. Six signs, five of tin and one of glass, were lettered. A lavatory basin was supplied to the inland revenue, prism lights and plate-glass were fitted up for the money order office, a table with lamp and equipment were supplied to the fisheries office, cork carpet and shelves and a new drop letter box to the post office. Repairs were made to the brick floor and plaster work in basement.

Work supervised by Wm. Henderson, of this department, Victoria, B.C.

NEW WESTMINSTER.

INDIAN AFFAIRS AND FISIIERIES OFFICE BUILDING.

On November 30, 1905, a contract was entered into for the erection of this building on lot 10, block 13, situated on the corner of Caernarvon and MacKenzie streets with frontages of 66 feet and 83 feet, respectively.

The building is two stories of brick with stone dressings and on a stone basement, measuring 56 feet on Caernarvon street by a depth of 34 feet. The roof, the stairs and the floors and partitions, excepting in basement, are of wood; the basement floor

is of concrete and the basement partitions are brick. The roof is covered with metal. There is a large brick safe room in basement as well as one on each of the upper floors.

The basement is for heating apparatus, fuel, storage, &c., and the upper floors for offices. There is a large lavatory room on first floor.

Plans, &c., prepared by this department.

Clerk of works, Wm. Turnbull.

Contractors, R. Buckland & J. Carter Smith.

PUBLIC BUILDING.

A set of balcony fire-escapes were fitted in position, a typewriter desk was supplied the lands office; stationery cupboards, umbrella stand and carpet sweeper to the Public Works office and some furniture to the customs. A wall and an iron fence were erected along the front, rear and side of the property. A new ensign was supplied. Repairs were made to smoke stack, plumbing, doors, lighting, plastering and furniture. Some alterations were effected in the Customs Department. Lamps were supplied and Yale locks put on doors of examining warehouse.

Work done under the supervision of Wm. Henderson, of this department, Victoria, B.C.

ROSSLAND.

PUBLIC BUILDING.

Some electric shades and some windows shades were supplied, the clock was repaired and some minor works of carpentry, joinery, painting and glazing done, all under the supervision of Wm. Henderson, of this department, Victoria, B.C.

VANCOUVER.

POST OFFICE.

On August 22, 1905, a contract was entered into for the construction of this building which measures 156 feet by 120 feet, on the corner of Granville and Hastings Streets.

The building consists of four floors, a basement and a subbasement, the last-named being confined to a strip in the rear, 27 feet in breadth by the length of the building. The subbasement is divided into two boiler rooms, a fuel room, a staircase hall and a lavatory room; the basement is undivided excepting a strip 24 feet along one side, which contains two stairways, two elevators, a lavatory room, and a store room; the ground floor is the post office; the first and second floors contain each nine rooms, a vault, a lavatory room and stairways, while the third floor is divided into fifteen rooms, two stairways and a lavatory room. There are two elevators. There is a clock tower rising above the corner at the intersection of the streets. The walls of the building are of cut granite and has floors, stairs, &c., of steel, concrete and other non-combustible material generally.

Plans and specification prepared by this department.

Clerk of works, Chas. Tossell.

Contractors, Kelly Bros. and Mitchell, Limited.

PUBLIC BUILDING.

Cupboards, shelving, sink and case were fitted up and doors repaired in the testing room. Partitions were removed, doors and frames built in, hoist and frame constructed, rail to platform erected and screen partition put up in parcels department. Two new skylights were put in. A counter and screen were supplied for customs long room. A partition with door and frame was erected in post office

inspector's office and a window and frame set in examining warehouse. A wall desk was supplied the customs. A still and a raw leaf oven were fitted up in sorting room. Two screens were supplied, one in dead letter office and one in sorting room. The fittings, furniture, &c., of examining warehouse, postal and express offices and of testing room were removed to other quarters.

In dead letter office, the brick walls were strapped and sheathed, a new window was put in and a new lock fixed on door. A new manhole was constructed for sewer, the sewer cleaned and drain repaired. The caretaker's quarters were fitted up with blinds. A table was supplied to tester and chairs and stools to collector of customs office and express parcels office. A fire screen was supplied to dead letter office. The customs W.C. tank was relined. The post office letter boxes and drawers were renumbered, the street letter boxes were painted and varnished, the post office box screen was varnished, the windows of stamp vendor's office were numbered, a key board was numbered and the doors and windows of weights and measures office were lettered. A mail hand-truck was supplied the post office. The post office vestibule doors were altered. The necessary alterations for the examining warehouse, postal package office and express office were made. A sink was fitted up in the dead letter office and one in the examining warehouse. Shelving and sorting cases were supplied to the post office and to the post office inspector's office. Four stools and one key board to the post office and two signs to the inspector's office which was cleaned, painted and papered. Furniture, linoleum and carpets were supplied the post office inspector's office.

The caretaker's quarters were wired for electric light. There were seventeen lamps and one one-light fixture additional installed in the post office, and twenty-three in the customs offices. Electric bell hanging was done in the post office and post office inspector's office. Repairs were made to sewer, block pavement, heating, plumbing, joinery, lighting, water service, furniture, &c. Carpets were taken up, cleaned and relaid and a large number of lights reglazed.

Work supervised by Wm. Henderson, of this department, Victoria, B.C.

VICTORIA.

INDIAN AFFAIRS AND MARINE OFFICE (OLD CUSTOM HOUSE).

A drain was constructed in furnace room; the heating pipes in indian office were covered with asbestos; three additional electric lights were put in W.C. and repairs were effected to plaster, plumbing, lighting, glazing, gutters and doors.

Works supervised by Wm. Henderson, of this department, Victoria, B.C.

PUBLIC BUILDING.

Alterations to money order office were made, new shelving was put in postal package department; new partitions were made in examining warehouse; the shelving in basement of examining warehouse was removed; new pigeonhole cases were supplied customs offices and new drawers in post office screen. Cupboards were supplied to customs offices; a clock to the public works office; electric bells were hung for appraiser, post office inspector and postmaster. A stepladder was supplied to savings bank; stationery cases for form cupboards; bookcases, shelves and chairs for the customs and a chair for the savings bank. A wash-bowl was fitted up in post office. The roof of the examining warehouse was repaired. Ventilators were placed in the walls of the savings bank vault. The freight elevator was overhauled, altered and repaired. Twelve new electric lights were installed in the examining warehouse, one in the post office, and twenty-five pendant switches in the general delivery; three portable lights and shades were supplied the inspector's office. The mail elevator had new reversing contacts installed. A number of new switches were put in and three brackets and shades were put in for the inland revenue office.

New bell batteries were supplied and connected, and repairs were made to wiring, switches, bells, lights, plumbing, heating, joinery, glazing, &c.

Work supervised by Wm. Henderson, of this department, Victoria, B.C.

OLD POST OFFICE BUILDING.

The galvanized iron down pipes and gutters were in part renewed and the remainder repaired. Repairs were made to plumbing, roofs and walls.

Work supervised by Wm. Henderson, of this department, Victoria, B.C.

WILLIAM HEAD.

QUARANTINE STATION.

Two water wheels were supplied; a new fence was erected at electricians' residence; some roofs were reshingled; a boat landing was constructed; the steamer *Earl* was cleaned, painted and repaired; six pairs of sash and a door were supplied battery room, disinfection house; one hospital stretcher, three hospital chairs and three ward tables were supplied; some bunks were built and the assistant superintendent's kitchen painted and kalsomined.

Repairs were made to doors and windows and repairs to various buildings.

Work done under the supervision of Wm. Henderson, of this department, Victoria, B.C.

CATTLE QUARANTINE CORRAL.

The sheds were repaired and covered with roofing; new gates were provided; the yard was graded and filled; the fences were repaired and in part renewed and the water main laid and connected with city main.

Work done under the supervision of Wm. Henderson, of this department, Victoria, B.C.

YUKON TERRITORY.

DAWSON.

ADMINISTRATION BUILDING.

The grounds were improved, a plumbing service was put in and some furniture supplied, under the supervision of S. A. D. Bertrand, superintendent of public buildings, Yukon Territory.

COURT HOUSE.

The grounds were improved, a plumbing service was put in and some furniture supplied under the supervision of S. A. D. Bertrand, superintendent of public buildings, Yukon Territory.

GOVERNMENT HOUSE.

The grounds were improved, a plumbing service was put in and some furniture supplied under the supervision of S. A. D. Bertrand, superintendent of public buildings, Yukon Territory.

DAWSON.

POLICE COURT.

General repairs were made under the supervision of S. A. D. Bertrand, superintendent of public buildings, Yukon Territory.

POST OFFICE.

A plumbing service was put in and some furniture supplied under the supervision of S. A. D. Bertrand, superintendent of public buildings, Yukon Territory.

KLUHANE LAKE.

MINING RECORDER'S OFFICE.

General repairs were made under the supervision of S. A. D. Bertrand, superintendent of public buildings, Yukon Territory.

APPENDIX A—PART III.

GENERAL CONDITIONS FOR THE GUIDANCE OF ARCHITECTS IN PREPARING COMPETITIVE DESIGNS FOR THE PROPOSED NEW DEPARTMENTAL AND JUSTICE BUILDINGS FOR THE DOMINION OF CANADA IN OTTAWA, ONTARIO

By order of the Honourable Charles Smith Hyman, Minister of the Department of Public Works of Canada, the following conditions for competitive designs for the proposed new Departmental and Justice buildings at Ottawa have been prepared by the undersigned Board of Assessors.

CONDITIONS.

1. The government of the Dominion of Canada proposes to erect a group of buildings on the grounds forming the east side of Major's Hill park, Ottawa. These buildings will be composed of two groups—one for the Department of Justice, the other for departmental purposes. The cost of the Justice building is not to exceed 35 cents per cubic foot and the cost of the departmental building is not to exceed 30 cents per cubic foot. This competition is to be considered chiefly one of suggestion.

2. The competition to include the placing of the various buildings on the site, the laying out of avenues and roads and the connecting of Parliament Hill with Major's Hill park by a foot bridge of monumental design. The site for the buildings to be confined within the areas indicated by dotted lines on a diagram which accompanied the special pamphlet, containing conditions.

3. A Board of Assessors has been appointed, consisting of Edmund Burke, Esq., President, Province of Ontario Association of Architects; Alcide Chaussé, Esq., President, Province of Quebec Association of Architects; and D. Ewart, Esq., Chief Architect of the Department of Public Works, to prepare this code and decide the relative merits of the various designs submitted.

4. The competition will be limited to resident Canadian architects who have been resident architects for one year or more; and each design must be accompanied by a declaration signed by the competitor to the effect that the design is his own and that the drawings were prepared in Canada under his own supervision.

5. Any style of architecture may be submitted, but it is suggested that some phase of Gothic would better harmonize with existing structures.

6. The competitive designs will be limited to sketches in ink, to a uniform scale of 16 feet to the inch. Brush work in Indian ink will be allowed in the elevations. The sections to be finished with a solid black tint. The lettering and figuring are to be plain and simple and confined to the name and dimensions of the rooms written in the middle of each, without explanatory comments, which are to be noted in a separate memorandum. The number of superficial feet in each room to be given, as well as lineal dimensions. The drawings to be made upon white paper.

7. The drawings must be accompanied by a brief memorandum in typewriting, explaining any points in the designs that are not plainly shown.

8. The drawings required are as follows:—Plans of the separate floors, elevations and the necessary sections. If any of the floors are duplicated plans of such duplicates will not be required.

Perspective drawings may be drawn in line or may be wash drawings in Indian ink, and with such accessories only as may be necessary to indicate the connections of the buildings with their surroundings. The perspective drawings must be set up at a scale of one-eighth inch to the foot with the plane of the drawing touching the nearest angle. All drawings, including perspective, to be made on sheets of uniform size.

If perspective drawings to $\frac{1}{8}$-inch scale will exceed in size the sheets containing the geometrical drawings, the scale of perspective must be reduced sufficiently to permit the use of sheets of similar size.

A bird's eye or Isometrical view may also be submitted covering the whole scheme.

9. No motto or other distinctive device is to be attached to the drawings or memorandum. The competitor shall send his name in a sealed envelope, without distinctive mark. The assessors will number the envelopes and drawings as the packages are opened. The declaration referred to in clause 4 to be inclosed in the sealed envelope.

10. The drawings are not to be framed, glazed or even mounted upon cardboard; but to be sent flat in a folio, and to be shipped by express, prepaid, addressed to the Secretary of the Department of Public Works, Ottawa.

11. The assessors will carefully examine the designs received, and place the best four in order of merit.

12. The author of the best design will be awarded a prize of $8,000; the second best a prize of $4,000; the third best a prize of $2,000, and the fourth best a prize of $1,000. The four prize designs will become the absolute property of the Government of Canada. The drawings of the unsuccessful competitors will be returned to them within a reasonable time.

13. Any information which the assessors may find proper to furnish any of the competitors in answer to questions or suggestions will be simultaneously communicated to all known competitors. All such questions or answers must be made on or before the 15th day of January, 1907.

14. All designs submitted in the competition will, with the consent of the authors, be publicly exhibited after the award is made.

15. All designs must be in the hands of the Secretary of the Department of Public Works on or before the 15th day of March, 1907.

The following is a schedule of dimensions required or suggested:—

REQUIREMENTS FOR THE DEPARTMENTAL BUILDING.

A total floor area including interior walls, corridors, lavatories, &c., of 300,000 superficial feet. The building to be limited to five stories above basement on the park side. The arrangement of offices to be in large units, suitable for subdivision or rearrangement as may be required.

REQUIREMENTS FOR JUSTICE BUILDING.

The building may be three or more stories in height on the park side.

SUPREME COURT.

	Rooms.	Floor area. Sup. ft.	Total area. Sup. ft.
Court room	1	....	2,500
Conference room, near court room, and to contain bookcases for judge's library	1	....	800
Registrar's room	1	....	600
Clerk of the court, adjoining registrar	1	....	800
Vault in connection with above	..	....	150
Registrar's court (chambers)	1	....	600
Judges' private rooms	6	300	1,800
Reporters' rooms	2	250	500
Sheriff	1	....	300
Secretary to judges	2	250	500
Waiting room, for counsel to consult with lawyers, must be close to court room	1	....	400
Barristers' and counsels' room, wardrobes, basins, &c.	1	....	400
Messengers' room	1	....	250
Library, for the several branches, and to have gallery	1	....	8,000
			17,600

EXCHEQUER COURT.

	Rooms.	Floor area. Sup. ft.	Total area. Sup. ft.
Court room	1	....	2,500
Judges' private rooms	2	300	600
Registrar's office	1	....	600
Chief clerk, adjoining registrar	1	....	600
Vault in connection with above offices	..	....	150
Registrar's court (chambers)	1	....	600
Deputy registrar	1	....	350
Stenographers	1	....	300
Messengers' room	1	....	250
Lunch room and kitchen	2	....	650
Waiting room	1	....	
			7,000

RAILWAY COMMISSION.

Court room	1	....	2,000
Chief commissioner	1	....	500
Deputy commissioner	2	400	800
Secretary	1	....	300
Law clerk	1	....	300
Chief engineer	1	....	300
Chief traffic officer	1	....	300
Inspector of accidents	1	....	300
Draughting office	..	....	1,000
Record rooms	4	1,000	4,000
Inspectors, &c	10	300	3,000
Stenographers, &c	8	250	2,000
Store rooms	..	....	1,000
Vaults	..	....	200
			16,000

DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE.

To be divided into suitable offices and with a limited vault accommodation. This space will be utilized by the minister, his deputy, the secretary of the department, the law clerk, and their respective staffs, &c. 20,000

Total office space (superficial feet)—60,600.

Provision to be made in addition to above floor area for corridors, staircases, elevators, lavatories, &c.

EDMUND BURKE,
President, Ontario Association of Architects.

ALCIDE CHAUSSÉ,
President, Province of Quebec Association of Architects.

D. EWART, I.S.O.,
Chief Architect, Department of Public Works.

PART IV

CHIEF ENGINEER'S REPORT

ON

HARBOUR AND RIVER WORKS

INCLUSIVE OF

GRAVING DOCKS AND DREDGING OPERATIONS

ALSO

ROADS, BRIDGES AND SURVEYS THROUGHOUT THE DOMINION.

REPORT OF THE CHIEF ENGINEER.

DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC WORKS OF CANADA,
CHIEF ENGINEER'S OFFICE,
OTTAWA, December 10, 1906.

FRED. GÉLINAS, Esq.,
Secretary,
Department of Public Works.

SIR,—I have the honour to submit the annual report on the various works under my charge during the fiscal year ended June 30, 1906.

These works comprise the construction and repair of wharfs, piers, breakwaters, dams, weirs, bank and beach protection works; the improvement of harbours and rivers by dredging; the construction, maintenance and operation of government dredging plant; the construction and maintenance of graving docks; the construction, maintenance and working of slides and booms; the construction and maintenance of interprovincial bridges and approaches thereto, and of bridges on highways of federal importance in the Northwest Territories and the maintenance of military roads; also hydrographic and ordinary surveys and examinations, inclusive of precision levelling and geodetic measurements which are required for the preparation of plans, reports and estimates; the testing of cements, &c.

I have the honour to be, sir,
Your obedient servant,

EUG. D. LAFLEUR,
Chief Engineer.

PROVINCE OF NOVA SCOTIA.

AMAGUADEES.

Amaguadees Pond, Cape Breton county, lies on the northern side of East Bay, the eastern arm of the Great Bras d'Or lake, and is distant three miles from Benacadie Point, at the entrance to and sixteen miles from the head of the bay.

It is a large sheet of water, about one mile in length and a quarter of a mile in width, separated from the bay by a beach of gravel overlying clay, of from 100 to 200 feet in width, and about 4 feet high above the summer level of the lake. The outlet is at the eastern end of the beach, but as it is open only for short periods after freshets, and then is available only to small boats, the pond is not of any practical benefit to the inhabitants.

During 1902-3-4 the sum of $3,980.52 was expended in the construction of a block and span wharf with creosoted timber substructure, extending to 11 feet at low water,

on the outside of the beach about 600 feet from its eastern end. The work is 128 feet long and 20 feet wide, with an 'L' on the eastern side of the outer end, 20 by 20 feet.

After the construction of the wharf, the outlet of the pond which formerly was only open at times, not only remained open, but was widened and deepened to such an extent as to interfere with the traffic to and from the wharf.

The sum of $500 was voted for expenditure during 1905-6, towards the construction of a bridge across the inlet. The proposed work was 100 feet in length and 16 feet wide, and consisted of approaches 30 and 22 feet in length, of two cribwork blocks 12 feet in length and a span between them, 24 feet long; the approaches built of brush and stone, and the blocks of round timber, fully ballasted and protected on the outer faces with close sheathing, driven 3 feet into the bottom, and the blocks and span were covered with 4-inch plank. Of the work described, at the close of the fiscal year, the approaches and blocks were placed and partly ballasted.

The expenditure during fiscal year ended June 30, 1906, amounted to $499.79.

AMHERST POINT.

Amherst Point is a small farming village of about 300 people, situate from two and a half to four miles southwest of Amherst Town, near the head of the bay. It is a straggling settlement of farms, but the site of the wharf is about three miles distant from Amherst. Several plans were designed for this work and it was not until early in June that the work was commenced. It is expected that this work will be completed this fall; owing to the difficulty in procuring labour the quick progress has not been made which was expected. It is built of solid rock-filled cribwork for a length of 170 feet, 20 feet wide on top, except the last 30 feet which is constructed in the form of an 'L,' 40 feet wide on top. Tides rise here from 33 to 40 feet.

Expenditure during fiscal year of 1905-6, $1,806.88.

ANDERSON'S COVE.

Anderson's Cove, Annapolis county, is a scarcely perceptible indentation of the coast line, on the south side of the Bay of Fundy, sixteen miles east of Digby Gut, two miles east of Litchfield and two miles west of Parker's Cove. The settlement, which is called Hillsburn, comprises within a radius of about a mile, about 150 people, dependent almost exclusively on the fisheries for a living.

In order to afford some small measure of protection and shelter for the fishing boats, which were often broken and destroyed for lack of shelter, the department in 1905-6 expended the sum of $1,813.29 in constructing a small breakwater, 162 feet long, from 7 to 13 feet high and 26 feet wide.

Spring tides rise about 30 feet.

ANNAPOLIS ROYAL.

Annapolis Royal, as the town is called, is the oldest town in the province of Nova Scotia, having been founded in 1605. It is beautifully situated at the head of Annapolis basin, and on the left or south side of Annapolis river. It has a population of about 2,000 people and is the centre of one of the most fertile districts of Nova Scotia. On the water-front of the town there has not been, for a great many years, a public wharf for landing. The Queen's wharf, so-called, at the east end of the town, is supposed to have been first constructed during the French occupation in the 17th century. In or about 1868, it was restored and extended, and made serviceable for the use and accommodation of the steamer which plied between Annapolis, Digby and St. John, N.B., before the construction of the railway from Annapolis to Yarmouth. Both the original construction and the extension and restoration were in cribwork.

The wharf being for a great many years a complete wreck, and to a certain extent a danger to navigation, the department in 1905-6 expended the sum of $3,885.75 in

building a completely new structure on the site of the old. At the close of the fiscal year the work was about three-quarters finished.

When completed it will consist of an approach of stone and earth, walled on each side, 250 feet long, 30 feet wide and of an average height of 8 feet. This approach will be followed by a pile-work structure of 240 feet long by 30 feet wide, with a T on the outer end 90 feet long on the face by 40 feet wide. The piles in the T are creosoted. Along the face, the work will be about 36 feet high, with 32 feet of water at H.W.O.S. T. and about 7 feet at low water. On the north side of the stem, next to the T, will be a flight of steps for the accommodation of boats and small craft, and in the middle of the length of the face of the work, a lifting slip operated by a powerful double hand winch, for the convenience of steamers.

Spring tides rise about 29 feet, neaps 23 feet.

APPLE RIVER.

This work, or proposed work, was let out by contract to Messrs. J. E. & H. Biglow, of Canning, N.S., for $7,300. Some slight work has been performed upon it during the latter portion of the month of June and no doubt will be finished this fall.

Expenditure during 1905-6, $78.63.

ARISAIG.

Arisaig, Antigonish county, is on the southeastern shore of Northumberland Strait, about fifteen miles southeast from Cape George.

The works at this place include a pier on the northern, and a breakwater on the southern side of the cove.

The breakwater, constructed during 1887-8, was 380 feet in length, extending to 5 feet at low water, and 20 feet wide, with an 'L' on the southwestern side of the outer end, 40 feet long and 20 feet wide. With the exception of 80 feet at the inner end which is of stone, it is constructed of close-faced native timber cribwork, fully ballasted; the outer 50 feet and the 'L' were protected by close-sheathing.

From natural decay, the top of the work is in a weak condition, and the outer end with the 'L' has been destroyed by the teredo.

The sum of $2,200 was appropriated for expenditure during 1905-6, in reconstructing the top of the approach at the outer end for a distance of 50 feet, and for the construction of a creosoted timber block, 20 by 30 feet, outside of the old end, to be connected with the old work by a span over the remains of the old end.

Nearly all the necessary materials required for the work to be done, with the exception of the creosoted timber, were procured during the winter. During the latter part of May, 1906, the repairs to the outer end were commenced, and by the end of the fiscal year they were completed, but nothing was done towards the construction of the new block, owing to the non-delivery of the creosoted timber required. The repairs to the outer end consisted in ballasting, placing new stringers, covering, cap and close-sheathing for a distance of 50 feet, and the total amount expended during the fiscal year, including the native timber required for the block and span, is $1,253.52.

BADDECK.

Baddeck, the shire-town of Victoria county, is on the northern shore of the Little Bras d'Or lake, near its entrance to St. Patrick's channel.

On June 5, 1903, a report was forwarded on the construction of a public wharf on three different sites, and estimates were submitted of the cost of the wharf on each site, including the cost of the property required in each case.

Differences of opinion as to the site to be chosen delayed the preparation of the plan and specification for the proposed wharf, but the site has now been selected and the property transferred to the Crown.

Expenditure during last fiscal year, $3,000.

BAILEY'S BROOK.

Bailey's Brook, Lismore, Pictou county, is a large stream emptying into the Strait of Northumberland at a point about ten miles to the eastward of the entrance to Merigomish harbour, and six miles to the westward of Arisaig.

The channel protection works, undertaken in 1902-3 and completed in 1904-5, consist of a breakwater on the eastern side 240 feet in length and 20 feet in width, on top, extending to low water mark, and a shear-dam on the western side, 130 feet in length and 12 feet in width founded at low water.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the sum of $2,042.36 was expended in procuring materials for a proposed extension of the shear-dam, 164 feet in length, 16 feet in width to within 20 feet of the outer end, and 30 feet in width over the outer 20 feet, and in constructing, placing and ballasting 120 feet of its substructure.

The extension was undertaken with the object of improving the channel which is nearly dry at extreme low water. Spring tides rise 4½ feet.

BARACHOIS.

Barachois, Victoria county, is a settlement, at the mouth of the Barachois river, on the northern side of St. Ann's bay, and about three miles from the entrance into St. Ann's harbour. It has a snug little boat harbour formed by an outlying beach and connected at its southern end with the bay by a shifting channel through the gravel beach.

The shifting of the channel was caused by the movement of the gravel along the shore, during northerly gales ; in order to prevent this action and to improve the channel, it was decided to build a breakwater on the northern side of the entrance to the channel.

During 1903-4, the sum of $1,499.80 was expended in procuring the materials required for the construction of a round timber cribwork, extending to 2½ feet at low water, 200 feet long and 15 feet wide, in constructing the bottom of the work up to within 2 feet of the top, and in placing about one-half of the ballast required.

During the last fiscal year the sum of $1,034.36 was expended in completing the work commenced in the previous year, and in extending the work by the construction of a block, 32 feet long and 20 feet wide.

BARRINGTON.

Barrington, Shelburne county, is forty-five miles southeast of Yarmouth, and thirty-five miles southwest of Shelburne. Population about 700. Fishing and farming are the chief industries. Several schooners are fitted out at this place for fishing, and coastal steamers make this an important port of call, whilst it is the mainland terminus of the steam ferry service to Cape Sable Island.

The private wharfs at this place having no material depth of water at L.W.O.S.T., this department in the year 1888-9, constructed a wharf. This wharf extends over mud flats, bare at low water, to Sherose channel; it is 944 feet long, 20 feet wide on top, and has 12 feet of water at its outer end, at L.W.O.S.T. The shoreward end, for 188 feet, is built of round-log, stone-filled cribwork, all the remaining portion being pile trestle bents, 15 feet distant centres. In the old work there was a gradual rise of several feet, which made the outside end 6 or 7 feet above H.W.O.S.T.; this was reduced by 3 feet; this lowering of the level allows an extreme spring tide to spray the top timbers which acts as a valuable preservative in all works situated in salt water. At the outer end is an 'L,' 32 feet wide, with a fore-length of 72 feet along the channel, and on which is a freight shed, 35 feet long and 20 feet wide.

During the last fiscal year the sum of $5,740.63 was expended in this reconstruction work. Besides cutting down the work, the entire covering, stringers, guard-rails, and caps had to be replaced, whilst all new fenders and many old piles were replaced

with new ones, thoroughly driven and fastened. The head of the wharf, on the outside end and along the 'L,' was fendered with hardwood piles.

BARRINGTON PASSAGE.

This passage is between the mainland and Cape Sable Island. Its length is about six miles, whilst in width it varies from one-quarter mile to one mile. It has been used as a general thoroughfare for all smaller vessels up to 12 and 13 feet draught along the coast from Halifax to St. John. Many schooners have been severely damaged as well as several coasting steamers, through striking obstructions in this passage. This department therefore had an examination by an expert diver who reported that the obstructions consisted of large rocks, and that their removal would be expensive yet simple.

In 1904-5, the sum of $1,999.90 was expended, and 425 tons of stones were removed.

During the last fiscal year an additional sum of $3,000, was expended, and 675 tons of stone removed. The work was done by the same plant as that used at Clark's Harbour, and with even better results, though strange to say, that through the swiftly running tide here, the divers could only work a portion of the time. The stones were larger, in fact one estimated to weigh 35 tons was raised to the surface and dragged inshore at high tide, where it now rests. The cost per ton is about $4.54. Spring tides rise 9½ feet, neaps, 7 feet.

BASS RIVER.

Bass River, Colchester county, is a farming and manufacturing village of about 500 people, situated on the north side of Cobequid bay, the eastern arm of the Bay of Fundy. It is half way between Truro and Parrsboro, or about twenty-eight miles from each place.

In 1894-5, the department built, by contract, at a cost of $3,240, a public wharf of pile work, 210 feet long, 40 feet wide, with an ell at the outer end 55 feet long and 40 feet wide. At the outer end of the ell, it was found necessary to build a small block of cribwork, containing 8,000 cubic feet, on account of the hard nature of the bottom preventing the piles from being driven to a proper depth. Along its outer face the work is 26 feet high, giving a depth of 22 feet at H.W.O.S.T.

In the fiscal year 1901-2, the department expended the sum of $1,099.11 in extending the pile-wharf built in 1894-5. The extension is 40 feet square, substantially built of pile-work and giving the wharf the form of the letter 'T.' A small freight shed was also built on the wharf for the accommodation of local shippers and merchants.

In 1902-3, the sum of $55.06 was expended in enlarging the freight shed on the wharf.

In 1904-5, the sum of $1,200 was expended for renewing the whole top of the wharf, including plank, stringers and guard timbers, in addition to a number of new fender piles which were very much decayed.

In 1905-6, the sum of $493.38 was expended in further repairs. These repairs consist of renewals to planking, bracing and fender piles.

BATTERY POINT.

Battery Point, Annapolis county, is a fishing settlement of about 150 people, situated on the east side of Digby Gut, about four miles northeast from the town of Digby, and fifteen miles southwest from the town of Annapolis.

In 1904-5 the sum of $1,987.32 was expended in constructing a breakwater for the protection of the fishing fleet, comprising forty to fifty boats. The work is 90 feet long, 26 feet wide, 8 feet high at the shore end and 19 feet high at the outer end. The approach is a stone embankment, 38 feet long, 26 feet wide and from 4 to 8 feet high.

At the end of the fiscal year the work was completed, with the exception of a few fenders.

In 1905-6, the sum of $2,000 was expended in constructing an extension to the breakwater. The new block is 60 feet long, 26 to 30 feet wide and from 20 to 29 feet high, very strongly built of round-log cribwork, furnished with a break on the seaward side, close-sheathed on the seaward side and outer end and on the inner or southern side, being provided with a flight of steps for the accommodation of boats.

Spring tides rise 27 feet; neaps, 23 feet.

BAXTER'S HARBOUR.

Baxter's Harbour, King's county, is a small harbour on the south side of Minas channel, Bay of Fundy, about midway between Scott's Bay and Hall's Harbour, or about six miles distant from each. The settlement has a population of about 200 people, engaged in fishing and farming.

The harbour is merely a slight indentation in the coast line, with a small wharf or breakwater on one side and a reef of rocks on the other, leaving an opening of about 180 feet in width between them, into which small schooners can enter at about two hours ebb and flood.

The little breakwater, which was built many years ago by the inhabitants, aided by the provincial government, having become a complete wreck, the department, in 1905-6, expended the sum of $2,258.69 in building a substantial breakwater of cribwork on the site of the ancient structure. The new work, which was not quite completed at the end of the fiscal year, is 100 feet long, 26 feet wide and from 5 at the inner end to 20 feet high at the outer end, well fendered and filled with ballast.

Spring tides rise 39 feet; neaps, 33 feet.

BAYFIELD BREAKWATER.

Bayfield, Antigonish county, N.S., is on the southern shore of St. George's bay, fifteen miles to the westward of the northern entrance to the Strait of Canso.

There are two works at this place: a wharf 442 feet in length, built in 1892-4, and a breakwater (core and stone embankment), 760 feet in length, commenced in 1879 and completed in 1888.

Repairs and improvements to the breakwater, including the construction of a concrete wall, 525 feet in length, over the inner face of the cribwork core (150 to 675 feet from the inner end), and the reconstruction of the stone covering on each side of the wall, undertaken in 1903-4, were completed in 1904-5, with the exception of 300 feet of covering on the seaward side and of the grouting (with concrete) between the wall and high water, on each side, over a distance of 365 feet (150 to 515 feet from the inner end).

During the fiscal year 1905-6 the sum of $1,600 was expended in completing the repairs and improvements undertaken in 1903-4.

BAY ST. LAWRENCE.

Bay St. Lawrence, Victoria county, is on the northern extremity of Cape Breton island, and lies between Cape North and Black Point.

At the head of the bay and separated from it by a beach of sand, gravel and stone, there is a small lake or pond, about three-quarters of a mile in length and half a mile in width, with a considerable depth of water.

In 1887, a channel to low water was opened by the department through the beach into the pond, but soon filled in again.

During 1888-9, the channel, which had been alternately opened by freshets and closed during northerly gales, was reopened, and protected on its western side by a cribwork block, 53 feet in length, beyond high water mark, and by a work of brush and stone, 30 feet in length, from high water mark inwards. The channel remained

open for a short time after the completion of the protection work, but it was closed again at the inner end of the works by sand during a northwesterly gale. The cribwork block still remains, but the brush and stonework was washed out by the sea.

The total expenditure on this work up to June 30, 1889, was $3,992.17.

The sum of $5,500 was voted for expenditure during 1905-6, towards the formation of a boat harbour, and on November 29, 1905, a plan and specification for the works required to make a permanent channel through the beach and to make the pond accessible to boats at all times of tide were submitted for approval, but up to the end of the fiscal year tenders for the work had not been called.

Expenditure during 1905-6, $47.97.

BEAR COVE.

Bear Cove, Digby county, is a slight indentation not more than 400 feet deep in the coast of the mouth of St. Mary's bay, Bay of Fundy. It is situated twenty-three miles north of Yarmouth and equi-distant from Cape Cove on the south and Meteghan on the north, being about five miles from each. The population of the settlement, within a mile of the cove, comprises a couple of hundred people, chiefly dependent for living upon fishing, though some little farming is also carried on. The fishing fleet comprises about twenty-five small boats, and the annual value of the catch, embracing cod, herring, lobsters, &c., is from $7,000 to $10,000.

In order to afford some small measure of protection for the fishing fleet, the department on October 10, 1905, awarded a contract in the sum of $5,748.92.

The work was begun in May, 1906, and at the close of the fiscal year it was about half completed. Spring tides rise 21 feet, neaps, 17 feet.

The expenditure during the last fiscal year amounted to $2,231.07.

BEAR RIVER.

The village of Bear River, situated at the head of navigation, five miles above the two bridges, highway and railway, which are near the mouth of the river, is an important and prosperous settlement partly in Annapolis and partly in Digby counties, the river forming the boundary between the two counties. Large quantities of piles, cordwood and lumber are annually shipped to South America, the West Indies and the United States, and the volume of shipping may be judged by the fact that the bridges, in each of which there is a swing span, are opened from 300 to 400 times each year for the passage of vessels.

In 1901-2, the sum of $3,000 was expended in removing the upper portion of an old pier of the highway bridge, which was rebuilt by the provincial government about twelve years ago, on a site about 100 feet farther up stream. This old pier bottom, which was removed to a depth of 5 feet below low water spring tides, was so close to the channel that it was a source of danger to vessels passing up and down. The dropping pier, on the down stream side of the swing span of the highway bridge, was also rebuilt in substantial pilework, the new pier being 180 feet long, 25 feet wide, and from 20 to 30 feet high, strongly built of pile bents, well braced, fendered and bolted, provided with mooring posts and rings, and with three rows of hardwood walings on the river face. Of the total expenditure of $3,000, the sum of $349.17 was expended in the purchase of piles and timber for the rebuilding of the dropping pier on the upper side of the highway bridge.

In 1902-3, the sum of $1,611.35 was expended in rebuilding the dropping pier on the up-stream side of the Victoria highway bridge. The work consists of a piece of well and strongly built pile wharfing, 180 feet long, 16 to 27 feet wide, and 20 to 32 feet high, covering the site of the old dropping pier, which was so far decayed and eaten away by the limnoria as to be no longer safe or serviceable.

In 1905-6, the sum of $584.86 was expended in the purchase of materials for the purpose of rebuilding the upper end of the dropping pier, which was severely injured by the heavy ice of the exceptionally severe winter of 1904-5.

BECKERTON.

Beckerton, or Port Beckerton, Guysborough county, is a harbour on the southern or Atlantic coast of Nova Scotia, about midway between Indian and Country harbours, and about five and a half miles distant from the entrance of each.

In 1904-5, the sum of $2,192.03 was expended in procuring the materials required for a native timber block and span wharf to extend 190 feet to 12 feet at low water, to consist of an inner block, 40 by 20 feet, four intermediate blocks, each 18 by 20 feet, and an outer block, or head, 24 feet in line of work by 50 feet in length, and in constructing the inner block and the substructure of the second and third blocks.

During the last fiscal year, the sum of $2,639.90 was expended to complete the wharf, to build a railway and a warehouse.

BIG LORRAINE.

Big Lorraine, Cape Breton county, is a boat harbour on the Atlantic coast of Cape Breton island, three miles to the eastward of the entrance to Louisburg harbour.

The sum of $1,000 was voted for expenditure during 1905-6, for the improvement of the boat harbour. At the end of the fiscal year no active work had been commenced, outside of procuring the necessary information as regard the depth of water, &c.

BIG SLUICE.

This is a channel between two islands lying along the southern side of Clark's Harbour, about one and a half miles from the mainland. This channel at high tide was partially navigable, but never with safety, as the character of the boats used by the fishermen had changed from a draught of 2 or 3 feet to 5 or 6 feet. To use this channel meant another hour at least for the fishermen on the fishing grounds any day they were outside. Therefore, to deepen it the sum of $1,500 was expended this year in effecting the necessary changes; 985 tons of small stones were removed, the channel is now free at nearly all tides for those boats, whilst those of the older class can use it at all times.

BLACK ROCK.

Black Rock, Victoria county, is a small fishing station on the northeastern shore of Cape Breton island, about midway between the harbours of St. Ann's and Ingonish.

A small landing beach, partly protected by a long and narrow ledge, known as Black Rock, about 300 feet long, 10 feet wide and from 4 to 6 feet above the level of high water, running about parallel to the general coast line, and distant some 60 to 150 feet therefrom, has been used by a few fishermen for landing purposes; but during southerly and northeasterly gales to which the beach is exposed, the boats have to be hauled up upon the bank for safety. This bank is of clay, it has a slope of about 1 to 1, and the top is about 75 feet above the level of high water.

For the purpose of reaching the beach, the fishermen aided by small grants from the local government, cut out a narrow path on the face of the bank, wide enough to permit them to haul up their fish, and their boats when not in use or for safety during gales.

During 1899-1900, the sum of $500 was expended by the department in improving and widening the path and in protecting its lower end by cribwork.

During the present year, the sum of $49.75 was expended in improving the path which had been damaged by the falling in of the clay bank, on the upper side.

BOISDALE.

Boisdale, Cape Breton county, is situated on the southeast side of St. Andrew's channel, an arm of the Little Bras d'Or lake, about fifteen miles northeast of Grand Narrows, and is a station on the Intercolonial railway.

Plan and specification for the construction of a public wharf were submitted to the department on November 11, 1905, and on March 15, 1906, a contract for its construction was entered into with Messrs. Reid & Archibald, in the sum of $4,995, but up to the end of the fiscal year the work had not been commenced.

The work under contract is a block and span structure extending to 11 feet at low water, 187 feet in length and 20 feet wide with an 'L' at the outer end, 20 by 40 feet; the blocks are to be constructed of round timber, laid open-faced, with creosoted timber substructure.

Expenditure during last fiscal year, $199.21.

BOULARDERIE (ROSS FERRY).

Ross Ferry Landing, Victoria county, is on the northern side of Boularderie island, and on the southern shore of the Great Bras d'Or channel, thirteen miles to the westward of its entrance into the Atlantic ocean.

During 1895-6-7, a wharf was constructed by the department at a point about half a mile to the eastward of the ferry landing, extending to 12 feet at low water, and consisting of a creosoted pile approach and a crib structure; during 1897-8, the wharf was connected with the public road by a road about 320 feet in length, including a small bridge.

During the fiscal year ended June 30, 1906, the sum of $274.21 was expended in the renewal of upper fenders and chocks on the outer end face of the wharf and around the corners, in placing new covering and cap where required, in gravelling the road in places and in slight repairs to the bridge.

BOURGEOISE INLET.

Bourgeoise Inlet, Richmond county, commonly called River Bourgeoise, is on the northern side of the eastern entrance to Lennox passage (a strait connecting St. Peters bay with the Strait of Canso) and about four miles westward of St. Peter's canal, at the head of St. Peter's bay. It extends inland three-quarters of a mile and then branches east and west. The depth, at low water, at the entrance, is 12 feet, and over the greater part of the area inside from 12 to 18 feet. Spring tides rise 5½ feet.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, a wharf on the northern side of the inlet, nearly midway between its east and west extremities and nearly opposite the entrance, known as 'Boyd's Wharf,' was purchased by the department and the work of reconstructing and extending it undertaken.

The work proposed includes raising and strengthening 'Boyd's Wharf' which is 49 feet in width, and extending it 24 feet, with creosoted pile work, to 9½ feet at extreme low water.

Preparations were made, but active work was not yet commenced on June 30, 1906.

The total expenditure during the fiscal year of 1905-6, amounted to $1,048.79.

BRETON COVE.

Breton Cove, Victoria county, is situated on the northeastern shore of the Island of Cape Breton, about midway between St. Ann's harbour and Ingonish bay.

On July 18, 1904, a contract was entered into in the sum of $5,885, for the construction of a wharf to serve the purposes of a boat landing, and to afford shelter for fishing boats.

The work of construction, commenced in May 15, 1905, was carried on in a very vigorous manner, and was brought to a satisfactory completion on July 22, 1905.

The wharf is a continuous cribwork with creosoted timber substructure, extending to 4 feet at low water, 194 feet in length and 16 feet wide, with an 'L' on the western side of the outer end 24 by 20 feet, and an inclined landing, built on creosoted timber piles, 4 feet wide and 46 feet long, on the inner face, inside of the 'L.'

The improvement has proved very beneficial to the inhabitants of a very large section of country, as passengers and freight from and to the ss. *Weymouth*, which calls off here twice a week from the Sydneys, can now leave or land on the beach, in boats under shelter, instead of doing so on a rough and open beach; and the fishing boats find perfect safety in all weather under its lee.

BRIDGEWATER.

Bridgewater, Lunenburg county, is the centre and headquarters of a large and important business in the manufacture and export of lumber. It is a thriving town of 2,000 to 2,500 people, situated twelve miles from the mouth of La Have river. It is 100 miles southwest from Halifax by the coast, and 14 miles due west from the town of Lunenburg. It is the headquarters of the Halifax and Southwestern Railway.

During the year 1905-6, the sum of $1,568.52 was expended by the department in removing, by means of submarine divers, a large number of boulders from the bed of the river, which have been for many years a serious menace to the shipping of the place.

Spring tides rise 6 feet, neaps, 5 feet.

BROAD COVE MARSH.

Broad Cove Marsh, Inverness county, is on the Gulf of St. Lawrence, twelve miles south from Margaree harbour.

The wharf at this place, on its completion in 1888, extended 400 feet to 12 feet 10 inches at extreme low water. It was badly damaged in January, 1894, and subsequently carried away to within 207 feet of the inner end. In 1894-5-6 the inner 207 feet was repaired and strengthened; in 1897-8 a small amount was expended in repairs.

When repairs were undertaken in 1904-5, only 100 feet of the work remained. During that year, the sum of $999.85 was expended in extending it from 100 feet, from the inner end 25 feet to 2 feet at extreme low water.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the sum of $3,699.99 was expended in completing a further extension, 98 feet in length, with the exception of close-fendering, between fenders, on the seaward side 18 to 55 feet from the outer end, at the outer end, and on the inner side 27 to 56 feet from the outer end.

The depth at extreme low water at the outer end of the 98 foot extension is 7 feet. Spring tides rise 4½ feet.

BURLINGTON.

Burlington, Hants county, with a population of about 350 people, is a farming settlement, five miles north of the county town of Windsor, on the right bank of the mouth of Kennetcook river.

In 1901-2, the department expended the sum of $3,499.99 in constructing a public wharf for general shipping purposes. The work, which is built of blocks and spans, is 222 feet long and 25 feet wide. In the whole work there are nine blocks, from 11 to 20 feet long, in stem of wharf, and from 6 to 27 feet in height. The spans, which have a uniform length of 13 feet, are eight in number. The outer end of the work which, including the ell, has a face length of 59 feet, is 25 feet high, and at L.W.O.S.T. has a depth of 23 feet of water.

In 1902-3, the sum of $1,590.79 was expended in completing the road approach, in building a small freight shed on the wharf, and in filling with solid cribwork the four outer spans, it having been found that southerly winds drove the sea through the openings, causing vessels alongside to strike heavily against the wharf.

In the fiscal year 1905-6, the department expended the sum of $99.96 in placing an apron of brush and stone at the southwest corner of the work, to prevent the scouring and undermining of the work by the current of the ebb tide.

Spring tides rise 40, neaps, 36 feet.

CANNING.

Canning, King's county, is a prosperous village of about 1,500 people, mostly engaged in farming and fruit raising, situated on the north or left bank of the Habitant river, which, about two and a half miles below, debouches into the Basin of Minas. It is an important station on the Kingsport branch of the Dominion Atlantic Railway, which connects with the main line at Kentville, eleven miles to the south

In 1904-5, the sum of $891.27 was expended in the purchase of timber for the construction of a cribwork wharf.

In 1905-6, the sum of $14,137.08 was expended in continuing the construction of the wharf. It consists of a piece of cribwork 260 feet long, with an ell or return 90 feet long, 22 feet high and 22 feet wide on top. The back batters 3 inches to 1 and the front 1 inch to the foot. The whole block is founded on piles, driven to rock and cut off level with the mud. The cribwork, at the end of June was 17 feet high, or within 5 feet of the full height. The excavation of the berth in front, and the filling up behind were not completed at the end of the fiscal year.

CAPE NEGRO ISLAND.

Cape Negro island is situated about midway between Shelburne harbour and Cape Sable island. It is two and a half miles in extreme length, divided into two sections of nearly equal size, by a narrow stretch of shingle and gravel, which is dry at all tides. This stretch of gravel forms a natural breakwater to the small harbour lying on its north side. The southern side of the beach is at all times exposed to heavy seas, and from continual wearing away gradually allowed the tide, about the year 1885, to ebb and flow over it.

The provincial government, in the year 1886, built a piece of beach protection, 100 feet in length, over the lowest portion of this beach. This not proving adequate, this department, in 1889-90, extended and repaired the old work. The new work was then 189 feet long, 12 feet wide, and of an average height of 3¾ feet. It was built of round-log continuous, stone-filled cribwork with cross-ties every 10 feet in length of the work, and a continuous ballast-floor, laid on the lower course of the longitudinals.

This work having in the natural course of events decayed so that it was threatening the separation of the two islands, this department, during the last fiscal year, expended the sum of $1,162.80 in reconstructing and extending it. The present work is of the same character as the old one, except we buried about 2 feet in height of the entire length of the work before reaching the original surface of the beach. It is 400 feet long, about 6 feet high, and 10 feet wide on top. Spring tides rise here about 8½ feet, neaps, 5½ feet.

CHARLO'S COVE.

Charlo's Cove, Guysborough county, marked on the charts 'Charlo's harbour,' is on the northern shore of Tor bay, a bay on the Atlantic coast of Nova Scotia, to the westward of Whitehaven.

The sum of $5,000 was voted for expenditure during 1905-6, towards the construction, by contract, of a breakwater 900 feet in length; instructions were received to prepare plan and specification for the same.

On December 28, 1905, plans and specifications for a breakwater, 900 feet in length, and 16 feet wide, with an 'L' on the eastern side of the outer end, 33 feet long and 16 feet wide, constructed with native round timber and protected on the seaward side with a stone talus, were submitted to the department, but up to the end of the fiscal year no further action was taken in the matter.

Expenditure during 1905-6: $52.53.

CHEBOGUE HARBOUR.

Chebogue harbour, Yarmouth county, is situated about 7 miles south of the town of Yarmouth. Near its mouth, and surrounded by Fox island, Veal island, Jacko island, and Shortliff point, is a small but well protected anchorage or roadstead, which affords shelter to a considerable number of fishing vessels and other small craft engaged in fishing and general trade. The anchorage is partly protected on the south by Fox island, but its western portion, which is mostly dry at low water, and much used at or near high tide, by boats plying between Chebogue Point and other ports, and by other craft, is guarded by a gravel bar or beach. This beach is 800 feet long, about 20 feet wide from high water to high water and 4 to 5 feet above high water ordinary spring tides.

To preserve the beach and the anchorage north of it, the department in 1900-1, at a cost of $1,798.34, built 360 feet in length of beach protection work. The cribwork is 8½ feet high, 8 feet wide on top, plumb on the beach or shoreward side, battering 1 in 4 on the back or harbour side, and substantially built of round logs, well bolted, fendered, filled with ballast and covered with 3-inch plank.

In 1901-2, the sum of $1,311.79 was expended in extending the beach protection work built the previous year. The extension is 243 feet long, 9½ feet in mean width, 8½ feet high, and strongly built of round-log cribwork, well fendered, filled with ballast and covered with 3-inch plank. The whole work, which is doing excellent service in the protection of the roadstead, is now 603 feet in total length.

In 1903-4, the department expended the sum of $67.77 in finishing, with plank covering and fenders, the outer 80 feet in length of the beach protection work built in 1900-2.

In 1905-6, the sum of $48.25 was expended in replacing some of the floor plank and guard timbers of the beach protection work, that had been broken by ice during the previous winter.

CHEGOGGIN.

Chegoggin, Yarmouth county, is a small fishing and farming village, with a population of 200 people, situated on the Bay of Fundy coast, about 5 miles north of Yarmouth. The little bay of the same name is one-third of a mile deep, north and south, and about the same east and west, fully exposed to the southwest, but sheltered from every other quarter. It is dry at low tide, but at high water has a depth of from 12 to 14 feet.

Over half a century ago, a breakwater was built by the proprietors of the marsh, in a position immediately west of the present work. It was totally destroyed about 20 years ago, not a vestige of it being now visible.

In the winter of 1895-6, the inhabitants, aided by a grant of $45 from the municipal council, built a small breakwater, 80 feet long, 12½ feet wide, and from 6 to 11 feet high, on the south side of the stream outlet. In 1899-1900, the sum of $598.12 was expended by the department in lengthening the breakwater by the addition of a new block, 60 feet long, 15 feet wide and from 10 to 13 feet high. It is cheaply but substantially built of round-log cribwork, of the usual type.

In 1900-1, the breakwater was further extended a length of 51 feet, at a cost of $692.21. The new block was 11 feet wide on top with side batters of 1 in 12, and from 12 to 13 feet high. In addition to the extension, a piece of the shoreward end of the work was rebuilt, 30 feet long, 8 feet wide and from 7 to 9 feet high, at a cost of $88.03.

In 1902-3, the sum of $76.58 was expended in raising the shore end of the breakwater a height of from 2 to 3 feet, for the purpose of preventing the gravel and sand from washing over and filling up the mouth of the stream, where the fishermen keep their boats.

In 1903-4, the sum of $188.67 was expended in the purchase and delivery of timber, for the extension of the breakwater.

In 1904-5, the sum of $1,498.58 was expended in extending the breakwater by a new block 90 feet long, 15 feet wide and from 13 to 16 feet high, substantially built of round-log cribwork, of the usual type.

In 1905-6, the sum of $299.79, was expended in completing the breakwater extension built last year, the work done consisting of the fenders, guard-timbers and a portion of the plank covering that last year's vote did not suffice to complete.

CHETICAMP HARBOUR.

Cheticamp harbour, Inverness county, is on the west coast of Cape Breton island, 14 miles to the northward of Margaree harbaur.

The harbour is formed by Cheticamp island and a beach of sand and shingle between its southern extremity and the mainland ; it is entered, from the north, through a dredged channel.

The appropriation for 1905-6, was for expenditure towards the construction of a work to arrest the movement inwards, of a beach on the mainland, opposite the inner end of the dredged channel, and the consequent shoaling of part of the harbour and wharf property.

During the months of May and June some brush and stonework was built, at a total expenditure of $2,003.60.

CHEVERIE.

Cheverie, Hants county, with a population of about 350, is situated on the right or east bank of the River Avon, where it debouches into the Basin of Minas, some 15 miles north of Windsor, the county town. It is a good farming district, but the principal trade of the place is the quarrying and shipment of gypsum to the United States.

A wharf, about 100 feet long, was built here many years ago by the provincial government. In 1873-1874, the Department of Public Works lengthened it 70 feet, at a cost of $2,338.88, the extension being of open round-log cribwork, like the old work. In 1882, a further extension of 182 feet was built at a cost of $5,000. This piece of work is of square timber, close-faced, 25 feet high and 25 feet wide on top, the same width as the former, and the sides batter 1 in 12. In 1885 the sum of $600 was expended in effecting some much needed repairs to the shoreward side of the wharf. In 1884, the department built a detached breakwater, 300 feet distant from the outer end of the wharf, for the purpose of protecting the latter from northerly seas, to which it was exposed. This piece of work consists of solid cribwork, 130 feet long, 20 feet wide on top, 35 feet wide at base and about 23 feet high, built of square timber and close-faced on all sides. The seaward side, to the height of 10 feet below high water of spring tides, has a slope of 1 in 1, the sloping faces being covered with 6-inch plank. The block is provided with mooring posts to assist vessels coming to berth at the wharf, as well as with ring bolts and ladders.

In 1887-8 the sum of $500, and 1896-7 the sum of $100 were expended in extensive repairs. On the outer 100 feet in length the flooring, guards and some of the fenders were renewed; on the next 105 feet the work received new ties, stringers, guards, flooring and fenders; on the next 60 feet shorewards most of the flooring was renewed ; 205 feet in length of the wharf, included in the above lengths, was raised a height of 1 to 3 feet. In all, 69 new fenders were placed and 250 tons of new ballast was put in. In the fiscal year ending June 30, 1902, the sum of $768.23 was expended in the purchase of timber for the extension of the detached breakwater built in 1884, as described above.

In 1902-3, the sum of $2,999.34 was expended in the construction of an extension to the detached breakwater. The new block is 100 feet long, 25 feet wide on top, 22 feet high, battering on the landward side 1 in 4 and plumb on the seaward face, with a break 5 feet high. It is substantially built of stone-filled cribwork and close-sheathed on the seaward side.

In 1903-4, the sum of $1,487.29 was expended in completing the work.

In 1904-5, the sum of $800 was expended in renewing the top of the middle third in length of the wharf, 80 feet long, 11 feet deep and 30 feet wide. The appropriation did not quite suffice to complete the work.

In 1905-6, the sum of $1,000 was expended in taking down and rebuilding a portion of the shoreward end of the cribwork, 80 feet long, 8 to 12 feet high and the full width of the work, and in rebuilding a reinforcing block on the north side of the work, 100 feet long, 5 to 8 feet wide, to the full height of the work.

Spring tides rise 40 feet, neaps, 36 feet.

CHURCH POINT.

Church Point, Digby county, is situated on the southeast side of St. Mary's bay, six miles southwest from Weymouth. It has a population of 200 people, engaged in farming and fishing.

The work, which consists of a wharf, a retaining wall and a breakwater, appears to have been built between the years 1855 and 1856, at the joint expense of the provincial government and the inhabitants, the expenditure of the government having been $61,055.66. In 1875-6 the department expended the sum of $2,000, the inhabitants contributing an equal amount, in repairing the northern face and in building an ell, 72 feet long by 20 wide, at right angles to it, with the object of preventing gravel from working around the outer end. The movement of the gravel, which is from south to north, has always been more or less a difficulty and a detriment to this port.

In 1890-1, the gravel having worked around the outer end of the breakwater and formed a bar across the entrance to the loading berth, a small groyne, 40 feet long and 24 feet wide, was built, projecting at right angles from the outer or northwest corner of the breakwater. The groyne was extended in 1894-5 a further distance of 30 feet, and in 1896-7 by a length of 120 feet and width of 16 to 25 feet, by a height of 10 to 20 feet, all of round-log cribwork. The sluice gates at the head of the dock, where the fresh water stream makes its exit, were rebuilt in order to cause the stream to scour away the gravel from alongside the wharf front.

In 1900-1 the sum of $800 was expended in rebuilding 63 feet in length of the wharf front, 16 feet high and from 10 to 20 feet wide, 35 feet of this length being close-piled.

The sluice way was entirely rebuilt and fitted with double lifting gates instead of singles; the floor of the sluice was lowered 5 feet and an apron, extending 13 feet up stream and 50 feet down stream, was constructed of 3-inch plank, well spiked to the heavy stringers, bedded in close-packed stone and close-piled at both ends to prevent scour.

In 1902-3 the sum of $1,800 was expended in rebuilding 134 feet in length of the wharf wall. The new piece is 15 feet wide at bottom, 18 feet wide at top and 20 feet high, solidly built of stone-filled cribwork.

In 1903-4 the sum of $2,995.21 was expended in further reconstruction of the wharf wall begun in 1902-3, the length of the work built being 158 feet, with height from 19 to 21 feet and a width from 8 to 13 feet.

In 1904-5 the sum of $2,100 was expended in taking down and rebuilding a piece of wharf wall, 100 feet long, 19 to 22 feet high, and from 10 to 18 feet wide, in the continuation and completion of the work done the previous two seasons.

In 1905-6 the sum of $1,200 was expended in extending westwardly the groyne, which prevents the gravel from entering the schooner berth. The new block is 62 feet long, 25½ feet wide and 8 feet high, or within 15 feet of the height of the rest of the work.

CLARK'S HARBOUR.

Clark's Harbour is a village of about 1,700 people, situate on the southwest side of Cape Sable island; it is considered the second most important fishing centre of Nova Scotia.

The harbour, though spacious, is not of the best, and in the channel, which approaches near the several private wharfs in this village, were many large boulders, which rendered, not only the navigation of vessels, but also the navigation of the smaller fishing boats dangerous. The department had already provided a breakwater to protect the boat anchorage, and in 1904-5 the sum of $2,993.40 was expended in removing a portion of these rocks, some 575 tons.

During the last fiscal year an additional sum of $4,000 was expended in removing the remainder. For this latter amount 785 tons of stones were removed. The channel is now very satisfactory, though there may be some further work in the future, yet at present we can anticipate none. The stones, when blasted, broke up into quite small sections, so that the work cost more than similar work at other places, yet the cost per ton for the whole work was about $5.15.

COUNTRY HARBOUR.

Country Harbour, Guysboro' county, is on the Atlantic coast of Nova Scotia immediately west of Isaac's Harbour. It has an excellent land locked anchorage in 4½ to 7 fathoms, 4 miles inland, and is navigable for large vessels 6½, and for small vessels to Narrows Point 8½ miles inland. Boats can ascend the river to the head of tide 2 miles above Narrows Point.

Of the $2,200 appropriated for expenditure in 1904-5 in removing obstructions in the river, at the head of tide, to facilitate the passage of rafts of timber and of barges and boats carrying lumber and cordwood, a small amount ($140.66) was expended in June, 1905, in procuring materials and plant and in making preparations for carrying on the works of removing obstructions.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the sum of $2,200.04 was expended in excavating a channel through a reef, at 'Hell Gate,' and in removing the boulders obstructing the channel below that point.

COW BAY (PORT MORIEN).

Cow Bay (Port Morien) Cape Breton county, is on the eastern coast of Cape Breton island, about 18 miles to the eastward of the entrance to Sydney harbour.

A breakwater built by the owners of the Gowrie coal mine, on the north side of the bay, came under the charge of the department in 1873. It originally extended 1,374 feet to 17 feet at low water, or to 23 feet at high water, and was about 44 feet in width. The area of the basin inclosed between it and the shipping pier of the Gowrie mine, now the property of the Dominion Coal Company, was 17 acres, 10 acres of which had a depth of from 9 to 17 feet at low water.

The breakwater was seriously damaged during the great gale of August 24, 1873. Extensive repairs and improvements were made nearly every year up to 1895, when it consisted of 220 feet of old work, protected on the seaward side by a beach of shingle and boulders; 360 feet of old work, 44 feet in width, with a new inner face work and a 'break' on the seaward side built over the remains of the old work; and 793 feet of inner work with counterforts and connecting outer face works. The inner and outer face works were from 30 to 20 feet apart; they were connected by tie walls and the spaces were filled with earth and stone.

In 1895 and 1896, 260 feet of the breakwater (1,114 feet from the shore end outward) were destroyed; the outer face-work, from 1,114 feet from the shore end inward, was badly damaged, and ballast was carried over the work and deposited in the dock, along the inner face, from 581 feet to 1,114 feet from the shore end.

Large expenditures have been made every year since 1897 in repairing and strengthening the breakwater from 1,114 feet from the shore end inward. The outer works have been reconstructed and strengthened by filling the face-chambers with

concrete and by close-piling; the stringers and covering of the inner work, from 581 feet to 1,114 feet from the shore end, have been renewed.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the sum of $16,956.84 was expended in repairing and strengthening the outer face works, including filling in some of the outer face-chambers with concrete and renewing the close-piling in places, and in nearly completing the reconstruction of 350 feet of inner face-work, 187 to 537 feet from the inner end, including the construction of a new cribwork face, 11 feet in width on top, and 4 feet in average height (from the bottom to low water); the cutting down of the old work, 22 feet in width, to low water, and the construction of cribwork, 32 feet in width on top, and 10 feet in height (low water to 5 feet above high water) over it and the new face-work.

COW BAY RUN.

Cow Bay Run, Halifax county, is situated on the east side of the mouth of Halifax harbour, on the Atlantic coast, about 2 miles east of Devil Island. It is a broad bay, formed by a narrow strip of beach, about a mile in length, separating the Atlantic from a fresh water lake, having an area of about 1¼ square miles. The outlet of the lake, which is a small brook flowing through the beach, is used by the fishermen of the locality for the purpose of taking their boats into the lake for shelter in stormy weather. The action of the seas has, however, many times caused the outlet to fill up with gravel, flooding the shores of the lake and making access thereto impracticable. A heavy freshet in the early spring of 1902, swept the gravel out of the inlet and enlarged it to greater dimensions than it hitherto had. The department, during the fiscal year 1903-4, in order to maintain the usefulness of this outlet, expended the sum of $2,063.94 in the purchase and delivery of timber for the purpose of constructing a substantial breakwater.

In 1904-5, the sum of $2,000 was expended in constructing a breakwater, for which timber was delivered in 1903-4. The work, which is substantially built of stone-filled cribwork, is 200 feet long; the shoreward half length being 10 feet wide and from 6 to 8 feet high. The outer half 16 feet wide and from 9 to 10 feet high. At the end of the fiscal year, the work still lacked fenders and covering.

In 1905-6, the department expended the sum of $500 in completing the breakwater. The work done consists of placing fenders for the whole length of the work, and in raising the outer portion of the work and planking for the whole length.

CRIBBIN'S POINT.

Cribbin's Point, Antigonish county, is on the west side of St. George's bay, 8 miles to the southward of Cape George, 5 miles to the northward of the entrance into Antigonish harbour.

The wharf, completed in 1892-3, extended 300 feet in a southerly direction from the point, and has an approach 195 feet in length. It is 20 feet in width for a distance of 120 feet from the inner end, and 30 feet for the remaining 180 feet; the inner 50 feet being of stone, and the outer 250 feet, of close-faced timber work, fully ballasted.

The native face-timbers having become weakened by the ravages of the teredo, during 1896-7-8-9, the outer end, the seaward face, for a distance of 20 feet, and the inside face for a distance of 10 feet, were close-piled with creosoted timber piling; a talus of quarried stone was placed on the seaward side over a distance of 130 feet from the outer end; the work was reballasted where necessary, and a 'timber break,' 100 feet in length and 2½ feet in height, above the cap-timber, was constructed on the seaward side of the inner end of the wharf, to prevent the sand outside from washing onto the work during storms.

During 1899-1900, the sum of $1,000 was expended in obtaining a portion of the creosoted timber required in the construction of a proposed extension of the wharf.

During the year 1900-1, the sum of $3,079.98 was expended in procuring the balance of the timber required for the extension, and in repairing the outer end of the

old work, which was almost destroyed during the severe gales in the autumn of 1900. The repairs consisted in the reconstruction of the top of the outer end of the wharf, for a distance of 66 feet and to an average depth of 8 feet, and in placing heavy quarried stone in the talus on the seaward side of the reconstructed work.

As the sand at the end of the wharf, at which there was originally 11 feet of water at low water, had made up to a height of about 6 feet, since its completion, leaving but 5 feet of water at low water, it was deemed necessary to found the extension of the original bottom, and the dredge *George Mackenzie* was engaged from May 30 to July 12, 1901, in dredging out the foundation for the new work, and the approaches thereto, at a cost of $1,604.44.

During the year 1901-2 the sum of $2,896.31 was expended in the construction of the extension to the wharf, for which the materials were procured during 1899-1900-1. The new block is 48 feet long and 20 feet wide and is placed across the end of the wharf, forming an 'L' 18 feet in length, intended to retain the stone in the talus. The block is of an average height of 20 feet, and is constructed of round timber cribwork, laid open-faced with creosoted timber substructure, close-sheathed on all outer faces, and filled in solidly with ballast.

During the year ended June 30, 1905, a sum of $2,127.41 was expended in close-sheathing the whole of the inner face of the old work; a portion of the top at the inner end, comprising floor-stringers, covering and cap, was renewed.; the stone retaining wall at the inner end was repaired; the 'timber break,' on the seaward side of the inner end, comprising floor-stringers, covering and cap, was renewed; the stone retaining necessary; new ballast was placed where it had settled, and additional heavy stone was placed in the talus.

During the present year, the sum of $872.49 was expended in close-sheathing the seaward face of the work, in renewing floor-stringers and covering, and in reballasting the outer end, the talus on the seaward face was raised by placing additional heavy quarried stone.

CROSS ISLAND.

Cross Island, Lunenburg county, situated in Lunenburg bay, about 7 miles south from the town of Lunenburg, is a barren island of about one square mile in area, containing a population of about 200 people, whose sole occupation is fishing.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the department expended the sum of $299.73 in dredging by hand a small channel through which the fishermen are able to enter the main harbour, during southerly and easterly storms, when the sea is too great to permit them entering the main channel, opening directly to the east. The channel is from 20 to 30 feet in length and was dredged to a depth of 4 feet at L.W.O.S.T.

Spring tides rise 6½ feet, neaps, 5½ feet.

CUNNINGHAM'S POINT.

Cunningham's Point, Guysborough county, is on the southern side of Milford Haven river (Guysborough harbour), an extensive inlet at the head of Chedabucto bay, 8 miles inland, and within half a mile of the head of navigation for small vessels.

In 1904-5, the sum of $529.05 was expended in procuring nearly all the timber (except floor stringers and covering) required for a native timber wharf, extending 92 feet from high water to 10½ feet at extreme low water, to consist of a stone abutment and embankment, two cribwork blocks each 18 by 20 feet, and an outer block 20 by 40 feet, with one span of 13 and two of 16 feet, and in constructing the substructures of the inner and central blocks.

During the year 1905-6, the sum of $1,946.36 was expended in completing the wharf, in constructing a rough retaining wall, at high water, on each side of the embankment, in levelling up between the retaining wall and roadway, and in excavating above the roadway to make storage room for timber.

DELAPS COVE.

Delaps Cove, Annapolis county, is situated on the south shore of the Bay of Fundy, 12 miles to the eastward of Digby Gut.

The breakwater is constructed immediately to the eastward of the mouth of a small pond, which affords safe shelter for fishing boats, and a convenient place for keeping small vessels during the stormy winter months. The breakwater itself affords a good landing place for coasters and small schooners, the pier breaking off all easterly storms, and the formation of the shore on the opposite side of the stream forming a natural breakwater.

This breakwater was built by the department in 1878-9. It is 156 feet long, 25 feet 3 inches wide, and is constructed of round timber, with square timber faces, its easterly side being sheathed with 3-inch timber. It is provided with a break 4 feet 6 inches high, along its seaward or easterly side, and its covering is of 6-inch plank.

In 1885, the sum of $50 was spent in repairing the foundation of the seaward face, and depositing large stones along it, to prevent the gravel from washing away.

1899-1900, the sum of $1,000 was expended in protecting the entrance to the pond and in placing an anchor and buoy off the outer end of the pier, to enable vessels to warp out and proceed to sea, avoiding the danger of going ashore on the western headland, to which they were formerly exposed.

The opening into the pond was protected by extending the western face of the pier 100 feet inwards, along the margin of the stream, or to where this latter opens into the pond, and in raising the beach on the seaward side of the pier to prevent the stone and gravel from being thrown over the sea wall. The wharfing along the stream is of an average height of about 16 feet, and 12 feet wide and the entrance to the pond is now clear and unobstructed.

The warping anchor is a large rock, placed in position and fitted with proper chains and tackles. During the summer months it has a spar buoy attached, which is removed in winter to avoid the danger of drifting ice.

During the year 1901-2, the sum of $400 was expended in repairs to the breakwater. The work done consists of the renewal of the greater part of the covering, 200 feet of new stringers, 9 new mooring posts, 13 fenders, 118 feet of guard timbers, 200 tons ballast, besides petty and miscellaneous repairs to the break and the outer end of the work.

In the fiscal year 1905-6, the sum of $1,127.12 was expended in building an extension to the breakwater, 30 feet long, 25 to 28 feet wide and 21 feet high. At the close of the fiscal year the work was not quite completed, owing to delay in procuring labour and materials.

Spring tides rise about 30 feet.

D'ESCOUSSE.

D'Escousse, Richmond county, is a thickly settled district on the northeastern coast of Madame island, and on the southern coast of the entrange to Lennox Passage, a strait separating the Isle Madame from Cape Breton Island, and connecting St. Peter's bay with the Strait of Canso.

A wharf, with warehouse on it, was constructed by the department during 1902-3, with the exception of a cribwork stone abutment, 15 feet in length, the wharf is a pile structure, extending to 12 feet at low water, 307 feet long and 22 feet wide, with an 'L' on the western side of the outer end, 22 by 22 feet; the bearing piles outside of the line of low water being of creosoted timber. The warehouse, which is 30 feet long and 20 feet wide, is constructed on a pile foundation on the eastern side of the inner end of the wharf.

During the winter of 1903-4, the ice lifted the inner 137 feet of the structure to a height of about 3 feet in the centre, and during 1904-5, the sum of $900 was expended in constructing cribwork blocks under the damaged portion of the wharf, but

as the amount proved insufficient to complete the work, a further sum of $149.40 was expended during the last fiscal year to accomplish the improvement.

DEVIL ISLAND.

Devil Island, Halifax county, is a small low island, about 2,000 feet in length by 1,000 wide, with its highest point about 15 feet above H.W.O.S.T., situated about 8 miles to the southeast of the city of Halifax, and one-third of a mile from the mainland of Hartland Point, to which it is connected by a reef, covered with 3 feet of sand, and having 3 feet of water over it at low tide. The island is permanently inhabited by about 100 people, wholly dependent upon fishing for their livelihood.

In 1892, a breakwater, 300 feet in length, 15 feet in width, with an ell at the outer end, 30 feet in length, at which there is a depth of 5 feet at L.W.O.S.T., was constructed at a cost of $1,941.18.

In September, 1893, the sum of $87.96 was expended in close-sheathing 100 feet in length of the western or seaward face of the breakwater, in order to prevent the sea from washing the gravel from under the ballast floor, and obstructing the berths for boats on the eastern side.

In 1899-1900, the sum of $97.13 was expended in petty repairs, rendered necessary by damage done by the severe storm of March 1, 1900.

In 1903-4, the sum of $249.68 was expended in repairs and improvements. Of this sum, $149.68 was expended in filling the spaces between the face-logs with new timber, rendered necessary by the eating away of the old timbers by the limnoria. The outer end was also reballasted. The remaining $100 was expended in building a small wing or break on the western side of the shore end of the breakwater, to prevent the gravel from washing in past the shore end of the work. The new block is 35 feet long, 10 feet wide and 7 feet high, well and strongly built of round-log, cribwork, filled with stone.

In 1904-5, the sum of $499.48 was expended in building a small breakwater on the northern point of the island, to prevent the sea from washing round and disturbing boats lying at or near the old breakwater, on the west side. The new work is 155 feet long, 15 feet wide and from 4 to 8 feet high, substantially built of round-log cribwork and filled with stone ballast.

On June 19, 1905, a contract was awarded to Messrs. Reid & Archibald, of Halifax, to construct a new breakwater, immediately to the west of the old work, which was so far eaten by both the teredo and the limnoria as to be in a dilapidated condition and of a very little further service. The work, to the level of half tide, is to be built of creosoted timber, which was furnished and delivered by the department.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the work under contract was completed and repairs were made to a small breach on the seaward side of the ell, at the shore end of the work, which was made by the sea undermining this portion of the work.

Spring tides rise 6 feet, neaps, 5 feet. Total expenditure during 1905-6, $6,427.88.

DIGBY.

Digby, Digby county, is the shire town of the county, with a population of about 1,500, beautifully situated on the southwestern end of Annapolis basin. It is an important station of the Dominion Atlantic Railway, 67 miles north of Yarmouth, 150 miles from Halifax, 20 miles from Annapolis. It is also the port of call for the daily steamer of the Dominion Atlantic Railway plying between Digby and St. John. The harbour is open at all seasons and well protected from nearly all quarters; storms, however, from the north and northeast drive a heavy sea against the pier, and if, at such times, there be much drift ice in the basin, the structure is likely to suffer damage.

The first pier was built by the government of Nova Scotia, some years before confederation, and was nearly destroyed by the gale which swept the Bay of Fundy in

1866-7. In 1869, to aid in rebuilding the work, the sum of $2,920 was granted by parliament and transferred to be expended by the provincial government. The pier, as then built, was of pile-bents, 12 feet apart for 550 feet; next a block of cribwork, 80 feet long, 45 feet wide, the southern half of which sloped so as to form an incline, rendered necessary by the great rise and fall of the tide (24 feet at springs). The incline was finished by a block 170 feet long by 22 feet wide, the northern half of this portion of the pier being all pile-bents, 8 feet apart. The outer end of the pier consisted of a block, 56 feet long, 45 feet wide and about 40 feet high. The whole of the northern face was close-piled, the total length of the structure being 870 feet.

In 1872, the sum of $1,650 was expended by the department in completing and repairing the pier. In 1874, a number of piles and braces were renewed, the outer block newly fendered, and new joists and planking laid for the total length. During the gale of February 22, 1879, a schooner loaded with produce for the West Indies, parted its cable and was swept bodily through the pier, carrying away a length of 130 feet, which was rebuilt at a cost of $2,367.73.

In 1881-2, the sum of $888.57 was expended in renewing a few piles and other timbers that had been eaten away by the limnoria. In December, 1885, the outer end of the pier was destroyed by a severe gale, and in 1885-6, the sum of $1,945.62 was expended in repairs. In 1886-7, a further sum of $767.62 was expended on the same repairs.

In 1887-8, the sum of $7,467.68 was expended in the construction of a block 40 feet x 40 feet, on the site of the displaced outer block; of an inclined landing, 26 feet wide and 80 feet long between the new outer block and the undestroyed inner portion of the pier, and the building of a roadway on pile and frame bents, connecting the whole work with the new outer block. In January, 1888, operations were begun towards building the pier to its original length, and the departmental report for the year 1888-9 shows an expenditure of $4,498.14. The new work consisted of a block 45 feet x 45 feet to replace the former one. It is built of round timber, with double sets of face-logs and is fully ballasted, it is 45 feet high and connected with the outer portions of the work by a cribwork inclined landing, over the top of which a deck wharf is carried on heavy frame bents. The inclined landing and its superstructure is 25 feet wide. The inshore or pilework section was strengthened and repaired in places, and parts of the worn and decayed planking were renewed. In 1889-90, heavy piles were driven along the northern and southern sides of the centre block, which was shifted and damaged by a storm in December, 1885, to prevent any further movement.

In 1890-1, and again in 1891-2, small expenditures were made in general repairs.

In 1890, a contract was entered into for the construction of a landing pier on a new site, namely, on the north side of the 'Racquet,' about a mile to the northward of the present pier, and the town of Digby. For this purpose a quantity of timber and iron had been secured by the contractor. Owing, however, to numerous delays, and the death of the contractor, the intention of building this new pier was abandoned, and it was decided instead to repair and reconstruct the present pier, utilizing, as much as possible, the timber and iron belonging to the estate of the deceased contractor. The work of reconstruction was carried out by days' labour at a cost of $15,248.15.

In April, 1894, a length of 330 feet of close-piling along the north side of the pier, together with the caps and walings for the same distance and about 90 of the outside bearing and fender piles were destroyed by a violent gale. In order to save the rest of the structure from the scouring action of the under-tow set up by the sheet piling, the rest of it was immediately cut out and the sheet piling and other timber that had been knocked adrift, was saved and piled on the inner wharf. Subsequently, in May and June, 1894, the sum of $1,410.03 was expended in making good the damage done by the April storm. The sheet piling, having proved a mistake, it was not replaced, but about 90 new heavy piles were driven and thoroughly braced and bolted.

In 1895-6, the sum of $4,341.99 was applied in filling with substantial close-piled work, a space or recess on the north side of the pier, near its outer end, 210 feet long

by an average width of 17 feet, and in raising from 2 to 3 feet and renewing the entire floor of the outer 225 feet in length.

In 1896-7, the sum of $3,132.89 was applied to the reconstruction of the southern half of the shore end of the pier for a length of 450 feet, in substantial pilework. The new work was covered with 6-inch plank and securely capped, fendered and braced. In the year 1898-9 the sum of $579.80 was expended in the renewal and repair of the outer south corner of the pier, which was damaged by being struck by the Dominion Atlantic steamship *Prince Rupert*, during a southeast blow in April, 1899. In addition to this, 40 feet in length of the inclined slip was replanked with 6-inch plank, and a couple of new fenders were bolted into position.

In 1900-1, the sum of $2,000 was expended in necessary renewals. The work done consisted of the replanking of the wide part of the inclined slip 125 feet long by 25 feet wide, the narrow part, 87 feet long by 17 feet wide, and a portion of the floor of the main wharf, 18 by 22 feet, with 6-inch spruce deals.

In addition to this, an open shed, 100 feet long by 33 feet 5 inches wide, was erected at the outer end of the present pier and office, and over the inclined slip to protect freight when landed from steamers.

In 1901-2, the sum of $3.300 was expended in repairs and improvements. The old freight shed was removed 100 feet up the pier and raised 4 feet in height. Adjoining it outwardly there was built a new shed 202 feet long, the upper 100 feet in length being built with the floor on a level with a box car, and the lower 100 feet built level with the floor of the pier. A portion of the pier floor was also renewed. The arrangement is now more satisfactory and convenient for the handling of freight.

In 1902-3 the sum of $3,697.77 was expended in rebuilding the lower 60 feet in length of the inclined slip. Owing to this portion of the work, which was of cribwork, being much injured by the limnoria, the new portion was built of pile-work, the piles being driven through the ballast cribs. It was difficult and expensive work. In addition to this, a considerable portion of 6-inch plank on the shoreward end of the pier was renewed, and a number of long hardwood fenders that had been broken by the daily steamer from St. John were renewed.

In 1903-4 the sum of $313.15 was expended in renewing two hardwood fenders, building a stairway from the main dock to the inclined slip and putting new eaves-gutters, down-spouts and a few other petty and miscellaneous repairs to the freight shed.

In 1904-5 the sum of $1,440.60 was expended in renewing a considerable portion of the 6-inch flooring, which was worn out under the steamer freight traffic.

In 1905-6 the sum of $462.61 was expended in renewing a quantity of planking on the inclined slip and in repairing the roof of the freight shed.

The work was transferred to the control of the Department of Marine and Fisheries on June 12, 1888.

Spring tides rise 24 feet, neaps about 20 feet.

DRUM HEAD.

Drum Head, Guysborough county, is on the south or Atlantic coast of Nova Scotia, about two miles southeast of the entrance to Isaac's harbour.

A breakwater at this place, commenced in 1902-3 and completed in 1903-4, extends 330 feet in from 1½ to 2 feet at low water. It is of cribwork, 16 feet in width on top, fully ballasted, close-fendered on the seaward side and at the outer end, and protected on the seaward side and at the outer end by a talus of stone, sloping 3 to 1 from high water. Spring tides rise 5 feet.

The appropriation for 1905-6 was for extending the breakwater to 10 feet at low water, to afford additional shelter for fishing boats and a landing place for coastal steamers.

A contract was entered into on the 4th of April, 1906, for an extension 149 feet in length and varying in width from 16 feet at the inner end to 20 feet at the outer

end, with an 'L' at the outer end, 30 by 20 feet, forming a 'head' 50 feet in length. Up to the end of the fiscal year works of construction had not been commenced.

Expenditure during 1905-6, $134.71.

EAST BERLIN.

East Berlin is a small fishing settlement, about 11 miles northeast of Liverpool town; population of about 350. During the year 1902-3 the sum of $1,999.96 was expended on the construction of a breakwater, and in the succeeding year a further sum of $692.93 was expended in completing the work. During the last fiscal year the sum of $1,477.75 was expended in extending this work.

At the extreme eastern point of the village, and protecting partially the small harbour, is a shingle beach about 700 feet in length, which is bare at about half tide. The centre of this beach, laterally, was taken as the site of this work, and on this site a cribwork beach protection, or small breakwater, was constructed. This work was 600 feet long, 10 feet wide on top, with an average height of 9 feet. It is constructed of open-faced, round-log, stone-filled cribwork. This served its purpose, but an extension was required.

During the last fiscal year it was constructed, 190 feet in length, the first 70 feet being the same character of work as the former work, but the latter, or outside 120 feet, was constructed as combined wharf and breakwater, of solid continuous cribwork, properly fendered, covered and connected. This outside portion is 14 feet wide and has a height, at the outer end, of 16 feet, or a depth of 5 feet of water at L.W.O.S.T.

EAST CHEZZETCOOK.

East Chezzetcook, Halifax county, is a deep inlet, situated about twenty miles to the east of Halifax harbour. The inlet is surrounded by a population of some 300 or 400 people, engaged in fishing and farming. In 1904-5, the sum of $3,993.26 was expended in the construction of a detached breakwater, for the purpose of forming a shelter for fishing boats and other craft. The work is 420 feet long, 14 feet wide, and from 6 to 8 feet high, substantially built of cribwork, and resting on a substructure of brush and stone, 20 feet wide and 2 feet thick.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, a further sum of $4,000 was expended in completing this work. The completed work is 846 feet long, 8 to 16 feet high, and 16 feet wide, of cribwork, resting on mattrasses of brush and stone.

Spring tides rise 6½, neaps, 5½ feet.

ECONOMY.

Economy, Colchester county, is situated on the north side of the Basin of Minas, seventeen miles west of Great Village and twenty-one miles east of Parrsboro.

A wharf was built by the department in 1887-8, 208 feet long and 25 feet wide, at a cost of $2,500. In the summer of 1890, an extension was built, 100 feet long and 25 feet wide with an 'L' 25 feet long on the outer end, at a cost of $2,500.

In the summer 1891, an extension was built, 100 feet long and the same width as the rest of the work, at a cost of $2,200. In the autumn of 1891, a third extension was built, 55 feet in length, at a cost of $1,000. The whole structure was substantially built of round-log cribwork, well ballasted and double fendered. Its average height is about 18 feet at the outer end. At H.W.O.S.T. there is about 16 feet of water.

In 1895-6, the sum of $159.45 was expended in laying new plank flooring for 190 feet in length, on the shoreward portion, and putting in some new fenders on the outer block.

Owing to the mud flats in the cove, where the present wharf was built, gradually filling up with mud, this wharf has become useless owing to the reduced depth of water to be found at it, and in 1903-4, the sum of $2,071.78 was expended in building

a new pile wharf at the mouth of the little creek or brook farther east than the old wharf 200 feet long, 25 feet wide, with an 'L' on the outer end giving a face length of 45 feet and a depth of water at H.W.O.S.T. of 16 feet.

In 1904-5, the sum of $1,000 was expended in taking apart and rebuilding the pile-wharf built in the previous year, which was lifted by exceptionally heavy ise in the previous winter. In addition to this, two small pieces of cribwork, 70 feet long on the east side and 80 feet long on the west side of the shore end of the wharf, were built for the purpose of protecting the beach carrying the public road. Each piece of cribwork is 10 feet wide and from 6 to 8 feet high.

In 1905-6, the sum of $400 was expended on close-piling the shoreward face and outer end of the work.

ESKASONI.

Eskasoni, Cape Breton county, is situated on the north-east side of East bay, an arm of the Great Bras d'Or lake, about seven miles east of Benacadie Point, at the entrance to the lake, and nine miles from the head of the bay.

The harbour, which is extensive and has a good depth of water, is formed by outlying islands and connecting beaches.

On March 8, 1906, a contract was entered into with Thos. D. Morrison, in the sum of $2,875, for the construction of a wharf off Bown's shore. The proposed wharf will extend 12 feet at low water and be 168 feet long and 20 feet wide, with an 'L' at the outer end, 20 by 20 feet ; with the exception of a short crib-work shore abutment, it will be constructed on creosoted timber piles.

Up to the end of the fiscal year construction had not been commenced, but the necessary materials had been ordered.

The total expenditure during the last fiscal year amounted to $183.78.

FELTZEN.

Feltzen South, Lunenburg county, is the name given to a large and prosperous fishing settlement situated on the west side of Lunenburg bay, about three miles southwest of the town of Lunenburg, with a population of about 600 people.

During the fiscal year 1905-6 the department expended the sum of $2,454.06 in the construction of a pile timber wharf, 141 feet long and 25 feet wide, with an 'L' at the outer end giving a face length of 50 feet and a depth of water at L.W.O.S.T. of about 10 feet. The wharf is 18 feet high along the face. The approach, 60 feet long, is a bank of stone and gravel.

Spring tides rise 7 feet, neaps, 6 feet.

FINLAY POINT.

Finlay Point, Inverness county, is on the west coast of Cape Breton Island, three miles north of the entrance to Mabou harbour.

The work at this place, a wharf commenced in 1902-3 and completed in 1904-5, consists of cribwork, 15 feet in width on top, extending from low water, 146 feet to 3 feet at low water, and an approach of brush and stone, 170 feet in length, with a talus of quarried stone on its seaward side. Spring tides rise 4 feet.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the sum of $74.99 was expended in repairing and strengthening the brush and stone approach at its junction with the cribwork.

FREEPORT.

Freeport, Digby county, is situated on the southern end of Long Island, on the east side of Grand Passage, 40 miles southeast from Digby Gut and 25 miles southwest from Trout Cove. The population consists of about 700 people engaged chiefly in fishing and farming. The fishing fleet comprises about 15 schooners valued at nearly $8,000 and 50 boats. About 250 men are employed in the fishing industry.

Freeport is also a port of call for subsidized steamers plying between Yarmouth, N.S., and St. John, N.B., but owing to the want of a proper landing pier, and to the prevalence of fog, in which it is not practicable to tranship freight and passengers into small boats, which was the only means of landing, the steamers were seldom able to stop, and in many cases, passengers and freight were carried through and landed on the return trip at the port from which they started.

To provide a much needed landing pier for local trade as well as to provide some measure of shelter for the fishing fleet, the department on June 22, 1905, awarded a contract in the sum of $13,700 for the construction of a breakwater.

The work, which was satisfactorily completed on July 9, 1906, is a substantial structure of stone-filled cribwork, 251 feet long, 30 feet wide on top and from 14 feet at the inner end to 32 feet high at the outer end. The north or seaward side and the outer end are close sheathed, the north side being provided with a solid timber break 5 feet high; the lower portion of the work, from the bottom up to 8 feet above L.W. O.S.T., or up to a plane 17 feet below the floor, is wholly of creosoted timber as a protection against the limnoria. At the outer end of the work, at L.W.O.S.T. is a depth of about 6 feet of water. The shore end of the work is an approach 70 feet long of stone, the south side being walled up with a batter 1 in 12, like the cribwork, and the north side being formed of large rocks, laid with a slope of 1 in 2. On the south side of the work is an incline of 8 feet wide, running down 1 in 7 to the level of the platform, 6 feet above low water, for the convenience of boats and small craft. The work has proved of great benefit both to the fishing industry and the local trade.

The total expenditure during 1905-6, was $13,923.92.

Spring tides rise about 21 feet.

FRUID'S POINT.

Fruid's Point is situated on the west side and near the head of Ragged Island bay, about 3½ miles northeast of Lockeport. From Lockeport to Sable river, about 10 miles northeast of Lockeport, there is almost a continuous settlement practically without wharf facilities, and it was to accommodate these people that this work was constructed in the fiscal year 1903-4, at a cost of $1,425.20.

It consisted of two parts: an approach and a wharf proper. The approach was constructed in the shape of a rock-bank, 105 feet long, 24 feet wide on top and 8 feet high at its outer end. The wharf proper was constructed of block and span, stone-filled, round-log cribwork, 120 feet long, 20 feet wide and with a height, at the outer end of 18 feet.

Owing to the fact that the Halifax and Southwestern Railway Company have made this a station and that the people for several miles radius will have to call here, it was considered necessary that this wharf should be enlarged. The old wharf was widened to twice its former width and the same class of construction adopted. The extension of the wharf was thought possible by means of pile-trestle bents, but it has since been found impossible to drive the piles owing to the prevalence of rocks, about 2 feet from the surface; therefore the style of construction was changed to cribwork with spans intervening. The length of the proposed extension, owing to the prevalence of these rocks, will also have to be lengthened from 200 to 264 feet. The amount expended last year was $5,000. Spring tides rise here 6 feet, neaps 4½ feet.

GABARUS BREAKWATER.

Gabarus bay, Cape Breton county, is on the Atlantic coast of Cape Breton island, and is five miles wide at the entrance, between White Point and Cape Gabarus.

In 1901-2, a breakwater, extending 190 feet to 12½ feet at low water, was constructed at Harbour point, near the head of the bay. The inner section, 70 feet in length, is 16 feet in width, and the outer section, 120 feet in length, is 24 feet wide on top. The inner section is constructed of native round timber cribwork, and the outer section of squared timber, close-faced, with creosoted timber substructure.

A contract was entered into May 4, 1905, for the construction of an extension to the breakwater, 128 feet in length to 17¾ feet at low water, for the sum of $19,009, to consist of an inner section 47½ feet long and 24 feet wide on top, and an outer section, 80½ feet long and 30 feet wide on top; built of square timber, laid close-faced, with ties of round timber and with creosoted substructure, fully ballasted and fendered, and close-sheathed on the seaward face at the outer end, and on the inner face for a distance of 15½ feet from the outer end.

Spring tides rise 5 feet.

The work of construction on the extension was commenced August 24, and completed on December 31, 1905.

The total expenditure incurred during the last fiscal year amounts to $19,381.02.

Gabarus harbour, Cape Breton county, on the eastern side and near the head of Gabarus bay, is of limited area but of great value to the fishermen.

Expenditures were made in 1873-4 and 1880-1 in deepening the entrance, through rock, to about 1 foot at extreme low water.

In 1904-5, the sum of $1,584.91 was expended in opening a new channel, through rock, clay and boulders, 25 feet in width and from 2½ to 3½ feet in depth at low water, to the westward of the former entrance, with the intention of obtaining, ultimately, a uniform depth of 3½ feet at low water and a width of 30 feet at the bottom.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the sum of $2,960.77 was expended in completing the new channel and in constructing part of a proposed brush and stone retaining wall within the harbour, to prevent shoaling by sand carried across an extensive beach forming its eastern side.

The work performed included opening a trench 342 feet in length, 15 feet in width at bottom, and 5 feet in average height (extreme low water to extreme high water level), and constructing in it a work of brush and stone, 12 feet wide on top and 6½ feet in average height (extreme low water to 1½ feet above extreme high water).

GEORGEVILLE.

Georgeville, Antigonish county, is on the southern shore of Northumberland strait, 6½ miles southwest from Cape George.

A wharf was constructed in 1892-3, to afford the inhabitants shipping and landing facilities. It was 207 feet in length and 20 feet wide, with an 'L' 20 by 20 feet, on the eastern side of the outer end; but during 1896-7-8, an extension, 44 feet in length, 40 feet in width, with an 'L,' 20 feet by 24 feet, was added thereto, making a total length of 251 feet, 20 feet wide, for a distance of 187 feet, 40 feet wide for a distance of 40 feet, and 60 feet wide for the remaining distance of 24 feet. The inner end of the wharf for a distance of 87 feet, was of stone, covered with plank, and the remainder of the work of squared timber cribwork, protected by sheathing and fenders. The depth of water at the outer end at low water, is 7 feet.

During the severe northwest gale of September 12, 1900, which caused so much damage in the Gulf of St. Lawrence, the woodwork on the stone approach was partly lifted by the sea and removed several feet; the sum of $291.23 was expended in putting it back into position, but it was shortly after again disturbed by the sea during a heavy gale.

During 1901-2, the sum of $699.47 was expended in removing and taking apart the woodwork on the top of the stone approach; the stone wall was taken down to a depth of 4 feet, and in its place, cribwork was substituted, fully ballasted and covered with the old plank, and the outer faces of both cribwork and stone wall were close-sheathed.

The sum of $2,500 was voted for expenditure during 1903-4, towards the extension of the wharf, 50 feet in length and 25 feet wide, with an 'L,' 40 by 25 feet, on the western side of the outer end.

The authority for the expenditure of the amount was received on November 14, too late in the season to commence work of construction, but plans and specification for the work were prepared, the necessary materials were procured during the winter

and spring, and all was ready to commence construction at the end of the fiscal year; and out of the amount voted the sum of $2,499.70 was expended during the year.

The sum of $2,000 was voted for expenditure during 1904-5, for the construction of the extension, the materials for which were procured during 1903-4.

The substructure was constructed in two separate blocks, one for the extension proper, the other for the 'L.' The first was successfully placed in position and secured, and the second was also placed in position, but, before it could be sufficiently ballasted it was disturbed by a gale and moved several feet away from the other. Steps were at once taken to refloat it back into position, but before this could be accomplished, a second gale removed it still farther to the westward. Owing to the lateness of the season, orders were given to complete the extension, independently of the 'L,' and to haul the wrecked block ashore and save the materials in it. The extension block was completed, the wrecked block was brought ashore, taken apart, and the materials were saved and secured, and in doing so the appropriation became exhausted.

The sum of $3,600 was appropriated for expenditure during 1905-6, for the construction of an extension to the wharf, 48 feet long and 24 feet wide, and for which most of the materials were on hand; for the construction of an 'L' 40 feet long and 24 feet wide, on the western side of the extension, and for the improvement of the road connecting the wharf with the public road.

The road was improved at a cost of $299.81, the extension was completed, but owing to stormy weather and the loss of some materials, the cost of doing so amounted to $2,199.36, or about $1,200 more than estimated, and the balance of the amount voted, viz., $1,100.83, was expended during the winter in obtaining most of the materials required for the extension.

GOOSE BAY.

Goose Bay, Yarmouth county, is situated on the west side of the neck of land or peninsula known as Tusket Wedge, about 12 miles southeast from the town of Yarmouth. The population of the district of Tusket Wedge, within a radius of about two miles, is about a thousand people, engaged in fishing and farming.

For the benefit of local trade, the department, in 1905-6, expended the sum of $2,599.68 in constructing a public wharf of pile work, 120 feet long, 20 feet wide and about 14 feet high at the outer end. The approach is a stone embankment, 70 feet long and from 3 to 7 feet high. At the close of the fiscal year this work was not quite finished.

GRAND ETANG.

Grand Etang is situated on the Gulf of St. Lawrence, about midway between the harbours of Margaree and Cheticamp.

The opening of a channel through a beach which separated the waters of the gulf from a large and deep fresh water pond and the construction of channel protection works, to make the pond available for fishing boats and small vessels, necessitated the diversion of the highway and the construction, in 1905-6, of a bridge across the pond, 500 feet above the former crossing.

The bridge, which was reconstructed in 1901-2 and 1902-3, with creosoted piling, is 563 feet in length, including the east and west approaches of brush and stone with cribwork abutments, respectively 74 and 51 feet in length and 438 feet of pile work; it is provided with a hand-rail on each side, an opening for boats and a draw. The depth at extreme low water over the central 200 feet is 6 feet, and to firm bottom, through water and soft mud, 21 to 24 feet.

During the fiscal year 1905-6 the sum of $478.65 was expended in bringing the stringers and covering over the pile bents at each end (which had been raised by ice) to their original level, and in placing brush and stone between the pile bents at each end to prevent further damage.

GRAND NARROWS.

Grand Narrows, Cape Breton county, is on the southeastern side of the Barra strait, which connects the Great with the Little Bras d'Or lake. It is an important station on the Intercolonial Railway at the southern end of the railway bridge which spans the strait at this place, and is also a landing place for steamers, which call twice a day with mails and passengers for and from Baddeck, and make connection with the express trains going east and west.

The old wharf was 287 feet in length, including 67 feet of cribwork, filled with brush and stone and covered with gravel ; 80 feet of pile work built in 1885-6 by the department over the remains of an old landing pier built by the provincial government ; and an extension of 140 feet in length, built by the department in 1883-4. The extension consisted of three blocks, each 20 by 20 feet, and an outer block or head, 20 feet in line of work and 60 feet in length, with openings between them of about 16 feet.

Repairs were made upon the structure from time to time, but as, owing to natural decay and the ravages of the teredo, it fell eventually into a dangerous condition, it was decided to reconstruct it with creosoted timber piling.

During the year 1901-2 the sum of $1,711.50 was expended in procuring the largest portion of the materials required in the reconstruction of the wharf, including the creosoted piling.

During 1902-3 the sum of $1,300.66 was expended in reconstructing the work with pile work to the end of the old work and 10 feet beyond; the work being 297 feet in length, 24 feet wide for a distance of 277 feet and 30 feet wide for the remaining distance of 20 feet; and having a depth of 11 feet at low water at the outer end.

In order to render the wharf accessible to steamers of a greater draught the sum of $3,500 voted for expenditure during 1903-4 towards the extension of the wharf to 15 feet at low water, a distance of 57½ feet on the centre line, and the construction of an 'L' 30 by 30 feet on the southern side of the outer end.

Plans and specifications for the proposed pile-work were prepared, all the necessary materials were obtained, but as the creosoted timber required was not delivered until the latter part of June, construction could not be commenced by the end of the fiscal year, and out of the amount voted the sum of $2,466.37 only was expended.

During the fiscal year 1904-5 the sum of $1,435.49 was expended in the construction of the pile-extension for which the materials were procured during the previous year.

The sum of $964.44 was expended during 1905-6 in the removal by diver of the remains of old work which projected beyond the southern face of the new pile-work; in the construction of a freight shed on the wharf, 12 by 25 feet, and in repairing and strengthening the south-west corner of the 'L,' which had been damaged by a steamer.

GROVE POINT.

Grove or Monday Point, Cape Breton county, is on the southern side of Boularderie island, about 3½ miles southwest from the bridge across the entrance to the Little Bras d'Or channel.

A wharf was constructed here by the department during 1893-4-5, consisting of a stone embankment 122 feet long, with gravel covering, of an open span, 16 feet long, and of a native round timber cribwork block, 22 by 44 feet, at the outer end forming a T.

The sum of $500 was voted for expenditure during 1905-6 in repairing the wharf, but as an examination made of the work showed that the bottom of the cribwork block, below the line of low water, was completely destroyed by the teredo, and the amount granted was entirely too small to reconstruct it, the amount has not been expended.

HALF ISLAND COVE.

Half Island Cove, Guysboro county, is situated on the southern shore of Chedabucto bay, about 18 miles to the eastward of the town of Guysboro, and 12 miles to the westward of Canso harbour.

The sum of $7,500 was appropriated for expenditure during 1905-6 on the construction of a breakwater.

On April 25 a contract was entered into with Messrs. Suttis and Anderson for the construction of the work in the sum of $6,727, but up to the end of the fiscal year the work had not been commenced.

The work under contract will extend to 9 feet at low water and be 270 feet in length, and, with the exception of the approach, 30 feet in length, which is to be of stone, the structure is to be of round native timber cribwork, close-sheathed on the seaward face and around the end and protected on the seaward side by a stone talus.

The expenditure during the fiscal year ended 30th June amounts to $182.95.

HALL'S HARBOUR.

Hall's Harbour, King's county, is situated on the south side of the Bay of Fundy, about 65 miles northeast from Digby Gut, and 12 miles southwest of Scott's Bay; it is about 12 miles northwest from Kentville, the county town of King's, and the headquarters of the Dominion Atlantic Railway.

The harbour, though small, is one of the best, at high water, between Scott's Bay and Digby Gut. Spring tides rise 39 feet, neaps 33. The village has a population of some 20 families, and some years ago had a considerable shipping trade, which, however, of late years has dwindled to insignificent proportions.

About the year 1839, the inhabitants, aided by the provincial government, built timber retaining walls on both sides of the harbour, which consists of a land-locked basin, dry at low water, of about an acre in extent, to permit vessels to lie alongside the public road. About 1844, an addition seawards to the wall, on the west side, was built, in order to check the accumulation of gravel at the mouth of the harbour and to serve as a breakwater. About 1885, an addition of 100 feet in length was built to this breakwater at a cost of $2,000. In 1884, it was repaired by the department at a cost of $750. On November 6, 1884, the outer block was destroyed by a violent gale, the accompanying heavy seas having also the effect of depositing a bank of gravel, which almost entirely obstructed the mouth of the harbour.

Between 1884 and 1891, the only expenditure made upon the work was the sum of $49.97, applied in sheathing the exposed and broken ends. In 1891, the sum of $500 was spent in rebuilding the face of the timber retaining wall on the eastern side of the harbour, 270 feet long. In November, 1893, the sum of $100.08 was spent in a few much needed repairs to the breakwater, on the west side. In 1895-6, the sum of $450.83 was expended in repairs to the breakwater on the west side, and the south or shoreward end was raised from 2 to 5 feet, the whole top, 102 feet in length, was relaid with new 6-inch flatted spars and new floor stringers. Twenty-six new fenders were placed, a new piece of break was built on the north side of the shoreward end, 30 feet long, 5 feet high and 5 feet wide; the shore end was also filled with ballast and levelled up with gravel.

During the year 1898-9, the sum of $191.68 was expended in repairing the old breakwater, the work done consisting of the close-sheathing of several weak spots on both the outer and inner sides, the renewal of a considrable portion of the floor, and the placing of a number of new fenders and mooring posts.

In 1899-1900, the breakwater was extended 120 feet at a cost, by contract, of $3,300. The new work is 26 feet wide on top, from 14 to 20 feet high, substantially built of round-log, stone-filled cribwork of the usual type, batering 1 in 6 and close-sheathed vertically on the outer side, and battering 1 in 12 on the inner side. The outer end is also close-sheathed, and along the seaward face is a break 4 feet, 6 inches high.

In 1904-5, the sum of $1,140.52 was expended in beginning the construction of a dam and sluice immediately above the public road bridge, at the head of the little harbour. The object of this is to afford a means of scouring away the gravel that accumulates alongside the breakwater and obstructs the entrance of schooners.

In 1905-6, the sum of $2,500 was expended in completing the dam and the sluice, immediately above the public road approach, at the head of the little harbour, which was begun in 1904-5. The dam, which is 220 feet long over all and has a maximum height of 18 feet, is built of puddle formed of an excellent clay found in the immediate vicinity, mixed with from 15 to 25 per cent of fine beach gravel. The sluice-way, which is at about the middle of the length of the dam, is about 70 feet long, substantially built of squared timber, with an opening of 9 feet in width, containing two gates each 4 feet 6 inches high, and 3 feet wide, operated by a pair of winches, situated on the floor of the sluice at the level of the roadway. The dam carries the public road, the ancient highway bridge immediately below being thoroughly dilapitated. This work has proved eminently successful in accomplishing the object of its construction, viz., the scouring away of the gravel from alongside the breakwater wharf.

The breakwater was transferred to the control of the Department of Marine and Fisheries, June 12, 1888.

HILTZ NARROWS.

Hiltz Narrows, Lunenburg county, forms the entrance to a small cove, about 150 acres in extent, situated on the west side of Mahone Bay, six miles southwest from Chester and four miles northeast from the village of Mahone.

In 1875-6 the Nova Scotian government built a piece of cribwork wharfing, 270 feet long, 8 feet wide and with an average height of 7 feet, at a cost of $331.55, the residents of the neighbourhood furnishing some free labour. The object of the work was to enable boats to pass in at ebb, and out at flood tides, during which times there is a very strong current through the Narrows. Several small amounts have been spent by the department in making repairs.

The work having fallen into a dilapidated condition, the department in the fiscal year 1905-6, expended the sum of $1,000.04 in commencing a block of cribwork on the opposite side of the Narrows, which, when completed, will be about 150 feet in length, 12 feet wide on top and about 8 feet high.

Spring tides rise about 7 feet, neaps, 6 feet.

HUNT'S POINT.

Hunt's Point is a small fishing settlement, two miles northwest of White Point, and seven miles from Liverpool town. Population about 300.

The only harbour at this place is a small cove, primarily protected by a beach, which in turn was protected by a blocking about 35 feet long and 30 feet wide, built by the provincial government prior to confederation. This being inadequate for protection purposes, the department, in 1899-1900, constructed a small breakwater, supplemented by a beach protection. The breakwater was 120 feet long, 12 feet wide on top and 12 feet high at the outer end. The beach protection was 130 feet in length, with an average height of 5 feet and a width of 6 feet on top. The breakwater was constructed of continuous, stone-filled cribwork, sheathed on the outside with hewn timber, 5½ inches thick. The beach protection was constructed of open-faced solid cribwork. In 1902-3, the old blocking was renewed and a break 2½ feet in height was added to the new breakwater.

During the last fiscal year, the sum of $997.86 was expended in extending this work. The extension is built of stone and concrete, it was not completed on the 30th June, 1906.

INDIAN HARBOUR.

Indian harbour, Halifax county, is a small fishing village of some 200 or 300 people, situated twenty-nine miles west of Halifax by public road, or about sixteen in an air line. It is on the east side of the mouth of St. Margaret's Bay, eight miles south of French Village.

In 1904-5, the sum of $1,066.16 was expended in constructing a public wharf for the convenience of local trade and fishing. The wharf is constructed of block and span, the blocks being of substantial cribwork, filled with stone and well fendered. It is 20 feet wide, with an 'L' at the outer end, giving a face length of 50 feet, along which the work is 17 feet high and with a depth of water of 13 feet at H.W.O.S.T. The approach to the wharf consists of an embankment of stone and earth, 150 feet long and from 3 to 5 feet high. At the end of the fiscal year the work was not quite completed.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the work was completed at a cost of $765.38.

Spring tides rise 6 feet; neaps 5 feet.

IONA (NEW WHARF).

Iona, Victoria county, is on the northern side of Barra Strait, which connects the Great with the little Bras d'Or lakes and is a station on the Intercolonial Railway, and a landing place for the steamer carrying mails and passengers to and from Baddeck, connecting twice a day with the express trains going east and west.

The new wharf, so called to distinguish it from the old one on the western side of the railroad bridge, was constructed by the department during 1902, and extended during 1904. It is a block and span structure, 400 feet long, 20 feet wide for a distance of 138 feet, and 30 feet wide for the remaining 262 feet, built of round timber with creosoted timber substructure, and close-sheathed on the seaward faces and outer end. The wharf extends to 11 feet at low water, and is connected with the railway station by a road 350 feet long.

All freight by rail for Baddeck, which is the distributing centre for the trade of the county of Victoria, is shipped via Iona, thence to its destination by steamer *Blue Hill*. For the accommodation of this freight, it was decided to construct a warehouse on the wharf, and for that purpose the sum of $900 was appropriated for expenditure during 1905-6.

The warehouse, 40 feet long and 20 feet wide, resting on a creosoted timber pile foundation on the southern side of the inner end of the wharf, was completed, with the exception of the second flooring, the wainscoating and the outside painting.

The expenditure during 1905-6, amounts to $899.90.

OLD WHARF.

The 'Old Wharf,' so called to distinguish it from the new wharf on the eastern side of the railway bridge, was originally built by the provincial government, but was acquired by the department, by which it was repaired, reconstructed and extended.

The work is 195 feet in length, on the western face, and consists of an approach 129 feet long and 20 feet wide, of a span 24 feet long, and of a 'head' 42 feet wide on the western and 22 feet on the eastern end, and 70 feet long on the channel face. The approach is constructed of close-faced square timber cribwork, partly covered with gravel and partly planked over, and the head is built on creosoted timber piling.

The sum of $600 was voted for expenditure during 1905-6, for repairing the approach and for replacing the fender piles around the 'head,' which being of hardwood were destroyed by the teredo below the line of low water; but owing to the non-delivery of the creosoted timber piling, out of the amount voted, the sum of $100.31 only, was expended up to June 30, in repairs to the side walls and to the top of the approach.

IRISH COVE.

Irish Cove, Cape Breton county, is on the southeastern shore of the Great Bras d'Or lake, near the entrance to East bay. The distance to the head of East bay is 20 miles, to St. Peter's canal about 22 miles, and, across the lake, to Grand Narrows, 10 miles.

The wharf at this place, completed in 1892-3, is 161 feet in length and 20 feet in width, including a shore block 47 feet in length, a central block 20 feet 4 inches in length, and an outer block 57 feet in length, with an 'L' 20 by 20 feet. It was strongly constructed, fully ballasted and had exposed faces of the outer and central blocks protected by close-piling. In 1898-9, 1900-1 and 1902-3, part of the close piling of the outer block, which had been damaged by the teredo, was renewed and some other repairs effected. In 1904-5, the sum of $999.98 was expended in completing the renewal of the close-piling of the outer block, in renewing the close-piling on three sides of the central block, and in the guard-rails at the outer end and western side of the outer block and at the western side of the central block.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the sum of $799.97 was expended in removing the guard-rails, covering and floor-stringers of the wharf, in replacing them after raising the outer and central blocks and the outer end of the inner block two feet, and in placing 95 cubic yards of ballast in the raised work.

JANVRIN'S ISLAND.

Janvrin's Island, Richmond county, is a large island to the westward of Madame Island, from which it is separated by Mousselier's passage.

The sum of $2,000 was voted for expenditure during 1904-5, towards the construction of a native timber block and span wharf on the northern side of Janvrin's harbour, 195 feet in length and 16 feet wide, and extending to 8 feet at low water; on completion of the expenditure in the autumn of 1904, all the cribwork blocks were built up to the required height and ready for the floor-stringers, excepting the outer block, which was built up to within 4 feet of the top.

A further sum of $600 was voted for expenditure during 1905-6, to complete the work, but owing to heavy damage to the outer block, by ice, during the previous winter, the amount proved insufficient to finish it. The fendering, capping and the sheathing and some ballasting remains to be done, but the required materials are on hand and have been paid for.

The total expenditure during the last fiscal year amounted to $599.37.

JEDDORE OYSTER POND.

Jeddore Oyster Pond, Halifax county, is the name given to a settlement of 400 people, situated at the head of Jeddore harbour. The principal industries are farming and lumbering.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the department expended the sum of $1,185.11 in the construction of a block and span wharf, 114 feet long, comprising a stone work approach, 35 feet long, 20 feet wide and 8 feet high; 3 spans of 13 feet each, and 3 blocks of substantial cribwork, two of them 11 by 20 feet, and the outer one 21 by 21 feet, at the face of which there is 12 feet of water at L.W.O.S.T.

Spring tides rise 7 feet, neaps, 5½ feet.

JERSEY COVE.

Jersey or Eel Cove, Victoria county, is situated on the northeastern end of St. Ann's harbour, in the angle formed between the beach at its entrance and the mainland.

The sum of $3,000 was voted for expenditure during 1905-6, towards the construction of a wharf at this place. Instructions were given to prepare plan and specifica-

tions for the same, a thorough survey to decide as to which site offered the best facilities, and was best adapted to meet the requirements of the locality, the plan and specifications for the proposed work could not be prepared and submitted to the department until January 6, 1906.

The work proposed is a block and span wharf, with creosoted timber substructure, extending to 10 feet at low water, 183 feet in length and 20 feet wide, with an 'L' on the northeastern side of the outer end, 10 feet long and 20 feet wide; connected with the public road by an approach 105 feet long and 16 feet wide, consisting partly of block and span work and partly of clay embankment and grading.

Up to the end of the fiscal year, the work had not been let.

The amount expended on survey, preparation of plan, specifications, &c., is $52.63.

JOGGINS.

The Joggins, Cumberland county, is a small port or village of about 800 or 900 people, situate on the southeast side of Chignecto channel, the northern arm of the Bay of Fundy. It is about 10 miles from the head of Cumberland basin and 14 miles from Maccan station, on the Intercolonial Railway, with which it is connected by the Canada Coals and Railway line.

During the year 1896-7, this department constructed a combined breakwater and wharf at this place, a description of which was given then. The depth at H.W.O.S.T., along the inner face of this breakwater is from 18 to 26 feet.

This breakwater has been much used by the local people, but hitherto they have been unable to approach it, except at low tide, as there was no road to it and it was situated at the foot of a precipitous bank, about 80 feet high, and it therefore could only be approached from the flats, thus causing those using it to travel a roundabout course of about ¾ mile, and then only at certain restricted hours of the day. To ameliorate these conditions the department appropriated the sum of $3,000, and during the last fiscal year, the sum of $2,999.81 was expended and an additional sum of $1,000 has been appropriated for the present year and is now being expended on completion of work.

KELLEY'S COVE.

Kelley's Cove, Yarmouth county, lies about two and a half miles south of the present town of Yarmouth. Fifty to a hundred years ago, it was the harbour of the place and round its shores was all that then constituted the town. At the present date it is merely a shelter for about a dozen fishing boats, and there are but few houses in its immediate vicinity.

The present breakwater-wharf, built before confederation by the provincial government, is old and good deal decayed, though the bottom timbers are still sound. It is 97 feet long, 23½ feet wide and 15½ feet high at the outer end, where at high water ordinary spring tides there is about 12 feet of water. The work is of ordinary round-log, stone-filled cribwork and not floored. Immediately to the southwest of the wharf is a piece of cribwork, built to protect the beach, 118 feet long, 4 feet high and about 8 feet wide and of which the 30 feet next the wharf has been destroyed by waves.

During the year ended June 30, 1898, the sum of $299.72 was expended in partially rebuilding the top of the breakwater wharf, and in the renewal and repair of 100 feet in length of the beach protection work adjoining the wharf.

For the protection of the fishing fleet, the department, on March 27, 1906, awarded a contract in the sum of $7,700 for the construction of a breakwater.

Work was begun about July 1, 1906.

The expenditure during the last fiscal year amounted to $1,008.81.

KINGSPORT.

Kingsport, King's county, formerly known as Oak Point, is a village of some 500 people on the south-west side of the basin of Minas, between the mouth of the Cornwallis river and Cape Blomidon. It is the terminus of the Cornwallis Valley Railway running to Kentville, the county town, fourteen miles to the south.

A pier, 445 feet in length, built on piles, stood here when the harbour was taken in charge by the Department of Public Works. In 1873-4 the department built cribwork, 12 feet wide, on the eastern or exposed side of the wharf for the purpose of breaking the force of the sea. In 1875 the work was extended a length of 240 feet, by a width of 30 feet, in order to increase the sheltered area and afford earlier access to roadstead in lee of the pier, which, owing to the great range of tide, was dry between half ebb and half flood. In subsequent years repairs were several times made. In December, 1890, the Cornwallis Valley Railway was opened for public traffic, and about the same time the wharf, which forms the terminus of the railway, and on which is a track, was leased by the department to the railway company.

During the fiscal year 1901-2 the sum of $9,276.72 was expended in rebuilding the upper half of the outer block of cribwork, 270 feet long, which was built in 1875. A widening or re-enforcing block, 10 feet wide, was also built on the north side of the whole length of this outer portion.

In 1902-3 the sum of $4,934.60 was expended in continuing the repairs and renewals to the work begun the previous year. The outer 130 feet in length of the work was taken down a height of 15 feet and rebuilt in substantial cribwork. On the north side of the pier, for its whole length of its 700 feet, a re-enforcing block, 10 feet wide, was partly built.

In 1903-4 the sum of $5,052.61 was expended in continuing repairs and renewals carried on during previous years.

In 1905-6 the sum of $459.50 was expended in rebuilding the cribwork that protected the public road approach from the beach to the shore end of the pier. The work consists of a piece of substantial cribwork, 103 feet long, 7 feet wide and from 4½ to 7 feet high.

LABILLE'S POINT.

Labille's Point, Richmond county, is on the eastern side of the entrance to Shaw's Cove, which is situated on the southern coast of Cape Breton Island, about 7 miles to the southeastward of the southern entrance to the St. Peters' canal, and one mile to the westward of L'Ardoise breakwater.

Shaw's Cove is very shoal, but it accommodates a large number of fishing boats, its eastern shore being the best protected from the sea is used as a landing place.

As it was found that Labille's Point was wearing away by the action of the sea, and the undertow sweeping around it made the landing at time dangerous, during 1900-1 the sum of $485.44 was expended in the construction of a small breakwater off the point, 50 feet long and 12 feet wide, extending to low water, and consisting of round native timber cribwork filled in solid with stone.

During the fiscal year ended June 30, 1906, the sum of $498.20 was expended in extending the breakwater a distance of 40 feet, and constructed in the same manner as the old portion.

The improvement has proved effective in checking the undertow and the landing place is now secure.

L'ARDOISE.

L'Ardoise, Richmond county, is situated on the eastern side of St. Peter's bay, near its entrance from the Atlantic ocean, and about nine miles east from the southern entrance to St. Peter's canal.

An isolated breakwater, built off Martin's point, in from 5 to 10 feet at low water, in 1876-7, and almost destroyed in 1883; was reconstructed during 1891-2-3.

The work consists of a timber core, 400 feet long and 20 feet wide, placed over the remains of the original structure in from 1 to 4½ feet at low water; the whole being covered with stone, sloping 3 to 1 on the seaward side and outer end, and 2 to 1 on the inner side and inner end. The whole surface of the work, above low water mark, was covered with stone of not less than 15 cubic feet capacity each, and the spaces between the stones above the line of high water were filled in with concrete.

Since the completion of the work the covering stones on the seaward and outer end slopes, which had been disturbed by the sea, have been replaced, and a concrete wall, 3 feet wide on top, and 4½ feet in height, with top flush with the surface of the covering, has been constructed over the outer face and the ends of the cribwork core.

The breakwater averages 17½ feet in height, from the original bottom up to the top of the stone covering, which is 5 feet above high water and 10 feet above low water springs.

In order to stop the undertow from sweeping into the harbour, through the gap between the inner end of the breakwater and the shore to the eastward of it, a distance of 1,195 feet, on December 29, 1903, a contract was entered into in the sum of $24,880 for closing the gap by cribwork. The work was commenced on July 1, 1904, and completed on August 12, 1905, and consists of a native timber structure 1,145 feet in length and of a stone embankment 50 feet long to connect it with the old work. The cribwork, for a distance of 350 feet from the outer end, is 20 feet wide on top and protected by a stone talus on each side, and for a distance of 795 feet it is 16 feet wide on top and protected by a stone talus on the seaward side. The stone embankment, between the outer end of the cribwork and the old breakwater, is built with large quarried stone, sloping 3 to 1 on the outer and 2 to 1 on the inner side.

Since 1900, when the breakwater was last repaired, slight disturbances of the stone covering have taken place yearly, and in the winter of 1904-5 the work was visited by a very heavy gale, during which the heavy seas threw large masses of ice on to and against the structure, dislodging the stone and cutting several gaps through the top. On October 30, 1905, instructions were received to expend the sum of $500 in urgent repairs, and on November 4 a foreman was appointed to carry on the work, but owing to the lateness of the season and to stormy weather, he was not able to accomplish much before he had to abandon the work for the winter. In May, 1906, operations were resumed, and the urgent repairs, consisting in closing up the worst gaps, were effected at a total cost of $491.49.

The total expenditure during the last fiscal year, including work under contract, amounted to $7,203.99.

LARRY'S RIVER.

Larry's River, Guysboro' county, is at the western extremity of Tor bay, on the southern or Atlantic coast of Nova Scotia, 24 miles to the westward of Canso harbour.

The harbour, a channel through mud flats improved by dredging, was formerly protected from the eastward by a beach and bar of shingle. Since 1896 the point of the beach at the northern extremity of the bar and the bar itself have been lowered and carried inward toward the channel.

A contract, entered into in September, 1902, for the construction of a breakwater, to restore the shelter formerly afforded by the beach and bar, was completed in July, 1904. The breakwater consists of two sections of stone embankment, respectively 125 and 379 feet in length, each 14 feet in width at the level of 2 feet above high water and 6 feet in average height; a central section of cribwork, 500 feet in length, 14 feet in width on top and 11½ feet in average height, protected on the seaward side by close-fendering and by a talus of stone sloping 2 to 1 from high water. The embankment and cribwork were finished at a height of 4 feet above extreme high water. Spring tides rise 6½ feet.

In 1904-5 the sum of $1,207.52 was expended in procuring all the materials, with the exception of the stone and of the floor stringers and cap-timbers (guard rails), required in the construction of a 'spur' on the southwestern side and near the outer end of the breakwater, 125 feet in length, including 20 feet of stone embankment and 104 feet of cribwork fully ballasted and close-fendered on the seaward side and at the outer end.

During the fiscal year 1905-6 the sum of $1,490.93 was expended in constructing about one-third of the embankment, in completing the cribwork, with the exception of procuring and placing the floor-stringers and cap-timbers, and of placing the covering and part of the upper fenders and sheathing. In addition to the above, repairs were made to the stone embankment, at the outer end of the breakwater, at a cost of $99.32.

LITCHFIELD.

Litchfield, Annapolis county, is a fishing and farming settlement, with a population within a radius of a mile of about 150 people, situated on the south coast of the Bay of Fundy, fourteen miles northeast from Digby Gut.

In 1904-5, the sum of $3,000 was expended in constructing a breakwater for the protection of the fishing fleet. The work, which the appropriation did not suffice to completely finish, is 170 feet long, from 20 to 25 feet wide and from 8 to 15 feet high, substantially built of round-log cribwork, filled with stone and close-sheathed on the seaward side and outer end. The seaward side is provided with a break four feet six inches high.

In 1905-6, the sum of $999.30 was expended in completing the breakwater, which had been nearly completed in 1904-5, and in under-pinning the shore end of the work, which had been undermined by an unusual freshet in the stream issuing alongside.

Spring tides rise about 30 feet.

LITTLE BROOK.

Little Brook, Digby county, is situated on the thickly settled east shore of St. Mary's bay, Bay of Fundy, two and a half miles from Church Point, thirty-three miles south from Digby, the county town, and thirty-six miles north of Yarmouth.

Some years prior to confederation, a breakwater was built by the inhabitants, aided by the provincial government.

In 1873, four blocks of cribwork, in the middle of the breakwater, were partially destroyed by a gale, and the sum of $600 from the 'Provincial Navigation Securities' was expended in repairs.

In 1891-2, the sum of $100 was expended by the department in repairing the upper portion of the work, which was considerably damaged by an exceptionally high tide in the autumn of 1890. A piece 20 feet square by 5 feet deep was rebuilt, and 100 tons of additional ballast was placed in the work.

This breakwater was substantially built of stone-filled cribwork of the usual type. It is 400 feet long, 20 to 35 feet wide, and 20 feet high at the outer end, where there is an 'L' 40 feet long by 25 feet wide. It is much used during the summer months for shipment of piling, cordwood, lumber and timber, and small quantities of fish and the landing of general merchandise and supplies for local trade and consumption. Little or no use of it is made in the winter, owing to the accumulation of the ice. At high water ordinary spring tides there is a depth of 15 feet of water at the outer end. At low water, the sand flats are bare for many hundred feet beyond the breakwater.

In 1900-1, the sum of $279.32 was expended in taking down and rebuilding a portion of the outer end, 10 feet wide on top and 20 feet wide at bottom, and in renewing 44 feet in length of the floor with stringers and guards. This work was the repair of damages done by the great storm of March 1, 1900.

In 1904-5, the sum of $2,000.13 was expended in extending the breakwater by a new block 40 feet long, 31 feet wide, and from 20 to 30 feet high.

In 1905-6, the sum of $4,998.53 was expended in:—

(a) Taking down and rebuilding a portion of the south side and outer end, 95 feet long, 10 feet wide and from 12 to 18 feet high.

(b) Taking down and removing an old block on the north side of the outer end, 35 feet long, 25 to 30 feet wide and 20 feet high, which was falling to pieces and obstructing the further extension of the work.

(c) Constructing a reinforcing block on the north side of the shore end of the work, 50 feet long, 10 feet wide and from 10 to 12 feet high.

(d) Constructing an extension of the breakwater, 60 feet long, 31 feet wide, 20 to 22 feet high, with an 'L' to the north 30 feet long, 25 feet wide and 22 feet high. The last item was not quite completed at the close of the fiscal year.

LITTLE JUDIQUE.

Little Judique, Inverness county, is on the east side of St. George's bay, 4 miles south of Port Hood and 22 miles north of the northern entrance to the Strait of Canso. The entrance, at the southern extremity of a sand beach, is obstructed by a reef of conglomerate rock over which there is a depth of only 9 inches at extreme low water. Spring tides rise 4 feet.

In 1904-5, the sum of $985.63 was expended in constructing a breakwater, of cribwork, 70 feet in length, 14 feet in width, on top, and 9½ feet in average height in shoal water on the northern side of the entrance.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the sum of $998.67 was expended in extending the breakwater 70 feet to 2 feet at extreme low water. The extension is 14 feet in width, on top, and 13 feet in average height.

LITTLE NARROWS.

Little Narrows, Victoria county, is on the south side of the Little Narrows, a contraction of St. Patrick's channel, an arm of the Bras d'Or lake, at a point 7 miles to the eastward of the village of Whycocomagh.

A wharf constructed at Little Narrows in 1887-8, partly reconstructed in 1897-8 and repaired and extended in 1901-2, consists of a shore block, 47½ feet in length and 20 feet in width, and a pile extension, 52 feet in length, to a 'T' head 60 feet in length and 32 feet in width.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the sum of $720 was expended in renewing the piling and covering of the inner portion of the 'T' head, 60 by 20 feet, and in general repairs.

The outer 12 feet of the head built in 1901-2 is in good condition.

LIVERPOOL.

Liverpool is one of the most important towns on the south coast of Nova Scotia, situate at the mouth of the Mersey river. The population of it and surrounding villages of Milton and Brooklyn is about 5,000. Lumbering, ship-building, fishing with a small amount of farming, compose the chief industries of this locality. The harbour is small and at its mouth is a bar which has been the cause of much inconvenience to the chief industry of this town, namely, ship-building and navigation. This bar has been dredged a number of times by the department's dredges, only to fill in again in an incredible short period. After an examination, by divers, it was found that large boulders were situated along the bar. A sum of $3,000 was appropriated for the purpose of removing these obstructions. Of this amount the sum of $2,998.02 was expended. The steamer *Help* with her diving crew and appliances were given the work at $45 per day. This vessel has a crew of 9 men, three of whom are experienced divers, so that they had a diver at work for at least 9 out of the 10 hours of the day. The results proved most satisfactory, as 995 tons of stone, at a cost of slightly more than $3 per ton were removed. Owing to the prevalence of fresh water which made

an examination difficult and the fact that many of the rocks were larger than at first thought, the work was not completed and an additional sum of $2,000 has been granted for this purpose. This river is also navigable above the bridge for a considerable distance, and some few stones were removed from that vicinity. As the Halifax and Southwestern Railway Company have a temporary fixed bridge across the river, this work cannot be completed this year.

LIVINGSTON'S COVE.

Livingston's Cove, Antigonish county, is on the southeastern shore of Northumberland strait, about 2 miles southwest from Cape George.

For the purpose of affording shelter to the fishing boats of the district and a landing place for steamers and small vessels, a pier, extending to 9 feet at low water was commenced by the department in 1899, and completed in September, 1902.

The work is 312 feet in length, and is approached by a road cut through the clay bank 105 feet in length. The pier is a continuous structure and consists of a shore abutment with stone retaining walls, 30 feet long and 18 feet wide, on top; of a cribwork block 80 feet long and 19 feet wide; and a cribwork extension, 202 feet long and 24 feet wide with an 'L,' on the southern side of the outer end, 24 by 24 feet. The cribwork is constructed with native squared timber, laid with 7-inch openings, is fully ballasted and fendered, and the northern or seaward face, the outer end and the southern face of the 'L,' were sheathed with hardwood.

Contrary to expectation it was found that the teredo was injuring the work, particularly on the seaward face and end, and for the preservation of the work during 1903-4-5, a stone talus was placed along the seaward face to within 20 feet of the outer end, and creosoted piling were driven at the end of the seaward face, on the outer end, and around the 'L.'

The sum of $999.51 was expended during 1905-6 in raising the stone talus, in repairing the cribwork at the inner end, and in protecting, temporarily, places on the inner face of the work which showed signs of damage by the teredo, by native timber close-sheathing, driven into the sandy bottom.

Spring tides rise 4½ feet.

LONG POINT.

Long Point, Craigmore, Inverness county, is on the eastern shore of St. George's bay, about 15 miles to the southward of Port Hood, and 8 miles to the northward of the entrance to the Gut of Canso.

The point extends out a distance of about 500 feet from the general coast line and forms a small cove at its eastern side, which being partially sheltered from northerly winds and having a good landing beach, is resorted to by the fishing boats of the vicinity.

For the purpose of improving the landing and for the better protection of fishing boats, the sum of $2,000 was voted for 1904-5, towards the construction of a breakwater off Long Point, and of the amount voted, the sum of $1,830.96 was expended in procuring the materials required for the construction of a native round timber work, 210 feet long and 20 feet wide, and in constructing the bottom of its inner end, for a distance of 70 feet.

During the year ended June 30, 1906, the sum of $2,000 was expended in completing the work commenced during the previous year and improving the road to the breakwater along the beach.

LOWER PLYMOUTH.

Lower Plymouth, Yarmouth county, is a thrifty settlement of 500 to 600 people, engaged in fishing and farming, situated about 7 miles southeast from Yarmouth, the county town, on the right or west bank of the estuary of the Tusket river.

In 1901-2, a small pile-wharf was built in the upper part of the settlement at a cost of $600.

For the convenience of the inhabitants of the lower settlement, the department, in 1905-6, expended the sum of $1,544.46 in building a small wharf on the site of an ancient private wharf, built some 20 or 30 years ago, and several years ago was made over to the public. The work consists of a block and span wharf, 60 feet long and 25 feet wide, 3 blocks each 10 feet by 25 feet and from 12 feet to 14 feet high, and three spans of 10 feet each. The approach to the wharf is an embankment of stone and earth, 150 feet long, the full width of the wharf and from 3 to 8 feet high.

Spring tides rise about 12 feet.

LOWER SHIP HARBOUR.

Ship Harbour, Halifax county, is situated on the Atlantic coast of Halifax county, about 50 miles east of the city of Halifax. It is a large well-sheltered harbour, about 5½ miles in length, and one to 1¼ miles in width. At the head of the harbour a large lumbering industry is carried on, the average cut annually being about seven million feet. At this place there is a settlement of about 400 people. The settlement at Lower Ship Harbour is situated about four miles below the head and is a thrifty fishing and farming village of about 500 people.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the department expended the sum of $1,947.34 in the construction of a block and span wharf. The wharf is 80 feet long, 20 feet wide, and 20 feet high at the outer end, where at L.W.O.S.T. there is 11 feet of water. At the outer end of the work is an ell 80 feet long by 20 feet wide. The approach consists of a stone bank 50 feet long, 20 feet wide, and of an average height of 8 feet. A small freight shed was built on the outer end of the wharf.

Spring tides rise 6½ feet, neaps, 5 feet

MABOU BRIDGE.

The village of Mabou, Inverness county, is on the northeast side of Mabou river, where it is crossed by a highway bridge, at the head of navigation, 4 miles from its entrance into the gulf of St. Lawrence.

Of the appropriation for 1904-5, which was for expenditure towards the construction of a wharf on the southwest side of a proposed 10 feet low water channel, through flats nearly dry at low water to the bridge, $968.18 was expended in procuring the materials required for a pile wharf, 121 feet in length and 20 feet in width, and for a cribwork approach 40 by 40 feet (with pilework 10 feet in width at its channel base) adjoining the approach to the bridge, in driving half the bearing piles and in nearly completing the approach.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the sum of $1,318.59 was expended in completing the pilework, in placing one course of round timber at the sides and end of the approach, in procuring materials for a 60 foot extension of the pilework, and in driving and capping the bearing piles of the extension.

MABOU HARBOUR.

Mabou harbour, Inverness county, is on the west coast of Cape Breton island, 6 miles northeast from Port Hood.

The entrance was formerly at the southern extremity of a range of sand hills and by an intricate channel obstructed by a bar, over which there was a depth of only 4 feet at extreme low water.

The opening of a new channel through the sand hills at the northern extremity was undertaken in 1872. A pier 835 feet in length, on the southern side of the new channel, was completed in 1876, and the same year the old channel was closed. Expenditures were made nearly every year from 1876 to 1902 in repairs to the pier, the

construction of brush and stone work on the southern side, of protection works on the north side of the channel and in dredging.

On completion of repairs undertaken in 1901-2, the work included:—

On the south side: (*a*) the remains of a pier, 835 feet in length and 20 feet in width, founded in about 12 feet at extreme low water, sloping from about 10 feet below extreme low water, at the face, to 2 feet above extreme low water at the back.

(*b*) A work of brush and stone of various widths extending outward from the outer end of the pier about 1,600 feet, the inner end of which is 8 feet above and the outer end 5 feet below extreme low water.

(*c*) Brush and stone work at the back of the pier 800 feet in length, 10 to 12 feet in width, on top, and 7 feet in average height.

(*d*) On the north side, 5 pile and brush groynes, 4 of which are from 75 to 85 feet in length, and one 45 feet.

In 1903, the minimum depth at extreme low water over the bar, about 600 feet out from the head of the pier, was 8 to 3 inches. Spring tides rise 4 feet. Since 1903, the depth over the bar has been increased by dredging.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the sum of $299.94 was expended in repairing the groynes on the north side of the entrance to the harbour.

MAIN-À-DIEU.

Main-à-Dieu, Cape Breton county, is a small harbour off the eastern coast of Cape Breton Island, ten miles to the northward of Louisburg.

A breakwater 230 feet in length, consisting of a cribwork core, fully ballasted and covered with stone sloping 3 to 1 on the seaward side and outer end, and 2 to 1 on the inner side, was constructed by the department on the east side of the harbour in 1881-2.

On August 1, 1904, a contract was entered into in the sum of $8,725 for the construction of a breakwater on the west side of the harbour, designed to stop the undertow and thus make the anchorage safer, but up to the end of the year 1904-5, the work of construction had not been commenced.

The work under contract was commenced on August 9, 1905, and completed on November 6 of the same year. This breakwater is 320 feet in length, 14 feet in width on top, and 10 feet in average height, and consists of round timber cribwork with creosoted timber substructure, fully ballasted, close-fendered on the seaward side and protected on the seaward side by a talus of stone sloping 3 to 1 from high water mark.

The total expenditure during the last fiscal year amounted to $9,242.50.

MALAGASH.

This work was let by contract to Mr. J. B. Robertson, of Fox Harbour, N.S., for $3,447. No work has been performed this fiscal year, but it is expected to be completed this fall.

Total expenditure during 1905-06, $176.56.

MALIGNANT COVE.

Malignant Cove, Antigonish county, is situated on the south-eastern shore of Northumberland strait, about midway between Arisaig and Georgeville, and distant about four miles from each.

The sum of $5,000 was voted for expenditure during 1899-1900 towards opening a channel for boats through the gravel beach into a small pond at the head of the cove and for the construction of channel protection works. A plan and specification for works extending outward to seven feet at low water springs were prepared, and the sum of $3,893.35 was expended during the year in procuring the materials required for the construction of the channel protection works.

The works proposed included the construction of piers, placed 60 feet apart, on either side of the channel, which was to be excavated to a width of 30 feet in the

bottom and to a depth of 2 feet below low water. The piers extending 248 feet inwards, through the beach, from low water outside, to be 10 feet wide on top and founded at low water; those extending from low water outwards to be 16 feet wide for a distance of 60 feet and 22 feet wide for a distance of 30 feet. All cribwork was to be built of round native timber, laid open-faced, fully ballasted and close-sheathed at the ends and on the channel faces, the sheathing on the channel faces of the work through the beach to be driven into the beach to a depth of 4 feet below low water mark.

In 1900-01 the sum of $6,123.64 was expended in the construction of the outer piers, each 90 feet in length, and of a portion of the inner pier on the eastern side of the channel 188 feet in length.

During 1901-02 the work proposed was completed, and a cribwork extension to the western inner pier, 60 feet long and 10 feet wide, was constructed to prevent the reopening of the old channel through the beach; the expenditure incurred amounted to $2,464.85.

In the year 1902-3 the inner end of the western pier, which, for a distance of 70 feet, was built lower than the outer portion, was raised to the same level, a height of 2 feet, and planked over; beach protection works, consisting of a cribwork block, 40 feet long, 12 feet wide and averaging 10 feet in height, and of an extension of piles, brush and stone, 50 feet long, were constructed on the eastern side of the eastern pier, to prevent the sea from washing over the beach and carrying sand into the channel between the piers. The amount expended during the year was $799.94.

During the fiscal year ended June 30, 1904, the sum of $1,099.07 was expended in close-piling the outer ends of the piers and their faces for a distance of 20 feet from the ends, with hardwood piling; in replacing ballast washed out of ends of piers and in extending the beach protection work on the eastern side of the eastern pier for a distance of 40 feet with cribwork.

The amount voted for expenditure during 1904-5, viz., $2,800, was intended for close-piling, with creosoted timber, the outer ends of the channel piers, which had been weakened by the teredo. The necessary materials were procured, but before the delivery of the creosoted timber it was found necessary to extend the beach protection work on the eastern side of the eastern pier, at a cost of about $500, and the remaining balance of the appropriation proved insufficient to drive all the piles as intended. The ends of the piers were prepared to receive the piles, by placing three walings on them, and of the 120 piles to be driven, 35 were placed and secured on the eastern face and outer end of the eastern pier. Total expenditure, $2,799.94.

The sum of $1,000 was voted for expenditure during 1905-6 in close-piling, with creosoted timber, the outer end faces of the western pier, for which the timber had been procured during the previous year, and for reballasting the outer ends of both piers; but as, during a gale in the spring of 1905, 26 pieces of piling were swept off the beach and were lost, a portion only of the outer end could be close-piled with creosoted timber, and the balance had to be piled temporarily with hardwood timber. The ends of both piers were reballasted and some new covering was laid, and out of the amount voted the sum of $988.42 was expended during the fiscal year.

MARBLE MOUNTAIN.

Marble Mountain, Inverness county, is a settlement on the northern side of West bay, an arm of the Bras d'Or lake, about 14 miles to the eastward of the head of the bay.

The place was of very little importance until a few years ago, when the extensive limestone quarries there were bought by the Dominion Iron and Steel Company, which employs a large number of men, and ships the output of the quarries to Sydney, to be used in connection with their smelting works.

A steamer plies, four times a week, during the season, between Marble Mountain and Grand Narrows, making connections with the Intercolonial Railway trains.

The sum of $2,000 was voted for expenditure during 1905-6 towards the construction of a public wharf, but there being no information regarding the locality nor its requirements, on December 1, 1905, instructions were received to make the necessary survey.

On February 27, 1906, a report, with plan, on the construction of a wharf were submitted, and on May 28 instructions were received to expend the sum of $1,000 for materials.

The proposed work is a native timber block and span structure, 150 feet long and 20 feet wide.

The expenditure during the fiscal year of 1905-6 amounted to $895.

MARGAREE HARBOUR.

Margaree harbour, at the mouth of Margaree river, Inverness county, is on the west coast of Cape Breton Island, about thirty miles northeast of Port Hood. It has a narrow intricate channel through which the tide runs at the rate of four knots, and its entrance is obstructed by a bar of shifting sand, over which there is, at times, a depth of only 5 feet at extreme low water.

Expenditures have been made by the department in the construction and maintenance of channel protection and improvement works on the west side of the entrance, and in the construction of beach protection works on the east side.

The works on the west side include works built by the provincial government and extended by the department, and works of improvement undertaken in 1900-01.

The old provincial government works (reconstructed by the department) extended 400 feet from the shore, across what was originally a false channel, to a large rock opposite the inner entrance and thence, at right angles, to the edge of the channel.

The work built by the department extends from the north side of the outer provincial government works outwards, along the west side of the channel 595 feet. It is in four sections; 85 feet (built in 1876), 130 feet (built in 1879), 200 feet (built in 1890), and 180 feet (built in 1899), respectively, 18, 16, 18, and 20 feet in width on top, and 15, 14, 12 and 16 feet in height. Each section is of round timber, open-faced and is fully ballasted and close-fendered at the sides and outer ends. The top of the covering is from 4 feet 4 inches to 5 feet above extreme high water. The depth, at extreme low water along the channel face, originally varied from 7 to 2½ feet. Spring tides rise 4 feet.

The improvements undertaken in 1900-1 and completed, with the exception of part of the submarine rock excavation in 1902-3, included: deepening along the channel face of the extension to 8 feet at low water, over a distance of about 400 feet, and the construction of a shear-dam, within the entrance, 180 feet in length, including 25 feet of brush and stone work, 11 feet wide on top, 100 feet of pile and brush work 10 feet wide, and 55 feet of cribwork, 22 feet wide, founded on brush in from 1 foot 3 inches to 9 feet 9 inches, at extreme low water.

Expenditures were made in 1903-4, and 1904-5, in continuing the submarine rock excavation and in general repairs.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the sum of $1,495.15 was expended in continuing the deepening to 8 feet at low water (submarine excavation), in reconstructing 239 feet of the upper portion of the old work, across the false channel, from the outer rocks inwards, and in reballasting some of the face-chambers of the extension.

MARGAREE ISLAND.

Margaree Island, Inverness county, is situated in the Gulf of St. Lawrence, 2½ miles off the western coast of Cape Breton Island, and 27 miles northeast from Port Hood.

In 1889-1900 and 1900-01, the sum of $3,312.34 was expended in procuring materials and in nearly completing a wharf, near the southern extremity of the island,

98 feet in length and 20 feet in width, including a stone abutment 26 feet in length and a cribwork block extending 72 feet to 5½ feet at low water.

During the gale on September 12, 1900, the 72-foot block, after losing its ballast, was moved 17 feet out of position and the stone abutment was destroyed.

In 1901-2, the sum of $1,399.13 was expended in replacing and completing the 72-foot block, in constructing 28 feet of cribwork between it and the shore, and in making a roadway or approach along the face of the cliff.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the sum of $499.68 was expended in repairing the inner portion of the wharf, including the construction of a concrete wall, on the west side, 18 feet in length, 4 feet in width and 7 feet in average height, and the reballasting and covering of the work between it and the east side.

NOTE.—During the winter of 1905-6, 17 feet of the outer end of the wharf was carried away by ice, leaving the adjoining 8 feet empty of ballast.

MARGARETVILLE.

Margaretville, Annapolis county, is the most important village on the south coast of the Bay of Fundy, between Digby Gut and Scott's Bay; it is 42 miles northeast from the former, 36 miles southwest from the latter, and 9 miles north of Middleton, an important station on the Dominion Atlantic Railway. It has a population of about 500 inhabitants, engaged in fishing and farming.

A pier was begun in 1837, by the provincial government, and subsequently extended to a length of 471 feet. The work was taken over by the Public Works Department in 1874, since which time it has had frequent renewals and repairs. In December, 1885, the pier was severely damaged by a storm, a breach nearly 150 feet long being made clear through it, besides receiving other injuries. The Margaretville Pier Company transferred their title in the pier to the government on August 3, 1886. In 1886-7, the above described damage was made good. In October, 1890, a severe gale made a breach of 117 feet in the outer portion of the work, besides doing other damage. In March, 1894, the remaining block, 86 feet in length, seawards from the 117 feet gap, was totally destroyed. In 1897-99,the outer block was rebuilt. This new block, which is substantially built of round-log cribwork, close-sheathed on the seaward face and outer end, is 185 feet long, 42 feet wide, and from 22 to 23 feet high. In 1900-1, the sum of $500 was expended in renewing the floor on the shoreward end of the work and other miscellaneous repairs.

In 1902-3, the sum of $768.21 was expended in sheathing the seaward face of the breakwater for a length of 155 feet on the shore end, and in removing gravel from the eastern or land side to improve the schooner berth. Also the sum of $1,550.50 was expended in constructing a new breakwater, 250 feet to the eastward of the main work. The new breakwater is 110 feet long, 16 feet wide and 7 feet high at the shore end, 25 feet wide and 16½ feet high at the outer end. The work is substantially built of round-log cribwork, well fended, bolted and filled with ballast.

In 1903-4, the sum of $500 was expended in building a short piece on the shore end of the main or west breakwater, 14 feet long, 25 feet wide and 8 feet high. Also in constructing a small inner block on the east side of the shore end, 22 feet long, 7 feet wide and 8 feet high. A few petty and miscellaneous repairs were also made to the flooring of the breakwater.

In 1904-5, the sum of $1,985.04 was expended in extending the eastern breakwater. The new block is 90 feet long, by 30 feet wide, and, when completed, will be 17 feet high at the inner and 26 feet high at the outer end. At the end of the fiscal year, the new work was built to within 7 feet of its finished height. In 1904-5, the sum of $600 was expended in sheathing a portion of the outer end of the breakwater with creosoted 6-inch plank as a protection against the ravages of the limnoria.

In 1905-6, the sum of $1,579.85 was expended in a second extension to the eastern breakwater. The new block, which is substantially built of round-log cribwork, filled with ballast and well fended, is 90 feet long, from 28 to 30 feet wide, and from 20 to

23 feet high. A small breach in the seaward face of the western breakwater, which had been made by seas and ice the previous winter, was also repaired.

MCKAY'S POINT.

McKay's Point, Victoria county, is on the western side of the entrance into St. Patrick's channel, an arm of the Bras d'Or lake, and about 2 miles, by water, from Baddeck, the shiretown of the county.

The steamer *Blue Hill*, carrying mails, freight and passengers, makes, during the season of navigation, two return trips daily between Baddeck and Iona station, on the Intercolonial Railway, and as McKay's Point is on her course, in order to place the inhabitants of the district in direct communication with these places, on April 30, 1904, a contract was entered into, in the sum of $5,442 for the construction of a wharf extending to 12 feet at low water.

The work was commenced on September 15, and was completed on December 2 following.

The wharf is a block and span structure, 206 feet long and 20 feet wide, with an 'L' on the western side of the outer end, 20 by 20 feet, and is composed of a shore abutment 28 feet long; of four cribwork blocks, 17 feet long; and of an outer block 20 by 40 feet, with openings between them 18 feet in length. The blocks are constructed of round timber, laid open-faced and creosoted to high water, lake level, fully ballasted and fendered; and the outer faces of the outer block are close-sheathed, as a protection against ice.

Shortly after its construction, the outer block of the wharf settled gradually to the outer face, where the settlement was about 18 inches, and as the steamer which calls here, has very high guards, and danger existed of their being caught on top of the cap-timber, at high water and when there was any sea on, during 1905-6, the sum of $100 was expended in raising the face and ends of the outer block, 30 inches, by placing 3 pieces of 10 by 10-inch timber on top of the cap-timber, well secured to each other and to the cap and braced on the inside.

METEGHAN.

Meteghan, Digby county, is situated on the south side of St. Mary's bay, twenty-five miles north from Yarmouth, twenty miles south of Weymouth, two and a half miles from Meteghan river, forty miles south from Digby, the county town. The nearest railways station ,on the Dominion Atlantic Railway, which lies approximately parallel to the coast, and has its terminus at Yarmouth, is about seven miles distant. The whole coast of St. Mary's bay, from Digby to Yarmouth, is thickly settled, being in fact almost one continuous straggling village for the whole distance of sixty-seven miles.

Meteghan, next to Digby and Yarmouth, is the largest and most important settlement on the bay shore, having a population of 1,000 people engaged in farming, fishing, lumbering and general trade.

The harbour works consist of a breakwater and landing pier, of cribwork, built between 1837 and 1860 by the provincial government and the inhabitants. The pier is 300 feet long and 20 feet wide. The breakwater, 20 to 26 feet wide, runs out a distance of 925 feet from the shore, and has a return or 'L' of 85 feet at the outer end, which is 24 feet wide and 30 feet high, standing in from 25 to 27 feet of water, at H.W.O.S.T.

In 1875, at which date the work appears to have been taken over by the department, the breakwater was extended and repaired.

In 1878, an additional length of 100 feet was built with a portion of the 'L' at the outer end, at a cost of $3,000, and in 1881 the sum of $2,250 was expended in still further extending the structure by an additional length of 50 feet on the 'L.'

In 1882-3, the sum of $500 was expended in reballasting and close-piling portions of the work, and in miscellaneous repairs. In 1883-4, $32 was expended in securing

some of the fenders and a portion of the flooring at the outer end. In 1884-5, the damage caused by a severe gale of the previous November was made good, at a cost of $96.64; a breach, 25 feet long and from 4 to 6 feet deep, was closed with solid work: 40 feet of new break was added and some new ballast was put in to replace that washed out. In 1887-8 the seaward face of the breakwater was close-sheathed for 700 feet in length: 575 feet at the inner face was repaired and sheathed, the whole work levelled up, and some minor repairs executed. The expenditure in this year was $1,447.33, which in the departmental report for the year is given as a refund to the provincial government on account of moneys expended by them between 1867 and 1879. In 1892-3 the department expended the sum of $299.72 in making slight repairs to the breakwater and in temporary repairs to the landing wharf. In 1893-4, the sum of $2,627.54 was expended in making thorough repairs to the landing pier and wharf. The work done consisted of rebuilding and face-fendering the outer block 50 feet in length; building a new top and back, 8 feet thick, to the next length of 16 feet and thoroughly re-fendering and capping the remainder of the work, a length of 260 feet.

In 1897-8, the sum of $3,141.59 was expended in constructing a re-enforcing block along the whole length of the outer face of the 'L' of the main breakwater. This work, which was rendered necessary by the eating away of the bottom timbers by the limnoria and the consequent settlement of the breakwater, is 100 feet long, 12 feet wide and 24 feet high. The upper portion of the 'L' was also built 35 feet wide, 4 feet high, which restored it to the height of the rest of the work. The new work is well and substantially built of round-log cribwork, well fendered, ballasted and close sheathed on all exterior faces.

In 1898-9, the sum of $1,093.20 was expended in renewing a length of 120 feet by 8 to 10 feet in height and by 8 to 10 feet in width, of the lower portion of the outward end of the seaward face of the breakwater, which had been eaten away by the limnoria; the work close sheathed for the same distance and for 40 feet on the inner side, about 10 feet in length of the flooring was removed; a breach 30 feet long on the seaward side, adjacent shorewards, to the 120 feet before-mentioned, was also closed up.

In the fiscal year 1899-1900, the sum of $2,000 was expended in extensive renewals and repairs to the breakwater. The work done consisted of the rebuilding of 100 feet in length of the seaward face and 90 feet of the inner or shoreward face, about 8 feet wide from top to bottom of the work, placing top cross logs all across the breakwater to tie the new portions together and new floor on the portions renewed.

In 1900-1, the sum of $3,499.95 was expended in rebuilding a serious breach made in the work by a severe gale in March, 1900. The new block which had to be built from the bottom, is 180 feet long, 22 feet wide and 18 to 22 feet high. In addition to this a length of 222 feet of the top of the breakwater was refloored and partly close sheathed, the floor having been destroyed by the storm referred to.

In 1901-2, the sum of $3,199.93 was expended in continuing the restoration of the breakwater that had been going on for the last three or four years. The work done consists of a piece 138 feet long, in about the middle of the length of the wharf, being taken down and rebuilt. Of the next 200 feet shorewards, the northern face was taken down and rebuilt 10 feet wide.

In 1902-3, the sum of $2,997.47 was expended in completing the rebuilding of a piece in the middle of the breakwater, 123 feet long, 20 feet wide on top and from 9 to 11 feet high, that had been destroyed by a violent gale in the winter of 1901-2.

In 1903-4, the sum of $2,300, was expended in continuing the reconstruction of the work carried on during the past two years. The work done this year consisted of the taking down and rebuilding of 80 feet in length of the shoreward end of the work.

In 1904-5, the sum of $2,000 was expended in further restoration, the work done consisting of the completion of the 80 feet long block, near the shore, that was partially rebuilt last year; the taking down and rebuilding of a further length of 102 feet;

and on the south side of the extreme shore end, the restoration of a length of 100 feet, and the construction of a break to keep the gravel from washing into the berth alongside.

In 1905-6, the sum of $4,336.53 was expended in taking down and rebuilding a length of 92 feet near the outer end of the breakwater, 28 feet wide and 23 feet high, that was much decayed and threatening to fall, also a piece near the shore end, 75 feet long, 20 feet wide on top, 10 feet wide at the bottom, and 15 feet high, also in bolting to the outer face of the work 6-inch creosoted sheathing, as a protection against the limnoria.

MIDDLE COUNTRY HARBOUR.

Country Harbour, Guysboro' county, is on the Atlantic coast of Nova Scotia, immediately west of Isaac's harbour. It has an excellent land locked anchorage in 4½ to 7 fathoms, 4 miles inland, and is navigable for large vessels 6½, and for small vessels to Narrows Point, 8½ miles inland. Boats can ascend the river to the head of tide, 2 miles above Narrows Point.

The sum of $3,000 was voted for expenditure during 1905-6, in the construction of a wharf at Middle County Harbour, 7 miles inland, or one mile below the head of navigation for small vessels at Narrows Point.

On November 7, 1905, plan and specification for the construction of the proposed wharf were submitted, but up to the end of the fiscal year no further action has been taken in the matter.

The proposed wharf is a block and span structure 143 feet in length, and extending to 14½ feet at low water, and consisting of a dry stone embankment 22 feet wide on top; three cribwork blocks, 20 by 20 feet, on top, and of an outer block 20 by 30 feet, with openings between the blocks 16 feet in length and spanned over. The blocks are to be constructed of round, native timber, laid open-faced, and properly ballasted and fendered.

The total expenditure incurred during the last fiscal year amounts to $29.02.

MIDDLE RIVER.

Middle River, Victoria county, is a large stream emptying into Indian bay on the northern shore of St. Patrick's channel, an arm of the Little Bras d'Or lake.

About five miles from its mouth the river flows through alluvial soil, easily acted upon by the strong current during freshets, and in consequence a large amount of valuable land has been destroyed.

During 1903-04-05 a shear dam, 600 feet long and 15 feet wide, and built with piles, brush and stone and sheathed on the outside, was constructed for the purpose of closing a new channel and to divert the stream into the old river bed, and so straighten the river course.

The work done has proved effective in diverting the stream, which now flows through the old bed, in a straight course, and the danger of destroying the adjoining lands has been greatly lessened.

During the present fiscal year the sum of $499.73 has been expended in straightening the dam where danger of undermining existed and in extending for a distance of 200 feet the brush and stone protection work at the upper end of the dam to prevent the strong currents from cutting the narrow neck of land between the dam and the mainland, and to form a new channel.

MILL CREEK.

Mill Creek, Hants county, is a small farming settlement of some two or three hundred people, situated on the eastern side of the Basin of Minas, three miles south of Cape Blomidon, about four miles north of Kingsport, the terminus of the Cornwallis Valley Railway, a branch of the Dominion Atlantic Railway.

Some twelve or fifteen years ago the inhabitant, for their own convenience and accommodation in the shipping of fruit and farm produce, built a small pile wharf, but their available means having given out they were unable to finish it. The unfinished wharf was 160 feet long and from 20 to 25 feet wide, built of pile-work. During the fiscal year 1899-1900 the department expended the sum of $1,904.18 in extending and completing this old wharf. The new work is 79 feet long, in line with the old, with an L at right angles to it, with a face length of 93 feet. The main portion of the new work is 30 feet wide, the 'L' being 25 feet wide. The new work is substantially built of pile-work and close-piled on the west and south faces. It is 20 feet high along the whole length of the face, giving about 17 feet of water at H.W.O.S.T. Spring tides rise here nearly 50 feet, so at low tide there is no water within a quarter of a mile of the wharf.

In 1905-06 the sum of $1,955.08 was expended in extending the pile work wharf by a substantial block of cribwork, 50 feet long, 28 feet wide and 20 feet high. Owing to the difficulty of getting labour in the month of June, the work was not quite complete at the close of the fiscal year.

MILL COVE.

Mill Cove, Lunenburg county, is a settlement situated on the west side of St. Margaret's bay, four miles south of the village of Hubbard's Cove, and thirty miles due west from the city of Halifax. The population of the settlement, which extends along the shores of the bay for a distance of about six miles, comprises 1,000 people. The principal industry of the people is fishing, the annual value of the catch being estimated by the Department of Marine and Fisheries at $24,367. About 150 men are said to be steadily employed in the industry during the fishing season.

In the year 1905-06 a contract was awarded by the department for the construction of a breakwater, the amount of the contract being $19,800, $1,000 of which has been expended in the purchase of native timber.

Spring tides rise seven feet, neaps six feet. Total expenditure during the last fiscal year was $997.

NEIL'S HARBOUR.

Neil's Harbour, Victoria county, is situated on the eastern coast of Cape Breton island, about midway between Ingonish and Aspy bays.

The harbour is at the entrance of a small bay, open to the south and southeast, and extending inland about half a mile. It is sheltered from the north and east by Neil's head (a rocky promontory from 10 to 20 feet above the level of high water springs), but is not safe during gales from the south and southeast.

It is a large and important fishing station, and for the purpose of affording protection to the anchorage during southeasterly gales, on May 29, 1901, a contract was entered into for the construction of a breakwater off the southern end of Neil's head, extending into 17 feet at low water. The work was completed in a satisfactory manner on May 29, 1903.

The work included a breakwater 226 feet in length, and a road cutting through the bank 79 feet long and 20 feet wide at the bottom. The breakwater, excepting the inner end, for a distance of 44 feet, which is of round native timber cribwork, consists of close-faced squared timber work, 20 feet wide for a distance of 114 feet from the inner end, 24 feet wide for a farther distance of 80 feet, and 56 feet wide for the remaining 32 feet. The work is very strongly constructed, is filled in solid with ballast, and close-sheathed on the seaward faces, the outer end and on the inner face for a distance of 112 feet from the outer end. The substructure is of creosoted timber, and the seaward side is protected by a stone talus.

During the fiscal year ended June 30, 1905, the sum of $952.79 was expended in the removal of rocks and boulders off the beach, inside the breakwater, which inter-

fered with the landing of boats, and in placing the stone thus removed on the seaward side of the breakwater.

During the fiscal year ended June 30, 1906, the sum of $1,189.44 was expended in raising the talus, which had been flattened out, by placing 729 cubic yards of heavy stone on it. Spring tides rise 4 feet

NEW CAMPBELLTON.

New Campbellton, Victoria county, is at the head of Kelly's cove, on the northern side of the Great Bras d'Or channel, about one mile from its entrance into the Atlantic ocean.

The cove is about half a mile in width at the mouth and a quarter of a mile in depth, and has a depth of water of about 20 feet at low water. It is sheltered from all winds, excepting southwesterly, but as these blow down the channel, they do not cause much inconvenience.

It is the shipping place of the Cape Breton Coal Mining Company, and a considerable amount of coal is shipped from here annually. Owing to the want of a proper and permanent ballast ground, the ballast is often deposited by vessels where most convenient to them, without due regard to the damaging effects, and in consequence the depth of water in the cove is said to have been reduced.

On September 13, 1906, a contract was entered into, in the sum of $17,000, for the construction of a wharf to serve as a landing place, as well as a ballast wharf, and for repairing and strengthening the old shipping pier, which is to serve as an approach to the proposed wharf.

The work under contract includes the reconstruction of the top of the old shipping pier, the construction of a native round timber cribwork retaining wall along the southern side of the old work, 165 feet long and 12 feet wide on top; a creosoted timber pile extension at outer end of old work, 61 feet in length, and averaging 22 feet in width; and of a cribwork extension, with creosoted timber substructure, to serve as a ballast and public landing wharf, forming an 'L' on the southern side of the pile extension, 200 feet long and 24 feet wide.

The work of construction was commenced early in June, 1906, and by the end of the fiscal year the cribwork retaining wall, on the southern side of the old work, was nearly completed.

The total expenditure during 1905-6, $1,904.14.

NORTH GUT, ST. ANN'S.

North Gut, St. Ann's, Victoria county, is the local name of the northwestern arm of the head of St. Ann's harbour, a fine basin 7 miles in length and 2 miles wide, situated at the head of St. Ann's bay, on the eastern coast of the island of Cape Breton.

On September, 1904, a contract was entered into for the construction of a wharf at Morrison's Point, in the sum of $1,850, and the work was completed on May 31, 1905.

The wharf is a block and span structure, extending to 7¾ feet at low water, 122½ feet long and 20 feet wide, with an 'L' at the outer end, 20 by 20 feet; it is constructed entirely of round native timber, laid open-faced, properly ballasted and fendered.

During the year ended June 30, 1906, the sum of $328.02 was expended in improving the road, for a distance of 420 feet, between the wharf and the public road.

NEWPORT LANDING.

Newport Landing, Hants county, is situated on the east bank of the Avon river, about two miles below the town of Windsor, and on an isolated neck of land between St. Croix river on the south and the Kennetcook on the north, the distance by land to Windsor being 14 miles. The nearest railway station is Brooklyn, on the Midland Railway, about 6 miles distant. It is a rich agricultural district, with a population of

about 500 people. Most of the trade of the place is carried on with the town of Windsor by water.

In 1904-5, the sum of $1,665.28 was expended in purchasing the necessary timber and in commencing the construction of a public wharf.

In the fiscal year 1905-06, the sum of $3,348.72 was expended in completion of the work. The wharf is 240 feet long, 35 feet wide, and at the outer end 20 feet high.

Spring tides rise about 40 feet.

NOEL.

Noel, Hants county, has a population of about 500, and is situated on the south shore of Cobequid bay, the extreme eastern arm of the Bay of Fundy. It is 13 miles west of Maitland, and 32 miles northwest of Shubenacadie, the nearest railway station on the Intercolonial Railway. It is at this date almost exclusively a farming district, the export of lumber and timber, and the building of wooden ships, which some years ago were important industries, having practically ceased.

In 1889, a public wharf was built by the department by day labour. It consists, first, of 35 feet in length of brush and stone causeway approach; next, a 30-foot block of cribwork, close-faced and filled to the top with gravel and stone; then, 203 feet in length of pile work, 25 feet wide on top, with a double row of close-piling on the exposed or northern side, and an 'L' at the outer end, with a face-length of 62 feet. Along the outer face of the 'L' the work is 24 feet high, having a depth of water at H.W.O.S.T. of 21 feet.

In 1900-01, the sum of $60.15 was expended in renewing the planking of the outer end of the wharf.

In 1904-5, the sum of $1,000 was expended in repairs and renewals to the top of the wharf.

In the fiscal year 1905-06, the sum of $1,031.68 was expended in completing repairs to the top of the wharf. The repairs consist of the renewal of the whole top of the work, floor planking, stringers, guard-timbers, some caps and fender piles.

The work was transferred to the control of the Department of Marine and Fisheries on October 5, 1898.

Spring tides rise 50½ feet; neaps 43½ feet.

NORTHEAST HARBOUR.

Northeast Harbour is a small village of about 400 people, situate about 2½ miles east of Cape Negro Island. There has been no landing facilities for the people, and this has hindered their fishing operations, besides inconveniencing them in the landing of fish and the taking away their supplies. To remedy this the department decided to construct a wharf which could be utilized at all times of tides.

During the last fiscal year the sum of $3,000 was expended upon this work.

The work, when completed, will consist of a composite cribwork and rockband approach, about 180 feet long, 14 feet wide; 900 feet long of pile trestle bent work, 10 feet wide, and a 'T'-shaped head, 50 feet square, also constructed of pile trestle bents. It will have at its head a depth of water of from 7 to 8 feet at L.W.O.S.T.

At the end of the fiscal year, the approach was completed, the 900 feet of pile trestle-bent work finished, with the exception of about one-half of the covering and guard-rails.

NYANZA.

Nyanza, Victoria county, is a settlement situated between the mouths of Baddeck and Middle rivers, on Indian bay, on the northern side of St. Patrick's channel, an arm of the Bras d'Or lakes, and 7 miles to the westward of the town of Baddeck.

It is a port of call for the steamers of the Bras d'Or Steam Navigation Company, plying between the Sydneys and Whycocomagh, and the shipping place for a large agricultural district.

The wharf, constructed by the department during 1893-4-5 and widened during 1901-2, is 136 feet long and 40 feet wide, and extends to 12 feet at low water. It is constructed of brush, with faces battering 1 in 6, and is covered with gravel and fendered with hardwood piles.

During 1902-3, a warehouse, 30 by 18 feet, was constructed on the western side of the inner end of the wharf.

The sum of $500 was voted for expenditure during 1905-6, for the purchase of about half an acre of land at its head, required for yarding cattle, sheep, &c., and for renewing the fender piles around the outer end of the wharf.

Owing to the non-delivery of the creosoted timber required for fender piles, these could not be placed by the end of the fiscal year.

The total expenditure incurred during the fiscal year amounts to $398.06.

OGDEN'S POND.

Ogden's Pond, Antigonish county, is on the western shore of St. George's bay, about 13 miles south from Cape George, and 9 miles north from the town of Antigonish. It is a small sheet of water, about 100 acres in extent, separated from the bay by a sand beach of from 130 to 250 feet in width.

For the purpose of rendering the pond, which has a depth of over 10 feet at low water, accessible to boat and small craft, during 1900-1-2, a channel 30 feet wide and 825 feet long was cut through the beach and the flat inside, down to a depth of about 1½ feet below low water, and a channel protection work, 350 feet in length, was constructed on the northern side of the entrance. The work consisted of a brush and stone embankment, 70 feet long and 8 feet wide on top, with sides sloping ½ to 1; a pile, brush and stone work, 260 feet long and 10 feet wide, close-sheathed on the seaward face; and a round timber cribwork block at the outer end 20 by 20 feet, with creosoted timber substructure, and close sheathed on all outer faces.

During the year 1902-3, the sum of $649.87 was expended in repairing and levelling up the outer block, which has settled by undermining of the sandy bottom, and in protecting its base with brush and stone; also in replacing stone in the pile, brush and stonework, which, being uncovered, had been washed out by the sea.

On November 11, 1902, during a terrific northeast gale, the brush and stone in the work were washed out by the sea, and afterwards, for a distance of 130 feet, the piles were broken off and washed away, leaving the cribwork block at the outer end uninjured.

During 1903-4, the sum of $1,449.87 was expended in replacing the damaged pile work, for a distance of 130 feet, with cribwork, in refilling the balance of the pile work with brush and stone and in placing a covering over all; and further a quantity of ballast, about 160 cubic yards, was delivered, to be used in the protection to the channel through the flat, inside of the beach.

During the fiscal year ended June 30, 1905, the sum of $499.86 has been expended in constructing a pile, brush and stone work 100 feet in length, on the south side, and a brush and stone dam, 80 feet in length, on the north side of the channel through the flat, inside of the beach, for the purpose of confining the tidal streams, and the work done has proved very satisfactory.

The sum of $799.76 was expended during the fiscal year ended June 30, 1906, in the construction of additions to the dams inside of the beach, to confine the channel through the flats. The extensions are, 330 feet long on the northern, and 270 feet on the southern side, 7 feet wide on top and 6 feet high, and were constructed with brush and stone, laid in alternative layers.

OGILVIES.

Ogilvies, Kings county, breakwater wharf, is situated on the south shore of the Bay of Fundy, 55 miles east of Digby Gut and 11 miles north of Aylesford, on the Dominion Atlantic railway. Like other ports on the Bay of Fundy shore, in Kings county, its trade has greatly declined since the construction of the Dominion Atlantic railway, being now restricted to occasional shipments of cordwood, fish and potatoes.

The work here, which serves both as a wharf and breakwater, was built in the year 1854, at the joint expense of the inhabitants and the provincial government. It is 270 feet long, 38 feet wide on the top, and about 27 feet high at the outer end, built throughout of the ordinary type of round log cribwork, and close sheathed at the outer end.

In 1884-5-6, the department expended the sum of $3,156.63 in strengthening the outer end by building an entirely new block, 20 feet long, and by taking down and rebuilding the old break for a length of 100 feet. In 1890-91, general repairs were made. In 1891-2, the sum of $500 was spent in repairing and strengthening the shoreward end, 90 feet in length. The face was taken down and rebuilt, being tied into the old work with new cross ties, and the new work well filled with ballast. In 1897-8 a re-enforcing block on the shore end of the east side was built, 153 feet long, 10 feet wide, and to the full height of the work, to support the breakwater, which was leaning over and threatening to fall. In 1898-9, the sum of $50 was expended in placing about a dozen new fenders to replace those broken or destroyed, and in making a few other trifling repairs. In 1900-01, the sum of $500 was expended in repairs to the shore end of the structure, the work done consisting of the rebuilding of the crib breast work, supporting the road approach on the inner end and shoreward side, the renewal of about 40 feet of the flooring, and the placing in position of 40 new hardwood fenders on the seaward face, to replace those worn out by the wash of the gravel.

In 1904-5, the sum of $1,870.30 was expended in widening the shoreward side of the outer end of the breakwater. The new work is 114 feet long, 10 feet wide, and from 22 to 24 feet high.

In 1905-6, the sum of $78.95 was expended in completing the widening of the breakwater which was nearly finished in 1904-5. The work done consisted in the placing of a few fenders, the fastening of the covering and the construction of a ladder.

PARKER'S COVE.

Parker's Cove, Annapolis county, is a small indentation on the southeast shore of the Bay of Fundy, fifteen miles northwest of Digby Gut, and seven miles north of Annapolis, the county town. The population of the settlement is about 250 people, engaged in fishing and farming.

In 1883-4 the department constructed a small breakwater substantially built of round log cribwork, stone-filled, 200 feet long, 23½ to 26 feet wide on top, and at the outer end 16 feet high, where at high tide there is a depth of about 11 feet of water.

In 1900-01, the department extended the breakwater a distance of 101 feet, at a cost, by contract, of $3,749. The new block is 26 feet wide on top and from 16 to 19 feet high, substantially built of round log cribwork, filled with ballast, well fendered, close-sheathed on the seaward side and outer end.

In 1901-2, the sum of $73.50 was expended in placing a quantity of large stone on the eastern side of the breakwater, near its outer end, to prevent the waves from undermining the work.

In 1902-3, the breakwater was extended a further length of 130 feet, with an 'L' on the outer end, having a face length of 82 feet. This work, which was built by contract, at a cost of $10,212.60, is from 20 to 29 feet high, the stem 26 feet wide, and the L' 30 feet wide on top. The landward side batters 1 in 6, while the eastward side is plumb and provided with a solid timber break, 4 feet 6 inches high. The work was

begun on June 11, 1902, and the whole work thoroughly well completed November 20 of the same year. The extension is very strongly built of round log cribwork, filled to the top with stone ballast, well fendered and bolted, and close-sheathed on the seaward face.

In 1903-4, the sum of $1,191.10 was expended in rebuilding the upper 2 to 4 feet in height, by 25 feet in width, of the shoreward end (the older portion of the breakwater), and in protecting the foreshore on the eastern side of the work with large stone, to prevent the sea from undermining the new block.

In 1905-6, a contract was entered into, in the sum of $7,100, with Messrs. Thurston, Thurston & Durkee, of Yarmouth county, for the construction of a further extension of the breakwater. The new piece will be 90 feet long, 33 feet wide, and from 28 to 34 feet high.

Spring tides rise about 30 feet.

The expenditure during the last fiscal year amounted to $116.44.

PARRSBORO'.

Parrsboro' is an important town of about 3,000 people, situate at the right bank of the Partridge Island river, which empties into the north side of the basin of Minas. About fifty million feet of lumber is shipped from this vicinity annually.

The pier built some five years ago consisted of a short length of block and span work, with an additional length of 170 feet of pile-trestle bents and a head 38 feet in length, built of solid stone-filled cribwork. The width of the wharf is 38 feet on top for its entire length. In the fiscal year 1904-5, the sum of $2,733 was expended in constructing an additional pier, 38 feet long, 38 feet wide, making the last 38 feet in length of the wharf 38 feet wider, the height at this end being about 34 feet.

During the last fiscal year the sum of $2,500 was appropriated for the purpose of completing this pier, building a freight-house, &c. The pier was completed and a freight-house, 42 feet long and about 50 feet wide, was erected on its head. As the freight-house was nearing completion, the whole sheathed side of the wharf, with fender-piles attached, broke off in a spring gale, and it became necessary to replace it. This has been partially done, that is, the sheathing has been placed to within about 9 feet of the top of the wharf.

Expenditure during the last fiscal year, $2,513.75.

PEGGY'S COVE.

Peggy's Cove, Halifax county, is situated on the east side of St. Margaret's Bay, near its mouth, and distant, in a westerly direction, about thirty miles from the city of Halifax. The population consists of 150 people, almost wholy dependent on fishing for a living.

The little harbour, which lies between barren granite rocks, is about 400 feet long, 60 feet in average width, and from 7 to 9 feet in depth at L.W.O.S.T. At the mouth of the harbour, which is about 40 feet wide, and over a length of about 100 feet, were strewn some 50 or 60 boulders, varying in size from about 2 cubic feet to 1½ cubic yards.

During the fiscal year 1905-06, the department expended the sum of $597.61 in the removal of these rocks.

Spring tides rise 7½ feet; neaps 6 feet.

PETITE RIVIÈRE.

Petite Rivière, Lunenburg county, is the centre of a thriving farming and lumbering district, situated about twelve miles south-west of the town of Bridgewater and six miles west of the mouth of La Have river. The village, which has a population of

about 500, is situated at the mouth of a small river from which it takes its name. The nearest railway station is distant six miles, and the nearest harbour at La Have six miles distant.

A small harbour is formed by the channel of the river which empties into a shallow bay through a sand beach. This channel is navigable for large row-boats at high water only, and the residents experience great difficulty in getting their supplies, which are discharged from schooners which anchor in the bay. It is desired that this channel be improved so that small schooners can enter at high water.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the department expended the sum of $3,999.83 in purchasing material, &c., for the construction of a breakwater on the west side of the harbour to prevent the accumulation of sand in the harbour and to act as a shear dam in confining the current of the river to a narrow channel in order to create a scour and remove the sand at the entrance of the harbour. The work, when completed, will be 1,200 feet in length, from 5 to 12 feet high; the shoreward end will be 16 feet in width for 900 feet of the length of the work, and the other portion, 300 feet, will be 20 feet wide.

Spring tides rise 6 feet; neaps, 5 feet.

PICTOU ISLAND.

Pictou island is situated in the Strait of Northumberland, about ten miles northeast of the entrance to Pictou harbour.

There are two wharfs on the south side of the island, one near the west end and one, known as the 'east wharf,' near the centre. The west wharf is 324 feet in length and 20 feet in width (with the exception of the inner 55 feet, which is 12 feet wide), and had an 'L' on the east side at the outer end which measured 20 by 30 feet, previous to its enlargement in 1902-03. The east wharf is 328 feet in length and 20 feet in width. The depth at extreme low water, at the outer ends of the east and west wharfs, is respectively 4 feet 6 inches and 4 feet 9 inches. Spring tides rise 6 feet.

In 1901-02, the sum of $609.60 was expended in repairing the east wharf.

In 1902-03, the sum of $942.56 was expended in repairing and strengthening the west wharf. The floor-stringers and covering of the outer end were renewed and a 30 by 20-foot block was placed at the outer end of the 'L.'

During the fiscal year 1905-06, the sum of $172.30 was expended in repairing the east and west wharfs; the repairs included close-fendering (inside) and reballasting the face-chambers at the outer ends.

PICTOU LIGHT BEACH.

The beach forming the southern side of the entrance to Pictou harbour, known as Pictou Light Beach, extends about one mile in a northerly direction inclosing Moodie Cove. The outer end, on which stands a lighthouse and keeper's dwelling, is protected by a breast work of timber and stone 400 feet in length, and by a work of brush and stone extending from side to side, opposite the southern extremity of the breast-work, and inclosing property under the control of the Department of Marine and Fisheries.

In 1904-5, a title was acquired by the Department of Public Works to a portion of the beach 1,520 feet in length, adjoining the property of the Department of Marine and Fisheries.

Works undertaken by the Department of Public Works in 1898-9 for the protection of the beach now include a work of brush and stone 12 feet wide on top and 4 feet high, founded on one foot above extreme high water and extending 1,200 feet from the southern extremity of the breast-work protecting the property of the Department of Marine and Fisheries, and two groynes, one of cribwork 75 feet in length, and one of brush and piles 55 feet in length.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the sum of $996 was expended in reconstructing the top of the brush and stone work, from within 200 feet of its inner end to its outer end, and in repairing the brush and stone groyne.

PLEASANT BAY.

Pleasant Bay, Inverness county, is on the western coast of Cape Breton Island, twenty-four miles north of Cheticamp and about midway between that place and Cape St. Lawrence.

A contract was entered into on January 29, 1906, for the construction of a wharf at Pleasant Bay, for the sum of $7,500.

The contract is for a continuous cribwork structure, 210 feet in length and from 16 to 20 feet in width, with an 'L' at the outer end, 20 by 20 feet, creosoted to half tide, fully ballasted, and close sheathed on both sides at the outer end.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, all the materials required in the construction of the wharf, with the exception of the ballast, were delivered. The contractors commenced the construction of the cribwork early in June, but up to the end of that month no crib had been placed.

The expenditure during the last fiscal year amounts to $89.97.

PLYMOUTH.

Plymouth, Yarmouth county, is a small but thriving farming and fishing settlement of some 300 people, situated on the west side of Tusket river, near its mouth, six miles southeast of the town of Yarmouth.

A small wharf was built here by the inhabitants, many years ago, for the accommodation of fishing craft and small vessels loading fish and farm produce and landing sea manure. Being so far dilapidated as to no longer serve the public need, the department in 1901-2, expended the sum of $488.21 in building a new wharf of pile work, 61 feet long, 25 feet wide, and from 6 to 9 feet high, with an approach of gravel-covered embankment 100 feet long.

In 1902-3, the sum of $97.38 was expended in removing some obstructions alongside, and in completing the road to the pile wharf built the previous year.

In 1905-6, the sum of $125 was expended in rebuilding a short block of cribwork which was damaged by ice last winter and in gravelling the road approach.

PLYMPTON.

Plympton, Digby county, is a fishing and farming village of 200 or 300 people, situated on the east shore and near the head of St. Mary's Bay, 12 miles southwest from Digby, and 8 miles northeast from Weymouth.

Some years before confederation, the provincial government built a wharf of cribwork, 230 feet long, 35 feet wide, and at the outer end, 22 feet high, giving at H.W.O.S.T. a depth of 19 feet of water, at a cost of $3,543.97.

In 1874-5, the department extended the work by a block 34 feet square, and made some necessary repairs to the rest of the work.

In 1900-1, extensive repairs were made at an expenditure of $1,200. The north side and shoreward end were built from the bottom, a length of 166 feet, a width of 10 feet at the top, and about 15 feet at the bottom, by a height of 4 feet to 17 feet; the outer 56 feet in length was also repaired by placing two new longitudinals on each side, besides a new top piece to the break and 7 new mooring posts.

In 1904-5, the sum of $1,000 was expended in extending the wharf by the construction of a new block, 35 feet long, 35 feet wide and 22 feet high. At the close of the fiscal year, the work still lacked 2½ feet of finished height.

In 1905-6, the department expended the sum of $2,500 in completing the extension begun in 1904-5, and in constructing a further extension, 65 feet long, from 30 to 34½ feet wide and 19 feet high. The outer 30 feet in length still lacks about 2½ feet of finished height.

This work was transferred to the control of the Department of Marine and Fisheries on June 12, 1888.

Spring tides rise 22 feet; neaps 18 feet.

POIRIERVILLE.

Poirierville, Richmond county, commonly known as Lower D'Escousse, is a district on the northeastern coast of Madame Island, on the southern side of the eastern entrance to Lennox Passage, a strait separating Ile Madame from Cape Breton Island.

The sum of $5,000 was appropriated for expenditure during 1905-6, towards the construction of a public wharf, and instructions were given to prepare plans and specication for the same.

On January 18, 1906, plans and specification for the proposed wharf were submitted. The proposed wharf is to be 340 feet long and 20 feet wide, extending to 10 feet at low water with an 'L' at the outer end, 20 by 20 feet, and is to consist of blocks and spans, the former constructed of round timber, with creosoted timber substructure.

On June 26, 1906, tenders were invited.

The expenditure during the fiscal year 1905-6 amounts to $102.88.

PORTERS LAKE.

Porters Lake, Halifax county, is a long and narrow strip of fresh water, lying nearly north and south, situated about the middle of Halifax county, or about 15 miles east of the provincial capital. It is about 18 miles in length, from a quarter to a half-mile wide, and the water being of good depth for almost its entire length, it is navigable for vessels of about 60 tons to the extreme head. The normal level of the lake is some 2 or 3 inches above high water ordinary spring tides, which on the coast here rise 6 feet; neaps 5 feet.

Up to about 1873, the outlet, which is directly into the Atlantic through a gravel beach, about 200 feet wide, was navigable for schooners drawing 6 feet of water, and a considerable trade was then done on the lake in the export of timber, lumber, cordwood, farm produce and fish. Since that time the outlet has been gradually and permanently filling up with accumulations of gravel washed in by southerly and easterly storms. In order to maintain the outlet, to prevent the road along the margin of the lake from being flooded, and to admit fish into the lake, the following small expenditure have been made by the department:—

1881-1882	$200 00
1884-1885	200 00
1889-1900	200 00
1892-1893	147 00
1897-1898	100 00
1898-1899	200 00
1899-1900	150 00
1902-1903	49 99
1903-1904	300 15
1904-1905	160 40
	$1,713 54

These expenditures having resulted in but slight temporary relief, and no permanent improvement, the department in 1900-1, expended the cum of $8,262.44 in be-

ginning the construction of a permanent channel through the neck of land 2,400 feet wide, separating the main body of the lake from the extreme head of Three Fathom harbour. In 1901-2, a further sum of $5,987.24 was expended on the permanent outlet. In 1902-3, the sum of $2,455.67 was expended on the permanent, and $49.99 on the temporary (old) outlet.

In 1904-5, the sum of $4,248.67 was expended on the new or permanent outlet.

In 1905-6, the sum of $968.68 was expended on the permanent outlet, and $61.18 on the temporary outlet. During the same year the amount of $199.92 was expended in beginning a new outlet at Graham's Head. The total expenditure to date is:—

On permanent outlet	$21,924 96
On temporary outlet	1,774 72
On new outlet	199 92
	$23,898 60

PORT GREVILLE.

Port Greville is a village of about 400 people, situate 12 miles west of Parrsboro. Important ship-building and lumbering interests are located at this place.

The harbour is formed by a high gravel bar, lying parallel to the shore, inside of which the river runs for a half mile before reaching low water mark.

For the purpose of protecting this harbour, which was threatened with destruction, the department, in 1874, constructed upon the beach a cribwork beach protection, 2,200 feet in length, 10 feet wide on top with an average height of 7 feet. This was rebuilt in 1902-3, at a cost of $4,071.10.

In the fiscal year 1886-7, the department constructed a breakwater off the eastern end of this protection for further protection to the harbour. It was 250 feet long, 21 feet wide on top, with an average height of 20 feet, and a slope, on the seaward end, of ½ to 1, whilst the seaward face and outer end were sheathed with 6-inch timber, well fastened. A cribwork wall or spur, 120 feet in length, was also built along the bank of the north side of the harbour, to prevent the sea from washing away the gravel. Several times repairs have been made to this work. The gravel bank, however, was on the increase and bid fair to cross the harbour, effectually blocking all navigation. It was therefore deemed necessary to extend this breakwater in order to not only stop further additions to the gravel bank but also to wash away the bar which had been forming there. This work has been completed, the work being done by Mr. Thomas P. Charleson, of Ottawa, for the sum of $11,460. The extension is 180 feet in length, the same width as the former portion of the work, and 36 feet high, at its outer end; it is built of solid, continuous, stone-filled cribwork, of same batter as old work, and sheathed on the outside end and seaward faces with 5-inch hewn timbers, well and thoroughly fastened. This work has already proved its utility, the gravel bar has already been reduced by half.

Spring tides rise here from 33 to 39 feet.

Expenditure during fiscal year of 1905-6, $5,411.60.

PORT HASTINGS.

Port Hastings, Inverness county, is on the eastern side of the Strait of Canso, two and one-half miles to the northward of Port Hawkesbury.

The appropriation for 1905-06 was towards the construction of a wharf to take the place of a public wharf occupied by the Inverness Railway and Coal Company.

During the year a new examination was made of two proposed sites and a full report was submitted.

PORT HAWKESBURY.

Port Hawkesbury, Inverness county, is on the eastern side of the Strait of Canso, nearly opposite Port Mulgrave.

In 1902-03 and 1903-04, a wharf known as the 'Long wharf' was acquired and reconstructed. In 1904-05 a warehouse was constructed on the outer end of the wharf and an old warehouse near its inner end was repaired and improved for the sum of $1,979, which was paid out of the appropriation for 1905-06.

During the fiscal year 1905-06, the sum of $249.77 was expended in repairing and strengthening the retaining wall of the approach to the wharf, and in moving and improving the old warehouse ; the improvement included fitting up a second waiting room and two toilet rooms.

PORT HOOD HARBOUR.

The harbour of Port Hood is on the west coast of Cape Breton Island, about twenty miles to the northward of the northern entrance to the Strait of Canso.

The harbour was formely a secure one, Smith island, which forms its west side, having ben connected with the main land by a range of sand hills. In 1893 the sea made a breach through this protection ; the opening, at first narrow, was enlarged by the tidal currents with increasing rapidity until it was entirely swept away. The harbour is now unsafe during northerly gales, except in a small cove on the east side of Smith island.

In March, 1902, a report was submitted on the closing of the northern entrance in which the estimated cost of work suggested, varied from $482,000 to $291,000, according to design and location.

The amount appropriated for 1903-4 ($20,000) was for expenditure by days' labour in constructing a portion of a breakwater of brush and stone, with stone talus and covering. Operations were commenced in May and were in progress at the close of the fiscal year ended June 30, when the expenditure amounted to $2,958.95. This sum was expended in procuring materials and in constructing a work of brush and stone, 28 feet in width on top, at high water level, extending from the mainland 330 feet to 3 feet at extreme low water.

In 1904-5 the sum of $19,950.44 was expended in extending the brush and stone work 470 feet (800 feet from the mainland) to 6 feet at extreme low water and in placing a talus (on both sides) and a covering of quarried stone.

Of the amount appropriated for 1905-6 the sum of $9,999.91 was expended in procuring materials and in extending the brush and stonework 188 feet (988 feet from the inner end) to 9½ feet at extreme low water, and in placing a talus on both sides and a covering of quarried stone. Spring tides rise four feet.

PORT HOOD PIER.

Port Hood, the shiretown of the county of Inverness, is on the west coast of Cape Breton island, 20 miles north of the entrance to the Strait of Canso.

A pier on the east side of the harbour, commenced by the provincial government in 1865, was originally 550 feet in length and 24 feet in width, with an 'L' on the south side of the outer end, 100 feet in length and 25 feet in width. It came under the charge of the federal government in 1871, since which time extensive repairs and renewals have been made, including the construction of a new block, 125 by 25 feet, at the outer end, in 1873; the construction of a block, 50 by 32 feet, at the south end of the 'L,' in 1888-9 ; and the construction block, 71 by 24 feet, at the outer end, in 1889-90. The provincial government work was of square timber, close-faced; the additions and parts reconstructed by the department are of round timber laid open-faced. The pier has been protected on the seaward side, at the outer end, and on the south end of the inner side of the 'L,' by close-piling, and on both sides to within 74 feet of the outer end, by a stone talus.

During the fiscal year 1905-6 the sum of $600.06 was expended in renewing the floor-stringers and covering, near the inner end, and in renewing close-piling and ballast at the outer end.

PORT LA TOUR.

Port La Tour is a fishing and farming settlement, situate 25 miles southwest of Shelburne town, with a population of 800.

The harbour is about four miles long, north and south, and two miles wide, east and west, and has a depth of water from 5 to 7 fathoms. Spring tides rise 10 feet, neaps, 7 feet.

Though the outer harbour is somewhat exposed to the southeast (this being the quarter from which their most severe and destructive gales appear), the inner harbour formerly afforded some measure of shelter and protection to the northward and westward of the sand-flats, lying between Page's island and Swain's point, on which there is from 6 to 8 feet of water at low water ordinary spring tides. Since an unusually heavy storm, some years ago, tore from these flats the thick growth of eel grass with which they were covered, the undertow now washes over them. Vessels, lying at anchor, awaiting a cargo or favourable wind, are in danger of dragging ashore, and the need of a protected anchorage is therefore unquestioned. To most effectually meet this requirement, it was necessary to construct a breakwater, starting from Swain's point and running in a northeasterly direction.

For several years work has been performed upon this breakwater, and in all there was expended $16,639.63, of which amount the sum of $5,307.84 was expended during the fiscal year 1905-6.

This work, at the end of June, 1906, was 520 feet in length, with a width of 25 feet on top and a depth or height of 20 feet at the end. It is constructed of large stones, well packed and placed in the embankment, with the top and sides cemented and the end dogged. Besides this, heavy rip-rap has been placed along the seaward face of the work. About $2,000 worth of timber and iron, to be used in the cribwork extension, are included in the above expenditure.

PORT LORNE.

Port Lorne, Annapolis county, formerly called Port William or Marshall's Cove, is situated on the Bay of Fundy, 32 miles northeast of Digby Gut and 6 miles northwest from Paradise station, on the Dominion and Atlantic Railway. The settlement comprises about 300 people, engaged in fishing and farming.

The breakwater was begun in 1835, at the joint expense of the inhabitants and the provincial government, the outlay on the work up to 1867 being $16,000. The first work done by the Department of Public Works was in 1873-4, when the breakwater was extended a length of 67 feet. In 1882-4 the work was further extended a length of 100 feet, width 35 feet and height 25 feet. The new block was built close-faced with square timber both inside and outside, and provided with a break 4 feet high. During the next few years several repairs were made. In 1897-8 a reinforcing block was built on the seaward face and outer end of the breakwater, 78 feet long, 37 feet high and 13 feet wide, in addition to other important repairs made.

In 1900-1 the sum of $2,176 was expended in important repairs. The work done consists of the building, to the full height of the breakwater, of a portion of the buttress on the seaward side, 91 feet long; the rebuilding of 12 feet in length of the top of the main work, immediately shorewards from the main portion of the buttress, and the reflooring of the greater part of the length of 91 feet abreast of the buttress.

In 1902-3 the sum of $1,198.48 was expended in rebuilding a portion of the shore end of the seaward face of the breakwater, 50 feet long, 15 feet wide and from 6 to 15 feet high, with solid stone-filled cribwork; also in rebuilding a portion of the break on the shore end, 33 feet long, 8 feet wide and from 6 to 10 feet high.

In 1904-5 the sum of $999.93 was expended in taking down and rebuilding a portion of the shore end of the breakwater, which was very much decayed, and in miscellaneous repairs to the rest of the work.

In 1905-6 the sum of $757.99 was expended in taking down and rebuilding a piece of the middle of the length of the breakwater, which was much dilapidated. The length of the new piece is 56 feet, it is 26 to 29 feet wide and from 15 to 19 feet high.

The work was transferred to the control of the Department of Marine and Fisheries on June 12, 1889.

Spring tides rise 30 feet.

PUGWASH.

Pugwash is a village of about 1,000 people, situate on the south side of the Straits of Northumberland, 10 miles west of Wallace. Its people are farmers, fishermen and lumbermen. From 15,000,000 to 21,000,000 feet of lumber is shipped from here annually. In 1897 this department constructed a shipping wharf of stone-filled cribwork, 145 feet long, 50 feet wide, with a depth of 16 feet of water at L.W.O.S.T.

During the last fiscal year, the sum of $1,978.23 was expended on repairs.

These repairs consisted of a complete renewal of the top of the wharf, namely, the plank, guard-rails, and stringers. About 2,000 tons of stone ballast were placed in the work and additional crossties inserted.

The change in the mode of shipping lumber from barques and wooden ships to larger steamers, and the fact that the port of Pugwash is open only about seven months in the year to navigation, together with the large amount of lumber to be shipped from this port, made necessary more adequate shipping facilities; therefore this department decided to build a new wharf. During the last fiscal year, a contract was let to Messrs. Elliott & Co., for the construction of the new wharf, for the sum of $11,495. Up to June 30 the work had not been begun, though most of the material had been provided.

Total expenditure during 1905-6, $2,106.93.

RAYS CREEK.

Rays Creek, Annapolis county, Upper Granville, is a thickly settled and very rich farming country, situated on the north bank of the Annapolis river, some 4 miles below Bridgetown and about 10 miles above Annapolis.

Within a radius of 3 miles there is a population of 800 to 1,000 people. The nearest public wharf is at Granvllle Centre, six miles below, built by the department in 1902-3. There are two small dilapidated private wharfs, 1 mile and a quarter above and the other one mile below, but they are small, inconvenient and out of repair.

For the convenience of local trade, the department in 1905-6, expended the sum of $1,500.65 on the constructon of a public wharf of pilework, at Rays Creek, about the centre of the district. The work done under the expenditure was the construction of an approach and the purchase and delivery of the whole of the materials.

Spring tides rise about 30 feet.

RIVER HEBERT.

River Hebert is a small town or village of about 400 people, situate on the River Hebert about 15 miles southeast of Amherst town. The people are chiefly engaged in farming and lumbering, whilst a colliery has been in operation there for the last six years, employing about 250 miners.

In 1898-9 this department constructed a pile-wharf at this place costing $1,195. The wharf was 82 feet long, 55 feet wide and 10 feet high at the outer end. Where the vessels lie there is probably 15 feet of water at H.W.O.S.T., owing to the precipitous character of the bank. It was constructed of pile trestle bents, whilst the end and eastern side were protected by close-faced piling.

A demand for further extension, up-stream, of this wharf was shown to be necessary and the sum of $2,000 was appropriated for this purpose. Of this amount the

sum of $1,968.89 was expended. The work, instead of being 60 feet long as anticipated was narrowed to about 40 feet and lengthened to 125 feet, so that an additional berth along its side might be utilized by the local freight steamship, which makes this one of their ports of call. The work has been well done but the amount of $300 is required to complete this wharf.

ROUND HILL.

Round Hill, Annapolis county, is a thickly settled and very prosperous farming district, situated about 8 miles east of the town of Annapolis. There is a station on the Dominion Atlantic Railway, and the village with a population of about 500 people, is situated from a quarter to half a mile to the south of the Annapolis river, which is navigable at high water for large vessels as far up as Bridgetown, some seven miles farther up.

Some thirty years ago, a small wharf of cribwork was built by private enterprise, but it fell into disuse about fifteen years ago. At the present time, all that remains of it consists of a few logs and a little pile of ballast.

For the benefit of local trade, the department, in 1905-6, expended the sum of $2,000.14 in the construction of a public wharf. At the close of the fiscal year the work was about two-thirds completed. It consists of a pilework stem, 76 feet long by 25 feet wide, from 5 to 10 feet high, terminating in a substantial block of stone-filled cribwork, 75 feet long, 35 feet wide and from 16 to 22 feet high, founded on piles driven to hard bottom and cut off level with the mud. Along the face of the wharf at high water there will be about 16 feet of water.

Spring tides rise about 30 feet.

SANDFORD.

Sandford, Yarmouth county, (Cranberry Head) is situated on the Atlantic coast of Nova Scotia, at the extreme western point of Yarmouth county, 7 miles northwest from the town of Yarmouth. The settlement in the neighbourhood, which has for some years been known as Sandford, has a population of from 300 to 400 people engaged in fishing and farming.

In 1858, a breakwater was begun by the inhabitants aided by the provincial government. In 1876, the sum of $2,000 was expended by the department in extending the work 150 feet. In 1878-9, the sum of $1,000.08 was spent in constructing an additional length of 50 feet and in repairing the older portion. In 1880, the sum of $499.95 was expended in repairing the damage done by the storm of August, 1879. In 1883-4, $100 was expended in resheathing the outer end and in a few minor repairs. In 1885-6 some slight repairs were made to the outer face of the breakwater at a cost of $768.74. In February, 1892, two serious breaches were made in the work by heavy gales, and a quantity of gravel was driven through into the little boat harbour inside.

In 1898-9, the sum of $3,497.25 was expended in partially rebuilding the shoreward portion of the work on a new site, which was rendered necessary by the altered configuration of the beach and the remaining outer block was thoroughly repaired. The new work, of which a length of 200 feet was built during the year, starts at the shore, at a point 350 feet eastward of the point where the former work began, and it was built in a northwesterly direction towards the outer block of the old work, with which it was connected. Besides the portion of the breakwater built that year, a small boat channel, about 40 feet long and 8 feet deep, was excavated through the beach, under the lee of the breakwater, to give access to a salt water pond which forms a valuable shelter for fishing vessels during the heavy gales in the winter season.

In 1899-1900, the sum of $2,599.96 was expended in completing the rebuilding of the breakwater begun last year, the portion of the work built being 81 feet long and 26 feet wide, with an average height of 12 feet. A piece of beach protection work,

240 feet long, 10 feet wide and 6 to 8 feet high was also built in a westerly direction from the shore end of the breakwater to prevent the seas from driving the gravel of the beach into the little pond which shelters the boats of the fishing fleet. In 1900-1, the sum of $149.92 was expended in replacing the ballast that was washed out by the heavy storm of October, 1900, from the beach protection work adjoining the breakwater on the west side, and to prevent a recurrence of the damage, it was covered with poles.

During the year 1901-2, the sum of $2,542.18 was expended in extending the breakwater a distance of 90 feet. The new block is 26 feet wide and from 20 to 25 feet high, thoroughly built of round-log cribwork, close-sheathed on the outer end and seaward face, filled with ballast and provided with a break 5 feet high.

In 1902-3, the sum of $1,004.47 was expended in extending the breakwater by a block 30 feet long, 25 feet wide and 25 feet high, strongly built of round-log cribwork, filled with ballast and close-sheathed on the seaward face and outer end.

In 1905-6, the sum of $1,258.97 was expended in constructing a small breakwater on the northern side of the little harbour, formed by the stream mouth, for the purpose of excluding the gravel from the schooner berth. The work is 110 feet long, from 19½ to 21 feet wide and from 8 to 12 feet high, substantially built of round-log cribwork of the usual type.

SCOTT'S BAY.

Scott's Bay, King's county, is on the south side of Minas channel, Bay of Fundy, between Cape Split and Baxter's Harbour. The population of the settlement, within a radius of a couple of miles, is about 500.

In 1878-9, the department built a block of cribwork 50 feet long, 30 feet wide and about 20 feet high, connected with the shore by a double row of close-piling, 210 feet long, from the southeast corner of the block; the cribwork was built of close-faced work, well fendered and ballasted. The work was located on the west side of Jess Creek, and formed a harbour or shelter for vessels during southwest storms.

As it had no floor, much of the ballast has been removed, presumably for ballasting schooners. Both the block and close-piling are more or less dilapidated, 30 feet in length of the close-piling and the upper 15 feet in height of the block being totally destroyed. The expenditure on this block and the close-pile work by the department from 1867 to 1882 was $3,000.

In 1900-1, the department expended $500 in building two blocks of cribwork, one on either side of the mouth of the creek. The northern block is 115 feet long, 15 feet high and 19 feet wide; also in extending the south breakwater by a block 75 feet long, 10 to 12 feet high and 12 feet wide. Some minor repairs were also made to the older portion of the northern breakwater.

In 1903-4, the department expended the sum of $1,342.52 in further improvements. The work done consists of the construction of a new block of cribwork in extension of that built in 1901-2, 57 feet long, 20 feet wide and from 16 to 21 feet high, also in raising to full height and finishing the new block on the south side of the creek, begun in 1901-2.

In 1904-5, the sum of $999.09 was expended in constructing a new block of cribwork, 57 feet long, 20 feet wide and 18 feet high, in extension of the breakwater on the south side of the mouth of the stream; a small cross block on the shore end of the same work, 50 feet long, 10 feet wide and 8 feet high, also a small cross block on the shore end of the north breakwater, 50 feet long, 10 feet wide and 12 feet high, together with fenders and a top course of logs on the portion of the new work built last year on the south side of the creek.

In 1905-6, the sum of $2,089.96 was expended in building an extension to the north breakwater. The new block is 70 feet long, 20 feet wide and 20 feet high, well filled with ballast and close-sheathed on the northern side and outer end.

Spring tides rise about 48 feet; neaps about 40.

SEASIDE.

Seaside, Inverness county, is on the east side of St. George's Bay, near the southern entrance to Port Hood harbour, and about two miles west from Port Hood.

The wharf at this place, undertaken in 1895-6 and completed the following year, is 300 feet in length and 20 feet in width on top, of open-faced cribwork, close-fendered at the outer end, and fully ballasted. The substructure is of creosoted and the superstructure of native timber. The depth at the outer end, at extreme low water, is 7 feet. Spring tides rise 4 feet.

About one year after its completion, ballast went out of some of the face-chambers at the outer end, between the bottom timbers and the uneven ledge rock on which the work is founded, subsequently there was a further loss of ballast, and in the spring of 1904, the work was moved by ice from the south, 11 feet out of line at the outer end, the movement commencing 74 feet from the outer end.

In 1904-5, the sum of $249 was expended in filling the outer end face-chambers with concrete to low water level, and above that level with ordinary ballast.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the sum of $639.74 was expended in replacing the concrete and ballast in the face-chambers, at the outer end of the work and in general repairs.

SHELBURNE HARBOUR.

This is probably one of the finest harbours in Canada, but the people using it are situated at the extreme head, where there is a shoal which caused much trouble.

Some dredging and stone blasting was done during the last fiscal year, but the work is not yet completed.

Total expenditure in 1905-6, $2,664.09.

SKINNER'S COVE.

Skinner's Cove, Pictou county, is on the western side of Northumberland strait; about 4 miles east of Cape John, and about 20 miles northwest of the entrance to Pictou harbour. A pond at the head of the cove is separated from the sea by a beach of sand, 250 feet in width and 600 feet in length.

On January 5, 1905, a contract was entered into for the sum of $10,950 for opening a channel through the beach, into the pond, and for the construction of protection works.

The work under contract included the excavation of a channel 15 feet wide at the bottom and 425 feet long to a depth of 2½ feet at low water; and the construction of piers of brush, stone and piles, 304 feet in length and 15 feet in width on each side, and of a cribwork block 40 feet in length and 20 feet in width, with creosoted substructure at the outer end of each pier. Spring tides rise 7 feet.

At the close of the year 1904-5, the outer blocks were completed with the exception of the placing of the cap timbers, upper fenders and sheathing, and 40 piles in inner work were in place.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the work under contract was completed with the exception of part of the dredging, and some extra work was performed including the extension of the piers on each side of the channel inwards 40 feet; the placing of additional close-sheathing for a length of 144 feet on the seaward side and at the inner end of the western pier.

The expenditure during the last fiscal year amounts to $7,763.95.

SLUICE POINT.

Sluice Point, Yarmouth county, is a neck of land or promontory, situated about 16 miles southeast from the town of Yarmouth, having on the west the waters of the

mouth of the Tusket river, and on the east those of Tusket bay. The settlement comprises, within a radius of about a mile and a half, a population of 400 people engaged in fishing and farming.

For the benefit of local trade, and to enable the inhabitants to land sea-manure, fish and general merchandise, the department in 1905-6, expended the sum of $1,178.75 in constructing a small wharf. The work consists of a stone embankment approach, 100 feet long, 30 feet wide and from 3 to 12 feet high, finishing with a block of substantial cribwork, 20 feet long, 30 feet wide and from 12 to 14 feet high.

Spring tides rise about 12 feet.

SUMMERVILLE.

Summerville, Hants county, is a village of some 400 to 500 people, situated on the right or east bank of the Avon river, about midway between Windsor, the county town of Hants, and the mouth of the river where it empties into the Basin of Minas. It is about four miles south of Cheverie. The prosperity of the place is chiefly due to shipbuilding, which up to a few years ago was carried on with vigour and sucess, but since the decline in that industry the inhabitants have turned their attention to farming, to which the district is well adapted, though there is still a good deal of general ship-repairing done in the yards.

The public wharf was built in 1866 by the inhabitants aided by the provincial government, its dimensions being 275 feet long, 29 feet wide and 20 feet high at the outer end. It is constructed of the ordinary round-log cribwork, well fendered and filled with ballast.

In 1886-7,the work having become almost useless for want of renewals and repairs, Messrs. Churchill & Sons, of Hantsport, who owned and operated a small steamer making semi-weekly (now daily) trips between Avon river and Minas Basin ports, repaired the outer end and built an extension about 36 feet long and 25 feet wide, having on the eastern side an inclined landing for the use of the steamer when lying alongside at low water.

In 1890 the department expended the sum of $3,414.52 in removing and rebuilding the decayed top of the work to a height of six feet, besides placing new fenders along the whole length and making general and much needed repairs. The work is now 24 feet high at the outer end, with 21 feet of water at H.W.O.S.T. Spring tides rise 48 feet; neaps, 40 feet. In 1897-8 the sum of $100 was spent on a few urgent repairs to the floor.

In 1899-1900 the sum of $602.08 was expended in renewing the whole floor with guards, planking and stringers, besides bolting into position a number of new fenders.

In 1904-5 the sum of $1,532.76 was expended in extending the public wharf by a new block. The work was completed in the fiscal year 1905-6 by a further expenditure of $2,618.78. The new block was 80 feet long, 25 feet wide, and of an average height of 30 feet, substantially built of round-log cribwork, filled with ballast and well fendered. A freight shed, 20 feet square, was also built for the convenience of local trade.

This work, like Western Head, is a permanent stone and concrete structure. For description see Annual Report of 1904-5. The end of this work at one corner had two large stones displaced, and the sum of $132.40 was expended in replacing same and strengthening the corner by the addition of many more iron dogs connecting the different frontal stones.

Total expenditure during 1905-6, including balance of contract, $2,918.78.

SYDNEY QUARANTINE STATION.

The quarantine station in Sydney harbour, is on the southern arm, near Keating point and about three-quarters of a mile from Point Edward, at the eastern extremity of land lying between the south and west arms.

A wharf, built by the Department of Marine and Fisheries, and repaired and extended in 1902-3, consists of a block and span structure, extending 148 feet to 8 feet at low water.

Spring tides rise 5 feet.

In 1903-4, the sum of $1,551.52 was expended in procuring creosoted timber and other materials to be used in repairing and extending the wharf.

The old wharf having fallen into such a dilapidated condition as to render its reconstruction and extension inadvisable, the appropriation for 1904-5 was made for expenditure in constructing a new wharf, using materials procured in 1903-4. During the year, $1,667.66 of the amount appropriated was expended in procuring the additional materials required in the construction of a wharf to extend 173 feet to 10½ feet at low, or 15½ feet at high water, consisting of an inner and four intermediate blocks, 14 feet in width, and an outer block, 20 feet in line of work by 40 feet, and in constructing the inner and three intermediate blocks.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the sum of $1,098.97 was expended in completing the work in progress in 1904-5.

TATAMAGOUCHE.

Tatamagouche, Colchester county, is a seaport town on Northumberland strait, thirty miles from Truro. It is also an important station on the Intercolonial short line running from Oxford Junction to Pictou. It has a population of 1,200, and contains twenty stores, two hotels, post office, telegraph office, two saw-mills, tannery, woodworking factory and a grist mill.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the department expended the sum of $1,616.43 in the construction of a cribwork wharf. The work, when finished, will consist of a cribwork wall, 10 feet in width on the sides to 20 feet in width on the outer face, surrounding the old cribwork and stonework wharf. The new work will be 100 feet long, 62 feet wide, and, at the outer end, 14 feet high, with a depth of water of 12 feet.

Spring tides rise 6 feet, neaps, 5 feet.

THREE FATHOMS HARBOUR.

Three Fathoms harbour, Halifax county, is an irregular shaped inlet of the sea, about one mile in maximum length from north to south, by one-quarter to three-quarters of a mile wide. It is situated about fifteen miles east of Halifax harbour. The harbour is much frequented and used by fishermen from the contiguous settlements of Seaforth and East and West Chezzetcook, containing, in the aggrgeate, a population of some 500 or 600 people.

To prevent the sea from breaking through the narrow shingle beach that separates the harbour from the Atlantic, the department, in 1878, constructed cribwork along the crown of the beach. Its original length of 1,050 feet has been extended to 1,085 feet, its height is from 4 to 8 feet, and its width 13 feet. It is built of round-log cribwork, fendered and ballasted.

In the fiscal year 1901-2, the sum of $1,189.91 was expended in taking down and rebuilding a length of 120 feet on the northern end of the work, which was in a state of dilapidation.

In 1902-3, the sum of $1,785.57 was expended in repairs and improvements. The work done consisted of the thorough repair and rebuilding the top of 250 feet in length of the beach protection, and the construction of a new block on the northern end, 84 feet long, 12 feet wide and 11 feet high. The total expenditure by the department up to June 30, 1903, was $9,090.66.

In the fiscal year 1905-6, the department expended the sum of $1,117.29 in tearing down and rebuilding a length of about 80 feet of the old work and in making other repairs.

Spring tides rise 6½ feet, neaps, 5½ feet.

TIVERTON.

Tiverton, Digby county, is a village of some 400 people, mostly engaged in fishing, but doing also some little farming, situated on the west side of Petit Passage, separating the mainland of Digby Neck from Long island. It is about thirty miles southwest of Digby town, and ten miles from Sandy Cove.

On February 12, 1903, a contract in the sum of $17,000 was awarded by the department for the construction of a breakwater, to afford shelter to the fishing fleet. This work, which was completed in January, 1904, is 281 feet long, 30 feet wide on top, and, at the outer end 33 feet high, where at H.W.O.S.T. there is about 29 feet of water. The whole is substantially built of round-log cribwork, the lower portion up to 5 feet above low water ordinary spring tides being of creosoted timber, to resist the attacks of the limnoria.

In 1905-6, the sum of $48.98 was expended in bolting on to the outer end of the breakwater five hardwood fenders, and in cutting off and driving in or replacing a number of bolt-heads, that chafed the sides of the steamer that makes semi-weekly calls.

TONEY RIVER.

Toney River, Pictou county, is a small stream emptying into the Northumberland strait, about midway between Pictou harbour and Amet sound.

The appropriation for 1905-6 was for expenditure in opening a new channel through the beach obstructing the entrance, and toward the construction of the necessary protection works.

The works undertaken were the excavation for the channel and for foundations of the protection works to 1 foot below extreme low water, over a width of 70 feet, and the construction of protection works on the east and west sides respectively, 201 and 145 feet in length, each 14 feet in width, to within 32 feet of the outer end and 20 feet in width over the outer 32 feet, of cribwork fully ballasted and with face and ends of the outer 32 feet sheathed with hardwood. The top of the covering to be 4 feet above extreme high, or 10½ feet above extreme low water.

During the year the sum of $4,727.55 was expended in procuring the timber and iron required in the protection works and in construction. On June 30 the protection work on the east side was completed, with the exception of placing the floor-stringers, covering and fenders, and 95 feet of the substructure of the work, on the west side, was in place and ballasted.

NOTE.—The channel and protection works were completed, August 30.

TRACADIE.

Tracadie harbour, Antigonish county, is on the southern shore of St. George's bay, eleven miles west from the northern entrance to the Strait of Canso.

The works here consist of a breakwater on the eastern side of the entrance to the harbour, and of a breastwork in extension of the breakwater inward and along the beach to the southward of it, to prevent scouring and undermining of the bank by tidal currents.

The breakwater extends a distance of 120 feet out to the edge of the channel, thence along the line of channel, outwards, a distance of 100 feet. The latter section is constructed on the remains of old work, and is 16 feet wide for a distance of 64 feet, 20 feet wide for a distance of 36 feet, and is constructed of round timber with creosoted timber substructure.

During the fiscal year ended June 30, 1906, the sum of $1,199.57 was expended in the reconstruction of the outer 36 feet of the breakwater, which had been wrecked during a gale and afterwards carried away down to low water. The new work, to a height of 3 feet from the bottom, was constructed with round creosoted timber, the upper portion with round native timber.

VICTORIA BEACH.

Victoria Beach, Annapolis county, is situated on the north side of Annapolis basin, thirteen miles southwest from Granville ferry, which is on the north side of Annapolis river, directly opposite the town of Annapolis. It is four miles northeast from the town of Digby and about a mile and a half to the northeast of the entrance to Digby Gut. The whole distance from Granville ferry to Victoria Beach thirteen miles, and for another two miles down to Digby Gut, is a thrifty and well settled farming and fishing district.

On June 15, 1904, a contract was entered into between the department and Messrs. Reid & Archibald, of Halifax, in the sum of $93,890, for the construction of a pilework pier for general utility and to serve as a terminus for the Middleton and Victoria Beach Railway. The total length of the structure is 1,337 feet, it has a width of 50 feet and a height along the whole length of the ell of 57 feet. The ell is 456 feet long and at L.W.O.S.T. carries a depth of 25 feet of water.

Spring tides rise 27½ feet, neaps, 23 feet.

The pier is constructed of pilework, the bents of seven piles each, being spaced 9 feet apart in the length of the work. The total number of bents is one hundred and fifty-three, of which the piles in the first forty are of native spruce and the outer one hundred and thirteen bents of creosoted Virginia pine. Caps, stringers, braces, walings and guards are all of Georgia pine, the flooring of native spruce 6 inches thick.

With a view of determining the preservative value of carbolineum avenarius, of which the department has used a considerable quantity during the past few years, the pile-head guard timbers, on the shore end of the work, were put on in lengths of from 9 to 18 feet and alternately of different timbers, and differently treated, thus :—

No. 1. Native spruce painted with carbol. av.
No. 2. Native spruce boiled in carbol. av. for about two hours.
No. 3. Georgia pine, boilded in carbol. av., for about two hours.
No. 4. Georgia pine, painted with carbol. av.
No. 5. Native hemlock, boiled in carbol. av., for about two hours.
No. 6. Georgia pine, painted with carbol. av.
No. 7. Native hemlock, boiled in carbol. av., for about two hours.
No. 8. Georgia pine, boiled in carbol. av., for about two hours.
No. 9. Native spruce, painted with carbol. av.
No. 10. Native hemlock, painted with carbol. av.
No. 11. Georgia pine, boiled in carbol. av., for about two hours.
No. 12. Native spruce, boiled in carbol. av., for about two hours.
No. 13. Native spruce, painted with carbol. av.
No. 14. Native spruce, untreated.
No. 15. Native spruce, boiled in carbol. av., for about two hours.
No. 16. Georgia pine, untreated.
No. 17. Native spruce, untreated.
No. 18. Native hemlock, boiled in carbol. av., for about two hours.
No. 19. Georgia pine, boiled in carbol. av., for about two hours.
No. 20. Native spruce, untreated.

The whole work was satisfactorily completed on July 13.

Total expenditure during the fiscal year ended June 30, 1906, $30,503.82.

WALLACE.

This work consisted of the extension of two wharfs known as Wallace and North Wallace.

Wallace harbour is situated on the south side of the Strait of Northumberland, about midway between Pictou harbour and Bay Verte. It is at the mouth of Wallace river, and well protected from all winds. On the north side of the harbour is scattered a population of about 1,000 fishermen and farmers, whilst on the south side is

the village of Wallace, with about 800 people. As the railway is situated about two miles south of Wallace, the people of the north side need adequate ferry accommodation for the necessary receival and transmission of supplies and products, and for the last fifty years the government has been assisting them. About that time there was a small ferry landing wharf constructed by provincial authorities on the north side. In 1889-90-1, this department constructed a larger wharf on the north side, 345 feet in length, and with the exception of the last 20 feet, which is 40 feet wide, the common width is 20 feet. This wharf was constructed of stone-filled continuous cribwork. In 1897, this department, at a cost of $2,329, constructed a wharf on the south side, 320 feet long and 18 feet wide, the first 170 feet being constructed of block and span work, whilst the last 150 feet is constructed of pile-trestle bents.

The distances from the heads of these wharfs to the edges of the channel was 1,420 feet from the north to the channel, and 225 feet from the south to the channel, with a channel 750 feet in width. Between these wharfs and the channel are mudflats, and at half tide the ferriage was not possible. Dredging along the sides and to the channel was performed, but the dredged spaces on both sides soon became filled up so that its usefulness became impaired. To extend these wharfs was therefore the only other expedient which could be foreseen, so that after examination the sum of $16,000 was estimated as being necessary for this object.

During the fiscal year 1904-5, the sum of $3,980.06 was expended in partially extending the north wharf, and during the last fiscal year the sum of $6,108.77 was expended upon the north extension and $3,980.09 upon the south wharfs. The north wharf was practically completed, whilst the south wharf was over half completed on June 30, 1906.

The north wharf consists of pile-trestle bents situated 10 feet apart longitudinally, with the exception of the head, which owing to its situation and increased rate of flowing currents, with winter ice, &c., was constructed of cribwork, 20 feet long and 40 feet wide. There is also a ferry slip, 100 feet in length and 15 feet wide, for the convenience of ferriage at all times of tide.

The south wharf, when completed, will be extended 225 feet, with the same width as the old wharf, and with a ferry slip at its outer end, 90 feet long and 12 feet wide, with a guard of cribwork 3 feet wide, for protection from drifting ice. It is being constructed of solid cribwork, because of the soft mud resting on a reef, the mud being of such consistency as to render it practically impossible to hold piles in position. The teredo here is very active, but most of this work being at or near L.W.O.S.T., the expense incurred by using creosoted timber is practically annulled by the fact that protection to pilework can be better procured by sheathing the bottom 2 feet of the piles with metal covering. The piles are hemlock, and no trouble is anticipated this year from the worms.

Spring tides rise here 7 feet; neaps, from 4 to 4½ feet.

WEST ARICHAT BREAKWATER.

West Arichat, Richmond county, is a small but safe harbour on the west side of Isle Madame, sheltered from the south and west by Creighton island and by a breakwater between it and Isle Madame.

The breakwater is 1,211 feet in length and 24 feet in width, of round timber, open-faced and fully ballasted. The top of the covering is 11 feet above the bottom, which dries at low water, except near a 25 feet opening, 588 feet from the west end.

The appropriation for 1904-5 was for renewing the floor-stringers and covering in places, and for repairs on each side of the opening, including repairing and strengthening the work on the west side and reconstructing a portion of the work on the east side. Part of it ($886.46) was expended in procuring the materials required, including 20,180 feet B.M. of 3-inch covering, and in reconstructing the work on the east side of the opening.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the sum of $542.98 was expended in completing the repairs undertaken in 1904-5.

WEST ARICHAT WHARF.

On August 30, 1905, a contract was entered into with Mr. Thomas Morrison of d'Escousse, in the sum of $5,275, for the construction of a wharf at Bosdet Point, on the northern side of the entrance to the harbour.

The work under contract consists of a block and span wharf, 88 feet long and 20 feet wide, with an 'L' on the eastern side of the outer end, 28 feet long and 24 feet wide; and of cribwork approach, 300 feet long and 16 feet wide, to connect the wharf with the public road. The blocks in the wharf are to be built of round timber with creosoted timber substructure, properly ballasted and fendered, and the outer faces of the outer block are to be close-sheathed between the fenders.

The work of construction was commenced early in June, 1906, and by the end of the fiscal year, the cribwork approach was completed.

The expenditure during the last fiscal year amounted to $1,526.22.

WESTERN HEAD.

A stone on the inside face and near the bottom of this breakwater, removed by action of the undertow, was replaced. A small break in the outer end has been temporarily repaired with square timber.

Total expenditure in 1905-6, $49.10.

WEST PUBNICO.

West Pubnico, Yarmouth county, is situated thirty miles southwest of Yarmouth; it is about eight miles long from mouth to head, lying due north and south, and from three-quarters of a mile to a mile and a half wide.

On the west side of the harbour and about three miles above its mouth, a wharf was built by the department in 1885-6-7. The work consists of a stone and gravel causeway, 285 feet long, followed by a wharf 230 feet long, of pile bents. The bank is 25 feet wide by an average height of 5 feet; the wharf is of the same width and from 10 to 14 feet high. At low water ordinary spring tides the mud flats are bare for over 1,000 feet beyond the end of the wharf.

In 1900-1, the sum of $2,025 was expended in repairs and extensions, the work done being as follows:—

(*a*) The raising and gravelling of the stone approach, 290 feet in length. Many of the top stones, which had been displaced, were renewed, and from 6 to 18 inches of fresh gravel was laid.

(*b*) The thorough repair of the older portion of the work, comprising new fender-piles, guard-timbers and traverse bracing. The whole of the floor was taken up and relaid; about one-half of it with new plank.

(*c*) The construction of an extension 167 feet long of equal width and similar construction with the old work, viz.: 25 feet wide and of pile-bents. The outer end of the work, which is all pilework, is now 15 feet high, carrying a depth of water of about 12 feet at high water ordinary spring tides.

(*d*) The placing of three dolphins, consisting of 4 piles each, from 500 to 1,200 feet distant from the wharf to mark the positions of rocky ledges. The piles forming each dolphin are strongly chained and bolted together at the top and painted.

The total length of the pilework is now 397 feet.

In 1903-4, the sum of $98.12 was expended in lowering back into place about 50 feet in length of the shore end, which had been lifted by ice the previous winter.

In 1905-6, the department expended the sum of $1,198.83 in rebuilding 135 feet in length of the shore end of the wharf. The piles in the old work not being properly driven, owing to hard bottom, the ice of the winter of 1904-5, lifted this portion of the work and made it quite useless. The new portion is substantially built in block and span work. It is 135 feet long, 25 feet wide and from 7 to 14 feet high.

WEST QUODDY.

West Quoddy, Halifax county, is a scattered settlement of about 300 people, situated on the south coast of Halifax county, eighty miles east from the city of Halifax and five miles west of Salmon river. It has a post office, two stores and fish-packing establishment. The principal occupations of the people are fishing and farming. The total value of the catch is estimated at $17,000 per annum. During the fiscal year 1905-6, the department expended the sum of $366.75 in the purchase of material for the construction of a pile-wharf. The work will be completed next year.

Spring tides rise 6½ feet, neaps, 5 feet.

WEST RIVER, SHEET HARBOUR.

West River, Sheet Harbour, Halifax county, is situated on the Atlantic coast of Nova Scotia, in the eastern part of Halifax county. The village, which surrounds the harbour, contains a population of about 600 persons, and is a thrifty and prosperous community, engaged in farming and fishing. The harbour is one of the finest in Nova Scotia, being of considerable extent, and having an abundant depth of water. It runs inland about six and a half miles to Jared's point, where it divides into two arms, receiving respectively the waters of the East and West rivers.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the department expended the sum of $2,205.15 in building a cribwork and pile-wharf in the mouth of the West river. The work, which is not yet completed, will be 180 feet in total length, with an 'L' 86 feet in length and 20 feet in width of cribwork, stone-filled. The stem of the wharf, of pilework, will be 25 feet in width and 141 feet in length. The wharf will be 22 feet in height at the outer end, where there will be a depth of water of 16 feet at L.W.O.S.T.

Spring tides rise 6½ and neaps 5½ feet.

WEYMOUTH.

Weymouth, Digby county, the second largest town in the county, with a population of 1,200 people, is situated twenty miles southwest from the town of Digby. It is on the Sissiboo river, two miles from its mouth. Some four or five million feet of lumber are annually shipped to South America and other ports, and a considerable trade is done.

In 1905-6, the department expended the sum of $658.01 in constructing, in the public dock on the north side of the river immediately below the highway bridge, a pilework inclined boat slip, 50 feet long, 12 feet wide and from 3 to 5 feet high, with a stone bank approach 50 feet long and from 1 to 5 feet high. An old block of cribwork, which obstructed the entrance to the public dock, was also removed.

WHITE HAVEN CANAL.

White Haven, Guysborough county, one of the finest harbours in Nova Scotia, is on the south or Atlantic coast, fourteen miles to the westward of Cape Canso.

In 1854, the residents, with some aid from the provincial government, undertook the construction of a canal for boats through a low and narrow isthmus between Marshall Cove, three miles within the entrance, and Witch Cove, at the eastern extremity of Torr bay. On the completion of improvements made in 1876, it was 620 feet in length and from 10 to 12 feet in width; the bottom was about one foot above extreme low water, or 4 feet 6 inches below the level of extreme high water. Prior to 1884, the walls had become delapidated, the southern entrance was blocked with sand, and the channel inside filled with sediment and washing from the slope.

In 1894-5 repairs and improvements were made by the department with the object of obtaining ultimately a uniform depth at extreme low water of one foot and width between retaining walls of 12 feet. The repairs and improvements effected included the removal of 160 feet of old retaining wall, on each side at the south end, and the

construction of walls 10 feet wide on top, of which 20 feet at the outer end on each side are of cribwork, and the remaining 140 feet of brush and stonework; temporary repairs to the retaining walls on both sides, from 160 to 270 feet from the south end, and on the east side, from 328 feet to 480 feet from the south end ; the construction of new walls on each side from 480 to 500 feet from the south end as foundations for bridge abutments ; built by the municipality ; the reconstruction of 100 feet of wall on the west side 500 to 600 feet from the south end ; the construction of 141 feet of temporary wall on each side (600 to 741 feet from the south end), and deepening from end to end within 3 to 6 inches of extreme low water.

In 1900-1 and 1901-2 the sum of $2,686.53 was expended in continuing the repairs and improvements undertaken in 1894-5. The work performed comprised the construction of 137 feet of brush and stone retaining wall on each side, 160 to 297 feet from the south end, the removal of the old retaining wall on the west side, 528 to 740 feet from the south end; and on the east side 588 to 740 feet from the south end; the construction of a new retaining wall 583 feet in length on each side, 167 to 750 feet from the south end and deepening between the retaining walls to about one foot at low water.

In 1902-3 the sum of $799.25 was expended in constructing 80 feet of brush and stonework on each side, 750 to 830 feet from the south end, thus completing the work undertaken, with the exception of a cribwork retaining wall, 20 feet in length on each side at the north end.

In 1903-4 the sum of $500.75 was expended in nearly completing the cribwork retaining walls at the north end.

During the fiscal year 1905-6 the sum of $100 was expended in completing the cribwork retaining walls, 20 feet in length, on each side at the north end, undertaken in 1903-4.

WHITEHEAD WHARF.

Whitehead, Guysborough county, is a fishing settlement on the western side of White Haven, one of the finest harbours on the southern, or Atlantic coast of Nova Scotia, situated about fourteen miles to the westward of Canso harbour.

The sum of $4,100 was appropriated during 1904-5, on the construction of a public wharf at Whitehead, and a plan and specification for the proposed work were prepared. The wharf was to be a block and span structure extending 168 feet, to 16 feet at low water, and 20 feet wide, and consisting of a stone approach, 60 feet in length, of two central blocks, each 20 feet in length, and of an outer block to form a 'T' head, 20 feet in line of work, and 60 feet in length.

In the autumn of 1904, arrangements were made for the delivery of the necessary materials early in the spring of 1905, but as the timber, which had to be brought from Guysborough could not be delievered by the end of the fiscal year, out of the amount granted, the sum of $880.23 only was expended during the year, and with that amount the stone approach was built and all the iron required was obtained.

During the fiscal year ended June 30, 1906, the sum of $3,344.94 was expended in procuring the materials, in completing the wharf, as intended, and in constructing a warehouse 18 by 30 feet, on the southern side of the inner end of the approach.

WHITE POINT.

White Point is a fishing settlement on the Atlantic coast, situate six miles south of Liverpool town.

Many years ago a structure was built of stone-filled cribwork, 180 feet long, from 10 to 20 feet wide on top, and about 13 feet high at the outer end. It was constructed by the provincial government. On the seaward side it was close-sheathed with a sloping face and protected from the violence of the seas by a quantity of heavy stone riprap.

In 1878-9, this department expended the sum of $4,000 in building an addition 80 feet in length, but two years afterwards, 33 feet of this new work was destroyed by a heavy gale.

In 1885, the sum of $900 was expended in repairing the landward or northern side of the remaining portion of the outer block, and in removing a quantity of large boulders from the same side, that interfered with the entrance of boats. A quantity of heavy rip-rap was also placed along the seaward side, to break the force of heavy seas.

In 1893, the sum of $350 was expended in making much needed repairs. The work done consisted of the practical rebuilding of 10 feet in length of the outer south corner, as well as new planking and sheathing, besides placing some rip-rap on the seaward face.

In the year 1898-9, the sum of $901.96 was expended in practically rebuilding the major portion of this breakwater and removing many large rocks and stones from the inner dock besides dynamiting a ledge which prevented safe landing in time of stormy weather.

During the last fiscal year, a further sum of $579.08 was expended in effecting further repairs. The old break on the shoreward portion of the work was renewed and raised 1 foot higher. The entire covering of the work was renewed. About one-half of the sheathing was replaced and the outer half of the work was relogged for a height of four feet, and practically reballasted.

WOLFVILLE.

Wolfville, King's county, is a town of about 2,000 inhabitants, situated on the right bank, and near the mouth of the Cornwallis river, which issues into the Basin of Minas, at its southwest corner. It is an important station on the Dominion Atlantic Railway, half way between Annapolis and Halifax, sixty-six miles from Annapolis, and seven miles east of Kentville, the county town of King's.

In 1900-1, the department, at a cost of $6,360.50, built, by contract, a public wharf on the right bank of the river, near its mouth, at a distance of about half a mile from the town. The approach consists of earth-work, an embankment 144 feet in length, 25 feet wide and of an average height of 5 feet. The wharf itself, which was substantially built of pilework, was 152 feet long, 36 feet wide, including an inclined slip on the south side, 10 feet wide. It has an ell on the outer end 82 feet long, giving a total face length on the river channel of 116 feet; the ell is 40 feet wide and is from 48 to 49½ feet in height, along the face, giving a depth of water at H.W.O.S.T. of about 46 feet. At L.W.O.S.T. the river channel carries a depth of from 4 to 5 feet of mostly fresh water.

In 1902-3, the channel of the river moved shorewards, owing to erosion, a distance of some 20 or 30 feet, causing the two outer rows of piles of the wharf to lose more than half their hold in the mud and sand. In consequence of this, it became necessary to build cribwork in the spaces between the two outer rows of piles, at the end of the ell and at the opposite end of the wharf alongside the inclined slip. This mode of treatment being insufficient and the scour continuing, it was decided to remove the outer 20 feet in width for the whole 118 feet in length of the wharf and rebuild it on the inner side of the ell. The work was begun on October 1, 1903, and vigorously carried on until December 24, when owing to the severity of the weather and the rapidly accumulating ice, operations were suspended.

The winter of 1903-4 was the severest known for a great many years. Ice formed in and around the piles of the wharf to a greater weight and thickness than had been known since the wharf was built. The floating power of the ice, added to the reduced hold of the piles in the bottom, from the erosion of the channel, caused the whole ell to be lifted up by an exceptionally high tide, of March 3, 1904, to a height of from 5 to 8 feet. A few days later the whole outer portion of the wharf, including the ell, was carried away and destroyed.

In 1903-4 the sum of $1,768.89 was expended in above alterations and improvements, and, after the destruction of the wharf, in saving such of the timber as was possible.

In 1904-5 the sum of $78.80 was expended in saving and booming old timber from the destroyed pile-wharf, and the sum of $2,563.41 in beginning the construction of a substantial cribwork wharf in its place. At the close of the fiscal year the work was about one-third completed.

Spring tides rise 48 feet, neaps, 40 feet.

In 1905-6 the sum of $4,310.13 was expended in completing the construction of a new wharf of cribwork, in place of the old one of pilework destroyed by ice. The wharf is a solid block of cribwork, with a stem 50 feet long by 28 feet wide and from 14 to 29 feet high. The ell, on the outer end, is 100 feet long, 28 feet wide, and 29 feet high along the whole face, where at high water there is 25 feet of water. Along the front of the ell there has been built a platform 110 feet long and 25 feet wide, with its top 29 feet below the floor of the wharf, for the purpose of permitting vessels to lie at the wharf during low water. The platform is built of piles firmly driven, well braced and capped with 10 by 10 caps.

YARMOUTH BAR.

Yarmouth, the county town of Yarmouth county, is situated at the southwestern extremity of Nova Scotia. It is a thriving and prosperous town of nearly 7,000 inhabitants, and, next to Halifax, the largest and most important town in Nova Scotia proper. It is the terminus of the Dominion Atlantic railway, whose fine Clyde built steamers make regular trips throughout the year to Boston. There are several important manufactories in the place, but the leading business is shipping, of which a larger tonnage is owned here than in almost any locality in Canada.

At low water, Yarmouth harbour, in which spring tides rise 16, neaps 13 feet, consists largely of mud flats covered with eel grass. The harbour is formed by a succession of shingle or gravel beaches (called Stanwood Beaches) aggregating about one mile in length, which connect the northern end of Fourchu island, also about one mile long, with the southern end of Stony Point on the main land, and separate the harbour from the Bay of Fundy.

In 1876, it was found that part of the beach, between Cape Fourchu and Stony Point, was gradually wearing down and unless the action was arrested, the sea would eventually sweep away the beach and destroy the harbour. The government of Nova Scotia began the work of protecting the beach in 1867, constructing 200 feet of cribwork at Stony Point; between 1873 and 1875, the Public Works Department constructed the remaining 2,800 feet of protection work required to reach Cape Fourchu, and added buttresses or groynes to stop the movement of the gravel.

Between 1875 and 1878, the protection works, though substantially built of stone-filled cribwork and close-piled on their seaward faces, had to be repaired and strengthened, the expenditure amounting to over $25,000.

Between 1888 and 1896, no further works of repair were undertaken on the beach protection, and it became dilapidated and decayed. Breaches were made through it by the sea in various places. During the year 1896-7, the sum of $2,983.62 was expended in carrying on the most urgent works of repair, and in 1897-8 a further sum of $3,234.51 was expended in continuing and completing these repairs. This last sum was applied in rebuilding a length of 50 feet on the eastern end, and in constructing a groyne projecting at right angles from the same end, a distance of 175 feet. The groyne is 25 feet wide and 11 feet high, substantially built of round-log stone-filled cribwork. Its object was to protect the beach at the northeastern end of the main cribwork protection, by accumulating the gravel and breaking the waves before they expended their force on the beach. It has admirably fulfilled its purpose, as gravel has accumulated at the junction of the groyne with the main work to a depth of over 14 feet.

In 1898-9, the sum of $300 was expended in repairing a small but serious breach, 25 feet long, in the bottom of the outer face of the beach protection work, and with covering with 3-inch hemlock plank a length of 430 feet of the top of the work, in order to prevent the ballast from being washed out by the waves.

In 1899-1900, the sum of $970.27 was expended in repairing two or three small but dangerous breaches in the seaward face of the work, and in covering the top for a length of about 670 feet, with 3-inch plank to prevent the sea from washing out the ballast.

In 1900-1, the sum of $3,389.70 was expended in extensions and repairs.

In 1902-3, the sum of $120.94 was expended in a few petty and miscellaneous repairs to the beach protection work, the work done comprising the replacing of a few pieces of close-sheathing washed off by the winter seas, the renewal of some flooring and the respiking of loose portions.

In 1903-4, the sum of $325.57 was expended in building a fence on both sides of the beach protection, 1,250 feet long, for the purpose of making it safe for horse traffic. A few minor repairs to the beach protection work were also made.

In 1904-5, the sum of $948.32, was expended in general and miscellaneous repairs.

In 1905-6, the sum of $673.60 was expended in repairing the outer face of the work and in constructing a groyne, about the middle of the length of the beach protection, in order to arrest the gravel and cause it to pile up against and protect the work. The block is substantially built of the ordinary type of cribwork, 30 feet long, 20 feet wide and 14 feet high.

Total expenditure for year ended June 30, 1906, including dredging, $16,705.17.

PRINCE EDWARD ISLAND.

BLOOMING POINT POND.

Blooming Point pond, Queen's county, situated on the north coast of the island, about a mile from the east end of Tracadie harbour. The pond has in all a length of about one and one-half miles, averaging about one-quarter mile in width. During the spring and summer months, gaspereaux and other fish visit it in large numbers for the purpose of spawning, entering it from Tracadie harbour or bay by a narrow, shallow channel. This channel, at its mouth and in several parts of its course, as it passes through marsh and sand flats, at times when heavy storms occur, gets completely blocked, preventing the fish from passing in or out. During the past year an expenditure of $271.75 was incurred in clearing out and deepening the channel, from head of Tracadie bay into pond, and making up low sand beach for a length of 3,500 feet with brush hurdles.

CAMPBELL'S COVE.

Campbell's Cove, King county, is on the north side of the island, about nine miles from East Point and fourteen miles northeast from Souris, the eastern terminus of the Prince Edward Island railway. The place was in 1872 selected by the provincial government for the construction of a small breakwater, 300 feet long and 30 feet wide, on the reef that extends from the west side of the cove, its inner end being 70 feet beyond high water mark. Much benefit being derived from the work both by the fishing and farming industries of the district, the Dominion government took over this breakwater when Prince Edward Island entered confederation.

In 1882-3 necessary repairs were made and the work extended 250 feet seawards, the gap, 70 feet long, between its inner end and the shore, was filled in, making the work in all 620 feet in length. This breakwater sheltered a small area carrying a depth of about 4 feet of water at low tides, at 8 feet at high water springs. The re-

pairs and additions made by the department being of a substantial character, the breakwater remained in good condition up to 1889, when some slight repairs were required; after that date, however, owing principally to the ravages of the 'teredo,' each storm did more or less damage, and notwithstanding the extensive repairs made in 1895, the work continued to suffer each fall and winter ; in 1899 a length of 80 feet of the original work was completely carried away, and an adjoining length of 50 feet so badly damaged as to require reconstruction. This latter damage was made good in 1900-1, and outer part of the work, destroyed in 1896, rebuilt in 1901-2. During the severe storm of November 14, 1904, the breakwater suffered some damage to the covering, floor stringers, also washout of ballast, a length of about 50 feet of the seaward face as well was injured.

Materials for necessary repairs were procured during the winter of 1904-5, at a cost of $471.08, and work commenced in August ; 100 feet near the inner end was reballasted about 2 feet deep, new floor stringers and covering put on, also about 75 feet of old covering and floor stringers replaced and secured, a new face was built 8 feet high on the north side for a length of 65 feet, beginning 80 feet from outer end ; this was also close-piled and the cross-ties and covering renewed. The total expenditure during the past year amounted to $1,005.64.

CHINA POINT.

China Point pier, Queen's county, is situated on the west side of Orwell river, near its entrance into Orwell bay. Originally built by the local government, its control was assumed by the Dominion government in 1884; it has in all a length of 426 feet, consisting of a shore abutment or approach, 140 feet long, six blocks with intervening spans, and a pier-head fronting 72 feet on the channel, and having a width of 37 feet, carrying at it at low water 15 feet, or 23 feet at high water spring tides that here rise 8 feet.

Being a very old structure when asssumed by the Dominion government, reconstruction of its pier-head has been necessary and from time to time repairs of inner portion required, to keep it in passable condition.

During the past season reconstruction of first block and connecting span inward of pier-head was made, material for which had been provided the previous fiscal year (1904-5) at a cost of $294.77, several repairs were effected to the roadway approach. The total expenditure during the last fiscal year 1905-6 was $380.88.

COVE HEAD HARBOUR.

Cove Head harbour, Queen's county, is on the north side of the island, about midway between Tracadie and Rustico harbours. Within its entrance, which at low water is about 250 feet wide, the harbour or bay has a length of about four miles, and a width of from half a mile to a mile, receiving the waters of the Black river, and 'Mill,' 'Auld's' and 'McCallum's' creeks. It is navigable over the greater portion of its extent for small vessels and boats, such as can cross the outer bar, where only 3½ feet at low water or 7½ feet at high water springs is carried. The harbour proper commences immediately inward of the entrance, extending westward between the sand beach and what was an extensive sand flat, dry at about half tide, on the western side of which was formerly the main channel, 300 to 400 feet wide, and carrying 5 feet or more of water at low water.

A small channel existed on the east side of the flat, but was shoal and narrow, during late years two other channels opened through the flat, the result being that the western one became nearly closed, and that none of them was good. To improve conditions, a contract was entered into on March 12, 1903, for the construction of a shear dam, 1,575 feet long, to extend in a northwesterly direction, from the southeasterly side, and completely close two of the channels. This work was completed November 23,

1903, at a cost of $7,103.50. The work consists of a brush bottom with round log open cribwork on top, 12 feet wide, excepting at the outer end where for a length of 20 feet it is 22 feet wide, the interior space of the cribwork is solidly filled in with rock ballast and close laid brush, placed in alternate layers, and sides fender-piled at 10 feet centres while the outer end, on a length of 20 feet, is closed-piled, all of the top of the work is covered with dressed poles. During the past two years the work notwithstanding the length and exposed position has withstood the storms and scour as well as could be expected, however, small settlement in ballast took place from time to time as also some of the bottom crib logs working out, these were replaced, settlement made up with brush and stone, and portions further fender piled at about 3 feet centres. The expenditure during last fiscal year amounted to $650.36.

GRAHAM'S POND.

Graham's Pond, King's county, is situated on the east coast of the island, about five miles south of the entrance to Cardigan bay, and about the same distance north of Murray Harbour. The pond has a length of about half a mile, and width of from 600 to 800 feet, carrying in the body of the pond and a short distance from the entrance, a depth of from 5 to 7 feet of water at ordinary pond level, which was usually 1½ to 2 feet higher than ordinary low water, and 3 to 3½ feet below high water spring tides, that here rise 5 feet.

During the summer of 1900, a new channel was opened into the pond by the Marine and Fisheries Department (existing one having gradually worked to the south, where the outlet passed over a reef), with the view if possible to admit of boats entering the pond at all stages of the tide, but the new cut was found on the occasion of the first northeasterly storms to be filling in again, and working back to what had been its former position.

In the fall of 1901, by the instruction of the department, the cut made by the Marine and Fisheries Department was cleaned out and a protection of brush, stone, and piling placed at its entrance, which proved effective in keeping the channel in the course desired, besides giving some small place of shelter for boats, on this account extension of the works has since been made each year, sums of $500 being expended in 1902-3 and 1904, by which cribworks or piers have been built, 340 feet long by 15 feet wide, on either side of the new channel formed.

During last spring, as the outer ends of the works were much damaged by northeast gales, the sum of $599.68 was expended during the past fall in rebuilding, raising and strengthening the outer 70 feet.

GRAND RIVER WHARF.

Grand River wharf, Prince county, is situated on the north side of the Grand or Ellis river, near its mouth, where it enters Richmond bay, about seven miles northeast from Wellington station, on the line of the Prince Edward Island railway. It was constructed by the Prince Edward Island government during 1880-2, at a cost of $4,618.60, when it had length of 654 feet with width of 22 feet, consisting of shore abutment or approach of 530 feet long, and two blocks with intervening spans of 25 feet each, the blocks being respectively 31 and 44 feet long, all of the work being constructed of square timber, close-faced and filled in with brush, stone, &c. The roadway, excepting on the outer block, which was floor stringered and planked over, was formed of clay and gravel filling. Some 8 or 9 years ago the work became unserviceable, the outer block being carried away, and the filling in the shore abutment either washed out or so settled as to render passage over it impossible and requiring reconstruction of the greater part of the work, and as this the local government was unwilling to undertake, the property was transferred to the federal government in the fall of 1902. An appropriation of $1,500 was granted by parliament towards its reconstruction and

repair, which work was commenced in spring of 1904, and by end of June of that year, all of the shore abutment had been placed in good condition. Tenders were then called for the reconstruction, repair, &c., of the outer portion of the wharf, and was awarded to Messrs, McNeill, Arsenault & Pembroke, for the sum of $3,155, who satisfactorily completed their work about September 1, last. A severe storm which occurred after tenders had been received carried away top portion of outer detached block. This the contractors rebuilt and were allowed an extra at a rate in proportion to their contract, or an amount of $300.

Total expenditure during last fiscal year was $65.

CRAPAUD.

Crapaud, or Victoria Pier, Queen's county, is situated at the head of navigation inward of 'Crapaud Basin' at Victoria village, which is the most important point for shipments next to Summerside, on the southwestern coast of the island; it is about midway between Charlottetown and Summerside harbours, and about eleven miles by road, south from Emerald junction on the line of the Prince Edward Island Railway

The pier has a length of 486 feet, consisting of a shore abutment or approach, 276 feet long and 20 feet wide, a middle section of 210 feet and 37 feet wide, and a pier-head, 58 feet wide and 73 feet long, and height is about 20 feet at the outer end, where the depth of water carried is 9 feet or 17½ feet, at high water spring tides that here rise 8½ feet.

During the past year some of the floor stringers, span beams, and covering of the spans and blocks became so decayed as to require renewing, which was done at cost of $263.87.

HAGGERTIES WHARF.

Haggerties wharf, Queen's county, is situated on the southeastern side of the Hillsborough river, about ten miles from Charlottetown.

The wharf consists of a shore approach, 372 feet long and 20 feet wide; a pier-head 91 feet long and 31 feet wide at outer end, which extends out to a depth of 9 feet at low water, or of 19 feet at high water springs, which here rise 10 feet.

During the past year repairs were made to roadway where washout and settlement had occurred, some guard timbers and covering were also renewed at a total cost of $177.30.

HURD'S POINT PIER.

Hurd's Point pier, Prince county, is situated on the southern side of Bedeque or Summerside harbour, and about 3 miles south of Summerside, the shire town of the county. The pier is a most important shipping place, being about the only outlet for the surplus produce of a large and rich agriculture district. It is also the calling place for the ferry steamer plying in the harbour, and which makes several trips daily between Summerside and the pier. It is 500 feet long and 26 feet wide, excepting the outer 50 feet where the width is 65 feet; it is one of the Prince Edward Island piers, control of which was assumed by the Dominion government in 1884.

At present the pier is in need of much repair, and it was the intention of the department to effect these during last fall, but as by the time materials could be procured, opening up of the work would interfere with fall shipping, only a few temporary repairs were made to the floor, stringers, planking and roadway, some material was also procured.

Total expenditure during the last fiscal year, $51.64.

KIER'S SHORE PIER.

Kier's Shore pier, Prince county, is situated on the east side of Richmond bay, about 7 miles from Kensington, a village and station on the line of the Prince Edward Island Railway.

The pier, originally constructed by the local government and residents of the district, has a length of 1,033 feet and a width of 20 to 25 feet, excepting for the outer 50 feet where it is 40 feet wide, with the exception of a short span (17½ feet) at 283 feet from the outer end. All the work is constructed of close-faced timber work, filled with brush and stone, with roadway of clay or gravel, excepting an outer 50 feet or pier-head which is floored, stringered and planked over.

During the last fiscal year the sum of $250 was expended in filling in with broken stone and gravel all places where settlement had occurred in the roadway, effecting repairs to planking on pier-head, securing fenders, &c.

MCPHERSON'S COVE.

McPherson's Cove wharf, King's county, is situated on the south side of Grand river, near its mouth, being immediately within what is known as 'Morrison's Beach,' which separate Grand river from Boughton Bay. The beach has nearly a length of a mile, extending in a northerly direction to about opposite Annandale, where a ferry is maintained by the local government that has also a small wharf on the point of the beach, where shipments used formerly to be made by the residents of the northern side of the river and vicinity. Produce had to be hauled over the beach with great difficulty, and of late, the wharf was so badly out of repair that two years ago it became useless.

At the desire of the residents of the district, the department undertook to provide shipping facilities at the Cove. Plans and specifications were prepared, and tenders called for a wharf, 700 feet long; the contract was awarded to Mr. Thomas Campbell, for the sum of $8,999. Work was commenced in March, 1905, and contract satisfactorily completed by end of October.

The wharf consists of a shore abutment, 300 feet in length; five 30-foot blocks, with 20-foot intervening spans, and outer blocks, 100 feet in length, connecting with a 40-foot pier-head.

The wharf is 20 feet wide, except pier-head, which has a width of 40 feet. Up to two feet above low water, the work is built of close laid poles, above which it is of square timber close faced, solidly filled with ballast, carrying at the outer end 2½ feet at low water springs, of 7½ feet at high water spring tides, that here rise 5 feet.

Expenditure during fiscal year of 1905-6, $7,064.

MIMINEGASH.

Miminegash harbour, Prince county, is situated on the northwest coast of the island, about fifteen miles from North Cape, and eighteen miles north of West Point.

Before its improvement by the department it was one of the numerous ponds along the coast, having channels emptying into the Gulf of St. Lawrence, often changing position when very severe storms occurred, becoming completely closed as they passed through low sandy beaches. As, however, the entrance to Miminegash pond was to some extent sheltered by 'Miminegash reef,' a ledge of rock nearly a mile long, lying parallel to the shore at about a half mile distant, it had much advantage over the other ponds along the coast, and after examination of it and the other ponds on the coast proposed as sites for the formation of a harbour, Miminegash was selected by the department. Work was commenced in 1878, and now consists of piers or breakwaters on either side of the entrance (position of which has been made permanent) and confining its width to 56 feet; the breakwater on the north side is 550 feet long,

and the one on the south, 350 feet inward of both there are protection works so as to guard against new channels forming through the beaches, which originally were little above height of high water spring tides.

On December 12, last, a contract was entered into by Mr. Andrew Martin, of Bloomfield, for the construction of a close-faced timber block, 30 x 50, at outer end of southern breakwater, for the sum of $2,375. The work was satisfactorily completed on May 28, 1906. The sum of $509.37 was also expended in the construction of a roadway, 1,200 feet in length, over the sand beach, which was most difficult to haul over. It has a width of 18 feet, and formed of clay 2½ feet in depth, which has hardened, giving a good surface for hauling over.

Total expenditure during the last fiscal year, $3,173.63.

NEW LONDON.

New London harbour, Queen's county, is on the northern coast of the island, about ten miles east of the entrance into Richmond bay, and nine miles west from Rustico harbour. Within the entrance, which has a width of about 1,200 feet, the harbour is about three miles long and nearly as wide. It receives the waters of the 'Southwest,' the 'Stanley,' the 'French' and the 'Hope' rivers, all of which are navigable for at least short distances, where wharfs or shipping places are located and from which export is made of large quantities of produce, the districts surrounding the harbour being well cultivated and very productive. The New London districts, unlike so many other portions of the island, has no convenient railway facilities; the harbour also is largely used as a fishing station and a place of refuge for fishermen, being conveniently situated near some of the best fishing grounds of the Gulf of St. Lawrence.

For improvement of the entrance, which is obstructed by a shifting sand bar, works were begun by the department in 1878, and these now consist of breakwaters and beach protections on each side, that on the eastern side now having a length of 1,200 feet, while the western one is 460 feet long, their purpose being to confine the water by preserving and extending the sand beaches, and thus by increased current, caused to scour away a part of the bar, which result has been obtained to a most satisfactory extent proportional with the expenditure, the depth of water being much improved. At such times as the works are in good condition since its construction, the western work has received no injury requiring repair or expenditure. On the west side of the harbour, about 1,000 feet inwards, or southwesterly from the western breakwater, a 'shear dam' or 'jetty' was built in 1904, for the purpose of improving the depth of water over the shoal at the junction of the 'French' and 'Southwest' rivers. The work has a length of 550 feet, extending to near the inner edge of the shoal, and constructed for its entire length of 300 feet of round-log open cribwork, 12 feet wide, filled with ballast and fender piled on sides at 10 feet centres; for a further distance of 200 feet the work is 17 feet wide, and constructed of brush, piles and stone, the outer 50 feet being of similar materials but 23 feet in width, all of 250 feet being close-piled on sides and having its top planked over.

The eastern work being exposed to a very heavy sea at times, strong current and action of ice, requires about yearly some expenditure for its maintenance. During the past year the sum of $1,558.62 was expended in close-piling the seaward side and channel face of outer block, and reconstructing length of 300 feet of beach protection works.

PANMURE ISLAND.

Panmure Island wharf, King's county, situated on the south side of Cardigan bay, about four miles distant from Georgetown, is about one and one-half miles long by about three-quarters of a mile wide, and is connected to the mainland by a sand beach about one and one-half miles in length.

There being no shipping facilities on the island, all the surplus produce being hauled over the sand beach to St. Mary's Bay wharf, a distance of six miles, or loaded in small boats on the shore, thence unloaded into vessels anchored in the bay.

The sum of $2.000 was voted by parliament for expenditure in 1904-5 for the construction of a wharf about 300 feet long, giving two feet at low water, or six feet at high water. Work was commenced last May, and by end of fiscal year 200 feet of work was completed at a cost of $1,285.92.

During the past season a further length of 80 feet was built, at a cost of $695.48, making total cost of work, $1,981.50. The work has a length of 280 feet and width of 20 feet, and is constructed of round-logs open cribwork, fender-piled at 10 feet centres and solidly filled with ballast.

RED POINT.

Red Point pier, Queen's county, is situated on the eastern side of the Hillsborough river, about six miles northeasterly from the city of Charlottetown. It is 650 feet in length, and 21 feet in width, consisting of a shore abutment, 310 feet in length, and 5 blocks, from 29 to 75 feet in length, with intervening spans from 21 to 25 feet in width. The shore abutment and the blocks are filled in with brush, stone and clay, the outer blocks, as well as the openings, are planked over.

During the past fiscal year the sum of $300.05 was expended in rebuilding part of second block, filling in washout in roadway, and making general repairs to covering required to outer block and intervening spans.

RUSTICO.

Rustico breakwater (North), Queen's county, is situated on the north side of the island, about midway between East Point and North Cape, and is one of the most important fishing stations. For improvement of its entrance, which is obstructed by a shifting sand bar, the department during 1881-2-3-4, constructed a breakwater on the north side of the harbour, for the purpose of confining the current at ebb tide, and thus by scour, deepen the water, which desired improvement was to an extent obtained, also protecting the inner low beach on which most of the fishing stages and fish houses are situated. Originally the breakwater was 1,240 feet long, but through the effects of storms, action of ice and ravages of the teredo, 120 feet of its outer end was, in 1894, completely carried away; to prevent more of the work being damaged, extensive repairs were made under contract, in 1895-6, a head-block 30 x 60 feet was added to the outer end.

Injury is more or less usually each year sustained, requiring repairs, last season the sum of $238.13 was spent in repairing, the sheathing on the sloping face, covering on deck, reballasting where settlement had occurred, and other small general repairs.

ROBINSON'S ISLAND.

Robinson's Island (Rustico harbour), Queen's county, is situated on eastern side of entrance to Rustico harbour, and extends in an easterly direction for a distance of three miles to what is known as Little Harbour, where only small fishing boats can enter. It consists principally of a low narrow sand beach with high sand hill ranges along its centre, excepting at eastern end, where a small portion of it is under cultivation. On the northwestern side of the island, or about 1,500 feet in a southeasterly direction from the Rustico (North) breakwater, the department, in 1883, built a work 450 feet in length, but which since has been entirely carried away or sanded up. Marked changes have taken place in the channel and beaches since both works were constructed, there being a depth of about 7 feet at low water, on the shoalest part of the bar, or 10 feet at high water springs.

For the further improvement of the harbour, a contract was entered into July 4, 1905, for the construction of a breakwater, 750 feet in length, extending in a north-easterly direction from western end of island, its outer end to be distant about 1,400 feet from outer end of North breakwater. Constructed, for its inner length of 200 feet, of round-log cribwork, 13 feet wide, fender piled on the sides at 10 feet centres, and solidly filled with ballast; for the further distance of 500 feet it is 18 feet wide, and constructed of brush, stone and piles; the outer 50 feet being of similar nature but 26 feet wide. All of the 550 feet being close piled on the sides and having the top planked over. Work was commenced latter part of July, 1905, and by end of fiscal year a length of about 450 feet was completed.

Total expenditure during last fiscal year, $3,976.25.

ST. PETER'S BAY.

St. Peter's bay, King's county, is entered from the Gulf of St. Lawrence about 35 miles west of East Point; it is situated on the north coast of the island, and is of considerable extent, running inland some 8 miles, with an average width of $\frac{3}{4}$ of a mile and carrying a depth of from 2 to 3 fathoms at low tide. The entrance is obstructed by a sand bar carrying only from 6 to 7 feet at low water spring, rendering the bay only available for vessels of small size, of which large numbers resort to it during the fishing season.

For improvement of entrance, a breakwater was commenced by the department in 1878, extending from the west side, and has now a length of 256 feet, built of close-faced solid timber work, fully ballasted, floor stringered, and planked over; its inner end being connected with the sand hills or ground by a beach protection or breastwork, 1,420 feet long. It is proposed to further contract the width of the entrance by building a work on the eastern side, and close up channel now forming close to sand hills, and by increasing the current improve the depth of water over the bar.

To accomplish this, a contract was entered into August 3, 1905, with Messrs. Lachance & Kennedy, of Ottawa, for the sum of $12,750 for the construction of a breakwater, 900 feet in length, material for which was taken out during the winter, work commencing early in the spring.

At end of fiscal year the contractors had about completed driving the bearing piles, and placing the top walings and cross head in position, on the outer 625 foot length of work.

The expenditure during the fiscal year 1905-6, amounted to $897.27.

SAVAGE HARBOUR.

Savage Harbour, King's county, is situated on the north side of the island, about three miles west of entrance to St. Peter's bay, and about five miles north-east from Mount Stewart Junction, on line of Prince Edward Island Railway; it is 22 miles by rail from Charlottetown. The harbour while of considerable extent is in general shoal, and its entrance is obstructed by a shifting sand bar usually carrying about three feet at low tide, with rise of three feet at high water spring tides. The position of the channel is not permanent, being changed by storms, and at times more than one channel is formed through the beach.

To prevent storm tides from breaking over the beach, and carrying the sand into the harbour, brush hurdles were built in the winter of 1905, along western side of beach, for a distance of 4,500 feet, at a cost of $1,006.

During the last fiscal year, repairs and enlargement of brush hurdles were effected for a sum of $755.50.

SOURIS.

Souris Harbour, King's county, is situated on the southeastern side of the island about sixteen miles west from East Point It is an important harbour of refuge, and

place of shipment, for both of which it has been rendered available by the breakwater, built and maintained by the Dominion government.

The work which was commenced in 1875 has now a length of 1,250 feet; this being of different widths, forms, and constructions may best for description be divided into three sections or portions, viz.: Inner, 290 feet long and 30 feet wide, formed of close-faced square timber, plumb faced on sides, and having on seaward side a protection stone slope the work standing in an average depth of 7 feet at low water spring tides.

Middle, 530 feet in length, averaging 65 feet in width, also of close-faced squared timber, but on the seaward side having the upper 10 feet sloping 1 to 1, this section stands in an average depth of 17 feet at low water spring tides, having on its seaward side a protecting stone slope. Outer end of breakwater finishes with a block, 40 x 80 feet, about 35 feet in height, constructed of close-faced creosoted timbers, standing in a depth of about 23 feet of water at low water springs.

During the past fall the sum of $131.68 was expended in making up ballasting in portions of work where settlement had occurred; an agreement was also entered with F. S. McDonald, to deliver and place a further quantity of large stone on seaward side, but owing to lateness of season when arrangement was made, delivery did not commence till spring, but by end of fiscal year, the contract was satisfactorily completed. The total amount expended being $4,130.15, including cost of inspection.

SOUTH RIVER (MURRAY HARBOUR).

South River pier (Murray harbour, south), King's county, is situated at the head of navigation, immediately below public road bridge, on the South river, and about three miles inward from entrance to Murray harbour and close to Murray harbour station, the present terminus of southern branch of the Prince Edward Island railway. The pier extends out from the north bank of the river (that is here about 300 feet wide), to edge of channel, where a depth of 10 feet of water is carried at low water spring tides, giving with rise of 5 feet 6 inches at high water, good approach for the largest sized vessels usually visiting the harbour.

The pier consisted of an approach, 89 feet long, an 'L,' or pierhead, having a length of 107 feet, on channel face, both approach and pier-head being formed of timber blocks with intervening spans, all of which, excepting at the shore end, was floored, stringered and planked over. Owing to natural decay of timber work on top, and injury from ice to bottom portions, the pier had become unserviceable and unsafe for traffic—in danger of outer blocks falling into channel. Timber for its re-construction was delivered last winter, and work commenced early in May.

At end of fiscal year the reconstruction of the approach and of first block adjoining was about completed, at an expenditure of $1,496.94.

SUMMERSIDE.

Summerside harbour, Prince county, is on the southern coast of the island, and is second place in importance for shipping; the town of Summerside being also next in size to Charlottetown, and in population having about 3,000 inhabitants. It is one of the principal stations on the line of the Prince Edward Island railway, by which it is distant from Charlottetown forty-nine miles, and from Tignish, the western terminus, sixty-eight miles.

During the season of navigation, daily communication is maintained with the mainland by the steamers of the Prince Edward Island Steam Navigation Company, at Pointe du Chene, where connection is made by the Intercolonial railway with all parts of Canada and United States.

The entrance into harbour between Indian Head and Phelan point is about one and a half miles wide, a sandspit, however, partly dry at low water, extends about 3,200

feet from Indian Head, the water also being shoal for a distance from the opposite shore, so that the deep water channel, carrying 18 feet or better at low water spring tides, is only about 500 feet wide opposite the lighthouse, that is situated on the north side of the sandspit, outward of Indian Head, inward of this, to the railway and other wharfs at the town, the channel is from 400 to 1,200 feet wide. (See report, 1902).

For improvement of channel as to direction and depth, dredging at different times has been done by the department, while for protection from southwesterly winds a contract was entered into, on February 27, 1906, for the construction of a breakwater to extend 3,220 feet, from Indian Head to the outer side of the sandspit, on which the lighthouse is situated. The work will consist of a cribwork core, 10 feet wide on top, the height of which will be to level of high water spring tides, and which, after being built, will be entirely covered with stone forming a rubble mound 4 feet wide on top and 5 feet above assumed high water spring tides, and having a slope on seaward side of 2 to 1, and on inner side 1½ to 1. The length of stone work will be 3,200 feet, and finished with an outer block, measuring 112 feet long by 20 feet wide on top, constructed of closed faced timber work, fully ballasted, having a slope of 1 to 1 on its seaward side and ends, all timber below ordinary high water to be creosoted.

Work was commenced in May and by end of fiscal year 400 feet of the crib was partly built, placed in position, and ballasted.

The expenditure during 1905-6 amounted to $802.13.

TIGNISH.

Tignish harbour, Prince county, is on the north or gulf coast of the island, about six miles southward of North Cape, at the mouth of the Tignish river, where the coast is quite straight for a long distance. Gales from the northeast to the southeast throw in a heavy sea, and these, acting on the shifting sands of which the beaches are for the most part composed, often completely block up the entrance which remains closed until broken through by some freshet or by occasional high tide. To keep the entrance permanently open and retain the channel in one place, the Government of Prince Edward Island, in 1868, began the construction of works on both sides of the river, to contract the stream at its mouth to a width of 40 feet, the effect of which has been by increasing the current to give general increased depth of water; the entrance has never since been closed to navigation during the season.

Since confederation, the original works have been repaired, raised, and extended by the department; beach protection work also being constructed on both sides, over the low-lying beaches, to prevent the breaking through of the sea, a portion of the channel has also been dredged, all of which has proved of the greatest benefit, increasing the business of the port, as well as giving good accommodation for shelter for the fishing boats, and a place of shipment for produce and general merchandise.

For the strengthening and protection of the southern breakwater, the outer end of which had become much weakened by the action of the ice, ravages of the 'teredo,' &c., a contract was entered into, on July 4, 1905, with Messrs. J. H. & E. M. Myrick, of Tignish, for the construction of a new block, 30 x 50 feet, to be placed outward and adjoining the end of the work.

Work was satisfactorily completed by the end of the fiscal year, 1905-6.

Total expenditure during last fiscal year, $2,998.75.

WOOD ISLANDS.

Wood Islands, Queen's county, situated about 30 miles southeast of Charlottetown, and 15 miles westward of Cape Bear, and the most southerly portion of Prince Edward Island. Originally two small islands, they are now connected together and to the shore by sand beach, and a sandspit extending out from the shore to within 300 feet of what has been the eastern island. Here the formation of a shipping place

was commenced in 1859, by the provincial government, but, as at no time were the works in good condition, little if any good resulted from them until 1894, when reconstruction of the northern breakwater was effected by the department, and the southern one repaired; this latter has since been extended, having now a length of 950 feet, and the northern one 2,500 feet. Since construction of the southern work, the increased scour being in danger of undermining it, close piling has been put on different parts of the face, the seaward side was also protected from the action of the sea by the putting in of brush mat, with stone filling on top.

During the past season, there has been constructed a cribwork jetty, 150 feet long by 15 feet wide, extending northward from inner end of southern breakwater toward channel to prevent scour on face of breakwater and to increase depth of water in channel; it is built of round logs open cribwork, ballasted and fender piled at 10 feet centres, costing in all the sum of $753.67. Much benefit has been derived from the work owing to the increase scour effected in the channel, giving 2 feet better water at the loading berths, thus enabling much larger vessels to depart at ordinary tide than heretofore.

NEW BRUNSWICK.

ANDERSON'S HOLLOW.

Anderson's Hollow, Albert county, is a cove of Salisbury bay, on the northwest side of Chignecto channel, in the Bay of Fundy. Spring tides rise 40½ feet, neaps, 32½ feet.

The breakwater wharf at this place was begun in 1879, by the construction of a detached block 550 feet from the shore, with which it was afterwards connected. In August, 1885, the work was 290 feet in length, and three years later was carried to the shore. The structure, 25 feet wide at top, was originally 27 feet high at the outer end, but the bottom having been raised by the accumulation of the littoral drift, the height is now 3 or 4 feet less. It is built of round timber cribwork, lightly battered on the inside, but sloped at the rate of ½ to 1 and sheathed on the weather face.

The breakwater was damaged by storm on November 21, 1895, when a small lighthouse placed at the outer end was swept away, with part of the break, while some of the top work at the head was simultaneously shaken and started.

In 1895-6, a small sum was applied to bolting loosened timber for temporary security.

During the fiscal year 1896-7, the inside face of the wharf at the outer end, which had received a heavy list in the storm of the previous year, was taken down and rebuilt for a distance of 75 feet on top and 44 feet on the bottom. The list was taken out, the new face being carried to a height of 15 feet, in order to level the top, and new covering was laid for a length of 75 feet. Seventy feet out of 110 feet of dismantled break was reconstructed, and fenders were placed on the inside of the new face.

In 1898-9, by an expenditure of $121.31, twenty-seven pieces of new sheathing were laid and bolted to the sloping face; a new cap and face-timber was inserted, and the gap in the break, 40 feet long, left unfinished at the time of the previous repairs, was built up with four tiers of timber strengthened with knees.

In 1900-1, the break-timbers, which had been started up from 3 to 9 inches by storms for a distance of 290 feet, were restored to position. For 25 feet at the outer end, the break was raised one tier; 8 bridles, 9 inches square, were placed between the knees of the break for a distance of 100 lienal feet; 3 new pieces of 6-inch sheathing were placed on the sloping-face, and loose planks were secured with bolts. Through the shoal obstructing the work on the inside, a channel 300 feet long, 35 feet wide and 5 feet deep was made by means of a wheel scraper. It was found, however, that the

shoal formed again rapidly with the recurrence of any southwest wind. A groyne, 50 feet in length, made of piling and 9-inch timber, was built on the outside of the work, in order to check for a time the accumulation of littoral drift on the inside.

During the year 1901-2, new sheathing, 6 inches thick and from 22 to 26 feet long, was laid and secured with ¾-inch bolts, at different places along the weather face of the outermost 190 feet. Additional bolts were also driven to secure the old and loosened sheathing, while 71 pieces of new covering, 6 inches thick, were placed on top of the work.

During the year 1902-3, the weather face of the outer block, 100 feet long, having become decayed, was cut down nearly to the bottom and rebuilt for a width of 13 feet with heavy timbers, secured in great measure with screw bolts, the outside being sheathed with 9-inch spruce. More than half the covering of this block was renewed. On it a new break was built three tiers in height for 26 feet, two for 61 feet and one tier for 13 feet in length. The covering was patched on other parts of the work. Four new fenders were placed and the cap renewed for a length of 47 feet. An extension of 50 feet, for which foundations were excavated through the shoals to the rock, was begun and brought up to a height of four tiers.

During the fiscal year of 1903-4, the break on the outer block was completed and the sheathing was fully bolted. An extension, 50 feet long and 27 feet wide, on top, was brought up to within two tiers of the finished top. The shoal was excavated sufficiently to make beds for the shipping.

Like many other works in the Bay of Fundy, Anderson's Hollow crosses the direction of the flood stream and of the prevailing winds. In consequence an accumulation of littoral drift is found on the southwest side, which travels round the end, and is deposited under the lee of the breakwater, forming a shoal which is an obstacle to vessels.

In 1904-5, the extension was completed, sheathed, covered, ballasted and fendered; one new ladder was made and placed in position; a quantity of sheathing was rebolted; 5 new fenders were placed; 700 lineal feet of pieces of covering were laid; 35 feet of new cap were placed; 1 new mooring-post was put in and the break was rebuilt for 72 lineal feet.

The steep approach to the wharf was improved by lowering the rock cutting 4 feet, by widening it to 14 feet and by making an embankment 21 feet wide, supported on both sides by retaining walls of stone, each 33 feet long, 9 feet in mean height and 2½ feet in mean thickness, containing 55 cubic yards of dry masonry.

In 1905-6, from 80 to 90 new pieces of sheathing were laid on the battered face; 13 ribs were bolted to strengthen the break; 7 fenders were secured; 2 new mooring-posts were placed in position and a bed for vessels was made alongside the work. A dyke of brush and stone, 420 feet in length, containing 155 cubic yards, was besides built to lead the stream to scour the shoal.

The expenditure during 1905-6 amounted to $442.86.

BAIE DU VIN.

Baie du Vin, Northumberland county, is situated on the inner Miramichi bay, 20 miles below Chatham.

The original wharf at Baie du Vin was built by the local government and was 760 feet long. Shortly after construction, the outer 283 feet of the wharf was carried away. A contract for the rebuilding of this portion was let by the department in May, 1901, and completed in September, 1902.

In August, 1905, the slope of the slip in the pier-head, which was dangerously steep, was reduced by laying wedge-shaped stringers over the old flooring and covering them with 4-inch plank.

The expenditure for the year was $20.

BLACK RIVER.

At Black river, a small cove in the Bay of Fundy, 12 miles east of St. John, where spring tides rise 25 feet, a wharf of square cribwork, 155 feet long, 27 feet wide and 30 feet in extreme height, was built by the department in 1879, for the use of coasting vessels.

Between 1891 and 1893, the work received small repairs, and the total expenditure up to the 30th of June, 1898, amounted to $4,407.92, of which $3,907.40 may be charged to construction and improvements and $500.52 to repairs.

During the year 1898-9, a sum of $450 was expended in replacing 36 fenders, in taking up and relaying the covering, in building ladders, &c.

For some years no shipments were made at Black River, but of late, lumber, cut by portable mills in the neighbourhood, has been loaded at this work.

Heavy rains in the summer of 1904 scoured the road to a depth of three feet and washed down quantities of sand and stone on the top of the wharf, completely covering it to a depth of six inches at the outer end and three feet at the inner end.

In 1904-5, this was cleared off the wharf and the inner end was pulled down and rebuilt for a height of 13 tiers, but the road remained unrepaired.

In 1905-6, the road, which had become impassable, was repaired.

The expenditure during 1905-6 was $589.25.

BUCTOUCHE.

Buctouche, Kent county, with a population of between 600 and 1,000, is situated 4 miles above the mouth of the Buctouche river, which empties into Northumberland straits, 22 miles south of Richibucto and 17 miles north of Shediac.

In 1884-6, the department constructed a cribwork wharf, 300 feet long by 40 feet wide, with a depth at the face of 17 feet at high water and 21 feet at low water of spring tides, off from and at right angles to the highway bridge.

The wharf was badly damaged by fire in 1894, and partly repaired in the following year.

Between 1899 and 1901 and in 1903-4, the wharf was thoroughly repaired. Instead, however, of rebuilding of cribwork, pilework was substituted in order to keep the weight of the superstructure off the worm eaten timbers below, and thus avoid crushing.

The approach from the street was damaged by fire in the spring of 1905, and was repaired shortly after.

In 1905-6, 6-inch creosoted sheet piling was driven between the fenders on the outer face, 291 feet long; 9-in. x 9-in. bridles were placed over the top of the sheathing to bring the new face, level with the top of the cap. The wharf was filled to from 2 to 3 feet of the flooring with an average of 4½ feet of brush and 2½ feet of ballast. The approach from the street was raised to cross the Moncton and Buctouche Railway siding, which had been raised and shifted, and a small quantity of ballast and gravel was placed where the approach had been washed out by a storm.

The total expenditure for the fiscal year 1905-6 was $1,505.73.

BUCTOUCHE BEACH.

Bouctouche harbour, Kent county, is separated from Northumberland straits by a sand beach from six to seven miles long. At the southern end of the beach is the entrance to the harbour. The northern end, off which are important fishing grounds, is connected with the mainland.

The inhabitants of the northern end of the harbour are practically debarred from outside fishing by the distance from the village around by the harbour entrance to the

fishing grounds, and there is no shelter for boats on the outside shore. It is therefore proposed to make a cut through the beach at its northern end, its narrowest point, the width there being only about 500 feet.

During 1904-5, a breastwork of stakes and brush, 1,585 feet long, was built to raise a low part of the beach formerly washed by high tides, and materials were obtained for breakwaters to be built at the outer end of the proposed canal.

The breastwork was completed in the autumn of 1905, and refilled with brush for a length of 1,500 feet, in the spring of 1906. Its total length is 2,800 feet.

During 1905-6, about 4,000 cubic yards of sand were removed from the site of the proposed canal, by scrapers and hand labour. A row of close piles, 219 feet long, was driven to form a breastwork along the north side of the cut, and the two breakwaters were begun. The north breakwater consists of a shore portion, 36 feet long and 4½ feet wide, of piles driven every 4 feet, filled between with brush; and an outer portion 180 feet long and 11½ feet wide, close piled on the outside and strengthened with 10 inches by 12 inches and 10 inches by 10 inches walings and cross-ties. The timber work of the north breakwater is complete and is filled with brush for a length of 80 feet. The piles are driven on the south breakwater, of which the shore portion is 35 feet and the outer portion 108 feet long; the shore portion is filled with brush; 731 feet of fascines were made for the breakwaters.

An office or tool house, a stable, and a pile driver frame were built, and a weight for the pile driver procured.

The expenditure for the fiscal year ending 30th June, 1906, was $5,960.

BURNT CHURCH.

Burnt Church, Northumberland county, is a farming, fishing and lumbering settlement on the north shore of Miramichi bay, twenty-two miles northeast of Chatham. The Miramichi Steam Navigation Company's boat calls twice daily during the season, and the place is much frequented as a summer resort.

During 1899-1900, a contract was let for the construction of a cribwork wharf of round timber, 1,180 feet long, composed of a shore block, 200 feet long and 20 feet wide; 23 blocks, 21 feet long and 20 feet wide, placed 20 feet apart, and a pierhead, 60 feet long by 40 feet wide. The work was completed on the 15th September, 1901.

During 1903-4, a boulder weighing about ten tons, which lay in the path of steamers approaching the wharf, was blasted and removed. The two outer spans were closed to give security for boats lying inside the pierhead, and in 1904-5, the batter at the ends of the pier-head was reduced from 1 in 2 to about 1 in 5 to make the ends as well as the front available as berths for vessels.

During 1905-6, slips about 10½ feet long and 7½ feet wide, were cut at each end of the pierhead, 2 feet below the level of the floor at the face, so that freight might be conveniently unloaded from steamers at low tide, and four fenders carried away by ice were renewed. A careful search was made for boulders which had been reported near the pier-head as dangerous. About thirty, weighing from 100 to 2,000 pounds were found and removed with the aid of a diver. One ledge and one large boulder, not directly in the path of the steamer and over which there is at least as much water as at the face of the wharf, were buoyed.

The expenditure for the fiscal year 1905-6 was $473.01.

CAMPBELLTON.

Campbellton, Restigouche county, an incorporated town of about 3,000 inhabitants, is situated on the southern side of the Restigouche river, fifteen miles above Dalhousie and six miles below the head of the tide. It is a station on the Intercolonial Railway and an important deal port.

The department here in 1889 built a ballast wharf of close-faced cribwork, 140 feet long by 34½ feet wide on top, 108 feet below the then Ferguson wharf. In 1892 a second block was built in the space between the two wharfs. In 1902-3 the old Ferguson wharf, lately known as the Shives' wharf, was purchased by the Crown to provide an approach to the other wharfs, and in 1903-4-5 was repaired along its outside face and for a length of 46 feet on the upper or western side. Materials costing $783.55 were also obtained towards continuing the repairs of the western face in to the shore.

The department wharfs then had a total frontage on the river of 340 feet, and depths of 15 to 20 feet at L.W.O.S.T. along the face, which was entirely inadequate for the demands of traffic.

On the 11th October, 1904, a contract was entered into with Messrs. C. J. B. & S. D. Simmons for the construction of a deep water extension, easterly from the departmental wharfs, 304 feet long by 35 feet wide, to be connected with the old work by a span 18 feet 7 inches wide on the outer face, and to be built on a foundation dredged to 22 feet at low water. The contract price is $35,300.

Construction was begun on the 12th June, 1905, and by the 30th June, 1905, one crib, 140½ x 41 feet at bottom, had been built to a height of 12 feet 3 inches.

The site was dredged in July, 1905, and at the close of the fiscal year 1905-6 the work was completed with the exception of the upper lengths of fenders, the cap, the covering stringers and about three tiers of timbers on the eastern 230 feet of the wharf and the ballasting.

To provide additional accommodation for coasting traffic, the other wharfs being chiefly occupied by the deal vessels, a contract was entered into on February 28, 1906, with Mr. William Glover for the construction of a wharf, 200 feet long by 75 feet wide on top, to be built as a western extension to the government wharfs. The contract price is $16,495.

At the close of the fiscal year, the cribwork was practically completed, 271 feet of the cap, two-thirds of the covering and nearly all the stringers being laid. Piles had been driven along the western end and for part of the front face, and hardwood sheathing placed along 70 feet of the rear, 3 mooring posts had been placed. The work has a depth of 9 feet at extreme low tide, along the outer face which is being closely piled, to permit of dredging if necessary.

Instead of continuing the repairs on the western face of the Shives' wharf shoreward, a narrow wharf was built during the fiscal year, by day labour, outside, on the line of the westerly side of Ramsey street. This wharf is 258 feet long and 15 feet wide on top. The inside face is of open cribwork and has a batter of 1 in 4, the outside face is sheathed with hardwood and has a batter of 1 in 12. The outer end of this work connects with the inside face of the western extension. About 24 feet of sheathing, a small quantity of ballast and 3 ladders were still required on the work at the close of the fiscal year.

A considerable amount of material was deposited by the town last spring between the new wharf and the old face, and, when the space between the two is completely filled, the effect will be to widen the approach to the government wharfs by about 65 feet at the outer end and 29 feet at the inner end.

Total expenditure during 1905-6, $42,888.47.

OLD FERRY WHARF.

To provide a landing for the ferry steamer plying between Campbellton and Cross Point, Bonaventure county, Quebec, the department, between 1889-94, constructed a ferry wharf 406 feet long on a site selected by the town council.

This has not been used for some years as a ferry landing as the site was unsuitable, and a new landing giving only sufficient room for the ferry boat has been built elsewhere.

The old wharf is, however, much used by boats from the surrounding districts, both of Bonaventure and Restigouche county, and as it is greatly in need of repair, a part of the outer end being entirely carried away, its condition has been much complained of.

The inner 250 feet has been filled by the town with earth, &c., to make it passable for teams.

During 1905-6, repairs were begun by the department. The remains of the old planking were removed on the outer 100 feet, new 10 x 10 cap timbers were placed along the sides, two old spans were logged up at the sides, and the interior of the outer 100 feet, as well as parts of the inner section, were filled and surfaced with cedar bark, clay and gravel.

The expenditure for the fiscal year 1905-6 was $570.36.

CAPE TORMENTINE.

Cape Tormentine, Wesmoreland county, is situated on the southwestern side of Northumberland straits, at the extreme eastern end of Westmoreland county. It is the terminus of the New Brunswick and Prince Edward Railway and the nearest point of communication between Prince Edward Island and the mainland, there 9 miles apart.

To form an artificial harbour for purposes of interprovincial communication between the island and the mainland during the winter, a breakwater pier was constructed by the department between 1886 and 1892.

The structure comprises a straight pier or approach 2,500 feet long, the first 1,300 feet of which is a rubble mound 20 feet wide on top with slopes of 2 to 1 and the remainder close-faced cribwork 30 feet wide on top, and a pier-head and return of close faced cribwork, each 400 feet long and 40 feet wide from the base up to a little above low water, then decreasing to 30 feet at the top, which was originally 4 feet above high water spring tides. Between low water and the top of the work, the head and return presented a sloping face to the east and south, sheathed with hardwood. The whole incloses a basin or harbour of about 4 acres in area with depth, up to the autumn of 1892, of 13 to 15 feet at low water, but increased since then by dredging over parts to a depth of 18 feet.

Spring tides rise 7¾ feet and neaps 3¼ feet.

Owing to the ravages of the teredo, repairs became necessary to the timber section of the work soon after its completion and have since been carried on annually. They consisted, up to 1901, mainly of renewing the face timbers and sheating of the sloping faces of the pierhead and return, protecting the north and a portion of the south faces of the approach, and about 300 feet of the outer face of the pier-head with large and small stone which is still in progress, and driving hardwood close piling along a portion of the inside of the approach and, later, creosoted 12-inch x 12-inch piles about 2½ feet apart around the harbour side of the work.

During 1901-2, a temporary quay face, 205 feet long was constructed of piles, hardwood walings and cross-ties, along the outer or south face of the 'return' for the steamer *Stanley*, plying between Prince Edward Island and Cape Tormentine during the winter. A combined station and freight shed, 100 feet by 25 was built on the 'return.'

In 1902-3, the remains of the old slope at the southeast corner of the pier-head were replaced by a structure composed of double close piling (73 piles in all) and walings filled with stone, covered with 4½-inch plank, and secured outside with 4 iron straps. The work of raising and levelling the top of the timber portion of the breakwater which had settled considerably, was also begun, new face timbers, cross-ties and stringers being added for 750 feet of the approach to bring the top of the flooring 4 feet above H.W.O.S.T. The timbers were treated with carbolineum.

During 1903-4, this work was continued throughout the approach and for part of the pier-head in a similar manner, except that on the pier-head, piles were driven

5 feet centre to centre inside the sloping face and screw-bolted to face timbers and cross-ties. On a section of the pier-head, 49 feet long, next the corner rebuilt in 1902-3, the old timbers were removed nearly to low water level on the outside, and the work rebuilt with a vertical face, consisting of a row of piles 5 feet centre to centre, to which were bolted walings and three sets of cross-ties tied into the old work, protected by 42 creosoted piles driven close, and fully ballasted and covered with 5-inch plank. The top was levelled at 4 feet above H.W.O.S.T.

During 1904-5, this vertical face was continued northerly 45 feet, the new section being completed except for the close-piling, ballast and covering. The same work was undertaken on the return to replace the old slope, which had been partly carried away, being undermined by the action of the teredo. Here, a length of 50 feet at the southwest end was completed, except for close-piling, ballast and covering, and a further length of 50 feet begun, the 10 main piles being driven and two walings and one tier each of cross-ties and longitudinals placed.

Sixty-three feet of the quay face was rebuilt permanently, being faced with creosoted close piles and filled with ballast. The levelling of the pier-head was completed over the remaining length of 250 feet.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the placing of the walings, longitudinals and cross-ties at the second 50 feet section of the return was completed, and the remainder, 79 feet long, of the old slope, was removed, and the face rebuilt in the same way; 70 feet out of the whole length of 179 feet was faced with 12 x 12 creosoted close piles, 65 feet was fully ballasted and 114 feet ballasted, except for a width of 8 feet, along the outer face. The covering was laid except on an area 120 x 14 feet, left open to permit the completion of the ballasting. The top of this portion was built level throughout at 4 feet above H.W.O.S.T.

On the quay face, a length of 48 feet was brought up to the level of the new work, protected by 12 x 12 creosoted close-piling, filled with ballast and covered with plank; 21 creosoted piles were driven in addition to extend this work; 5 mooring posts were reset, and a new one placed.

The platform at the side of the freight shed, the side and end doors of the freight shed, and the covering, where damaged or torn up by a storm, were repaired; the freight shed was sheathed with deals for a height of 9¼ feet, for a length of 29 feet on its side, and 9 feet on the end.

A platform for the winter traffic, 92 feet x 8½ feet, was built as well as a board track for trucks, 78 feet x 3 feet.

A small scow 20 feet by 12 feet was built ; 800⅓ cubic yards of large stone were deposited outside the pier-head and along the faces of the approach. A quantity of lumber, bolts, &c., was procured for use in the work.

The expenditure for the fiscal year 1905-6 was $13,252.09.

CARAQUET.

Caraquet, Gloucester county, a thriving fishing village, of about 2,500 inhabitants, is situated on the southern side of Baie des Chaleurs, 42 miles east of Bathurst, and 20 miles northwest of Shippegan, the eastern and western termini of the Caraquet Railway, on which, with the exception of Bathurst, it is the most important station.

In March, 1902, a contract for a deep water wharf for the shipment of lumber was entered into with Messrs. Simmons & Burpee, of Gibson, N.B.

The wharf is 1,700 feet long and consists of a shore block, 255 x 25 feet, 25 blocks, 25 feet square, 26 spans of 20 feet, and a pierhead 300 feet x 40 feet. The latter rests on a foundation which was dredged by the department in 1903, to 22 feet at low water.

Spring tides rise 6 feet.

The wharf is built of round timber in open cribwork, filled with ballast and covered with 4-inch plank. The openings are spanned with 2 double 12-inch by 12-inch

stringers, and 4 single 12-inch by 12-inch stringers supported by 12-inch by 12-inch corbels.

The contract price was $59,990.

Construction began on July 7, 1902, and during the fiscal year 1902-3 was in progress on the shore blocks and blocks 1 to 9, inclusive. During 1903-4, the work was extended to block 24, and two curbs for the pier-head were begun.

At the close of the fiscal year 1904-5, the cribwork had been built to full height to the end of the blocks and for 100 feet of the pier-head, and sloped down to near low water level at the end of the pier-head. Fenders were complete to the end of the 16th block and for 50 feet of the pierhead, and the covering had been laid to the end of the 18th block and from block 23 to 50 feet beyond the inner end of the pier-head. The first 60 feet of the pier-head were sheathed with hardwood, down to 2 feet below low water level.

The work was completed on the 31st of October, 1905.

In spring, the ice from the upper part of Caraquet harbour carried by the ebb tide and northwesterly winds, strikes the wharf with great force. Considerable damage and delay were caused by this during construction. Therefore in March and April of 1906, two blocks were built, by day labour, about 200 feet from the western side of the wharf ,to act as ice breakers for the protection of the blocks of the approach.

They are about 21 by 20½ feet on top and have a slope of 15 feet horizontal to 12 feet vertical, facing the northwest. The other sides and also the face below the slope are battered at the rate of 1 in 6. They are built of round timbers, thoroughly screw-bolted together under the slope, sheathed on all sides to below low water level with 6-inch hardwood plank and covered with 6-inch spruce. Their total height is about 23 feet.

They were built through the ice and were of good service when it moved early in May.

The ice, however, carried away the corner fenders at the northwest corner of the pier-head, and the fenders and sheathing for about 17 feet to each side of the corner, and tore out the double face timbers from the ends and sides and three longitudinal timbers. About 45 cubic yards of ballast were washed out of the work. This damage was repaired in June, 1906.

New longitudinals and face timbers were inserted, and fenders and sheathing placed. Screw bolts as well as drift bolts were used to secure them, and 5 feet 10 inches by 10 inches hardwood timbers were placed upright, inside the work, and screw bolted to the face for additional strength. The interior was refilled with ballast.

The work of grading and fencing the right of way, 1,200 feet long, from the wharf to the public road, was begun in June, 1906; 450 cubic yards of earth and rotten stone, all requiring picking, were removed. The total expenditure for the fiscal year 1905-6 was $16,971.24.

CHANCE HARBOUR.

Chance harbour, St. John county. Timber required to build a small breakwater at this place, a cove in the Bay of Fundy, eighteen miles west of St. John, was delivered, and the work was begun in the spring of 1905. By the 30th of June in that year, the outer end had been built to a height of nine tiers and ballasted, the bottom tier being 80 feet in length.

In 1905-6, the work was brought up to sixteen tiers in height, at the outer end; and four tiers at the inner end, besides being extended to a length of 168 feet, the covering being laid for a distance of 60 feet.

The expenditure during 1905-6 was $1,326.72.

CHATHAM.

Chatham, Northumberland county, with a population of about 5,000, is situated on the south bank of the Miramichi river, about fourteen miles from its mouth. It

is a station on the Fredericton branch of the Intercolonial Railway, and the second in importance of the New Brunswick deal ports.

Dredging was carried on by the *Peter England* dredge from the 5th to the 14th, inclusive, of June, 1906, outside the upper Snowball wharf at Chatham. The former depth of about 18 feet was increased to about 22 feet, at low water ordinary spring tides.

The total expenditure during the fiscal year of 1905-6 amounted to $814.16.

CHOCKFISH.

Chockfish, Kent county, is a fishing and farming settlement at the mouth of the Chockfish river, which empties into Northumberland straits, about midway between Richibucto and Buctouche.

The works at Chockfish are intended to straighten the channel at the mouth of the river, which was formerly obstructed by shifting sand bars, and to render it deep and stable.

They consist of a dam, closing the old deflected channel ,and the north and south breakwaters. The dam is 356½ feet long. It was begun in 1901-2 and extended in 1902-3. The north breakwater, 516 feet long, was built in 1903-4. The south breakwater, 214 feet long, was begun in 1904-5 ; it is a continuation of the dam.

The outer 84 feet of the south breakwater was built during the fiscal year 1905-6. It is 11 feet 6 inches out to out and consists of two rows of main piles, placed 6 feet apart in each row, and connected by 10 x 12 cross ties and 10 x 10 walings.

The work is close piled on each side and filled with brush and stone. During the year 50 feet of the original southern breakwater, 48 feet of the dam, and the outer 120 feet of the northern breakwater were refilled with brush and stone, and a trench was dug to enable the river current to scour a passage through the bar which had formed southwards of the north breakwater, before the southern extension was built.

The resulting channel was satisfactory last spring, but as the river approached its low summer level, a sand bar formed just outside the entrance and somewhat impaired the channel.

The expenditure for the fiscal year 1905-6 was $1,200.

DALHOUSIE.

Dalhousie, Restigouche county, is situated on the Restigouche river, fourteen miles below Campbellton. It has a population of about 1,200 and is an important deal port. Dalhousie harbour is one of the best in the province, being well sheltered and having a depth of from 4 to 7 fathoms at low water.

At a terminus of a branch of the Intercolonial Railway the department constructed, in 1887, a wharf 300 feet long, 22 feet wide on top, giving a depth of 14 feet at low water.

This depth has since been reduced through ballast having being washed out of the work. Dredging was performed by the *St. Lawrence* outside the wharf during the last season, and there is now a depth of 16 to 18 feet at low water 20 feet from the face

On August 1, 1904, a contract was entered into with J. B. McManus, Ltd., for the construction of a deep water wharf immediately above the present government wharf. It is to be 304 feet long and 35 feet wide, built on a foundation dredged to 24 feet at low water. The contract price is $42,000.

In August, 1905, the dredging required under the contract was performed, and on the 22nd of January, 1906, the cribwork was begun. By the 30th of June the cribs had been sunk and filled with ballast, and the upper ballast floor was laid.

The superstructure, beginning about the centre of the work, was carried up to within 5 tiers of the full height, at the eastern end.

The expenditure of the fiscal year 1905-6 was $33,928.

DIPPER HARBOUR.

Dipper Harbour, St. John county. In 1904-5, a contract was let for the construction of a new breakwater at Dipper Harbour, a fishing station on the Bay of Fundy, 20 miles west of St. John. The work to be 335 feet long and 43 feet high at the outer end, is intended to replace an old breakwater and to give shelter to the fishing boats of the neighbourhood. By June 30, 1906, the superstructure at the inner end had been brought up to the level of the under side of the stringers, while the cribs of the outer end had been sunk in place, and built to within 8 feet of high water.

Expenditure during 1905-6, was $17,758.04.

DURHAM.

Durham, the most easterly parish of Restigouche county, has a population of 2,200 occupied in lumbering, farming and fishing.

For the protection of the fishing boats and to facilitate the shipment of lumber, a contract for a breakwater was entered into on June 20, 1905, with Messrs. John and Joseph Goulette. On October 23, 1905, the contract was transferred to Messrs. J. & A. Culligan. The contract price is $17,700.

The breakwater will consist of an approach, 670 feet long and 20 feet wide on top, and a pier-head or 'L' 50 x 30 feet, measured on the top, of round timber cribwork filled with ballast. The pierhead and the outer 600 feet of the approach will be sheathed with 4-inch hardwood plank.

Work was begun on September 1, 1905, and by June 30, 1906, all the cribs of the approach had been sunk in place ; the covering was laid for a length of 216 feet ; the stringers for 245 feet; and the round timber work was complete for 273 feet; the upper ballast floor was laid for 405 feet; the sheathing was complete for 165 feet, and the fenders for 245 feet. The crib for the pier-head had been built eight tiers high.

The expenditure for the fiscal year 1905-6 was $13,548.50.

EDGETT'S LANDING.

Edgett's Landing, in Albert county, is on the west side of the Petitcodiac river, two miles below the village of Hillsborough.

To replace an old provincial government work, destroyed by the Saxby gale in 1869, the construction of a wharf was begun twenty years later by the department and was finally completed in the fiscal year ended June, 1893. The wharf is 400 feet long, composed of an earthen approach, 20 feet wide and 50 feet long; round timber cribwork 250 feet, and square timber cribwork 100 feet long,. The head is 40 feet wide. Spring tides rise 46 feet. The pier-head, 35 feet high, stands in 30 feet at high water and is dry at low water.

Renewal of the covering, which had become decayed, and levelling up of the stringers, which had settled, was begun in May, 1900, and was completed in 1900-1.

During the fiscal year 1903-4, the approach, 270 feet long, was raised above tide level with brush and gravel, protected on each side by stone. Thirteen broken cross-ties were replaced with new ones, 12 feet in length; slight repairs were made to the covering and two new mooring-posts, 15 inches in diameter, were placed in position.

In 1904-5, the upper works having become decayed, the outer block, 100 feet long and 40 feet wide, was pulled down and rebuilt for 3 tiers in height, while the next stretch of 100 feet was also pulled down and rebuilt (excepting the top cross-ties) for the same height.

In 1905-6, these repairs were carried over the whole work, and the reconstruction of the top was completed.

The expenditure during 1905-6 was $1,835.55.

FORT DUFFERIN.

Fort Dufferin, built by the imperial government, to command the western entrance to St. John harbour, stands on high ground, immediately above the end of Negro Point breakwater. In order to preserve from erosion by the waves the headland crowned by the battery, this department began in 1882, at tide-level, a retaining wall of sheathed cribwork, 430 feet in length, and in the following year, constructed a further length of 303 feet. The work is exposed on the one hand to the force of the waves, and on the other hand to land slips.

In 1886-87, it was much disturbed by the sea and repairs were made in that and the following years, 205 feet of the original work being rebuilt. From 1887 to 1889 repairs were also made, and 1890 the work was extended 100 feet.

General repairs were made in 1893-94. The work is from 7 to 14 feet wide on top, and about 9 feet in mean height. The crest for the whole length is surmounted by a break 2½ feet high.

During the year 1896-7, a gap 81 feet long in the break was repaired, 200 lineal feet of longitudinals were renewed inside, and 128 cubic yards of ballast were restored to the work; while the sheathing was patched at intervals along the face with hardwood planking. In order to raise the beach, and so protect the lower part of the face, toward the end of 1896, a groyne 40 feet long, 10 feet wide and 4 feet in average height, was built of hardwood piles, timber and stone. In 1897, extension of the cribwork, a distance of 130 feet, was begun, and by the end of that fiscal year, had been brought within two tiers of the full height.

In 1897-8, the new extension was completed, ballasted and sheathed. Small repairs were also made to the sheathing of the old work.

In 1898-9, four groynes, in all 332 lineal feet, each built of hardwood piles, spaced four feet apart, driven from 9 to 12 feet into the bottom and planked with birch 9 inches square, securely strapped and bolted, were placed along the beach to protect the lower part of the sheathing of the breastwork, some ballast was also placed in the cribwork.

Ordinary repairs, comprising restoration of a breach in the face, ballasting and renewal of the sheathing, were made during the year 1899-1900.

In 1900-1, the face was sheathed for 145 lineal feet; 10 piles were driven to restore, with the addition of cribwork, a breach 11 feet long; 62 lineal feet of large hemlock face-timbers were inserted; some loose piles were rebolted; and 373 cubic yards of ballasting were placed in the work. At the upper end, the breastwork was repaired for a distance of 235 feet, by placing a new tier of 12-inch cross-ties, 395 lineal feet of face-timbers, and by the insertion of 24 knees, with as many chocks, secured by screw-bolts.

In 1901-2, 136 spruce piles, 26 feet long, were driven from 6 to 8 feet into the bottom for a distance of 108 feet along the face of the breastwork. In another place, for a total length of 126 feet, the face was sheathed with 6-inch spruce, and the old sheathing was patched at intervals for a distance of 210 feet. A break 3 feet in height was also constructed of 4 tiers of spruce timber, supported at intervals of 10 feet by 21 framed braces, made of 8 x 8 spruce. Some brush was deposited at the back of the innermost block of cribwork and beneath the adjacent groyne, for the purpose of assisting the accumulation of silt and drift.

In 1902-3, the face of the breastwork was protected, with close-piling, for a length of about 178 feet; 14 pieces of spruce sheathing were applied to the work, and about 40 cubic yards of ballast were placed. An extension of the protection was made for a distance of 94 feet, by driving close-piling, secured with double walings and stiffened by bracing, fastened to piles driven 13 feet in the rear. The inside of this work was partially filled with brush and stone.

During the fiscal year 1903-4, a new block, 70 feet long and 20 feet wide, of close-faced cribwork, was built at the inner end of the breastwork. The cap of this block is flush with the break of the old work.

In 1904-5, one of the angles of the work was sheathed with 6-inch plank; the braces and upper timbers, for a distance of 160 feet, were painted with carbolineum avenarius; 450 cubic yards of stone ballast were besides placed in the work.

In 1905-6, a length of 40 feet of the breastwork was sheathed, and a length of 70 feet, where undermined, was filled, ballasted and levelled off; the approach to the wharf was raised and the top, for a length of 130 feet, was coated with carbolineum. Seventy cubic yards of ballast were also placed in the work.

The expenditure for 1905-6 amounted to $493.12.

GREAT SALMON RIVER.

Great Salmon river, St. John county, is a small tidal inlet, 8 miles east of Quaco. Shipments of lumber are made from this place to St. John.

A contract for the construction of a breakwater for the protection of the entrance to the harbour, was signed on the 27th of July, 1905.

By June 30, 1906, the work was 136 feet long, 21 feet wide and 10 tiers high, at the outer end.

The expenditure during 1905-6 was $2,175.

LAMEQUE.

Lameque, Gloucester county, is a fishing and farming settlement of about 375 inhabitants, on Shippegan island, on the eastern side of Shippegan harbour.

In 1899-1900, a contract was entered into with Mr. Arcade Landry, of Shippegan, for the construction of a wharf at Lemeque, 990 feet long, consisting of an approach 220 feet long, 16 blocks 25 feet square, 20 feet spans and a pier-head 30 by 40 feet; all of round timber in open cribwork; affording a depth of 9:8 feet at low water at the outer end. The contract was completed in January, 1903.

As it was found that the wharf did not afford sufficient accommodation for the numerous fishing vessels and foreign vessels in the fish trade that would make use of it, an extension to the pier-head, consisting of a cribwork, 75 x 30 feet, was begun in September, 1904, and at the close of the fiscal year 1904-5, had been built to a height of about 14 feet and sunk in place. The angle between the last span of the approach and the projection of the original pier-head was also filled in with stringers, covering and cap. The 75-foot extension was completed on November 11, 1905. Its height to the top of the covering is about 20 feet.

The expenditure for the fiscal year 1905-6 was $1,100.

LOGGIEVILLE.

Loggieville (or Black Brook, as it was formerly called), is a thriving village of about 600 people, on the southern side of the Mirimichi river, 6 miles below Chatham, and is the terminus of the Fredericton branch of the Intercolonial Railway. A steamer of the Miramichi Steam Navigation Company calls here twice daily.

In 1901, a wharf was constructed under a contract with the department, consisting of a stone approach, 175 feet in average length and 20 feet wide on top, a span of 15 feet, and a pierhead of close-faced cribwork, 40 x 25 feet. This work lies immediately below the so-called 'Bentley' wharf and projects 49 feet beyond the face of the latter. The space, 120 feet long by 10 to 20 feet wide, between the two wharfs was, during 1902-3, filled with brush, stone and gravel, retained at the outer end by a pile bulkhead.

The Bentley wharf and a right of way from the public road were acquired by the department in the winter of 1903-4, and during 1904-5 work was in progress: (1) on the construction of a pile wharf with a creosoted timber face of piles and 6-inch sheathing, to fill the corner between the two wharfs and increase the frontage of the government

wharf from 40 to 96 feet; (2) on repairs to the Bentley wharf, raising it 3½ to 4 feet higher than before, that is, to the level of the new pile wharf; (3) on the construction of an approach 505 feet long, from the highway to the public wharf, of which 163 feet is earth work and 342 feet cribwork, both 22 feet wide on top.

During 1905-6, a slip was cut in the pile wharf 6½ feet wide and 2 feet below the top of the floor at the face. The original government wharf was raised 27 to 30 inches, or level with the pile wharf. The pier-head and span were raised with cribwork, also a strip, 9 feet wide and 175 feet long, along the easterly side of the approach and 3 mooring posts were placed.

Some 584 loads of gravel were placed in the wharf to bring it to the same elevation.

Some 303 lineal feet of 4-inch x 6-inch timber was laid in the middle of the cribwork roadway, to prevent excessive wear in the centre, and a low point in the earthwork approach was levelled with 32 loads of gravel and 8 of stone.

The expenditure for the fiscal year 1905-6 was $999.50.

LORD'S COVE.

Lord's Cove, Charlotte county, a small fishing station on Deer Island, is a port of call for steamers plying between St. Stephen, St. Andrew's, Eastport, and other points in Passamaquoddy bay. To afford facilities for this steamer, the construction of a wharf was begun in 1900-1. Spring tides rise 24 feet.

The wharf, without the approach, is intended to be a pile and trestle work, 328 feet long and 21 feet wide, with a pier-head 33 feet high.

During the fiscal year 1902-3, this wharf was extended to the back of the pier-head a length of 120 feet, by driving twelve bents and by completing the laying of the covering and the cap. A gallows-frame, ladder and flight of steps were also made, in order that the public might make immediate use of the wharf.

The work was then 289 feet long, exclusive of the stone approach, 28 feet in length.

In 1903-4, the pier-head, 50 by 40 feet, was built, to which seventeen fenders and fifty-eight short braces remained to be applied. The work is now 328 feet long and 21 feet wide, with a pier-head 35 feet high. The wharf is approached by a stone embankment, 28 feet long, and a rock cutting 61 feet in length.

In 1904-5, materials for a movable slip were ordered, and in 1905-6, the slip was almost finished.

The expenditure in 1905-6, amounted to $412.54.

MISCOU HARBOUR.

Miscou harbour, Gloucester county, lies between Miscou and Shippegan islands. On the eastern side only a small passage, known as Miscou gully, is left between the beaches extending from the two islands. The main entrance is from the west, from Baie des Chaleurs, and has a depth in the channel of five to seven fathoms, at low water.

On the 27th April, 1904, the department entered into a contract with Messrs. Burns and Charleson, for the construction of a wharf just inside the main entrance, on the Miscou side of the harbour. The contract price was $13,700.

Work was begun in May, 1905, and by the 30th June of that year, the cribwork of the approach had been built to full height, blocks one to twelve had been placed and built from eight to six tiers high, and the pier-head was begun and built three tiers high.

The work was completed on October 14, 1905.

Its total length is 876 feet; it consists of a shore block 99 feet long by 20 feet; nineteen spans of 20 feet, and a pier-head 40 by 30 feet, being 30 feet in the general direction of the work; all of round timber in open cribwork.

The expenditure for the fiscal year 1905-6 was $8,007.50.

MUD COVE.

Mud Cove is an inlet of Grindstone island, which lies at the mouth of Shepody bay.

For the protection of the boats of the lighthouse keeper and others, a small breakwater was built at this place in 1905-6, part of the materials having been procured in the previous year.

The work is 80 feet long, 15 feet wide on top and seventeen feet high. It is built of round timber and is surmounted by a break.

The expenditure for the year 1905-6 amounted to $1,250.58.

NEGRO POINT.

Negro Point, St. John county, is a headland about 60 feet above high water mark at the western entrance to St. John harbour, which is formed by the estuary of the River St. John on the northern side of the Bay of Fundy. Spring tides rise 25·33 feet, neaps 15 to 20 feet.

In addition to convenience of position for distribution by rail of cargoes landed at the city of St. John, the harbour is remarkable principally for great tidal range, and for consequent freedom from ice in the winter months. The harbour is open, broadly speaking, from southeast to southwest, but southerly waves are broken by Partridge island, and southwest waves are mitigated by Negro Point breakwater, while the Foul Ground, a shoal trailing down from the peninsula on which the city is built, must have more or less effect in moderating the force of the easterly seas rolling round Mispec point.

By Partridge island, a rocky eminence devoted to quarantine and lighthouse purposes, the entrance of St. John harbour is divided into east and west channels. In the former or main channel, a minimum navigable depth of 19 feet is found on the bar at low water at ordinary spring tides. Two hundred yards inside the crest of the bar, a depth of five fathoms is obtained in the narrow fairway, while higher up and between the most southerly of the principal wharfs on either side of the harbour (450 yards wide at that point) twelve fathoms are given in mid-channel. The west channel 10 to 14 feet deep at low water, and originally 1,200 yards wide, has been contracted to about as many feet in breadth by Negro Point breakwater, which extends 2,200 feet southeast by south from the headland so styled.

The reasons for undertaking this work are thus stated in the reports of the Minister of Public Works for 1875 and 1882:

'1875. This breakwater extends southeasterly from Negro Point at the western entrance of St. John. When completed it will extend a distance of 2,250 feet, closing up the west channel to that extent, leaving, however, a width of 1,000 feet between the outer end and Partridge island. The object is to break the force of the seas which roll into the harbour of St. John during the southwest gales in the Bay of Fundy, and which render it dangerous and almost impossible at such times for vessels to make the harbour.

'1882. Southwesterly winds threw in a heavy sea through the western channel which rendered it difficult for vessels to make the harbour, as they were in danger of being carried on the Foul Ground on the eastern side of the channel. In the spring of 1875, a breakwater 2,250 feet long to partially close the western channel was begun, and in September, 1877, completed.'

Reference to the chart will show that as long as the present opening remains, the object of the breakwater has been only partially fulfilled. In dealing with the reduction of the bar, a more cogent reason than improvement of shelter may be found for the extension of the work to Partridge island.

The breakwater consisted at first of a cribwork core, 30 feet wide at the base, and 15 feet wide at the top (5 feet above high water ordinary spring tides) protected on both sides by large stones sloping to seaward at the rate of two to one, and land-

ward at the rate of one to one. In the month of February, 1879, thirteen hundred lineal feet of cribwork were swept away to a depth varying between 13 and 19 feet from the top, the stones having been raked down by the wave action to a slope more nearly resembling the angle of repose of the material. In 1880, temporary repairs were made, and in 1881 a contract, completed six years afterwards, was entered into, whereby the lost cribwork was replaced by heavy stones and the seaward slope made three to one. Even this flatter inclination proved too steep for stability; consequently, notwithstanding their size, the stones, though smoothly laid, were soon displaced by the sea. A length of 50 feet of the breakwater extending at full height beyond a masonry pier, built under the same contract to support a beacon, was also swept away. From 1891 to 1894, desultory repairs were made by the addition of large stones, chiefly deposited about the end to prevent the lighthouse from being undermined.

In May and June, 1895, four large blocks of concrete were placed for the same purpose in front of the base of the pier. In 1895-6, seven concrete blocks, founded about the level of low water neaps, were built in situ round a quadrant of the outer end to receive the foot of a slope proposed to be made of heavy granite blocks, laid at the rate of four to one. The concrete blocks were from 59 to 91 tons each in weight, all but the heaviest being laid in one tide. The granite pier was also reinforced by a semi-circular skin of concrete, 7 feet in average thickness and strongly battered, placed round the front and brought to the level of high water spring tides. The footing blocks were 15 feet long, 12 feet wide and unless varied for the sake of foundation, three feet high in the face, sloping upward at a rate of four to one at the top. Each block was free to settle independently, but all were keyed together by splayed concrete joggles. Inside a part of the space within the quadrant, stones of the original work added to small granite were assembled and grouted, as far as funds permitted. This course was taken in default of the heavy granite (which would require special plant) necessary for the slope of this breakwater, where weight is a great desideratum.

To this end fifteen blocks of concrete, forming aprons, were laid in position at the outer end of the work, between October, 1896, and June, 1897. A quantity of stone which had been swept round the point of the breakwater from the seaward to the harbour side, was also replaced in position. Some of this stone was laid outside the heavy footing blocks, built in the previous year, and some was applied to restoration of the crest of the work, at the back of the lighthouse. Breaches carried below the level of high water had been made by the sea at five or six points, in the rubble mound between the lighthouse and the shore. An illustration of the violence of the seas which assail Negro Point breakwater is afforded by the removal of a stone (which weighed five tons) a distance of 76 feet in one winter.

A marine dynamometer, secured to the masonry of the lighthouse, records the wave-force at 4,000 pounds and upwards per square foot.

In order to retain for natural protection, along the seaward face of the work, the littoral drift formerly swept by the waves over the top into the harbour, a break of piles, brush, stone and timber, 270 feet long, 8 feet wide and 4 feet high, begun in 1895, was completed in 1896-7, and was also extended 140 feet along the timber work in that year with good effect. As a result of the construction of the break, the foreshore has advanced seaward, while the beach has increased in height and breadth.

Besides the general accretion of the beach, a tongue of drift, observed after the erection of the break to be near the shore, has at the foot of the talus on the seaward side, travelled 200 yards or more toward the outer end of the breakwater.

The formation of this spit, generally 10 feet wide and 2 feet high against the work, indicates that the drifting sand, gravel, shingle, &c., which formerly went over the breakwater into the harbour will in time afford important natural protection to the work, and will reduce the length of the face to be maintained.

During the year 1897-8, as a measure of precaution, 152 yards of granite were obtained and deposited about the lighthouse, for protection during the winter, while stones previously removed by the sea were replaced in position.

The advance of the foreshore rendered necessary in that year the enlargement of the timber break, which was extended a distance of 80 feet along the breakwater.

A small groyne was also built for the purpose of obtaining some information as to the quantity of the littoral drift near the shore end. To preserve the timber, the top of the piles and the knees of the break were given two coats of pitch.

One thousand and nineteen cubic yards of granite were supplied and laid in place in 1898-9; while 285 yards of the original stone of the work, displaced by the sea, were restored to position.

During 1899-1900, 414 cubic yards of granite were delivered and placed around the lighthouse. Six hundred and six cubic yards of dislodged stone were put back. Five concrete blocks, containing 52·1 cubic yards, were also laid in place.

In 1900-1, five blocks of concrete, aggregating 54½ cubic yards, were built in situ ; 1,313 cubic yards of new granite were received and placed, while 1,893 cubic yards of the original stone of the breakwater, removed by the sea (which on November 8, 1900, made two clear breaches through the work) were restored to position. The timber break was also extended two tiers for a distance of 40 feet.

During the year 1901-2, 4,694 cubic yards of large stone, principally granite, together with 719 cubic yards of small stones, were delivered and placed in position. A number of large stones of the original work, amounting to 1,713 cubic yards, which had been dislodged by the sea, was restored to place by means of a floating steam derrick. Repairs were also made to the derricks and buildings.

During the fiscal year 1902-3, 4,603 cubic yards of large and 600 cubic yards of small stone, were delivered and placed at Negro Point breakwater. This material was chiefly applied to restoring the point of the breakwater to the original length ; that is, by extending it 50 feet beyond the lighthouse. Although, the stones were of large size, averaging a little less than 1½ cubic yards (while some attained the bulk of 5, 6 and even 7 cubic yards each) a part of the restored point was swept away by the heavy storms of the winter. Besides the new material added to the work, 2,201 cubic yards of the original stone of the breakwater, which had been dislodged by the sea, were, by standing or floating derricks, shifted and replaced either on the point of the breakwater or in the gaps made in the crest. The covering of the cribwork was also patched in places, the plant overhauled and a derrick for hoisting boats erected near the shore end.

Until the work has either been extended to Partridge island or has received a permanent superstructure, constant repairs will be required.

In 1903-4, 12 blocks of concrete, aggregating 417 cubic yards, were made in place. Before the concrete was made, 124 cubic yards of large stones, taken from another part of the work, were placed round the lighthouse for protection. The break was raised 2 feet in height for a length of 175 feet.

During the year 1904-5, 1,123 cubic yards of granite were delivered, a stone-breaker was hired, and the whole was crushed to the size required for concrete. Thirteen large blocks of concrete, aggregating 599 cubic yards, were made in place; 519 stones, averaging ¾ of a cubic yard each, which had been dislodged by the sea, were replaced in position ; a boat landing was built of concrete ; a lighter 43 feet long and 15 feet wide, was built for transporting material from the shore to different parts of the work; a plank walk, 900 feet long and 4 feet wide, covered with two coats of carbolineum avenarius was laid along the top of the works, below Fort Dufferin to give access to the works at Negro Point; new derricks were made, the roofs of the buildings were repaired and the plant maintained generally.

In 1905-6, 1,041 cubic yards of granite were delivered, a stone crusher and engine were purchased and the whole of the stone crushed to the size required for concrete. Twenty-four blocks of concrete, equal to 788·6 cubic yards, were made in place, bags of concrete were placed beneath blocks which were undermined, other blocks were backed up with the original stone of the breakwater, scows were caulked and repaired, and the whole plant was maintained and kept in order.

The expenditure during 1905-6 was $19,995.11.

NEWCASTLE.

Dredging.

Newcastle, the shire town of Northumberland county, has a population of about 3,000, and is situated on the north side of the Miramichi river, five miles above Chatham.

Dredging was asked for in the municipal slip, which is the only public landing place for schooners, fishing boats, &c., and the most convenient point for general trade. The slip is 100 to 110 feet wide and about 400 feet long.

A survey was made in May, 1905, when it was found that the average depth at the mouth of the slip was about 9·5 feet at low water ordinary spring tides, decreasing to about 0·1 feet above low water 100 feet within, 0·5 feet 180 feet within and 0·9 feet above low water, 250 feet within the slip.

Dredging was carried on during the summer and at the close of the work, towards the end of July, soundings showed an average depth of 10 feet at low water ordinary spring tides at the mouth of the slip, 4 feet 100 feet within 2·2 feet 180 feet within, and 0·5 below low water ordinary spring tides 250 feet within the slip. The dredging ended about 260 feet from the mouth of the slip.

Spring tides rise 6 feet.

The total amount removed was 3,750 cubic yards barge measurement.

Expenditure during 1905-6, $3,000.

NORTHWEST MIRAMICHI.

Dredging.

The Northwest Miramichi, an important lumbering river, unites with the Southwest Miramichi to form the Miramichi river proper about one mile above Newcastle, or twenty-one miles above the mouth in Miramichi bay. At the junction of the two branches the river is about three-eights of a mile wide.

The Northwest Miramichi is generally navigable for light draught tugs and river steamers to Redbank, twelve miles above the junction, and for sea-going vessels to 'Sinclair's' at the Northwest Miramichi bridge, three miles above Newcastle.

One and a quarter miles below Redbank, and opposite the Northwest Miramichi boom, a bar occurs over which there was formerly a least depth of only about 2½ feet at low water ordinary spring tides. A considerable improvement was effected here in the summer of 1904, and whereas before the dredging, the river steamer would remain aground for hours at low water, during the last season no difficulty was experienced in passing at all times of tide.

The next serious obstacle is the Mullin's wharf bar, where the channel crosses the river, about 3½ miles below Redbank. A least depth of about 4 feet at low water spring tides was here found. Below this bar the depth is 8 feet or more at low water ordinary spring tides.

On August 7, 1905, an agreement was made with Mr. F. A. Fowlie, for dredging on the Mullin's wharf bar. The depth to be reached was 7 feet at low water ordinary spring tides, for a width of 60 feet, the length between 7 feet contours being 1,500 feet.

The work was discontinued on October 6, at which date a total of 8,097 cubic yards of material, chiefly sand, had been removed.

A sufficient depth was obtained for the passage of the river steamers at all times of tide, and, except at low water, for the tugs frequenting the river.

About 1½ miles above Newcastle a bar occurs over which a depth of only 13½ feet at low water and 19½ feet at high water of spring tides, and on which lumber steamers loaded at Sinclair's often ground.

Work by the *Peter England* dredge began here on June 25, and by the 30th, 518 cubic yards of material had been removed.

The expenditure for the fiscal year was $4,996.21.

PARTRIDGE ISLAND.

Partridge island is a rocky eminence standing at the mouth of St. John harbour, dividing the entrance into east and west channels. The island is devoted to quarantine and lighthouse purposes.

At the northern end of Partridge island, two narrow piers of cribwork, built many years ago, give shelter to the boat landing at the station. Between them, a substantial block of new cribwork, 50 feet long and 22 feet wide, begun and nearly finished in 1896-7, as a foundation for the disinfecting house, was completed in the succeeding year. A boat slip, intended for use at low stages of the tide, was partially built, a new mooring-post was put in, and minor repairs to the end of the west pier were made at the same time.

In the fiscal year 1902-3, the west pier of Partridge island, 121 feet long and 17 feet wide, was raised by the addition of one tier of cross-ties, new stringers, covering and cap. A house 14 x 24 feet, was built for the boat of the medical officer and a new derrick (excepting the mast) was made for the purpose of launching or landing the boat, the weather being too rough in the winter to allow it to lie afloat.

From the east pier, 110 feet long and 20 feet wide, 11 fenders were removed and were replaced by new ones. The break was strengthened by the addition of 7 new knees; the boat-shed was shifted; the derrick rebuilt and a new cap laid. The top was also covered throughout with two thicknesses of 2-inch plank.

During the fiscal year 1903-4, the approach of round timber cribwork, to these piers was reconstructed. This part of the work is 75 feet long on the centre line, 16½ feet wide on top and 14 feet high, with an additional platform 17 x 18 feet. The top was covered with hemlock plank and a hand-rail was put round it. Ballast floors 30 feet in length composed of double deals, 3 inches thick, were placed in the west pier and covered with 4 feet of ballast. Five bays of the inner face were sheathed to prevent the loss of ballast, for a height of 8 to 18 feet and the ballast, which had been washed into the slip and obstructed the boat landing, was removed.

In 1904-5, the faces of the piers were sheathed for a length of 110 feet, a slip was built, a gangway was made and the ladders were repaired. A small block for the landing of immigrants was built on the outside of the west pier.

In 1905-6, the ladders were renewed.

The expenditure during 1905-6 was $49.98.

PETIT ROCHER.

Petit Rocher, Gloucester county, is a farming, fishing and lumbering settlement on the southwestern side of Baie des Chaleurs, 12 miles north of Bathurst.

To provide shelter for the fishing boats of the district, and for those crossing from Bonaventure county, P.Q., and for vessels engaged in lumber-carrying and general trading in Baie des Chaleurs, a contract for the construction of a breakwater was entered into on May 31, 1904, with Mr. Simon McGregor, of Dalhousie.

The work will consist of a main breakwater, 209 feet long on the outside face, and an 'L' placed at an angle of 74° 30′ with the main part, 160 feet long on the outer face. The width on top will be 30 feet. At the nearest point the breakwater will be 480 feet from the shore, and it will lie in from 12 to 19 feet of water at L.W.O.S.T. The contract price is $32,900.

In 1904-5, a right of way, 860 feet long, from the public road to the shore, was opened up, graded and fenced. The contract work was begun on March 18, 1905, and by the end of the fiscal year two cribs had been built and sunk in place, the first, 96½ feet long, 36 feet wide at the base and 21 feet high, filled to within a foot of the top with ballast; the second, 41 feet long, 35 feet wide, at the base, and 15 feet in mean height, about half filled with ballast.

A crib to form the remainder of the work was started on February 19, 1906, but on March 11, when it had reached a height of about six tiers, it was carried away by the ice. It was, however, recovered on May 14. The outer section, which was intended

to complete the main part of the breakwater, was found to be intact and work on it was then resumed. By the end of the fiscal year, this crib had been built to a height of nineteen tiers. It will be 112½ feet long by 30 feet wide on top. The two cribs sunk last year had been filled with ballast and built up to half tide level, and the upper ballast floors were laid.

The expenditure for the fiscal year 1905-6 was $11,587.40.

POINT DU CHÉNE.

Pointe du Chéne, Westmoreland county, lies on the western side of Northumberland straits and on the southeast side of Shediac harbour. It is the terminus of a branch line of the Intercolonial Railway and for the steamer *Northumberland* running during the season of navigation from Summerside, P.E.I.

The works at Point du Chéne consist of two breakwaters, an inner and an outer, each 600 feet long, with an opening between of 80 feet, and a ballast wharf 200 feet long, connecting the outer breakwater with the Intercolonial Railway wharf. They have been repaired or rebuilt at various times.

A storm, on November 14, 1904, carried away the covering, stringers and sheathing for a length of 150 feet, near the outer end of the outer breakwater. The greater part of the remaining timbers of this section were removed down to near low water level before June 30, 1905 and during the fiscal year 1905-6 rebuilding with a close vertical face was in progress. The new work started at low tide level with a length of about 130 feet and was completed, except for the covering and cap, for a length of 100 feet at the top. Some 3,398 cubic yards of mixed stone were deposited to form a stone slope, outside the outer breakwater.

The expenditure for the fiscal year 1905-6 was $14,995.75.

QUACO.

Quaco, St. John county, is on the northern coast of the Bay of Fundy, about thirty miles to the north eastward of the entrance to St. John harbour. The bay is semi-circular, and lies open to the southeast between Quaco Head and Macomber Point, some two miles apart, the breadth from a straight line drawn between these capes being about a mile. At the mouth of a small river, discharging into the eastern end of the bay, a harbour of refuge has been formed by the construction of two piers, the eastern work, 310 feet long, built in 1873, and the western, 302 feet long, built in 1882-3. The harbour is dry at low water and is only accessible for about six hours during each tide, to the coasting vessels, which come to load timber or to seek shelter. Spring tides rise 30 feet; neaps 23.

In 1886-7, small repairs were made by the expenditure of $198.63.

The west pier was damaged by a storm in 1889, and repaired in the following year at a cost of $557.57.

In 1891-2, both piers received general repairs, the sum of $1,350.82 being expended.

In 1893, the west pier was damaged and was repaired for a length of 100 feet at at cost of $999.88.

In 1896-97, repairs were made to the west pier for a distance of 149 feet, the sheathing of the sloping face and several face-timbers being renewed with birch, 14 inches square secured with screw bolts, and a quantity of ballast being replaced. A couple of fenders and a ladder were also added. At the same time, the east pier was protected from scour of the stream by brush and stone, thirteen new fenders were supplied and the decayed tops of five others were replaced by sound material. Small repairs were also made to the covering and sheathing, and another ladder was provided. The whole expenditure in that year amounted to $1,377.51.

In 1897-98, a sum of $50 was applied to closing a small opening and strapping the angle of the west pier, which had been struck by a schooner.

In the fiscal year 1902-03, the sloping face of the east pier was reconstructed for a length of 70 feet, the outer end being 10 tiers in height, and the inner 7 tiers in height.

In 1903-04, the repairs to this face were completed and were extended for an additional length of 19 feet, the whole being covered with sheathing. Four new mooring posts were inserted; a new corner fender was placed, and the cap and covering received minor repairs. Some pieces of sheathing were placed on the west pier.

In 1904-05, repairs were made to the upper works of both the east and west piers, comprehending renewal of the cap, top tiers (in great part), stringers and covering.

In 1905-06, the renewal of the covering on the west pier was completed, while the upper works of the east pier were pulled down and rebuilt, the renewal including the top tier of cross-ties, 7 rows of stringers and the covering.

The total expenditure to the 30th of June, 1905, amounted to $41,078.46.

The expenditure for 1905-06 was $1,130.

RICHIBUCTO.

Richibucto harbour, Kent county, lies on the eastern side of Northumberland straits, about 26 miles south of the entrance to the Miramichi bay and 40 miles north of Shediac. It is one of the New Brunswick deal ports and the terminus of the Kent Northern Railway.

The entrance to the harbour is between two sandy beaches known as 'North Beach' and 'South Beach.' The works originally proposed for the improvement of the harbour were two breakwaters, one to extend from the southern point of the north beach, and the other to run in a northeasterly direction from the south beach, the object being to confine the water to one permanent channel and so scour the bar at the entrance.

In 1873 and 1874, works were commenced, by the construction of a breakwater or pier, 1,200 feet long, off the north beach. This was subsequently extended westward at various times, to stop erosion of the beach, up till 1891, when a total length of 2,158 feet had been built.

Between 1891 and 1903, in consequence of damage and decay, repairs and reconstruction were carried on at different sections of the work, and a number of groynes and breastworks were built from both the outside and inside of the main work to protect the latter and raise the beach.

In 1901-02, an extension to the breakwater was begun and partially built for 130 feet out of a proposed total length of 315 feet. It begins at a point 300 feet from the original end of the breakwater and runs in a southeasterly direction.

In 1902, a contract was let for the completion of this work and for a protection work running westerly, along the harbour side of the old structure, for a distance of 800 feet, starting from the inner end of the extension. This contract was completed on the 30th November, 1903.

The extension consists of brush mattresses (74 feet wide on the bottom), weighted with small stone, through which three rows of piles, 5 feet apart, are driven, and on which a rubble mound is laid 12 feet wide on top, finished with large stone sloping at the rate of 2 to 1 on the sides.

Part of the materials for a further extension, 300 feet long, of similar construction, were procured during 1904-05, at a cost of $859.55. A contract for this extension was entered into on the 16th November, 1905, with Mr. John Jardine. Work began on the 1st May, 1906, and by the 30th June, 238 fascines, from 40 to 72 feet long, had been made and a mattress 66 x 70 feet was placed in position. This, however, was partly destroyed by a storm after being loaded with two scow loads of stone. A start was made on a second mattress and also on preparations for driving piles. During the fiscal year, the three buildings on the beach belonging to the department, also the government engine and boiler, pile driver, derrick and boat were repaired.

The expenditure for the fiscal year 1905-06 amounted to $5,483.85.

RIVER ST. JOHN AND TRIBUTARIES.

The River St. John, proper, 450 miles long, takes its rise from sources in the province of Quebec and the state of Maine, at a reputed maximum altitude of 2,159 feet above sea level. Entering New Brunswick at the confluence of the St. Francis, a little below the borders of Quebec, it continues to be the international boundary almost to Grand Falls, and after flowing through the province for nearly 300 miles, by way of the counties of Madawaska, Victoria, Carleton, York, Sunbury, King's and Queen's, discharges into the Bay of Fundy, at St. John. Many tributaries, some being of considerable magnitude, are received by the main stream. Among them are the St. Francis, Madawaska, Green river, Grand river, Salmon river, Aroostook, Tobique, Presqu'Isle, Meduxnakeag, Nackawick, Eel river, Keswick, Nashwaak, Oromoco, Jemseg (Grand lake) Washademoak, Belleisle and Kennebecasis. Except the last five which are slightly tidal for some distance, they are fresh water streams.

The total basin from source to mouth is computed to be 26,000 square miles, an area almost equal to the whole of New Brunswick, but as a part of the watershed lies outside, only a little more than one-half the province is drained by the river. The St. John is considered navigable for vessels 15 feet in draught for a distance of more than 50 miles from the mouth, but no positive information on this point has yet been obtained. About 8 feet at low water can be carried to Fredericton, 84 miles from the sea, and 6 miles below the head of tide at Springhill. Three natural features of the river are remarkable, viz.:

The tidal falls, Grand Falls, and the annual floods.

Although in summer the fresh water stream between Woodstock and Fredericton is in places 400 to 1,000 feet wide, expanding at the latter place after reaching tide level to half a mile in breadth, yet the actual mouth of the river (a rocky gorge 400 yards long, immediately at the head of St. John harbour) measures but as many feet across at high water. Here at low water, the level of the river is from 11 to 15 feet above the sea, and as the ordinary tides flow from 23 to 27 feet, the sea level at high water is from 8 to 13 feet higher than the waters of the river. Thus there are two falls at every tide, viz.:—one outward and one inward, and vessels can only pass when the waters of the ocean and the river are on a level. This occurs only for a space of about ten minutes during each ebb and flow of the tide; at all other times it is either impassable or extremely dangerous. (Admiralty Sailing Directions.)

At Grand Falls, 223 miles from the sea, the whole volume of the river plunges over an almost perpendicular face of limestone 60 feet high, into a deep ravine 250 feet across, somewhat similar to the narrow pass at St. John. Flanked for nearly a mile by lofty rugged cliffs, the confined current dashes from the foot of the falls with excessive strength, mining deep pot-holes in the rocky bottom of the channel in the course of a further descent, estimated to be slightly less than the first. In the harbour of St. John, ordinary spring tides are considered to rise 25½ feet. At the wharfs of the river steamers, a mile above the falls, while summer range is about 3 feet, the highest flood mark is given as 17 feet above extreme low water. At Oromocto, 73 miles from the sea (where the tidal range is from 10 to 12 inches), the flood of 1887 reached a bridge 20 feet above low water. At Andover, 200 miles from the sea, floods attain an elevation of more than 27 feet above summer level. By contrast, the Tobique and St. Francis swells 9 and 6 feet respectively. After the first spate, due to the melting of the snow in the catchment basins of the Kennebecasis, Belleisle bay and Washademoak, a secondary flood occurs, caused by the back water of the main river, which is fed from sources farther north, and consequently later in thawing.

The harbour of St. John is open all the year round, but the river is ice-bound from November to April, an average period of 144 days. The water usually begins to rise in April, reaching flood pitch early in May, and maintaining a high level for two or three weeks. By the middle or end of July, the water has fallen to summer level, a stage lasting, with some variations, dependent upon the rainfall, for about 60 or 70 days.

In addition to a little coal, a considerable quantity of cordwood, and the ordinary food supplies yielded by the farms of a lengthy fertile valley, the trade of the river comprehends an abundance of valuable timber, fluctuating each season in amount, but generally at least equal to 135 million superficial feet annually. Most of the logs are floated loosly down the tributaries and upper river to Fredericton, some being manufactured there and shipped coastwise or to the United States. The remainder, or major part, towed from the provincial capital to St. John in rafts, giving employment to a fleet of tugs.

For the purpose of works, three divisions may be made of the river.

1. Tidal navigation, for the steamers and sailing vessels between St. John and Fredericton, 84 miles, requiring 11 feet at low water. Principal obstructions: the Oromocto shoals about 1½ miles; the middle ground above Oromocto island, about 1 mile; and the shoals abreast Fredericton, rather more than ½ mile in length. The last are now dredged but the other obstacles remain.

2. Inland navigation, from Fredericton to Woodstock, a distance of about 65 miles, requiring 3½ feet at low water. The obstacles to inland navigation, besides boulders in some places, and perhaps bed-rock at Meductic, are shoals of material more or less coarse, according to the strength of the current, varying in composition from sandy gravel to stones. The chief bars are at Springhill and Bear island; while Knapp's, Perley's, Coac, Nackawick, Belvisor, Moore's, Bett's, Dibble's and Bedell's bars with Meductic rapids, according to present information, constitute lesser obstructions. Dividing above Springhill into two main channels, and from a general width of 350 yards opening to a stretch of 1½ miles betwen banks, with a waterway increased by one-third, the river becomes dotted with eyots and shallows. Two gravel shoals, known as the Russell and Chapel bars, together about ½ mile in length, compose the obstacle at Springhill. At Bear island, 25 miles above Fredericton, in consequence of another division of the river into three channels, aggregating 600 yards in breadth, a shoal of gravel and stones, 1 mile long, giving 21 inches at low water, has been formed. Besides dredging, a long training dyke will be necessary for the maintenance of the channel. After reuniting below the island, the width of waterway in the single channel is only 250 yards.

3. The Upper river, including with the tributaries all that part above Woodstock. This division is now used for the passage of timber only. On some of the tributaries beyond the reach of railways, supplies for the lumber camps are transported in tow-boats, for which channels are required to be made and tow-paths provided.

SECTION 1.

Tidal Navigation.—The tidal compartment of the River St. John comprehends, besides the main stream navigable by steamers which run daily between St. John and Fredericton, a distance of 84 miles, four tidal arms, all navigable by wood boats and regular passenger steamers, the extent of the whole tidal navigation being as follows:

Main River, St. John	84 miles long.
Kennebecasis	24 "
Belleisle Bay	12 "
Washademoak Lake	27 "
Grand Lake and Salmon River	35 "
Total extent	182 miles.

For the convenience of steamers and other craft navigating the main river and its branches, the provincial government has erected a number of wharfs, towards which the department has made contributions amounting to one-half the certified cost.

During the year 1901-2, assistance was given to a number of these wharfs, $3,000 being available for that purpose ; while in the fiscal year 1902-3, $4,813.14 was applied to the same object.

In 1905-6, contributions aggregating $3,293.82 were made by the department to six of these wharfs.

Lower Lincoln (Sunbury).—The wharf at Lower Lincoln was repaired.The body of the wharf, 55 feet long and 40 feet wide, received some ballast, new stringers and new covering. The sloping-face, 95 feet long, was given new sheathing throughout. The approach, 55 feet long and 20 feet wide, was made up with earth, brush and gravel. Two new mooring-posts and four ring-bolts were placed in position. A new cap-timber, 55 feet long, was placed on the river face.

The expenditure amounted to $274.74.

Inland Navigation.—During the fiscal year 1905-6, a sum of $50.50 was applied to removing boulders between Fredericton and Woodstock.

The upper river, comprehending many branches, including the Tobique, Green river St. Francis, &c., &c., extends from Woodstock to the northwestern boundary of the province. Navigation on the upper river is confined to the passage of timber and rafts or to the tow-boats which convey supplies up the streams, from the end of the railways to the lumber camps, situated beyond the lines of ordinary communication.

Little Tobique (Victoria).—At White Fish Pool on the Little Tobique, a cribwork dam, 220 feet long, 20 feet wide and 7 feet high, was built, together with a wing 70 feet long, similar in width and height to the dam. Stone being scarce the work was weighted with large logs.

The expenditure during the year amounted to $300.

Serpentine river (Victoria).—At Little Falls, two miles above Big Falls, on the Serpentine, 108 cubic yards of rock were blasted and hauled to the bank of the river.

The expenditure during the year amounted to $200.

At Big Falls on the same stream, a cribwork pier, 54 feet long, 12 feet wide and 9 feet high, was sheathed and covered with 6-inch birch plank, besides being strengthened by 40 spruce logs. A new pier 120 feet long, 40 feet wide and 6 feet high, was built from the foot of Big Falls to an island. Ten cubic yards of stone were blasted at the foot of the falls.

The expenditure during the year amounted to $300.

Sisson Brook (Victoria).—Sisson Brook, the most westerly of the head waters of the Tobique, discharges into that river at the forks. At a point six miles above the mouth of Sisson Brook, a timber dam, 150 feet long and 16 feet high, with three gates 7 feet in width, was built.

The expenditure during the year amounted to $300.

Plaster Rock to Red Rapids (Victoria).—Between these points, channels, 60 feet wide and 4 feet deep, were scraped through nine bars, 360 rods in length. Forty-seven rocks, equal to 32 cubic yards, were blasted and removed from the river bed.

Expenditure during the year amounted to $150.

Red Rapids (Victoria).—At this place, a channel, 40 feet wide, 3 feet deep and 247 feet long, was made by blasting 63 rocks, aggregating 88 cubic yards.

Expenditure during the year amounted to $150.

Little River (Victoria).—A cribwork dam 300 feet long and 10 feet high, with an apron covered with earth, was built at a point three miles from the mouth of Beaver Brook, a tributary of Little River, situated fifteen miles from the mouth and from the River St. John.

The expenditure amounted to $400.13.

Aroostook river to River Des Chutes (Victoria).—Between the mouth of the Tobique and River des Chutes, 237 cubic yards were blasted at Craig's Rocks and 91 cubic yards inside Tobique rock. A land-slip on the tow-path at Baird's Landing, 61 feet long and 5 feet deep, was cleared away and five trees, obstructing the tow-path, were removed.

The expenditure during the year amounted to $149.99.

Grand Falls (Victoria).—One hundred and fifty-two cubic yards of rock were

blasted at Pilot Rock and round Grenier Eddy. Three days' work of the men were applied to rolling off the lodged logs from the rocks in order to reach them.

The expenditure amounted to $500.

At the foot of the falls, 347 cubic yards of rock were blasted.

The expenditure amounted to $499.99.

Grand Falls to Aroostock (Victoria).—Between these points, rock was blasted and removed at the following places :

Rapide de Femme Rock	27 cubic yards.
Greasy Point Rock	32 "
Toner Rock	19 "

The expenditure during the year amounted to $200.

Green river (Madawaska).—At Little Forks, Green river, a dam 150 feet long and 10 feet high, with a gate 9 feet wide, was constructed. Two cribwork abutments 12 feet long, 10 feet high and 8 feet wide, were also built. The dam was faced with poles and covered with earth. One hundred and twenty-six rocks were also blasted and hauled up on the bank between a point 5 miles from the mouth of Little Forks and Watson Brook, a distance of two miles.

The total expenditure was $650.

On Little river (in Green river) a tow path 5 feet wide was cut on both sides of the stream from the forks (two miles from the mouth) for a distance of 5 miles, and 18 rocks, equal to 42 cubic yards, were blasted. On the right hand branch, a tow-path, 5 feet wide, was cut for a distance of 5 miles, while four shear dams of cribwork, each 40 feet long, 10 feet wide and 5 feet high, were built.

The expenditure amounted to $300.

Trout river (Madawaska).—At this place the dam was repaired ; a gate 8 feet square was put in, and a sluice, 18 feet long, 8 feet high and the same width, was built. Fourteen rocks, equal to 22 cubic yards, were also blasted at the foot of the dam. In the distance of 5 miles from Bossè's dam down stream, 122 rocks, equal to 53 cubic yards, were blasted and hauled to the bank. The total expenditure was $150.

Bossè island (Madawaska).—At this place, 225 cedar logs, 14 feet long and 10 inches in diameter at the small end, were delivered for the purpose of building a wharf.

The expenditure during the year amounted to $100.

Iroquois river (Madawaska).—At Theriault's Mills, on the Iroquois, a cribwork wharf, 110 feet long, 10 feet wide and 12 feet high, was built with an expenditure of $199.77.

At Little Forks, Iroquois river, a cribwork dam, 35 feet long, 8 feet wide and 4 feet high, was built at a point three miles from the mouth of the forks, from the head of an island to the mainland, in order to make one channel. In a distance of six miles from the mouth of the forks up stream 53 rocks, equal to 97 cubic yards, were blasted and hauled ashore at an expenditure of $100.

Little river, St. Francis (Madawaska).—Two sluices, one 130 feet long, 10 feet wide and 4 feet high; the other, 20 feet long, 14 feet wide and 4 feet high, were built at the falls, five miles from the mouth of Little river, with an expenditure of $200.

The whole expenditure on the upper river amounted to $4,849.88 for works, and $829.10 for the pay and expenses of the foreman during the year 1905-6.

The total expenditure during the fiscal year 1905-6 was $9,298.34.

SAND POINT (ST. JOHN).

On the 30th September, 1905, a contract was let for the excavation of a portion of Sand Point Slip, to a depth of 30 feet below low water, in order that the corporation might provide a new berth for the winter port traffic. Work was begun on the 9th of October.

On account of the presence of large boulders in the clay, difficulties were experienced by the contractor and many break-downs occurred in attempting to lift them,

owing to the tenacity of the material in which they were embedded, and also on account of their great weight.

By the end of the fiscal year, 200,095 cubic yards of material had been excavated.

The expenditure during 1905-6 amounted to $100,019.82.

SHIPPEGAN.

Shippegan Gully, Gloucester county, a passage between Shippegan island and the mainland, much used by fishing and other vessels in passing from Baie des Chaleurs to the Gulf of St. Lawrence, is situated 56 miles east of Bathurst, the shiretown of the county, and 3 miles from Shippegan, the terminus of the Caraquet Railway.

Works were commenced in 1875 for the purpose of improving the channel at the Gully: First, by constructing a breakwater on the east side and a dam to close what was known as the east gully; repairs and extensions of the dam and breakwater were in progress during 1880-1, 1883, 1883-4, 1886-7 and 1888-9. Secondly, in 1890-2 by building a breakwater off the west beach; repairs were continued during 1892-4. Thirdly, between 1898 and 1905, by constructing beach protection works on both sides of the harbour, closing all runnels which might enlarge or cause dangerous gaps in the beach, and building groynes to promote accumulation of sand and gravel for the protection of the work. During this period also general repairs were carried on and a new pile pier-head, 44 x 34 feet, was built as an extension to the eastern breakwater.

At the commencement of the works the depth at the entrance was only 3¼ feet at low water. In 1898 it had increased to nearly 6½ feet, and by a survey made in 1903-4, it was shown that the concentration of the current in one channel by the construction of the breakwaters and other works had increased the depth to about 8 feet at low water, or 13·8 feet at high water of spring tides.

In 1904-5, a new pile block, 77 feet long on its centre line and 24 feet 4 inches in extreme width, was begun on the inside of the west breakwater, 86 feet from the outer end. This is intended to protect the breakwater from the ice of Shippegan harbour which strikes here with great force when carried by the ebb tide and strong winds; it will tend to deflect the current and straighten the channel which now makes a sharp bend just inside the entrance. By the end of the fiscal year the 66 main piles had been driven and walings, chocks and horizontal braces placed.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the diagonal braces were placed, the outer side and the end were close piled with 10-inch by 10-inch hardwood, and the inner side with spruce piles, and the interior was filled with fascines, brush and stone. About 30 cubic yards of stone and a small part of the covering are still needed to complete the block.

Repairs were also begun on 86 feet of the outer end of the west breakwater, 9 pile bents were driven, 10 feet centre to centre, midway between the old bents; new walings, cross-ties and braces were placed and 38 hardwood close piles driven on the inside face.

The expenditure for the fiscal year 1905-6 was $3,090.73.

SHIPPEGAN (RAILWAY WHARF).

Shippegan is a village and settlement of about 1,000 inhabitants, situated on the mainland just opposite Shippegan island. It is distant by rail 65 miles from Bathurst, 20 from Caraquet, 24 from Tracadie, and is 3 miles from Shippegan Gully.

Between the village and Shippegan island is a fine harbour about 7 miles long, north and south, and from two-thirds of a mile to five miles wide, opening into the Baie des Chaleurs on the north, through Shippegan channel, about two miles wide, and into the Gulf of St. Lawrence, on the south, through Shippegan Gully, 720 feet wide between breakwaters.

On December 29, 1905, the department entered into a contract with Mr. T. P. Charleson for the construction of a wharf at the terminus of the Caraquet Railway, which is central as regards population, near deep water, and a convenient point for passage to Shippegan and Miscou islands.

The wharf is to be 900 feet long, and will consist of a shore block, 245 x 25 feet, 13 blocks, 25 feet square, 14 spans of 20 feet, and a pier-head 50 feet x 30 feet.

Construction was begun on May 4, and by June 30, the outer 48 feet of the shore block had been built about 4 feet high. The cribs of blocks 3 to 12, inclusive, had been sunk in place and built to an average height of about 6 feet, and the cribs of block 13 and the pier-head were begun.

The expenditure for the fiscal year 1905-6 was $3,890.97.

STONEHAVEN.

Stonehaven, Gloucester county, formerly Clifton, a station on the Caraquet Railway, is situated on the southern side of the Baie des Chaleurs, 18 miles east of Bathurst and 8 miles west of Grand Anse.

A breakwater at Stonehaven, originally 425 feet long and constructed by private persons, was acquired by the department in 1878, and during the same year was extended 325 feet, making a total length of 750 feet. The outer 220 feet is placed at an angle of 72 degrees with the inner portion, and the whole is constructed of round and square timber cribwork, filled with stone, and protected along the northern and eastern faces by a stone talus. The harbour affords shelter for fishing vessels and for schooners, engaged in the export of grindstones, &c., the depth at low water being 7 to 8 feet. Spring tides rise 7 feet.

Between 1886-8 and 1891-3, and annually since 1897, general repairs have been made to the work, large stones of from one-half to one cubic yard in bulk have also been placed along the northern and eastern faces. To prevent these being swept around the end of the work, a close-faced cribwork block, 70 x 40 feet, was built in the years 1901-2-3, at the westerly end of the 'L.'

During the fiscal year 1905-6, a new pier was begun, to protect the harbour from westerly storms. It starts 225 feet westerly of the present work, at the shore, and runs out towards the 70 x 40-foot block of the old breakwater. An entrance 120 feet wide is left between the two blocks.

The new pier consists of an approach 254 feet long and 15 feet wide on top, of round timber cribwork, sheathed on the inside with 3-inch hardwood plank; and a pier-head, with faces of square timber, 50 x 30 feet.

The timber work was completed during the fiscal year; a stone slope faced with close-laid granite blocks, which is to protect the outer side of the approach, was completed for a length of 90 feet.

Stone was also deposited outside the remainder of the approach, and an old cribwork, along the shore, was filled with freestone and earth, to afford an approach to the new work.

A shed was built for use as a blacksmith shop and for storing tools, and also a small scow.

Some 117 cubic yards of granite blocks were placed at the northeast corner of the original breakwater, to protect the end of the laid stone slope.

The expenditure for the fiscal year 1905-6 was $9,000.46.

PROVINCE OF QUEBEC.

ANSE À BEAUFILS.

Anse à Beaufils, in the municipality of Cape Cove, county of Gaspé, is situated on the Gulf of St. Lawrence, 6 miles south of Percé.

In the years 1898 to 1901, protection works on each side of the channel leading to the inner basin were built, consisting of two training piers, each about [illegible] feet long.

During the fiscal year 1902-3, the pier on the eastern side having settled in the sand 6 to 8 feet deep, the sum of $467.12 was expended in partly levelling the settled portion.

During the months of October and November of the fiscal year 1904-5, 50 feet of the east training pier having been broken by the sea, had to be sheathed with small logs, and part of the ballast carried away replaced. A crib of 85 x 22 x 12 feet has been built as an extension of the west training pier.

During the last fiscal year the outside cribs, both on the east and west side, were raised 2 and 3 feet, the corners strengthened and the inside face sheathed with spruce.

The whole of the west pier, besides the new crib, had to be emptied, the ballast floor removed and then refilled with fascines, brush and ballast, so as to keep the whole volume of water in the main channel.

Stone that had been thrown into the channel was removed, and a wall 5 feet high was built on top of the east pier, for a length of 150 feet, to prevent the sand from being carried into the channel by the sea.

Spring tides rise 5 feet, neap tides rise 3 feet.

The expenditure during 1905-6 amounted to $1,317.35.

ANSE A BENJAMIN.

L'Anse à Benjamin, at St. Alphonse, near the wharf, is situated on the west side of Ha! Ha! bay, in the county of Chicoutimi.

The work commenced last year was continued; it consisted in the blasting and removal of boulders.

The expenditure during the fiscal year of 1905-6 amounted to $1,020.

ANSE À GILES.

L'Anse à Giles is a post village in the county of L'Islet, on the south shore of the St. Lawrence, about forty-five miles below Quebec.

Spring tides rise 21 feet.

In the year 1904, the wharf at that place and the right of way from the public road were purchased for the sum of $650. The wharf consisted in a head block, 50 by 36 feet, on a height of 16 feet, and six piers connected by platforms of 25 feet span.

During the fiscal year 1904-5, the following repairs were made to that wharf; two piers, 25 by 20 feet, were entirely renewed and the superstructure of the others rebuilt, the planking and all the stringers were replaced.

The expenditure amounted to $987.94.

In the year 1905-6, the repairs were completed; all the piers were sheathed with spruce deals 3 inches thick; cap timbers in cedar, 10 inches square, were placed on both sides of the wharf, and twenty-seven 'toises' of stone ballast were added, where needed.

Expenditure for the year 1905-6 was $947.08.

ANSE À LA GROSSE ROCHE.

L'Anse à la Grosse Roche, in the parish of Sacré Cœur, in Chicoutimi county, is situated on the north side of the River Saguenay, twelve miles from its mouth.

During the year 1903-4, a certain quantity of timber was bought in view of the construction of a wharf at this place.

Amount expended, $599.50.

During the fiscal year 1904-5, a contract was awarded for the construction of the wharf, for the sum of $9,000; work was commenced at once.

When completed, the wharf will be 265 feet long, and the depth of water, at the outer end, will be 16 feet, at low water spring tides. It will consist of three piers, placed 20 feet apart; the outer pier, built in the form of an 'L,' will be 105 feet long and 40 feet wide. The abutment will be 90 feet long and 20 feet wide.

The expenditure during 1904-5, was $8,538.82.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the work under contract was completed. The wharf is now 265 feet in length by a width of 20, 30 and 40, built of round logs, in three

piers, the outer pier in the shape of an 'L,' 105 feet in length and 40 feet in width, at outer end, where there is 16 feet of water, at low water spring tides.

An extension, 20 by 20 feet, was built; a freight shed was also constructed, and the approach built.

Spring tides rise 17 feet; neaps, 10.

Total amount of expenditure during the last fiscal year, $6,317.35.

ANSE A L'ISLOT.

Anse a l'Islot is a small harbour 7 miles west of Newport, protected from the northerly and easterly winds by the main coast and from the southwest gales by a small island, being thus open only to southerly gales.

It was decided to build a landing pier running from the main shore towards the outside end of the island, in a southwesterly direction, answering as a landing pier and as a breakwater against southerly gales.

During the fiscal year, timber was bought for the proposed work, to the amount of $1,549.32.

ANSE AU GRIFFON.

Anse au Griffon is 17 miles northwest of Gaspé cape.

The mouth of the river having been choked and closed up by a gravel bar thrown in by northeasterly gales, overflowed the flats and part of the village, causing a good deal of damage to properties and to the fishing industry. The new channel running easterly, inside of the gravel bar had to be closed by a training pier, 345 feet long, an average height of 11 feet and 22 feet wide, built of brush and stone backing.

The gravel bar being 10 to 12 feet high and 170 feet wide had to be cut through, for the continuation of the training pier and the opening of a new channel; a channel of 600 feet, giving 440 cubic yards of earth, had to be made at some distance above the work, so as to take the water from a small tributary into the main river, above the works under construction. Two hundred and sixty feet of the west or left hand side training pier has been built, 150 feet of sheathing remains to be done.

The expenditure during the last fiscal year is $3,159.53.

ANSE AUX GASCONS.

The village of Anse aux Gascons, Bonaventure county, is situated on the north shore of the Baie des Chaleurs in the municipality of Port Daniel east, 7 miles from Port Daniel, 42 miles from Percé. It is one of the best fishing stations on the Baie des Chaleurs.

In 1897, a contract was entered into for the construction of a breakwater, in the sum of $11,494; work was completed in 1899.

This structure is 436 feet long and 20 feet wide on top, built of close-face cribwork and sheathed.

During the fiscal year 1901, the sum of $1,402.49 was expended in repairs, improvements and in the removing of dangerous boulders from the vicinity of the breakwater.

On April 27, 1904, a contract was entered into for the construction of an addition 210 feet long, 30 feet wide, built of close-faced cribwork, filled with stone and covered with 6-inch flooring. Contract price, $15,495.

During the fiscal year 1904-5, the extension, on its entire length of 210 feet, was built to about 1 foot from high water level.

The expenditure during 1904-5 amounted to $11,612.50.

During the last fiscal year, the work under contract was completed; a freight-shed was constructed and two new mooring posts put on wharf.

The total expenditure during 1905-6 amounted to $2,696.71.

ANSE ST. JEAN.

Anse St. Jean is situated on the north shore of River Saguenay, twenty-five miles above its mouth.

The public landing was commenced by the local government in 1876 and continued by the federal government in the years 1879-80 and 1880-1.

The amount expended by the local government and the municipality is $1,700.

During the year 1881-2 the upper part of the pier was completed at the cost of $1,091.72. The pier was 356 feet in length, 26 in width up to the head, which is 50 by 40, and 30 feet high. At low water spring tides there is a depth of 7½ feet at the outer end of the pier.

In 1884-5 the pier was repaired at a cost of $94.25.

During the year 1886-7 the sum of $865.28 was expended on the construction of a movable slip and of an open shed, 40 x 28 feet, and for renewing part of the flooring.

In 1890-1 a portion of the wharf, which had settled in the spring of 1889, was raised from 2½ to 3 feet over a length of 135 feet; the flooring was renewed, a quantity of stone was placed in the eastern portion of the wharf and the shed was repaired.

Expenditure, $999.42.

During the years 1892 to 1897, repairs were made, the flooring completed and the eastern face of the cribwork sheathed at the cost of $1,963.75.

During the year 1898-9 a landing slip was built on the eastern side of the pier ; it is 75 feet long at the base, 25 feet on the top and 14 wide, filled with stone ballast. The planking of the pier was renewed on a length of 200 feet. Total expenditure, $1,000.27.

In the year 1899-1900, 50 feet of the outer end of the wharf was sheathed, 300 feet of flooring was completed with 3-inch spruce deals and the shed was painted. Expenditure, $1,010.15.

During the year 1902-3 the work done consisted of general repairs to the flooring, a new landing slip and the sheeting of the shed. Amount of expenditure, $747.91.

During the year 1903-4 a pier, 24 feet in length by 50 feet in width and 34 feet in height, was sunk in 13 feet of water at low spring tides. This pier is built of round log open-face cribwork, fendered every 8 feet, and sheathed on the two outside corners with 8-inch timber. Expenditure, $3,059.84.

During the fiscal year 1904-05, the pier commenced the previous year was completed; the work consisted in laying the stringers, planking and sheathing. Repairs were also made to the wharf.

The expenditure during 1904-5 was $1,191.99.

During the fiscal year of 1905-6 the outside pier, which had settled, was levelled and a combined shed and waiting-room built.

Expenditure during the year, $1,005.75.

ASHUAPMOUCHOUAN RIVER.

Ashuapmouchouan river, in the county of Chicoutimi, is one of the tributaries of Lake St. John and is navigable up to St. Fèlicien ; a boat runs from Roberval to St. Fèlicien.

In view of the increasing depth of the channel at extreme low water, two dykes were commenced, one at St. Prime and the other at St. Fèlicien.

At St. Prime the dyke is 1,400 feet long by 12 feet wide, with an average height of 8 feet.

At St Fèlicien, 1,600 feet long by 12 feet wide, an average height of 9 feet.

These dams are built of brush and stone.

Total expenditure during the fiscal year of 1905-06, $4,311.26.

BAIE DES ROCHES.

Baie des Roches is a small village in the county of Charlevoix, situated on the north shore of the River St. Lawrence, 120 miles below Quebec.

The small wharf commenced during 1904-5 and which was left half completed, was finished during the last fiscal year at a cost of $499.68.

This construction is a small crib, 30 feet wide by 40 feet long, built inside the bay, and is used by sailing vessels. The wharf is dry at low tide.

BAIE ST. PAUL.

Baie St. Paul, a village in the county of Charlevoix, has a population of 1,500.

It is situated on the north shore of the River St. Lawrence, 60 miles below Quebec. It is built on both sides of the Rivière du Gouffre, which is a tributary of the River St. Lawrence, and empties into a large bay three miles wide, which is dry at low tide.

During the last fiscal year the flooring of the wharf at Cap au Corbeau, was repaired in different places. Two face timbers of the northeast slip were replaced, the corner fenders were renewed, also some of the hardwood sheathing that had been broken and taken away by the ice.

The expenditure for the fiscal year 1905-6 amounts to $457.95.

BARACHOIS DE MALBAIE.

Barachois de Malbaie is a large parish and municipality situated at the head of Malbaie, some 12 miles east of the county town, Percé.

Barachois, on account of the large area of rich farming lands situated along the four rivers that form the barachois, of the important lumber firms that have built their mills along the barachois, and of its first-class fishing harbour, now that the government has begun the construction of a training pier to improve the entrance, may be considered the most promising centre in Gaspé peninsula. Until the government commenced the training pier now under construction, the fishing boats could not safely enter or go out of the harbour at falling tide and at low tide, on account of shifting sand bars. They had to remain outside and wait for the rising tide to come in.

During the fiscal year 1904-5, a crib, 100 x 22 x 18 feet was partly built and placed into position, at 590 feet from extreme high water mark; the approach thereto, from said high water mark, was built of fascine mattresses and the brush and stone filling commenced.

During the last fiscal year, the 100-foot crib was completed, the roadway filled, with the exception of an average of five feet, and a new crib of 120 feet long was built and secured into position.

The expenditure was $4,508.19.

BASSIN.

The Bassin is a large parish at the centre and west end of Amherst island. The population is composed of Acadian fishermen, engaged mostly in codfish fishing.

On the south shore of Amherst island, opposite the said fishing establishment, there is no shelter whatever.

The construction of a small breakwater was decided upon.

A crib 66 feet long and 25 feet wide was built to a height of 13 feet, in 1904. The crib was completed last fall and another crib of the same size was built, placed and secured into position.

The expenditure during the last fiscal year was $5,484.91.

Spring tides rise 4 feet, neaps, 2 feet.

BELOEIL.

Beloeil is an incorporated village in Verchères county, on the north side of the Richelieu river, and a station on the Grand Trunk Railway, 21 miles southeast of Montreal.

The Richelieu river leaves Lake Champlain at its northern extremity, and, after a course of 80 miles, enters the St. Lawrence at Sorel. It is broader and more rapid in the former than the latter part of its course, and at its centre it expands into the basin of Chambly. The Richelieu forms the most important medium of traffic between the St. Lawrence and the Hudson river.

South of the Grand Trunk Railway bridge, which crosses the river at Beloeil, the government built a number of piers and booms on both sides of the channel, to facilitate the passage of steamers and barges coming down the rapid current of the river and going through the narrow passage of the draw-bridge. There were eight piers, four on each side of the channel, distant from 80 to 100 feet from one another. From 1885 until 1888, some slight repairs were made to the booms at a cost of $353.43. In 1890-1, three of the piers were rebuilt from the water line and some slight repairs were made to the booms, at a cost of $1,500.35. In 1891-2 two other piers were rebuilt from the water line, at a cost of $1,193.38. In 1895-6 some slight repairs were made to the booms, at a cost of $144.79.

In 1896-97 it was found that the guide piers on the west side of the river were in such bad condition that they could not be properly repaired, and an entirely new line of guide works was adopted. It was decided to build a solid cribwork wall from the Grand Trunk Railway pile abutment upward, following the line of a 15° curve (about the natural curve of the shore), for a distance of 337 feet, to remove the four old piers and booms, and to dredge a wider channel for the free passage of boats.

The work, carried out by day labour, was commenced during that fiscal year and completed in 1899-1900, at a cost of $17,444.67, including the dredging.

In 1903-04, the top of the four guard piers, on the east side of the river, were renewed to a height of 4 to 6 feet, and sheathed with hemlock 6 inches thick. Cost, $1,673.34, with repairs not completed. These were continued in October, 1904, and completed at the end of November of the same year. They consisted chiefly in the replacing of three to five tiers of the top timbers of the four piers, the inserting of screw-bolted vertical posts at all corners, the sheathing of the two up-stream faces of each pier and icebreaker with a 6-inch and 8-inch timber, respectively, and the renewing of the two top tiers of long pier with 12 x 12-inch timber. Cost, $676.68.

In July last the booms on the eastern side of channel were completely renewed at a cost of $607.24. On the western side of channel, the wooden flooring of guide piers was removed and replaced with earth and sand. Further minor renewals to the boom below the bridge were also made. All these repairs, done by day labour, were completed at the end of October, at a total cost of $1,173.19.

BERTHIER (EN BAS).

The village of Berthier, in the county of Montmagny, is situated on the south shore of the St. Lawrence, twenty-nine miles below Quebec.

During the last fiscal year, the sum of $39.36 was expended in placing three snubbing posts on the wharf.

BIC.

Bic, on the south shore of the St. Lawrence, in the county of Rimouski, about 170 miles below Quebec, is a favourite summer resort.

Its harbour affords the best natural shelter for vessels of moderate draught.

Spring tides rise 16 feet, neap tides, 8½ feet.

In order to provide more facilities for landing and also to accommodate the traffic with the north shore, which is growing more extensive every year, it was decided to build a wharf, where vessels could land at all stages of the tides.

The work will consist of an approach, 500 feet long, from Pointe à Coté to Ile au Massacre, and following the northeast shore of that island a distance of 450 feet, and an outside section, 300 feet in length, giving a depth of water of 10 feet, at low water spring tides.

The construction began in the month of May, and at the close of the fiscal year nearly half of the approach, between the shore and Ile au Massacre, was built. The work is open faced, 21 feet wide with a mean height of 13 feet.

A considerable quantity of timber owned by the department at Bic was used in the work.

The expenditure for the fiscal year 1905-6, was $4,490.23.

BROMPTONVILLE.

Bromptonville is a post village in Richmond county, Quebec, on River St. Francis, with a station on the Grand Trunk Railway, six miles from Sherbrooke.

A cribwork protection wall was built last year to protect, from the bridge to the river bank, the earth roadway which during the spring freshets is broken by ice, undermined by the water and carried away.

The work consists in two open-faced crib works each 100 feet long, 10 feet wide and standing in an average of 10 feet of water, fully ballasted with stone and sheathed with 4-inch planks. The construction was done by day labour and completed in the middle of November last at a cost of $1,970.59.

During October, November and December, 1905, an expenditure of $501.17 was incurred in further strengthening, by the addition of stone and earth, the protection works built the year previous.

CANNES DE ROCHES.

Cannes de Roches is a small fishing cove situated at the foot of the Percé Mountains, the only harbour for the fishermen from the mountains and from the settlement of Corner of the Beach, on the west side of Malbaie bay.

During the latter part of the fiscal year 1904-5, a sum of $999.66 was spent towards making preparations and buying the material to build a small breakwater, to protect the cove from the easterly winds.

During the last fiscal year, a crib of eighty feet was sunk into position, built up to coping and extended 50 feet towards high water mark, giving a total length of 130 feet.

The expenditure during the last fiscal year was $1,368.28.

CAPLIN.

River Caplin is situated in the county of Bonaventure, in the Baie des Chaleurs.

During the fiscal year, two training piers were built, one on each side of the mouth of the river, so as to give shelter to the fishing fleet.

The hill, in the approach to the wharf (Robichaud's) was also lowered.

Total expenditure during 1905-6, $999.81.

CHAMBORD.

Chambord, in the county of Chicoutimi, is situated on the southeast side of Lake St. John, 12 miles east side of Roberval.

Chambord is the junction for the Quebec & Lake St. John Railway of the Roberval and Chicoutimi branches.

It is an important village of Lake St. John, and contains one Catholic church, post office, several stores, telegraph office, several cheese factories and a saw mill.

During the year 1903-4, a certain quantity of timber was purchased in view of the construction of a wharf at that place.

Amount expended, $1,304.92.

During the year 1904-5, a contract was awarded for the construction of a wharf, for the sum of $9,350.

The work done during the year consisted of seven piers of 25 feet x 20 feet, with a head block of 30 feet x 50 feet, and an abutment of 40 x 20 feet. The whole is completed.

The depth of water at outer end is 7 feet; the water rises in spring 14 feet.

Amount expended, $8,000.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, an approach and a freight shed were built.

Amount expended during the year, $1,782.39.

CHAMPLAIN.

Champlain, a post village in Champlain county, situated on the north shore of the River St. Lawrence and on the Grand Trunk Railway, fifteen miles east of Three Rivers.

In May 1904, the old wharf of Mr. H. Arcand, with a piece of land of about ½ an acre in area, on the shore of the river, and a right of way from the public road to the wharf, was purchased for the sum of $1,000. On June 30 materials had been procured to the amount of $4,628.07.

During the fiscal year, 1904-5, the wooden crib substructure of a length of 110 feet and a width of 30 feet was built to a height of 2 feet above extreme low water level, sunk in front of the old Arcand wharf and fully ballasted with stone.

The superstructure of the same diamensions as crib at bottom, but 98½ feet by 30 feet at top on account of icebreaker and 9 feet high, is of reinforced concrete mixed 1:2:4 and composed of 12 by 12-inch members with two ½-inch and two ¾-inch iron bars inserted three inches from outside and inside faces respectively. These members are held together by 1½-inch iron bars 10½ feet long and laid vertically. A slip 9 feet wide, 11 feet long and starting 5 feet above low water was made in the middle of the face. The ice-breaker resting on stone foundation and inclined 1½ in 1, is mass concrete mixed 1:3:5. The filling of the whole head block, up to 1 foot below cap pieces, is stone and sand. Tamarack fenders all along the face complete the structure.

During the autumn and spring 1904-5, 165 concrete members out of the 230 needed, of different forms and lengths, varying from 2 feet to 22½ feet, and representing a total lineal length of 1,839 feet out of the 3,027 feet required, were moulded, but owing to prevailing high water, these could not then be put in place.

The stone approach of a length of 150 feet, a width of 21 feet at top with slopes of 1½ in 1, covered with an 8-inch coat of concrete mixed 1:3:5: on the upstream side, and 5 in 8 on the other side, was about ⅔ completed. The work carried out by day labour, cost to end of June 1905, $8,163.62.

In July, 1905, the remaining 65 concrete members, representing a lineal length of nearly 1,200 feet, were moulded.

In August the whole superstructure was assembled ; it was completed at the end of October, at a cost, during the fiscal year, of $3,752.05.

CHATEAU-RICHER.

Château-Richer is a village situated on the north shore of the River St. Lawrence, fifteen miles below Quebec.

The wharf commenced in 1904-5 was completed during the last fiscal year. It consists of a timber crib filled with stone ballast and measured 100 feet in length, 45 feet in width and 20 feet in height.

The expenditure for the fiscal year 1905-6 amounts to $4,514.86.

CHICOUTIMI.

The town of Chicoutimi, in the county of the same name, is situated on the south shore of Saguenay river, seventy-one miles above Tadousac and at the head of navigation. The Richelieu and Ontario Navigation Company's boats call two to six times a week at the Chicoutimi pier during the season of navigation with passengers, freight and mail.

At the mouth of the river Chicoutimi, about one mile from the government wharf, there is an extensive lumbering establishment belonging to the Messrs. Price Bros. & Co., who export large quantities of sawed lumber, laths, shingles, &c., to Europe and elsewhere, in ocean vessels and large schooners which ascend the Saguenay to the town.

There is also the Chicoutimi Pulp Company, who has two pulp mills of a capacity of 78,000 tons a year ; the Chicoutimi Pulp Company loads every year an average of twenty steamers.

Construction.—The landing pier was commenced in the year 1873 by the St. Lawrence Tow Boat Company, and completed by the Dominion government, to whom it was handed over in 1874, at a cost of $14,193.40. From 1874 to 1882, inclusively, it was extended and improved at a total cost of $2,823.73. The pier was then 282 feet long, and consisted of an approach 248 feet long and 30 feet wide, and a head block, 34 feet long and 127 feet wide, forming two wings, respectively, 70 feet and 27 feet wide. On the upper or 70 feet wing was a combined waiting-room and office, 20 feet square.

The depth of water at the end of the pier, which was originally 10 feet at low water spring tides, was then reduced to 7 feet by the accumulation of slabs and sawdust from the mills at the mouth of the Chicoutimi river.

In 1883 the shore end portion of the approach on a length of 38 feet was embedded in an embankment upon which the station and shed of the Chicoutimi branch of the Lake St. John Railway are now erected.

The length of the approach was thereby reduced to 210 feet. In 1884 the approach was widened 70 feet by filling in with slabs the whole space, 210 feet in length between the upper or 70 foot wing and the shore, and a storehouse, 40 feet long and 24 feet wide, was erected on this extension at a total cost of $2,145.84. The filling was not, however, carried up to the level of the top of the pier until 1885, when the extension was floored in a manner similar to the rest of the work. A separate waiting room was also erected on the lower or 27-foot wing. The amount expended was $2,042.11.

In 1890, a cribwork retaining wall, 14 feet wide, was commenced along the slab filling built in 1884, and the flooring was repaired, where required, at a total cost of $1,005.81.

In 1891, the cribwork retaining wall was completed ; a shed, 28 x 29 feet, built at the southern end of the pier, and the flooring repaired at various places at a total cost of $1,802.70.

In 1897, the pier was again widened by the addition of cribwork, 30 feet wide along its lower eastern face, from the lower or 27-foot wing to shore, a distance of 210 feet. The cribwork was fully ballasted and floored with 3-inch tamarack plank, and 25 fenders were placed along its face. The pier was also sheathed for a length of 50 feet, along its northern face, in order to complete the sheathing all around the work. The expenditure was $4,992.96.

As then completed the pier was 245 feet long and 130 feet wide. It was 29 feet high above the bottom of the river at its outer end, which stands in about 8 feet of water at low water spring tides.

Repairs—In 1883 and 1886, minor repairs were done to the flooring, &c., &c., at a cost of $288.55.

In 1887, a slip was built at the outer end of the pier, the waiting-room was painted and general repairs performed at a cost of $1,390.34.

In 1889, the flooring of the pier was almost entirely renewed and six fenders 14 inches square were placed along its outer face at a total cost of $1,631.65.

In 1892 and 1893, the flooring of the pier was completely renewed on a length of 210 feet and a width of 110 feet, with red spruce plank 5 inches in thickness ; the east side of the structure was raised 18 inches; the waiting-room was painted both inside and outside, and two mooring posts were renewed. The expenditure during the two years amounted to $3,024.04.

In 1894, a sum of $1,999.60 was expended for the construction of a movable slip and the purchase of two crab-winches to raise it. During the years 1895-96, a portion of the outer face and the whole of the eastern face of the structure were resheathed with red spruce 6 inches in thickness ; a portion of the flooring, not completed in 1893, was laid.

Expenditure during the two years, $3,991.88.

During the year 1898, a sum of $239.79 was expended on minor repairs to the flooring, sheds and waiting-room.

During the year 1899, a freight shed, 60 by 30 feet, was constructed on the south side of the pier, for the storage of butter and cheese. Part of the top planking was renewed. The work was done by day labour at a cost of $1,499.27.

During the year 1900, the pier was raised 3 to 5 feet over the whole surface, stone ballast was placed in the outer pier, which was all sheathed with tamarack and the covering was renewed with 3-inch plank.

Total expenditure, $5,050.59.

During the year 1900-01, a new 3-inch tamarack floor was laid on a length of 310 feet and width of 45 feet.

The northern part of the wharf for a length of 145 feet was sheathed and sheds painted.

Expenditure, $1,012.12.

During the year of 1901-02, the old building on the wharf was taken down and new ones erected: the new freight shed measured 60 by 30 feet, the passengers waiting room is 25 by 25 feet ; those two building are covered with galvanized iron and painted three coats inside and outside.

On the north side of the wharf, six fenders, 11 by 11 inches, were placed and five snubbing posts renewed. Total expenditure, $1,513.34.

During the year 1903-04, the two outer corners of the wharf were renewed with hardwood, new fenders were put in at the head of the wharf, the flooring was repaired, and a portion of the flooring on the shore end which had to be renewed was replaced with gravel ; other minor repairs were also made. Amount expended, $903.72.

During the fiscal year 1904-05, boulders on the east side of the wharf were blasted and removed. Amount expended, 365.64.

During the fiscal year 1905-06, certain repairs were done to the wharf and the freight shed at a cost of $40.

Spring tides rise 17 feet ; neaps, 9 feet.

CLARKE CITY WHARF (SEVEN ISLANDS).

Clarke City is situated at the Bay of Seven Islands, Saguenay county, on the north shore of the Gulf of St. Lawrence, about 300 miles below Quebec.

The wharf is being built at a point called Pointe Noire, which is situated on the south shore of the bay; from there a railway line, 9 miles long, had been built to the falls of Ste. Marguerite river, where the North Shore Power Railway and Navigation Company are constructing a dam and erecting a pulp mill of proposed initial capacity of 250 shipping tons, and final capacity of 500 shipping tons of pulp per day. This pulp will be carried on the railway from the mill to the wharf and there transferred to steamers.

During the session of parliament of 1903, the sum of $25,000 was voted towards the construction of a wharf at Pointe Noire, and during the session of 1904, a further sum of $60,000 was voted to buy from the North Shore Power Railway and Navigation Company the part of the wharf built by them, for the sum of $34,433.95, and a certain

quantity of timber and iron to the value of $21,485.34, and to complete the work already begun.

By Order in Council, March 1, 1904, the transfer by the company was accepted, and an agreement entered into with the company for the performance of the balance of the work required.

The work already done in 1903 by the North Shore Power Railway and Navigation Company, and as bought by the department, consisted of a stone approach, 575 feet long, and one crib, 200 x 30, sunk and built to ordinary low tide level.

Work was resumed on May 21, 1904, and continued till October 27, 1904, when two cribs, 200 feet long by 30 feet wide, respectively, had been sunk in place, the superstructure of these two cribs and of the other one sunk the year before, was built to 2 feet below the required elevation, and the cribs were partly filled with ballast.

Spring tides rise 12 feet; neaps 5 feet.

Total expenditure during fiscal year 1904-5, $49,881.92.

During the winter, 1904-5, the second and third cribs suffered damages, and to save the cribs, in 1905-6, certain work was performed to the amount of $37.50.

CROSS POINT.

Cross Point, a village of Bonaventure county, is beautifully situated at the head of the Baie des Chaleurs, on the north shore of the Restigouche river, opposite Campbellton, N.B. The station of Cross Point, on the Atlantic and Lake Superior Railway, is about two miles from the village. There is a ferry boat running from Cross Point to Campbellton.

In March, 1903, a contract was entered into for the construction of a wharf at this place; the work was completed during the fiscal year 1903-4.

The structure is 455 feet long, 20 feet wide, except the outer end, which is 35 feet wide, where the landing slip is built. It consists of a stone approach 60 feet long and 20 feet wide, a cribwork abutment, 20 by 20 feet; two cribwork piers, 20 by 20 feet, placed at intervals of 20 feet; and one outer block, 275 feet long. The spaces between the abutment, the piers and the outer block are spanned with stringers. The whole wooden structure is covered with planks, and built of close-faced cribwork, ballasted with stone.

This wharf is intended to be approached at high tides only, during low water spring tides its outer end is left dry.

During the last fiscal year, a few piles were placed at the head of the wharf, for the security of the ferry boat; a large quantity of timber was also purchased to be used in the construction of the proposed extension.

Total expenditure during 1905-6, $3,020.15.

DESCHAMBAULT.

Deschambault, county of Portneuf, is a flourishing village on the north shore of the St. Lawrence, and on the Canadian Pacific Railway, forty-one miles above Quebec. A steamer plies semi-weekly to and from Quebec.

In April, 1904, the department purchased a wharf for the sum of $500 from La Compagnie des Bateaux à Vapeur de Deschambault et Lotbinière.

During the last fiscal year, a channel approach to the wharf was cleared, some 7,000 feet long by 300 feet wide, boulders, reefs, &c., were removed by blasting. The work had to be done at low tides, when the 'batture' was left dry.

An expenditure of $333.60 was also incurred for taking care of timber, purchased in view of the construction of a new wharf.

On December 16, 1904, a contract was entered into with Mr. F. Bernier for the construction of landing pier at this place. Contract price, $15,840.

The new wharf will be 247 feet long, and will consist of an outer crib, 130 feet long and 48 feet wide on top, built of close-faced cribwork; a middle section 80 feet long and 26½ feet wide, built of open-faced cribwork; and the shore section, 64 feet long

and 26½ feet wide, built of open-faced cribwork, with a batter of 1 in 1, for a height of 5½ feet from top, for the full length of the wharf, on the western face.

During the fiscal year 1904-5, the work had progressed very favourably.

Total expenditure during 1904-5, $9,828.76.

During the last fiscal year, the wharf was completed and a waiting room, 15 feet by 26 feet, built thereon. Work on the roadway leading to the wharf was commenced in the beginning of June, and at the end of the fiscal year was not yet completed.

Total expenditure during 1905-6, $10,022.31.

DESJARDINS.

During its session of 1904, Parliament granted the sum of $11,000 towards the construction of a wharf at Desjardins village, Allumette Island, on the River Ottawa, to accommodate the heavy traffic to and from Pembroke on the opposite shore.

On June 8, 1904, a contract was let to Mr. Thos. Moran for the wharf, which consists of an open-face cribwork landing pier 120 feet long and 20 feet wide, built in 6½ feet of water at E.L.W.L. And an approach 543 feet long and 16 feet wide at the top, built partly of open-face cribwork piers united by platforms, and stone rip-rap. The flooring is 8 feet above E.L.W.L. Work began in August, 1904, and was completed in June, 1905.

Cost of construction amounted to $10,957.42. (For further details see report of 1904-5.)

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $1,000 was appropriated for a gas pipe handrailing (1,076 l. foot) required on the approach. The handrailing was erected in October and November, 1905, at a cost of $747.60; and painted in May, 1906, at a cost of $36.60.

Expenditure during the fiscal year 1904-5,

Total expenditure to date, $11,741.62.

D'ISRAELI.

D'Israeli is a post settlement in Wolfe county, Que., at the head of Lake Aylmer, and a station on the Quebec Central Railway, some 52 miles northeast of Sherbrooke.

The construction of the wharf at that place was begun by day labour at the end of September, 1904. The work consists of a close-faced 12 x 12 timber crib-head block, 50 feet by 36 feet and 17 feet high, standing fully ballasted with stone in 12 feet of water at mean level. A 30 foot span, composed of red pine beams every 3 feet supporting 3-inch pipe flooring, connects head block with crib abutment, terminating stone approach 200 feet long, 18 feet wide at top, with sides inclined 1 in 1½. A double 1½-inch iron pipe railing with 6-inch round cedar posts every 10 feet completes the whole structure.

At the end of the fiscal year 1904-5, the stone approach had been three-quarters completed and the crib-head block about half so, at a cost of $4,990.62.

During 1905-6 the head block was completed. Work was suspended in October. The crib abutment has still to be raised 4 feet and the stone approach 1 to 3 feet. The guard railing and span will be completed next year.

Expenditure during the last fiscal year amounted to $1,514.19.

ENGLISH RIVER.

St. Jean Chrysostôme is a post village in Chateauguay county, on the Grand Trunk Railway, four and a half miles from Aubrey station, and nine miles from Howick, where the English river flows into the Chateauguay. Population of parish, 2,207

Every spring during the freshets, the English and the Black rivers overflow and cause considerable damages to the village and parish of St. Jean Chrysostôme, an area of over 2,600 acres of good land being held for several days under from three to five feet of water. In order to prevent, or at least, considerably minimize these

disastrous floods, it was decided to deepen the bed of the English river from its confluent with the Black river, opposite the village of St. Chrysostôme, a distance of 500 feet down stream by a width of 60 feet. In this area, the bed of the river is solid rock, some 4 feet higher than the normal bottom, thus acting as a dam which causes the water to overflow upon the surrounding low lands.

Work was commenced in the autumn of 1903 and pursued since. During 1903-4, some 1,000 cubic yards of solid rock were blasted and removed at a cost of $2,875.69.

In 1904-5, about 1,200 cubic yards of solid rock were blasted and removed at a cost of $4,823.55.

During 1905-6, the blasting and removal of solid rock, some 300 cubic yards, was completed. Hard pan, boulders, gravel and clay representing some 2,500 cubic yards ploughed, scraped and removed at a cost of $2,983.90. All the above work was done on a dry bottom, thus necessitating the temporary damming of both English and Black rivers.

The cleaning of the river of boulders for a length of one and a half miles still remains to be done.

ESCOUMAINS.

Les Escoumains, in the County of Saguenay, is situated on the north shore of the River St. Lawrence, twenty-one miles below Tadousac. A very important saw-mill, the property of the Saguenay Lumber Company, is located here, there is also a Roman Catholic church, telegraph and post office and several stores.

The harbour of Les Escoumains was obstructed by boulders.

During the year 1902-3, the sum of $592.29 was expended in removing boulders.

During the year 1903-4, the blasting of the boulders, at the entrance to harbour, was continued. Amount expended, $198.25.

On May 7, 1904, a contract was entered into with Bernier and Beaulieu for the construction of a wharf.

Work was commenced on July 25, 1904, and suspended for winter on November 1; the work done consisted in the sinking of two cribs, 110 feet and 87 feet in length, respectively, in the building of an approach, 153 feet in length, forming a total length of 350 feet with a width of 25 feet and a height of 21 feet, at the outer end.

Spring tides rise 15 feet; neaps, 9 feet.

The amount expended during 1904-5 was $8,420.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the work under contract was completed. It consisted of a wharf, 350 feet long, by 25 feet wide, having 30 feet in height and 8 feet of water at outer end.

The work is of round logs open face cribwork, with stringers 12 inches by 12 inches and a planking of 3 inches. The wharf is sheathed with 4-inch planking, fenders 8 inches by 10 inches are placed at every 8 feet, the whole is fully ballasted with stone.

The blasting of boulders, at the entrance to harbour, was also continued.

The expenditure during the fiscal year amounted to $5,941.72.

FABRE.

Fabre a post village eleven miles south of Ville Marie, on the Quebec shore of Lake Temiskaming, is the centre of a good farming district of Pontiac county.

In 1903, parliament appropriated $2,000 towards the construction of a wharf in Lavallée bay. On account of difficulties experienced in the location of said wharf, no work was done during the fiscal year 1903-4.

The sum of $2,000 was revoted in 1904. On June 30, 1905, practically all required materials had been procured at a cost of $1,329.03.

The projected wharf to be of pile work, having a frontage of 40 feet and extending a distance of 240 feet from 7 feet depth contour to shore, followed by a stone approach 16 feet wide at the top, two hundred odd feet long to the roadway. Elevation of floor 12 feet above O.L.W.L.

On account of extreme low water in 1904, it was deemed advisable to place the front of the wharf 32 feet farther out, and have the floor 13 feet above O.L.W.L. Parliament again granted the sum of $2,000 at its last session. Construction was started in February 1906, and the wharf, although not completed, was in regular use by the end of the fiscal year.

Total expenditure to date, $3,374.72.

Expenditure to June 30, 1906, $2,045.69.

FATHER POINT.

Father Point, in the county of Rimouski, is on the south shore of the St. Lawrence, six miles below the town of Rimouski. Most of the ocean liners call there to land or take in their pilots. The point is one of the few places on the south shore of the St. Lawrence where deep water can be found at a relatively short distance from land.

A self-registering tidal gauge was established here some years ago by the Department of Marine and Fisheries. There are also a powerful compressed air fog-horn and an acetylene gas lighthouse.

It was found desirable a few years ago that a deep water wharf be constructed at Father Point; tenders were called for, and on November 8, 1901, a contract was awarded to Messrs. Heney & Smith for a section of the structure, 600 feet long.

The work was carried out during the years 1902 and 1903 and completed by the beginning of July, 1904, the amount of contract being $57,821. The section is a very substantially built cribwork, thoroughly filled with stone; it is 600 feet in length and 40 feet wide at the bottom; the sides are vertical up to the level of 5 feet below low water line; from this point, the east side is built with a batter of 1 in 4, and the west side is vertical, the width at top being 32 feet.

Both faces are sheathed with hardwood 10 inches thick. In May, 1904, a new contract was entered into with the same parties for the construction of an additional length of 200 feet. The work was completed on the 8th of November, 1905; the kind of construction being the same as before. The outer end of the wharf stands in 18 feet of water at extreme low spring tides.

The expenditure for the year 1905-06 was $30,166.52.

GATINEAU POINT.

Gatineau Point village, in the county of Wright, is at the intersection of the Gatineau and Ottawa rivers, 2 miles from Ottawa.

During the fiscal year 1885-86, a cribwork wharf, having a frontage of 107 feet and a depth of 8 feet at lowest water, with approaches providing for the different stages of water level, was built at this place; also a pile-work retaining wall, 230 feet long, to protect the bank and roadway on the up-stream side of the wharf. (For further information, see annual report, 1904-5.)

At its last session, Parliament granted the sum of $1,100 towards repairs to the wharf and protection wall. This sum being insufficient, a further amount of $7,000 was appropriated for the reconstruction of the retaining wall, by making a permanent construction of concrete cribwork, 17½ feet in height, 231 feet in length.

On account of the urgency of this work and because of the departure from ordinary construction, it was deemed expedient to commence operations without delay, and to do the work by day labour.

Accordingly, preliminary work of fitting up a plant was started late in August. Piling, excavation and foundation work proceeded in September and October. Moulding of re-inforced concrete members (5,600 l. ft.) lasted through October-November, and the wall proper was erected in November-December.

The back-filling, however, could not be proceeded with on account of cold weather, and work was discontinued for the winter.

Expenditure during the fiscal year 1905-06, $8,158.86.

GRAND ENTRÉE.

Grande Entrée is situated on the western side of Coffin island, in the Magdalen islands group.

During the last fiscal year the landing was repaired and the flooring was raised to proper level, as well as the freight shed.

The expenditure for 1905-06 was $120.84.

GRANDES BERGERONNES.

Grandes Bergeronnes, Saguenay county, is on the north shore of the St. Lawrence, 18 miles below Tadousac.

The entrance to the river Grandes Bergeronnes being obstructed by boulders, a channel of about 150 feet was cleared from the entrance to the village, a distance of one mile.

In the years of 1887, 1895, 1899, 1901 and 1902, a total sum of $254.32 was expended.

During the year 1902-03, the work was continued by day labour. Amount expended, $398.77.

During the year 1903-4, the work of clearing the channel was continued and a pier, 20 by 30 and 19 feet in height, was built. Amount expended for the construction of the pier was $239.30.

During the fiscal year 1904-5, the landing pier was completed; another pier was built 20 by 30 feet with an approach of 30 by 40 feet, placed 25 feet from the outer block. The whole structure is completed, fendered, sheated and fully ballasted. The wharf is at present of the following dimensions, 85 feet in length by 20 and 60 feet in width, the outer block having 20 by 60 feet, the height is 19 feet at the outer end.

The boulders around the wharf were removed and the cleaning of the channel of Grandes Bergeronnes was continued.

Expenditure during 1904-05 was $1,762.58.

During the fiscal year 1905-06, the sum of $500 was expended to continue the cleaning of the channel.

Spring tides rise 16 feet; neaps, 9 feet.

GRINDSTONE.

Grindstone is a village on the south side of Grindstone Island, 4 miles east of Etang du Nord. The population is composed mostly of Scotch farmers and Acadian fishermen.

For years past most of the freight for the Magdalen Islands has been landed here, and the building of a landing pier was greatly needed.

In the fiscal year of 1901-2, a landing pier was begun ; one hundred and fifteen feet of close-faced cribwork on an average width of 25 feet and of an average height of 15 feet was built. An approach of 605 feet, 25 to 50 feet wide, and of an average height of 9½ feet on the outer face, was built along the eastern side of Grindstone Cape.

The outside face of the approach, exposed to the heavy easterly gales from the Atlantic ocean, is protected by a sheathing of split spruce logs, held in place by two sets of walings, fastened by cross-ties and a double set of posts.

A mattress of brush was laid under the stone filling, taken from the cape.

During the fiscal year 1902-3, the pier was extended 255 feet, with an average width of 25½ feet and of an average height of 19 feet, to floor level. In the fiscal year 1903-4, the pier was extended 200 feet, with an average height of 22 feet and an average width of 28½.

Six feet of the superstructure of the last one hnudred-foot crib was built up in July and August, 1904.

During the last fiscal year a crib 100 long, 30 feet wide, by 26 feet high, was built ashore, the ballast procured and all preparations made to get the crib into position.

Spring tides rise 4 feet; neap tides, 2 feet.

The amount paid for work and materials during the last fiscal year was $1,752.99.

GRONDINES.

Grondines, a post village in the county of Portneuf, is situated on the north shore of the St. Lawrence, 48 miles above Quebec, on the line of the Canadian Pacific Railway.

Two lighthouses are located at this place. A steamboat from Quebec calls here twice a week. Population of village 440; population of parish, 1,500.

In February, 1904, the department acquired a water lot and wharf at this place.

It was intended to enlarge the present wharf, the work to be done by day labour, but later, the department decided to let the work by contract.

The total expenditure during 1903-4, including materials purchased, &c., amounted to $4,395.60.

During the fiscal year 1904-5, a contract was entered into with Mr. Alphonse Lemay for the construction of the proposed enlargement; contract price, $14,500.

Work has progressed very satisfactorily, and it is expected that it will be completed in October, 1905.

Total expenditure, $7,500.57.

During the last fiscal year, the work under contract was completed and a waiting room, 26 x 15 feet, built at the northern end of the stone approach.

Total expenditure during 1905-6, $9,531.84.

HUDSON.

Hudson is a post village in Vaudreuil county, Quebec, on the River Ottawa and on the Grand Trunk Railway, 9 miles from Vaudreuil and 35 miles from Montreal. It is a landing of the Ottawa steamers.

In October, 1901, the old wharf of Mr. John McNaughton was bought and transferred to the government for the sum of $800; it was demolished to low water level and rebuilt with an extension at eastern end of 20 feet square.

The wharf is of close-faced cribwork and of a total length of 102 feet by a width of 20 feet. The approach is a stone embankment, 135 feet long, by a width of 20 feet for the first 93 feet from shore, and 42 feet for the remaining portion to head block; it is sloped 1 in 1 and guard-railed on both sides. A storehouse, 18 by 24 feet, with waiting-room, was erected at the western interesection of head block and approach.

The work of reconstruction was commenced in October, 1901, and completed in August, 1902.

During November, 1905, minor repairs were made, consisting chiefly in renewing the sheathing of the two front corners, and covering same with steel plates. Some planks of the flooring were also renewed, gravel spread on stone embankment and a small cattle yard fenced in.

The expenditure during the last fiscal year amounted to $205.65.

ISLE PERROT, SOUTH.

Isle Perrot, about 7 miles long and 3 miles wide, is in the county of Vaudreuil, at the confluence of the St. Lawrence and Ottawa rivers, between Lakes St. Louis and of Two Mountains. Two bridges on the Grand Trunk Railway and Canadian Pacific Railway connect the island with Vaudreuil and Ste. Anne de Bellevue.

In 1886-7, a contract was entered into with Mr. D. O'Brien for the construction of a pier on the south shore of the island, about 1½ miles below the parish church, consisting of a crib block 120 feet long, 30 feet wide, with return of 31 by 16 feet in rear of east end, and sunk in 8 feet of water at a distance of 581 feet from shore. It was completed in the year 1887-8 at a cost of $5,264.26.

During 1888-89 and 1889-90, the approach was built at a cost of $7,156.29. It consisted of 9 cribs 24 feet wide, 5 being 20 feet long and four 12 feet long, placed at inter-

vals of 22 to 25 feet and spanned by stringers and planking, and of a shore abutment, 182 feet long and 16 feet wide. A freight and shelter shed 16 by 20 feet, completed the structure.

In 1896-7, general repairs cost $395.93.

In September, 1899, a number of planks on the approach were renewed at a cost of $165.81.

During September and October, 1900, the sheathing of ice-breaker was renewed with 8-inch tamarack, as was two-thirds of the flooring and a number of hemlock pieces and stringers. The guard-railing was repaired and painted, and the stone embankment regravelled. Cost, $876.04.

During June, 1904, minor repairs were made to the flooring and guard-railing at a cost of $437.80.

In June, September, October, 1905, and spring, 1906, the flooring of the head block, and part of that of the approach was renewed with 3-inch pine planks, about ¾ of the stringers of approach were also replaced.

The expenditure during the last fiscal year amounted to $1,051.27.

ISLE VERTE.

The village of Isle Verte, in the county of Temiscouata, is situated on the south shore of the St. Lawrence, 16 miles below Rivière du Loup, and 130 miles east of Quebec.

Spring tides rise 19 feet ; neaps, 12 feet.

During the fiscal year ended June 30, 1906, the sum of $497.86 was expended towards the removal of boulders and scattered rocks from the harbour of Isle Verte, in the vicinity of the wharf; most of the boulders had to be blasted and were taken away on scows.

LAC À BEAULIEU.

Lac à Beaulieu, in the municipality of Les Grandes Bergeronnes, is situated three miles north of the village.

The outlet of Lac à Beaulieu is obstructed by boulders and rock, which render the floating of logs very difficult.

During the year 1903-4, a certain quantity of boulders and a ledge rock were blasted.

Amount expended, $297.76.

During the fiscal year 1904-5, the work of removing boulders was continued at the cost of $200.36.

Total amount of expenditure to July 1, 1905, $498.12.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the enlarging of the outlet of Lac à Beaulieu was continued.

LACOLLE.

Lacolle is a post village in St. John county, on the Lacolle and Richelieu rivers and on the Grand Trunk Railway, 30 miles southeast of Montreal.

The wharf generally known as the Lacolle wharf is, however, situated on the western shore of Ash island dividing the Richelieu river opposite Lacolle. It is built near the eastern end of the Richelieu county highway bridge.

The structure was constructed before 1890, and is entirely on piles, 100 feet square, and standing 8 feet above low water.

In 1894-5, the eastern half, and in 1895-6, the western half of wharf was repaired. All the floor beams were replaced and a 3-inch hemlock flooring laid. Many of the piles along the western and eastern faces were renewed from 2 feet above low water. The storehouse was also repaired, including repainting. Expenditures, $737.34 and $726.36, respectively.

During October, November and December, 1905, extensive repairs were undertaken by day labour and completed December 8. They consisted chiefly in the scarfing above low water of 25 piles partly decayed, and the renewing of half the caps and all of the stringers and flooring. The latter was done with 3-inch pine planks. The wharf is now in fair condition.

The expenditure during the last fiscal year amounted to $1,000.32.

LAKE MEGANTIC.

Lake Mégantic, between Compton and Beauce counties, and 73 miles southeast of Sherbrooke has a length of 12 miles, a breadth of 2 to 4 miles with a coast line of over 36 miles. This lake and the rivers that empty into it form the head waters of River Chaudière.

Between 1882 and 1887 small wharfs were built in different localities around the lake: Woburn or Lourdes, Agnès, Ditchfield, Piopolis, Three Lakes or Flint, Victoria Bay or Marsboro and Lake Mégantic village.

During the spring of 1906, repairs were made at Woburn, Piopolis, Three Lakes and Victoria Bay, at a total cost of $4,359.64.

Woburn.

Woburn is a small settlement in Beauce county, at the southeastern corner of Lake Mégantic. Population, 300. The wharf was built in 1883-4, about one mile west of the village in Compton county. It is 190 feet long, and originally cost $1,194.71.

In 1889-90, minor repairs cost $169.68. During the spring of 1890-1, the pier was slightly damaged by ice and repaired. Expenditure, $500. In 1899-1900, a sum of $758.84 was expended in raising the wharf 5 feet, necessitated by the rise in the lake level caused by the damming in 1895 for industrial purposes of the Chaudière river at its outlet from the lake. In 1900-1, an open shed, 20 x 30 feet, with small freight room, was built at the outer end of the wharf. Cost, $204.98.

During May and June, 1906, the inner side of the head block was enlarged 10 x 20 feet, on both sides of approach; steel plates were placed at both outside corners, and general repairs made to stringers and flooring. Work done by day labour, at a cost of $942.27.

Piopolis.

Piopolis is in Compton county, on the west shore of the lake, and about 11 miles south of Mégantic village, on the Canadian Pacific Railway. Population, about 1,000.

The wharf was built in 1882-3, at a cost of $721.60. It is of solid cribwork, filled with stones and topped with gravel.

In 1887-8, minor repairs cost $77. In 1897-8, the wharf was raised 5 feet and generally repaired. Expenditure, $623.05.

During May and June, 1906, extensive repairs were undertaken. The head block was rebuilt from low water level and enlarged 20 x 20 feet, a small storehouse erected, and the approach raised 2 feet. Work done by day labour, at a cost of $1,673.43.

Three Lakes.

Three Lakes, in Beauce county, is situated at the head of Lake Mégantic, almost opposite Woburn. It is a much frequented place by tourists and sportsmen.

The wharf was built in 1884-85, at a cost of $1,712.41. In 1886-87, the structure was slightly damaged by ice, it was repaired at a cost of $323.78. In 1889-90, minor repairs cost $156.26. Part of the pier having been carried away by ice, leaving nothing but the remnants of six old cribs below low water line, its reconstruction was begun and completed during the autumn of 1901, at a cost of $1,440.05. The spaces between the old cribs were filled in by new cribs 16 x 20 feet, and a new superstructure built up to 5 feet above low water level. The pier is 20 x 30 feet at the head, and

240 feet long; the approach is 16 feet wide. The top is finished with sand and gravel. During May and June, 1904, the whole wharf was raised 2 feet and fully ballasted. The roadway was partly raised and improved and a small waiting-room erected on the wharf. Cost, $731.88. In 1905, minor repairs cost $118.12.

During June, 1906, the head block was enlarged by the building of two small cribs, 10 x 20 feet, and the placing of same on both sides of approach, adjoining head block. Some sand filling was also made in the whole structure. Cost, $502.80.

Victoria Bay.

Victoria Bay is situated in the township of North Marston, in the county of Compton, some 4 miles southwest of Mégantic village. The pier was built in 1885-6, at a cost of $854.20, and repaired in 1889-90, at an expenditure of $80.

In April, May and June, 1906, the whole wharf was rebuilt from one foot below low water level. It now consists of a close faced crib head block, 30 x 30 feet, and a stone approach, 150 feet long and 16 feet wide. A roof 30 x 20 feet covers the head block. Total expenditure during last fiscal year, $1,241.14.

LAPRAIRIE..

Laprairie is the chief town of the county of the same name and is situated on the south shore of the River St. Lawrence, seven miles above Montreal. A stream ferry runs between Laprairie and Montreal, making several trips a day. The population is about 2,500.

In 1886, the government undertook to protect Laprairie from the disastrous effects of the spring floods and ice shoves of the St. Lawrence, by constructing ice breaking piers, a revetment wall of cribwork some 1,650 feet long and 20 feet wide, along the shore of the river in front of the town, and, at its upper limit, an earth embankment 1,600 feet long.

In 1886-7, two ice piers were built about 250 feet apart at the upper part of the town facing the St. Lawrence river, at a cost of $6,736.19.

In 1887-8, an earth embankment was constructed inward from the shore from a length of 1,600 feet, at the western limit of the town. A cribwork retaining wall was also built for a length of 480 feet, half-way between the eastern ice-breaker and the Richelieu Company's wharf. This wall was 20 feet wide, 10 feet high from the water mark, and was filled principally with stone.

In 1888-9, another cribwork retaining wall 335 feet in length, from the Richelieu wharf westward was commenced and completed to a height of 16 feet above low water mark during the year 1889-90, at a cost of $7,560.52. It was built of open cribwork, 20 feet in width, with a batter of 1 in 12 in the outer face.

In 1890-1, some general work was done in sheathing the walls previously built, at a cost of $658.58. In 1891-2, the retaining wall of the lower end of the town, adjoining the Richelieu wharf, was extended a further 131 feet at a cost of $2,495.10.

In 1892-3, a further extension to the wall, 420 feet long, was built to a height of 8 feet above low water mark, at a cost of $2,589.51.

In 1893-4, the remaining portion of the wall built between the eastern icebreaker and the Richelieu wharf, 284 feet in length, was completed to a height of 10 feet, at a cost of $2,387.39.

In 1895-6, the sum of $2,015.51 was expended in constructing a stone protection work between the two icebreakers, the distance being 250 feet, and raising a portion of the retaining wall to an elevation of 16 feet above low water mark.

In 1896-7, 387 feet in length of cribwork wall was completed to a height of 12 feet above low water mark, at a cost of $5,640.64. The whole of this work was built of round logs, filled with stone and sheathed with 3-inch pine planks.

During May and June, 1899, the earth embankment, at the southwest of the village, in connection with the protection wall, was raised from 1 to 2 feet to the level of the said protection wall, on a distance of 1,000 feet; the riprap from the icebreaker

to the embankment, which was badly damaged, was renewed and put in good condition. The work done by day labour cost $1,659.86.

During 1901-2, the western icebreaker being found much decayed and dilapidated, was removed, and a new one of the same size substituted. Cost, $1,057.02.

In 1902-3, the eastern icebreaker was likewise removed and a permanent concrete structure erected in its place, at a cost of $3,653.49. It has a length of 40 feet by a width of 22 feet at the base, and a height of 25 feet. The side facing the St. Lawrence is sloped 1½ in 1. Other repairs were made to the protection wall to the extent of $1,345.59, making a total outlay for the year, $4,997.08.

During July and August, 1903, further repairs to the protection wall were made by day labour at a cost of $878.74. Two sections known as numbers 2 and 4, of this wall, being found too much decayed for ordinary repairs, it was decided to replace them by a substantial concrete wall.

To this effect, in November, 1903, after tenders had been called for, a contract was entered into with Messrs. Amiot & Lemay, of Montreal. The new walls were built in front of the old wooden ones, the space between the two being filled with stone, at a distance varying from nothing to 5 feet; they have a cross-section of 7 feet 8 inches at the bottom with the outside face inclined 1 in 12, and the back with recedes of 2 feet at a height of 4 feet and of 1 foot at a height of 9 feet, with further batter of 1 in 12 from a height of 15 feet to the top. The height of the walls was to be 18 feet according to specifications, but in order to add still better protection to the town, it was deemed advisable to modify this to 19½ feet, thereby reducing width at top on account of the two batters, from 3 feet to 2 feet 9 inches. Two 1½-inch anchor bolts with 1 foot square and 1 inch thick iron plates connect, every 20 feet, the new wall with vertical post securely bolted inside the face of the old wall. Six-inch vitrified drain pipes inclined 1 in 12 from the lower recede were inserted every 50 feet.

The outside face of the wall was strengthened on account of added height with 1½-inch iron bars 16 feet long, placed every 5 feet. Section No. 2 has a face length of 413 feet with angle wings of 26 and 16 feet, and section No. 4, a length of 334 feet with returns of 19 and 14 feet.

At the end of June, 1904, the work was about half done at a cost of $14,072.30, making total expenditure for the year $14,951.04.

During 1904-5, the above contract was continued, sections 2 and 4 being completed at the beginning of September, at a further cost of, including extras, $18,195.53.

In the spring of 1905, it was decided to have the contractors commence the construction of section No. 1, near the icebreaker.

This section has a length of 468 feet, exclusive of return corners. To the end of June, 1905, the sum of $6,172.20 had been paid to the contractors.

In July, August and September following, section No. 1 was completed, as was 82½ feet of section No. 3. It being found unwise to leave the town unprotected, even temporarily, for the remaining 334½ feet of section No. 3, a second contract was entered into with the same contractors with the understanding that no payment would be made before July, 1906, the yearly appropriation being exhausted. The total expenditure during the last fiscal year amounted to $21,079.84.

LES CUISSES D'ALMA.

Les Cuisses d'Alma, in the little discharge of Lake St. John, is at three miles from the lake in the parish of St. Joseph d'Alma, and at seven miles from the village.

There are three rocks, called Cuisses d'Alma, and an island obstructing the Petite Décharge.

In 1901-2, blasting was done on the east side. Amount expended, $575.92.

In the year 1902-3, the east side was completed and a portion of west side was done.

Amount expended, $1,229.37.

During the year 1903-4, blasting was continued and completed on the two points obstructing the Petite Décharge, and work was begun on the island.

Amount expended, $1,477.59.

During the year 1904-5, the blasting of the little island below was continued.

Amount expended, $994.31.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the blasting of the little islands below was continued.

Amount expended during the year was $1,015.96.

LE TABLEAU (DESCENTE DES FEMMES.)

Le Tableau (Descente des Femmes) is a new settlement on the north side of the River Saguenay, about 61 miles from its mouth.

To promote colonization in that part of the Saguenay district, which has no other communication than by water, it was decided to build a wharf at this place.

During the year 1902-3, a block 40 feet in length, 30 feet in width, with a return of 30 feet by 25 feet, and two piers, 25 by 25 feet, placed 25 feet apart, were commenced.

The block was sunk in 18 feet of water. The block and the return forming an 'L' are built of close-face timber, 11 by 11 inches, sheathed at the outer corners with hardwood.

There is a landing slip on the outer block and one in the return, on the west side. The piers are built of round logs open-face.

Amount expended, $5,033.71.

During the fiscal year 1903-4, the work was continued and an approach was built. The corbels were laid as well as part of the stringers.

The outer end of the structure is 38 feet high on top of stringers. The work was done by day labour. Amount expended, $2,970.

The wharf is 193 feet in length and 25 feet in width. The outer block, 30 by 40 feet high, is not completed.

During the year 1904-5, the work was damaged by ice and had to be reinforced, the stringers and corbels were completed, fenders of 8 by 10 inches were on, and part of the planking done.

Expenditure, $987.24.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the work done consisted of placing sheath piling at the outer end of the wharf and in levelling the outside pier, which had settled.

Spring tides rise 17 feet ; neaps, 10.

Amount expended during the year, $593.32.

L'ISLET.

The village of L'Islet, in the county of the same name, is situated on the south shore of the St. Lawrence, fifty miles below Quebec.

Spring tides rise 21 feet; neaps, 13 feet.

During the fiscal year, the planking and stringers of the small wharf were entirely renewed. The wharf is 150 feet long by a width of 30 feet.

Three big boulders were also blasted and removed.

The expenditure for the year 1905-6, was $485.11.

LOTBINIÈRE.

The village of Lotbinière, in the county of the same name, is situated on the south shore of the St. Lawrence, about forty miles above Quebec. It has no railway communication and entirely depends for exchange of supplies on bateaux and steamers from Quebec.

Spring tides rise 14½ feet; neaps, 8½ feet.

In 1897, the department constructed at this place an isolated block, connected to the shore by a removable approach of trestle bents.

On May 7, 1904, a contract was entered into for the construction of a permanent approach from the shore to the isolated block. Contract price, $13,400. At the end of the fiscal year 1903-4, work was commenced, but not completed.

During the fiscal year 1904-5, the work under contract was completed.

A sum of $4,000 was granted for repairs to the old block, but only a small amount could be used owing to the impossibility of procuring the necessary timber.

During the last fiscal year, the old block was thoroughly repaired; it was raised 18 inches, all decayed timbers were renewed, new sheathing and flooring put on and a waitig-room 20 x 24 feet, built at the south extremity of the approach on a crib specially constructed for that purpose.

Total expenditure during 1905-6 $3,998.48.

MAGUASHA.

Maguasha is situated in the Baie des Chaleurs, in the county of Bonaventure, opposite the town of Dalhousie, New Brunswick, at the entrance of the river of the same name twelve miles from Carleton. The nearest railway station is La Nouvelle, on the Atlantic and Lake Superior Railway.

On June 18, 1904, a contract was entered into for the construction of a wharf at this place in the sum of $7,500.

It consists of a stone approach 21 feet long, 20 feet wide on top with sides and end sloping 1 in 1 ; three cribwork piers 20 by 20 feet with spans of 20 feet, and an outer block 180 feet by 20 feet, the whole built of open-face cribwork, covered with 6-inch sheathings. The top of the flooring stands 4 feet above high water spring tides, or 13 feet 5 inches above low water spring tides.

During the last fiscal year, an extension to the wharf was built, 110 feet long by 20 feet wide, which now gives the wharf a total length of 440 feet with a height of 22½ feet at the outer end, where there is a depth of water of 18 feet at high water level. This extension was built under contract. The department also constructed a freight shed by day labour.

Expenditure during 1905-6, $2,727.50.

MASSON.

Masson village, also known as Buckingham Junction, Labelle county, is situated on Rivière du Lièvre which empties into the Ottawa one mile below. In the opposite direction—three miles upstream—the Lièvre furnishes extensive water power, which is the 'raison d'être' of several flourishing industries in the town of Buckingham. The population of this district is about 6,000 inhabitants.

At its session of 1904, parliament appropriated $5,000 towards the construction of a wharf on the River Ottawa near mouth of Rivière du Lièvre.

During the fiscal year 1904-05, construction of a permanent wharf was started, by day labour. When completed it will consist of a head block, 30 feet by 90 feet, providing for a depth of 8 feet at lowest water, with landings for the different stages of water level, connected to the shore by means of two approaches, 195 feet and 100 feet long respectively, by 18 feet wide at the top. Elevation of high level landing 16 feet above E.L.W.L. The understructure is of close-face cribwork and the superstructure of concrete cribwork, structural steel and dry masonry.

Expenditure during fiscal year 1904-5, $5,063.60.

At its session of 1905, parliament appropriated the sum of $4,500 and a further amount of $850 at its session for the fiscal year 1905-6 towards the construction of this wharf.

On June 30, 1906, the head block was nearly completed and the stone walls of the approaches were built and partly back-filled. The structure is to be completed during the summer of 1906.

Expenditure during the fiscal year 1905-6, $5,374.71. Total expenditure to date, $10,438.31.

MILLE VACHES.

Mille-Vaches is a village in the county of Saguenay, situated on the north shore of River St. Lawrence, about forty-two miles below Tadousac. It contains one Roman Catholic church, three stores, one saw-mill, telegraph and post office.

Population about 600.

During the fiscal year 1904-5, a certain quantity of timber was bought in view of the construction of a wharf, at this place.

Amount expended, $1,003.14.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, a wharf was commenced, the approach and four piers were built . The approach measures 45 feet in length by 25 feet in width, the piers are 20 by 20 feet, with a space of 25 feet between each pier and the abutment; the work is built of flatted round logs open-face cribwork, the corbels and stringers are 12 inches by 12 inches, the planking of 3-inch lumber. The wharf is provided with fenders, 8 inches by 10 inches, and fully ballasted with stone.

Amount expended during the year, $4,969.19.

Spring tides rise 14 feet; neaps, 8.6.

MISTOOK.

Mistook, in the township of Taillon, on the Grande Décharge of Lake St. John, in the county of Chicoutimi, is also called St. Cœur de Marie; it contains a Roman Catholic church, post office, several stores, two cheese factories and two saw-mills.

During the year 1903-4, a pier, 40 feet long at bottom and 30 feet at top by 30 feet wide and 23 feet high, was sunk at 150 feet from high water mark. It was built with an ice-breaker in front, sheathed with 9-inch hardwood, and a landing slip on the outside face. The pier is built of round logs open-face cribwork, fendered at every 8 feet; the work was done by day labour. Amount expended, $2,059.

During the fiscal year 1904-5, the wharf, which was commenced in 1903-4, was continued, five piers of 20 by 25 feet were sunk in place.

Amount expended, $5,001.05.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the wharf commenced in 1903-4 was continued; the piers were completed; the wharf is now 402 feet in length by 20 feet and 30 feet at outer end in width, 23 feet in height and 8 feet of water at extreme low water. The wharf is built on piers of open-face cribwork, with stringers and corbels of 12 by 12 inches, and planking of three-inch lumber. The sheathing, for which the timber is bought, remains to be done.

Amount expended during the year is $4,013.35.

MONT LOUIS.

Mont Louis, a village of considerable importance and the first municipality below Ste. Anne des Monts, is one hundred and thirty-five miles below the nearest Intercolonial Railway station, Metis. The harbour of Mont Louis, the largest and best situated of the St. Lawrence Gaspé coast, offers good water and good protection against all winds, except from northerly winds.

The landing pier, being from the west shore towards the east outside point of the bay, will, when completed, shelter against northerly winds .

Two cribs forming a total length of 185½ feet by 25 feet in width, partly built last year, were completed; 269 feet of approach were built. The roadway along the shore was built for a length of 580 feet and ballasted.

Fifteen and one-half feet of water at ordinary low spring tides are found at the outside end of the pier.

Spring tides rise 9½ feet; neap tides rise 5 feet.

The expenditure during 1905-6, was $6,177.65.

MONTMAGNY.

Montmagny, in the county of the same name, is situated on the south shore of the St. Lawrence river, 37 miles below Quebec. It is a thriving little town of some 2,000 inhabitants.

During the last fiscal year, the sum of $28.38 was expended in removing stones and boulders from the vicinity of the wharf.

MONTREAL HARBOUR—LOWER DIVISION.

Maisonneuve.

On July 25, 1900, a contract was entered into with Messrs. Poupore & Malone, for the construction of a high level pier and two bulkheads in the lower division of the Montreal harbour. Contract price, $631,033.33. Work was commenced during the same year. During the fiscal year 1900-1, the expenditure amounted to $49,296.45; in 1901-2, to $201,722.69; in 1902-3, to $251,320.47; in 1903-4, to $209,104.96; and in 1904-5, $74,442.69.

At the beginning of the fiscal year, July 1, 1905, there remained a length of about 160 feet of the foundation blocks to be put in position. These were laid in July, 1905, making the foundation of the concrete wall complete.

Then the moulding of the monolithic walls in concrete was resumed, and the whole completed 15th November, 1905.

In the meantime the refilling behind the walls was progressing, chiefly along the east wall of the main pier and later behind the east bulkhead. The operations were interrupted for the winter season on November 30, 1905, and resumed in May, 1906. Since the beginning of the season, the work has been only excavated in order to fill behind the walls and levelling the dumps made in former years.

The length of block foundation laid was 160 feet. The length of wall built to full height of 28 feet, including cost of superintendence, amounted to $67,855.80.

MURRAY BAY.

The village of Murray Bay has a population of 3,500, and is situated on the north shore of the River St. Lawrence, at the mouth of the River Malbaie, 83 miles below Quebec.

During the last fiscal year a new movable slip was constructed. The hardwood sheathing of the outer face of the wharf that had been broken was repaired, and a small portion of the flooring renewed.

The expenditure for the fiscal year 1905-6 amounts to $819.54.

NEW CARLISLE.

New Carlisle, a seaport town and port of entry, the shiretown of Bonaventure county, is beautifully situated on the north shore of Baie des Chaleurs.It is the present northern terminus of the Atlantic and Lake Superior Railway

A pier, 606 feet long, from 29 to 49 feet wide, reaching 15 feet water at L.W.S.T., was built by this department between 1881 and 1883.

Owing to constant accumulation of sand, the depth along the outer end of the wharf has been greatly reduced, and during the last fiscal year, a contract was given for the construction of an extension, 210 feet long by 30 feet wide.

At the end of June, 1906, the extension was built up to 7½ feet above low water line.

A sum of $525 was also expended, by day labour, in reducing the grade, in the hill leading to the beach, in constucting a new slip and in repairing the freight shed.

Total expenditure during 1905-6, $9,990.60.

NOTRE DAME DU PORTAGE.

On the south shore of the St. Lawrence, six miles west of Rivière du Loup, in the county of Temiscouata, is situated the village of Notre Dame du Portage; the place is much resorted to in summer by tourists.

Spring tides rise 19 feet, neaps, 13 feet.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the construction of the wharf, which was begun in September, 1904,was continued; a length of 325 feet together with a stone approach, 60 feet long, is now built ; the width is 21 feet at the bottom, with a batter of $\frac{1}{2}$ in 12, the mean height being 20 feet. The work is close face, with upright posts every 20 feet, screw bolted to the face timbers.

The construction is being performed by day-labour, the expenditure for the fiscal year 1905-6, was $4,999.27.

PEEL HEAD BAY.

Peel Head bay in Missisquoi county, is at the head of Missisquoi bay, an arm of Lake Champlain, three miles from St. Sébastien and nine miles from Stanbridge on the Canadian Pacific Railway.

A right of way of irregular shape, forming an area of 33,928 square feet, and including an old stone wharf and a new hay shed, 60 feet by 40 feet, was bought during 1904-5, from Mr. Jamieson, at a cost of $1,500.

It was the intention at first to build the head block of wharf, 96$\frac{1}{2}$ feet long, 32 feet wide and 15 feet high, standing in 5 feet of water, of close-face 12 x 12-inch spruce timber, but this was modified later, and a superstructure of 12 x 12 re-inforced members on the Fraser system adopted from low water level, the substructure remaining as at first projected.

To this effect, a contract was entered into in December, 1905, with Mr. J. J. Fallon, of Cornwall, for the sum of $10,399 and work commenced at the beginning of January. It has been carried on very expeditiously since and completed in June last.

The concrete superstructure now stands 82 feet long 32 feet wide and 9 feet high, totally filled with stone and floored with a 9-inch layer of mass concrete, mixed 1:3:5. An ice-breaker, inclined 1$\frac{1}{2}$ in 1, formed also of reinforced massed concrete 1 foot thick, protects the wharf at the southern end. The stone approach is 18 feet wide at top, for the first 120 feet from head block and 25 feet wide for the remaining 295 feet to public road, both sides are riprapped, 1 in 1, with upper stones acting as guards. Three 100 pounds nigger heads complete the structure.

The expenditure during the last fiscal year amounted to $2,066.22.

PETITE PERIBONKA.

La Petite Rivière Peribonka, in the county of Chicoutimi, is situated on the west side of La Grande Peribonka, near its mouth.

The pulp mill is situated at 4 miles above the Grande Peribonka.

During the year 1904-5, a portion of the snags and obstructions in the channel were removed.

Amount expended, $626.16.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the work of removing snags and obstructions from the channel was continued.

Amount expended during the year, $610.14.

PETITES BERGERONNES.

Les Petites Bergeronnes, in the parish of Les Bergeronnes, is situated on the north shore of the St. Lawrence, fourteen miles below Tadousac.

There is an important saw-mill on the River Petite Bergeronnes.

The entrance to the River Petite Bergeronnes being obstructed by boulders, work was done to clean the channel, up to sawmill.

Amount expended during the year 1903-4, $904.71.

During the fiscal year 1904-5, the removal of boulders in Petite Bergeronnes was continued.

Amount expended, $898.58.

During the last fiscal year the work of removing boulders was continued, at a cost of $1,209.10.

PHILLIPSBURG.

Phillipsburg is an incorporated village of Missisquoi county, on the east shore of Missisquoi bay, 2 miles from St. Armand station. It is a port of entry. Population about 500.

In July 1895, a contract was entered into for the construction of a wharf at this place. It was completed in 1897, at a cost of $11,142.89, the municipality having contributed $4,000.

It consists of a close-face crib head block, 120 feet long and 25 feet wide; of a trestle work approach, 302 feet long and 30 feet wide, and a stone and earth embankment, 285 feet long and 30 feet wide at top, with side slopes of 1½ to 1. The outer face of breakwater is 17½ feet high, sunk in 7½ feet of water at low level.

In April, 1897, the embankment was considerably damaged by ice. It was repaired in July following, including the refilling with stone of the ballast chambers along outer face of head block. Total cost, $711.79.

During April and May, 1903, the flooring of part of the head block and approach was renewed. Some repairs were also made to the front sheathing and to the stone embankment, at a total cost of $580.67.

In 1903-4, minor repairs cost $15.19.

In the spring of 1905, the head block was slightly damaged by ice. Repairs were made in August and September following. These consisted chiefly in resplicing some face timbers on southeastern corner, renewing some of the outside sheathing and about ⅓ of the flooring. Work done by day labour at a cost of $339.83.

POINTE A ELIE.

Pointe à Elie is the extreme southeasterly point of Allbright island, 2 miles east of the House Harbour Catholic church.

The steamer *Amelia* calls at Pointe à Elie for mails, freight and for shelter during northeasterly gales.

The construction of a landing pier and breakwater will give the best of shelter from all storms, and specially from easterly gales that prevail in the spring.

During the fiscal year 1902-3, a length of 115 feet by 22½ feet wide of the pier proper was built, 850 feet of roadway, from 25 to 50 feet wide, and of an average height of 9 feet, was also built of stone, with a timber facing held in place by walings, posts and cross-ties.

During the fiscal year 1903-4, a further length of one hundred and ninety-five feet by 24½ feet wide was built.

During the fiscal year 1904-5, a crib of 100 feet long by 26 feet wide, was built up to 18 inches above low water level and secured into position.

During the winter of 1905-6, the last crib built to 18 inches above low water mark suffered greatly through ice and heavy storms. The top timbers were carried away and a large part of the stone ballast thrown out. The services of a diver were required for a full month to gather the stone ballast around the pier and help in the reconstruction of that part under low water mark. The crib was completed to coping and a new crib, 100 feet long by 28 wide, was built ashore to a height of 15 feet, and the stone ballast to sink it into position was prepared.

The amount paid during the last fiscal year is $11,912.63.

Spring tides rise 4 feet ; neaps, 2 feet.

POINTE AUX TREMBLES.

Pointe aux Trembles, county of Portneuf, is a village on the north shore of the St. Lawrence, nineteen miles above Quebec, the nearest railway station is Pont Rouge, on the Canadian Pacific Railway, distant three miles.

Population about 1,250. Spring tides rise 17 feet; neaps, 10.

In February, 1904, the department acquired, from Athanase Delisle lot No. 87a, at Pointe aux Trembles, for the purpose of constructing a wharf thereon.

On June 28, 1904, a contract was entered into with Messrs. Dussault & Pageau, for the construction of a wharf, 550 feet long, 20 feet wide on top, except the outer 70 feet which will be 50 feet wide. The whole structure to be of close-faced crib-work, filled with stone ballast. The contract price was $33,775.

During 1904-5, work under contract has progressed favourably, but owing to damages by ice, last spring, the completion of this wharf has been delayed.

Expenditure during 1904-5, $9,958.17.

During the last fiscal year, a length of 450 feet, of the work under contract, was completed, and material for the construction of the remaining 100 outer feet procured and delivered on the ground.

Expenditure during 1905-6, amounted to $7,421.50.

POINTE ST. PIERRE.

Pointe St. Pierre, county of Gaspé, is situated at the western entrance of Gaspé bay 21 miles from Gaspé Basin, and 15 miles north of Percé.

In order to afford shelter to fishing boats during the easterly winds, and provide deep water berths along the inner face for large schooners, the department decided to construct a wharf at this place.

In September, 1902, a contract was entered into with Heney & Smith, of Ottawa, to build a wharf 420 feet long.

Three cribs, 100 feet each, have been built in position, the fourth crib, 77 feet long, is being built.

The expenditure during the last fiscal year amounted to $7,180.

POINTE VALOIS.

Pointe à Valois, county of Vaudreuil, is situated on the south shore of the Lake of Two Mountains, 4½ miles west of the village of Vaudreuil and 2½ east of Como.

In 1889-90, the old pier at this place, measuring about 80 feet by 16 feet, with head block of 45 feet by 20 feet and right of way thereto, was purchased from Chas. Valois, for the sum of $690.

During the fiscal years 1890-91-92, the original pier was extended by adding, at the outer end, a block of ballasted cribwork, 135 feet long by 21 feet wide, with a return to the eastward, 55 feet by 25 feet; the total length of the work from the shore being thus increased to 235 feet. The depth of water available at the outer end of the wharf is now 6¼ feet at low water.

During the fiscal year 1896-7, a sum of $210.72 was applied in effecting general repairs on this wharf.

In 1899, general repairs were made for a sum of $104.97.

During the fiscal year 1900-1, more extensive repairs were made consisting chiefly:

In the prolongation of the stone embankment for a distance of 90 feet; in the renewal of a number of stringers, of all the flooring, of part of the front sheathing, and of the guard railing, the whole at a cost of $805.60.

During the spring of 1905, the head block and stone approach were slightly damaged by ice, they were repaired at a cost of $204.76.

In May and June last, considerable improvement was made to the approach.

The 20-foot span connecting said approach with head block was filled in with stone, the whole approach raised one foot and topped with a layer of gravel and small broken stone. A substantial guard railing, composed of cedar posts every 10 feet and 1½-inch iron pipes, completed the repairs at a total cost of $600.

PORT DANIEL.

Port Daniel, Bonaventure county, is situated on the Baie des Chaleurs, 45 miles south of Percé, and about 75 miles north of Campbellton. It is an important settlement of some 600 inhabitants, mostly engaged in the fishing industry.

Spring tides rise 6 feet; neaps, 3 feet.

During the session of 1886, parliament granted an appropriation for the construction of a landing pier at this place. The work was executed under contract and completed in 1889, at a cost of $20,487.58.

The pier was then 350 feet long, 20 feet wide for the first 200 feet, 30 feet wide for the next 100 feet, with a block, 50 feet square and 26 feet high, forming the outer end, where a depth of 13 feet, low water ordinary spring tides, could be found.

On November 15, 1889, a contract was entered into for the construction of an extension 75 feet long, 50 feet wide and 27 feet high; this work was completed in October, 1890, at a cost of $12,586.44.

The pier had then a total length of 425 feet, built throughout of close-face cribwork.

During the fiscal year ended June 30, 1904, the sum of $2,900 was expended in repairs and improvements; the work consisted in placing 200 feet of sheet-piling and refilling the pier with ballast, where necessary. The hill in the road leading to the pier was also lowered.

On May 30, 1904, a contract was entered into for the construction of an extension 100 feet long, 50 feet wide, built of square timber close-face cribwork, filled with stone and covered with 5-inch flooring.

Contract price, $21,890.

During the fiscal year 1904-5, the superstructure was sunk in place and built up to about 5 feet above low water level.

Total expenditure during the fiscal year 1904-5, $11,013.88.

During the last fiscal year, the work under contract was completed. The wharf has now a total length of 500 feet; the outer end, which is 29 feet high, stands in 26 feet of water at high water level.

The expenditure during the fiscal year 1905-6 amounted to $9,652.15.

PORTNEUF.

Portneuf is a village in the county of Saguenay, situated on the north shore of River St. Lawrence, about fifty miles below Tadousac.

There is an important sawmill there, also three stores, one Roman Catholic church, telegraph and post offices.

During the session of parliament of 1904, the sum of $1,000 was voted for the construction of a wharf in the Bay of Portneuf.

Work was commenced and a pier, 40 by 20 feet, was sunk in 7 feet of water.

The wharf, when completed, will be 140 feet in length, built of two piers and abutments.

The outer pier will be in the form of an 'L,' 40 feet in length by 20 feet and 40 feet in width; the centre pier 20 by 20, the abutment 30 by 20, with spaces of 25 feet between the abutments and each pier.

The expenditure during the fiscal year 1904-5, was $1,000.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the work was continued: the abutment, 40 x 20 feet, two piers, 20 x 20 feet, and a portion of the outer pier were built.

Amount expended during the year, $3,991.34.

Spring tides rise 14 feet; neaps 8½ feet.

The work is built of round logs, well fendered; corbels and stringers are of 12-inch x 12-inch timber, and part of the planking is 3-inch spruce.

PORT ST. FRANCIS.

Port St. Francis, in Nicolet county, is situated on the St. Lawrence, about 4 miles north of the town of Nicolet.

During the autumn of 1905, the old private wharf at this place, consisting of a crib-head block, 210 feet long, and from 80 to 37 feet wide, filled with stone and sunk 14 feet high in 10 feet of water, with a stone and earth approach 250 feet long by 36 wide and a 34-foot right of way, 2,828 feet long, leading to public road, the whole forming an area of 8,330 square feet for head block and 104,652 square feet for approach and right of way, was bought from Mr. Alfred Duval for the sum of $3,000.

In October, this wharf was demolished to E.L.W.L., and reconstructed close-face, 110 feet long at bottom and 100 feet at top, on account of ice-breaker, 12 feet wide from upstream and for a length of 40 feet and 37 feet wide for the remaining 70 feet, and 8 feet high, filled with stone and backed with stone and earth. The whole work, done by day labour, was completed October 31 last, and immediately opened to traffic.

Three days dredging was also done in front of the wharf.

Total expenditure during the last fiscal year, $4,996.16.

QUEBEC HARBOUR.

In order to afford more accommodation for large ocean steamers to land immigrants and general freight, in the harbour of Quebec, the department decided, in 1902, to build an extension in a northernly direction to the old breakwater, built many years ago on the river front of the harbour. The total length of the extension will be 1,460 feet, which, with the 800 feet of the old work, will form four berths for the largest steamers.

The work consists of timber cribwork, 46 feet 6 inches wide at the base, 21 feet wide at top, filled with stone ballast, and built to a height of 3 feet above low water spring tides, the cribs are founded on a bed of rubble stone 4 feet in thickness, deposited on the sand bottom previously dredged to a depth of 46 feet at low water spring tides, leaving an available depth of 42 feet at the outer face of the cribs.

From the level of 3 feet above low water spring tides, the superstructure, 21 feet in height, is built of concrete, 16 feet wide at the base, 4 feet wide at the top and stands 6 feet above high water spring tides; the back of the cribs and concrete superstructure is filled with earth for a width of 150 feet, from the outer face of the concrete superstructure, forming an embankment, which will increase the available top area by over 300,000 superficial feet.

The work is being carried on under four different contracts with E. Dessault & Co., formerly Dessault & Lemieux, for the total amount of $770,389.75. The first contract was signed on May 8, 1903, and the last on March 30, 1906, work was commenced in May, 1903.

At the end of the fiscal year 1904-5, four cribs, forming a length of 645 feet, were sunk in place and ballasted, the concrete superstructure was completed on a length of 462 feet, and 80,000 cubic yards of back filling had been deposited. The total amount expended at the end of that year was $237,228.67.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, two cribs were sunk in place, the concrete superstructure was built on a length of 500 feet, the remaining 4 cribs to be sunk were built of an average height of 35 feet, and 250,000 cubic yards of back filling were deposited.

The new work is now partly utilized for landing passengers and freight, a temporary freight shed, 450 feet long, 80 feet wide, was built in the months of May and

June, to give traffic accommodation pending the construction of permanent sheds.

The amount expended on this work during the fiscal year ending June 30, 1906, was $221,459.95.

REPENTIGNY.

Repentigny is a post village in l'Assomption county, on the St. Lawrence, two miles from St. Paul l'Ermite on the Great Northern, and seventeen miles northeast of Montreal.

On August 10, 1904, a contract was entered into with Lachance Brothers, of Ottawa, for the construction of a wharf opposite the Juneau property, about four-fifths mile from the village, for the sum of $10,975. It called for the building:—

1. Of a close face crib head block, 73 feet 6 inches long by 40 feet wide, standing 19 feet high in 7 feet 3 inches of water.

2. Of a close face crib approach adjoining head block of a length of 230 feet and a width of 16 feet.

3. Of a stone approach, 435 feet long and 18 feet wide at top, with slopes of 1 in 1 on both sides; the whole forming a length of 705 feet.

In order to place the proposed wharf as near as possible to the centre of the village, a change of site was decided and that opposite the Telesphore Thouin property chosen, thereby lengthening the stone approach from 435 feet to 748 feet and the whole structure from 705 to 1,018 feet, but without modifying in any way its other dimensions. A further arrangement was made in December with the contractors, whereby they agreed to the change at an extra of $5,039 above original contract price.

A right of way 820 feet long and 50 feet wide, was bought from Mr. Thouin, at a cost of $100.

Work was begun early in January, 1905, and suspended on account of high water at the end of March of the same year. The stone approach was then two-thirds completed and the cribwork approach built to a mean height of 6 feet and fully ballasted. Expenditure during 1904-5 was $6,498.95.

Construction was resumed in September following. At the end of June last, the crib head block and crib approach were completed but for the last two tiers and flooring. Some sixty toises of stone and riprapping on both sides will complete the stone approach.

Expenditure during 1905-6, was $5,530.50.

RIMOUSKI.

The town of Rimouski, in the county of the same name, is situated on the south shore of the St. Lawrence, 180 miles below Quebec, its population is about 3,000 inhabitants. It is an important station of the Intercolonial Railway; it is also the place where the royal mails are transferred from steamers to the railway. Spring tides rise 15 feet, neaps, 9 feet.

The widening, repairing and other works of improvement, undertaken at the Rimouski wharf, in May, 1904, were continued during the fiscal year 1905-6, the following works were performed: The east wing of the basin, built to shelter the mail tender, was raised 3 feet upon a length of 100 feet and a width of 30 feet; all the stringers, cap timbers and planking have been renewed, 360 sheet piles of spruce, 10 inches square, were placed along the faces, driven 15 feet into the bottom and well secured to the face timbers.

In the void left on the northwest corner of the outer end, a crib of 67 feet in length, 40 feet wide and 32 feet high, has been constructed.

The outer end of the wharf on a length of 110 feet and a width of 30 feet, was raised 3 feet, a course of ties and all the stringers being renewed. The outer face has been sheathed with 150 pitch pine piles, 10 x 10 inches and 40 feet long, driven 15 feet into the bottom, secured to the face timbers and screw bolted to the inside vertical posts.

A surface of 5,820 square feet, near the outer end, was levelled and raised two feet, all the stringers and the planking being renewed ; 1,800 feet of cap timbers have been replaced with spruce 10 x 12 inches.

From the inner end, a length of 200 feet, on the whole width of the wharf, by a depth of 2½ feet, was demolished and rebuilt with new cross-ties, stringers and flooring.

To allow the dredge *Nithsdale* to winter at Rimouski. a stranding bed, 110 feet long, 30 feet wide and 4 feet high, was constructed near the inner end.

To accommodate the transfer of the royal mails, a rainguard, 128 feet long by 30 feet wide, with a wood grate flooring has been built and two coatings of paint put on.

The widening of the main body of the wharf was continued : 5 cribs, of an aggregate length of 304 feet by a mean height of 20 feet and a width of 20, were sunk and filled with stone ; these cribs were sheathed with elm 6 inches thick, driven to a depth of 8 feet into the bottom.

Lastly, a double planking 3 inches thick, was laid upon a surface of 6,400 square feet.

These works were done by day labour, and the expenditure for the fiscal year amounted to $20,572.91.

RIVER NICOLET.

Jetty and Dredging.

River Nicolet rises in Lake Nicolet, Wolfe county, and falls into Lake St. Peter, three miles below Nicolet, in Nicolet county. Length 60 miles. It is a rapid stream, but navigable to some distance above the town.

In order to protect the schooners loading in the harbour from the force of storms on Lake St. Peter, a jetty was commenced in 1881, and added to every successive year. It was originally 3,500 feet long, made of two rows of close piles 13 feet distant and filled with stone. It stood 4 feet above low water with an average height of 5½ feet.

In 1891 some piling was done making jetty 3,762 feet long.

Dredging in the river and repairs to the jetty were done yearly at a cost as follows :

Year 1882 to June 30th, 1900, construction, repairs and dredging	$148,780 54
Year 1900-1, dredging and repairs	7,489 19
" 1901-2 " "	4,795 88
" 1902-3, dredging	3,999 27
" 1903-4 "	11,723 81
" 1904-5, construction, repairs, dredging	10,320 53
" 1905-6, repairs and dredging	7,999 65

Out of the expenditure 1904-5, a small wharf was built during February and March, along the river about 1½ mile from Nicolet, and opposite the old Ball mill.

It was made of a close face stone filled crib block, 80 feet long, including ice-breaker inclined 1½ in 1 and 31 feet wide. It will be of great utility to the Nicolet trade, as this point is the nearest to the town that boats of 6 feet draught can reach safely. A right of way to above wharf, 250 feet long and 80 feet wide, was purchased from Mr. C. Proulx, at a cost of $400. Total cost of wharf and right of way, $3,503.06.

In 1905-6, repairs to jetty were made in June, July and August, 1905, and June 1906. For a length of 1,800 feet the jetty was raised with stone 2 feet on its whole width of 13 feet and for another 1,800 feet, it was protected on upstream side by a stone ice-breaker inclined 2 in 1, with an 8-foot base. Some further protection filling was done at the outside end for a length of about 100 feet. The work was done by day labour.

Expenditure during 1905-6, $7,999.65.

RIVER ST. LOUIS.

St. Louis de Gonzague is a post village in Beauharnois, 35 miles southwest of Montreal.

During the spring high water, the River St. Louis spreads over the farming lands, from the canal feeder to the village of St. Louis de Gonzague, a distance of about 7 miles, and thus causes considerable damages. During the summer, the river often overflows equally after a heavy rainstorm, and extensive fields of promising crops have been thus entirely lost.

Surveys of the river were made in November, 1903, and October, 1904. It was found that from the village of St. Louis de Gonzague to a distance of 2½ miles up stream, several little rapids give a total fall of 6 feet. Above the canal feeder, the fall is about one foot per mile.

By proper deepening of the river bed and straightening of certain curves, the water could be lowered some 4 feet, which would be amply sufficient to protect the farmers along the banks.

To this effect, a small dredge was built during the winter of 1903-4, and placed in operation in October, 1904.

At the end of June, 1905, a cut had been made through the point known as Simon's, a 28 feet long and 12 feet wide steel span was erected in order not to interfere with the roadway. The total expenditure, 1904-5, including dredge operating staff, but exclusive of cost of dredge, was $6,407.28.

Since July, 1905, some 5,000 cubic yards of rock and hard pan were blasted and removed in making a cut 700 feet long, 40 feet wide and of an average depth of 5 feet. General dredging, including that of blasted materials, was done for a length of about 1,500 feet. Total expenditure, 1905-6, was $7,100.

RIVIERE A LA PIPE OR ST. HENRI DE TAILLON.

Rivière à la Pipe is a small village situated on the north shore of Lake St. John, at the mouth of the river of the same name, 7 miles north of Grande Décharge.

The wharf is situated on lot No. 118, township Taillon, about one mile westward of Rivière à la Pipe. It is built in a southerly direction, about 75 feet from shore, for a length of 200 feet and a width of 25 feet, and extends to 8 feet depth at the mean summer tide of Lake St. John.

It was built of close face cribwork up to 18 feet during the year 1897-98, and will stand 25 feet high when completed.

The Quebec government has built a good road from the public road to the present wharf, a distance of 2 miles.

During the year 1899, an addition of 50 feet long by 30 wide was built at the outer end of the wharf, to facilitate approach.

During the year 1899, the outer block was raised 5 feet, sheathed for a length of 120 feet and replanked; 35 toises of stone were also placed in the work.

During the year 1904-5, a certain quantity of timbers was bought in view of the extension of the wharf.

Amount expended, $962.40.

The outside pier was unloaded in view to remove that pier, which is 40 x 25 feet, to form the outer end of the proposed extension.

Amount expended, $332.02.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the pier, 40 x 25 feet, was removed and placed to form the outer end of the wharf.

Two cribs, 20 x 25, were built at 25 feet from old work and 25 feet apart; these cribs were built of open face round logs.

Amount expended during the year, $4,145.99.

RIVIÈRE AU RENARD.

Rivière au Renard is one of the most ancient settlements in the county of Gaspé.

It is the first important fishing station and business place met with, proceeding from Gaspé basin, along the south shore up the St. Lawrence. The population is estimated at 1,700. A small landing pier was constructed in 1895-6.

In 1899-1900, the sum of $2,870.51 was expended for materials, such as timber, iron, plant, tools, &c., towards the construction of a landing pier and breakwater.

During the fiscal year 1900-1, the sum of $2,015.56 was expended in purchasing additional timber.

Work was started in May, and on June 30, 190 feet of close-faced cribwork was in place, 5½ feet high, 28 feet wide at bottom and fully ballasted.

On the 2nd of June, 1903, a contract was entered into with Lyons & White, of Ottawa, for the building of an additional height of 600 feet.

The expenditure during the last fiscal year amounted to $14,620.50.

RIVIÈRE BLANCHE.

The village of Rivière Blanche, or St. Ulric de Matane, county of Rimouski, is on the south shore of the St. Lawrence, twenty-one miles east of Metis and nine miles west of Matane.

Spring tides rise 14 feet ; neaps, 8 feet.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the hardwood sheathing of the outer block of the wharf was renewed upon a surface of 3,120 square feet, the timber used was black birch, 6 inches thick. A considerable quantity of the sand which accumulates every spring inside the west wing has been removed.

Three big boulders interfering with navigation were blasted and taken away.

The expenditure amounted to $999.83.

RIVIÈRE DU LIÈVRE LOCK.

This lock is situated at Poupore on the Rivière du Lièvre, twelve miles above Buckingham, in the county of Labelle. It was built to overcome the difficulties of navigating the Little rapid, the dam in connection with it also flooded the Long rapid, six miles above, and rendered the river navigable up to the foot of the High Falls, a total distance of nineteen and a half miles above Buckingham.

Below the last named place, the Lièvre river forms a succession of rapids and falls, which give extensive water-power to a number of saw and pulp mills, over a distance of three miles, and the river empties into the Ottawa river twenty-one miles below the city of Ottawa. This stretch of navigable water above Buckingham is an important accommodation to the settlers of the upper part of the Rivière du Lièvre, who have no railway accommodation and it is only of late years that a highway has been built on one side of the river.

The lock and dam were completed in 1892, at a total cost of $233,658.65 ; they have been kept in good working condition until October 11, 1903, when an extensive landslide occurred on the west side of the river just below the dam, and a width of about one-quarter of a mile from the river bank. Some 200 acres of land under culture were destroyed, together with farm houses and outbuildings, the farmers and their families barely escaping with their lives. The accident occurred at five o'clock in the morning. The river was completely choked for six hours; the water above rose to a height of 15 feet above its original level, and then scoured out numerous small channels through the earth filling formed by the landslides. The upper part of the dam was shoved against the head of water above and 7 feet in height of its top was carried away on a length of 200 feet ; the dam is 250 feet long between abutments. Two days after the accident an officer of the department was ordered to the place with instructions to help as much as possible the carrying on of the traffic.

In a few days one of the channels, through the earth embankment, had been scoured out to a sufficient depth to permit one of the small steamers doing service on the river to be pulled through it by means of winches and intended to make the run above the dam, the other steamer remaining below. A portage road one and a half miles long was built on the east side of the river to connect its two navigable parts; two freight sheds, 20 x 12 feet, one at each end of the road, were constructed and contract was awarded to carry the freight and passengers by teams over the portage road.

At its session of 1904, parliament voted an appropriation of $20,000 to be applied towards the reconstruction of the dam.

The amount expended during the fiscal year 1903-4 was $5,517.15.

During the fiscal year 1904-5, the work of reconstructing the dam was carried on and completed. The top of the dam was covered with steel sheets ½ inch thick. The slide in the centre of the dam was made 12 feet longer than the previous one.

Some 3,000 feet of three-ply booms were constructed and put in position above the dam. A ledge of rock, 25 feet by 30 feet, was blasted 10 feet deep, so as to prevent logs from jamming at low water.

The expenditure during 1904-5 amounted to $29,234.92.

During the last fiscal year, a side pier, 400 feet in length with widths of 16 and 20 feet, and 20 feet in height, was constructed on the west side of the river; it is built of square timber close-face cribwork, filled with stone, covered with 3-inch planks and corners of outer end protected with steel plates. On the east side of the river, at the south end of the locks, the two old retaining walls were taken down and rebuilt, one 75 feet long and the other 50 feet long. On the north side of the locks, going up the river, three retaining walls were constructed, 100, 75 and 50 feet respectively, with width of 25 feet and height varying from 10 feet to 25 feet, filled with stone covered and sheathed with 3-inch plank. Three snubbing piers, 30 x 30 x 25, were renewed from bottom, filled with stone and corners protected with steel plates.

In June, 1906, the combination freight shed and stable at Poupore, was destroyed by fire. It was immediately rebuilt, 90 feet long and 30 feet wide, and covered with galvanized iron.

The lockmaster's residence was given two coats of paint, on the outside, the roof was repaired and painted. A length of 300 feet of wire fencing was built to replace that destroyed by landslide.

During low water, 25 boulders were removed from channel of river near Long Rapids, about a mile below High Falls.

The total expenditure during 1905-6 was $48,502.06.

RIVIÈRE DU LOUP.

Rivière du Loup, or the town of Fraserville, is the chef-lieu of the county of Temiscouata. It is situated on the south shore of the St. Lawrence, 114 miles below Quebec. It is a thriving little town of 4,000 inhabitants, which contains several manufactories including two pulp mills.

The Rivière du Loup point, where the wharf is located, is distant two miles from the village; it is one of the best known and most frequented summer resorts of the St. Lawrence.

Spring tides rise 19 feet; neaps, 12 feet.

Owing to the action of the ice and waves, and also the considerable wear and tear due to the heavy lumber traffic, annual repairs are required on that wharf. During the fiscal year ended June 30, 1906, the following works were performed:—The shingle covering of the shed standing on the west side of the outer block, was renewed and painted. A new movable slip was built to replace the old one at the west side of the outer end; the sheaves of the old pulley blocks were renewed and the winches were thoroughly restored. The face timbers on the west side of the wharf, were sheathed on a surface of 4,500 square feet, with spruce 5 inches thick.

22,050 feet B.M. tamarack and 14,000 feet of elm and birch have been employed to renew and repair the sheathing of the face timbers of the outer end. Over the inclined railing of the stairway, on the west side of the wharf, iron steps were placed to facilitate the landing of passengers from small boats.

With materials supplied by the Department of Railways, a length of nearly 350 feet of the substructure of the railway track, upon the shore end of the wharf, was entirely renewed.

Lastly, two carloads of spruce deals, 3 inches thick, were used to renew the flooring. The work was done by day labour at a cost of $5,841.64.

RIVIÈRE OUELLE.

The pier is situated at Pointe aux Orignaux, five miles distant of the village of Rivière Ouelle, in the county of Kamouraska, on the south shore of the St. Lawrence, opposite Murray Bay, on the north shore. A branch of the Intercolonial Railway, built from Rivière Ouelle station to the outer end of the wharf, bears trains connecting with a steamer which crosses the St. Lawrence several times a day during the summer season, calling at Murray Bay and other places on the north shore. In winter the service is also daily made.

Spring tides rise 20 feet; neaps, 12 feet.

The face timber on the west face of the wharf, being much weakened, a length of 110 feet was strenghtened with a row of pitch pine sheet piles, 10 inches squares, 35 feet long, driven 6 feet into the bottom and securely fastened to the opposite face, with iron tie rods 1¼ inch in diameter. The old sheathing being worn out, a surface of 13,160 square feet was renewed with birch and tamarack. Four boiler plates, 6 x 8 feet, were placed on the southwest and southeast corners. The slip on the east side, which is 250 feet long and had been badly damaged by ice, was repaired.

On January 5, 1906 a contract, was awarded to Messrs. George St. Pierre & Co., for the construction of a spur, at the western end of the head of the pier. The crib will be 50 feet long, 33 feet wide and 41 feet high; it will be built of round timbers, 13 inches in diameter at the small end; from the level of 3 feet below low water spring tides, the sides and outer end shall be sheathed with concrete 18 inches thick, moulded with a batter of 1¼ in 12. The work is intended to afford protection against ice, for the ferry boat when standing at the outer end. The contract price is $7.745. At the close of the fiscal year, the crib was ready to be set in place.

Total expenditure during the fiscal year, $4,411.61.

RIVIÈRE VERTE (GREEN RIVER).

Green river, which flows through the parish of Isle Verte, empties into the St. Lawrence, about three-quarters of a mile west of Isle Verte church. During spring freshets, this river is liable to cause considerable damage by flooding the mills, scouring and disintegrating the land of the riparian properties. In order to prevent further damage, or at least, to reduce it to the lowest possible amount, it was decided to improve the channel of the river, to facilitate the waterflow in the spring. To that effect the following works were performed :—

A new channel, 800 feet long, 20 feet wide, was opened on the west side of the river; a dike 200 feet in length, 8 feet high, with widths of 16 feet in the base and 8 feet at the top, was built of open-faced cribwork, filled with stone, with a water tight sheathing in front. These works were done during the months of November, 1903, and May and June, 1904. The amount expended was $3,698.

The work was continued during the year 1904-5, a second cribwork dike was commenced on the east side of the river, and a length of 275 feet was constructed ; it had widths of 10 and 20 feet at the top and bottom respectively and a mean height of 10 feet; the rear side was vertical and the front inclined 1 in 1. The amount

expended during that year was $5,499.61. A large quantity of timber, left on the site and paid for, was available for further works.

During the year 1905-6, the work was resumed and completed ; the dike on the east side of the river was extended by the construction of a section, 265 feet long, the whole length of this dike being now 520 feet. The main channel of the river was widened and deepened on a length of 800 feet. The whole work was done by day labour. The expenditure for the fiscal year was $5,800.49.

ROBERVAL.

The town of Roberval, in the County of Chicoutimi, is built on the east side of the River Ouitchouanish, near its mouth, on the south shore of Lake St. John, 200 miles east of Quebec city, and is the northern terminus of the Roberval branch of the Quebec and Lake St. John Railway which taps the main line at Chambord station.

In 1892-3, the department purchased from H. G. B. Beemer, Esq., for the sum of $750 an isolated block of cribwork 75 feet long, by 30 feet, which had been built by him at the mouth of the river, 425 feet from the shore of the lake, together with the right of way to the public road.

During 1892-3 and 1893-4, this block was connected with the shore by means of an approach, 425 feet long by 25 feet wide, at a cost of $5,469.06.

In 1894-5, a head block parallel with the shore, 50 feet by 30 feet and 30 feet in height, with a slip at the outer end, was added, and the entrance to the harbour was deepened and widened.

The cost of this work was $4,200.41.

This pier, as completed in 1895, was 500 feet long and 25 feet wide generally, with the exception of the head block, which measures 50 feet by 30 feet, and has 8 feet of water along its outer face, at low water and 19 feet at high water during the season of navigation. In the winter the lake recedes beyond the head of the pier which is completely dry all round. During the year 1896-7, a combined freight and shelter shed, 45 by 24 feet, was erected on the head block at an expense of $425.98.

In 1897-8, a block of cribwork, 75 by 25 feet, was sunk close to the crib purchased from Mr. Beemer, for the purpose of widening that part of the wharf to 50 feet. Amount expended, $715.86.

In 1899 the wharf was destroyed by fire and rebuilt in 1900-1 for a length of 500 feet, a width of 30 feet and a height of 23 feet; a waiting-room, 15 by 18 feet, and a freight shed, 15 by 28 feet were erected on the wharf

Amount expended, $9,747.82.

During the year 1902-3, the head of the wharf was widened 15 feet on the south side for a length of 60 feet by the construction of a block of cribwork; from that block a trestle work was built to the shore, the trestles are 8 feet apart, and built of 12-in. by 12-in. spruce timber, with four stringers of 12 by 12 ready to receive the sleepers, this extension was specially made to allow the Quebec and Lake St. John Railway to reach the wharf.

Amount expended, $4,577.11.

During the fiscal year 1903-4, the greater portion of the trestle work built last year was planked over with 3-inch plank, and between trestle work and the wharf, stringers were laid, resting on a cap piece 12 by 12 inches, the stringers are 10 by 10 inches and covered with planking of 3-inch deals.

The amount expended was $653.45.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the planking of the trestle work commenced in 1903-4, was completed.

Amount expended during the year, $585.28, and $3,890.99 for dredging.

STE. ADELAIDE DE PABOS.

Ste. Adelaide de Pabos, commonly called Little Pabos, is an important parish in the county of Gaspé. In 1888, in order to afford shelter to the fishing boats of the

locality, a breakwater was built, 200 feet long, 24 feet wide at bottom and the top of the seaward face sloping 1 in 1 on a height of 6 feet, leaving the top of the breakwater 18 feet wide.

In order to prevent the heavy seas from rolling over the breakwater, the top was remodelled during the fiscal year 1902-3.

The work consisted in removing the sloping face on the seaward side and building instead a perpendicular wall, 12 feet wide from the level of the foot of the old slope, on the total length of 200 feet and 9 feet high, or 3 feet higher than the original top; the top of the new work was planked over with 6-inch spruce deals.

During the latter part of the fiscal year 1904-5, material was bought to build an additional crib of 100 feet; during the month of June the crib was built 7 feet high and placed into position. In the last fiscal year the work was completed.

STE. ANNE DE LA POCATIÉRE.

The village of Ste. Anne de la Pocatière, in the county of Kamouraska, is situated on the south shore of the St. Lawrence, 74 miles below Quebec.

Spring tides rise 20 feet.

The wharf at that place consisted of an approach built of stone and earth and twelve piers, 20 feet square, connected by platforms of 25 feet spans.

During the winter of the year 1902, this wharf was almost totally destroyed by an ice-shove. In March, 1903, a sum of $70.15 was expended to gather and save the broken timbers of the wharf. The reconstruction began in May, 1904; at the close of the fiscal year 1903-4, about one-third of the wharf was rebuilt and nearly enough timber to complete the work was bought and paid for. The expenditure amounted to $4,280.70.

During the year 1904-5, the reconstruction was continued; the new cribs were rebuilt more substantially and of greater dimensions than formerly, being made 30 x 20 feet, instead of 20 feet square. Two openings near the outer end were closed and a stairway was built on the east side of the wharf; the corners of all the piers have been sheathed with spruce, 6 inches thick. The expenditure for that year was $4,600.72.

In the months of August and September of the year 1905, the approach to the wharf, built of stone and earth, and which was liable to be scattered away by waves every spring, has been rebuilt with timber faces and cross-ties, filled with earth; it is nearly 500 feet in length, on a mean height of 5 feet. The expenditure during the fiscal year amounted to $1,199.15.

STE. ANNE DES MONTS.

The Ste. Anne river flows into the St. Lawrence at the west end of the village of Ste. Anne des Monts, one of the oldest and most important establishments of the Gaspé peninsula, some one hundred miles below the nearest railway station, Little Metis.

In the fiscal year 1904-5, timber was bought to the amount of $1,570.86 towards improving the entrance to the river.

During the month of June, 1906, more materials were bought and preparations made towards carrying out the proposed improvements.

The expenditure during 1905-6 was $2,615.11.

STE. ANNE DU SAGUENAY.

The parish of Ste. Anne du Saguenay is situated on the north shore of the Saguenay river, seventy-two and one-half miles above Tadousac, and opposite the town of Chicoutimi. Besides the church and post office, the parish contains several stores, four cheese factories, a lime-kiln, a brick-yard, a potter-yard and sawmills.

Spring tides rise 17 feet, neaps, 9 feet.

There is an hourly ferry to and from Chicoutimi.

Construction.—As early as 1879, the Dominion government was urged to construct a landing pier for the accommodation of the inhabitants of the district. The request was not, however, considered until 1888, when a portion of the timber, for the proposed structure, was purchased at a cost of $2,100.

In 1889, the pier was commenced from shore outwards, and at the close of the year 1888-9, a portion, 70 feet long and 30 feet wide, on its lower eastern face, had been completed at a cost of $2,109.69. It was built of close-faced cribwork, filled with stone ballast.

In 1890, this shore block was extended 87 feet on a width of 27 feet, at a cost of $2,045.50.

In 1891, a further length of 50 feet, of similar cribwork, 27 feet wide, was added at a cost of $2,498.96.

In 1892, a head block, 30 feet long, 60 feet wide and 20 feet high, was built at a distance of 250 feet from the end of the work completed the previous year. Expenditure, $2,262.11.

In 1896, this block was raised 8½ feet and put on the same level as that of the work built out from shore, viz., 6 feet above ordinary high water spring tide.

With a view of completing the pier to shore, a sum of $5,575.25 was expended in 1897, for the construction of two cribs, each 87½ feet long and 25 feet wide, placed 25 feet apart and 25 feet from both the head and shore block.

During the year 1898, the three 25-foot openings left in the work were spanned, the flooring was laid and the structure completed to shore, at a cost of $746.70.

Some boulders were removed in 1894, from the vicinity of the head of the pier, at a cost of $99.30.

During the year 1899, the planking of that part of the pier, constructed in 1888, was renewed over a length of 250 feet, the sides of the crib built in 1897, were sheathed on a length of 200 feet and fenders were placed at the angles.

The work was done by day labour, at a cost of $1,099.90. During the year of 1900, the outer block, for 110 feet, was sheathed with tamarack, and about 300 feet of the planking was renewed with 3-inch tamarack, at a cost of $1,499.99.

During the year of 1901, the sum of $2,507.36 was expended in renewing the planking of the wharf, over a length of 240 feet and a width of 25 feet. The upper part of the wharf was sheathed over a length of 110 feet with 6-inch tamarack, and a shed, 45 feet by 30 feet, was also erected on the wharf.

During the year 1901-2, a crib 40 feet wide and 27 feet high was constructed at the eastern extremity of the wharf; it is fully sheathed with 5-inch tamarack.

The flooring of the wharf was renewed on a space 200 feet long and 27 feet wide.

Expenditure, $3,103.07.

During the year 1902-3, a movable slip was built, a waiting room was commenced and the flooring of the wharf was renewed at different places.

Expenditure, $1,523.30.

The wharf now stands 475 feet in length, 30 feet in width for the first 130 feet from shore, 27 feet for the next 325 feet and 100 feet for the last 30 feet; it stands 28½ feet high above the bottom of the river, at its outer end, where there is 7½ feet of water, at low water spring tide.

The wharf has a return, on the western side of the shore, 120 feet in length by 32 feet in width, this return is built from the wharf to the rock.

During the year 1903-4, the shed was covered with sheet-iron, the waiting room was completed, a freight-shed was built and the flooring was repaired.

Amount expended, $957.08.

During the fiscal year 1904-5, a new pier, 20 x 20 feet, was constructed on the east side of the wharf, at 22 feet from the head block, close to the wharf; the head block is connected with the pier by stringers, supported on corbels, the span and the block are planked over, the pier is sheathed, provided with fenders and fully ballasted with stone.

The pier on the west side of the head block, built in 1901, was repaired and levelled, new stringers were put on and the planking renewed where necessary.

On the west side of the wharf a big boulder was removed by blasting.

Amount expended during the year, $2,387.87.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, a landing pontoon was built at a cost of $2,682.37.

ST. ALEXIS DE GRANDE BAIE.

St. Alexis de Grande Baie is on the south shore of Ha Ha bay, on River Saguenay, about 63 miles from its mouth.

In order to accommodate the increasing traffic of the locality and provide landing facilities for steamers plying on the River Saguenay, the sum of $4,000 was appropriated at the session of parliament of 1898, for the construction of an isolated block. The pier is 15 feet long, 25 feet wide and 27 feet high, the outer end is at a distance of 1,446 feet from high water mark, spring tides.

1899-1900, two blocks, one 80 feet long and the other 68 feet, were built from the shore, with the view of connecting the outer block; those blocks are 25 feet wide and 20 feet high at the outer end.

Expenditure, $3,999.

In 1900-1, an addition, 250 feet long and 25 feet wide, was built at a cost of $4,016.63.

During the year 1901-2, three cribs, 25 feet long, 25 feet wide, filled with stone, were constructed 25 feet south of the work commenced in 1898; those cribs are placed 25 feet apart and measure 21, 22, 23 feet, respectively, in height.

Expenditure, $4,000.01.

During the year 1902-3, an extension was built to the shore wharf, 150 feet long, 25 feet wide and 21 feet high at the outer end. The work is open-face cribwork, built of 11 by 11-inch square-faced timber, with fenders at every 10 feet. The flooring is of 3-inch red spruce. The whole is filled with stone.

Expenditure, $3,994.71.

During the year 1903-4, five piers, placed 25 feet apart, were built; the first one, next to the old work, is 20 x 35 feet, with a landing slip; the four others are 20 x 25 feet. Part of the extension built the previous year was completed with stringers and flooring.

The span and the top of the first pier were also completed; the stringers are 10 x 12 inches; the four other piers are ready to receive the corbels and stringers. The piers are filled with stone.

Expenditure, $4,082.35.

On January 4, 1905, a contract was entered into for the completion of the wharf. Work was commenced and eleven piers were sunk, nine of 20 x 25 feet and two of 25 x 30 feet; the work is still progressing.

The expenditure during the years 1904-5 is $5,627.23.

During the year 1905-6, the work under contract was completed. The wharf is now 1,565 feet in length by 25 feet in width; 580 feet are built in cribwork, the balance of blocks and spans. There are 14 piers of 20 x 25 feet, one of 25 x 25 feet, 5 of 30 feet x 25 feet and the outer one 50 x 25 feet.

The piers are built of round-logs open-faced cribwork, with fenders 8 x 10 inches and sheathed with 4-inch plank.

The superstructure is built on corbels and stringers, 12 x 13 inches, with a planking of 3-inch spruce.

The total height of the outer pier is 31½ feet, with 9½ feet water at low water spring tide.

Spring tides rise 17 feet; neaps, 10 feet.

Amount expended during the year, $12,860.38.

ST. ANDRE.

The village of St. André, in the county of Kamouraska, is situated on the south shore of the St. Lawrence, about 15 miles west of Rivière du Loup and 100 miles from Quebec. The place is somewhat frequented as a summer resort.

Spring tides rise 19 feet; neaps, 12 feet.

The wharf owned by the Department of Public Works at St. André consists of an earthen embankment, 850 feet long, with a mean height of 7 feet, and nine piers connected by platforms of 30 feet spans.

During the year 1902-3, the earth approach to the wharf was repaired and greatly improved. In 1904, an addition to the wharf was built; it was 80 feet long, 26 feet wide on a height of 18 feet.

During the year 1905-6, a further extension of 100 feet in length was constructed, the width being 30 feet and the height 19 feet; the two cribs were built close-faced, thoroughly filled with stones. A slip, 45 feet long, has been built near the inner end of the wharf. The planking and stringers have been renewed upon a length of 332 feet and a width of 24 feet; 664 feet of capping were also replaced.

The expenditure for the fiscal year 1905-6 was $6,499.14.

ST. BLAISE.

St. Blaise is a post village in St. John's county, on the Richelieu river and on the Grande Ligne branch of the Grand Trunk Railway, four miles from St. John's.

In May, 1905, in order to accommodate the important hay, butter and cheese traffic of the locality, the construction of a wharf was begun. The work consisted in the dredging of a trench some 1,000 feet long from the main channel shoreward, by a width of 50 feet and to a depth of 6 feet below E.L.W.L. Alongside the above and from the shore, a row 175 feet long of close piles with a return of 27 feet at outer ends forms the face of the wharf. These piles were cut 5 feet above low water, with cap on top and double fenders in front, and retained every 5 feet by a second series of piles, 12½ feet backward, 1½ inch iron anchor bolts 16 feet long securely connecting the two. Part of the above dredged material was used for filling behind the face piles, so as to form a roadway 20 feet wide, with a slope 1 in 1 on the upstream side which will be riprapped.

At the end of June, 1905, all the piles had been driven in and the filling begun.

Since July, 1905, the caps and fenders have been put in place and the filling of head block nearly completed. About ¾ of the stone for approach was bought and put in place.

The expenditure during the last fiscal year amounted to $1,495.75.

ST. CHARLES BARROMÈE.

St. Charles Barromée is a village situated on the north shore of La Grande Décharge of Lake St. John, in the county of Chicoutimi, twenty-one miles above Chicoutimi town.

Population about 1,000.

During the year 1904-5, a certain quantity of timber was bought in view of the construction of two landing piers.

Amount expended, $995.95.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, two landing piers, one on each side of the river, 100 feet in length by 40 feet in height, were commenced. The work is of round timber open-face cribwork, fully ballasted with stone.

The amount expended, $4,016.42.

ST. EDOUARD DES MECHINS.

The village of St. Edouard des Mechins, or Grands Mechins, in the county of Rimouski, is situated on the south shore of the St. Lawrence, thirty-five miles below

Matane. It has a population of 600, which consists chiefly of fishermen and lumbermen. Some farming is also done.

Spring tides rise 13 feet ; neaps, 7 feet.

During the winter of the year 1905, a certain quantity of timber was bought with a view to the construction of a landing pier at Grands Mechins.

In the course of the fiscal year ended the 30th of June, 1906, the sum of $556.61 has been spent to place this timber in a suitable way, to prevent decay and piling it out of the reach of high tides.

The sum of $127.70 was also paid for timber delivered in December last, making a total expenditure of $684.31 for the fiscal year 1905-6.

STE. FAMILLE, ISLAND OF ORLEANS.

Ste. Famille is a small village situated on the north side of the Island of Orleans, in the county of Montmorency, 16 miles below Quebec.

The flooring of the wharf at this place was renewed on a length of 150 feet.

The expenditure for the fiscal year 1905-6 amounts to $353.30.

ST. FIDELE.

St. Fidele is situated in the county of Charlevoix, 12 miles below Murray Bay, on the north shore of the River St. Lawrence. Its population is 1,200.

This place is without railway communication and the trade depends entirely on navigation.

In order to help the lumber and general trade at this place, a contract was entered into with Messrs. François Tremblay and Ernest Savard, for the construction of a close-face timber crib wharf, 180 feet long by 30 feet wide, for the sum of $15,266.

At the end of the fiscal year 1904-5, one-third of the work was done. During the last fiscal year the work was completed.

Total expenditure during fiscal year ended June 30, 1906, $11,006.80.

ST. FRANÇOIS DE SALES.

St. François de Sales is a post village in Laval county, on Ile Jésus, half a mile from Terrebonne, on the other side of River Jésus. Population 850.

During spring, 1905, materials were bought for the construction of a high and low level wharf at this place at a cost of $6,947.90.

The construction of the high level portion was begun in August last and completed at the end of June, 1906.

This high level portion is formed: (*a*) Of three concrete piers, distanced 40 feet at top, and measuring 40 feet 9 inches by 9 feet 8 inches at bottom, 21 by 6 feet at top (the upstream used as icebreaker being inclined 1½ in 1 and nosed 90 degrees), 25½ feet high from low water and resting on close-face stone-filled cribs, 44 feet by 13 feet, standing in an average of 3 feet of water. These piers are spanned by 3 steel girders, composed of two outside 24-inch 80 lb. I-beams connected with two 18-inch 55-lb. I-beams, supporting 4 rows 3 feet 4½ inches distant of 10-inch 25lb. I-beams, resting on ½-inch 12 x 12 plates placed on top of concrete structure. (*b*) Of a stone and earth approach, 100 feet long, inclusive, of concrete abutment, inclined in front 1 in 12, also 25½ feet high, 3 feet deep at top with 2 1-foot retreats at back augmenting depth to 5 feet at bottom, and a 45-degree return wing on upstream side. All the concrete is reinforced vertically and horizontally with 1½-inch iron bars, plates, washers and nuts.

The right of way is given to the Crown by the municipality.

Expenditure during 1905-6, $7,001.23.

ST. FULGENCE.

St. Fulgence (otherwise called L'Anse aux Foins) is a small village in Chicoutimi county, on the north shore of the Saguenay river, ten miles below Chicoutimi.

It contains one Roman Catholic church, four stores and two saw-mills.

During the year 1903-4, the construction of a wharf was commenced, it consists of a shore approach, 75 feet in length, 22 feet in width and 10 feet in height, and of a block of cribwork 25 x 22 feet, 14 feet high, placed at a distance of 25 feet from the outer end of the approach.

This work is built of round logs open face, and intended to be sheathed; the whole is fully ballasted.

Expenditure, $998.37.

During the fiscal year 1904-5, the approach, the first pier and the other piers of 25 by 22 feet, placed at 25 feet apart, were completed. Fenders of 8 by 10 inches put on; the stringers and the corbels are of 12 x 12-inch timber, the planking is of 3-inch spruce. At the end of the year, 275 feet of the wharf was completed, except the sheathing.

Another pier was commenced and built 14 feet in height.

Expenditure during the year 1904-5, $4,993.37.

During the last fiscal year, three piers 25 x 22 feet were built of an average height of 16 feet, the last pier, 30 x 30, was started and built for a height of 10 feet, the superstructure is completed up to the last pier with corbels, stringers of 12-in. x 12-in. and planking 3 inches.

The piers are built of round timber, the wharf when completed will be 513 feet long.

Spring tides rise 17 feet, neaps, 9 feet.

Total expenditure during 1905-6, $5,016.98.

ST. GEDEON ISLANDS.

St. Gédéon Islands in the parish of St. Gédéon, are situated on the southeast shore of Lake St. John, 39 miles west of Roberval. Population of parish about 1,200.

During the year 1903-4, a certain quantity of timber was purchased in view of the construction of a wharf at that place.

Amount expended, $1,982.19.

On July 13, 1904, a contract was awarded for the construction of a wharf in the Bay of St. Gédéon islands.

The work done consists in the construction of 7 piers, of 20 x 20 feet, placed 25 feet apart; the head block is 40 x 30 feet and stands 26 feet high at outer end, where two slips have been built. The abutment is 20 feet long. The work is completed.

Amount expended, $7,500.

During the winter of the fiscal year, 1905-6, boulders around the wharf were removed, and in the spring, an approach and a freight shed were built at a cost of $1,174.23.

ST. GODEFROY DE NOUVELLE.

St. Godefroy de Nouvelle, in the county of Bonaventure, is a parish situated at the foot of the Baie des Chaleurs, having a population of about 2,500 inhabitants, partly engaged in the fishing industry. There is also a considerable lumber trade done at this place. The railway station on the Atlantic and Lake Superior Railway is known under the name of 'La Nouvelle.'

On May 31, 1904, a contract was entered into for the construction of a breakwater, in the sum of $19,300.

The works under contract consisted of six contiguous cribs commencing at the shore; the shore end crib to be 150 feet long and the five others 100 feet each, giving a total length on top of 650 feet of continuous cribwork superstructure, with an average width of 20 feet. The depth of water at the outer end is 14 feet 3 inches, at high water spring tides.

Spring tides rise 7 feet.

This work was built and completed during the fiscal year of 1904-5.

During the last fiscal year, a freight shed was built, and the hill, in the road leading to the wharf, was lowered.

Total expenditure during 1905-6, $750.

ST. IGNACE DE LOYOLA.

St. Ignace de Loyola, in Berthier county, is a small settlement on an island of the same name in the River St. Lawrence, between Berthier and Sorel, at the entrance of Lake St. Peter. Population of island 935.

During the spring of 1905, materials were bought at a cost of $1,797.39.

Work on the wharf was begun in September following and completed at the end of October, at a further cost of $724.21. It is situated opposite the church and on property given to the Crown by the church wardens. It consists of a pile block 49 feet long, 33 feet wide and standing 16 feet high in 8 feet of water at low level.

The stone foundations for the two ice-breakers, at the upper end of Ile de Pads, were prepared at the end of November and concrete work begun in May and completed in June last. They are of hand-laid stone, covered with a coat 1-foot thick of concrete mixed 1:3:5 and reinforced with 1½-inch iron bars. They stand 8 feet high and measure 6 feet square at top with two faces inclined 1½ in 1 and the other two 1 in 12, making the ground dimensions 18 feet 10 inches square.

The total expenditure incurred during the last fiscal year amounted to $1,299.86.

STE. IRENE.

Ste. Iréné is a village situated in the county of Charlevoix, on the north shore of the River St. Lawrence, 78 miles below Quebec, and some six miles west of Murray Bay.

During the last fiscal year the most urgent repairs to the flooring of the wharf were done.

The expenditure for the fiscal year 1905-6 amounts to $338.35.

ST. JEAN DES CHAILLONS.

St. Jean des Chaillons, a post village and parish in Lotbinière county, is situated on the River St. Lawrence, 57 miles above Quebec.

Population of village, 1,000.

In September, 1904, a contract was entered into with Mr. Chas. Pagé, for the construction of a landing pier at this place. Contract price, $33,233.75.

Owing to delays experienced in securing deeds of land required, work had not yet been commenced on June 30, 1905.

Expenditure during fiscal year 1904-5 for plans, advertisements, tenders, etc., amounted to $893.20.

The work under contract consists of a head block, 105 feet 6 inches x 46 feet 6 inches at the base, built up to an average height of 30 feet, with batter of 1 in 10 on river face, on east end, on part of south face and west elevation, which will bring the top to a width of 40 feet; an ice breaker on the west or up stream end, built with a slope of 1 in 1 from low water mark, reducing the length of the head block to 75 feet on top; and an approach of open-face cribwork, 210 feet long and 27 feet wide on top, built with slope of 1 in 1. The depth of water at outer end of wharf is supposed to be 16 feet at low water.

During the summer and fall of 1905, the substructure of the head block and approach was built to about 18 feet in height.

During the spring of 1906, and up to June 30, no work could be done on account of abnormal height of water.

The expenditure during the last fiscal year amounted to $14,995.04.

ST. JEAN PORT JOLI.

The village of St. Jean Port Joli, in the vicinity of L'Islet, is situated on the south shore of the St. Lawrence, 60 miles below Quebec.

Spring tides rise 21 feet; neaps, 13 feet.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the addition to the wharf, begun in 1904, was completed; the addition is 50 feet long, 35½ feet wide and 30 feet high; it is built close-face, and the depth of water at low spring tides is 6½ feet at the outer end.

The expenditure for the year 1905-6 was $1,245.63.

ST. LAURENT, ISLAND OF ORLEANS.

The village of St. Laurent, in the county of Montmorency, is situated on the south side of the Island of Orleans, 10 miles below Quebec.

The flooring of the wharf at this place was repaired and renewed in many places, a small portion of the northeast face was resheathed with birch, and minor repairs were made to the movable slip and floats.

The expenditure for the fiscal year 1905-6 amounted to $587.83.

ST. ROCH DES AULNAIS.

The village of St. Roch des Aulnais, in the county of L'Islet, is situated on the south shore of the St. Lawrence, sixty-six miles below Quebec.

Spring tides rise 21 feet, neaps, 13 feet.

During the fiscal year ended June 30, 1906, in order to strengthen the wharf and to protect it against the pressure of the ice, a row of sheet piles, pitch pine 10 inches square, was placed along its south face upon a length of 120 feet; these piles were sunken from 5 to 12 feet into the bottom, and secured to the face timbers with strong iron bolts, thereby binding top with bottom and giving great stiffness to the wharf to resist the pressure of the ice.

The north face of the addition built last year was also sheathed with birch, 6 inches thick, sunken 5 feet into the bottom. The approach to the wharf, which became submerged at every high tide, was raised 3 feet with stone and gravel.

The expenditure during the fiscal year of 1905-6 was $2,323.78.

ST. SIMÉON.

St. Siméon is situated on the north shore of the River St. Lawrence, in the county of Charlevoix, 107 miles below Quebec.

On October 28, 1904, a contract was entered into with Mr. Nap. Trudel, for the construction of an approach to the isolated pier built some ten years ago. This approach consists of a close-faced timber crib, 425 feet long by 30 feet wide, filled with stone ballast.

During the fiscal year 1904-5, one-half of the contract work was done. The approach was completed on October 5, 1905.

The expenditure during the last fiscal year amounted to $15,412.39.

ST. ZOTIQUE.

St. Zotique is a post village in Soulanges county, on the north shore of the St. Lawrence, two and a half miles above Côteau Landing.

The mooring pier at Côteau Landing having been found to be too near the head of the Côteau rapids, for the safety of rafts and steamers requiring to tie up, a mooring pier was begun at St. Zotique in 1881-2, and completed in 1884. It consisted of a close-faced crib head block, 100 feet long, 24 feet wide, sunk in 9 feet of water; and of a 12-foot approach, composed of 34 close-faced cribs, measuring 8 x 12 feet, placed at intervals of 20 feet and spanned with 12 x 12 stringers supporting flooring, making total length of pier 1,150 feet.

Expenditure in 1881-2 was	$1,070 75
Expenditure in 1882-3 was	3,479 74
Expenditure in 1883-4 was	4,708 18

In 1885-6, the head block was lengthened to 132 feet 4 inches, the approach widened to 24 feet, the ice-breaker rebuilt and a guard railing placed on both sides at a cost of $12,000.73.

In 1893-4, and in 1894-5, sums of $2,490.75 and $1,599.85, respectively, were expended in reconstructing part of the work and in general repairs.

During May and June, 1902, the ice-breaker was resheathed with 8-inch rock elm, part of head block and of approach refloored, several stringers renewed, the south-eastern corner of head block sheathed with rock elm, covered with steel boiler plate, and general repairs made to storehouse and guard railing, at a cost of $1,099.61.

During August, 1902, minor repairs cost $203.12.

In June, 1904, several stringers of approach and part of the flooring were renewed at a cost of $509.01.

During July, 1905, minor urgent repairs cost $58.50.

SAULT MONTMORENCY.

Sault Montmorency is a small town situated eight miles below Quebec, on the north shore of the River St. Lawrence. At this place the cribwork revetment wall, commenced last year, was continued for a length of 600 feet, thus giving a total length of 1,100 feet of this work.

This construction consists of an open-faced timber crib, filled with stone ballast. The height of the crib is 9 feet, and its width 10 feet.

The expenditure for the fiscal year 1905-6 amounts to $7,158.

SOREL.

Sorel, an incorporated city, is situated on the Richelieu river at its mouth in Lake St. Peter. It is distant forty-five miles from Montreal by rail. Population, about 7,000.

In June, 1901, a contract was entered into with Messrs. McAuliff, Poupore, Malone & Weddell, for the construction of a deep water wharf at this place. The contract price was $255,632.43.

Work was commenced at once in 1901-2, and completed in the month of April, 1905.

On November 13, 1905, an accident occurred to the said wharf in which 256 feet of the structure were destroyed, owing to the nature of the subsoil.

In March, 1906, some temporary repairs were made at the south end of the remaining portion of the pile wharf, so as to prevent undermining by the current.

In May, 1906, the dredge *International* was put to work, and the debris of the wrecked portions removed.

The expenditure during the last fiscal year amounted to $11,614.15.

TERREBONNE.

Terrebonne is an incorporated town in Terrebonne county, situated on River Jesus, a branch of the Otawa, and on the Canadian Pacific Railway, sixteen miles north of Montreal. It possesses important water-power. There are extensive limestone quarries in the vicinity. Population, 1,822.

It was decided to build a high and low level wharf at this place and in June, 1905, materials costing $6,946.44 were bought to this effect.

Work on the high wharf was commenced in August, 1905, and completed in June last. The right of way thereto was given to the Crown by the municipality, it is 229 feet long, measured from the public road.

This high level portion is formed: (*a*) of three concrete piers distanced 40 feet at top, measuring 40 feet 9 inches by 9 feet 8 inches at bottom and 21 feet by 6 feet at top, (the upstream face used as ice-breaker being inclined 1½ in 1 and nosed 90 degrees), 25½ feet high from low water, and resting on close-faced stone-filled cribs, 44 feet by 13 feet, standing in an average of 3 feet of water. The piers are spanned by a steel structure, composed of two outside 24-inch 80 lbs. I-beams connected with two 18 inch 55 lbs I beams, resting on ½ inch 12 x12 plates, placed on top of concrete structure; (*b*) of a stone and earth approach, 91 feet long, inclusive of concrete abutment, inclined in front 1 in 12, also 25½ feet high, 3 feet deep at top, with two 1 foot retreats at back augmenting depth to 5 feet at bottom, and a 45 degree return wing on upstream side. All the concrete is reinforced with 1½-inch iron bars and plates, washers and nuts.

Expenditure during 1905-6, $6,995.54.

THREE RIVERS.

The city of Three Rivers is situated on the northern bank of the River St. Lawrence, at the mouth of the River St. Maurice, seventy-four miles below Montreal and sixty-eight miles above Quebec. Population 10,000.

In June, 1902, a contract was entered into with Mr. Randolph MacDonald, for the construction of a deep water wharf with a mooring face of 1,968 feet on the river side, and a return of 24 feet to connect the lower end of Dean's wharf. The contract includes the construction of an ice-breaker, 50 x 100 feet and 53 feet high or 23 feet above low water.

In 1902-3, the expenditure amounted to $49,914.21; in 1903-4, to $49,179.03; and in 1904-5, to $39,201.35.

The water in the river has a very great annual fluctuation, so that work could not be carried on with all the celerity desired, owing to high water prevailing, the consequence being that it could not be finished for the time agreed upon in the contract.

During the last fiscal year, work progressed as satisfactorily as possible, under present circumstances; about 63 per cent of the total work is now completed.

The expenditure during 1905-6 amounted to $89,893.13.

TROIS PISTOLES.

Trois Pistoles, in the county of Temiscouata, is an important village on the Intercolonial Railway, twenty-five miles below River du Loup. The land in the vicinity is fertile, and the place is flourishing. It is somewhat frequented as a summer resort. Along the River Trois Pistoles stand large saw and pulp mills.

Spring tides rise 18 feet, neaps, 10 feet.

The harbour being much exposed to northeasterly winds, navigators were complaining of want of proper shelter for their craft. It was decided to build a breakwater across the entrance to the harbour.

During the month of May, 1904, the work was commenced, and was completed on November 15, 1905. It consists of a crib 350 feet in length, 20 feet wide at base, with a batter of 1 in 12 on the sides, and a height of 14 feet. Advantage has been taken of a high batture for the site of the breakwater, which stands about 2 feet above high water level. The crib is close-faced and thoroughly filled with stones.

The work was performed by day labour. A sum of $486.57 was also expended to repair the flooring of the old wharf.

The expenditure for the fiscal year was $1,798.91.

VILLE MARIE (BAIE DES PÈRES).

Ville Marie, Pontiac county, is an agricultural centre of importance, located on Baie des Pères. It is a point of call for passenger and freight boats plying on Lake Temiskaming. There being no railroad connections, landing facilities are indispensable.

In 1887, the Dominion government purchased from the Lake Temiskaming Colonization Railway Company their wharf for the sum of $3,000. The wharf then consisted of an approach some 400 feet in length, 16 feet wide, leading to a landing head 26 by 23 feet in surface dimensions, the frontage of which is 26 feet. The whole structure being built of small open-face cribwork piers supporting the floor system, 15 feet above L.W.L.

In 1892, $68.12 was spent on repairs; the work being thoroughly repaired in 1895 at a cost of $945.63; and in 1896, $25.65 was expended on the wharf. The head of the wharf has been added to materially by the navigation interests, having a frontage nearly 200 feet long.

At its session of 1903, parliament appropriated $2,500 towards required repairs to the upper structure of the government part of the wharf; but no repairs were made that year because local interests demanded that the amount available be applied towards the construction of a wharf on a different site which, upon examination, proved to be too costly.

The sum of $2,500 was revoted in 1904. During the fiscal year 1904-5 some urgent repairs were made at a cost of $361.33; but on account of interference with the heavy traffic the work was only of a temporary nature. The sum of $160.43 was paid to the Lumsden line steamers for repairs between 1896 and 1904. Expenditure during the fiscal year 1904-5, $521.76.

At its last session, parliament again granted the sum of $2,500 towards the reconstruction required. Work started with the close of navigation in 1905, and was nearing completion on June 30, 1906. The approach was widened to 18 feet, with the addition of a substantial handrailing; a gap on the north side, 13 by 25 feet, was replanked, and a slip, 10 feet wide, was built on the south side, increasing the frontage to 49 feet.

Expenditure during the fiscal year 1905-6, $2,464.92.

Total expenditure to date, $7,026.08.

YAMASKA RIVER.

The mild weather which prevailed in January last caused the water to rise to a considerable height, and bringing on the débâcle of the upper section of the river, carrying with it all the ice on its way down, to a few miles above its outlet. This happened on the 23rd and 24th of January, 1906. The St. Lawrence was then so low that the ice at the outlet of the Yamaska river was frozen to the bed of the river, and thus causing the ice to accumulate to a great height, at some places exceeding twenty feet. All the ice of the river was piled up in a distance of less than three miles. About 6,000 feet below the lock the banks of the river are so low that they are flooded, destroying properties by deposits of sand, and moreover endangering lives of people in the neighbourhood.

All the stop-logs were broken by the said ice, and have to be renewed for the winter closing of the Yamaska lock.

The new gates have operated very satisfactorily during the navigable season.

Owing to low water on the St. Lawrence and high water on the Yamaska river, the said gates could not be closed before the end of May. This is due to the lock being only two feet higher than the apex of the dam, which caused the lock to be flooded every freshet.

To remedy this, the lock will require to be raised from three to five feet.

PROVINCE OF ONTARIO.

ALLANDALE AND BARRIE.

Allandale, a ward of the town of Barrie, is situated on Kempenfeldt bay, an arm of Lake Simcoe, distant sixty-six miles north-west from Toronto.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $1,500 was appropriated to complete the Allandale landing pier, and on July 26 last authority was given to expend this amount by day labour.

Work was commenced on September 1 and was competed on June 30, and consisted in building a wharf composed of stone approach, 331 feet in length by 18 feet in width on top, with a block of cribwork 72 feet long by 18 feet wide and 4 feet high at the outer end thereof.

The sum of $600 was appropriated for the removal of obstructions on the west side of the wharf at Bayfield street, Barrie. Work was commenced on September 1 and completed on December 23 last.

Total expenditure for fiscal year 1905-6, $1,804.26.

BARRY'S BAY.

Barry's Bay, in the county of South Renfrew, on the Ottawa division of the Grand Trunk Railway, is at the head of a thirty-mile stretch of the Madawaska river, accessible to boats of shallow draught. On account of rich corundum deposits, a heavy traffic has developed.

On August 9, 1904, a contract was let to Mr. John D. McRae for the construction of this wharf. The structure consists of a close-face cribwork landing block, measuring 25 feet in width by 100 feet on the front where there is a depth of 3½ feet at lowest water. The flooring stands 6 feet above L.W.L. There are suitable wagon and railway approaches formed of stone rip-rap and earth filling. The former, 107 feet long, has a minimum width of 16 feet at the top, and the latter, 300 feet in length and 12 feet in top width, is built on a curve of 12° with the face of cribwork as tangent.

Construction commenced in September, 1904, and was completed in November, 1904, at a cost of $4,770.74.

In the spring of 1905, the wagon approach and adjacent roadway, having suffered from freshets, were repaired at a cost of $51.75.

In March, 1906, small stone and gravel were deposited next to the rip-rap wall of the railway approach to check the leaching out of earth filling at high water. The cost of this work was $190.03.

Expenditure during the fiscal year 1905-6, $190.03.

Total expenditure to date, $5,012.52.

BAYFIELD.

Bayfield is a village in the county of Huron, situated on the easterly shore of Lake Huron, at mouth of Bayfield river, twelve miles south of the town of Goderich. There is a grist-mill and a saw-mill at this place, and the principal industry is fishing ; it is also a favourite summer resort.

At the last session of parliament the sum of $2,500 was appropriated for repairs to north pier and for dredging, and on July 26, last, authority was given to proceed with the work.

Between July 28 and August 8, 1905, dredging was performed by the Marlton Dredging Company of Goderich at entrance to piers and inner harbour, to depths of 14 feet and 12 feet respectively below water level.

General repairs were made to north pier between August 16 and Novmber 10, 1905.

On September 26, 1905, about 84 feet of the superstructure of the south pier was destroyed by fire, and on October 12 authority was given to expend the sum of $1,400 to repair damage done to this pier, which consisted of the reconstruction of the superstructure to a height of 9 feet above low water level; work was at once commenced, it was completed on December 30, 1905.

Total expenditure during fiscal year 1905-6 :—

Repairs, &c	$ 1,282 68
Dredging	2,359 50
	$ 3,642 18

BAYSVILLE.

Baysville is a small village of 200 inhabitants situated on the south branch of the Muskoka river, in the district of Muskoka, distant sixteen miles east of Bracebridge, the nearest railway point.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $500 was appropriated to complete the construction of a pile wharf, and on July 26 last authority was given to expend the amount by day labour.

Work was commenced on June 1 and completed on August 31 last, and consisted in the completion of the pile wharf on the west side of the river, 75 feet long by 25 feet wide.

Total expenditure for fiscal year 1905-6, $527.90.

BEAVERTON.

Beaverton is situated in the county of Ontario, on the easterly shore of Lake Simcoe, about 60 miles northeast of Toronto.. Populataion, about 2,500.

At the last session of parliament the sum of $8,000 was appropriated, $3,200 of which was for pile protection work, and the remaining $4,800 for dredging. Authority was given on July 26 last to expend this amount by day labour.

Work was commenced on July 1 and is still in course of construction, and consists in dredging a channel 60 feet long by 9 feet deep from the outer end of old southerly pier to the mouth of the Beaver river, and the dredging of a turning basin which is to be 225 feet in width on the inside and 325 feet long. Also a row of close sheet piling 160 feet in length on each side of the proposed turning basin.

Dredging was commenced on May 22 last, and up to the present 16,310 cubic yards of material have been removed.

Total expenditure for fiscal year 1905-6, $6,076.06.

BELLE RIVER.

Belle River is situated on the south shore of Lake St. Clair, and on the London and Windsor division of the Grand Trunk Railway, ninety-three miles from London and seventeen from Windsor. It is a French settlement of about 1,000 inhabitants. Farming is the principal industry in the neighbourhood.

At the last session of parliament the sum of $5,200 was appropriated for the dredging of entrance to harbour and the renewing of close piling in harbour, and on July 26, 1905, authority was given to proceed with the work.

The dredging was performed by the Chatham Dredging Co., of Chatham, between August 28 and October 28, 1905, for the sum of twenty-five cents per cubic yard, scow measurement ; 16,785 cubic yards of clay and sand were excavated.

During the month of March last, material was ordered for the construction of close piling in harbour, and work on same was commenced on April 2 and completed on June 18, 1906.

Work done consisted in the driving of twenty oak guard piles, 16 feet long, along the inner face of pile work and on each side of harbour ; the construction of 20 feet of 3-inch close pile protection work, on easterly side of harbour, and 40 feet of similar work on westerly side of harbour.

Total expenditure during fiscal year 1905-6 :

Dredging	$4,196 25
Close-piling	560 28
	$4,756 53

BENSFORT.

Bensfort is a small village on the Otanabee river, distant about 14 miles south of Peterborough.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $850 was appropriated for the construction of a wharf, and on July 18 last authority was given to proceed with the work by day labour.

Work was commenced on July 27, and completed on September 16 last, and consisted in the construction of a wharf with an approach 48 feet long by 12 feet wide, composed of cribs and spaces with an 'L' on the outer end 20 ft. x 40 ft.

Total expenditure for fiscal year 1905-6, $847.66.

RIVER BLANCHE.

The Blanche river empties into Lake Temiskaming just west of the Quebec boundary. It is naviagable to Tomstown, 26 miles from the mouth. On an average the width is 200 feet, and the depth 10 feet. The river runs through a clayey formation interspersed with thin sand strata dipping towards the stream. The landslides which are of common occurrence, have so obstructed the bed by the accumulation of sediment on account of the residual snags, that extensive works are necessary to restore to the settlers their only highway. Traffic is heavy, considering that one to two steamboats make the round trip of 90 miles from New Liskeard daily. The returns of one boat for the season 1905, show a traffic of 3,000 passengers and 200 tons of freight.

At its session of 1904, parliament appropriated $7,000 to begin operations which, however, were postponed to the following season on account of comparative high water and lack of required plant. At the end of the fiscal year 1904-5, the sum of $181.30 had been spent in preliminary work of building a snag boat.

Parliament appropriated $9,500 at its last session. The snag boat 16 feet by 28 feet by 4½ feet was completed in September, 1905, and together with a small crew and a tug was in commission to the close of navigation, clearing 3½ miles of the river just below Tomstown and removing 150 snags. In places the snags lay interlaced in the bed of the river simulating a corduroy road. The snags were floated down stream in rafts, buoyed up by means of cedar spars.

The plant was completed by building during the winter months a house boat and two scows 50 feet by 16 feet by 4½ feet to dispose in turn of the spoils of the snag boat. Operations on the river proper were resumed on June 25th with the completed plant and tug, which showed increased efficiency.

Expenditure during fiscal year 1905-06..	$7,895 73
Total expenditure to June 30, 1906..	8,077 03

BLIND RIVER.

Blind River is a village situated on the north channel, Lake Huron, in the district of Algoma, and is a station on the Canadian Pacific Railway. Extensive lumbering operations are carried on at this place.

Authority was given on May 8 last to expend the sum of $1,050 for dredging between the lumber wharfs ; the dredge working for Messrs. Dolsen & McEwen was employed.

Work was commenced on May 30, and completed on June 22, and consisted in dredging the slip between the east and west piers, at mouth of river, to a depth of 12 feet.

The dredge worked 205⅝ hours, removing 5,120 cubic yards.

Total expenditure for fiscal year, 1905-06: $159.22.

BRACEBRIDGE.

Bracebridge is a town situated on the north branch of the Muskoka river, district of Muskoka, 125 miles by rail north of Toronto.

Authority was given to improving the approach to the new government wharf, and $500 was voted by the municipality towards this work.

Work was commenced on April 25, and continued until June 5, and is completed, except for the placing of a railing along a portion of the east side, where the bank is high.

The construction of the roadway entailed the blasting and removal of about 400 cubic yards of rock, and the placing of about 1,200 cubic yards of gravel, earth and stone filling and is 18 feet wide on top and 650 feet long, and has a 10·6 per cent grade.

Two slips were made in the wharf 10 feet wide for the convenience of small craft.

Total expenditure for fiscal year, 1905-6, $3,015.21.

BRONTE.

Brontè is a village in the county of Halton, on the north shore of Lake Ontario, 27 miles southwest of Toronto.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $8,000 was appropriated for repairs and dredging, $4,000 for each, and on July 26 last authority was given to proceed with the repairs by day labour.

Work was commenced on August 5 and continued until June 29, and consisted in the thorough overhauling and renewing of the structures, and portions were added where necessary.

In doing the above work some 71,752 feet, b.m., pine, 3,960 lbs. of iron and 57¾ toises of stone were used.

Total expenditure for fiscal year 1905-6, $3,999.91.

BRUCE MINES.

Bruce Mines is situated on the north shore of Lake Huron, 45 miles southeast of Sault Ste. Marie, in the District of Algoma.

Authority was given on May 11 last to expend the sum of $50 in repairs to the wharf.

Work was commenced and completed in August last, and in doing the work the following materials were used: 1,054 feet, b.m., hemlock plank and 50 yds. of gravel.

Authority was also given on April 6 last to expend the sum of $100 in general repairs to the wharf, and work was commenced on the 4th and completed on June 26.

In doing this work the following materials were used, 5,440 feet b.m., plank, and 86 lbs. iron.

Total expenditure for fiscal year, 1905-6, $47.65.

BURLINGTON CHANNEL.

Burlington channel, in the County of Wentworth, is simply a cut through a piece of low land which partly separates Lake Ontario from a large sheet of water called Burlington bay, enabling vessels to reach the wharfs at the city of Hamilton.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $5,000 was appropriated for additional stone filling, between the close sheet piling and cribwork of southerly pier, from near the Grand Trunk railway swing bridge to the outer end, and on July 26, authority was given to proceed with the work.

In doing the above work, some 3,474 cubic yards of stone were used.

Owing to the open winter and the numerous severe gales that occurred from the east and southeast, the easterly end of the lighthouse pier suffered severely and was

badly wrecked, which necessitated immediate temporary repairs in order to protect the piers and save the lighthouse; instructions were given to make the necessary repairs. Work was carried on at irregular intervals, as the weather would not permit continuous operation.

In doing the above work some 1,870 pounds iron, and 21,724 ft. b.m., pine were used.

A number of tie rods in the south pier were broken, and a number of braces displaced, and some were lost, which had to be replaced in order to retain the close sheet piling along the face of wharf in position.

In doing the above work, some 71 pounds of iron were used.

The swing bridge staff were employed from July 1 to January 12, when the lights were put out, and navigation closed for the season, commencing again on March 1 and continuing for the season.

Total expenditure for fiscal year 1905-6, $19,069.33.

CALLENDAR.

Callendar, a town of some 1,000 inhabitants, is situated on the east shore of Lake Nipissing, on the North Bay Branch of the Grand Trunk railway, nine miles south of North Bay. Lumbering and general business are the chief industries.

Authority was given on August 3, to accept the offer of James McBurney to construct a wharf for the sum of $500.

The wharf was completed on April 16, and is 80 feet long by 20 feet wide, composed of cribs and spaces. The three cribs are 16 x 20 feet with two spaces of 16 feet each.

Total expenditure for fiscal year 1905-6, $500.

COBOURG.

Cobourg is a large town situated on the north shore of Lake Ontario, in the county of Northumberland, on the main line of the Grand Trunk railway, 66 miles east of Toronto.

At the last session of parliament the sum of $5,000 was appropriated for repairs to piers, and on July 26 last authority was given to expend this amount by day labour.

Work was commenced on July 1 and completed on June 30, and consists in the construction of new cribs to replace the old piles at east pier, near lighthouse, 120 feet long with an average width of 30 feet and a depth of 20 feet, also planking same, also the construction of three cribs further in on same pier, 12 feet long, 10 feet wide and 6 feet deep from the water edge up. At the north dock of the inner harbour, repair to water edge of old cribs, length, 380 feet, width, 12 feet, including replanking same. Centre pier, re-cribing a washout 60 feet long, average width, 12 feet, and repairing and replanking part of this wharf, 120 feet long and 24 feet wide. Rebuilding the cross-pier of the inner harbour and putting new timbers on same from water edge 300 feet long and about 6 feet high and 15 feet wide, also planking same. West of Langevin pier, new timbers from water edge 24 feet long and considerable new planking, and other general repairs.

Total expenditure for fiscal year 1905-6, $4,999,93.

COCKBURN ISLAND.

Cockburn island is situated in the district of Algoma, west of Manitoulin island.

On August 4 authority was given to expend the sum of $250 for the construction of a shed on the wharf.

Work was commenced on September 7 and completed on October 9.

In doing the above work the following materials were used, 6,948 ft. b.m., hemlock; 426 ft. b.m., cedar; 575 ft. b.m., pine; 600 ft. b.m., tamarack, and 140 lbs. iron.

Total expenditure for fiscal year 1905-6, $226.01.

COLBORNE.

Colborne is situated on the north shore of Lake Ontario, distant about fourteen miles east from Cobourg. Population, 1,000.

At the last session of parliament the sum of $5,000 was appropriated for the construction of a wharf.

Plans and specifications have been prepared for the work, but, up to date, tenders have not been called.

The expenditure during fiscal year 1905-6 was $32.24.

COLCHESTER.

Colchester is a village situated on the north shore of Lake Erie, in the county of Essex, about four miles south of Harrow, and about fourteen miles from the mouth of the Detroit river. Harrow is the nearest point with railroad connection. Population about 200. It is the centre of a prosperous farming district, more particularly in the raising of corn, hogs and tobacco. Oxley, favourite summer resort, is about two miles east of Colchester.

During the last session of parliament, the sum of $5,000 was appropriated for the construction of a wharf at this point, which wharf was also to serve the purpose of a groyne for the protection of property, which had suffered considerable erosion from wave action, and on July 25, 1905, authority was given to proceed with the work by day labour.

Operations were commenced on August 14, and work was carried on more or less continuously during the fiscal year. Continual heavy winds and some severe storms during the fall caused considerable delay and a consequent extra expense to this work.

The work performed up to June 30, 1906, consisted of a stone approach, 178 feet long, with 14 feet roadway to an average height of 4 feet 6 inches above low water level; 69 feet of close cribwork substructure, 18 feet wide with stone ballast, and 32 feet of concrete side walls; with all remaining footing blocks placed, and portion of filling behind walls completed the superstructure of this 69 feet.

There also remained on hand timber framed sufficient for the construction of 65 additional feet of substructure at outer end of wharf; also a small amount of cement, gravel, &c. to be used in the completion of the superstructure.

Total expenditure during 1905-6, $5,050.80.

COLLINGWOOD.

Collingwood is situated on the south shore of Georgian bay, township of Nottawasaga, county of Simcoe, 94 miles by rail from Toronto. It is the terminus of the Northern and Hamilton and Northerwestern Railway. There is an extensive trade in shipbuilding, grain and lumber, and it is the starting point for the steamers for Owen Sound, Sault Ste. Marie, Parry Sound, &c. Population 5,000.

As constituted now, the harbour is very large and commodious, being protected on the north and east sides by extensive breakwaters.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $30,000 was appropriated for the construction of a wharf. Plans and specifications were prepared, tenders were called, and a contract was let to Mr. Joseph Battle, on August 25, for the sum of $29,900.

Work was commenced on December 26, and is still in progress, and consists in the construction of a wharf 75 feet long by 40 feet wide, having cribwork substructure with concrete superstructure.

Authority was given on May 10 last to employ Mr. C. S. Boone's dredge, to remove 14,000 cubic yards of material from the harbour. Up to date the dredge worked 364 hours removing 10,950 cubic yards, scow measurement.

Total expenditure for fiscal year, 1905-6, $90,018.38.

CROWE'S LANDING.

Crow's Landing is situated on the south shore of Stoney Lake, distant 22 miles northeast of Peterborough, and is a small summer resort.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $1,500 was appropriated for the construction of a wharf at this place, and on July 26 authority was given to expend the amount by day labour.

Work was commenced on September 16 and completed on June 25, and consisted in the construction of a crib 80 feet by 20 feet, with a stone approach.

In doing the above work some 17,172 feet b.m., cedar, 9,633 feet, b.m., hemlock and 175 lbs. iron were used.

A right-of-way was purchased from Mr. Chris. Crowe for the sum of $250.

Total expenditure for fiscal year, 1905-6, $1,491.51.

CUMBERLAND.

Cumberland village, in the county of Russell, is located 20 miles below Ottawa and two miles south of Buckingham Junction, on the Canadian Pacific Railway. Besides the regular ferry service, the wharf provides for considerable traffic from passenger and freight boats plying on the River Ottawa.

At its session of 1904 parliament granted the sum of $7,000 towards the construction of a wharf at this place.

On May 31, 1904, a contract was let to Mr. John D. Warwick for the construction of this wharf, which consists of a double-deck landing pier, 30 feet by 90 feet, built on a very irregular rock bottom. There are two approaches 18 feet wide, 20 feet and 78 feet long respectively. The structure is of close-face cribwork, structural steel and dry masonry construction. Elevation of high-level flooring 15 feet above lowest water, at which stage a minimum depth of 8 feet is available for navigation.

Work commenced in September, 1904, and was completed in March, 1905, at a cost of $6,644. On June 30, 1905, a further sum of $421.77 had been expended on the addition of two slips and in procuring the materials required for a freight shed.

In November and December, 1905, fenders were added, at a cost of $106.94, altering the vertical face of wharf to one which recedes at the top to prevent the guard of boats from overlapping at high water. A two-storey freight shed 18 feet by 18 feet and shelter was erected at a cost of $534.12, of which $347.10 was expended before June 30, 1905, in procuring all the required materials.

Expenditure during the fiscal year 1905-06: $293.97.

Total expenditure to date, $7,359.60.

DEPOT HARBOUR.

Depot Harbour is on the north coast of Georgian Bay, in the district of Muskoka, 60 miles north of Collingwood, and three miles by water from Parry Sound. It is a point of transhipment from the great lakes steamers to the Grand Trunk railway, its distance from Ottawa being 263 miles.

In May, 1902, a contract was awarded to Messrs. Davis, Haney & Miller, for the construction of an extension, 525 feet long by 80 feet wide, to the elevator wharf and also a landing pier, 500 feet long by 150 feet wide, at the inner end of the harbour.

At the end of the fiscal year 1904-5 the work was nearly completed ; it has since been finished and accepted.

The amount expended during the fiscal year ending June 30, 1906, was $5,339.60.

DUNNET'S LANDING.

Dunnet's Landing is a small settlement situated on the south shore of Rice lake, three miles west of the village of Roseneath, and seven miles east of Harwood.

At the last session of parliament the sum of $750 was appropriated for the construction of a wharf, and on July 26, authority was given to proceed with the work.

Work was commenced on September 4, and completed on April 20, and consisted in the construction of a gravel and stone approach, and pile approach 54 ft. 6 in. by 14 ft., with a 'T' on outer end 21 ft. by 26 ft.

Total expenditure for fiscal year 1905-6, $820.19.

DYER BAY.

Dyer Bay is situated on the east shore of the Bruce peninsula, sixteen miles from Lion's Head. Population 100.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $700 was appropriated for repairs to wharf at this place, and authority was given on March 27, to proceed with the work.

Work was commenced on June 4 and completed on June 25, and consisted in rebuilding the superstructure of the outer crib eight courses, the second crib, four courses and the third crib, two courses.

Total expenditure for fiscal year 1905-6, $699.26.

ECHO BAY.

Echo Bay is a small village on the 'Soo' branch of the Canadian Pacific railway, and is distant eighteen miles east of Sault Ste. Marie.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $700 was appropriated for repairs to wharf and strengthening same, and authority was given on August 28, to proceed with the work.

An agreement was entered into with Mr. Wm. Bermingham, on October 6, to do the above work, and same was completed on November 25.

The final estimate for the construction of the wharf at this place, under contract with Mr. Wm. Bermingham was given on September 21.

The sum of $100 was paid to Mr. Wm. Bermingham for the construction of an approach to the wharf, 20 x 30 feet, on December 4.

On January 16, authority was given to expend the sum of $400 in the construction of a warehouse, 15 x 43 feet, on the wharf, and an agreement was entered into with Mr. R. J. Thomas to do the work for the above amount. This work was completed on April 17.

Total expenditure for fiscal year, 1905-6, $20,359.

FORT WILLIAM.

Dredging was renewed by the Great Lakes Dredging Company, on April 26, in deepening the entrance channel to the Kaministiquia river and in front of the Empire elevator; also in the river in front of flour and freight shed, and elevators A. B. C. and E.

All the dredges belonging to the Great Lakes Dredging Company commenced operations on their new contract for dredging the Kaministiquia and Mission rivers, on June 11.

The total amount of material removed during the fiscal year ending June 30, is 642,626 cubic yards, and the total expenditure for that period, $74,221.25.

GODERICH.

Goderich is a town situated on the east shore of Lake Huron, in the county of Huron and at the mouth of the Maitland river, about sixty-eight miles from Sarnia, and sixty-three miles from London. It is the termini of the Buffalo and Goderich branch of the Grand Trunk railway and of the Guelph and Goderich branch of the Canadian Pacific railway. Population is 5,500. It is the county town and possesses many industries. Located on the harbour front is one of the largest flour mills in

Canada, the output being 1,200 bbls. a day, and which concern brings in, by boat, from Fort William, about two million bushels of grain annually for use at this port.

An elevator with a capacity of half a million bushels is about completed to replace the elevator burned down about a year ago. The new structure is of a most modern type, being built entirely of re-inforced concrete.

The Canadian Pacific railway have expended a large amount of money in securing entrance to this port, and will no doubt add very materially in increasing trade here.

The surrounding country is rich in farming produce. It is also a favourite summer resort.

At the last session of parliament the sum of $70,000 was appropriated for harbour improvements, and on July 26, 1905, authority was given for the expenditure of $17,000 on dredging and repairs to piers.

On August 8, 1904, a contract for the sum of $74,000 was let to Messrs. Battle & Conlon, of Thorold, Ontario, for the construction of a breakwater, 500 feet long and 35 feet wide, built for the purpose of protecting entrance to harbour. The substructure of this work being composed of closed cribwork, filled with stone ballast with a concrete superstructure.

On September 8, 1905, authority was given for the expenditure of $3,900, to provide 1,300 cubic yards of stone talus for the protection of outer face of breakwater.

The above work was commenced on January 9, 1905, and was in progress on July 1, 1906.

On October 19, 1905, the whole of the substructure and 180 feet of the superstructure was completed, when considerable damage was done to the work by a big storm which raged from the 19th to the 21st of October. Succeeding storms have damaged the whole of the 180 feet of superstructure built and a small portion of the substructure. Operations have not been resumed since date of storm mentioned.

Dredging was performed to a depth of 18 feet below low water level in the inner harbour, and to 20 feet below low water level at entrance to piers, by the Marlton Dredging Co., of Goderich, for the sum of twenty-five cents per cubic yard, scow measurement, between September 9 and November 2, 1905, on which latter date work had to be closed down owing to stress of weather.

In the execution of the above work, 596 cubic yards of rock, 8,695 cubic yards of sand and gravel, 1,022 cubic yards of hardpan, 453 cubic yards of clay and 3,569 cubic yards of sand were excavated.

On May 15, 1906, instructions were given to resume this work, same to be performed by Mr. W. L. Horton, of Goderich.

This work was commenced on May 16 and continued until June 14, 1906, when work was temporarily suspended, in order to utilize dredge for dredging urgently required elsewhere.

In the performance of this work 10,904 cubic yards of clay, sand and gravel, and 321 cubic yards of rock were excavated.

General repairs were made to piers at different intervals between September 1, 1905, and June 26, 1906, and consisted of sheathing 51 running feet of inner and outer face of north pier and 62 feet of south pier; also the reconstruction of 150 feet of inner end of north pier, from low water level to six feet above pier being 20 feet wide; decking of piers was renewed in various places, and new snubbing posts put in.

On June 9, 1906, authority was given to remove obstructions in harbour, consisting principally of sunken logs, and on June 25, work was commenced and was in progress at the end of the fiscal year.

During the fiscal year 1905-6 the total expenditure was :—

Construction, repairs, &c.	$34,625 07
Dredging.	13,701 90
	$48,326 97

GRAHAM'S BAY (OTTAWA RIVER).

At a point on the Ottawa river, known as Graham's bay, about two miles above Britannia village, a portion of the main highway in the township of Nepean, was being undermined by the waters of the Ottawa, and by the action of ice shoves and saw logs in the river, so that to prevent further encroachment, the work of building a protection cribwork was undertaken.

The plan adopted for this was a rough, open-work, stone-filled pier, carried to a point above high water line, and finished off on top with rip-rap to protect the road-bed as the foundation of the latter is at a considerably higher level than that of the top of the cribwork. The pier is 875 feet long, 10 feet wide at bottom, and reduced in width to 5 feet at top, and of an average height of about 10 feet. The bank of the river is clay formation, and excavations were made below the low water line for the foundation timbers. Along the front of the pier, stone was distributed to protect the foundation from being washed away. In rear of the crib, stone was deposited to fill the space between it and the shore.

The space between the top of the pier and roadway was sloped off with stone, to prevent the destruction of the road by 'washouts.'

When the pier was being built, two culverts were put in, extending clear through the structure, to carry off any water that might lodge in rear of the cribwork and cause scouring of the foundations.

GRAND BEND.

Grand Bend is on the westerly shore of Lake Huron, at the mouth of the Sauble river, about fifteen miles from Exeter which is the nearest railway station on the London and Wingham branch of the Grand Trunk Railway, about thirty miles south of Goderich.

On March 26, 1904, a contract was awarded to Mr. John D. Warwick, of Brockville, for the construction of a wharf and approach, for the sum of $21,388. This work was completed on October 7, 1905.

The wharf is 648 feet long, including 100 feet of stone approach, and 20 feet wide. It is constructed of timber, and composed of close-faced cribwork with continuous superstructure. This wharf was built for the purpose of acting as a breakwater pier to the entrance to river, thereby affording a harbour of refuge to the fishing boats and light shipping in the district.

On November 4 last, authority was given to expend the sum of $1,200 to repair damage done to wharf by great storm of October 19, 20 and 21.

The above work was commenced on December 7, 1905, and continued until June 30, 1906, and consisted in the driving of 48 feet of 6-inch by 8-inch and 8-inch by 8-inch 36 feet long sheet piling to close opening in pier; the raising to proper level of face timbers in several places on pier, where settlement had occurred through scouring caused by storms; placing stone talus at outer end of pier, repairing stone approach and placing considerable stone ballast in pier.

Owing to further settlement which occurred to this work through ice pressure and heavy storms during past spring, a further grant was required to complete repairs and place this work in a safe and finished condition.

Total expenditure during fiscal year 1905-6, $11,977.32.

HAILEYBURY.

The town of Haileybury, on the west shore of Lake Temiskaming, is the chief lake port on the route of the T. & N. O. railway, 108 miles from North Bay. Naturally it links the rail and water traffic—navigation extends over a distance of 150 miles. It is five miles from Cobalt, the centre of an important mineral district.

In the fiscal year 1900-1 the building of a wharf was commenced to accommodate the local trade. The sum of $2,000.22 was expended. No work of consequence was done during the fiscal year 1901-2, the expenditure being only $84.50.

During the fiscal year 1902-3, active work of construction was resumed, the outlay was $3,573.98. During the fiscal year 1903-4, a landing head 40 x 60 feet dimensions of sheet pile understructure and open-face cribwork superstructure with stone filling was built to a height of 7 feet above L.W.L., incorporating a smaller crib 20 x 30 feet dimensions, which had been sunk in 8 feet of water at an earlier date. The stone approach was added to materially, but not completed to its full height. The expenditure for the fiscal year 1903-4 being $6,895.41.

During the fiscal year 1904-5, the stone approach, having proved its worth as an ice-breaker, was completed to its full height of 12½ feet on 85 per cent of its length, and to 9 feet on the outer portion, 75 feet long. It having been advisable to defer for the time being the placing of the full weight upon the foundation of the latter section, where some trouble was caused by subsiding. The landing head was extended and raised to an average elevation of 10½ feet above L.W.L. Expenditure for fiscal year 1904-5, $6,008.74.

At its last session parliament appropriated the sum of $3,600 to effect the completion of this wharf. Work was resumed at the close of navigation in December, 1905, and was completed in June, 1906.

The wharf consists of a dry masonry dike, forming the approach 16 feet wide on top, 516 feet long and landing head of pilework understructure and open-face cribwork superstructure sheeted with tamarack. The timber structure incloses the outer end of the approach and extends 50 feet beyond, having a frontage of 111 feet and affording 225 lineal feet of dockage, including 50 lineal feet for shelter on the south side. The elevation of flooring is 13 feet above M.L.W.L. at which stage a minimum depth of 8 feet is available along the front. Water rises 12 feet. The whole structure is built strong to withstand the heavy pressure from the ice on the north side. A freight shed 12 x 24 feet has been erected on the dock.

Expenditure for fiscal year 1904-5, $3,599.63.

Total expenditure to date, $22,162.48.

HAMILTON.

Hamilton, a city of 50,000 inhabitants, is situated on the south shore of Burlington bay, an arm of Lake Ontario.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $30,000 was appropriated for the construction of a wharf and on April 20 last, a contract was let to Mr. A. A. McDonald, for the sum of $71,000, to construct this work.

Work was commenced on June 27, and is still in progress; it consists in the construction of 1,230 feet of revetment wall made up as follows: pile bents every 10 feet centre to centre, with concrete superstructure 10 feet wide on top with a face work of steel sheet piling.

Total expenditure for fiscal year 1905-6, $1,003.94.

HEAD RIVER.

Head river is situated in the county of Victoria, it takes its rises in Mud lake and flows northerly through the township of Dalton.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $1,500 was appropriated for improving the waterway from Mud lake by the construction of an overflow channel, 480 feet long by 25 feet in width at the bottom, with a side slope of 1 foot to 1 foot, and an average depth of about 4 feet.

Work was commenced on September 27 and completed on December 21.

Total expenditure for fiscal year, 1905-6, $1,593.11.

HONORA.

Honora is a village on the east shore of Manitoulin Islands, district of Algoma, distant 13 miles from Little Current.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $1,500 was appropriated for the construction of a warehouse on the government wharf, and on July 26 authority was given to proceed with the work.

Work was commenced on September 30, and completed November 10, and consisted in the construction of a warehouse 20 feet by 48 feet by 12 feet to the plate.

Total expenditure for fiscal year 1905-6, $1,124.56.

JORDAN.

Jordan harbour is situated on the southwest shore of Lake Ontario, six miles westerly from Port Dalhousie, and is composed of two paralell piers extending out into the lake, affording a good landing, but no shelter from easterly gales. Large shipments of fruit are annually made.

Authority was given on October 21 last to expend the sum of $420 for stone filling in piers of new bridge and talus along the approaches thereto. Stone has been secured for the work.

Total expenditure for fiscal year 1905-6, $445.48.

KINCARDINE.

Kincardine is a prosperous town situated on the east shore of Lake Huron, thirty-nine miles south of Southampton, and thirty-two miles north of Goderich. It is the terminus of the Wellington, Grey and Bruce division of the Grand Trunk Railway. Population about 3,000. Principal industries are two furniture factories, boiler and machine works and salt works.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $5,000 was appropriated for repairs to piers and dredging, and, on July 26, 1905, authority was given to expend the sum of $1,000 on repairs to piers.

Work was commenced on September 4, and completed on May 22, 1906, and consisted of the renewal of waling and decking at different points on piers, and the renewal of 120 feet of breast-work, 6 feet high, on easterly pier, in inner harbour.

A contract was let to the Marlton Dredging Co., of Goderich, for the dredging of the channel, between piers and the inner harbour, to the depth of 14 feet below low water level. Work was commenced on June 30, and continued until July 21, 1905, during which time, 11,755 cubic yards of sand was excavated.

On June 4, 1906, another contract was let to the Marlton Dredging Co., of Goderich, for dredging at outer entrance to piers, between piers and in inner harbour to the depth of 14 feet, below low water level.

Work was commenced on June 19, and completed on the 27th of the same month. In doing this work 4,850 cubic yards of sand were excavated.

The total expenditure during the fiscal year 1905-6 is as follows:—

Repairs to piers	$1,056 99
Dredging	3,935 00

KINGSVILLE.

Kingsville is situated on the north shore of Lake Erie, in the county of Essex, about twenty-five miles east of the mouth of the Detroit river, and on the line of the Père Marquette Railway. Population about 1,600. It is the centre of a prosperous farming district and a favourite summer resort. The electric railway from city of Windsor to this place is about completed.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $4,000 was appropriated for repairs to landing pier and dredging, and on June 30, 1905, authority was given to expend the

sum of $800 on repairs to easterly pier. This work was performed during month of August, 1905, and consisted in the laying of a second decking 10 feet width of pier, the renewing flooring in storehouse.

Considerable dredging was performed by Manley & Co., Toronto, at this place during past fiscal year.

The total expenditure during fiscal year 1905-6 amounted to $4,830.79.

LEAMINGTON.

Leamington is a prosperous village, situated on north shore of Lake Erie, in the county of Essex, about thirty-seven miles from the city of Windsor, on the lines of the Père Marquette and Michigan Central Railways. Population about 1,800. It is in the centre of a thriving farming district. Large and numerous oil wells have been discovered in the vicinity of Leamington, during the past year.

The telephone, mail and boat services are carried on with Pelee island from this place.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $1,000 was appropriated for the completion of repairs to wharf, at this point, and on June 30, 1905, authority was given to proceed with the work.

Repairs were started on July 1, and completed on September 13, 1905.

The work done consisted in sheet piling 10 lineal feet of face of outer end of pier; placing 40 feet of double waling; cutting off and spiking 250 feet of sheet piling, on westerly side of wharf; completing construction of warehouse; constructing two landing slips and renewing portion of flooring.

The completion of these repairs left this wharf in first-class condition.

The total expenditure during the fiscal year 1905-6, is $999.33.

L'ORIGNAL.

The public wharf at L'Orignal, Prescott county, Ont., one of the most important on the Ottawa river, was repaired in September and October, 1905 (for further description see Annual Report, 1904-5).

The flooring on the northwest corner of the wharf was renewed as well as some sections of the trestle approach, 1,000 square feet of 3-inch tamarack plank being used. The stone rip-rap of gravel deposited on the roadway, 623 feet in length. The cost of these works was $363.32.

In the spring of 1902 a large field of ice carried away the cribwork superstructure of the ice-breaker, damaging four piles of the wharf. The superstructure was rebuilt 10 feet in height, of open joint, dovetailed, square hemlock, with a batter of 1 in 4 on the sides and back and 1 in 1½ on the upper end, which is sheeted with a 10-inch tamarack apron, having the round face exposed. This work was filled with stone and thoroughly secured to the understructure by stepping and vertical posts. The ice-breaker, 155 feet above the wharf, measures 20 feet x 30 feet at the base. The cost of reconstruction was $457.16.

Expenditure during the fiscal year 1905-6, $820.48.

Total expenditure to date, $30,089.60.

MEAFORD.

Meaford is an incorporated town in the county of Grey, on the west side of the Georgian bay, twenty-one miles west of Collingwood, and twenty miles to the eastward of Owen Sound. It is the terminus of the northern division of the Grand Trunk Railway. Population, 2,500.

On August 23, 1904, a contract was let to Messrs. Kastner & Porter, for the sum of $59,800, to construct a breakwater pier, 450 feet x 30 feet, of cribwork with concrete superstructure.

Work was commenced on April 6 and completed on June 30, less the removal of 'L' of old pier for which the sum of $1,200 has been retained.

Total expenditure for fiscal year 1905-6, $117,658.58, including dredging.

NEWCASTLE.

Newcastle is situated in the county of Durham, on the north shore of Lake Ontario, forty-seven miles east from Toronto. It contains large woollen mills, a tannery and implement factory. Population about 1,000.

At the last session of parliament the sum of $3,300 was appropriated for repairs to piers, and on July 26 last authority was given to proceed with the work by day labour.

Work was commenced on September 11 and completed on June 12, and consisted in the construction of a cribwork pier at the west side of the entrance to the harbour, 70 feet x 16 feet x 13 feet.

Total expenditure for fiscal year 1905-6, $3,000.95.

OLIPHANT.

Oliphant is a district or post office centre on Lake Huron, in the county of Bruce, and is eight miles distant from Wiarton. It is the principal point of communication between mainland and the adjacent 'Fishing Islands.'

On December 14 last, authority was given to expend the sum of $200 on urgent repairs to wharf, and work was commenced on March 5 following and completed on May 30, 1906.

The work consisted of the raising and levelling of the whole of the stone approach, 540 feet long; the laying of a stone walk, 3 feet wide along centre of this approach, said walk being composed of stone flags, 3 feet by 4 feet and 3 inches thick; sodding the remainder of top of approach to prevent scouring from wave action; and the placing of about 5 cords of stone talus at outer end of wharf, which repairs left this wharf in excellent condition.

OSHAWA.

Oshawa is a town of some size situated on the north shore of Lake Ontario, in the county of Ontario, on the main line of the Grand Trunk Railway, 34 miles east of Toronto.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $700 was appropriated for repairs to sheds on the wharf, and on July 26, last, authority was given to proceed with the work by day labour.

Work was commenced on September 2, and completed on June 25, and consisted in the addition of 18 feet to the south end of shed for an open shelter, and 16 feet on the north end for an enlargement.

Total expenditure for fiscal year 1905-6, $699.99.

PARRY SOUND.

Parry Sound is situated on the east shore of Georgian bay, in the district of Parry Sound. Population, 3,000.

A contract was let to Mr. A. A. McDonald on April 17 for the sum of $8,925 for the construction of a wharf 500 feet in length by 30 feet in width; the work was completed on August 22.

Total expenditure for fiscal year 1905-6, $9,083.20.

PORT ARTHUR.

Dredging was renewed on May 8, by the dredges of the Great Lakes Company, in the entrance channel and in the channel to King's elevator, and ceased further

dredging in the harbour on June 9, to commence work on their contract for dredging the Kaministiquia and Mission rivers.

The dredge *I.X.L.* and plant belonging to Mr. Robert Weddell, arrived from the east on June 5, and commenced dredging on the 8th, in the entrance channel to the harbour.

The temporary protection works, erected last season to protect the Canadian Northern Coal Dock, and the Atikokan Iron Company's property, from the heavy seas that prevail in the autumn, were completely carried away by the breaking up of the ice this spring.

The total amount of material removed during the fiscal year ending June 30, is 709,034 cubic yards, and the total expenditure for that period is:—

Dredging	$151,573 28
Protection works, &c	6,902 81
Total	$158,476 09

PORT BRUCE.

Port Bruce is situated at the mouth of Catfish creek, in the county of Elgin, on the north shore of Lake Erie, about 5 miles south of Aylmer. Population about 100. Principal industry is fishing, in the persuance of which it ranks as an important point.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $5,000 was appropriated for repairs to piers and dredging, and on July 26, 1905, authority was given to expend the sum of $4,000 for repairs; authority having been previously given for the expenditure of $1,000 on urgent dredging required, which work consisted in the dredging of a sand bar which had formed at entrance to piers and the dredging of a channel 50 feet wide, 450 feet long to a depth of 11 feet below water level.

In doing the above dredging some 4,135 cubic yards of sand were removed.

Repairs and construction on the east and west piers commenced in September, 1905, and were carried on, more or less continuously, until June 13, 1906. The work performed consisted in the completion of two top rows of face timbers with crossties, of 465 feet of easterly pier, and the part filling of same with stone ballast; the renewal, from low water level to 6 feet above same, of 140 feet of outer end of westerly pier, which was badly damaged and partly carried away by the storms during month of October, 1905.

The total expenditure during the fiscal year 1905-6 is as follows:—

Repairs to piers	3,997 17
Dredging	950 59
Total	$4,947 76

PORT COLBORNE.

Port Colborne is situated on the north shore of Lake Erie, in the county of Welland, about twenty miles west of the city of Buffalo. It is the terminus on Lake Erie of the Welland canal, and as such is a point of great importance in connection with the transportation of grain and other freight from the west to the St. Lawrence ports.

In 1901, it was decided to improve the harbour of Port Colborne, in such a way that it might be available as a transfer point for all kind of freight, from the largest vessels plying on the great lakes to canal-size steamers, and for this purpose the Department of Railways and Canals was entrusted with the construction of docks, elevators and other terminal facilities, while the Department of Public Works undertook the construction of two breakwaters required for the protection against storms of the commercial docks.

The first or western breakwater was practically completed in June, 1904. Its total length being 4,424 feet, the outer 2,400 feet is 50 feet in width and the remainder 25 feet in width and the height of the break 11 feet above low water. The structure was built of timber cribwork, but the whole of the covering is concrete 1½ feet in thickness. At the outer end a block, 100 feet long by 60 feet wide and 13 feet above low water, carries a concrete lighthouse built by the Department of Marine and Fisheries. Along the south or exposed face, is deposited a stone embankment reaching to a height of 1 foot above low water.

During the fiscal year 1904-5, 3,000 cubic yards of large stone were added to this embankment, at a cost of $9,000.

In 1905-6, an additional quantity of 12,000 cubic yards of large quarried stone was deposited in the embankment, at the rate of $3.25 per cubic yard.

The second or eastern breakwater is located to the east of the entrance to the harbour and canal; the gap between the two breakwaters being 600 feet.

The structure is 2,460 feet in length and 35 feet in width; the understructure to within one foot of low water mark is of timber cribwork, while the superstructure to a height of 11 feet above low water mark, is of concrete cribwork, well filled with stone ballast.

The contract for this second breakwater was awarded to Mr. M. J. Hogan, on June 8, 1904, for the sum of $179,000, and the work was commenced early during the fiscal year 1904-5.

During the last fiscal year, this breakwater was completed at a total cost of $179,000, the contract price.

The total expenditure during 1905-6 amounted to $115,182.93.

PORT DOVER.

Port Dover is situated on the north shore of Lake Erie, about forty miles south-east of Woodstock and fifty miles west of Port Colborne. It is the termini of the Georgian Bay and Lake Erie division and Port Dover and Hamilton division of the Grand Trunk Railway. Population, about 1,200. It is a favourite summer resort.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $5,200 was appropriated for harbour improvements, and on July 26 last, authority was given to proceed with the work.

Repairs to piers were commenced on August 18 and completed June 13, 1906. The work performed consisted of the reconstruction of 25 feet of the superstructure of easterly pier, to a height of five feet above low water level, and filling of same with stone ballast; the extension of 135 feet to outer end of easterly pier to replace a portion of pier which had been destroyed by previous storms. This new work consisted of 135 feet of close face cribwork, 18 feet wide, filled with stone ballast and reaching to a height of 5 feet above low water level and covered with 3-inch planking; the construction of 60 feet of sheet piling to protect inner face of west pier; also the necessary dredging of berth for extension to pier, in doing said dredging some 72 hours' work was performed by Mr. C S. Boone's dredge.

The upper end of this work is re-enforced by 10-inch sheet piling, across the end and on returns, and with iron straps on corners.

Considerable bad luck was experienced in the prosecution of this work, as the necessary dredging of berth for new crib was performed and crib was placed, and partly filled with stone ballast last fall, it was moved from its position and partially destroyed by heavy storm, on November 25, 1905; in consequence the crib had to be rebuilt and further dredging of berth was required, all of which increased largely the cost of the work. This pier is now in good condition.

On October 24, 1905, authority was given to expend the sum of $3,000 on dredging between piers and at outer entrance to same, and for the dredging of a turning basin in inner harbour to rock level, or to average depth of 14 feet below low water level; work to be performed by Mr. C. S. Boone, of Toronto. In the performance of said

work 7,448 cubic yards scow measurement, of clay and sand were excavated. The work was commenced on October 26 and closed down for the winter on November, 20, 1905.

On May 2, 1906, authority was given to expend the sum of $400 in re-dredging berths for cribs; also, on May 14, authority was given to perform further dredging, if same was required.

The total expenditure during the fiscal year, 1905-6, amounted to $5,511.15.

PORT HOPE.

Port Hope is situated in the county of Durham, on the north shore of Lake Ontario, 63 miles east of Toronto, on the Grand Trunk Railway, and has a population of 4,188. The chief trade is in lumber and grain.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $5,000 was appropriated for repairs to the piers, and on July 26 last, authority was given to proceed with the work by day labour.

Work was commenced on September 4 and completed on June 30, and consists in rebuilding the wharf north of the freight shed for 192 feet in length by 32 feet in width and 5 feet in height, 60 feet of which had to be built under water and filled with stone. The breakwater was also repaired and the planking relaid, from the shore to the warehouse. To the south of the warehouse, some 270 feet in length by 16 feet in width and 5 feet in height was also reconstructed. The west pier has been partially repaired, some 200 feet long by 16 feet wide and 6 feet in height.

Total expenditure for fiscal year 1905-6, $5,005.11.

PORT ROWAN.

Port Rowan is situated in the county of Norfolk, on the north shore of Lake Erie, in the inner bay of Long Point, and is twenty-one miles south of the town of Simcoe. Population, about 800. Considerable fishing is done from this point ; it is a favourite summer resort, owing partly to the fact that it ranks as one of the best bass fishing places in the country.

On July 11, 1905, authority was given to expend the sum of $500 for the removal by day labour, of sunken logs in harbour.

Work was commenced on August 7 and completed on September 8, 1905, on which date the appropriation was expended.

At the last session of parliament the sum of $2,000 was appropriated for repairs to wharf, and, on July 26, 1905, authority was given to proceed with the work, by day labour; further authority was subsequently given for an additional expenditure of $82.50, for the construction of a culvert.

Orders being received to delay repairs until the coming winter, work was not commenced until December 5, and was completed on May 31, 1906; it consisted of the construction of a culvert, 10 feet wide, through stone approach to pier, with the building of necessary decking over same; the repairing of about 400 feet of the north side of approach, at outer end, which had suffered from scouring by wave action ; general repairs of the whole 520 feet of wharf, which included renewal of stringers for most of openings in wharf, the renewal of the portion of face-timbers and considerable part of decking, the placing of four pile bents in middle of opening, to carry new stringers, the renewal of sheathing on outer end of wharf and other minor repairs.

The total expenditure during the fiscal year 1905-6 is, $2,582.50.

PORT STANLEY.

Port Stanley is an important harbour of refuge, situated on the north shore of Lake Erie, at the mouth of Kettle creek, in the county of Elgin, eight and a half miles, by rail, south of the city of St. Thomas. It is the terminus of the Père Marquette Railway.

A coal ferry, owned by the Lake Erie Coal Company, of Walkerville, carrying thirty cars of one hundred thousand pounds capacity, plies between this port and Conneaut, Ohio, making on an average two round trips every thirty hours.

During the last fiscal year, over 345,000 tons of coal were brought in at this port, as well as a large amount of steel and miscellaneous matter. It will thus be seen that as a revenue port it is of great importance.

Considerable fishing is done from this port, six tugs and other small crafts being engaged in this occupation.

It is also a favourite summer resort. Population about 750. It is a regular port of call for the Merchants' Line of steamers from Montreal. An elevator with a capacity of about thirty thousand bushels has lately been constructed by the John Campbell Company, Limited, of St. Thomas, for the purpose of bringing in grain direct from Fort William. The surrounding country is very rich in farming produce.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $70,000 was appropriated for harbour improvements, and on July 26, 1905, authority was given to expend the sum of $4,400 for the completion of 203 feet of sheath piling in inner harbour and general repairs to piers. Operations were commenced on August 1, 1905.

On February 6, 1906, authority was given to expend an additional sum of $230 for the replacing of guard piles and repairing other damage done to west pier.

On April 30, 1906, further authority was given for the expenditure of $400 for general repairs, and, on May 3, 1906, authority was given to expend $750 in sheet piling and re-enforcing portion of pier on which new elevator has been located.

The works performed consisted of the completion of 203 feet of sheath piling on westerly pier of inner end of harbour to form a revetment wall and necessary filling behind it; the driving of 159 feet of 8-inch sheath piling along inner face of westerly pier ; the providing of eight guard piles and other slight general repairs to this pier ; also the driving of 75 running feet of 8-inch sheath piling at inner face of easterly pier.

Between July 1 and October 6, 1905, dredging was performed by Mr. C. S. Boone, of Toronto, in channel between piers and in inner harbour.

In the execution of this work some 17,176 cubic yards of clay and sand, 64,954 cubic yards of clay and 5,672 cubic yards of sand were excavated.

The dredging done consisted of excavating to a depth of 18 feet, below low water level, a channel between piers, a turning basin in inner harbour, and a channel along upper end of westerly pier, where, for some years past, owing to the existence of shallow water, it has been impossible to use this portion of pier.

On May 17, 1906, authority was given to continue this dredging, work to be performed by Manley & Co., of Toronto, and at the end of June, 1906, work was still in progress. It consisted in dredging to 20 feet below low water level the entrance to channel, and to 18 feet below low water level, a portion of inner harbour and in turning basin, which was partly filled in with spring freshets.

The turning basin in inner harbour has proved to be of great assistance to the regular line of boats calling at this port ; a boat 250 feet long being able to turn quite easily in this basin. During the heavy storms which occurred last fall excellent shelter was afforded in this harbour by the fact that schooners and other large crafts could proceed to the extreme end of inner harbour owing to the dredging just previously performed.

In the execution of this work on the latter contract some 35,433 cubic yards of clay and sand were excavated.

The total quantities thus dredged during the fiscal year amounted to 52,609 cubic yards of clay and sand, 64,954 cubic yards of clay and 5,672 cubic yards of sand.

On July 20, 1905, a contract was let to the Pacific Construction Company, of Ottawa, for the construction of two breakwaters, each 500 feet long. In April, 1906, this contract was transferred to Messrs. Haney & Miller, of Toronto. The amount of this contract being $105,828.

On June 30, 1906, a large amount of timber, iron and considerable plant were on the site of work, but construction had not been started. The protection which will be

afforded by these breakwaters is badly needed to permit boats entering harbour with safety with heavy sea rolling and to maintain the necessary depth of water at entrance to piers, which, under existing conditions, is continually filling in.

The total expenditure during the fiscal year 1905-6 is $42,911.12.

RAMA.

Rama is a village on an Indian reserve on the east shore of Lake Couchiching, in the township of Rama, in the county of Ontario, distant 3½ miles northeast of the town of Orillia.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $500 was appropriated for the construction of a wharf on Lake Couchiching and on July 26 last authority was given to proceed with the work by day labour.

Work was commenced on August 21, and completed on June 4, and consisted in the construction of a wharf 99 feet in length by 16 feet in width, composed of 3 cribs and 2 spaces.

On January 16 last, authority was given to expend a further sum of $750 for the completion of this wharf.

In doing the above work, some 11,357 feet b.m. hemlock, 646 feet, b.m., pine, 775 lbs. iron and 5,400 feet b.m. hemlock plank, were used.

Total expenditure for fiscal year, 1905-6, $499.97.

RICHARD'S LANDING.

Richard's Landing is a small village on the north shore of St. Joseph's Island, in Georgian Bay. It is distant 9 miles by water from Desbarats, the nearest railway point.

On April 24 last authority was given to expend the sum of $75 for repairs to the wharf.

Work was commenced on June 19 and completed on June 26, and consisted in partially replanking the wharf and placing a waling piece along the entire length of outside wharf, also placing some heavy angle braces and upright posts where required.

In doing the above work some 478 feet, b.m., hemlock, 598 feet, b.m. tamarack, 555 feet, b.m., cedar, 36 feet, b.m., pine and 101 lbs. iron were used.

Total expenditure for fiscal year, 1905-6, $66.86.

RIVER THAMES.

Jeannette's Creek.

This wharf is located on the south bank of the River Thames, opposite Jeannette's creek in the county of Kent, about 14 miles from the city of Chatham, and about 4 miles from the mouth of the River Thames; it was built for the purpose of serving the surrounding prosperous farming district in assisting them to ship their produce by water and to bring in coal, lumber and other materials. The beet industry is very active in this vicinity, and large quantities no doubt will be shipped from this wharf to the sugar factory at Wallaceburg. A regular line of boats, running from Chatham to Detroit, will call at this point.

Work on the wharf at Jeannette's creek was commenced on November 6, 1905, and, at the end of the fiscal year, was completed, with the exception of a few days' trimming off, and the necessary filling behind concrete wall.

The work performed consisted in the construction of 216 feet of pile foundation, with timber grillage on top, reaching to one foot below low water level, 4 feet wide, and on which concrete wall, 4 feet wide at bottom and 3 feet wide on top, was built to a height of 5 feet above low water level, and securely tied back to anchor piles,

driven in rear, at intervals of 10 feet. Outer face of work is protected by an 8 x 12-inch oak waling, and 34 feet of sheath piling was driven to serve as a return on lower end of wharf.

The work done is consequently permanent, and should require little or no repairs for some time hence.

The total expenditure during the fiscal year 1905-6 is $3,085.68.

RIVER THAMES WHARF (LIGHTHOUSE).

At the last session of parliament the sum of $4,000 was appropriated for construction of a wharf at this point, and on September 8, 1905, authority was given to proceed with this work.

Operations were commenced on April 2, 1906, and work was still in progress at the end of the fiscal year.

The work performed consisted of the construction of 220 feet of pile foundation, with timber grillage on top, reaching to one foot below low water level, 4 feet wide.

The expenditure during the fiscal year amounted to $871.46.

RONDEAU.

Rondeau is situated on the north shore of Lake Erie, on Pointe aux Pins, about 19 miles south of Chatham and 45 miles west of Port Stanley. It is an important harbour of refuge, and of late years it has become an important summer resort. It is the terminus of the Sarnia and Rondeau branch of the Père Marquette Railway.

In inner harbour and on westerly side along coal dock, a most modern coal handling plant has been established by the Lake Erie Coal Company, which own a coal boat that carries coal regularly to this place from Conneaut, Ohio.

During the last fiscal year, some 216,000 tons of coal were brought in here by this company, and it is anticipated that this amount will be increased during the present fiscal year by at least 150,000 tons, which increase will be partly due to the additional protection afforded to entrance to harbour by the construction of a breakwater pier, now under contract.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $70,000 was appropriated for harbour improvements, and on August 4, 1905, authority was given to expend the sum of $10,000 on repairs to piers and sheath piling. On April 26, 1906, further authority was given to expend the sum of $1,500 to repair damage done to westerly pier during last spring.

Work was commenced on August 7, 1905, and was carried on more or less continuously until June 30, 1906.

Work performed consisted in renewing of decking of 735 feet of westerly pier, levelling up inner face of same, and placing of 735 feet of 4 x 8-inch oak waling; 380 feet of outer side of westerly pier was sheath piled with double 4 x 12-in. x 26-feet white oak piling, and an additional 79 feet of heavy white pine walings have been placed and securely fastened to pier with suitable drift and screw bolts, to form backing for this additional length of oak sheath piling.

This sheath piling was constructed to stop sand drifting through pier and filling up channel. Other sundry repairs were made to westerly piers. Repairs were also made to outer end of westerly pier and to breakwater, in front of lightkeeper's house.

A contract was let to Messrs. Manley & Co., of Toronto, for dredging, which work was in progress at the beginning of the fiscal year. Between July 1 and November 20, 1905, on which latter date dredge was laid up for winter, dredging was performed in channel in inner harbour and between piers, to a depth of 22 feet below low water level.

On March 24, 1906, authority was given to expend the sum of $4,000 for further dredging between piers and at outer entrance to channel. This work was authorized in order to permit the coal boat entering harbour, which she could not then do, unless

only half loaded, owing to bars which had formed at entrance to and between piers. This work was commenced on April 11, and was continued until May 16.

On May 17, authority was given to resume this dredging; a contract for same having been let to Mr. C. S. Boone, of Toronto. Work commenced on June 4, and was in progress at the end of June, 1906, and consisted in the opening up of a channel at entrance to harbour, which, during spring storms, had continued to fill up very rapidly.

In the performance of the above dredging, 108,552 cubic yards, scow measurement of clay and sand and 33,150 cubic yards, s.m., of sticky clay were excavated.

On July 14, 1905, contract was let to the Pacific Construction Co. of Ottawa, for the construction of breakwater, 1,000 feet long, at outer entrance to harbour, for the price of $110,000. On April 6, 1906, this contract was transferred to Messrs. Haney & Miller, of Toronto. At the end of the fiscal year work had not been commenced.

The total expenditure during the fiscal year, 1905-6, are as follows :—

Repairs to piers, &c.	$ 12,472 27
Dredging	24,220 02
Total	$ 36,692 29

ROSSEAU.

Rosseau is a summer resort situated at the northerly end of Lake Rosseau, in the district of Muskoka, and is very popular with tourists.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $2,000 was appropriated for the construction of a wharf, and on July 26 last authority was given to proceed with the work by day labour.

It was decided, however, to purchase the wharf property belonging to the Anglo-Canadian Leather Company for the sum of $1,800. Deeds were prepared, duly executed by the company and forwarded to Ottawa on June 22 last.

SAUGEEN RIVER.

Saugeen river empties into Lake Huron at a point about thirty-two miles from Walkerton and about forty-three miles from Sarnia. On this river is situated the thriving town of Southampton, which has a progressive business with three furniture factories, lumber, ties, posts and fishing, besides being a summer resort of note. Considerable traffic is carried on from docks.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $20,000 was appropriated for dredging and harbour improvments.

A contract was let to Mr. C. W. Bowman, of Southampton, for dredging of channel entrance to and in harbour to a depth of 18 feet below low water level. Work was in progress on July 1, 1905, and was completed on the 21st of the same month, during which time 14,556¾ cubic yards of clay and boulders and hard-pan were excavated.

On July 1, 1905, sheet piling and repairs to south dock were in progress, on which work authority had been previously given to expend the sum of $2,500. On July 21, 1905, further authority was given to expend an additional $100 for the completion of these repairs.

Work was completed on September 25, 1905.

The total expenditure during the fiscal year 1905-6 is as follows :—

Repairs to piers, &c.	$ 211 89
Dredging	24,288 90
Total	$24,500 79

SAULT STE. MARIE.

Sault Ste. Marie is situated at the head of St. Mary's river, which connects Lake Superior with Lake Huron.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $4,000 was appropriated for the construction of a warehouse, the main part of which is 304 feet by 30 feet with an 'L' 21 feet by 75 feet, on the government wharf; an agreement was entered into with Messrs. Dunlop & Boyd, of this place, on November 10, to construct the warehouse for the sum of $7,905. Work was commenced on December 1 and is still in progress.

Authority was given on June 27, 1905, and October 25 to expend the sums of $500 and $50 respectively, in removal of boulders near the government wharf.

Authority was given on April 9 last, to expend the sum of $335 in concreting space between warehouses and edge of wharf. Work was commenced on April 12 and completed on May 7.

Total expenditure for fiscal year 1905-6, $5,852.76.

SEVERN RIVER.

Severn river (McDonald's Chute) is situated not far below Sparrow lake, and consists of a narrow gorge in which the waters were obstructed by a point of rock jutting out into the stream.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $500 was appropriated for the removal of the obstruction, and on July 26 last authority was given to proceed with the work by day labour.

Work was commenced on October 11 and completed on December 11, and consisted in removing obstruction of rock and earth from easterly channel leading into and at the head of McDonald's Chute, and removing part of obstruction on the west side of the river at the head of the chute. The portion of rock removed measured 3 feet deep by 46 feet long and 28 feet wide, and the earth 2 feet deep, 8 feet wide and 150 feet long.

Total expenditure for fiscal year 1905-6, $500.

SILVERWATER.

Silverwater is a small place situated on Bayfield sound, on the north shore of Manitoulin island.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $4,500 was appropriated for the construction of a wharf, and on July 26 last authority was given to expend the amount by day labour.

Work was commenced on October 16, and is still in course of construction; it consists in the construction of a stone approach, 86 feet in length, and 102 feet of cribwork, all 20 feet in width and 5 feet above water level. The 80-foot 'L' at outer end is partially constructed.

Total expenditure for fiscal year 1905-6, $1,420.09.

SHREWSBURY.

Shrewsbury is a small village on the north shore of Rondeau bay, in the county of Kent, about 20 miles southeast of Chatham.

On the 8th January, 1906, authority was given to expend the sum of $10 for necessary repairs to approach to wharf, which work was performed during the following May.

Total expenditure during fiscal year 1905-6, including labour and materials, $9.75.

SOUTHAMPTON.

Southampton is an incorporated town situated at the mouth of the Saugeen river, on the east shore of Lake Huron, in the county of Bruce, 32 miles from Walkerton, the county town, and is the terminus of a branch of the Grand Trunk Railway.

On September 12, 1905, authority was given to expend thesum of $90 for the removal of a boulder in harbour, by day labour. Work was commenced on March 1, and completed on March 25.

SOUTH LANCASTER.

Lancaster is a post village in Glengarry county, on the River St. Lawrence, 16 miles east of Cornwall, and, on the Grand Trunk Railway, 54 miles west of Montreal. Population about 600. South Lancaster is situated 1½ miles south of Lancaster, on the north shore of Lake St. Francis. It is a landing place for Montreal and Cornwall steamboats.

In February, 1901, the construction of a wharf was commenced, and though not completed, opened to traffic in May following. It consists of a pile head block, 84 feet long and 72 feet wide; of a stone embankment 356 feet long to shore by a width of 20 feet at top, with slopes of hand-laid stone inclined 1 in 2 on both sides. A 1½-inch iron pipe railing on both sides, with cedar posts every 10 feet, and a storehouse and waiting-room erected on head block, complete the structure.

The works carried on by day labour cost, in 1900-1, $5,013.13, and in 1901-2, $4,-862.77, including the purchase and fencing, adjacent to approach, of a cattle yard, 80 x 150 feet.

In 1903 and 1904, minor repairs and improvements cost $377.01 and $98.83, respectively.

In May, 1906, renewal was made of 164 lineal feet of walings, with 8 x 10-inch oak, and of 1,880 square feet of flooring with 3-inch pine deals. The door of storehouse was repaired and some gravel spread on approach.

Expenditure 1905-6 was $295.07.

ST. JOSEPH.

St. Joseph is situated on the east shore of Lake Huron, about 14 miles south of Goderich. Population about 100.

During the session of parliament, 1902, the sum of $5,000 was appropriated towards buildings a wharf at this place. The wharf was partly constructed by day labour, when a contract was let in 1903, for the completion of same, to Mr. J. A. Corry, of Ottawa, for the price of $3,950.50.

At the beginning of the last fiscal year only a portion of the work was built, and on October 16, 1905, a large crib was placed and almost immediately destroyed by heavy storm, when other damage was also done. Work was then practically suspended until last spring.

Very bad luck has been experienced in the placing of the outer cribs of this work, which partly accounts for the fact that the work is not yet finished.

Considerable difficulty is found in building stone approach, owing to the heavy force of the waves at this point washing off any but stone of very large size.

It is estimated that about one month further will complete this work.

Expenditure during the fiscal year 1905-6, $569.75.

TENBY BAY.

Tenby Bay is a farming settlement on the south shore of St. Joseph's island, Lake Huron.

As this work, which consisted in the construction of a wharf, 245 feet in length, composed of a stone approach 145 feet in length by 18 feet in width, and pile wharf

100 feet in length, with block end, 35 x 50 feet, was not completed on the June 30, 1905, the work was continued through July, when same was completed.

Total expenditure for fiscal year 1905-6, $711.68.

THESSALON.

Thessalon is situated on the north shore of the north channel of Lake Huron, in the district of Algoma, 50 miles east of Sault Ste. Marie. Considerable lumber is shipped from this place.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $2,100 was appropriated for the construction of a warehouse on the new government wharf, and on November 18 authority was given to proceed with the work by day labour.

Work was commenced on November 27, and completed on April 30, and consists in the construction of a warehouse 30 feet wide by 72 feet long, on cribwork foundation.

On April 7 last authority was given to expend a further sum of $200 for completion of warehouse.

On July 14, 1904, a contract was let to Messrs. O'Boyle Bros., for the sum of $19,000, to construct a breakwater 420 feet in length with an 'L' of 80 feet at the outer end made up as follows: 80 feet of stone approach, 340 feet of cribwork, 20 feet in width, and an 'L' 80 feet in length by 25 feet in width. This work was commenced on August 20, 1904, and completed on August 1, 1905.

Total expenditure for fiscal year 1905-6, $4,617.26.

THORAH ISLAND.

Thorah Island is situated in Lake Simcoe, three miles from Beaverton, the nearest railway point.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $300 was appropriated for completion of wharf, and on August 2, authority was given to proceed with the work by day labour.

Work was commenced on October 16, and consists in the completion of 28 feet of piling, on the north side of the channel, with 38 feet of cribwork, and on the south side, 27 feet of piling with 20 feet of cribwork. The channel is 45 feet in width. Work was completed on October 31.

Total expenditure for fiscal year 1905-6, $94.10.

THORNBURY.

Thornbury, an incorporated town in Grey county, is situated at the mouth of the Beaver river, which empties into Georgian bay, and is on the Meaford branch of the Grand Trunk railway, eight miles from Meaford and fourteen miles from Collingwood. Population 1,000.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $1,000 was appropriated for repairs to the breakwater on the east side of harbour, and on July 26 last authority was given to proceed with the repairs by day labour. Work was commenced on September 1, and completed on May 1 last; it consisted in renewing those portions of the structure which were decayed or wrecked.

In doing the above work some 802 pounds iron and 8,321 f.b.m cedar were used.

Total expenditure for fiscal year 1905-6, $1,000.08.

TORONTO.

Toronto harbour is situated on the north shore of Lake Ontario, and is formed by a circular bay 1½ miles in diameter, separated from the lake by a large island (formerly a peninsula) about six miles long, making a safe, well sheltered harbour for containing a large number of vessels.

At the last session of parliament the sum of $28,000 was appropriated for works at eastern channel, and authority was given on July 28 to expend this amount by day labour.

Work was commenced on July 29 and completed on June 30, and consisted in the construction of 1,464 feet of sheet piling along channel side of east pier.

Authority was given on September 15 last to expend the sum of $10,000 in the construction of 1,000 feet of pile protection work at the western end of the island breakwater. Work was commenced on September 18, and completed December 7.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $60,000 was appropriated for the construction of an extension to the breakwater, and plans and specification were prepared and a contract let on September 5 to Messrs. Haney & Miller for the sum of $49,000 for the construction of an extension 1,500 feet in length. Up to date the work has not been commenced.

A lighthouse was built for the Department of Marine and Fisheries on the north end of the east pier, eastern channel.

Work was commenced on November 20 and completed on March 31.

The government dredge *Montague* started work on the bar south of east pier on June 8, and is still working there. Up to date the dredge worked 43½ hours, removing 1,150 cubic yards.

On May 11 last an agreement was entered into with Mr. M. J. Haney for the dredging at the eastern entrance. Work was commenced on June 22, and is still in progress. Up to date the dredge worked 26½ hours, removing 481 cubic yards of material.

Total expenditure for fiscal year 1905-6, $6,527.27.

TREADWELL.

Treadwell is a post village in Prescott county, on the south shore of River Ottawa, 4 miles north of Plantagenet, on the Canadian Pacific Railway, 41 miles east of Ottawa.

The old Cane and Brown wharfs in this locality, being in a very dilapidated condition, and the proprietors reluctant to undertake the expensive repairs found necessary to accommodate the heavy traffic from Plantagenet and surrounding parishes, the government decided to build a new wharf. To this effect, Brown's wharf, including a 30-foot wide and 250-foot long right of way, was bought for the sum of $600.

Work on the wharf proper was commenced in May, 1905. It consists of a head block, 33 feet wide and 116 feet long at top, formed by a double row of close-faced and stone filled cribs, 133 feet 6 inches long, 10 feet wide and 17 feet clear apart, standing 1 foot above low level, the outside face of outer crib being sunk in 9 feet 6 inches of water. On each row rests a superstructure, 10½ feet high, with an icebreaker of granolithic concrete mixed 1:3:5. The outer wall has a width of 6 feet 1½ inches at bottom and 1 foot 9 inches at top, the outside face being inclined 1 in 12 and the inside face 1 in 3. The inner wall is 5 feet and 1 foot 9 inches wide at bottom and top respectively, and has faces inclined 1 in 12 and 1 in 5. The front wall is reinforced every 10 feet by 1½-inch vertical iron bars, with plates, inserted in the concrete near the outer face. The top of said wall is anchored with the bottom of rear wall by four 1½-inch iron bars 32 feet long. A double slip, each 10 feet wide and at elevations of 3½ and 7 feet from low water, were made in the face.

The approach, 123½ feet long, is built of stone, and measures 18 feet wide at top, with sides riprapped and sloped 1 in 2.

During May and June, 1905, materials, including stone, lumber, sand, iron bars and steel floor, was procured. At the end of June, the roadway was about four-fifths completed. The expenditure during 1904-5 was $5,074.76.

In July and August last, the cribs were built and sunk in place. The concrete superstructure was commenced in September and completed at the end of November.

Expenditure during 1905-6 was $3,599.63.

PROVINCE OF MANITOBA.

GIMLI.

A portion of the Gimli wharf was filled in with stone ballast, and general repairs to the wharf were made, at a cost of $2,991.82.

LAKE FRANCIS OUTLET.

During the year, 200 lineal feet of protection piling at Lake Francis were completed at a cost of $2,103.54.

SELKIRK WHARF.

Two slips were built in the Selkirk wharf for the accommodation of the shipping of West Selkirk.

Total expenditure during fiscal year 1905-6 was $1,324.

NORTHWEST TERRITORIES.

CRAVEN DAM—LAST MOUNTAIN LAKE.

A pier and timber dam was built during the winter below the outlet of Last Mountain lake, on the Qu'Appelle river. The purpose of this dam is to regulate the flow of Last Mountain Lake.

The expenditure during 1905-6 was $1,093.72.

BRITISH COLUMBIA.

ANDERSON AND KENNEDY LAKES.

The work in connection with the improvement to the outlets of the above lakes is about completed, that on the former lake entirely so, and a couple of months' work will complete that of the latter, until such time as a greater development of the mining interests call for increased facilities in getting up boats and supplies without breaking bulk.

The expenditure in connection with the above service has been as follows :—

Anderson Lake—		
Wages	$ 901 00	
Material	42 83	
Provisions	223 35	
Boat-hire	27 00	
		$1,194 18
Kennedy Lake—		
Wages	$ 889 75	
Material	134 94	
Provisions	218 86	
		$1,243 55
Total		$2,437 73

CAMPBELL RIVER WHARF (VANCOUVER ISLAND).

As the appropriation was inadequate for the construction of this wharf, which was estimated to cost $5,000, the appropriation was expended for material such as piles,

lumber, &c., all of which is on hand, and the work of building and completing the wharf will be done this fall under a further appropriation of $3,000 appearing in the estimates for 1906-7.

The expenditure has been as follows : Material, $2,440.94.

CHILLIWACK WHARF.

This wharf, at the practical head of steamboat navigation since the completion of the Canadian Pacific Railway, is on the left bank of the Fraser river and forty-eight miles above New Westminster. It is, in consequence, a somewhat more ambitious structure than those erected at less important points, with a warehouse, 50 feet x 35 feet, having a lean-to as a protection to teams unloading and receiving freight during the wet weather, and a corrall and loading chute for cattle, pigs, &c.

The wharf proper was practically finished last year, but with the additional $1,000 we were enabled to put up the addition of the lean-to, corrall and loading chute, making the entire work complete.

The expenditure has been as follows :—

Wages	$525 75
Material	401 18
Team-hire	50 00
Contingencies	12 05
Total	$988 98

COLUMBIA RIVER, ABOVE GOLDEN.

This service represents the work of the department's tug boat *Muskrat* in the construction of new dams and the repairing and extending of existing works, with a view to obtain a navigable depth of water over the various bars, &c., on this portion of the Columbia river. The results have been satisfactory as the different steamers now run during the entire period of navigation, or until the closing of the river by ice. During the winter months the crew of the *Muskrat* is, as a rule, engaged in getting out material, such as piles, rock and brush for the next season's work, which is found to be the most economical way of procuring it. The work will be continued in keeping with the appropriation, which is only designed to cover the expense of operation and maintenance of the *Muskrat*.

The expenditure has been as follows :—

Wages	$1,652 99
Material	986 39
Provisions	351 96
Total	$2,990 96

COLUMBIA RIVER, BELOW GOLDEN.

This work consists of the erection of pile and crib dams, 250 and 770 feet in length, across the mouths of three subsidiary channels, a short distance above Donald, and some 18 miles below Golden, for the purpose of preventing logs from entering these channels during high water and stranding at the lower end. These dams are well and substantially built, and likely to prove fairly permanent and effective.

The expenditure has been as follows:—

Wages	$1,774 06
Material	844 19
Provisions	356 17
Total	$2,974 42

COLUMBIA RIVER, ABOVE REVELSTOKE.

The work on this service has been confined to the canyon immediately above Revelstoke, and the appropriaation was expended prior to December 31, 1905. The securing of navigation through this canyon at all stages of the water will obviate the haulage of freight and passengers some 8 miles to the head of canyon, which point, during the greater part of the season of navigation, the steamer *City of Revelstoke* makes her point of departure for up river to Downie creek, some 50 miles, at the foot of Death's rapids, the present head of navigation on this portion of the river. It is expected that another season's operation will practically complete our work on this portion of the Columbia river.

The expenditure has been as follows:—

Wages	$2,933 33
Material	1,332 30
Provisions	685 76
Total	$4,951 39

COLUMBIA RIVER, AT ARROWHEAD.

The work at this point consisted of filling in with brush and stone and repairing wing dam built in 1904-5. The repairs, etc., and securing shore connections, were done under the superintendence of Captain Bacher, of the dredge *Nakusp*, during the time the dredge was laid up at Arrowhead, and, as far as I could judge, my inspection, owing to the stage of the water, being somewhat imperfect, appeared to be well done and made secure.

The expenditure has been as follows:—

Wages	$2,212 00
Material	1,031 18
Provisions	201 65
Tug-hire	683 50
Total	$4,128 33

COLUMBIA RIVER, GENERALLY (AT REVELSTOKE).

A full description of this work has been given in previous reports but, briefly, it consists of a diversion of the Columbia River at Revelstoke through a former and filled in channel, in lieu of further mattrass protection, which has proved effective, by means of a dam and the opening of the channel referred to, to induce the flow of the current in that direction and save further erosion of the high and friable bank, that forms the river face of valuable city property below our dam. This dam has not as yet been carried entirely across the river as this could not be done until such time as an opening had been made through the bar, for the passage of the water at its highest stage. By means of the dredge *Naksup* and teams and scrapers, a channel was opened some 2,000 feet in length, 1,000 feet, 90 feet wide, and from 6 to 9 feet deep at low water, by the dredge, and some 900 feet, to low water level, by teams and scrapers. With the rise in the water and a diversion of a large portion of the current, this channel has cut from a width of 30 feet to over 100 feet. Should this scour continue, as it no doubt will, during the high water stage, a material saving will be effected, as was anticipated, in the expense of excavation.

There is only, as yet, 600 feet of dam completed, leaving 450 feet yet to be done to close the river, and a possible protection from scour along the right or eastern

bank of new channel. The dam is substantially built with its crest 8 feet above extreme low water. If, as I hope, this dam, together with the new channel, meets my expectations the erosion of valuable property will be stopped.

The expenditure has been as follows :—

Wages	$ 8,382 70
Material	2,504 72
Provisions	1,040 35
Team hire	2,693 75
Fuel	183 22
Total	$ 14,804 74

COQUITLAM RIVER.

This small appropriation has been expended in clearing the river and closing the mouths of lateral sloughs by booms, to confine the drive of logs to the main channel.

A large quantity of logs, shingle bolts, &c., are brought down annually and our improvements to the river have been appreciated.

The expenditure has been as follows:—

Wages	$ 377 09
Material	554 12
Total	$ 931 21

COURTNEY RIVER (VANCOUVER ISLAND).

This is entirely a work of protection to prevent further erosion of the banks and consequent destruction of the roadway, which also constitutes the dyke to a large area of valuable property. The work consists of a pile and crib protection at the most exposed points, but, to be thoroughly effective, it should be made continuous. For this purpose a further appropriation has been asked and appears in the estimates for 1906-7. The work will be done this fall.

The expenditure on this service during the past fiscal year has been as follows:

Wages	$1,766 55
Material	2,109 32
Team-hire	957 00
Total	$4,832 87

DUNCAN RIVER.

The expenditure on this service has now continued for a number of years without, as far as I can see, any cause to continue it. Navigation has practically ceased since the construction of the railway. The work has consisted in clearing the banks of sweepers or overhanging trees and removing the stumps of those of the preceding year that are washed into the channel by the erosion of the banks. It is a question whether this annual clearing of the banks is not causing more trouble than to allow the trees, as they sometimes do, to form an abattis or protection of themselves.

The expenditure has been as follows:—

Wages	$1,481 00
Material	80 15
Provisions	288 76
Boat-hire	96 00
Total	$1,945 91

FRASER RIVER IMPROVEMENT.

In my various reports on this important service for the past two years, considerable stress has been laid on the necessity for definite action under the somewhat comprehensive term of 'the conservancy of the Fraser river,' with a view to establish a ship channel of uniform depth between the city of New Westminster and the strait of Georgia, a distance of 20 miles.

The work, during the past year under the head of Fraser River Improvement, has been the completion of a series of dams, four in number, across the sloughs on Nicomen island. The high water of this year was so much below the normal as to give but an imperfect test, but the residents state that there is no question as to their marked benefit.

The expenditure in connection with this service has been as follows:—

Wages	$7,020 41	
Provisions	1,907 64	
Material	3,122 12	
Team-hire	5,319 42	
Tide gauges	455 00	
Superintendence	1,540 70	
		$19,365 29
Dredge *King Edward*	$4,393 47	
Snag boat *Samson*	1,240 30	
		5,633 77
Total		$24,999 06

KOOTENAY RIVER AT PROCTER.

This work, at the point where the Kootenay river leaves Kootenay lake, some twenty miles above the city of Nelson, was done at the request of the Canadian Pacific Railway Company, and consisted of removing a number of boulders from the channel which were a menace to navigation during the period of low water. The work was done during the winter months, or between December 13, 1905, and January 31, 1906. A large number of boulders were removed from the steamboat channel and dropped into deep water. To make the entrance from the lake into the river fairly safe at any stage of water, a further sum of $2,500 will be required.

The service must not be confounded with the one for that portion of the Kootenay river, constituting the inlet into Kootenay lake, at its southern extremity, for which an appropriation of $2,000 appears in the supplementary estimates for 1906-7.

The expenditure on the work at Procter has been as follows :

Wages	$1,406 00
Material	461 20
Tug hire	200 00
Pile driver	430 00
Total	$2,497 20

LANGLEY WHARF (FRASER RIVER).

This wharf, at the town of Langley, on the left or south bank of the Fraser river, and seventeen miles above New Westminster, was built during the fiscal year 1904-5, but a warehouse, 25 feet x 40 feet, was erected during the past year and a pile protection extended along the bank, 1,125 feet above and some 500 feet below, in all, 1,675 feet.

The purpose of this protection was to save the public road along the bank from further erosion, from which it had suffered.

The expenditure has been as follows:—

Wages	$2,020 84
Provisions	458 37
Material	2,629 37
Total	$5,108 58

MISSION CITY WHARF.

This wharf is also similar to the one built at Whonnock, is on the right bank of the Fraser river, thirty miles above New Westminster. It has been built at an expenditure of which the following are the details:—

Wages	$980 44
Provisions	279 65
Material	1,116 42
Total	$2,376 51

NORTH THOMPSON RIVER.

Until March 16 of the present year, this appropriation had remained practically intact. On that date the excavation below the dam closing the channel was commenced. The bar was removed and an opening of some 60 feet made in the dam. Before the removal of this bar there was a drop of about 8 feet in a distance of less than one hundred feet. Now the drop is a uniform grade extending over a distance of 800 feet, with a depth of not less than 3 feet at any point, so that there should not be any difficulty in taking a boat drawing 2½ feet over the rapids, at any stage of water.

This excavation of the bar was done by means of a Stanley scraper, and, notwithstanding that a large part of the material moved consisted of large boulders and cobble stones, it was found to do most excellent work, and solved the difficulty of doing this class of work where a dredge is not obtainable.

The expenditure has been as follows :—

Wages	$ 1,828 71
Material	2,055 73
Provisions	334 39
Team hire	633 50
Total	$ 4,852 33

PORT HAMMOND WHARF (FRASER RIVER).

This wharf, on the north side or right bank of the Fraser river and some 12 miles above New Westminster, is one of a number constructed between New Westminster and Chilliwack, for the accomodation of the settlers in shipping produce, &c., on the different steamers plying on this route. One description will suffice for all. They consist of a 'T' varying from 70 feet to 100 feet by 40 feet, upon which is erected a small warehouse about 35 feet x 20 feet. The cost varies acording to the length of approach, running from $2,500 to $3,000 each.

The expenditure in the completion of the above wharf is as follows :—

Wages	$ 911 32
Provisions	271 50
Material	1,415 96
Tug hire	65 00
Total	$2,663 78

SALMON RIVER.

This appropriation was only considered as a provision for possible work required this year, after its practical completion last year, and to meet a small deficit, the payment of which left a balance of some $950 available. Some little work of clearing the stream was required, and was deputed to the manager of the Columbia River Lumber Co., whose logs were in the stream, to disburse to the best advantage. To have organized and outfitted a party for this purpose meant that most of the appropriation would have been expended before any work could have been done. The community benefited to the same extent with the Lumber Co., in charge as if the latter means had been adopted, with a much better result in the account of the work done.

The expenditure was as follows :—

Wages	$ 718 65
Material	42 73
Provisions	194 58
Team hire	37 50
Total	$ 993 46

SKEENA RIVER.

The work on this river for the past year has been confined to clearing it of snags, &c., on its lower reaches, in the interests of the fishing industry, which is gradually increasing in extent. Our present snag scow has only a limited capacity for this kind of work and does not fill the requirements as fully as desired. The completion of the new snag boat, now under construction at New Westminster, will obviate this difficulty and, with but little additional expense, give a very much more effective and satisfactory service.

The improvement of the river between Kitsilas canyon and Hazleton, some 80 miles, will, according to late reports, need attention. Considerable work has been done on this portion of the river, to the material improvement of navigation, by the removal of boulders, &c., obstructing the channel at low water. Under the appropriation for 1906-7 this work will be attended to. In all probabality, with the construction of the Grand Trunk Pacific, with Hazleton as a distributing point, the traffic on the Skeena river will in the near future be very much in excess of what it has been in the past.

The expenditure for the past year has been as follows:—

Wages	$2,527 22
Material	617 96
Provisions	716 99
Fuel	200 00
Total	$4,062 17

SPALLUMCHEEN.

The expenditure on this service represents only the payment of an account for work done by the Columbia Flouring Mills Company at Enderby previous to the work done by this department:—

Wages	$136 00
Material	242 35
Total	$378 35

WHONNOCK WHARF.

This wharf, on the right bank of the Fraser river, and twenty-one miles above New Westminster, is similar in design to that of Port Hammond, and represents an expenditure as follows:—

Wages	$ 844 56
Provisions	261 46
Material	1,581 49
Total	$2,687 51

WILLIAM'S HEAD.

Quarantine Station.

The work on this service consisted of the enlargement of the disinfecting station, in which a large quantity of rock had to be handled and requiring great care in its removal to avoid damage to the existing building; a complete re-arrangement of tracks for greater facility in handling and passing passengers through the station; and renewing a number of brace piles and a large area of the superstructure of the wharf that was found unsafe. This work was practically all done in the fall of 1905. The small balance remaining was used in repairing the Muntz metal sheathing piles that had been damaged by drift wood. Advantage was taken of the very low tides during the month of June to effect these repairs, which have been thoroughly done, or wherever it was possible to reach the damaged portion.

The expenditure has been as follows:—

Wages	$6,051 00
Material	3,857 17
Total	$9,908 17

YAKOUN RIVER (GRAHAM ISLAND).

Graham island is the most northerly of the islands forming the Queen Charlotte group, lying between the 52nd and 54th degrees of north latitude and off the extreme north coast of the mainland of British Columbia, from which it is divided by the waters of Hecate strait, at this point from 80 to 100 miles in width.

The work of improvement to the navigation of this river is in the interests of the valuable coal and timber limits in the interior and near the southern end of the island, in which the Yakoun river has its source, running thence north into Masset bay. It was supposed that this river, for a certain portion of its length, could be made navigable for small stern-wheelers of light draft. This, on examination, was found impracticable, and I only recommended an expenditure sufficient to clear out the many formidable log jams to admit of the passage of large canoes or boats of two or more tons, to give easy access by water for supplies or light machinery with less trouble than by a trail of some 7 or 8 miles from Skidegate, a point of occasional call at the southern extremity of the island.

Arrangements were made for the commencement of this work last fall, but the weather turned so exceptionally stormy that we were unable to convey the men and material across the strait, and the work was abandoned to be resumed and completed this spring.

The expenditure has been as follows:—

Wages	$1,164 83
Provisions	283 45
Material	513 62
Steamer hire	506 00
Total	$2,467 90

DREDGING OPERATIONS.

During the fiscal year 1905-06, dredging was done in the following places:—

PROVINCE OF NOVA SCOTIA.

Lockeport harbour, Shelburne county.
Mahone Bay harbour, Lunenburg county.
Mabou harbour, Inverness county.
Mabou bar, Inverness county.
Mabou government wharf, Inverness county.
North Sydney, Ingraham wharf, Cape Breton county.
North Sydney, Salter's wharf, Cape Breton county.
Pictou, Market wharf, Pictou county.
Pictou, Railway wharf, Pictou county.
Shelburne, Shelburne harbour, Shelburne county.
Yarmouth, Yarmouth harbour, Yarmouth county.

PROVINCE OF NEW BRUNSWICK.

Campbellton harbour, Restigouche county.
Cedar's wharf, King's county.
Dalhousie harbour wharf, Restigouche county.
Dalhousie railway wharf, Restigouche county.
Dalhousie ferry landing slip, Restigouche county.
Dalhousie Lumber Company wharf, Restigouche county.
Glenwood wharf, King's county.
Intercolonial Railway wharf (N.R.C. slip), St. John county.
Jenkin's cove (Belleisle) wharf, King's county.
Partridge island landing piers, St. John county.
Shamper's wharf, King's county.
Shippegan harbour, Gloucester county.
St. Andrew's harbour, Charlotte county.
Spoon Island, Mooney's wharf, Queen's county.
Traverse channel, Restigouche county.
West channel (Water Pipe Trench), St. John city and county.
Winter port berths, St. John city, St. John county.

PROVINCE OF PRINCE EDWARD ISLAND.

Carvell Bros. wharf, Queen's county.
Charlottetown, Geo. Full's wharf, Queen's county.
Charlottetown, Peake Bros. wharf, Queen's county.
Charlottetown, Arthur Peake's wharf, Queen's county.
Charlottetown, Pownal & Plant wharf, Queen's county.
Charlottetown, Prince Edward Island Railway wharf, Queen's county.
Murray river piers, King's county.
Wood island channel, Queen's county.

PROVINCE OF NOVA SCOTIA.

Dredging at Lockeport harbour channel, Shelburne county—Lockeport, Shelburne county, is situated on the Atlantic coast about fourteen miles southeast of Shelburne, and has a population of about 800. It has been and is one of the most important centres of the fishing industry.

During the fiscal year 1905-6, the dredge *Canada* was engaged from July 1 to the 15th and August 15 to September 29, 1905, improving the harbour channel from the light inward to a depth of 13 feet, by removing 13,770 cubic yards of mud, &c., at a cost of 22.23 cents per cubic yard.

DREDGING AT MAHONE BAY.

A seaport town in Lunenburg county, seven miles east from Lunenburg. Here some of the finest fishing and coasting vessels have been built. Several churches, a good hotel, several stores, post office, telegraphs and telephones are here; also good farms, and the fisheries are given considerable attention.

During the fiscal year, the dredge *Canada* was engaged from September 30 to December 22, 1905, and from April 19 to June 22, 1906, improving the harbour channel to a depth of 13 feet by removing 36,175 cubic yards of mud at a cost of 25.26 cents per cubic yard, and at the last mentioned date was under orders for work at Windsor, Hants county, on the Avon river.

DREDGING AT MABOU INVERNESS COUNTY.

Mabou.—The country along the river is exceedingly fertile, and the scenery at the mouth of the harbour is very beautiful. Vessels of heavy tonnage find good anchorage in Mabou harbour, on the Gulf of St. Lawrence, which is 10 miles northeast of Port Hood.

The dredge *Cape Breton* was engaged here from July 6 to October 3, and November 7 to 15, in improving the depth of water on the bar at the entrance and the channel inside, removing 59,430 cubic yards of sand and gravel at a cost of 14·43 cents per cubic yard, and from October 4 to November 6 and November 16 to 22, in opening a channel from the harbour to the new wharf at the bridge leading to the village, by removing 47,565 cubic yards of mud, sand and gravel, at a cost of 7·29 cents per cubic yard. The dredge *Geo. McKenzie* resumed work at the bar on May 13, and was continuing it at the close of the fiscal year, having removed a further quantity of 4,432 cubic yards of sand and gravel at a cost of $1,04:13 per cubic yard. The cost of removing the dredge from Shippegan, Gloucester county, N.B., to Mabou is included in this, making the cost appear high for the time used and work done.

DREDGING AT NORTH SYDNEY.

The dredge *Cape Breton* was engaged on July 3, 1905, at Ingraham's wharf at North Sydney removing 315 cubic yards of mud and stone, at a cost of 30·20 cents per cubic yard, and on July 4 and 5, at Salter's wharf, removing 1,260 cubic yards of sand and gravel, at a cost of 9:66 cents per cubic yard.

DREDGING AT PICTOU.

The dredge *St. Lawrence* was engaged from the 22nd to the 26th of November in improving the channel from the harbour channel to the market wharf, by removing 1,400 cubic yards of mud, at a cost of 25:24 cents per yard; and from the 27th of November to the 12th of December at the railway wharf, removing 3,850 cubic yards of mud, at a cost of 34:23 cents per cubic yard. The dredge *Cape Breton* was also engaged from the 19th of May to the 19th of June, 1906, at the railway wharfs, removing 18,200 cubic yards of mud, at a cost of 28 cents per cubic yard.

DREDGING AT SHELBURNE.

A seaport town of Nova Scotia, capital of the county of Shelburne, on the north-east arm of a capacious harbour, 160 miles southwest of Halifax. This harbour is regarded as the best in Nova Scotia. On the southeast point of McNutt's island, at its entrance, stands a lighthouse, exhibiting two lights. Shelburne is a place of considerable trade, and has excellent facilities for the repairing and furnishing of vessels. It contains iron works, several hotels and a number of stores. Population about 1,000.

During the fiscal year, the dredge *Canada* was engaged from the 16th of July to the 14th of August in improving the depth of water near the wharfs in the harbour, removing 1,800 yards of mud and stone, at a cost of 75:12 cents per cubic yard.

DREDGING AT YARMOUTH.

Yarmouth, a seaport town of Nova Scotia, capital of Yarmouth county, on a small bay 205 miles southwest of Halifax, and 88 miles from Annapolis. The surrounding country is fertile and well cultivated. The town contains many fine public buildings, a custom house, post office, court house, churches, educational institutions, banks, hotels and private residences. The Yarmouth Seminary is one of the largest and handsomest wooden buildings in the province. There is also a commercial reading-room and two printing offices issuing weekly newspapers, many fine stores, manufactories of iron castings, machinery and boilers, and has a large trade in lumber and fisheries. It is a port of entry, and is the southern terminus of the Dominion Atlantic Railway, connecting it with Halifax, and a number of fine ocean steamers connecting with Boston.

A large amount of dredging has been performed in past years in the harbour of Yarmouth, and during the fiscal year the new dredge *W. S. Fielding* operated there from the 20th of October to the 30th of December, and the 9th of April to the 30th of June, improving the depth of channel to 18 feet at low water, by removing 83,440 cubic yards of mud, sand and gravel, at a cost of 19:12 cents per cubic yard.

PROVINCE OF NEW BRUNSWICK.

DREDGING AT CAMPBELLTON.

Campbellton, an incorporated town on the southern side of the Restigouche river, in the County of Restigouche, of about 3,000 inhabitants, is directly opposite Cross Point in Bonaventure county, Province of Quebec, about 14 miles above Dalhousie, the shire town of the county. Spring tides rise 11 feet.

The dredge *St. Lawrence* was engaged dredging at Campbellton from the 3rd to the 25th of July, and working extra time removing 9,800 cubic yards of mud and gravel at a cost of 23 cents per cubic yard.

DREDGING AT THE CEDARS.

The dredge *New Brunswick* was engaged at the Cedar's wharf, St. John river, from the 9th to the 15th of November, 1905, and from the 6th to the 30th of June, 1906, improving the depth of water there, by removing 15,750 cubic yards of mud and gravel at a cost of 8:17 cents per yard.

DREDGING AT DALHOUSIE.

Dalhousie, a port of entry, capital of Restigouche county, on the Restigouche river, at its entrance into the Baie des Chaleurs, 284 miles north of St. John, and 126 miles south-east of St. Flavie, on the St. Lawrence. In front of the town is a well sheltered cove, with good holding ground for ships in nine fathoms of water. Fine

wharfs have been constructed here, affording conveniences for loading the largest ships. A large trade is done in Dalhousie in salmon and lobster fisheries. It has several churches and stores, and a branch of the Intercoloniail Railway is here, and the shipping of lumber is extensive.

The dredge *St. Lawrence* was engaged from the 4th to the 24th of August, removing 13,336 cubic yards of mud and gravel, preparing for new wharf, &c., at a cost of 13·69 cents per cubic yard. From September 7 to October 15 improving the ferry landing, by removing 12,992 cubic yards of mud, sand and gravel at a cost of 27·95 cents per yard; from August 25 to September 6 improving in front the I. C. Railway wharf, by removing 8,460 cubic yards of mud, &c., at a cost of 14·22 cents per yard; from the 16th to the 20th and the 24th to the 25th of October, dredging was performed at the Dalhousie Lumber Company's wharf, removing 3,850 cubic yards of mud, sand and gravel at a cost of 33·19 cents per yard.

DREDGING AT GLENWOOD.

The dredge *New Brunswick* was engaged at the Glenwood wharf, St. John river, King's county, from August 20 to September 27, removing 20,600 cubic yards of mud at a cost of 11·73 cents per yard and improving the depth of water there.

DREDGING AT INTERCOLONIAL WHARF.

The dredge *New Brunswick* was engaged at the N.R.C. berth, St. John city, from the 11th to the 25th of May removing 1,750 cubic yards of mud at a cost of 42·73 cents per yard.

DREDGING AT JENKIN'S COVE.

The dredge *New Brunswick* was engaged from October 11 to November 8, at Jenkin's wharf, Belleisle, Kings county, removing 13,650 cubic yards of mud at a cost of 12·60 cents per yard, and improving the depth of water to the wharf.

DREDGING AT PARTRIDGE ISLAND.

The dredge *New Dominion* was engaged on December 7 improving the depth of water at the landing piers at Partridge island, St. John harbour, removing 175 cubic yards of gravel at a cost of 38·07 cents per yard.

DREDGING AT SHAMPER'S WHARF.

The dredge *New Brunswick* was engaged at Shamper's wharf, St. John river, from September 28 to October 10, removing 4,700 cubic yards of mud at a cost of 14·95 cents per cubic yard, and improving the depth of water to the wharf.

DREDGING AT SHIPPEGAN.

The dredge *George Mackenzie* was engaged in opening a new channel entrance at Shippegan harbour, Gloucester county, N.B., from July 1 to November 13, 1905, removing 38,455 cubic yards of mud at a cost of 29·59 cents per yard.

DREDGING AT ST. ANDREWS.

The dredge *New Dominion* was engaged from April 20 to June 30 opening a channel to the wharf at St. Andrews, Charlotte county, by removing 22,920 cubic yards of mud and stone at a cost of 24·80 cents per cubic yard.

DREDGING AT SPOON ISLAND.

The dredge *New Brunswick* was engaged from the 8th to the 19th of August at Spoon Island, Queens county, removing 6,315 cubic yards of mud at a cost of 12·50 cents per yard, and improving the depth of water to Mr. Mooney's wharf at that place.

DREDGING AT THE TRAVERSE, OAK POINT.

The dredge *St. Lawrence* was engaged on the Traverse, near Oak point light, Restigouche river, Restigouche county, from July 25 to August 3, removing 2,100 cubic yards of sand and silt at a cost of 48·59 cents per cubic yard and improving the depth of water at that place.

DREDGING, WEST CHANNEL.

The dredge *New Dominion* was engaged from October 5 to December 6, and from December 8 to December 12 in opening a trench across the west channel, St. John harbour, to Partridge island, in which to place water pipes to supply the island and immigration buildings, fog horn, &c., with fresh water, removing 8,140 cubic yards of sand and gravel at a cost of 48·67 cents per yard. The dredge *New Brunswick* was also engaged at the above work from November 27 to December 12, removing 75 cubic yards of gravel at a cost of $16.15·72 per yard, when it was placed in winter quarters.

DREDGING AT WINTER PORT BERTHS.

The dredge *New Dominion* was engaged dredging for winter port berths, St. John harbour, when tides and weather would permit, from July 1 to October 3, removing 32,950 cubic yards of mud and boulders at a cost of 17·41 cents per cubic yard.

The dredge *New Brunswick* also worked at the winter port berths, St. John harbour from July 1 to August 1, removing 8,040 cubic yards of mud and edgings, at a cost of 28·72 cents per yard.

PROVINCE OF PRINCE EDWARD ISLAND.

DREDGING AT CHARLOTTETOWN.

The dredge *Prince Edward* was engaged dredging at Carvell Brothers wharf from June 13 to June 22, removing 2,880 cubic yards of mud at a cost of 27·71 cents per yard; at Mr. George Fulls wharf from May 9 to June 12, removing 11,520 cubic yards at a cost of 26.05 cents per cubic yard; and at Peake Brothers' wharf from August 11 to 16, removing 1,800 cubic yards of mud at 27·42 cents per cubic yard. Also at Mr. Arthur Peake's wharf from April 27 to May 4, removing 1,080 cubic yards of mud at a cost of 54.41 cents per yard; and at the Pownal and Plant wharfs from November 7 to December 5, removing 9,517 cubic yards of mud at a cost of 23·65 cents per cubic yard. Also at the Prince Edward Island Railway wharf from July 28 to August 10 and from August 17 to November 6, 1905, and May 5 to May 8 and June 23 to June 30, 1906, removing 30,555 cubic yards of mud at a cost of 26·69 cents per cubic yard. This dredge also operated at Murray harbour river pier from July 1 to 7, 1905, removing 2,385 cubic yards of sand and mud at a cost of 23·14 cents per cubic yard, and at Wood Island from July 8 to July 27, 1905, removing 945 cubic yards of sand at a cost of $1,95·78 cents per cubic yard.

MARITIME PROVINCES, DREDGES.

The Dredge 'St. Lawrence.'

Beginning the fiscal year 1905-6, the dredge *St. Lawrence* was from the 3rd to the 25th of July engaged at Campbellton, Restigouche county, N.B., dredging foundation for new pier, etc. From the 25th of July to the 3rd of August, the work was continued on the lower end of the Traverse, Oak point; and from the 4th to the 24th of

August, the dredging for new pier at Dalhousie was performed; and from the 25th of August to the 6th of September, dredging was done at the Intercolonial Railway wharf at Dalhousie; and from the 7th of September to the 15th of October, the dredge worked at the Ferry slip, Dalhousie. From the 16th to the 20th and on the 24th and 25th of October, the dredge worked at the Dalhousie Lumber Company wharf; on the 26th and 27th, took up moorings; on the 28th and 29th, making ready to leave for Pictou, N.S.; on the 31st sailed for Pictou; weather bad. Put into Port Daniel, P.Q.; 1st and 2nd of November at Port Daniel; 3rd, arrived at Point du Chêne, N.B; 6th, left Point du Chêne and arrived at Charlottetown, P.E.I.; 7th, arrived at Pictou, N.S.; 8th, waiting for marine slip; 9th, went on marine slip, and, until the 20th, scraping and cleaning ship's bottom, ladder, well and hoppers, and painting same two coats of anticorrosive and one coat of antifouling preparation; placed new shackles in hopper door chains, also new rubbered hopper doors and new door-keepers. On the 21st of November, the dredge came off the marine slip; on the 22nd, took soundings, placed moorings to dredge at market wharf, and on the 23rd dredged two loads, and continued dredging there until the 27th, when moorings were lifted and placed at new Intercolonial Railway wharf; on the 28th, dredged one load—could not dredge in the morning, steamer in the way; on the 29th, dredged two loads, and broke one pile in new wharf; on the 30th, dredged two loads. December 1st to the 12th, dredged at new Intercolonial Railway pier when possible, steamers in the way and ice making; 13th, dredge frozen in at Dwyer's wharf; crew employed chipping rust and cleaning vessel until the 16th, when orders were given to land buckets on wharf, which was completed on the 22nd, when shoots and all gear were removed and stored for the winter by the 30th and crew paid off. Machinery was overhauled and repairs decided; a new water end for circulating pump procured; contract made with Pictou foundry for one new furnace, new set of tubes and new back connection for boiler, and for repairs to shoots and dredge buckets. The boiler contract called for completion by the 1st day of June, but owing to there being delay in procuring the necessary material, the contract was not completed at the close of the fiscal year, but it is expected the work will be finished and the dredge ready for work by the end of July.

The Dredge 'Canada.'

At the beginning of the fiscal year 1905-6, the dredge *Canada* was engaged operating on the channel at Lockeport, Shelburne county, Nova Scotia, from the 1st to the 15th of July, when it was ordered to Shelburne harbour, and worked there from the 16th of July to the 14th of August, improving the depth of water at the wharfs. At the latter date the dredge returned to Lockeport and worked on the channel there until the 29th of September, when it proceeded under orders to Mahone bay, Lunenburg county, N.S., and continued to work improving the harbour channel at that place from the 30th of September to the 22nd of December, when it went into winter quarters. Landed buckets and links on wharf, and by the 31st had everything stored and ready for winter. The crew was now paid off.

During the winter, the boiler had considerable repairs, shafting lined up, new gear wheels put in and general repairs completed by the 19th of April, when dredging was again resumed and continued at Mahone bay until the 22nd of June, when orders were given and dredge took up moorings and proceeded to Windsor, leaving on the 28th; arrived at Liverpool the same day; 29th, arrived at Lockeport—thick fog; 30th, fog in forenoon; sailed 11.40 a.m.; arrived at Barrington passage; detained by thick fog.

The Dredge 'New Dominion.'

Beginning the fiscal year 1905-6, this dredge was employed dredging at the winter port berths in St. John harbour, and continued the same until October 3, and from October 5 to December 6, and from December 8 to the 12th, it was engaged opening a

trench from the breakwater across the west channel to Partridge island to lay water pipes from the Carleton waterworks to the island. On December 7 it dredged at the landing piers at Partridge island and at the latter date was ordered into winter quarters.

During the winter season the necessary repairs were made to the dredge engine, boiler and machinery, also two scows, and being ready for work was removed to St. Andrews, in Charlotte county, N.B., where it began work on April 20, and was continuing the same at June 30, opening a channel into the wharfs through a shoal or bar in the harbour.

The Dredge 'Prince Edward.'

At the beginning of the fiscal year 1905-6, the dredge *Prince Edward* was engaged from the 1st to the 7th improving the channel at Murray river, King's county, Prince Edward Island, and from July 8 to the 27th in improving the entrance to the piers at Wood Islands. From July 28 to August 10, and August 17 to November 6 it was engaged at the Prince Edward Island wharf ; from August 11 to the 16th it was employed at Peake Bros. wharfs, and from November 7 tn December 5 it was engaged at the Pownal & Plant wharfs, when the dredge and plant were placed in winter quarters at Mr. Arthur Peake's wharf, Charlottetown. By April 27 the necessary repairs were completed to the dredge and scows, when under orders it dredged at Mr. Arthur Peak's wharf until May 4, and from May 5 to 8 dredging was performed at the Prince Edward Island Railway wharf, and from May 9 to June 12 work was performed for Mr. Geo. E. Full at his wharf; from June 13 to the 22nd for Carvell Bros. at their wharf, and then from June 23 to 30 at the Prince Edward Island Railway wharf, Charlottetown.

The Dredge 'George McKenzie.'

At the beginning of the fiscal year, the dredge *George McKenzie* was engaged opening a new channel at the entrance to Shippegan harbour and continued the work until November 13, when under orders it was placed in winter quarters at Lameque pier, Gloucester county. During the winter and early spring some necessary repairs were made. Orders were received, and as soon as ice lft Lameque and Shippegan bay the dredge and scows were removed to Mabou harbour, Inverness county, N.S., and from May 13 to June 30 was engaged in improving the depth of water over the bar to that place and the channel of the river inside, when unable to dredge on the bar owing to unfavourable weather. This work was being continued at the close of the year.

The Dredge 'Cape Breton.'

On July 1, 1905, the dredge *Cape Breton* was at North Sydney and continued the work at Ingraham's wharf on the 3rd ; at Salter's wharf on the 4th and 5th, when it was removed to Mabou in Inverness county, and resumed the dredging on the bar and channel of Mabou harbour from July 6 to October 3, and from October 4 to November 6 at government wharf at the head of the harbour; then from November 7 to 15 at the bar and channel, when it returned to the government wharf and worked from November 16 to the 20th improving the depth of water there. At the latter date, the dredge was under orders for Pictou, N.S., where dredge and barges arrived and was placed on the marine slip to clean and paint. This was done during the winter ; the dredge's hull, engines, boiler and dredging machinery had attention, also the steel barges, and as soon as the ice left they were put afloat and, under orders, dredging was commenced on May 19 and continued until June 19 at the railway wharf, when a shaft was broken and the dredge was being repaired at the close of the year.

The Dredge 'New Brunswick.'

At the commencement of the fiscal year, this dredge was operating at the winter port berths, St. John harbour, and continued the same until August 1, when some necessary repairs were made, and it proceeded to Mr. Mooney's wharf, Spoon island, Queen's county, and operated from August 8 to the 19th. Then at Glenwood wharf, St. John river, from August 20 to September 27, and from September 28 to October 10 at Shamper's wharf ; from October 11 to November 8 at Jenkin's cove wharf, and from November 9 to the 15th at Cedar's wharf. At the latter date, ice making, the dredge was under orders to St. John for winter quarters where it arrived, and from November 27 to December 12 assisted in opening a channel to Partridge Island for laying water pipes in connection with the Carleton waterworks and the island.

The dredge went into winter quarters at the latter date and the crew was paid off. During the winter the dredge and scows had necessary repairs. The crew was shipped and from May 11 to the 25th the dredge, under orders, worked at the Intercolonial Railway slip deepening the water for the N.R.C.H., when the dredge was under orders and proceeded up river and resumed work at the Cedar's wharf, where work was being vigorously prosecuted at the close of the year.

The Dredge 'W. S. Fielding.'

The new elevator and sand-pump dredge *W. S. Fielding* arrived at Yarmouth, N.S., on October 5, and immediately under orders, proceedings were had to make the dredge ready for work, and by the 25th, moorings were laid and the first cargo dredged. As there is but 15 feet of water at low water at the entrance, with rock bottom, and the dredge when loaded draws about 19 feet, the rise of tide water has to be kept in view. With four or five miles to deposit, but one cargo is usually dredged. The channels is 16 feet and very narrow, with two steamers lying abreast at the wharfs and mud bank three or four feet dry at low water, it required the utmost care in managing the dredge to avoid injury to the dredge and these steamers in turning, and as the dredge when loaded has but little freeboard, the weather has to be considered in going to deposit.

The work required at Yarmouth is the deepening of the present channel to 18 feet and removing the banks of mud opposite the wharfs to that depth, but with the buckets the dredge draws too much water to get on these banks to dredge and the mud is too stiff and hard to be removed with the suction pump. For the chance the dredge has had at Yarmouth on trial, it has not done badly. From October 25 to December 30, and on April 9 to June 30, removing 83,440 cubic yards. Considerable repairs have been made and light parts made heavier, and an iron bulk-head placed between the engines and boilers to protect the engines.

The Dredge 'Montague.'

This dredge, built at the Bertram Works, Toronto, is about completed, and, after trial, will leave for Prince Edward Island.

The Dredge 'Northumberland.'

This dredge, built at the Polson Works, Toronto, is now being operated on trial, and is expected with 2,000-foot pontoons and 1,000 feet of spoil pipe to leave for the maritime provinces at an early date.

The Tug 'Cricket.'

This tug is owned by the department, and will require a new hull during the year.

The Tug 'Rona.'

This tug, owned by the department, is in attendance on the dredge *George McKenzie,* now working at Mabou, Inverness county, N.S.

Barges.

There are eight (8) steel hopper barges of 200 cubic yards capacity under contract for the dredges in the maritime provinces.

DREDGING PLANT.

The following is a summary description of the dredging plant owned and operated by the Public Works Department in the maritime provinces:—

The Self-propelling Elevator Dredge 'St. Lawrence' (iron hull).

Length over all—175 feet.
Beam—30 feet.
Draught when loaded aft—13·5 feet.
Draught when loaded forward—8·5 feet.
Least working depth (ladder with 32 buckets dropped 30 feet from bow), 8·5 feet.
Greatest working depth (bucket ladder dropped 40 feet from bow)—28 feet.
Capacity of hopper for spoil material—350 cubic yards.
Speed when light—6 to 7 miles per hour.
Speed when loaded—3 to 4 miles per hour.
Daily rate of dredging hard material—350 to 700 cubic yards.
" ordinary earth—700 to 1,000 cubic yards.
" soft material—1,050 to 1,400 cubic yards.

The Self-propelling Elevator Dredge 'Canada' (iron hull).

Length over all—130 feet.
Beam—20 feet.
Draught when loaded aft—11.5 feet.
Draught when loaded forward—7 feet.
Least working depth—7 feet.
Greatest working depth (ladder, 24 buckets)—16 feet.
Capacity of hopper for spoil material—90 cubic yards.
Speed when light and newly painted—6 to 7 miles per hour.
Speed when loaded—3 to 4 miles per hour.
Daily rate of dredging in hard bottom—180 to 270 cubic yards.
" ordinary digging—180 to 360 cubic yards.
" soft material—360 to 450 cubic yards.

The Spoon Dredge 'New Dominion' (wooden hull).

Length over all—90 feet.
Width—28 feet.
Draught—5½ feet.
Greatest working depth—21 feet.
Daily rate of dredging in hard material—300 cubic yards.
" " " with ordinary material—450 cubic yards.
" " " in soft material—600 to 700 cubic yards.
Number of dump scows or barges used—2.

The Spoon Dredge 'Prince Edward' (wooden hull).

Length over all—80 feet.
Width—28 feet.
Draught—6 feet.
Greatest working depth—21 feet.
Daily rate of dredging in hard material—300 cubic yards
" " " with ordinary material—500 cubic yards.
" " " in soft material—600 to 700 cubic yards.
Number of dump scows or barges used—3.

The Spoon or Dipper Dredge 'George McKenzie' (wooden hull).

Length—90 feet.
Width—28 feet.
Draught—6 feet.
Greatest working depth—22 feet.
Daily rate of dredging in hard material—350 cubic yards.
" " " with ordinary material—500 cubic yards.
" " " in soft material—600 cubic yards.
Number of dump scows or barges used—3

The Boom and Dipper Dredge 'Cape Breton' (steel hull).

Length—91 feet.
Beam—36 feet.
Draught—7½ feet.
Greatest working depth—34 feet.
Daily rate of dredging hard material—1,000 cubic yards.
" " " ordinary material—1,500 cubic yards.
" " " soft material—2,000 cubic yards.
Number of barges used (each of 210 cubic yards capacity—steel)—3.

The Claim Shell Dredge 'New Brunswick' (wooden hull).

Length over all—90 feet.
Width—25 feet.
Draught—2½ feet.
Greatest working depth—17 feet.
Daily rate of dredging in hard material—180 cubic yards.
" " " ordinary material—300 cubic yards.
" " " soft material—450 cubic yards.
Number of decked scows used—3 as at present and 2 bottom dumping scows.

Tug 'Cricket.'

Length—36:5 feet.
Beam—7:3 feet.
Draught—3:10 feet.
Horse-power—4.

Tug 'Rona.'

Length—85 feet.
Beam—19:3 feet.
Draught—8 feet.
Horse-power—25.

One pile driver, engine and boiler fitted on scow.

One stone lifter, engine and large grips (no boiler).

MEMORANDUM OF QUANTITIES REMOVED BY THE SEVERAL DREDGES IN THE MARITIME PROVINCES DURING THE FISCAL YEAR 1805-1906.

	Cubic Yards.
St. Lawrence	55,788
Canada	51,745
New Dominion	64,185
Prince Edward	60,682
George McKenzie	42 887
Cape Breton	126,770
New Brunswick	70,880
W. S. Fielding	83,440
Total	556,377

CLASSIFICATION of Disbursements of the Dredges in the Maritime Provinces during the Year ending June 30, 1906.

DREDGE 'ST. LAWRENCE.'

ITEMS.	July.	August.	September.	October.	November.	December.	January.	February.	March.	April.	May.	June.	Grand Total.
	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Wages	618 01	505 00	505 00	480 51	500 08	520 76	300 42	272 19	270 15	290 00	361 27	422 01	5,045 40
Coal	812 17	376 88	12 25		11 00	122 50	521 70		13 50				1,870 00
Provisions	218 11	160 36	167 47	241 33	108 56	131 27					59 79	187 57	1,274 46
Stores	26 10		15 82	12 28		17 80				24 18	30 53	41 41	168 12
Equipment	6 15		10 02						22 12			137 73	176 02
Water	22 80	11 60	7 30	11 65		1 00							54 35
Repairs	389 82			20 43	1,230 34	265 78	19 02			531 46		288 45	2,745 30
Pilotage	160 00	135 00	130 00	130 00	72 50	122 50							750 00
Towage										10 00			10 00
Contingencies	68 38	4 58			13 77	2 23	13 73		13 91	9 07	44 26		169 93
Totals	2,321 54	1,193 42	847 86	896 20	1,936 25	1,183 84	854 87	272 19	319 68	864 71	495 85	1,077 17	12,263 58
Working expenses	1,931 72	1,193 42	847 86	875 77	705 91	918 06	549 43	Nil.	292 27	43 25	495 85	788 72	8,642 26
Repairs, Ordinary	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	20 43	1,230 34	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	288 45	1,539 22
" Extraordinary	389 82	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	265 78	305 44	272 19	27 41	821 46	Nil.	Nil.	2,082 10
Totals	2,321 54	1,193 42	847 86	896 20	1,936 25	1,183 84	854 87	272 19	319 68	864 71	495 85	1,077 17	12,263 58

CLASSIFICATION of Disbursements of the Dredges in the Maritime Provinces during the Year ending June 30, 1906.—*Continued.*

DREDGE 'CANADA.'

ITEMS.	July.	August.	September.	October.	November.	December.	January.	February.	March.	April.	May.	June.	Grand Total.
	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Wages	437 00	432 81	431 66	432 00	432 00	472 00	227 00	227 00	227 00	371 14	490 10	484 00	4,663 71
Coal	239 20	1 25	181 10	330 00	220 00	638 00						467 50	2,077 05
Provisions	145 96	139 20	147 54	149 11	147 89	153 96				8 81	53 34	570 28	1,516 09
Stores		4 65	4 50	17 15	28 25				32 35	227 53	3 09	116 75	434 27
Equipment		2 00	24 00		42 10				3 80	104 01			175 91
Water	16 10	15 20	10 10	20 10	14 55	11 40				18 30		37 00	142 75
Repairs	1,622 25	122 79	311 08	68 68		135 62	49 66	10 64	704 40	407 31	43 14	8 16	3,483 73
Pilotage	52 00	52 00	50 00	52 00	52 00							10 00	268 00
Wharfage	8 00	10 50	15 00	12 50	14 00	4 50				2 50		28 50	95 50
Contingencies	5 72	9 56	17 39	3 61	2 86	4 09	9 45		1 43	4 28	3 32	3 75	65 46
Totals	2,526 23	789 96	1,192 37	1,085 15	953 65	1,419 57	286 11	237 64	968 98	1,143 88	592 99	1,725 94	12,922 47
T. Thompson							30 00						30 00
													12,892 47
Working expenses	903 98	667 17	881 29	1,016 47	953 65	1,283 95	9 45	Nil.	264 58	758 91	549 75	1,717 78	9,006 98
Repairs, Ordinary	Nil.	Nil.	15 36	Nil.	Nil.	30 00	Nil.	Nil.	70 75	Nil.	43 24	8 16	167 51
" Extraordinary	1,622 25	122 79	295 72	68 68	Nil.	105 62	276 66	237 64	633 65	384 97	Nil.	Nil.	3,747 98
Totals	2,526 23	789 96	1,192 37	1,085 15	953 65	1,419 57	286 11	237 64	968 98	1,143 88	592 99	1,725 94	12,922 47
T. Thompson							30 00						30 00
													12,892 47

DREDGE 'NEW DOMINION.'

Wages	409 85	433 58	521 62	400 59	387 28	303 53	135 00	315 38	358 89	457 07	407 89	399 65	4,530 33
Coal		53 61	102 73	48 70	45 18					535 67			785 89
Provisions	69 89	33 53	78 94	106 47	149 49	77 59	11 46			77 12	37 30	118 70	760 49
Stores	3 00	6 69	11 88	3 00	9 78		3 20			41 01	36 03	151 68	266 27
Equipment				113 10			36 00				134 73	74 48	358 31
Water	58 87	70 76	78 88	42 00	33 00	11 38				9 50	9 75	30 00	344 14
Repairs	522 11	23 02	131 21	172 08	29 43	41 40	185 67	250 99	98 49	52 55	38 82	40 86	1,586 63
Pilotage										25 00			25 00
Towage	545 00	763 00	775 00	800 00	735 00	480 00			3 00	390 00		1,530 00	6,021 00
Contingencies		1 85		1 20		0 83	0 80		12 06	4 26	1 37	6 02	28 39
Totals	1,608 72	1,386 04	1,700 26	1,687 14	1,389 16	914 73	372 13	566 37	472 44	1,592 18	665 89	2,351 39	14,706 45
Working expenses	1,086 61	1,302 02	1,468 05	1,496 80	1,359 73	869 33	50 66	Nil.	15 06	1,376 87	627 07	2,310 53	11,962 73
Repairs, ordinary	Nil.	Nil.	7 45	26 25	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	46 75	38 82	40 86	160 13
" extraordinary	522 11	84 02	224 76	164 09	29 43	45 40	321 47	566 37	457 38	168 56	Nil.	Nil.	2,583 59
Totals	1,608 72	1,386 04	1,700 26	1,687 14	1,389 16	914 73	372 13	566 37	472 44	1,592 18	665 89	2,351 39	14,706 45

DREDGE 'PRINCE EDWARD.'

Wages	435 24	430 00	425 20	410 75	422 62	496 39	210 00	279 73	509 39	479 68	437 50	412 47	4,948 97
Coal	72 03	29 02				211 29			58 64			208 48	579 46
Provisions	104 47	11 28	52 68		115 34	224 88	40 32			228 17	7 89	430 25	1,215 28
Stores	265 05	15 72				215 93		101 31		8 21		8 55	614 77
Equipment	74 88	3 04											77 92
Water	25 35				13 50	26 05				12 00			76 90
Repairs	1,926 89	19 51	75 45	206 80		277 38	62 14		115 48	58 50		77 24	2,819 39
Towage	960 00	910 00	750 00	750 00	780 00	360 00				210 00	780 00	780 00	6,280 00
Wharfage	106 50												106 50
Contingencies	14 10		14 40		25 00	53 97	1 95		7 85				117 27
Totals	3,984 51	1,418 57	1,317 73	1,367 55	1,356 46	1,865 89	314 41	381 04	691 36	996 56	1,225 39	1,916 99	16,836 46
Working expenses	2,057 62	1,399 06	1,242 28	1,160 75	1,356 46	1,588 51	42 27	101 31	66 49	723 31	1,225 39	1,839 75	12,803 20
Repairs, ordinary	Nil.	19 51	Nil.	18 05	Nil.	5 18	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	49 00	Nil.	77 24	168 98
" extraordinary	1,926 89	Nil.	75 45	188 75	Nil.	272 20	272 14	279 73	624 87	224 25	Nil.	Nil.	3,864 28
Totals	3,984 51	1,418 57	1,317 73	1,367 55	1,356 46	1,865 89	314 41	381 04	691 36	996 56	1,225 39	1,916 99	16,836 46

CLASSIFICATION of Disbursements of the Dredges in the Maritime Provinces during the Year ended June 30, 1906.—*Continued.*

DREDGE 'GEORGE McKENZIE.'

Items.	July.	August.	September.	October.	November.	December.	January.	February.	March.	April.	May.	June.	Grand Total.
	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Wages	402 19	403 01	405 00	405 00	291 99	190 00	190 00	341 77	223 51	301 80	441 57	398 08	3,993 92
Coal	445 05					55 00						64 17	564 22
Provisions	95 98	10 74	111 35	4 68	2 16	118 00			2 29		27 57	608 16	980 93
Stores			6 50			5 24			13 96		11 80	163 80	201 30
Equipment			178 49			93 81					218 03	605 23	1,095 56
Water	176 50	36 00	170 50	39 00	18 00	277 00						192 50	909 50
Repairs	3 50		105 37	41 92		1 76	113 36		129 85		5 00	94 59	490 35
Pilotage													5 00
Towage	540 00	735 00	607 50	607 50	360 00							540 00	3,390 00
Wharfage												35 00	35 00
Contingencies	2 60	1 12	3 11	1 36	5 20	6 75			46 81			14 55	81 50
Totals	1,665 82	1,185 87	1,587 82	1,099 46	677 35	747 56	303 36	341 77	416 42	301 80	703 97	2,716 08	21,747 28
Working expenses	1,662 32	1,185 87	1,482 45	1,057 54	677 35	461 99	Nil.	Nil.	63 06	Nil.	703 97	2,621 49	9,916 04
Repairs, ordinary	3 50	Nil.	Nil.	11 81	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	94 59	109 90
" extraordinary	Nil.	Nil.	105 37	30 11	Nil.	285 57	303 36	341 77	353 36	301 80	Nil.	Nil.	1,721 34
Totals	1,665 82	1,185 87	1,587 82	1,099 46	677 35	747 56	303 36	341 77	416 42	301 80	703 97	2,716 08	11,747 28

DREDGE 'CAPE BRETON.'

Wages	466 13	445 00	444 25	445 00	445 00	349 25	140 34	45 00	93 29	231 83	453 90	487 73	4,046 72
Coal	70 00	234 00	70 00	72 50	158 09			31 08			131 18	70 21	837 06
Provisions	177 45		227 93		219 43	143 60					9 07	360 50	1,137 98
Stores			91 76			19 60				33 84	5 15	107 34	257 69
Equipment										531 50		768 58	1,300 08
Water	12 50		5 00	22 50	10 00					15 00		13 00	78 00
Repairs	196 13		163 88	31 73		985 18			256 04	143 55	9 40	41 00	1,826 91
Pilotage	5 00										2 00		7 00
Towage	762 75	810 00	750 00	750 00	1,550 00	210 00				5 00		2,065 00	6,902 75
Wharfage				30 00									30 00
Contingencies	12 68		6 82	1 75	12 92	3 19			32 90	3 13	16 92	10 42	100 73
Totals	1,702 64	1,489 00	1,759 64	1,353 48	2,395 44	1,710 82	140 34	76 08	382 23	963 85	627 62	3,923 78	16,524 92
Working expenses	1,506 51	1,489 00	1,595 76	1,321 75	2,395 44	725 54	Nil.	Nil.	95 51	820 30	618 22	3,882 78	14,450 81
Repairs, ordinary	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	194 85	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	9 40	41 00	245 25
" extraordinary	196 13	Nil.	163 88	31 73	Nil.	790 43	140 34	76 08	286 72	143 55	Nil.	Nil.	1,828 86
Totals	1,702 64	1,489 00	1,759 64	1,353 48	2,395 44	1,710 82	140 34	76 08	382 23	963 85	627 62	3,923 78	16,524 92

DREDGE 'NEW BRUNSWICK.'

Wages	541 33	376 67	362 10	529 95	324 17	342 18	120 00	120 00	120 00	155 30	361 73	330 62	3,684 05
Coal	144 73	163 04	171 27		90 57	37 50					189 53		796 64
Provisions	112 56	49 04	122 43	112 36	67 61	76 69				15 90	179 74	108 12	844 45
Stores	33 57	16 49	3 42		5 98	20 85					12 15	66 10	158 56
Equipment	60 00		34 27				65 55				42 15	41 56	243 53
Water	53 00	10 00	3 75	2 00	12 50	8 25				8 25	18 88		116 63
Repairs	29 69	77 86	666 67	90 00		52 73	95 84	17 62	203 94	126 96	60 54	9 97	1,431 82
Towage	791 25	93 75	923 74	496 67	326 67	450 00		14 00			251 25	7 50	3,354 83
Contingencies		1 37		1 98	3 94			7 40		1 35		1 69	17 73
Totals	1,766 13	788 22	2,287 65	1,232 96	831 44	988 20	281 39	159 02	323 94	307 76	1,115 97	565 56	10,648 24
Working expenses	1,736 44	702 36	1,589 98	944 45	831 44	813 59	65 55	21 40	Nil.	25 50	1,055 43	555,59	8,341 73
Repairs, ordinary	29 69	Nil.	6 89	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	9 39	60 54	9 97	116 48
" extraordinary	Nil.	85 86	690 78	288 51	Nil.	174 61	215 84	137 62	323 94	272 87	Nil.	Nil.	2,190 03
Totals	1,766 13	788 22	2,287 65	1,232 96	831 44	988 20	281 39	159 02	323 94	307 76	1,115 97	565 56	10,648 24

CLASSIFICATION of Disbursements of the Dredges in the Maritime Provinces during the Year ending June 30, 1906.—*Concluded.*

DREDGE 'W. S. FIELDING.'

ITEMS.	July.	August.	September	October.	November	December.	January.	February.	March.	April.	May.	June.	Grand Total.
	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Wages					927 91	1,049 92	785 09	501 00	502 84	894 86	1,058 28	903 68	6,623 58
Coal					1,317 78	332 41	246 02	6 44		1,616 51	506 50	566 38	3,992 04
Provisions					285 62	216 70	106 15			197 85	12 13	452 52	1,270 97
Stores					35 44	5 82	103 82		77 69	137 23		138 88	498 88
Equipment									4 00	44 57			48 57
Repairs						51 57	139 97	22 28	80 31	240 11		19 76	554 00
Pilotage					130 00							130 00	260 00
Towage					595 00	280 00	60 00			250 00	265 00	415 00	1,865 00
Contingencies					3 64	12 83	8 26	12 96	6 01	12 19	12 87	4 92	73 68
Totals	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	3,295 39	1,949 25	1,449 31	542 68	670 85	2,793 32	1,854 78	2,631 14	15,186 72
Working expenses					3,295 39	1,897 68	1,309 34	19 40	590 54	2,553 21	1,854 78	2,611 38	14,131 72
Repairs, ordinary					Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	22 28	80 31	88 88	Nil.	19 76	211 23
" extraordinary					Nil.	51 57	139 97	501 00	Nil.	151 23	Nil.	Nil.	843 77
Totals	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	3,295 39	1,949 25	1,449 31	542 68	670 85	2,793 32	1,854 78	2,631 14	15,186 72

TUG 'RONA.'

Wages	190 00	190 00	190 00	190 00	190 00	153 36	110 00	100 00	100 00	164 82	190 60	195 00	1,963 18
Coal	50 26					315 00				22 50	30 00	114 24	532 00
Provisions	89 92	46 20	55 01	3 72	2 40	52 95				29 53	13 64	195 07	488 44
Stores						4 98				2 40	27 26	1 60	36 24
Equipment								15 22					15 22
Water											7 00	7 50	14 50
Repairs	164 19			11 80			3 55	2 00		74 15	118 12		373 81
Towage		5 00											5 00
Contingencies		1 99		2 48		10 41				13 23	16 48		44 59
Totals	330 18	407 38	245 01	208 00	192 40	536 70	113 55	117 22	100 00	306 63	402 50	513 41	3,472 98
Working expenses	330 18	243 19	245 01	196 20	192 40	536 70	Nil.	17 22	100 00	67 66	284 38	513 41	2,726 35
Repairs, ordinary	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	11 80	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	118 12	Nil.	129 92
" extraordinary	Nil.	164 19	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	113 55	100 00	Nil.	238 97	Nil.	Nil.	616 71
Totals	330 18	407 38	245 01	208 00	192 40	536 70	113 55	117 22	100 00	306 63	402 50	513 41	3,472 98

CLASSIFICATION AND QUANTITIES of Material removed by Dredges in the Maritime Provinces during the Year ending June 30, 1906.

DREDGE 'ST. LAWRENCE.'

Description of Material Dredge.	July.	August.	September.	October.	November.	December.	January.	February.	March.	April.	May.	June.	Grand total.
	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.
Boulders, slabs and edgings		488											488
Gravel, sand and stone	3,850												3,850
Clay			6,650	350									7,000
Stumps and sticks	5,950												5,950
Sand	1,400	700											2,100
Mud and slabs		17,500	7,000	6,650	3,150	2,100							36,400
Totals	11,200	18,688	13,650	7,000	3,150	2,100	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	55,788

DREDGE 'CANADA.'

Gravel, stone and mud	990	810											1,800
Mud and sawdust				630	810								1,440
Sand and mud	2,430	3,060	1,260										6,750
Mud			7,020	8,725	6,570	3,240				2,880	8,010	5,310	41,755
Totals	3,420	3,870	8,280	9,355	7,380	3,240	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	2,880	8,010	5,310	51,745

CLASSIFICATION AND QUANTITIES of Material removed by Dredges in the Maritime Provinces, &c.—*Continued.*

DREDGE 'NEW DOMINION.'

Description of Material Dredged.	July.	August.	September.	October.	November.	December.	January.	February.	March.	April.	May.	June.	Grand Totals.
	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.
Boulders, clay and mud gravel	4,650	2,175											6,825
Clay, mud and stone	7,625		3,125	4,300	635								15,685
Sand and mud					2,250								2,250
Sand					545	585							1,130
Mud and clay		6,375	9,000								10,125	12,795	38,295
Totals	12,275	8,550	12,125	4,300	3,430	585	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	10,125	12,795	64,185

DREDGE 'PRINCE EDWARD.'

Clay and mud											6,840		6,840
Sand ordinary	945												945
Sand and mud		2,925	8,100	10,800	6,592	1,440				540	765	2,160	33,322
Mud	2,385	4,860			2,925						2,835	6,570	19,575
Totals	3,330	7,785	8,100	10,800	9,517	1,440	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	550	10,440	8,730	60,682

DREDGE 'GEO. MCKENZIE.'

Gravel, clay and sand			1,485	6,730	2,835							945	11,995
Clay, mud and sand	10,665	9,310	7,430										27,405
Sand, ordinary											742	2,745	3,487
Totals	10,665	9,310	8,915	6,730	2,835	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	742	3,690	42,887

DREDGE 'CAPE BRETON.'

Mud shells and sticks					21,115								21,115
Boulders and mud	315												315
Gravel, sand stone and clay	9,450												9,450
Clay, sand and gravel		14,910	2,310										17,220
Logs, clay and mud											4,200	14,000	18,200
Sand, ordinary			18,060	1,260									19,320
Sand and gravel				1,050									1,050
Mud, logs and edgings				36,110	3,990								40,100
Totals	9,765	14,910	20,370	38,420	25,105	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	4,200	14,000	126,770

DREDGE 'NEW-BRUNSWICK.'

Mud, logs and sticks	3,350	12,100	3,050	1,850								20,350
Gravel and clay	135		400									535
Clay and mud	5,285		3,900	2,600								11,785
Sand and gravel					75							75
Mud and clay	7,790	4,145	3,400	6,150	2,900					1,750	12,000	38,135
Totals	7,790	12,915	15,500	13,500	7,350	75	Nil	Nil	Nil	1,750	12,000	70,880

DREDGE 'W. S. FIELDING.'

Mud, gravel and rock						4,350							4,350
Gravel, mud and clay					2,100	800	1,750					6,850	11,500
Clay, mud and rock				500	2,800	6,050					6,400		15,750
Sand—ordinary, mud, gravel and stone									13,900	10,950	3,500		28,350
Mud				750	8,100	4,490	800					9,350	23,490
Totals	Nil	Nil	Nil	1,250	13,000	15,690	2,550	Nil	Nil	13,900	17,350	19,700	83,440

DETAILS OF DREDGING IN THE MARITIME PROVINCES.

For the Fiscal Year ending 30th June, 1906.

Dredge.	Locality.	Date.	Time Dredging.	Quantity. Cubic yds.	Expenditure at Locality.	Per Cubic Yard for Local Expenditure.	Winting, Repairs, Equipment and Superintendence, *pro rata*.	Total Cost.	Per Cubic Yard for Total Expenditure.
			Hrs. Min.	C. Yds.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
St. Lawrence..	Campbellton (Contract) Restigouche Co. N.B.	July 3 to 22, 1905..	84 05	9,800	1,004 30	0 10·24	1,249 81	2,254 11	0 23·00
	Traverse (Oak Point) Restig. Co. N.B.	July 23 to Aug. 3 1905	10 25	2,100	454 71	0 21·17	565 87	1,020 58	0 48·59
	Dalhousie (McManus) " "	Aug. 4 to 24, 1905	84 25	13,336	813 41	0 06·09	1,012 26	1,825 67	0 13·69
	" Railway wharf " "	Aug. 25 to Sept. 6, 1905	41 45	8,460	536 20	0 06·33	667 28	1,203 48	0 14·22
	" Ferry Landing " "	Sept. 7 to Oct. 15 1905	67 05	12,992	1,618 35	0 12·45	2,013 98	3,632 33	0 27·95
	" Hilyards " "	Oct. 16 to 20 & 24 & 25, Oct.	23 10	3,850	569 30	0 14·78	708 48	1,277 78	0 33·19
	Market whf., Pictou, Pictou Co. N.S.	Nov. 22 to 26, 1905	6 20	1,400	157 47	0 11·24	195 97	353 44	0 25·24
	Railway whf., " " "	Nov. 27 to Dec. 12, 1905	19 35	3,850	587 16	0 15·25	730 71	1,317 87	0 34·23
Canada.	Lockeport, Shelburne Co. "	July 1 to 15 & Aug. 15 to Sept. 29, 1905	163 40	13,770	2,021 08	0 14·67	1,042 01	3,063 09	0 22·23
	Shelburne, " "	July 16 to Aug. 14, 1905.	43 01	1,800	892 27	0 49·57	460 02	1,352 29	0 75·12
	Mahone Bay, Lunenburg Co. "	Sept. 30 to Dec. 22 & Apl. 19 to June 22, 1906..	377 30	36,175	6,024 56	0 16·65	3,106 08	9,130 64	0 25·26
New Dominion .	Winter Berths, St. John, St. John Co., N.B.	July 1 to Oct. 3, 1905	622 30	32,950	4,485 93	0 13·007	1,251 96	5,737 89	0 17·41
	West Channel for water pipe St. John Co., N.B.	Oct. 5 to Dec. 6 & Dec. 8 to 12, 1905	151 45	8,140	3,097 54	0 38·05	864 49	3,962 03	0 48·67
	Patridge Island, St. John Co., N.B.	Dec. 7	3 00	175	52 09	0 29·76	14 54	66 63	0 38·07
	St. Andrews, Charlotte Co., N.B	Apl. 20 to June 30, 1906	359 15	22,920	4,444 90	0 19·39	1,240 51	5,685 41	0 24·80
Prince Edward.	Murray River, Kings Co., P.E.I.	July 1 to 7, 1905	42 00	2,385	345 97	0 14·51	205 91	551 88	0 23·14
	Wood Islands, Queens Co., P.E.I.	July 8 to 27, 1905	32 00	945	1,159 85	1 22·73	690 27	1,850 12	1 95·78
	Charlottetown, Railway wharf, P.E.I.	July 28 to Aug. 10 & Aug. 17 to Nov. 6, 1905 & May 5 to 8 & June 23 to 30, 1906	590 50	30,555	5,113 06	0 16·73	3,042 95	8,156 01	0 26.69
	" Peake Bros., "	Aug. 11 to 16, 1905	41 40	1,800	309 42	0 11.63	184 14	493 56	0 27·42
	" Pownal & Plant Line whf., P.E.I.	Nov. 7 to Dec. 5, 1905	187 40	9,517	1,411 03	0 14·82	839 75	2,250 78	0 23·65
	" Arthur Peake's whf., P.E.I.	Apl. 27 to May 4, 1906	13 00	1,080	368 38	0 34·10	219 23	587 81	0 54·41
	" Geo. E. Full's whf., P.E.I.	May 9 to June 12, 1906	206 00	11,520	1,881 95	0 16·34	1,120 01	3,001 96	0 26·05

	" Carvell Bros. wharf, P.E.I.	June 13 to 22, 1906	44 15	2,880	500 30	0 17·37	297 74	798 04	0 27·71
Geo. McKenzie	Shippegan, Gloucester Co., N.B.	July 1 to Nov. 13 1905	608 30	38,455	8,493 46	0 22·08	2,883 18	11,376 64	0 29·59
	Mabou Bar & Channel, Inverness Co., N.S	May 13 to June 30 1906	112 00	4,432	3,445 55	0 77·76	1,169 62	4,615 17	1 04·13
Cape Breton	North Sydney, Ingraham whf. C.B. Co., N.S	July 3, 1905	6 00	315	55 47	0 14·43	39 67	95 14	0 30 20
	North Sydney, Salter's whf. C.B. Co., N.S.	July 4 & 5, 1905	10 30	1,260	70 97	0 05·63	56 75	121 72	0 09·66
	Mabou Bar & Channel, Inverness Co., N.S	July 6 to Oct. 3 & Nov. 7 to 15, 1905	264 45	59,430	5,003 14	0 08·41	3,577 58	8,580 72	0 14·43
	Mahou Government wharf, Inverness Co., N.S	Oct. 4 to Nov. 6 & Nov. 16 to 20, 1905	209 35	47,565	2,022 04	0 04·25	1,445 89	3,467 93	0 07·29
	Railway whf., Pictou, Pictou Co., N.S.	May 19 to June 19, 1906	114 00	18,200	2,971 96	0 16·33	2,125 15	5,097 11	0 28·00
New Brunswick	Winter Berths, St. John, St. John Co., N.B.	July 1 to Aug. 1, 1905	185 30	8,040	1,440 98	0 17·92	868 81	2,309 79	0 28·72
	Spoon Island, Queens Co., N.B.	Aug. 8 to 19. 1905	97 00	6,315	492 76	0 07·80	297 09	789 85	0 12·50
	Glenwood whf, Kings Co., N.B.	Aug. 20 to Sept. 27, 1905	266 00	20,600	1,508 26	0 07 30	909 51	2,417 77	0 11·73
	Shamper's whf., " "	Sept. 28 to Oct. 10, 1905	96 00	4,700	438 62	0 09·33	264 45	703 07	0 14·95
	Jenkin's Cove whf., " "	Oct. 11 to Nov. 8, 1905	203 30	13,650	1,073 44	0 07·86	647 20	1,720 64	0 12·60
	Cedars wharf, " "	Nov. 9 to 15, 1905 & June 6 to 30, 1906	226 30	15,750	803 13	0 05·09	484 22	1,287 35	0 08·17
	West Channel for water pipe, St. John, St. John Co., N.B	Nov. 27 to Dec. 12, 1905	2 30	75	755 99	10 07·98	455 80	1,211 79	16 15·72
	Intercolonial Rly. wharf, St. John Co., N.B.	May 11 to 25, 1906	43 30	1,750	466 52	0 26·65	281 26	747 78	0 42·73
W. S. Fielding	Yarmouth, Yarmouth Co., N.S	Oct. 25 to Dec. 30 1905 & Apl. 9 to June 30, 1906	195 13	83,440	12,859 53	0 15·41	3,097 04	15,956 57	0 19·12
			5885 59	556,377	79,751 05	0 14·33	40,321 19	120,072 24	0 21·58

EXPENDITURE for dredging in Nova Scotia for the thirty-four years ended June 30, 1906.

County.	Locality.	TOTAL FOR THE THIRTY-THREE YEARS ENDED JUNE 30, 1905.			FOR THE YEAR 1905 1906.			Total quantity.	Total cost.	Cost for each County.
		Quantity.	Cost.	Cost for County.	Quantity.	Cost.	Cost for County.			
		Cubic yards.	$ cts.	$ cts.	Cubic yards.	$ cts.	$ cts	Cubic yards.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Antigonish	Antigonish	22,025	3,649 15					22,025	3,649 15	
	Harbor Au Bouche	59,243	19,703 33					59,243	19,703 33	
	Tracadie	12,245	5,530 29					12,245	5,530 29	
	McNair's Cove	11,265	10,035 68					11,265	10,035 68	
	Bayfield	12,271	9,505 79					12,871	9,505 79	
	Arisaig	8,830	7,452 25					8,330	7,452 26	
	Cribbin's Point	4,675	4,125 19	60,001 69				4,675	4,125 19	60,001 69
Annapolis	Annapolis	2,825	1,635 68	1,635 68				2,825	1,635 68	1,635 68
Cape Breton	Lingan	22,267	9,275 56					22,267	9,275 56	
	Sydney	62,917	20,904 88					62,917	20,904 88	
	Little Glace Bay	46,450	16,936 02					46,450	16,936 02	
	Port Caledonia	17,413	8,242 21					17,413	8,242 21	
	Benacadie Pond	20,860	5,993 90					20,860	5,993 90	
	Christmas Island	19,045	3,364 98					19,045	3,364 98	
	Cow Bay	3,255	1,892 32					3,255	1,892 32	
	Main A Dieu	4,680	2,720 76					4,680	2,720 76	
	Louisburg	23,310	5,480 52					23,310	5,480 52	
	North Sydney (Coal&Steel Co)	54,490	13,143 92					54,490	13,143 92	
	" (Salter's Wharf)	1,785	383 86		1,260	121 72		3,045	505 58	
	" Ballast Pier	2,625	364 03					2,625	364 03	
	" Vooght's Wharf	1,470	204 52					1,470	204 52	
	" Ingraham "	1,365	180 71		315	95 14		1,680	275 85	
	" Ballast Heaps	2,205	165 65	89,253 84			216 86	2,205	165 65	89,470 70
Colchester	Tatamagouche	65,480	20,373 07	20,373 07				65,480	20,373 07	20,373 07
Cumberland	Parrsboro	42,595	12,804 68					42,595	12,804 68	
	Wallace	93,865	24,140 37	36,945 05				93,865	24,140 37	36,945 05
Digby	Digby	55,740	11,009 10					55,740	11,009 10	
	Weymouth	88	28 62	11,037 72				88	28 62	11,037 72
Guysboro	Guysboro	5,400	1,413 53					5,400	1,413 53	
	Larry's River	47,655	16,519 85					47,655	16,519 85	
	Port Mulgrave	4,347	2,494 81					4,347	2,494 81	
	Sherebrooke	1,260	496 49					1,260	496 49	

	Cook's Cove	16,815	7,336 29					16,815	7,336 29		
	St. Mary's River	81,812	22,352 04					81,812	22,252 04		
	Tickle Passage, Little Canso	3,015	4,477 97					3,015	4,477 97		
	Bars Sonora, St. Mary's River	5,628	2,204 33	57,295 31				5,628	2,204 33	57,295 31	
Halifax	Chezzetcook	3,920	2,593 71					3,920	2,593 71		
	Halifax Ferry	6,177	2,063 38					6,177	2,063 38		
	Herring Cove	26,101	12,049 68					26,101	12,049 68		
	Ketch Harbour	4,227	1,690 53					4,227	1,690 53		
	Richmond Wharf	792	182 53					792	182 53		
	Roche's Wharf	1,750	620 28					1,750	620 28		
	Halifax Railway terminus	35,565	11,056 79					35,565	11,056 79		
	Jeddore	21,515	4,958 56					21,515	4,958 56		
	North West Arm	7,350	2,970 39					7,350	2,970 39		
	Cunard's Wharf	1,400	530 04					1,400	530 04		
	Salmon River	14,288	5,962 93					14,288	5,962 93		
	Spry Bay	10,665	3,075 72					10,665	3,075 72		
	Eastern Passage	2,070	596 97					2,070	596 97		
	Sambro	4,815	1,388 61	49,740 12				4,815	1,388 61	49,740 12	
Inverness	Whycocomagh	19,760	3,491 31					19,760	3,491 31		
	Campbell's Pond	4,940	872 83					4,940	872 83		
	Port Hastings	270	190 37					270	190 37		
	Cheticamp	206,275	71,409 02					206,275	71,409 02		
	Mabou	201,477	60,237 00		111,427	16,663 82		312,904	76,900 82		
	Port Hood	10,123	5,696 99					10,123	5,696 99		
	Grand Etang	10,980	3,431 25	145,328 77			16,663 82	10,980	3,431 25	161,992 59	
Lunenburg	Lunenburg	70,510	22,194 57					70,510	32,194 57		
	Mahone Bay	21,844	5,958 65		36,175	9,130 64		58,019	15,089 29		
	Vogler's Cove	11,610	5,075 53	33,228 75			9,130 64	11,610	5,075 53	42,359 39	
Pictou	Acadia Coal Co., wharf	22,460	5,262 26					22,460	5,262 26		
	Albion Mine	9,475	2,181 25					8,475	2,181 25		
	East River	144,407	47,696 43					144,407	47,696 43		
	Halifax Coal Co., wharf	1,650	359 90					1,650	359 90		
	Pictou Public Market, wharf	113,200	27,014 78		1,400	353 44		114,600	27,368 22		
	" Railway "	64,649	16,337 69		22,050	6,414 98		86,699	22,752 67		
	" Landing Ry. "	48,645	8,898 40					48,645	8,898 40		
	" Steam Ferry Co. Slip	720	246 18					720	246 18		
	" Bar	42,700	4,153 25					42,700	4,153 25		
	" Hogg, Craigh&Co. whf	6,090	1,204 29					6,090	1,204 29		
	" Burnham & Morrell	1,050	211 19					1,050	211 19		
	Vale Colliery	1,395	682 15					1,395	682 15		
	River John	85,173	22,243 98					85,173	22,243 98		
	Granton	25,110	10,707 59					15,110	10,707 59		
	New Glasgow	35,445	11,795 79					35,445	11,795 79		
	Middle River	15,060	4,984 40					15,060	4,984 40		
	C. Dwyer's Wharf	5,400	1,087 66					5,400	1,087 66		
	" berths for SS. 'Campania'	5,850	2,000 22					5,850	2,000 22		
	Intercolonial Coal Mining Co. East River, Pictou	46,900	7,410 86	174,601 36			6,768 42	46,900	7,410 86	181,369 78	
Queens	Liverpool	82,230	31,944 10					82,230	31,944 10		
	Port Mouton	10,620	2,283 77	34,227 87				10,620	2,283 77	34,227 87	

EXPENDITURE for dredging in Nova Scotia for the thirty-four years ended June 30, 1906—*Concluded.*

County.	Locality.	TOTAL FOR THE THIRTY THREE YEARS ENDED JUNE 30, 1905.			FOR THE YEAR 1905-06.			Total quantity.	Total Cost.	Cost for each County.
		Quantity.	Cost.	Cost for County.	Quantity.	Cost.	Cost for County.			
		Cubic yards.	$ cts.	$ cts.	Cubic yards.	$ cts.	$ cts.	Cubic yards.	$ cts.	$ cts
Richmond	D'Escousse	23,650	10.052 76					23,650	10,052 76	
	St. Peter's Canal	90,830	27,435 95					90,830	27,435 95	
	St. Peter's	7,150	2,407 41					7,150	2,407 41	
	Grand Goulet	23,584	5,570 49					23,584	5,570 49	
	River Bourgeois	18,920	4,468 87					18,920	4,468 87	
	Marine Slip	320	56 53					320	56 53	
	Poulement	10,080	2,566 14					10,080	2,566 14	
Shelburne	Fourchu Harbour	16,875	9,454 94	6,213 09				16,885	9,454 94	62,013 09
	Lockeport	80,398	18,986 49		13,770	3,063 09		94,168	22,049 58	
	Barrington Passage	42,670	13,607 03					42,670	13,607 03	
	Osborne	990	145 31					990	145 31	
	Woods Harbour	1,170	245 45					1,170	245 45	
	Harrington Public Wharf, Sherrows Channel	61,020	17,612 09					51,020	17,612 09	
	Shelburne	7,320	2,604 66	53,201 03	1,800	1,352 29	4,415 38	9,120	3,956 95	57,616 41
Yarmouth	Yarmouth	421,912	114,461 31		83,440	15,956 57		505,352	130,417 88	
	Milton	663	499 46	114,960 77			15,956 57	663	499 46	130,917 34
Hants	Windsor	5,450	1,627 60	1,527 60				5,450	1,627 60	1,627 50
Victoria	Aspey Bay	3,820	1,569 95					3,820	1,569 95	1,569 95
Dredge 'C. B.' losses			762 98	762 98					762 98	762 80
Totals		3,142,741	947,804 65	947.804 65	271,637	53,151 69	53,151 69	3,414,378	1,000,956 34	1,000,956 34

Expenditure for dredging in New Brunswick for the thirty-four years ended June 30, 1906.

County	Locality.	For the thirty-three years ended June 30, 1905.			For the year 1905-6.			Total Quantity.	Total Cost.	Cost for each County.
		Quantity	Cost.	Cost for County.	Quantity	Cost.	Cost for County.			
		Cubic yards.	$ cts.	$ cts.	Cubic yards.	$ cts.	$ cts	Cubic yards.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Charlotte	St. Andrews				22,920	5,685 41	5,685 41	22,920	5,685 41	5,685 41
Gloucester	Bathurst	98,637	29,095 79					98,637	29,095 79	
	Caraquet	16,485	6,312 23					16,485	6,312 23	
	Shippegan	26,090	10,075 47	45,483 49	38,455	11,376 64	11,376 64	64,545	21,452 11	56,860 13
Kent	Richibucto	172,778	53,544 01					172,778	53,544 01	
	Cocagne	27,180	9,601 45					27,180	9,601 45	
	Bouctouche	13,005	4,934 24					13,005	4,934 24	
	" Priest Point	3,510	1,110 70					3,510	1,110 70	
	" Chapel "	4,140	1,310 07					4,140	1,310 07	
	" Robertson's wharf	45	14 23	70,514 70				45	14 23	70,514 70
King's	Bellisle Point	79,905	13,052 23					79,905	14,052 23	
	Kennebecasis River	116,270	20,081 83					116,270	20,081 83	
	Moss Glen	10,200	1,924 47					10,200	1,924 47	
	Westfield	1,300	362 19					1,300	462 19	
	Glenwood whf							28,600	2,417 77	
	Shamper's "				28,600	2,417 77		4,700	703 07	
	Jenkin's Cove whf				4,700	703 07		13,650	1,720 64	
	Cedars			35,420 72	13,650	1,720 64		15,750	1,287 35	41,549 55
Northumberland	Horse Shoe, Miramichi	208,892	55,058 37		15,750	1,287 35	6,127 83	208,892	55,058 36	
	Outer Bar "	29,935	7,965 31					29,935	7,965 31	
	Grand Dune "	37,975	10,121 67					37,975	10,121 67	
	Gordan Flats "	22,425	4,403 95					22,425	4,403 95	
	Neguac	6,300	6,969 76	84,519 05				6,300	6,969 76	84,519 05
Queens	Grand Lake	215,232	30,085 41					215,232	30,085 41	
	" McNair's Cove	20,440	4,522 82					20,440	4,522 82	
	Jemseg	87,230	17,190 06					87,230	171,90 06	
	Washademoak	65,675	8,073 65					65,675	8,073 65	
	" Cambridge whf	2,900	1,073 31					2,900	1,073 31	
	" Ackerly's "	4,840	995 20					4,840	995 20	
	" Heustis "	270	212 72					270	212 72	
	" Webster's "	5,000	764 58					5,000	764 58	
	" Robertson's "	5,750	422 14					5,750	432 14	
	Grimross, Mid. ground	12,040	3,274 99					13,040	3,274 99	

EXPENDITURE for dredging in New Brunswick for the thirty-four years ended 30th June, 1906—*Concluded.*

County.	Locality.	TOTAL FOR THE THIRTY-THREE YEARS ENDED JUNE 30, 1905.			FOR THE YEAR 1905-1906.			Total Quantity.	Total Cost.	Cost for each County.
		Quantity.	Cost.	Cost for County.	Quantity	Cost.	Cost for County			
		Cubic yards.	$ cts.	$ cts.	Cubic yard.	$ cts.	$ cts.	Cubic yards.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Queen's	Gagetown Creek Canal	45,935	7,739 97					45,935	7,739 97	
	Spoon Island	3,000	402 51		6,315	789 85		9,315	1,192 36	
	Ward's Shaol, Salmon River	46,625	4,493 59					46,625	4,593 59	
	Curley Shoal	36,625	3,369 16					36,625	3,369 16	
	Chipman & Brigg's Corner	104,275	12,269 49					104,275	12,269 49	
	Upper Gagetown Wharf	1,700	1,104 90					1,700	1,104 90	
	McClure Shoal	39,525	4,556 66					39,525	4,556 66	
	Queens Coal Co., Newcastle	14,475	1,335 06	101,986 22			789 85	14,475	1,335 06	102,776 07
Restigouche	Dalhousie	22,301	6,543 08					22,301	6,543 08	
	" McManus Conct				13,336	1,825 67		13,336	1,825 67	
	" Railway whf				8,460	1,203 48		8,460	1,203 48	
	" Ferry Landing				12,992	3,832 33		12,992	3,632 33	
	" Hilyards				3,850	1,277 78		3,850	1,277 78	
	Traverse	118,860	22,980 63					118,860	22,980 63	
	" Oak Point				2,100	1,020 58		2,100	1,020 58	
	Campbellton, Govt. wharf	1,750	620 96					1,750	620 96	
	Campbellton Conct			30,144 67	9,800	2,254 11	11,213 95	9,800	2,251 11	11,358 62
St. John	I. C. Ry. terminus	210,492	51,885 40		1,750	747 78		212,242	52,663 18	
	Navy Island	25,294	9,296 79					25,294	9,296 79	
	Marble Cove	29,925	4,374 40					29,925	4,374 40	
	Murray Mills	27,555	3,681 41					27,555	3,681 41	
	Indiantown whf	1,615	192 83					1,615	192 83	
	Long "	7,137	2,980 24					7,137	2,680 24	
	Miller & Woodman	9,275	1,090 42					9,275	1,090 42	
	Hayford & Stetson	8,015	942 29					8,015	942 29	
	Indiantown whf	450	52 90					450	52 90	
	Adams "	7,315	3,247 29					7,315	3,247 29	
	Anchor Line "	4,695	996 81					4,695	996 81	
	Dominion Atlantic	15,525	4,484 72					15,525	4,484 72	
	St. John, Winter Berths	398,513	73,403 48		40,990	8,047 68		439,503	81,451 16	
	St. John Harbour Channel	3,413	5,063 92					3,413	5,063 92	
	Purves & Murchie Mill	675	142 57					675	142 57	
	McAvity whf.	4,110	606 88					4,110	606 88	
	Lawton's "	570	101 46					570	101 46	

	Thorne "	1,980	249 02						1,980	249 02	
	Maritime Nail Co. whf	1,425	224 52						1,425	224 52	
	Cushing's Mills	20,850	1,222 86						20,850	1,222 86	
	Hilyard Bros	1,400	314 10						1,400	314 10	
	Kennebecasis River	2,025	604 37						2,025	604 37	
	Patridge Island	4,475	2,227 59		175	66 63			4,650	2,294 22	
	" Channel for water pipe			167,086 27	8,215	5,173 82	14,035 91		8,215	5,173 82	181,122 18
Sunbury	Oromocto	395,447	66,427 58						395,447	66,427 58	
	McLean Wharf	625	181 59						625	181 59	
	Ox Island	51,800	5,266 50						51,800	5,266 50	
	French Lake	25,475	3,787 49						25,475	3,787 49	
	Bent's Wharf, Maugerville	2,310	428 44						2,310	428 44	
	Upper Sheffield	3,830	425 15	76,516 75					3,830	425 15	76,516 75
Westmorland	Point du Chene	182,980	42,162 18						182,980	42,162 18	
	Cape Tormentine	35,120	9,004 92	51,167 10					35,120	9,004 92	51,167 10
York	Fredericton	126,365	21,679 06						126,365	21,679 06	
	St. Mary's Ferry	15,570	6,827 36						15,570	6,827 36	
	Gibson	30,395	4,379 52						30,395	4,379 52	
	Naashwaak	1,600	435 22						1,600	435 22	
	Fisher & Chestnut Shoals	8,250	1,547 12						8,200	1,547 12	
	Canada Eastern Railway Whfs	3,970	1,013 98						3,970	1,013 98	
	Springhill, Chappel & Russel Bars	96,290	24,386 78						96,295	24,386 78	
	Robinson's Bar	6,965	1,717 16						6,965	1,717 16	
	Douglas Booms	14,235	1,512 87	63,499 07					14,235	1,512 87	63,499 07
	"New Brunswick" equipment		1,591 12	1,691 12						1,591 12	1,591 12
Totals		3,5706,99	727,929 16	727,929 16	224,058	49,230 59	49,230 59		3,794,757	777,159 75	777,159 75

Expenditure for dredging in Prince Edward Island for the thirty-four years ended 30th June, 1906.

County.	Locality.	Total for the thirty-three years ended 30th June, 1905.			For the year 1905-1906.			Total Quantity.	Total Cost.	Cost for each County
		Quantity.	Cost.	Cost for County.	Quantity.	Cost.	Cost for County.			
		Cubic yards.	$ cts.	$ cts.	Cubic yards.	$ cts.	$ cts.	Cubic yards.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Kings	Grand River	76,170	15,304 04					76,170	15,304 04	
	Montague River	182,295	36,547 47					182,295	36,547 47	
	Murray Harbour, South	101,253	18,147 03					101,253	18,147 03	
	Sturgeon	16,026	6,066 27					16,026	6,066 27	
	St. Mary's Wharf	21,963	4,752 55					21,963	4,752 55	
	Georgetown Ry. Wharf	1,002	408 32					1,002	408 32	
	" Queen's Wharf	2,205	1,328 80					2,205	1,328 80	
	Cardigan Bridge	35,955	8,619 36					35,955	8,619 36	
	Newport	3,240	917 82					3,240	917 82	
	Souris	3,825	1,083 53					3,825	1,083 53	
	Murray River	41,062	11,433 61		2,385	551 88		43,447	11,985 49	
	" Railway	5,926	1,860 30					5,926	1,860 30	
	Morrell	43,335	11,972 59	118,441 69			551 88	43,335	11,972 59	118,993 57
Queen's	Charlottetown Ry. Wharf	86,151	22,162 30		30,555	8,156 01		116,706	30,318 31	
	" Pownal	14,193	2,963 50		9,517	2,250 78		23,710	4,944 28	
	" Ferry	10,075	2,006 99					10,075	2,006 99	
	" Steam Nav. Co.	13,113	5,491 77					13,113	5,491 77	
	" Connolly Wharf	9,978	4,409 68					9,978	4,409 68	
	" Peake Bros.	12,195	5,362 42		1,800	493 56		13,995	5,856 02	
	" Queen St. Slip	3,915	1,109 03					3,915	1,109 03	
	" Geo. Peake Whf	5,805	1,644 42		1,080	587 61		6,885	2,232 03	
	" Poole	12,240	1,609 95					12,240	1,609 95	
	" McMillan	6,165	1,320 13					6,155	1,320 13	
	" Dom. Building Sewer	5,355	1,146 68					5,355	1,146 68	
	" Public Sewerage	2,880	679 12					2,880	679 12	
	" Geo. E. Full's Wharf				11,520	3,001 96		11,520	3,001 96	
	" Carvel Bros. Wf.				2,880	798 04		2,880	798 04	
	Webster's Corner, East River	203	43 47					203	43 47	
	Crapaud, Victoria	118,040	34,574 90					118,040	34,574 90	
	Pownal Bay	33,610	6,536 20					33,610	6,536 20	
	Rock Point	82,920	13,426 13					82,920	13,426 13	

	Vernon River	25,240	8,292 55					25,240	8,292 55	
	Wood Islands	8,405	9,951 45		945	1,850 12		9,350	11,801 57	
	Nine Mile Creek	31,650	6,286 46					31,650	6,286 46	
	Hickey Wharf	750	150 51					750	150 51	
	Carr's Point	12,165	2,441 28					12,161	2,441 28	
	Pinette	3,825	756 24					3,825	756 24	
	Fort Augustus	3,195	631 68					3,195	631 68	
	Southport Ferry	45,300	7,508 75					45,300	7,508 75	
	Red Point	7,161	3,879 60					7,161	3,879 60	
	North Rustico	13,536	4,775 38					13,536	4,775 38	
	South Rustico	11,649	4,109 67					11,649	4,109 67	
	Gauthier's Creek	17,847	8,305 50					17,847	8,305 50	
	Malpeque	28,575	3,483 32					28,575	3,483 32	
	French River	41,671	13,311 46					41,671	13,311 46	
	Bay View	4,095	1,912 87					4,095	1,912 87	
	Wedlocks	1,260	520 48					1,260	520 48	
	Belfast, Halliday's Wharf	15,435	4,468 78	185,272 71			17,138 08	15,435	4,468 78	202,410 79
Prince	Summerside	91,571	28,032 51					91,571	28,032 51	
	Hurds Point Pier	65,505	14,315 47					65,505	14,315 47	
	Tignish	11,387	13,005 45					11,387	13,005 45	
	Cascumpec	1,157	538 42					1,157	538 42	
	Cape Traverse	16,740	5,105 89					16,740	5,105 89	
	Holman's Wharf	9,585	1,269 21	62,266 95				9,585	1,269 21	62,266 95
	Totals	1,418,801	365,981 35	365,981 35	60,682	17,689 96	17,689 96	1,479,483	383,671 31	383,671 31

Expenditure for dredging in Quebec for the thirty-four years ended 30th June, 1906.

From appropriations Maritime Provinces.

Magdalen Islands, Gaspé Co.	House Harbour	6,800	2,392 92					6,800	2,392 92	
Magdalen Islands, Gaspé Co.	Amherst Harbour	495	242 05	2,634 97				495	242 05	2,634 97
Témiscouata	River du Loup	2,587	825 47	825 47				2,587	825 47	825 47
Rimouski	Rimouski	8,123	3,997 59	3,997 59				8,123	3,997 59	3,997 59
	Totals	18,005	7,458 03	7,458 03	Nil.	Nil.	Nil.	18,005	7,458 03	7,458 03

STATEMENT of Dredging, showing Quantities Removed in each Province, and Cost of each Work for the Thirty-four Years ended June 30, 1906.

Fiscal Year.	New Brunswick.		Nova Scotia.		Quebec.		Prince Edward Island.		Total Quantity, Cubic Yards	Total Expenditure.	Cost per Cubic Yard.
	Quantity.	Cost.	Quantity.	Cost.	Quantity.	Cost.	Quantity.	Cost.			
		$ cts.		$ cts.		$ cts.		$ cts.		$ cts.	$ cts.
1872 3	38,060	13,240 50	23,260	8,122 70					61,320	21,663 20	0. 35 328
1873 4	57,725	14,395 57	18,600	6,545 61	6,800	2,392 92			83,125	23,334 10	0. 28 71
1874 5	78,223	17,325 05	24,416	13,238 83			18,655	9,892 89	121,294	40,456 77	0. 33 354
1875 6	79,935	17,040 52	91,974	21,885 90			58,283	10,891 80	230,192	49,818 22	0. 21 642
1876 7	97,690	23,161 90	127,785	34,846 74			74,460	12,758 27	299,935	70,766 91	0. 23 594
1877 8	81,070	23,323 92	106,857	29,607 94			82,860	12,011 18	270,787	64,943 04	0. 23 983
1878 9	132,555	27,400 22	116,307	28,267 59			46,490	9,164 07	295,352	64,831 88	0. 21 951
1879 1880	63,540	16,581 79	127,684	34,765 84	765	374 08	36,390	12,674 98	228,379	64,396 69	0. 28 197
1880 1	44,315	12,585 85	87,118	23,061 64	2,317	693 44	46,335	9,298 53	180,085	45,439 46	0. 25 232
1881 2	79,640	18,626 87	89,566	33,363 71			47,325	9,356 57	216,531	61,347 15	0. 28 331
1882 3	48,565	13,422 70	143,616	42,996 93			68,535	11,080 37	260,716	67,500 00	0. 25 890
1883 4	47,058	17,103 38	157,560	49,050 58			79,750	13,355 05	284,368	79,509 01	0. 27 959
1884 5	128,997	24,460 35	76,164	25,250 73	8,123	3,997 59	55,075	8,668 01	268,359	62,376 68	0. 23 242
1885 6	68,505	14,874 63	56,790	21,482 05			17,157	10,349 66	142,432	46,706 34	0. 32 793
1886 7	69,440	11,452 86	53,400	25,261 19			6,137	6,214 74	128,977	43,288 79	0. 33 56
1887 8	50,152	9,252 50	84,175	29,847 60			3,775	5,899 90	138,102	45,000 00	0. 32 58
1888 9	63,633	16,598 08	56,910	32,697 00			24,240	15,502 95	144783	64,798 03	0. 27 29
1889–1890	86,068	20,544 93	59,783	22,821 55			31,422	11,085 39	177,273	54,451 87	0. 30 71
1890 1	96,588	20,375 06	61,698	24,386 57			19,004	8,843 92	177,290	53,605 55	0. 30 23
1891 2	75,023	20,592 85	81,993	27,376 08			31,382	12,788 34	188,398	60,757 27	0. 32 249
1892 3	108,056	23,742 26	40,834	18,125 58			66,585	15,112 83	215,454	56,980 67	0. 26 44
1893 4	77,505	21,564 27	59,581	28,664 99			61,536	12,269 24	198,622	62,498 50	0. 31 46
1894 5	59,715	13,630 11	105,463	32,202 70			48,060	10,429 80	213,238	56,261 71	0. 26 38
1895 6	89,905	21,352 63	36,428	15,828 89			36,360	10,299 93	171,693	47,481 45	0. 27 65
1896 7	203,975	34,050 86	84,735	22,080 46			51,078	10,937 62	339,788	67,068 94	0. 19 73
1897 8	187,325	27,611 17	147,085	31,497 57			46,710	10,701 48	381,120	69,810 23	0. 18 31
1898 9	105,058	23,315 82	155,510	36,628 81			51,040	13,283 71	311,608	73,228 34	0. 23 50
1899 1900	175,935	28,232 46	152,033	37,589 22			94,364	17,537 73	422,332	83,359 41	0. 19 76
1900 1	205,369	32,615 29	94,557	36,141 17			26,020	18,984 13	325,946	87,740 59	0. 26 91
1901–2	218,210	28,508 97	143,142	39,247 35			51,320	16,196 95	405,682	83,953 27	0. 20 69
1902 3	197,207	36,195 40	134,648	32,856 93			55,943	16,160 33	387,798	85,212 66	0. 21 97
1903 4	252,725	53,046 12	94,675	34,171 45			49,500	13,775 37	396,900	100,992 94	0. 25 44
1904 5	193,955	46,348 89	203,460	33,349 47			33,030	17,123 82	430,445	96,832 18	0. 22 49
1905 6	224,058	32,549 89	271,637	36,111 20			60,683	11,089 96	556,377	120,072 24	0. 21 58
Totals	3,793,759	774,923 67	3,369,444	970,042 57	18,005	7,458 03	1,479,484	383,738 63	8,654,701	2,176,484 09	0. 25 14

STATEMENT of Dredging showing Quantities Removed by Hand in each Province and Cost of each Dredging for the Thirty-four Years ended June 30, 1906.

Fiscal Year.	New Brunswick.		Nova Scotia.		Quebec.		Prince Edward Island.		Total Quantity, Cubic Yards.	Total Expenditure.	Cost per Cubic Yard
	Quantity.	Cost.	Quantity.	Cost.	Quantity.	Cost.	Quantity.	Cost.			
		$ cts.		$ cts.		$ cts.		$ cts.		$ cts.	$ cts.
1878 9			245	553 13					245	555 13	2. 26 58
1879 1880			12,370	3,666 90					12,370	3,666 90	0. 29 64
1880 1			11,140	2,560 25					11,140	2,560 25	0. 22 98
1881 2			10,640	2,650 00					10,640	2,650 00	0. 24 90
1882 3			8,190	2,500 00					8,190	2,500 00	0. 30 52
1883 4			5,460	2,500 00					5,460	2,500 00	0. 45 78
1899 1900			343	248 71					343	248 71	0. 72 51
1900 1			320	250 75					320	250 75	0. 78 35
1902 3			1,645	496 38					1,645	496 38	0. 30 17
Totals			50,353	15,428 12					50,353	15,428 12	0. 30 64

STATEMENT of dredging in the Maritime Provinces showing quantities removed by and expenditure of each dredge during the thirty four years ended June 30, 1906.

Dredge.	TOTAL QUANTITIES AND COST FOR THIRTY-THREE YEARS ENDED JUNE 30, 1905.			1905-1906.			TOTAL FOR THIRTY-FOUR YEARS ENDED JUNE 30, 1906.		
	Total Quantity.	Cost.	Per cubic yard.	Quantity.	Cost.	Per cubic yard.	Total Quantity.	Total cost.	Cost per cubic yard.
		$ cts.	$ cts.		$ cts.	$ cts.		$ cts.	$ cts.
St. Lawrence	1,629,831	414,413 17	0 25 42	55,788	12,885 26	0 23 09	1,685,619	427,298 43	0 25 35
Canada	1,050,844	332,109 99	0 31 60	51,745	13,546 02	0 26 17	1,102,589	345,656 01	0 31 34
New Dominion	1,733,962	298,760 90	0 17 23	64,185	15,451 96	0 24 07	1,798,087	314,212 86	0 17 47
Prince Edward	1,382,441	365,189 29	0 26 41	60,682	17,689 96	0 29 15	1,443,123	382,879 25	0 26 53
(Old) Cape Breton	534,938	139,074 33	0 25 99				534,938	139,074 33	0 25 99
Geo. McKenzie	734,915	308,031 19	0 41 91	42,887	15,991 81	0 37 29	777,802	324,023 00	0 41 66
Cape Breton	726,880	124,184 14	0 17 08	126,770	17,362 62	0 13 69	853,650	141,546 76	0 16 58
New Brunswick	292,665	68,151 25	0 23 28	70,880	11,188 04	0 15 78	363,545	79,339 29	0 21 82
W. S. Fielding				83,440	15,956 57	0 19 12	83,440	15,956 57	0 19 12
	8,086,416	2,049,914 26	0 25 35	556,377	120,072 24	0 21 58	8,642,793	2,169,986 50	0 25 11

STATEMENT of dredging performed by hand in the Maritime Provinces, showing quantities removed and expenditure at each locality for thirty-four years ended June 30, 1906.

Locality.	TOTAL QUANTITIES AND COST FOR THIRTY-THREE YEARS ENDED JUNE 30, 1905.			1905-1906.			Total Quantity.	Tota cost.	Cost per cubic yard.
	Total Quantity.	Cost.	Per cubic yard.	Quantity.	Cost.	Per cubic yard.			
		$ cts.	$ cts.		$ cts.	$ cts.		$ cts.	$ cts.
Parrsboro, N.S.	42,595	12,804 68	0 30 06				42,595	12,804 68	0 30 06
Windsor, N.S.	5,450	1,627 60	0 29 86				5,450	1,627 60	0 29 86
Milton, N.S.	663	499 46	0 75 33				663	499 46	0 75 33
Racquette, N.S.	1,645	496 38	0 30 17				1,645	496 38	0 30 17
	50,353	15,428 12	0 30 64				50,353	15,428 12	0 30 64

Cost at localities dredged during the year ending 30th June, 1906.

DREDGE 'ST. LAWRENCE.'

Locality.	Date.	Actual Dredging Time.	Quantity.	Cost.	Cost per Cubic Yard.
		Hrs. Min.	C. yds.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Campbellton (contract) Restigouche Co., N. B.	July 3 to 25, 1905	84 05	9,800	1,004 30	0 10·24
Traverse (Oak Point) " "	July 25 to August 3, 1905	10 25	2,100	454 71	0 21·17
Dalhousie (McManus) " "	August 4 to 24, 1905	84 25	13,336	813 41	0 06·09
" (Railway wharf) " "	August 25 to September 6, 1905	41 45	8,460	536 20	0 06·33
" (Ferry landing) " "	September 7 to October 15, 1605	67 05	12,992	1,618 35	0 12·45
" Hilyards " "	October 16 to 20 and 24 and 25, 1905	23 10	3,850	569 30	0 14·78
Market wharf, Pictou, Pictou Co., N. S.	November 22 to 26, 1905	3 20	1,400	157 47	0 11·24
Railway wharf " " "	November 27 to December 12, 1905	19 35	3,850	587 16	0 15·25

DREDGE 'CANADA.'

Lockeport, Shelburne Co., N. S	July 1 to 15 and August 15 to September 29, 1905	163 40	13,770	2,021 08	0 14·67
Shelburne, " "	July 16 to August 14, 1905	43 01	1,800	882 27	0 49·57
Mahone Bay, Lunenburg Co., N. S.	September 30 to December 22 and April 19 to June 22, 1905	377 30	36,175	6,024 56	0 16·65

DREDGE 'NEW DOMINION.'

Winter Berths, St. John, St. John Co., N. B.	July 1 to October 3, 1905	622 30	32,950	4,285 93	0 13·07
West Channel for water pipe	October 5 to Dec. 6 and 8 to Dec. 12, 1905.	151 45	8,140	3,097 54	0 38·05
Partridge Island, St. John Co., N. B.	December 7, 1905	3 00	175	52 09	0 29·76
St. Andrews, Charlotte Co., N. B.	April 20 to June 30, 1906	359 15	22,920	4,444 90	0 19·39

Cost at localities dredged during the year ending 30th June, 1906.

DREDGE 'PRINCE EDWARD.

Locality.	Date.	Actual Dredging Time.	Quantity.	Cost.	Cost per Cubic Yard.
		Hrs. Min.	C. yds.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Murray River, Kings Co., P. E. I.	July 1 to 7, 1905	42 00	2,385	345 97	0 14·51
Wood Islands, Queens Co., P. E. I.	July 8 to 27, 1905	32 00	945	1,159 85	1 22·73
Charlottetown, Railway Wharf, P. E. I.	July 28 to August 10, and August 17 to Nov. 6, May 5 to 8, June 23 to 30, 1905.	590 50	30,555	5,113 06	0 16·73
" Peake Bros., P. E. I.	August 11 to 16, 1905	41 40	1,800	309 42	0 17·63
" Pownal & Plant, Line Wharf, P. E. I.	November 7 to December 5, 1805	187 40	9,547	1,411 03	0 14·82
" Arthur Peake's Wharf, P. E. I.	April 27 to May 4, 1906	43 00	1,080	368 38	0 34·10
" Geo. E. Full's Wharf, P. E. I.	May 9 to June 12, 1906	206 00	11,520	1,881 95	0 16·34
" Carvell Bros.' Wharf	June 13 to 22, 1906	44 15	2,880	500 30	0 17·37

DREDGE 'GEO. McKENZIE.'

Shippegan, Gloucester Co., N. B.	July 1 to Nov. 13, 1905	608 30	38,455	8,493 46	0 22·08
Mabou, Bar & Channel, Inverness Co., N. S.	May 13 to June 30, 1906	112 00	4,432	3,445 55	0 77·76

DREDGE 'CAPE BRETON.'

North Sydney, Ingraham's whf. C. B. Co., N. S.	July 3, 1905	6 00	315	55 47	0 14·43
" Salter's " " "	July 4 and 5, 1905	10 30	1,260	70 97	0 05·63
Mabou Bar & Channel, Inverness Co., N. S.	July 6 to Oct. 3 & Nov. 7 to 15, 1905	264 45	59,430	5,003 14	0 08·41
" Government whf., " "	Oct. 4 to Nov. 6 & Nov. 16 to 22, 1905	209 35	47,565	2,022 04	0 04·25
Railway whf. Pictou, Pictou Co., "	May 19 to June 19, 1906	114 00	18,200	2,971 96	0 16·33

DREDGE 'NEW BRUNSWICK.'

Winter Berths, St. John, St. John Co., N.B.	July 1 to Aug. 1, 1905	185	30	8,040	1,440	98	0 17·92
Spoon Island, Queens Co., N.B	Aug. 8 to 19, 1905	97	00	6,315	492	76	0 07·80
Glenwood whf., Kings Co. "	Aug. 20 to Sept. 27, 1905	266	00	20,600	1,508	26	0 07·30
Shamper's wharf, " "	Sept. 28 to Oct. 10, 1905	96	00	4,700	438	62	0 09·33
Jenkin's Cove whf. " "	Oct. 11 to Nov. 8, 1905	203	30	13,650	1,073	44	0 07·86
Cedars whf. " "	Nov. 9 to 15 & June 6 to 30, 1906	226	30	15,750	803	13	0 05·09
West Channel for water pipe, St. John, St. John Co., N.B.	Nov. 27 to Dec. 12, 1905	2	30	75	755	99	10 07·98
Intercolonial Rly. whf. St. John, St. John Co., N.B.	May 11 to 25, 1906	43	30	1,750	466	52	0 26·65

DREDGE 'W. S. FIELDING.'

Yarmouth, Yarmouth Co., N.S	Oct. 25 to Dec. 30 & Apl. 9 to June 30, '06	195	13	83,440	12,859	53	0 15·41

COST AT LOCALITIES DREDGED IN MARITIME PROVINCES.

During the Fiscal Year ended June 30, 1906.

Dredge.	Locality.	Date.	Time Dredging.	Quantity.	Cost.	Cost per Cubic Yard.
			Hrs. Min.	C. yds.	$ cts.	$ cts.
St. Lawrence..	Campbellton (contract), Restigouche Co., N.B.	July 3 to 25, 1905	84 05	9,800	1,004 30	0 10·24
	Traverse (Oak Point), " "	July 25 to Aug. 3, 1905	10 25	2,100	454 71	0 21·17
	Dalhousie (McManus), " "	Aug. 4 to 24, 1905	84 25	13,336	813 41	0 06·09
	" (Railway Whf.), " "	Aug. 25 to Sept. 6, 1905	41 45	8,460	536 20	0 06·33
	" (Ferry Landing). " "	Sept. 7 to Oct. 15, 1905	67 05	12,992	1,618 35	0 12·45
	" (Hilyards), " "	Oct. 16 to 20 and 24 and 25, 1905	23 10	3,850	569 30	0 14·78
	Market wharf, Pictou, Pictou Co., N.S.	Nov. 22 to 26, 1905	6 20	1,400	157 47	0 11·24
	Railway " Pictou "	Nov. 27 to Dec. 12, 1905	19 35	3,850	587 16	0 15·25
Canada	Lockeport, Shelburne Co., "	July 1 to 15 and Aug. 15 to Sept. 29, 1905	163 40	13,770	2,023 08	0 14·67
	Shelburne, " "	July 16 to Aug. 14, 1905	43 01	1,800	892 27	0 49·57
	Mahone Bay, Lunenburg Co. "	Sept. 30 to Dec. 22'05 and Apl. 19 to June 22,'06	377 30	36,175	6,024 56	0 16·65
New Dominion	Winter Berths, St. John, St. John Co., N.B.	July 1 to Oct, 3, 1905	622 30	32,950	4,285 93	0 13·007
	West Channel for water pipe " "	Oct. 5 to Dec. 6 and Dec. 8 to 12, 1905	151 45	8,140	3,097 54	0 38·05
	Partridge Island " "	Dec. 7, 1905	3 00	175	52 09	0 29·76
	St. Andrews, Charlotte Co., "	April 20 to June 30, 1906	359 15	22,920	4,444 90	0 19·39
Prince Edward	Murray River, Kings Co., P.E.I.	July 1 to 7, 1905	42 00	2,338	345 97	0 14·51
	Wood Islands, Queens Co. "	July 8 to 27, 1905	32 00	945	1,159 85	1 22·73
	Charlottetown, Railway wharf, Queens Co., P.E.I.	July 28 to Aug. 10, Aug 17 to Nov. 6, 1905, May 5 to 8 and June 23 to 30, 1906	590 50	30,555	5,113 06	0 16·73
	" Peake Bros., " "	Aug. 11 to 16, 1905	41 40	1,800	309 42	0 11·63
	Pownal & Plant Line Wharf, Charlottetown " "	Nov. 7 to Dec. 5, 1905	187 40	9,517	1,411 03	0 14·82
	" Arthur Peake's whf. " "	Apl. 27 to May 4, 1906	43 00	1,080	368 38	0 34·10
	" Geo. E. Full's " " "	May 9 to June 12, 1906	207 00	11,520	1,881 95	0 16·34
	" Carvell Bros. " " "	June 13 to 22, 1906	44 15	2,880	500 30	0 17·37
Geo. Mckenzie..	Shippegan, Gloucester Co., N.B.	July 1 to Nov. 13, 1905	608 30	38,455	8,493 46	0 22·08
	Mabou Bar & Channel, Inverness Co., N.S.	May 13 to June 30, 1906	112 00	4,432	3,445 55	0 77·76
Cape Breton....	North Sydney, Ingraham's wharf, C.B. Co., N.S.	July 3, 1905	6 00	315	55 47	0 14·43
	" Salter's " " "	July 4 and 5, 1905	10 30	1,260	70 97	0 05·63
	Mabou Bar & Channel, Inverness Co., "	July 6 to Oct. 3 and Nov. 7 to 15, 1905	264 45	59,430	5,003 14	0 08·41
	" Government whf. " "	Oct. 4 to Nov. 6 and Nov. 16 to 22 1905	209 35	47,565	2,022 04	0 04·25
	Railway wharf, Pictou, Pictou Co., "	May 19 to June 19, 1906.	114 00	18,200	2,971 96	0 16·33

New Brunswick.	Winter Berths, St. John, St. John Co., N.B.	July 1 to Aug. 1, 1905.	185	30	8,040	1,440	98	0	17	92
	Spoon Island, Queens Co., N.B.	Aug. 8 to 19, 1905	97	00	6,315	492	76	0	07	80
	Glenwood whf., Kings Co., "	Aug. 20 to Sept. 27, 1905	266	00	20,600	1,508	26	0	07	30
	Shampers " "	Sept. 28 to Oct. 10, 1905	96	00	4,700	438	62	0	09	33
	Jenkin's Cove whf "	Oct. 11 to Nov. 8, 1905	203	30	13,650	1,073	44	0	07	86
	Cedars wharf "	Nov. 9 to 15, 1905 and June 6 to 30, 1906	226	30	15,750	803	13	0	05	09
	West Channel for water pipe, St. John Co., N.B.	Nov. 27 to Dec. 12, 1905	2	30	75	755	99	10	67	98
	Intercolonial Railway wharf, St. John Co., N.B.	May 11 to 25, 1906	43	30	1,750	466	52	0	26	65
	W. S. Fielding. Yarmouth, Yarmouth Co., N.S.	Oct. 25 to Dec. 30, 05 and Apl. 9 to June 30 06	195	13	83,440	12,859	53	0	15	41

PROVINCE OF QUEBEC.

DREDGING AT BERTHIER EN BAS.

Dredge *No. 6* worked at this place from September 4 to October 7, 1905, deepening in front and on both sides of the wharf. 1,160 cubic yards of clay and silt were removed.

Between July 1 and 8, 1905, the dredge *Nithsdale* also worked at this place doing the same work as the above dredge, and deepening the channel to 9 feet at low water. 2,100 cubic yards of clay and stones were removed.

DREDGING AT CHAMBLY.

The dredge *Richelieu* worked at this place between June 1 and 30, 1906, the end of the fiscal year. Six cuts were made on both sides and in front of wharf, 330, 330, 200, 200, 330 and 200 feet long, respectively, 20 feet wide and 8 feet deep at low water. 7,500 cubic yards of clay, boulders, sand and hardpan were removed.

DREDGING AT CHICOUTIMI.

From July 1 to October 28, 1905, the dredge *International* worked at this place, making a channel into the basin to a depth of 10 feet at low water. 62,500 cubic yards of hardpan, clay and boulders were removed.

DREDGING AT ILE AUX NOIX.

The dredge *Richelieu* worked at this place from September 4 to November 28, 1905, the close of navigation. The work consisted in deepening in front of the village wharf, widening the channel at the foot of the island and making a depth of 8½ feet at low water. 17,700 cubic yards of clay and sand were removed.

DREDGING AT ILE AUX MORPHIONS.

The dredge *St. Maurice* worked at this place between August 25 and 30, 1905, deepening the channel to 7 feet at low water. The material removed was 1,939 cubic yards of sand.

DREDGING AT ISLAND OF ORLEANS.

The dredge *Progress* worked at this place between June 20 and 23, 1906, the close of the fiscal year. The work consisted of dredging a basin on the western side of wharf. The quantity of material removed was 300 cubic yards of hardpan.

DREDGING AT LÉVIS.

From July 1 to August 19, 1905, the dredge *No. 6* worked at this place deepening the channel to 14 feet at low water, at entrance to dry dock. The quantity of material removed was 6,240 cubic yards of silt.

DREDGING AT LES EBOULEMENTS.

Between July 22 and August 12, 1905, the dredge *Nithsdale* worked at this place, making two cuts 250 feet long and 15 feet deep in front of the wharf. 3,050 cubic yards of clay, sand and stones were removed.

DREDGING AT MONTMAGNY.

Between July 9 and 15, 1905, the dredge *Nithsdale* worked at this place in front of the wharfs, deepening the channel to 9 feet at low water. The material removed was 350 cubic yards of mud.

DREDGING AT MEKINAC.

Between August 1 and 9, 1905, the dredge *St. Maurice* worked at this place, deepening the channel to 7 feet at low water. Three thousand four hundred and seventy-eight cubic yards of sand and boulders were removed.

DREDGING AT NOTRE DAME DE PIERREVILLE.

From July 1 to September 16, 1905, the dredge *St. Louis* worked at this place, deepening the channel near Ile St. Joseph to a depth of 8 feet at low water. 13,086 cubic yards of sand were removed.

DREDGING AT POINT À DORE.

From August 11 to October 28, 1905, the dredge *St. Maurice* worked at this place, deepening the channel to 7 feet at low water. 3, 353 cubic yards of sand and boulders were removed.

DREDGING AT QUEBEC.

From July 1 to November 20, 1905, the close of navigation, the dredge *Progress* worked at this place for Dussault & Lemieux, dredging material for back filling, outside the harbour in close proximity to the new cribwork. 62,080 cubic yards of sand and boulders were removed.

This same work was continued by the dredge *International* between June 18 and 30, 1906, the close of the fiscal year. 2,000 cubic yards of sand, boulders and hardpan were removed.

DREDGING AT RIMOUSKI.

From August 14 to November 16, 1905, the close of navigation, the dredge *Nithsdale* worked at this place. Work consisted in deepening the inner basin, and at the end of wharf several sunken cribs were also taken up. 11,970 cubic yards of sand and stones were removed.

Dredging was continued at this place by the same dredge between June 20 and 30, 1906, the end of the fiscal year. Making one cut in front of the wharf, 770 cubic yards of sand and stones were removed.

DREDGING AT RIVER OUELLE.

Between June 25 and 30, 1906, the close of the fiscal year, the dredge *Progress* worked at this place deepening the channel at the mouth of the river. 400 cubic yards of sand and clay were removed.

DREDGING AT STE. BLAISE.

Between July 29 and September 2, 1905, the dredge *Richelieu* worked at this place, in front of the wharf in the main channel and on the flats opposite Ryan's wharf, making a depth of 8 feet at low water. 11,475 cubic yards of clay and sand were removed.

DREDGING AT ST. JOHNS.

Dredge *Richelieu* worked at this place between July 1 and 22, 1905, deepening the channel between Boisvert's boat house to the St. John Yacht Club to a depth of 6 feet at low water. 970 cubic yards of hardpan were removed.

DREDGING AT SOREL.

The dredge *St. Louis* worked at this place between May 1 and 12, 1906. The work consisted in deepening along the government wharfs, 2,244 cubic yards of clay were removed.

The dredge *International* also worked at this place from May 25 to June 16, 1906. The work consisted in removing a sunken wharf.

DREDGING AT VILLE MARIE.

Between June 3 and 30, 1906, the close of the fiscal year, the dredge *Queen* worked at this place. The work consisted in making three cuts in front of the wharf, 130, 350 and 400 feet long, 24 feet wide and 9 feet deep at low water. One of these cuts had to be dredged over on account of having partly filled up during the spring. 6,228 cubic yards of clay were removed.

DREDGING AT YAMASKA.

Dredge *St. Louis* worked at this place from September 18 to November 16, 1905, the close of navigation. Operations consisted in deepening the channel, near Ile St. Jean to a depth of 8 feet at low water. 11,395 cubic yards of sand were removed.

This same dredge continued work at this place from May 19 to June 30, 1906, the close of the fiscal year. One cut was made in front of Ile St. Jean, 2,618 feet long, 25 feet wide and 8 feet deep at low water. 10,780 cubic yards of clay were removed.

PROVINCE OF ONTARIO.

DREDGING AT AMHERSTBURG.

Amherstburg is a town, in the county of Essex, in the township of Malden, and situated on the east bank of the Detroit river, about five miles from Lake Erie and fifteen miles south of Windsor, to which place it is connected by electric car service. The Michigan Central railway also runs into Amherstburg. Population, about 25,000. It is one of the oldest settlements in Ontario.

During the last session of parliament the sum of $30,000 was appropriated for the dredging of a channel, 200 feet wide and 1,500 feet long, to a depth of 21 feet below low water level, to permit the entering of deep draught vessels to town docks from the main channel of the river.

On December 9, 1904, a contract covering this work was let to the Weddell Dredging Company, of Trenton, for the lump sum of $27,000, and operations were commenced on August 7, 1905.

It being found necsssary to remove the middle ground existing between work involved in the contract above referred to and the main channel of the Detroit river, an additional contract was entered into with the Weddell Dredging Company, on October 22, 1905, to perform this work, at a pro rata price of ninety-eight cents per cubic yard, place measurement, or a total amount of $9,783.34.

This work was commenced at the beginning of November, 1905, and on June 30, 1906, the work involved in both contracts was completed, with the exception of the cleaning up of boulders of a very small portion of the area to be dredged.

In the performance of the above works 36,400 cubic yards, place measurement, of cemented gravel, clay, mud and boulders, were removed.

The total expenditure of these works from July 1, 1905, to June 30, 1906, including inspection, amounted to $29,970.73.

DREDGING AT BOWMANVILLE.

Between August 14 and September 16, 1905, the dredge *Sir Richard* worked at this place deepening the channel from the mouth of the piers to the coal chutes to a depth of 12 feet at low water. 14,400 cubic yards of sand were removed.

DREDGING AT BELLEVILLE.

The dredge *Sir Richard* worked at this place between November 4 and 11, 1905, the close of navigation. Operations consisted of deepening along the revetment wall, at the mouth of the river Moira. 700 cubic yards of clay and boulders were removed.

Work was continued at this place by this same dredge from May 21 to June 30, 1906, the end of the fiscal year. Work consisted in making one cut, in front of Rathbun's dock, 800 feet long, 25 feet wide and 14 feet deep at low water. Two other cuts were made in front of Allen's coal dock, 750 feet long, each 25 feet wide and 14 feet deep at low water. 18,400 cubic yards of boulders and gravel were removed.

DREDGING AT HAMILTON.

From October 2 to November 30, 1905, the close of navigation, the dredge *Nipissing* worked at this place, commencing operations in front of the International Harvesting Company's dock, and making a channel 16 feet deep at low water. 22,937 cubic yards of quicksand was removed.

This same dredge continued operations at this place, in front of the International Harvesting Company's dock, between June 11 and 30, 1906, the close of the fiscal year. Three cuts were made, 85, 250 and 500 feet long, 30 feet wide and 16 feet deep at low water. 8,550 cubic yards of quicksand were taken out.

DREDGING AT INDIAN RIVER.

Indian river runs through the townships of Douro, Dummer and Otonabee, from Stoney lake to Rice lake.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $3,000 was appropriated for cutting a channel through the Devil's Elbow, in the Indian river, near the village of Keene, county of Peterborough, and on June 27 last authority was given to proceed with the work by day labour.

Work was commenced on July 1 and completed September 7, and consisted in the construction of a channel, 1,125 feet in length by 80 feet in width and 8 feet in depth, through the elbow, also a point was removed below the elbow 50 feet wide by 150 feet in length.

Total expenditure for fiscal year, 1905-6, $1,724.48.

DREDGING AT KINGSVILLE.

Dredging was performed at this place by the dredge *Ontario* from July 1 to November 25, 1905, the close of navigation. The work consisted in deepening between the piers at the entrance to the harbour. A channel was made 100 feet wide, 1,075 feet long to a depth of 14 feet at low water 46,890 cubic yards of sand, quicksand and clay were removed.

From June 4 to 23, 1906, this same dredge worked at this place. One cut was made on west side of harbour, and along east side of west pier, 375 feet long, 25 feet wide and 14 feet deep at low water. One other cut was cleared out which had been made last year, but had filled up again, 305 feet long, 25 feet wide and 14 feet deep. 4,770 cubic yards of sand and quicksand was removed.

DREDGING AT KINGSTON.

Dredging was done at this place by the dredge *Nipissing* from July 1 to August 12, and between September 18 and 23, 1905. The work consisted in making several cuts

in front of Richardson's elevator, Davis' dry dock, Crawford & Rathbun's wharfs and the K. and P. Railway Company's docks, to an average depth of 13 feet at low water. The material removed consisted of 15,800 cubic yards of clay, stones, and quick sand.

DREDGING AT LITTLE CURRENT.

Little Current, a town of 300 inhabitants, is situated on the east shore of Manitoulin island, on the north channel of Georgian bay.

Authority was given on May 23, 1904, also on April 25, 1905, to dredge a channel 300 feet in width and 1,600 feet in length to 22 feet at low water, and an agreement was made with Mr. C. S. Boone to do the work, which was continued from July 1 till November 30, when work closed down for the season, and resumed again on April 1 last.

The dredge worked 1,030¾ hours removing 40,305½ cubic yards of rocks, scow measurement.

Total expenditure for fiscal year, 1905-6, $50,070.89.

DREDGING AT MIDLAND.

Midland, Simcoe county, is the terminus of the Midland division of the Grand Trunk Railway on Georgian Bay. Population 3,500. Large quantities of lumber are shipped to and from this harbour, and the railway company has two large grain elevators at this place. There is also a large smelting works in operation.

On June 5 last a contract was let to the Owen Sound Dredge and Construction Company for the dredging in front of the Grand Trunk Railway elevator, at Tiffin. Work was commenced on April 18 and is still in progress.

Total expenditure during fiscal year ended 1906, $53,344.10.

DREDGING AT NEW LISKEARD.

The dredge *Queen* worked at this place from July 1 to November 11, 1905, the close of navigation. The work consisted in deepening and widening the channel leading to the wharfs at the mouth of the Wabi river. Continual dredging will be required at this place to keep the channel open owing to the large amount of material, consisting of logs, roots and sand being washed down from the Wabi river during the spring freshets. The material removed was 28,525 cubic yards of clay.

DREDGING AT NEWCASTLE.

From September 18 to October 31, 1905, the dredge *Sir Richard* worked at this place, deepening the entrance to and between the piers. 16,300 cubic yards of sand were removed.

DREDGING AT OTONABEE RIVER.

Otonabee river is an important waterway through the town of Peterborough and County of Peterborough, and empties into Rice lake. It forms part of the Trent Valley Canal system.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $12,000 was appropriated for dredging, and on October 30 last, authority was given to have the work performed. The dredge *Trent* belonging to the Department of Railways and Canals was used to do the work, which commenced on October 27, and continued up till June 30, and is still in progress. It consists in dredging a channel between Hunter Street bridge and the C.P.R. bridge, on the west side of the river. The channel is to be 100 feet in width by 8 feet in depth.

Total expenditure for fiscal year, 1905-6, $11,967.02.

DREDGING IN THE OTTAWA RIVER.

The dredge *Challenge* worked in this river from July 1 to November 16, 1905, the close of navigation. Work was performed in the channel from the Ottawa river to the Hawkesbury Lumber Co.'s wharfs, deepening the channl to 10 feet at low water. This work, as far as it has progressed, has proved of much value to navigation, as lumber barges were unable to come out with more than a half load, and this work when completed will enable the heaviest draught vessels to go in and out loaded to their full capacity.

Four days' work were also performed at the entrance to the Rideau canal locks, at Ottawa, removing a saw dust shoal, which had formed there.

This same dredge was afterwards taken to Cumberland, where a cut was made in front of the wharf to a depth of 10 feet at low water. Some sunken cribs were also removed.

One cut was also made in front of the dock at Rockland, and one cut in front of Eddy's wharf at Hull, by this same dredge.

The total quantity of material removed was 30,350 cubic yards of rock, hardpan, gravel, clay, boulders and sand.

Between June 18 and 30, 1906, the end of the fiscal year, this same dredge worked in the Ottawa river at the mouth of the South Nation river, making a cut through a clay bank 226 feet long, 25 feet wide and 7 feet deep at low water. 1,700 cubic yards of clay were removed.

DREDGING AT OWEN SOUND.

Owen Sound is situated at the mouth of the Sydenham river, which flows into the head of Owen Sound, an arm of the Georgian bay, in the county of Grey.

Authority was given on October 27 last, to enter into an agreement with Bowman Bros., to do the required dredging in the C.P.R. slip, and work was commenced on November 13, and completed on December 9. The dredge worked 210 hours and removed 20,115 cubic yards.

An agreement was entered into with Bowman Bros., to do certain dredging, and work was commenced on April 2 and is still in progress. The dredge worked 637 hours, removing 85,455 cubic yards of which 50,760 was from Carney's mills, and the remaining 34,695 from the harbour.

Total expenditure for fiscal year, 1905-6, $19,318.20.

DREDGING AT PICKERING.

The dredge *Sir Richard* worked at this place from July 1 to August 12, 1905, deepening the channel between the piers and the elevator to a depth of 12 feet at low water. The material removed was 22,300 cubic yards of sand and mud.

DREDGING AT POINT EDWARD.

Point Edward is situated at the head of and on the east side of St. Clair river, in the county of Lambton, adjoining the town of Sarnia, and is 61 miles west of London. It is a port of call for the Northern Navigation Company's steamers and for many of the large crafts plying on the upper lakes. It is the terminus of a branch of the Grand Trunk Railway, which railroad handles a very large amount of general freight, iron ore and steel rails, &c., which is either shipped out or brought into from the upper lake ports. A large quantity of grain is also handled from the Grand Trunk elevator at this place.

At the last session of parliament the sum of $17,000 was appropriated for dredging at this point. Contract was let to the Sarnia Bay Lumber, Timber & Salt Co. of Sarnia, and, on May 8, 1905, authority was given to proceed with the work, *i.e.*, the dredging of a channel, 150 feet wide to a depth of 22 feet below low water level, along front of docks to provide safe entrance and exit for deep draught vessels. This work

was in progress at the beginning of the fiscal year and continued until September 11, 1905, when work ceased, owing to appropriation being exhausted.

On September 28, authority was given to resume dredging at this point, work to be performed by the same company which did the previous dredging, and same was accordingly resumed on October 25, till the completion and the widening of said channel to a width of 200 feet, which width was found necessary to allow the largest boats to swing freely with safety in and out of channel. Dredging was continued until December 1, 1905, when work closed down for the winter. In the performance of this work 79,469 cubic yards, scow measurement, of sand were excavated.

Last spring a contract was let to the Dominion Dredging & Construction Co., of Ottawa, for continuing the dredging at this place, and on May 21, 1905, authority was received to expend the sum of $8,000 on this work. Dredging operations were commenced on May 19, and were still in progress at the end of the fiscal year. The amount of material excavated on this contract to the latter date being 11,500 cubic yards, scow measurement, of sand.

The total amount excavated during the fiscal year being 90,960 cubic yards, scow measurement.

Total expenditure during 1905-6, $17,928.36.

DREDGING AT PORT BURWELL.

Dredge *Ontario* started operations at this place on June 25, and was working there on the 30th of the same month, 1906, the close of the fiscal year. One cut was made 280 feet long, 25 feet wide and 18 feet deep at low water, in a bar outside of east and west piers. The material removed was 1,890 cubic yards of sand.

DREDGING AT SARNIA.

Sarnia is situated on the east bank of the St. Clair river, in the county of Lambton, about three miles from Lake Huron, and is fifty-nine miles from London by rail. There are two lines of the Grand Trunk railway and one of the Père Marpuette railway entering the town; population about 8,000. It is a port of call for a number of lines of steamers, and an important shipping point.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $13,000 was voted for dredging. On May 8, 1905, authority was given to proceed with the work, contract for same having been let to The Sarnia Bay Lumber, Timber and Salt Co., of Sarnia.

From October 12 to 24, 1905, dredging was performed to a depth of 20 feet below low water level, along front of Imperial Oil Company's docks, and in doing this work 9,000 cubic yards, scow measurement, of sticky clay were removed.

On April 26, 1906, authority was given to expend the sum of $4,900 on dredging the approach to the Sarnia Bay Lumber Company's dock and Point Edward docks.

Operations were commenced on May 16 and completed on June 30, 1906, during which time 29,400 cubic yards of sand were removed.

The total amount of material removed at this place, during the fiscal year 1905-6, was 38,400 cubic yards of sticky clay and sand.

Total expenditure during the fiscal year of 1905-6, $8,396.95.

DREDGING AT STURGEON FALLS.

From August 14 to November 18, 1905, the close of navigation, the dredge *Mattawa* was working at this place, the work consisted of removing some shoals and making a channel 12 feet deep at low water. 16,200 cubic yards of sand, clay and quicksand were removed.

Operations were continued at this place, by the same dredge, from May 14 to June 30, 1906, the close of the fiscal year. Two cuts were made, 1,800 and 800 feet long, 25 feet wide and 12 feet deep at low water, near Cockburn's island. The material removed was 13,300 cubic yards of clay and sand.

DREDGING AT SYDENHAM RIVER.

The Sydenham river, in the county of Kent, empties into the Chenal Ecarte, at a point called Johnston's bend, and extends from Port Lambton to Mitchell's bay, emptying into this bay between Ste. Anne island and the mainland. The thriving town of Wallaceburg is situated about 3½ miles from the mouth of the Sydenham river, and the Chenal Ecarte route is largely used for navigation to and from this point.

At the last session of parliament, the sum of $4,000 was appropriated for dredging on the Chenal Ecarte route, and, on September 14, 1905, a contract was let to the Sarnia Bay Lumber, Timber and Salt Co., of Sarnia, for the performance of dredging required at Johnston's bend and at the mouth of the Chenal Ecarte.

The above dredging was commenced on September 16, and completed on October 4, 1905, and consisted in the dredging of 6,200 cubic yards of mud and sand off a point at Johnston's Bend, giving a depth of 15 feet below low water level, thus rendering feasable the turning of this acute bend of the river, without any danger to the large sized boats plying between the river St. Clair and Wallaceburg; also the widening and lengthening of the channel at the entrance to the Chenal Ecarte, from Mitchell's bay, giving a depth of 9 feet below low water level, and a width of 50 feet.

The widening and deepening of this latter channel was necessary to enable the farmers to take their produce, by scows, to Wallaceburg, and to which point, large quantities of sugar beets are shipped to the sugar refinery.

Total expenditure during fiscal year, $3,728.

DREDGING AT WIARTON.

Wiarton is a prosperous town in the county of Bruce, at the head of Colpoy's bay, about thirty-two miles northwest of Owen Sound. It is the terminus of the Georgian bay and Lake Erie branch of the Grand Trunk railway.

On August 23, authority was given to expend the sum of $18,000 for dredging of harbour to a depth of 16 feet below low water level. Contract was entered into with Mr. A. F. Bowman, of Southampton, for the performance of the work, which commenced on June 30 and continued until September 11, 1905, when the appropriation being expended, work closed down.

The whole of the area which it was intended to dredge was not quite covered, but only a small portion of the least important part remained.

In the performance of this work 8,213 cubic yards of sand, 70,466 cubic yards of clay, 2,800 cubic yards of clay and boulders and 12,600 cubic yards of clay and sand were excavated.

The total expenditure during 1905-6 was, $17,999.33.

DREDGING AT WOLFE ISLAND.

The dredge *Nipissing* worked at this place from August 14 to September 16, 1905. The work consisted in completing the dredging previously done in front of the ferry wharf, making a channel 12 feet deep at low water. The material taken out consisted of 13,725 cubic yards of clay, boulders and hardpan.

STATEMENT of Expenditure and quantities of material removed by the different Departmental Dredges at different localities in Ontario and Quebec, during the fiscal year ending June 30, 1906.

Dredges. D.P.W.	Location.	Yards removed.	Character of soil.	Expenditure.	Cost per yard.
				$ cts.	$ cts.
Challenge D.P.W.	Ottawa River	32,050	Rock, gravel, boulders and clay.	5,258 88	0 16 1/25
Nipissing D.P.W.	Kingston	15,800	Clay, sand, mud, boulders, hardpan and quicksand	7,213 24	0 11 1/5
	Wolfe Island	13,725			
	Hamilton	31,487			
Ontario D.P.W.	Kingsville	51,660	Sand, clay and quicksand	7,650 41	0 14 7/25
	Port Burwell	1,890			
Queen D.P.W.	New Liskeard	28,525	Clay	8,507 56	0 24 1/25
	Ville Marie	6,228			
Mattawa	Sturgeon Falls	29,500	Quicksand, clay and sand	10,123 42	0 34 3/10
Sir Richard D.P.W.	Pickering	22,300	Sand and mud	6,984 64	0 09 17/25
	Bowmanville	14,400	Sand		
	Newcastle	16,300	Clay, boulders and gravel		
	Belleville	19,100			
Richelieu D.P.W.	St. Johns	970	Hardpan	6,724 25	0 17 21/25
	St. Blaise	11,475	Clay and sand		
	Isle aux Noix	17,710	" "		
	Chambly	7,500	Clay, boulders, sand & hardpan		
St. Louis	Notre Dame de Pierreville	13,086	Sand	3,588 47	0 09 1/25
	Yamaska	22,175	Sand and clay		
	Sorel	2,244	Clay		
Nithsdale D.P.W.	Berthier	2,100	Clay and stones	13,778 40	0 75 19/25
	Montmagny	350	Sand		
	Les Eboulements	3,050	Clay, sand, stone		
	Rimouski	12,740	Sand and stone		
International D.P.W.	Chicoutimi	62,500	Hardpan, clay and boulders	17,696 41	0 27 2/5
	Quebec	2,000	Sand, boulders and hardpan		
St. Maurice D.P.W.	Isle aux Morpions	1,939	Sand	9,308 63	1 06
	Mekinac	3,478	Sand and boulders		
	Point à Dore	3,353			
Progress	Quebec	62,080	Sand and boulders	15,517 92	0 24 7/10
	St. Jean Isle Orleans	300	Hardpan		
	River Ouelle	400	Sand and clay		
No. 6.	Levis	6,240	Silt	4,117 61	0 55 11/25
	Berthier en bas	1,160	Clay and silt		

NOTE—The high price per cubic yard as shown against the Dredge 'St. Maurice' was owing to the expense attached to the sinking and raising of the vessel during the months of August and September last.

CLASSIFICATION AND DISBURSEMENTS of the Dredges during the Year ended June 30, 1906.

DREDGE 'CHALLENGE.'

ITEMS.	July.	August.	September.	October.	November.	December.	January.	February.	March.	April.	May.	June.	Grand Totals.
	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Wages	586 00	541 93	477 53	490 85	350 66							212 50	2,659 47
Coal	184 00	170 20	179 40	15 75								37 40	586 75
Provisions	138 20	200 90	135 00	144 00	128 31							89 79	836 20
Stores										2 25	1 24	98 83	102 32
Equipment	7 98			10 00								54 64	72 62
Repairs						79 59	340 51			53 74		433 97	907 81
Towage												22 75	22 75
Contingencies		21 10		18 81	13 85	17 20							70 96
Totals	916 18	934 13	791 93	679 41	492 82	96 79	340 51			55 99	1 24	949 88	5,258 88
Working expenses	916 18	934 13	791 93	679 41	492 82	17 20				2 25	1 24	515 91	4,351 07
Repairs, ordinary						79 59	340 51			53 74		433 97	907 81
Totals	916 18	934 13	791 93	679 41	492 82	96 79	340 51			55 99	1 24	949 88	5,258 88

Classification of Disbursements of the Dredges during the Year ended 30th June, 1906.

DREDGE 'NIPISSING.'

Items.	July.	August.	September	October.	November.	December.	January.	February.	March.	April.	May.	June.	Grand Totals.
	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Wages	405 00	415 68	425 42	392 90	398 33	80 00	...	233 50	181 25	173 75	216 41	373 00	3,295 24
Coal	254 90	231 90	358 00	161 50	99 00	...	...	...	...	...	437 50	...	1,542 80
Provisions	123 00	121 08	130 45	120 69	119 80	...	...	...	...	...	31 61	102 20	748 83
Stores	2 95	10 53	...	...	8 85	...	...	184 75	93 23	...	15 43	17 00	332 74
Equipment	...	...	10 75	...	41 04	...	...	521 66	37 25	28 57	16 50	...	655 77
Repairs	...	60 74	79 76	...	...	...	...	...	287 45	131 11	12 70	13 30	585 06
Contingencies	...	...	...	...	26 05	8 50	...	...	...	7 01	11 24	...	52 85
Totals	785 85	839 93	1,004 38	675 09	693 07	88 50	...	939 91	599 18	340 44	741 39	505 50	7,213 24
Working expenses	785 85	779 19	924 62	675 09	693 07	88 50	...	939 91	311 73	209 33	728 69	492 20	6,628 18
Repairs, ordinary	...	60 74	79 76	...	...	...	...	...	287 45	131 11	12 70	13 30	585 06
Totals	785 85	839 93	1,004 38	675 09	693 07	88 50	...	939 91	599 18	340 44	741 39	505 50	7,213 24

DREDGE 'ONTARIO.'

Wages	440 10	444 19	470 00	443 50	467 11	...	...	...	170 40	447 23	461 02	475 00	3,818 55
Coal	235 62	182 34	221 55	...	101 80	...	...	...	...	269 70	...	47 08	1,058 09
Provisions	128 79	139 61	139 00	128 00	137 70	...	...	...	102 40	...	133 98	135 00	1,044 48
Stores	11 43	...	23 10	...	...	...	...	...	74 00	161 97	6 10	...	276 60
Equipment	...	40 49	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	204 35	...	...	244 84
Repairs	6 55	8 05	42 00	252 13	8 98	...	...	...	7 20	571 57	61 31	...	957 79
Contingencies	...	...	83 08	...	42 70	40 88	...	...	6 81	66 77	...	9 82	250 06
Totals	822 49	814 68	978 73	823 63	758 29	40 88	...	...	360 81	1,721 59	662 41	666 90	7,650 41
Working expenses	815 94	806 63	936 73	571 50	749 31	40 88	...	...	353 61	1,150 02	601 10	666 90	6,692 62
Repairs, ordinary	6 55	8 05	42 00	252 13	8 98	...	...	...	7 20	571 57	61 31	...	957 79
Totals	822 49	814 68	978 73	823 63	758 29	40 88	...	...	360 81	1,721 59	662 41	666 90	7,650 41

DREDGE 'QUEEN.'

Wages	445 00	445 00	444 95	445 00	656 08	108 75		118 75	768 06	476 33	437 58	445 00	4,290 50
Coal	43 75		18 50	225 75	203 86		250 00			191 00		460 00	1,392 86
Provisions	135 00	132 00	138 00	135 00	189 21				54 20	131 80	129 98	135 00	1,180 19
Stores	67 78								74 00	84 98		148 80	375 56
Equipment												49 48	49 48
Repairs	154 05	106 87	64 27	52 23	25 00	39 68	190 93	76 60	66 81		87 83	148 80	1,013 07
Towage										53 25			53 25
Contingencies				9 00		41 95	9 71	36 99				55 00	152 65
Totals	845 58	683 87	665 72	866 98	1,074 15	190 38	450 64	232 34	463 07	937 36	655 39	1,442 08	8,507 56
Working expenses	691 53	577 00	601 45	814 75	1,049 15	150 70	259 71	155 74	396 26	937 36	567 56	1,293 28	7,494 49
Repairs, ordinary	154 05	106 87	64 27	52 23	25 00	39 68	190 93	76 60	66 81		87 83	148 80	1,013 07
Totals	845 58	683 87	665 72	866 98	1,074 15	190 38	450 64	232 34	463 07	937 36	655 39	1,442 08	8,507 56

DREDGE 'MATTAWA.'

Wages		1,545 06	857 98	536 51	293 37	70 00	40 97	20 00	130 16	245 79	454 12	456 50	4,650 43
Coal		138 00	117 00	223 80	117 00						510 31		1,106 11
Provisions		266 32	196 68	106 57	73 80	25 00		40 00	34 48	20 00	95 98	135 00	993 83
Stores		182 13	4 35		22 60				74 00	32 43	55 23		370 14
Equipment		78 03								13 25	11 65		100 93
Repairs		71 82	235 92	17 90	24 88					409 70	373 18	508 60	1,641 00
Towage			360 00										360 00
Contingencies			76 90	375 75	283 79		12 70	13 69	22 00	9 15	18 79	88 21	900 98
Totals		2,281 36	1,848 83	1,260 53	813 84	95 00	53 67	73 69	269 64	728 29	1,519 26	1,188 31	10,123 42
Working expenses		2,209 54	1,612 91	1,242 63	789 96	95 00	53 67	73 69	260 64	318 59	1,146 08	679 71	8,482 42
Repairs, ordinary		71 82	235 92	17 90	23 88					409 70	373 18	508 60	1,641 00
Totals		2,281 36	1,848 83	1,260 53	813 84	95 00	53 67	73 69	260 64	728 29	1,519 26	1,188 31	10,123 42

CLASSIFICATION OF DISBURSEMENTS of the Dredges during the Year ended 30th June, 1906—*Continued.*

DREDGE 'SIR RICHARD.'

Items.	July.	August.	September.	October.	November.	December.	January.	February.	March.	April.	May.	June.	Grand Totals.
	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Wages	400 00	400 00	400 00	400 00	144 67		75 00	257 25	10 00	204 50	284 44	435 49	3,011 35
Coal	257 50	233 75	226 31	194 75	20 78						166 92	200 75	1,300 76
Provisions	123 00	123 00	123 00	123 00	45 50						68 44	143 97	749 91
Stores		17 28		28 47				5 48	85 50	17 20	41 83		195 76
Equipment									4 50				4 50
Repairs		33 20		42 02		681 26	30 66		26 54	716 45	26 18		1,556 31
Contingencies			4 10		35 60			88 40	5 65	15 10	11 45	5 75	166 05
Totals	780 50	807 23	753 41	788 24	246 55	681 26	105 66	351 13	132 19	953 25	599 26	785 96	6,984 64
Working expenses	780 50	774 03	753 41	746 22	246 55		75 00	351 13	105 65	236 80	573 08	785 96	5,428 33
Repairs, ordinary		33 20		42 02		681 26	30 66		26 54	716 45	26 18		1,556 31
Totals	780 50	807 23	753 41	788 24	246 55	681 26	105 66	351 13	132 19	953 25	599 26	785 96	6,984 64

DREDGE 'RICHELIEU.'

Wages	401 75	395 00	395 00	395 00	416 17		170 78	213 25	417 50	279 70	298 17	410 00	3,792 32
Coal	77 45	119 22	126 00	130 52	74 54				13 50		90 75	279 99	911 97
Provisions	123 00	123 00	127 40	123 00	113 00			4 00	33 60	12 00	72 25	123 00	854 25
Stores	6 95	15 50		4 68	70			100 09	101 25	1 20	27 54		257 91
Equipment			1 50	3 48								2 30	7 28
Repairs	158 77		38 31					37 51	154 63	286 98	140 54		816 74
Towage					20 25								20 25
Contingencies	2 82	13 35			14 88		10 78	6 79		2 40	9 92	2 58	63 52
Totals	770 74	666 07	688 21	656 68	639 54		181 56	361 64	720 49	582 28	639 17	817 87	6,724 25
Working expenses	611 97	666 07	649 90	656 68	639 54		181 56	324 13	565 86	295 30	498 63	817 87	5,907 51
Repairs, ordinary	158 77		38 31					37 51	154 63	286 98	140 54		816 74
Totals	770 74	666 07	688 21	656 68	639 54		181 56	361 64	720 49	582 28	639 17	817 87	6,724 25

DREDGE 'ST. LOUIS.'

Wages	493 00	370 50	369 00	370 00	336 66					149 42	370 00	385 00	2,843 08
Provisions		123 00	122 60	123 90	103 00						123 00	123 00	718 20
Repairs	4 00												4 00
Towage			15 00										15 00
Contingencies		1 50	2 44			3 75					50		8 19
Totals	497 00	494 50	509 04	493 90	439 66	3 75				149 42	493 50	508 00	3,588 47
Working expenses	493 00	494 50	509 04	493 90	439 66	3 75				149 42	493 50	508 00	3,584 47
Repairs, ordinary	4 00												4 00
Totals	497 00	494 50	509 04	493 90	439 66	3 75				149 42	493 50	508 00	3,588 47

DREDGE 'NITHSDALE', J. D. CAMERON.

Wages	387 75	275 00	267 50	285 00	126 47	40 00		84 61	173 00	227 30	319 77	440 00	2,626 40
Coal	22 50	84 00								144 45			250 95
Provisions	106 45	157 09	126 00	232 00	67 80							140 70	830 04
Stores	46 09				44 95				104 00			95 00	290 04
Repairs	69 68	4 79											74 47
Towage		600 00						950 00					1,550 00
Contingencies	1,240 00	1,240 00	1,313 00	1,240 00	600 00			2,475 00			41 00	7 50	8,156 50
Totals	1,872 47	2,360 88	1,706 50	1,757 00	839 22	40 00		3,509 61	277 00	371 75	360 77	683 20	13,778 40
Working expenses	1,802 79	2,356 09	1,706 50	1,757 00	839 22	40 00		3,509 61	277 00	371 75	360 77	683 20	13,703 93
Repairs, ordinary	69 68	4 79											74 47
Totals	1,872 47	2,360 88	1,706 50	1,757 00	839 22	40 00		3,509 61	277 00	371 75	360 77	683 20	13,778 40

CLASSIFICATION AND QUANTITIES of Material removed by dredges during the Year ended June 30, 1906—*Continued.*

DREDGE 'INTERNATIONAL.

Description of Material dredged.	July.	August.	September.	October.	November.	December.	January.	February.	March.	April.	May.	June.	Grand Totals.
	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.
Wages	1,028 38	1,117 80	1,099 35	1,188 30	1,184 00	371 75	46 00	35 73	23 04		7 20	317 55	6,419 10
Coal	1,148 00		1,447 07								2,456 40		5,051 47
Provisions	334 28	389 41	221 86	247 68	408 54	35 89			13 50			88 00	1,739 16
Stores		11 25	55 55		6 56	18 25	45 85					7 90	145 36
Equipment	47 35		185 84				50 00						283 19
Repairs	58 88	456 07	113 81		487 93							1,928 00	3,044 69
Towage								68 00		55 00	448 50		571 50
Contingencies	9 54		18 68		5 15	2 76						405 81	441 94
Totals	2,626 43	1,974 53	3,142 16	1,435 98	2,092 18	427 65	141 85	103 73	36 54	55 00	2,912 10	2,747 26	17,696 41
Working expenses	2,567 55	1,518 46	3,128 35	1,435 98	1,614 25	428 65	141 85	103 73	36 54	55 00	2,912 10	819 26	17,651 72
Repairs, ordinary	58 88	456 07	113 81		487 93							1,928 00	3,044 69
Totals	2,626 43	1,974 53	3,142 16	1,435 98	2,092 18	428 65	141 85	103 73	36 54	55 00	2,912 10	2,747 26	17,696 41

DREDGE 'PROGRESS,' D. P. W.

Wages	715 43	685 00	685 00	610 00	581 49	153 54		39 28	265 00	748 79	535 67	808 90	5,828 10
Coal	195 84	367 66	392 96							99 10	1,396 42	33 70	2,485 68
Provisions	224 32	216 00	216 00	204 00	194 00				65 00	117 00	124 50	187 00	1,547 82
Stores	65 66	2 50	75 54							115 88		148 55	408 13
Equipment										867 83	66 47	198 68	1,132 98
Repairs		57 63								46 80	45 00	3,926 05	4,075 48
Contingencies										3 67	9 00	27 06	39 73
Totals	1,201 25	1,328 79	1,369 50	814 00	775 49	153 54		39 28	330 00	1,999 07	2,177 06	5,329 94	15,517 92
Working expenses	1,201 25	1,271 16	1,369 50	814 00	775 49	153 54		39 28	330 00	1,952 27	2,132 06	1,403 89	11,442 44
Repairs, ordinary		57 63								46 80	45 00	3,926 05	4,075 48
Totals	1,201 25	1,328 79	1,369 50	814 00	775 49	153 54		39 28	330 0	1,999 07	2,177 06	5,329 94	15,517 92

DREDGE No. 6, 'D. P. W.'

Wages	393 71	446 94	437 50	926 70	146 01	9 91							2,360 77
Coal	9 28	184 34	29 63	30 66	8 90								262 81
Provisions	189 10	190 98	182 14	157 16	76 78								796 16
Stores	72 52	45 95		18 50	3 60								140 57
Repairs	232 75	226 20	2 37	21 99	29 90								513 21
Towage		20 00											20 00
Contingencies				3 50	20 59								24 09
Totals	897 36	1,114 41	651 64	1,158 51	285 78	9 91							4,117 61
Working expenses	664 61	888 21	649 27	1,136 52	255 88	9 91							3,604 40
Repairs, ordinary	232 75	226 20	2 37	21 99	29 90								513 21
Totals	897 36	1,114 41	651 64	1,158 51	285 78	9 91							4,117 61

DREDGE 'CHALLENGE' D.P.W.

Hard-pan	2,400	6,200	900										9,500
Boulders and Gravel	1,900	400											2,300
Rock	300												300
Clay			5,500									1,700	7,200
Clay and stone			1,200	6,800									8,000
Sand—ordinary		2,600		400	1,550								4,550
Sawdust					200								200
Totals	4,600	9,200	7,600	7,200	1,750							1,700	32,050

DREDGE 'NIPISSING', D.P.W.

Clay	9,900	8,175											18,075
Clay and stone			5,700										5,700
Sand—very fine				14,061	8,875							8,550	31,486
Mud	825	4,925											5,750
Totals	10,725	13,100	5,700	14,061	8,875							8,550	61,011

DREDGE 'ONTARIO', D.P.W.

Clay		1,260	3,780	1,980									7,020
Sand—ordinary	1,620	990		4,590	4,680								11,880
Sand—very fine	9,090	9,720	4,095	4,005	1,080							6,660	34,650
Totals	10,710	11,970	7,875	10,575	5,760							6,660	53,550

CLASSIFICATION AND QUANTITIES of Material removed by Dredges during the Year ended June 30, 1906—*Continued.*

DREDGE 'QUEEN', D.P.W.

Description of Material dredged.	July.	August.	September.	October.	November.	December.	January.	February.	March.	April.	May.	June.	Grand Total.
	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.
Clay	7,105	6,160	6,860	7,770	630							6,228	34,753
Totals	7,105	6,160	6,860	7,770	630							6,228	34,753

DREDGE 'MATTAWA.'

Clay and sand		2,150	6,000	4,600	2,900						5,600	7,700	28,950
Sand—very fine		550											550
Totals		2,700	6,000	4,600	2,900						5,600	7,700	29,500

DREDGE 'SIR RICHARD.'

Boulders and gravel											3,300	15,100	18,400
Clay and stone					700								700
Sand—ordinary	11,500	13,250	13,750	9,000									47,500
Mud	5,500												5,500
Totals	17,000	13,250	13,750	9,000	700						3,300	15,100	72,100

DREDGE 'RICHELIEU.'

Hard-pan	500												500
Clay	200	5,650	2,450	2,150									10,450
Clay, stone boulders, &c												7,500	7,500
Sand—ordinary	2,395	3,250	5,150	5,100	3,300								19,195
Totals	3,095	8,900	7,600	7,250	3,300							7,500	37,645

DREDGE 'ST. LOUIS.'

Clay											6,395	6,629	13,024
Sand ordinary	5,520	4,830	5,602	5,847	2,682								24,481
Totals	5,520	4,830	5,602	5,847	2,682						6,395	6,629	37,505

DREDGE 'NITHSDALE.'

Boulders		3,640	3,990	3,710	630								11,970
Clay and stone	3,290	810											4,100
Sand, ordinary	770	280										770	1,820
Mud	350												350
Totals	4,410	4,730	3,990	3,710	630							770	18,240

DREDGE 'INTERNATIONAL.' D.P.W.

Hard-pan	17,750	4,000											21,750
Clay and boulders		17,500	14,000	9,250									40,750
Sand, ordinary and boulders												2,000	2,000
Totals	17,750	21,500	14,000	9,250								2,000	64,500

DREDGE 'PROGRESS.' D.P.W.

Hard-pan, clay and sand												700	700
Boulders and sand	14,000	14,240	13,600	14,560	5,680								62,080
Totals	14,000	14,240	13,600	14,560	5,680							700	62,780

DREDGE 'NO. 6.' D.P.W.

Gravel, silt	3,760	2,480											6,240
Clay			520	640									1,160
Totals	3,760	2,480	520	640									7,400

CLASSIFICATION AND QUANTITIES of Material removed by Dredges in the Maritime Provinces during the Year ending June 30, 1906—*Continued.*

DREDGE 'ST. MAURICE.' D.P.W.

Description of Material Dredged.	July.	August.	September.	October.	November.	December.	January.	February.	March.	April.	May.	June.	Grand Totals.
	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.
Boulders		2,614		801									3,415
Sand, ordinary	1,939	2,614		802									5,355
Totals	1,939	5,228		1,603									8,770

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 19

STATEMENT of Expenditure and quantities of material removed by the different Contractor's Dredges at different localities in Ontario and Quebec during the fiscal year ending June 30, 1906.

Contractor's Dredges.	Location.	Yards removed.	Character of soil.	Expenditure.	Average cost per yard per contract prices.
				$ cts.	$ cts.
No. 2 Dom. Dg. & Con. Co	Port Burwell	100,569	Clay, sand and quicksand	29,347 89	29 9/50
No. 5 McDonald	Doucet's Landing	118,765	Clay, sand, gravel, boulders and hardpan	16,816 60	14 4/25
No. 6 McDonald	River du Loup en haut	89,380	Clay and sand	11,487 84	12 47/50
Little Giant	Hawkesbury	27,514	Hardpan, clay and sand	31,872 05	44 3/50
	St. Placide	20,650	Clay and boulders		
	Oka	24,010	Gravel and clay		
No. 4 Penetang Dg. Co	Matchedash Bay	67,046	Clay, gravel and boulders	9,759 89	14 11/50
Ottawa	Rondeau	114,000	Clay, sand	24,529 37	16 2/5
Manley Co	Port Stanley	35,433	Gumbo and sand		
Quebec	L'Assomption	54,540	Clay and gumbo	16,519 17	19 13/50
	Hudson	29,160	Clay, sand, gravel and blds.		
	Beauharnois	2,000	Clay		
No. 15 Bowman	Saugeen River	14,554	Hardpan, clay and boulders	8,227 75	56 8/25
No. 7 Prendergast	Matchedash Bay	49,350	Clay, sand and gravel	8,083 24	16 17/50
No. 1 T. F. Moore	Blanche Shoals	75,525	Sand and clay	15,761 25	20 13/50
No. 4 Genl. Con. Co	Graham	32,190	Clay and hardpan	18,073 63	21 3/10
	St. Francis	49,500	Quicksand and clay		
	St. Andrews	3,110	Sand and boulders		
Meade	Port Stanley	87,802	Clay, sand, gravel	23,836 90	19
	Port Dover	9,956	Clay, sand		
	"	casting over			
	Rondeau	27,702	Clay and sand		
Chateaugay	Rigaud	52,920	Clay, sand, quicksand, gravel and boulders	34,103 75	42 7/50
	Como	27,370	Hardpan, gravel, boulders		

STATEMENT of Expenditure and quantities of material, &c.—*Continued.*

Contractor's Dredges.	Location.	Yards removed.	Character of soil.	Expenditure.	Average cost per yard per contract prices.
				$ cts.	$ cts.
St. Lawrence, Davis & Sons	Yamaska	88,800	Fine sand	18,073 75	20 7/25
E. Hall No. 1	Pt. Edward	79,460	Sand	28,049 26	21 17/25
Sarnia Bay Lumber, Timber & Salt Co	Sydenham River	6,210	Mud and sand		
	Ch.: Ecarte	5,300	Mud and clay		
	Sarnia	38,400	Gumbo, sand		
Trenton	Trenton Cut	32,395	Clay, sand and gravel	36,812 48	27 3/8
R. Weddell	" Harbour	15,390	" "		
	" River	19,000	Rock, boulders and hardpan		
	Northport	28,880	Hardpan, clay, gravel & blds.		
	Nigger Island	36,810	Clay, sand, gravel, boulders, slabs and logs		
Duke of York	St. Maurice	200,931	Clay, sand and gravel, blds.	27,875 44	13 13/50
W. J. Poupore			Slabs and logs		
Arnoldi, Marlton Dredging Co	Kincardine	15,960	Sand and mud	15,256 30	31 1/2
	Bayfield	5,990	Clay, sand, gravel, hardpan, boulders rock		
	Goderich	25,560	Clay, sand, gravel and blds.		
	Port Elgin	570	Sand		
Central City	St. Andrews	10,400	Hardpan, boulders and sand	28,756 00	42 1/4
Cohen & Son	Rigaud	16,685	Clay and sand		
	Oka	10,080	Hardpan		
	St. Placide	30,160	Clay and boulders		
No. 4 Canada	Chateaugay Basin	12,850	Harpan, clay and sand	24,779 87	40
	Berthierville	33,380	Clay, sand and quicksand		
Cohen & Son	Como	15,670	Hardpan and stone		
No. 1 Boone	Collingwood	52,426	Boulders, hardpan and rock	86,894 26	1 21 1/2
	Little Current	18,936	Rock		
No. 14 D. McCarthy, Boone	Collingwood	24,227	Rock and mud	94,843 23	1 12 7/25
	Little Current	14,222	Rock		
	Midland	46,018	Clay, sand, gravel and blds.		
Frank	Wiarton	94,079	Clay, sand, gravel and blds.	38,985 31	15 17/25
Bowman	Owen Sound	154,575	Clay, gravel and sand		
King-ford	Port Arthur	93,666	Quicksand and clay	23,073 81	23 1/2
Bowman	Collingwood	3,382	Clay and rock		

STATEMENT of Expenditure and quantities of material, &c.—*Continued.*

Contractor's Dredges.	Location.	Yards removed.	Character of soil.	Expenditure.	Average cost per yard per contract prices.
				$ cts.	$ cts.
No. 1 Great Lake Dg. Co.	Port Arthur	115,955	Quicksand, clay and blds.	21,711 64	16⅘
	Kaministiquia	13,225			
No. 6 Bowman	Port Arthur and Fort William	304,201	Quicksand and clay	53,701 45	13$\frac{3}{25}$
	Port Arthur	52,840	Quicksand		
	Kaministiquia	52,184	Clay		
No. 5 Great Lakes Dg. Co. Bowman	Port Arthur and Fort William	301,193	Clay, quicksand, hardpan and boulders	54,457 43	16$\frac{3}{20}$
	Port Arthur	12,893	Clay		
	Fort William	23,088	Clay, gravel and boulders		
Pontiac	Batiscan	66,886	Clay	23,743 95	14$\frac{7}{50}$
W. J. Poupore	River St. Maurice	50,079	"		
	River du Loup en haut	50,925	" and sand		
No. 9, Owen Sound Dg. Co	Midland	75,400	Clay, sand, gravel, rock & blds.	51,064 09	67$\frac{18}{25}$
St. Pierre	Godefroi River	59,345	Sand and clay	14,416 12	13$\frac{6}{25}$
	St. Francis	2 160	"		
	Nicolet	10,890	"		
	St. Maurice	36,420	"		
Otto, Can. Improvement Co	River Jesus	29,465	Clay, sand, gravel and blds.	9,813 79	33$\frac{3}{10}$
No. 2 T. F. Moore	Blanche Shoals	57,316	Sand	11,799 25	20$\frac{39}{50}$
No. 6 Prendergast	Batiscan	4,300	Sand	588 40	13$\frac{17}{25}$
No. 4, Owen Sound Dg. & Const. Co.	Midland	1,380	Clay, sand, gravel and blds.	1,473 32	44$\frac{6}{25}$
	Matchedash	1,950	Clay		
Dominion	Fort William	267,494	Clay, sand and quicksand	44,918 16	13$\frac{14}{25}$
Bowman	Port Arthur	62,888			
Wilcox	Belle River	16,400	Sand and clay	4,427 25	26$\frac{14}{25}$
Chatham Dg. Co.	Perce River	385	Clay		
No. 3, Dom. Dg. Co.	Pt. Edward	11,500	Gravel	2,148 00	18$\frac{17}{25}$

STATEMENT of Expenditure and quantities of material, &c.—*Continued.*

Contractor's Dredges.	Location.	Yards removed.	Character of soil.	Expenditure.	Average cost per yard per contract prices.
				$ cts.	$ cts.
Simcoe, Brown & Aylmer	Beaverton	11,726	Sand, clay and gravel	3,870 50	33
Prince Louis, W.J. Poupore	Maskinonge	36,019	Clay and sand	3,382 73	09 9/10
No.3, Edward Bros	Blind River	5,120	Sand, clay and sawdust	1,010 20	19 3/5
I.X.L., Weddell	Port Arthur	39,132	Clay	3,821 54	09 7/25
St.Lawrence Manley Co	Port Burwell	6,527 45,033	Sand and gravel Pulling piles	7,658 94	14 17/50
Weddell Dg. Co	Amherstburg	37,534	Rock	37,509 34	99 3/5

Classification and Quantities of Material removed by Dredges during the Year ended June 30, 1906.

DREDGE No. 2 DOM. DG. C.—PORT BURWELL.

Description of Material Dredged.	July.	August.	September.	October.	November.	December.	January.	February.	March.	April.	May.	June.	Grand Totals.
	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.
Clay	780	2,826	5,116	3,201	1,442							10,350	23,715
Sand—ordinary	600	619											1,219
Sand—very fine	19,320	14,736	4,982	5,217	6,418					9,771	15,281		75,635
Totals	20,700	18,181	10,008	8,418	7,860					9,771	15,281	10,350	100,569

DREDGE No. 5 RANDOLPH McDONALD—DOUCET'S LANDING.

Hard-pan		2,943	8,646	5,510									17,099
Boulders			2,998										2,998
Clay		1,062	19,704	5,016	3,962								29,744
Clay and Stone	5,872												5,872
Sand ordinary		7,216	9,568	2,706									19,490
Sand—very fine	2,382		2,916	1,120									6,418
Mud	18,262	18,882											37,144
Totals	26,516	30,103	43,832	14,352	3,962								118,765

DREDGE No. 6 RANDOLPH MACDONALD—RIV. DU LOUP EN HAUT.

Clay and Sand	22,390	21,915	26,875	11,600									82,780
Sand—ordinary				6,600									6,600
Totals	22,390	21,915	26,875	18,200									89,380

CLASSIFICATION AND QUANTITIES of Material removed by Dredges during the Year ended 30th June, 1906.

DREDGE 'LITTLE GIANT' COHEN & SON—HAWKESBURY, ST. PLACIDE AND OKA.

Description of Material Dredged.	July.	August.	September.	October.	November.	December	January.	February.	March.	April.	May.	June.	Grand Totals.
	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.
Hard-pan	2,133	10,056	2,423										14,612
Boulders	1,786												1,786
Clay and Boulders	2,933	2,584	5,695	8,890	5,670						6,300	17,710	49,782
Clay and Stone	2,214												2,214
Mud				3,780									3,780
Totals	9,066	12,640	8,118	12,670	5,670						6,300	17,710	72,174

DREDGE No. 4, PENETANG. DG. CO.—MATCHEDASH.

Clay	13,932	17,176	18,000	16,818									55,926
Clay and Stone				1,120									1,120
Totals	13,932	17,176	18,000	17,938									67,046

DREDGE 'OTTAWA', MANLEY & CO.—RONDEAU, PORT STANLEY.

Clay and Sand	11,100	11,350	12,150	9,700	10,350					15,900	19,800	24,033	114,383
Mud	14,950	11,200	1,900	7,000									35,050
Totals	26,050	22,550	14,050	16,700	10,350					15,900	19,800	24,033	149,433

DREDGE 'QUEBEC,' GEN'L CONST'N CO.—L'ASSOMPTION, HUDSON, BEAUHARNOIS.

Boulders		45											45
Clay and gumbo	16,545	9,775	14,830	8,330	6,395						10,600	11,250	77,725
Clay												2,000	2,000
Sand—ordinary and gravel				2,040	1,890								3,930
Sand—and clay					2,000								2,000
Totals	16,545	9,820	14,830	10,370	10,285						10,600	13,250	85,700

DREDGE 'No 15,' BOWMAN. SAUGEEN RIV.

Hard-pan													10,560
Clay and Stone													3,994
Totals													14,554

DREDGE 'No. 7,' PENDERGAST.—MATCHEDASH.

Boulders	1,000	500											1,500
Sand and gravel	9,400	12,100	10,700	11,500	4,150								47,850
Totals	10,400	12,600	10,700	11,500	4,150								49,350

DREDGE 'No. 1,' T. F. M. Co,—BLANCHE SHOALS.

Clay and sand	14,250	5,250	11,850	14,750	3,000						2,450	9,875	61,425
Sand—ordinary	500	7,750	1,500		4,350								14,100
Totals	14,750	13,000	13,350	14,750	7,350						2,450	9,875	75,525

DREDGE 'No. 4,' GEN'L. CONST'N. CO.—GRAHAM, ST. FRANCOIS, NORTH RIVER, ST. ANDREWS.

Hard-pan	300												300
Clay	20,065	11,825		2,447									34,637
Sand ordinary		3,687	852		715							3,110	8,364
Sand—very fine		4,507	16,968	13,119	7,205								41,799
Totals	20,365	20,019	17,820	15,566	7,920							3,110	84,800

CLASSIFICATION AND QUANTITIES of Material removed by Dredges during the Year ended 30th June 1906.—*Continued.*

DREDGE 'MEADE,' BOONE.—PORT STANLEY, PORT DOVER.

Description of Material dredged.	July.	August.	September.	October.	November.	December.	January.	February.	March.	April.	May.	June.	Grand Totals.
	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.
Gravel and sand	13,832												13,832
Clay and sand	15,808	24,978	23,408	5,244	7,448							27,702	104,588
Sand—ordinary		3,800	2,836	404									7,040
Totals	29,640	28,778	26,244	5,648	7,448							27,702	125,460

DREDGE 'CHATEAUGUAY', COHEN & SON—RIGAUD, COMO.

Hard-pan		3,270	10,080	9,100	2,590								25,040
Boulders, clay and gravel	9,800	6,930			2,030								18,760
Gravel		300											300
Clay	4,200												4,200
Sand—very fine											8,680	23,310	31,990
Totals	14,000	10,500	10,080	9,100	4,620						8,680	23,310	80,290

DREDGE 'ST. LAWRENCE' DAWES & SONS—YAMASKA.

Clay, sand and gravel													
Sand—very fine	16,540	22,600	12,000	22,480	15,180								88,800
Totals	16,540	22,600	12,000	22,480	15,180								88,800

DREDGE 'E. HALL No. 1', SARNIA BAY LUMBER, TIMBER & SALT CO.—POINT EDWARD, SARNIA, JOHNSON'S BEND.

Clay				9,000									9,000
Sand—ordinary	19,790	24,010	17,865	7,685	20,520	1,100					10,100	19,300	120,370
Totals	19,790	24,010	17,865	16,685	20,520	1,100					10,100	19,300	129,370

DREDGE 'TRENTON', WEDDELL—TRENT RIV., TRENTON HARB., NIGGER IS.

Hard-pan		7,790	9,025	3,895	855								21,565
Rock			1,045										1,045
Gravel and Boulders				13,490	13,300						18,270	18,540	63,600
Clay	24,510	10,260		3,610									38,380
Mud	7,885												7,885
Totals	32,395	18,050	10,070	20,995	14,155						18,270	18,540	132,475

DREDGE 'DUKE OF YORK', W. J. POUPORE CO.—ST. MAURICE RIV.

Clay	7,309			28,214	4,070								39,593
Sand—ordinary	19,340			4,813						555	33,412	40,985	99,105
Sand—sawdust	1,110	25,133	22,115		13,875								62,233
Totals	27,759	25,133	22,115	33,027	17,945					555	33,412	40,985	200,931

DREDGE 'ARNOLDI', W. L. HORTON, MARLTON DG. CO.—KINCARDINE, BAYFIELD, GODERICH, PORT ELGIN.

Hard-pan	265	860		1,022									2,147
Gravel, &c	6,855		3,680								5,061		15,596
Clay	570	1,665		453									2,688
Sand—ordinary, &c		1,845	3,030	1,660	220								6,755
Sand—very fine			1,735									11,263½	12,998½
Rock				596							234	86½	916½
Mud	5,040			1,939									6,979
Totals	12,730	4,370	8,445	5,670	220						5,295	11,350	48,080

CLASSIFICATION AND QUANTITIES of Material removed by Dredges during the Year ended June 30, 1906.

DREDGE 'CENTRAL CITY, COHEN & SON' – ST. ANDREWS, RIGAUD, OKA, ST. PLACIDE.

Description of Material dredged.	July.	August.	September.	October.	November.	December.	January.	February.	March.	April.	May.	June.	Grand Totals.
	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.
Hard-pan	580			3,780	6,300								10,660
Boulders	550		5,200										5,750
Gravel	2,300	4,095											6,395
Clay and Boulders		3,780	2,870								9,520	20,580	36,750
Sand—ordinary	170		5,230	910									6,310
Sand—very fine			1,400										1,400
Totals	3,600	7,875	14,700	4,690	6,300						9,520	20,580	62,265

DREDGE 'No. 4 (OR CANADA) COHEN & SON'—CHATEAUGUAY, BERTHIERVILLE, COMO.

Hard-pan	3,910	5,960	2,400								900	14,770	27,940
Clay			2,020	7,880									9,900
Clay and Stone		580											580
Sand—ordinary			260	1,500									1,760
Sand and Clay			6,980										6,980
Quick sand				6,860	7,880								14,740
Totals	3,910	6,540	11,600	16,240	7,880						900	14,770	61,900

DREDGE 'No. 1 C. S. BOONE'—COLLINGWOOD, LITTLE CURRENT.

Hard-pan											217		217
Boulders		3,588											3,588
Gravel		4,668											4,668
Clay	8,870	3,588											12,458
Clay and Stone	6,742	1,231	11,215										19,188
Sand—ordinary		4,669											4,669
Rock		31		6,774	8,532					1,980	2,705	6,552	26,574
Totals	15,612	17,775	11,215	6,774	8,532					1,980	2,922	6,552	71,362

DREDGE 'No. 14 (DALTON McCARTHY) BOONE'—COLLINGWOOD, MIDLAND, LITTLE CURRENT.

Boulders		2,389	10										2,399
Clay, Sand Gravel and Boulders		7,492	11,696		7,813	5,950				6,100	3,000		42,051
Rock	9,150		150	5,723							5,677	15,636	36,336
Mud				3,381	300								3,681
Totals	9,150	9,881	11,856	9,104	8,113	5,950				6,100	8,677	15,636	84,467

'FRANK' BOWMAN—WIARTON, OWEN SOUND.

Boulders	280	840	980										2,100
Clay and Sand	34,206	28,560	17,635	12,955	3,847					3,105	40,365	41,985	182,658
Clay and Stone	700												700
Sand—ordinary	8,213	4,340	9,935	12,965	3,848								39,301
Sand—very fine		3,780											3,780
Mud					13,365	6,750							20,115
Totals	43,399	37,520	28,550	25,920	21,060	6,750				3,105	40,365	41,985	248,654

'KINGSFORD' BOWMAN—PORT-ARTHUR AND FORT WILLIAM, CALLINGWOOD.

Clay	20,093	27,351	537									256	48,237
Sand—ordinary			17,678	17,677	10,330								45,685
Rock												3,126	3,126
Totals	20,093	27,351	18,215	17,677	10,330							3,382	97,048

DREDGE No. 1 GREAT LAKES DREDGE Co.

Hard-pan			65										65
Clay	10,091	23,334		15,452	11,017								59,894
Sand—ordinary			20,188										20,188
Sand—very fine	2,402		1,662	15,452	11,017						1,526	16,974	49,033
Totals	12,493	23,334	21,855	30,904	22,034						1,525	16,974	129,180

CLASSIFICATION AND QUANTITIES of Material removed by Dredges during the Year ended June 30, 1906—*Continued.*

DREDGE No. 6 BOWMAN.—PORT ARTHUR, FORT WILLIAM & KAMINISTIQUIA RIVER.

Description of Material dredged.	July.	August.	September.	October.	November.	December.	January.	February.	March.	April.	May.	June.	Grand Totals.
	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.
Clay	20,104	31,623	20,612	37,671	50,737								160,747
Clay and stone	6,524												6,524
Sand—ordinary	6,546	31,624	20,612	37,671									96,453
Sand—very fine	20,105		9,036		11,336						29,821	75,203	145,501
Totals	53,279	63,247	50,260	75,342	62,073						29,821	75,203	409,225

DREDGE No. 5 GREAT LAKES DREDGE Co.—PORT ARTHUR AND FORT WILLIAM.

Gravel, sand and clay		5,782	3,139										8,921
Clay	31,069	45,317	30,619	24,554	26,312	6,276					30,732	5,249	200,128
Clay and stone				7,734									7,734
Sand—ordinary	31,069												31,069
Sand—very fine			22,931	24,554	26,312	6,277							80,074
Mud	5,277	3,971											9,248
Totals	67,415	55,070	56,689	56,842	52,624	12,453					30,732	5,249	337,174

DREDGE 'PONTIAC' W. J. POUPORE Co.—BATISCAN AND RIVIERE-DU-LOUP (EN HAUT).

Clay	21,760	31,920	9,600	7,805	42,274						18,400		131,759
Clay and sand												32,525	32,525
Sand—ordinary	3,600												3,600
Totals	25,360	31,920	9,600	7,805	42,274						18,400	32,525	167,884

DREDGE No. 9 OWEN SOUND DREDGE AND CONSTRUCTION Co.—MIDLAND.

Hard-pan	6,375	4,650											11,025
Gravel, clay, sand and boulders		4,900	9,500	6,850	2,550				5,700	8,675	10,650		48,825
Clay	3,250												3,250
Sand—very fine		6,600	5,700										12,300
Totals	9,625	16,150	15,200	6,850	2,550				5,700	8,675	10,650		75,400

DREDGE 'ST. PIERRE'—GODEFROYE AND RIVER ST. MAURICE.

Clay			8,400	750	7,110								16,260
Clay and sand				2,160									38,580
Sand—ordinary	9,360	16,560	12,960	15,095						20,080	16,340		53,975
Totals	9,360	16,560	21,360	15,845	7,110					20,080	16,340		108,815

DREDGE 'OTTO.' CAN. IMPVT. CO.—RIV. JESUS.

Boulders, clay and sand		4,870	4,460	605	2,830					1,910	5,100		19,775
Clay		174	2,460	6,725	330								9,690
Totals		5,045	6,920	7,330	3,160					1,910	5,100		29,465

DREDGE 'No. 2, T. F.M. Co.'—BLANCHE SHOALS.

Sand—Ordinary		11,086	14,264	13,916	7,030						11,020		57,316
Totals		11,086	14,264	13,916	7,030						11,020		57,316

DREDGE 'No. 6, W. H. PENDERGAST.'—BATISCAN.

Sand—Ordinary											4,300		4,300
Totals											4,300		4,300

CLASSIFICATION AND QUANTITIES of Material removed by Dredges during the Year ended June 30, 1906—*Continued.*

DREDGE 'No. 4, OWEN SOUND DG. & CONSTN. CO.'—MIDLAND.

Description of Material Dredged.	July.	August.	September.	October.	November.	December.	January.	February.	March.	April.	May.	June.	Grand Total.
	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.	Yds.
Boulders, gravel, sand and clay												3,330	3,330
Totals												3,330	3,330

DREDGE 'DOMINION' BOWMAN.—PT. ARTHUR & FORT WILLIAM.

Clay and sand					55,466	60,437				9,726	102,413	102,340	330,382
Totals					55,466	60,437				9,726	102,413	102,340	330,382

DREDGE 'WILCOX' CHATHAM DG. CO.—BELLE RIVER.

Clay and sand		11,160		5,625									16,785
Totals		11,160		5,625									16,785

DREDGE 'No. 3,' DOMN. DG. CO.—POINT EDWARD.

Gravel											4,500	7,000	11,500
Totals											4,500	7,000	11,500

DREDGE 'SIMCOE' BROWN & AYLMER.—BEAVERTON.

Clay, sand and gravel	1,066	10,660	11,726
Totals	1,066	10,660	11,726

DREDGE 'PRINCE LOUIS' W. J. POUPORE & CO.—RIV. MASKINONGÉ.

Clay and sand	15,652	20,367	36,019
Totals	15,652	20,367	36,019

DREDGE 'EDWARDS BROS. No. 3,' CANADA SAW MILL CO.—BLIND RIVER.

Sand—ordinary	400	4,720	5,120
Totals	400	5,720	5,120

DREDGE 'I. X. L.' WEDDELL.—PORT ARTHUR.

Clay		39,132	39,132
Totals		39,132	39,132

DREDGE 'ST. LAWRENCE' MANLEY CO.—PORT BURWELL.

Clay, sand and gravel		51,560	51,560
Totals		51,560	51,560

NOTE. 45,033 cub. yds. of above was allowance for 287¾ hours pulling piles.

DREDGE 'WEDDELL DG. CO.'

Rock			37,534
Totals			37,534

Classification of Disbursements of the Dredges during the Year ended 30th June, 1906.

DREDGE No. 2 DOMN DREDGE AND CONSTRUCTION CO.

Items.	July.	August.	September.	October.	November.	December.	January.	February.	March.	April.	May.	June.	Grand Totals.
	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Wages	78 00	81 00	78 00	78 00	66 00					63 00	81 00		525 00
Equipment										136 07			136 07
Contingencies	6,069 60	4,966 09	3,258 48	2,747 28	2,794 96					2,442 75	3,820 25	2,587 50	28,686 91
Totals	6,147 60	5,047 09	3,336 48	2,825 28	2,860 96					2,641 82	3,901 25	2,587 50	29,347 98
Working expenses	6,147 60	5,047 09	3,336 48	2,825 28	2,860 96					2,641 82	3,901 25	2,587 50	29,347 98
Totals	6,147 60	5,047 09	3,336 48	2,825 28	2,860 96					2,641 82	3,901 25	2,537 50	29,347 98

DREDGE No. 5 R. McDONALD.

Wages	103 50	91 50	88 50	88 50	30 00								412 00
Equipment	21 00												21 00
Repairs	18 20												18 20
Contingencies	2,523 24	3,573 80	5,505 58	3,787 81	700 92					184 05			16,816 60
Totals	2,665 94	3,765 30	5,594 08	3,876 31	730 92					184 05			16,816 60
Working expenses	2,647 74	3,765 30	5,594 08	3,876 31	730 92					184 05			16,798 40
Repairs, ordinary	18 20												18 20
Totals	2,665 94	3,765 30	5,594 08	3,876 31	730 92					184 05			16,816 60

DREDGE No. 6 R. McDONALD.

Wages	65 00	79 50	85 95	65 00									295 45
Contingencies	2,818 65	2,739 37	3,359 37	2,275 00									11,192 39
Totals	2,883 65	2,818 87	3,445 32	2,340 00									11,487 84
Working expenses	2,883 65	2,818 87	3,445 32	2,340 00									11,487 84
Totals	2,883 65	2,818 87	3,445 32	2,340 00									11,487 84

DREDGE 'LITTLE GIANT' L. COHEN & SON.

Wages	67 50	67 50	35 00	65 00	30 00						30 00	78 00	373 00
Stores			7 85										7 85
Contingencies	4,765 20	7,699 20	3,618 50	5,135 50	2,351 50						2,079 00	5,844 30	31,491 20
Totals	4,830 70	7,766 70	3,661 35	5,200 50	2,381 50						2,109 00	5,922 30	31,872 05
Working expenses	4,830 70	7,766 70	3,661 35	5,200 50	2,381 50						2,109 00	5,922 30	31,872 05
Totals	4,830 70	7,766 70	3,661 35	5,200 50	2,381 50						2,109 00	5,922 30	31,972 05

DREDGE No. 4 PENETANG DREDGE Co.

Wages	44 35	92 50	70 90	76 10									283 85
Contingencies	1,950 48	2,404 64	2,520 00	2,600 92									9,476 04
Totals	1,994 83	2,497 14	2,590 90	2,677 02									9,759 89
Working expenses	1,994 83	2,497 14	2,590 90	2,677 02									9,759 89
Totals	1,994 83	2,497 14	2,590 90	2,677 02									9,759 89

CLASSIFICATION of disbursements by Dredges during the Year ending June 30, 1906—*Continued.*

DREDGE 'OTTAWA' MANLEY Co.

Items.	July.	August.	September.	October.	November.	December.	January.	February.	March.	April.	May.	June.	Grand Totals.
	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Wages	78 00	81 00	78 00	78 00	78 00					54 00	76 77	78 00	601 77
Contingencies	4,467 00	3,837 00	2,293 50	2,825 48	1,656 00					2,544 00	2,940 00	3,364 62	23,927 60
Totals	4,545 00	3,918 00	2,371 50	2,903 48	1,734 00					2,598 00	3,016 77	3,442 62	24,529 37
Working expenses	4,545 00	3,918 00	2,317 50	2,903 48	1,734 00					2,598 00	3,016 77	3,442 62	24,529 37
Totals	4,545 00	3,918 00	2,317 50	2,903 48	1,734 00					2,598 00	3,016 77	3,442 62	24,529 37

DREDGE 'QUEBEC' (GENERAL CONSTRUCTION CO.)

Wages	78 00	81 00	78 00	78 00	42 00						66 00	78 00	501 00
Contingencies	2,256 74	1,339 44	2,022 81	1,414 47	2,068 21						3,074 00	3,842 50	16,018 17
Totals	2,334 74	1,420 44	2,100 81	1,492 47	2,110 21						3,140 00	3,920 50	16,519 17
Working expenses	2,334 74	1,420 44	2,100 81	1,492 47	2,110 21						3,140 00	3,920 50	16,519 17
Totals	2,334 74	1,420 44	2,100 81	1,492 47	2,110 21						3,140 00	3,920 50	16,519 17

DREDGE 'No. 15,' A. F. BOWMAN.

Wages	49 75												49 75
Contingencies	8,177 60												8,177 60
Totals	8,227 35												8,227 35
Working expenses	8,227 35												8,227 35
Totals	8,227 35												8,227 35

DREDGE 'No. 7,' PRENDERGAST.

| | | |

CLASSIFICATIONS OF DISBURSEMENTS of the Dredges during the Year ended June 30, 1906 *Continued.*

DREDGE 'CHATEAUGUAY' COHEN & SONS.

ITEMS.	July.	August.	September.	October.	November.	December.	January.	February.	March.	April.	May.	June.	Grand Totals.
	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Wages	65 00	67 50	65 00	65 00	40 00						40 00	65 00	407 50
Equipment											6 00		6 00
Contingencies	5,250 00	4,567 00	6,564 00	5,915 00	2,597 00						2,387 00	6,410 25	33,690 25
Totals	5,315 00	4,634 50	6,629 00	5,980 00	2,637 00						2,433 00	6,475 25	34,103 75
Working expenses	5,315 00	4,634 50	6,629 00	5,980 00	2,637 00						2,433 00	6,475 25	34,103 75
Totals	5,315 00	4,634 50	6,629 00	5,980 00	2,637 00						2,433 00	6,475 25	34,103 75

DREDGE 'ST. LAWRENCE' DAVIS & SON.

Wages	67 00	67 50	67 00	69 75	42 50								313 75
Contingencies	3,308 00	4,520 00	2,400 00	4,496 00	3,036 00								17,760 00
Totals	3,375 00	4,587 50	2,467 00	4,565 75	3,078 50								18,073 75
Working expenses	3,375 00	4,587 50	2,467 00	4,565 75	3,078 50								18,073 75
Totals	3,375 00	4,587 50	2,467 00	4,565 75	3,078 50								18,073 75

DREDGE 'E. HALL No. 1.'

Wages		81 00	81 76	147 55	78 55	24 00					39 00	78 00	529 86
Contingencies	4,377 80	5,285 20	5,526 80	1,330 00	5,759 60	242 00					1,717 00	3,281 00	27,519 40
Totals	4,377 80	5,366 20	5,608 56	1,477 55	5,838 15	266 00					1,756 00	3,359 00	28,049 26
Working expenses	4,377 80	5,366 20	5,608 56	1,477 55	5,838 15	266 00					1,756 00	3,359 00	28,049 26
Totals	4,378 80	5,366 20	5,608 56	1,477 55	5,838 15	266 00					1,756 00	3,359 00	28,049 26

DREDGE 'TRENTON' R. WEDDELL.

Wages	75 00	81 00	78 00	78 00	54 00								78 00	83 00	527 00
Contingencies	5,021 23	5,095 80	6,099 00	5,684 80	3,709 75								5,298 30	5,376 60	36,285 48
Totals	5,096 23	5,176 80	6,177 00	5,762 80	3,763 75								5,376 30	5,459 60	36,812 48
Working expenses	5,096 23	5,176 80	6,177 00	5 762 80	3,763 75								5,376 30	5,459 60	36,812 48
Totals	5,086 23	5,176 90	6,177 00	5,762 80	3,763 75								5,376 30	5,459 60	36,812 48

DREDGE 'DUKE OF YORK' W. J. POUPORE.

Wages	111 00	72 93	72 94	72 95	72 93								96 30	91 00	590 05
Contingencies	4,185 85	3,831 45	3,237 81	4,935 84	2,774 75								4,106 58	4,213 11	27,285 39
Totals	4.296 85	3,904 38	3,310 75	5,008 79	2,847 68								4,202 88	4,304 11	27,875 44
Working expenses	4,296 85	3,094,38	3,310 75	5,008 79	2,847 68								4,202 88	4,304 11	28,875 44
Totals	4,296 85	3,904 38	3,310 75	5,008 79	2,848 68								4,202 88	4,304 11	27,875 44

DREDGE 'ARNOLD1' MARTIN DREDGING CO.

Wages	87 40	12 00	60 00	78 00	14 50								42 00	69 00	362 90
Equipment		13 75													13 75
Contingencies	2,777 50	2,359 50	1,689 00	2,588 65									2,005 00	3,460 00	14,879 65
Totals	2,864 90	2,385 25	1,749 00	2,666 65	14 50								2,047 00	3,529 00	15.256 30
Working expenses	2,864 90	2,385 25	1,749 00	2,666 65	14 50								2,047 00	3,529 00	15,256 30
Totals	2,864 90	2,385 25	1,749 00	2,666,65	14 50								2,047 00	3:529 00	15,256 30

CLASSIFICATION OF DISBURSEMENTS of the Dredges during the year ended June 30, 1906.

'CENTRAL CITY' COHEN & SON.

Items.	July.	August.	September.	October.	November.	December.	January.	February.	March.	April.	May.	June.	Grand Totals.
	$ cts	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts	$ cts.	$ cts	$ cts	$ cts	$ cts.	$ cts
Wages	57 00	81 00	78 00	48 66	45 00						37 50	65 00	411 50
Contingencies	2,414 80	3,635 25	5,518 25	2,748 20	4,095 00						3,141 60	6,791 40	28,344 50
Totals	2,471 80	3,716 25	5,596 25	2,796 20	4,140 00						3,179 10	6,856 40	28,756 00
Working expenses	2,471 80	3,716 25	5,596 25	2,796 20	4,140 00						3,179 10	6,856 40	28,756 00
Totals	2,471 80	3,716 25	5,596 25	2,796 20	4,140 00						3,179 10	6,856 40	28,756 00

'No. 4, CANADA' COHEN & SON.

Wages	57 00	81 00	82 61	97 00	57 00						10 00	65 00	449 61
Repairs				5 05									5 05
Contingencies	2,541 50	4,175 28	3,346 23	3,360 30	1,970 00						513 00	8,418 90	24,325 21
Totals	2,598 50	4,256 28	3,428 84	3,462 35	2,027 00						523 00	8,483 90	24,779 87
Working expenses	2,598 50	4,256 28	3,428 84	3,457 30	2,027 00						523 00	8,483 90	24,774 82
Repairs, ordinary				5 05									5 05
Totals	2,598 50	4,256 28	3,428 84	3,462 35	2,027 00						523 00	8,483 90	24,779 87

'No. 1' C. S. BOONE.

Wages	78 00	81 00	66 00							42 00	56 29	78 98	402 27
Contingencies	26,082 80	5,859 60	3,925 25	11,725 00	14,806 54					3,432 00	5,869 50	14,791 30	86,491 99
Totals	26,160 80	5,940 60	3,991 25	11,725 00	14,806 54					3,474 00	5,925 79	14,870 28	86,894 26
Working expenses	26,160 80	5,940 60	3,991 25	11,725 00	14,806 54					3,474 00	5,925 79	14,870 28	86,894 26
Totals	26,160 80	5,940 60	3,991 25	11,725 00	14,806 54					3,474 00	5,925 79	14,870 28	86,894 26

'No. 14 or D. McCARTHY' C. S. BOONE.

Wages	86 30	94 40	78 16	89 70	78 97	37 55				42 00	78 00	78 00	663 08
Contingencies	21,045 00	5,494 70		19,411 90	5,181 50	2,975 00				2,074 00	10,860 99	27,137 06	94,180 15
Totals	21,131 30	5,589 10	78 16	19,501 60	5,260 47	3,012 55				2,116 00	10,938 99	27,215 06	94,843 23
Working expenses	21,131 30	5,589 10	78 16	19,501 60	5,260 47	3,012 55				2,116 00	10,938 99	27,215 06	94,843 23
Totals	21,116 30	5,589 10	78 16	19,501 60	5,260 47	3,012 55				2,116 00	10,938 99	27,215 06	94,843 23

'FRANK' A. F. BOWMAN.

Wages	172 00	173 25	114 25	78 00	117 70					62 15	62 00	78 00	857 35
Contingencies	8,240 66	6,945 10	4,820 85	4,361 85	1,115 77	2,816 10				357 08	4,641 98	4,828 27	38,127 96
Totals	8,412 66	7,118 65	4,935 10	4,439,85	1,233 47	2,816 10				419 23	4,703 98	4,906 27	38,985 31
Working expenses	8,112 66	7,118 65	4,935 10	4,439 85	1,233 47	2,816 10				419 23	4,703 98	4,906 27	38,985 31
Totals	8,412 66	7,118 65	4,935 10	4,439 85	1,233 47	2,816 10				419 23	4,703 98	4,906 27	38,985 31

'KINGSFORD' A. F. BOWMAN.

Wages	78 00	188 64	183 77	124 08	199 94							86 29	860 72
Contingencies	2,813 02	3,929 14	3,233 20	3,137 63	1,833 50							7,266 60	22,213 09
Totals	2,891 02	4,117 78	3,416 97	3,261 71	2,033 44							7,352 89	23,073 81
Working expenses	2,891 02	4,117 78	3,416 97	3,261 71	2,033 44							7,352 89	23,073 81
Totals	2,891 02	4,117 78	3,416 97	3,261 71	2,033 44							7,352 89	23,073 81

CLASSIFICATION OF DISBURSEMENTS of the Dredges during the Year ended 30th June, 1906.

DREDGE 'No. 1' GREAT LAKES DREDGE COMPANY, A. F. BOWMAN.

Items.	July.	August.	September.	October.	November.	December.	January.	February.	March.	April.	May.	June.	Grand Totals.
	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Wages	104 00	188 64	183 77	124 08	199 94						67 56	156 00	1,023 93
Contingencies	1,987 44	3,266 76	3,910 80	5,485 60	3,910 66						270 79	1,855 66	20,687 71
Totals	2,691 44	3,455 40	4,094 57	5,609 68	4,110 60						338 29	2,011 66	21,711 64
Working expenses	2,091 44	3,455 40	4,094 67	5,609 68	4,110 60						338 29	2,011 66	21,711 64
Totals	2,091 44	3,455 40	4,094 67	5,609 68	4,110 60						338 29	2,011 66	21,711 64

DREDGE 'No. 6' A. F. BOWMAN.

Wages	104 00	188 64	183 77	124 08	199 94						80 00	104 00	984 43
Contingencies	7,506 30	7,589 64	6,911 41	9,041 04	7,592 97						5,293 19	8,782 47	52,717 02
Totals	7,610 30	7,778 28	7,095 18	9,165 12	7,792 91						5,373 19	8,886 47	53,701 45
Working expenses	7,610 30	7,778 28	7,095 18	9,165 12	7,792 91						5,373 19	8,886 47	53,701 45
Totals	7,610 30	7,778 28	7,095 18	9,165 12	7,792 91						5,363 19	8,886 47	53,701 45

DREDGE 'No. 5' GREAT LAKES DREDGE COMPANY, A. F. BOWMAN.

Wages	105 50	188 64	183 77	124 08	199 94	56 00					84 00	104 00	1,045 93
Contingencies	8,896 42	9,529 80	8,285 74	10,089 38	9,340 76	2,210 37					4,429 15	629 88	53,411 50
Totals	9,001 92	9,718 44	8,469 51	10,213 46	9,540 70	2,266 37					4,513 15	733 88	54,457 43
Working expenses	9,001,92	9,718 44	8,469 51	10,213 46	9,540 70	2,266 37					4,513 15	733 88	54,457 43
Totals	9,001,92	9,718 44	8,469 51	10,213 46	9,540 70	2,266 37					4,513 15	733 88	54,457 43

DREDGE 'PONTIAC' W. J. POUPORE.

Wages	60 00	77 50	18 75		42 00						50 00	70 00	318 25
Contingencies	3,805 00	4,788 50	1,440 00	1,170 75	6,341 10						2,519 30	3,361 05	23,425 70
Totals	3,865 00	4,866 00	1,458 75	1,170 75	6,383 10						2,569 30	3,431 05	23,743 95
Working expenses	3,865 00	4,866 00	1,458 75	1,170 75	6,383 10						2,569 30	3,431 05	23,743 95
Totals	3,865 00	4,866 00	1,458 75	1,170 75	6,383 10						2,569 30	3,431 05	23,743 95

DREDGE 'No. 9' OWEN SOUND DREDGE AND CONSTRUCTION COMPANY.

Wages	86 30	94 46	92 40	89 76	78 97	37 55				33 66	80 25	123 80	717 03
Contingencies	5,245 50	10,410 00	10,757 00	3,425 00	5,181 50	2,975 00				1,938 00	2,949 50	7,465 56	50,347 06
Totals	5,331 80	10,504 40	10,849 40	3,514 70	5,260 47	3,012 55				1,971 66	3,029 75	7,589 36	51,064 09
Working expenses	5,331 80	10,504 40	10,849 40	3,514 70	5,260 47	3,012 55				1,971 66	3,029 75	7,589 36	51,064 08
Totals	5,331 80	10,504 40	10,849 40	3,515 70	5,260 47	3,012 55				1,971 66	3,029 75	7,589 36	51,064 09

DREDGE 'ST. PIERRE', ST. PIERRE.

Wages	32 50	32 50	32 50	66 37	22 50						57 00	42 00	285 37
Contingencies	1,404 00	2,484 00	3,204 00	1,306 80		1,725 75					2,483 80	1,522 40	14,130 75
Totals	1,436 50	2,516 50	3,236 50	1,373 17	22 50	1,725 75					2,540 00	1,564 40	14,416 12
Working expenses	1,436 50	2,516 50	3,236 50	1,373 17	22 50	1,725 75					2,540 00	1,564 40	14,416 12
Totals	1,436 50	2,516 50	3,236 50	1,373 17	22 50	1,725 75					2,540 00	1,564 40	14,416 12

CLASSIFICATION OF DISBURSEMENTS of the Dredges during the Year ended June 30, 1906—*Continued.*

DREDGE "OTTO", CAN. IMPROVEMENT CO.

Items.	July.	August.	September.	October.	November.	December.	January.	February.	March.	April.	May.	June.	Grand Totals.
	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Wages		94 50	78 00	91 00	39 00						58 75	78 00	439 25
Contingencies		1,869 13	2,288 20	1,874 51	1,148 60						592 10	1,602 00	9,374 54
Totals		1,963 63	2,366 20	1,965 51	1,187 60						650 85	1,680 00	9,813 79
Working expenses		1,963 63	2,366 20	1,965 51	1,187 60						650 85	1,680 00	9,813 79
Totals		1,963 63	2,366 20	1,965 51	1,187 60						650 85	1,680 00	9,813 79

DREDGE T. F. M. No. 2, T. F. MOORE CO.

Wages		52 50	65 00	65 00	40 00								222 50
Contingencies		2,218 45	2,852 90	2,783 20	1,408 00							2,314 20	11,576 75
Totals		2,270 95	2,917 90	2,848 20	1,448 00							2,314 20	11,799 75
Working expenses		2,270 95	2,917 90	2,848 20	1,448 00							2,314 20	11,799 25
Totals		2,270 95	2,917 90	2,848 20	1,448 00							2,314 20	11,799 25

DREDGE No. 6, PRENDERGAST.

Wages												22 50	22 50
Contingencies												565 90	565 90
Totals												588 40	588 40
Working expenses												588 40	588 40
Totals												588 40	588 40

DREDGE No. 4, O. S. DREDGING AND CONSTRUCTION CO.

Wages													11 40	11 40
Contingencies													1,461 92	1,461 92
Totals													1,473 32	1,473 32
Working expenses													1,473 32	1,473 32
Totals													1,473 32	1,473 32

DREDGE 'DOMINION', A. F. BOWMAN.

Wages						199 94					107 00	108 00	84 00	498 94
Contingencies						6,655 92	10,727 53				1,167 12	14,463 10	11,405 55	44,419 22
Totals						6,855 86	10,727 53				1,274 12	14,571 10	11,489 55	44,918 16
Working expenses											1,274 12	14,571 10	11,489 55	44,918 16
Totals						6,855 86	10,727 53				1,274 12	14,571 10	11,489 55	44,918 16

DREDGE 'WILCOX', CHATHAM DREDGING CO.

Wages		39 00	78 00	78 00	36 00									231 00
Contingencies			2,790 00	1,406 25										4,196 25
Totals		39 00	2,868 00	1,484 25	36 00									4,427 25
Working expenses		39 00	2,868 00	1,484 25	36 00									4,427 25
Totals		39 00	2,868 00	1,484,25	36 00									4,427 25

CLASSIFICATION OF DISBURSEMENTS of the Dredges during the Year ended 30th June, 1906—*Continued.*

DREDGE 'No. 3,' DOMINION DREDGING CO.

Items.	July.	August.	September.	October.	November.	December.	January.	February.	March.	April.	May.	June.	Grand Totals.
	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Wages												78 00	78 00
Contingencies											810 00	1,260 00	2,170 00
Totals											810 00	1,338 00	2,148 00
Working expenses											810 00	1,338 00	2,148 00
Totals											810 00	1,338 00	2,148 00

DREDGE 'SIMCOE,' BROWN & AYLMER.

Wages											39 00		39 00
Contingencies											755 00	3,076 50	3,831 50
Totals											794 00	3,076 50	3,870 50
Working expenses											794 00	3,076 50	3,870 50
Totals											794 00	3,076 50	3,870 50

DREDGE 'PRINCE LOUIS,' W. J. POUPORE.

Wages											53 50	65 00	118 50
Contingencies											1,172 16	2,092 07	3,264 23
Totals											1,225 66	2,157 07	3,382 73
Working expenses											1,225 66	2,157 07	3,382 73
Totals											1,225 66	2,157 07	3,382 73

DREDGE 'EDWARDS BROS. No. 3,' CANADA SAW MILL CO.

Wages											63 00	63 00
Contingencies											947 20	947 20
Totals											1,010 20	1,010 20
Working expenses											1,010 20	1,010 20
Totals											1,010 20	1,010 20

DREDGE 'I. X. L.', WEDDELL.

Wages											104 00	104 00
Contingencies											3,717 54	3,717 54
Totals											3,821 54	3,821 54
Working expenses											3,821 54	3,821 54
Totals											3,821 54	3,821 54

DREDGE 'ST. LAWRENCE,' MANLEY & CO.

Wages											78 00	78 00
Contingencies											7,580 94	7,580 94
Totals											7,658 94	7,658 94
Working expenses											7,658 94	7,658 94
Totals											7,658 94	7,658 94

DREDGE 'WEDDELL DREDGING CO.'

Wages		84 00	148 00	143 00	143 00	31 00				21 00	78 00	78 00	726 00
Contingencies		7,300 00	10,970 00	4,900 00	1,100 00	4,900 00				21 00	78 00	7,613 34	36,783 34
Totals		7,384 00	11,118 00	5,043 00	1,243 00	4,931 00				21 00	78 00	7,691 34	37,509 34
Working expenses		7,384 00	11,118 00	5,043 00	1,243 00	4,931 00				21 00	78 00	7,691 34	37,509 34
Totals		7,384 00	11,118 00	5,043 00	1,243 00	4,931 00				21 00	78 00	7,691 34	37,509 34

PROVINCE OF MANITOBA.

DREDGING, ASSINIBOINE RIVER.

An orange peel excavator has been removing obstructions in the St. James rapids, Assiniboine river, from May 1 to June 30, 1906.

Boulders and other obstructions over a distance of 6,000 feet have been removed, and a clear width of 45 feet with 4 feet draught at low water is assured.

Excavated material is cast to each side in the form of a ridge, making the amount of material removed difficult to estimate.

Expenditure during 1905-6 was $2,424.80.

DREDGING, LAKE MANITOBA.

Dredge *Manitoba,* from July 1 to August 12, removed 14,000 cubic yards of material, composed mostly of fine sand and clay, in forming an entrance to a harbour of refuge at Delta, on Lake Manitoba.

From August 14 to October 7, 1905, and from June 11 to June 30, 1906, 10,000 cubic yards of boulders, clay and gravel were removed in forming an entrance channel for the Manitoba Gypsum Company at Gypsumville.

From October 9 to October 21, 2,200 cubic yards of fine sand and clay were removed from the bed of the White Mud river, to give increased draught in shallow portions of the river, affording navigation for the steamers of the Manitoba Gypsum Company.

From May 28 to June 9, 1906, 2,400 cubic yards of fine sand and clay were removed from the outlet of Lake Francis.

Total expenditure during 1905-6 was $7,943.44.

DREDGING, LAKE WINNIPEG.

(Mouth of Red River.)

During the year, dredge *Winnipeg* operated at the mouth of the Red river, maintaining present channel out into the lake, also on the new channel at the mouth of the river. Considerable difficulty seems to have attended the efforts to make the new channel navigable, owing to the filling in of material. During the year, weekly reports show a quantity of 32,000 cubic yards of material removed, consisting of fine sand and clay.

Expenditure during 1905-6 was $16,700.12.

LAKE WINNIPEGOSIS.

Dredge *Priestman* operated during the season at the mouth of the Mossy river. From July 3 to October 21, 1905, and June 19 to June 30, 1906, a total quantity of 15,000 cubic yards of material were removed in forming a channel at the point.

Expenditure during 1905-6 was $4,995.91.

BRITISH COLUMBIA.

DREDGING.

Columbia River, between Arrow Lakes.

The dredge *Nakusp* was engaged on this portion of the Columbia river in improving the channel at Rock island; cutting through bars at Swan island and at Two Beacon Bar; from October 28, 1905, to March 24, 1906, moving aproximately some 22,500 cubic yards of heavy gravel and rock. At the last named point some of the material had to be handled twice to make the channel across the bar of sufficient width for the large steamers. After completing the work at Two Beacon Bar the *Nakusp* was taken to Arrowhead for repairs.

Between Arrow lakes—		
Wages	$2,639 99	
Material	741 69	
Provisions	939 12	
Fuel	323 50	
		$4,644 30
Kicking Horse river—		
Wages	$1,547 23	
Material	929 00	
Team hire	492 75	
		$2,968 98
Total		$7,613 28

VICTORIA HARBOUR.

The work on this service is represented by the operations of the dredge *Mud Lark,* with her tender the tug *Princess,* and two hopper scows, in deepening the entrance to the inner harbour to a uniform depth of 17 feet at low spring tides; deepening in front of the Marine Railway, for the Victoria Machinery Depot Company, in the upper harbour; and in deepening round the wharfs and slip of the Canadian Pacific Railway Company to the same depth as the main channel. The work of drilling, blasting and removing Dredger rock is also included under this service.

The work of dredging at the entrance to the harbour has been frequently delayed, owing to rough weather and its exposed position. In two cases the dredge stern spud was broken, causing considerable delay in renewal.

The *Mud Lark* is still engaged on the entrance channel and will be for some months to come. Dredger rock is about completed.

The expenditure has been as follows:—

Dredge *Mud Lark*—		
Wages	$8,304 86	
Provisions	2,468 64	
Material	2,625 18	
Fuel	2,943 57	
Water	31 05	
Tug hire	112 90	
Contingencies	1 65	
		$16,487 85

Removal of Dredger rock—		
Wages	$5,445 88	
Material	2,768 17	
Fuel	276 85	
Water	10 35	
		8,501 25
Total		$24,989 10

DREDGE 'KING EDWARD.'

The work on this service represents the operations of the dredge *King Edward*—when not working under a special appropriation—and those of the snag boat *Samson*.

The dredge *King Edward* has been engaged during the past fiscal year as follows:—

From July 3 to September 22, 1905, at Chilliwack.

From September 23 to October 23, 1905, deepening in front of wharfs of Brunette and Fraser river saw-mills and repairs.

From October 24, 1905, to January 18, 1906, at Chilliwack.

From January 19, 1906, to January 29, 1906, repairs.

From January 29, 1906, to May 29, 1906, in front of wharfs of Small & Bucklin & Royal city mills.

After some necessary repairs she started on June 5, for Chilliwack, but was recalled and placed on Annieville bar. The work of changing her spuds and lengthening her cutter shaft and suction pipe was completed on June 22 when, in response to the urgent request of the Pilot Board, she was, previous to starting on Annieville bar, sent to the mouth of the river to deepen the channel between Nos. 1 and 2 Red Buoys, where she was still engaged at the end of the fiscal year, but had about completed her work at that point.

The snag boat *Samson* has been engaged in her usual duties of removing snags; maintaining and moving buoys, marking the channel over the sand heads and at the mouth of the river, as the shifting channel may require, for the Department of Marine and Fisheries; surveying and aiding in many ways the work of the dredge *King Edward*. These duties keep her fully employed and her crew constantly busy.

The expenditure has been as follows:—

Dredge *King Edward*:—			
Wages	$ 12,168 58		
Provisions	2,573 72		
Material	2,244 34		
Fuel	9,048 15		
Contingencies	82 30		
		$ 26,117 09	
Snag Boat *Samson*:—			
Wages	$ 8,790 49		
Provisions	2,360 25		
Material	1,913 55		
Fuel	1,939 00		
Water	54 07		
Contingencies	42 80		
		15,100 16	
		$41,217 25	
Generally—Wages		170 00	
Total		$ 41,387 25	

NEW DREDGING PLANT.

The only items affecting this appropriation in British Columbia for this year are the completion of the new steel tug and tender, and the commencement of the Skeena river snag boat.

The former has been fully described in my annual report for 1904-5. The contract was signed on August 8, 1904, and the work was to be completed six months after that date, or February 8, 1905. Owing to several alterations claimed as necessary, including the enlargement of the boiler and addition of bilge keels or rolling chocks, and allowed, considerable delay was entailed. For this reason, together with the fact that until our new harbour dredge was completed there was no immediate demand for her services, the completion of this boat has only now been reached, or eighteen months after the contract time. Labour, such as was required in here construction, was very difficult and at times impossible to obtain, and as there was no penal clause for delay in the contract, it seemed impossible to expendite matters, although I time and again urged more energetic action on the part of the contractors. Her cost will be approximately $33,000, but even at this figure she is a cheap boat. There is no question as to the high quality of both material and workmanship. On this head I have the testimony of Lloyd's inspector and our own, and the very full test she has been given in the past and present month in a trip of nearly 900 miles, I consider most satisfactory. A still longer trip, necessary almost immediately, or as soon as I can possibly spare the time, to the Skeena river, Graham island, and Skagway to examine and report on the Atlinto river in Atlin, as the quickest and most economical means of reaching these distant points, will fully establish her worth both in sea-going and steaming qualities. On her return she can be used to advantage in connection with the several salt-water wharfs to be built, in moving pile-drivers, scows ,&c., for which, even if she could be spared as tender to the *Mud Lark*, the tug *Princess* is unfit.

The new snag boat for the Skeena river is being built at New Westminster by day labour and, if not delayed by the machinery, will be ready for service this fall. She will be a great acquisition to the service, as the present snag scow is both expensive and unsatisfactory and unfit for the service demanded.

DREDGE REPAIRS.

This service represents the expenditure incident to the somewhat exacting services of our dredges and snag boat, and is classed as 'ordinary' and 'extraordinary,' the former representing work done by our own blacksmiths, carpenters, and crews, and the latter those cases where the services of the machine shop and foundry are called into requisition.

The expenditure has been as follows :—

Snag boat *Sampson*—		
Ordinary	$ 893 13	
		$ 893 13
Dredge *King Edward*—		
Ordinary	$1,157 24	
Extraordinary	4,777 99	
		5,935 23
Dredge *Mud Lark*—		
Ordinary	$1,197 01	
		1,197 01
Total		$8,025 37

DREDGING PLANT UNDER THE CONTROL OF THE DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC WORKS, 1906.

'St. Lawrence' self-propelling elevator dredge.

Length over all—170·0 feet.
Beam—30·0 feet.
Least working depth—8·5 feet.
Greatest working depth—28·0 feet.
Capacity of hopper—350 cubic yards.
Daily dredging in hard material—350 to 700 cubic yards.
Daily dredging in ordinary earth—750 to 1,000 cubic yards.
Daily dredging in soft earth—1,050 to 1,400 cubic yards.

'Canada' self-propelling elevator dredge.

Length over all—130·0 feet.
Beam—20·0 feet.
Least working depth—7·0 feet.
Greatest working depth—16·0 feet.
Capacity of hopper—90 cubic yards.
Daily dredging in hard bottom—180 to 270 cubic yards.
Daily dredging in ordinary material—180 to 360 cubic yards.
Daily dredging in soft material—360 to 450 cubic yards.

'Prince Edward' spoon dredge.

Length—80 feet.
Width—28 feet.
Greatest working depth—21 feet.
Daily rate of dredging in hard material—300 cubic yards.
Daily rate of dredging in ordinary material—500 cubic yards.
Daily rate of dredging in soft material—700 cubic yards.
Number of accompanying dump scows or barges, 3.
Capacity of bucket or spoon, 1½ cubic yards.

'Geo. McKenzie' spoon or dipper dredge (wooden hull).

Length—90 feet.
Width—28 feet.
Greatest working depth—22 feet.
Daily rate of dredging in hard material—350 cubic yards.
Daily rate of dredging in ordinary bottom—500 cubic yards.
Daily rate of dredging in soft material—600 cubic yards.
Number of dump scows or barges used—3.

'Cape Breton' boom and dipper dredge (steel hull).

Length—91 feet.
Beam—36 feet.
Greatest working depth—34 feet.
Daily rate of dredging in hard material—1,000 cubic yards.
Daily rate of dredging in ordinary bottom—1,500 cubic yards.
Daily rate of dredging in soft bottom—2,000 cubic yards.

The spoon 'New Dominion' (wooden hull).

Length over all—90 feet.
Width—28 feet.
Greatest working depth—21 feet.
Daily rate of dredging in hard material—300 cubic yards.
Daily rate of dredging in ordinary material—450 cubic yards.
Daily rate of dredging in soft material—600 to 700 cubic yards.

The clam shell dredge 'New Brunswick' (wooden hull).

Length over all—90 feet.
Width—25 feet.
Greatest working depth—17 feet.
Daily rate of dredging in hard material—180 cubic yards.
Daily rate of dredging in ordinary material—300 cubic yards.
Daily rate of dredging in soft material—650 cubic yards.

The 'W. S. Fielding' combined elevator and hydraulic hopper dredge.

Length—250 feet.
Beam—42 feet.
Depth—18 feet.
Working depth—60 feet.
Capacity of hoppers—1,000 cubic yards.
Daily output of buckets—2,600 cubic yards.

Tug 'Cricket.'

Length—36·5 feet.
Beam—7·3 feet.
Draught—3·10 feet
Horse-power—4.

Tug 'Rona.'

Length—85·0 feet.
Beam—19·3 feet.
Draught—8·0 feet.
Horse-power—25.

One pile driver, with boiler and engine mounted on scow.

One stone lifter with large grips (no boiler).

QUEBEC AND ONTARIO.

'Queen' dipper dredge.

Length—65·3 feet.
Beam—25·0 feet.
Greatest working depth—17·0 feet.
Daily rate of dredging in hard material—300 cubic yards.
Daily rate of dredging in ordinary material—400 cubic yards.
Daily rate of dredging in soft material—600 cubic yards.
(Dredge attended by tug *Sensation* and two dump scows) of 30 cubic yards capacity.

'Nipissing' dipper dredge.

Length—70·7 feet.
Beam—25·0 feet.
Greatest working depth—20·0 feet.
Daily rate of dredging in hard material, 300 cubic yards.
Daily rate of dredging in soft material—800 cubic yards.
Daily rate of dredging in ordinary material—500 cubic yards.
Capacity of bucket—3 cubic yards.
(Attended by tug *Delisle,* 2 dump scows and 1 coal tender.)

'Ontario' dipper dredge.

Length—75·0 feet.
Beam—25·0 feet
Greatest working depth—22·0 feet.
Daily rate of dredging in hard material—300 cubic yards.
Daily rate of dredging in ordinary material—500 cubic yards.
Daily rate of dredging in soft material—800 cubic yards.
(Attended by tug *Sir John* and 2 dump scows.)

'Challenge' dipper dredge.

Length—70·5 feet.
Beam—25·0 feet.
Greatest working depth—21·10 feet.
Daily rate of dredging in hard material—300 cubic yards.
Daily rate of dredging in ordinary material—500 cubic yards.
Daily rate of dredging in soft material—800 cubic yards.
(Attended by tug *Trudeau* and 2 dump scows.)

'St. Louis,' spoon dredge.

Length—50·0 feet.
Beam—14·0 feet.
Greatest working depth—12·0 feet.
Daily rate of dredging in hard material—50 cubic yards.
Daily rate of dredging in soft material—300 cubic yards.
(Attended by tug *Daisy* and 2 dump scows). Used only in light work.

'Twin stone lifter' (catamaran).

Length of each wooden hull—42·0 feet.
Beam of each wooden hull—8·5 feet.
Distance between hulls—7·0 feet.

'Reserve' wooden scow.

Length—59·0 feet.
Beam—17·0 feet.
Capacity—100 tons.

'Sir Richard' dredge.

Length—80·0 feet.
Beam—28·0 feet.
Greatest working depth—22·0 feet.
Daily rate of dredging in hard material—300 cubic yards.
Daily rate of dredging in ordinary material—500 cubic yards.
Daily rate of dredging in soft material—800 cubic yards.
Capacity of bucket—3 cubic yards.
(Dredge attended by tug *St. Paul.*)

'Richelieu' dredge.

Length—70·0 feet.
Beam—22·0 feet.
Daily rate of dredging in ordinary material—400 cubic yards.
(Attended by tug *Ottawa* and 2 dump scows.)

'Steam stone lifter' centre well.

Length—25·0 feet.
Beam—23·0 feet.
Depth—4·0 feet.
(Attended by 130-foot scow as coal tender.)

'St. Maurice' dredge.

(A small dredge used on the River St. Maurice only.)
Tug *Annette* and stone lifter.

'Lake St. John dredge.

(A small dredge used in Lake St. John only.)
Tug *Marie-Louise* on Lake St. John.

'International' dipper dredge.

Length—109·6 feet.
Beam—41·0 feet.
Greatest working depth—60·0 feet.
Daily dredging, in hard material—1,000 cubic yards.
Daily dredging, in ordinary material—1,500 cubic yards.
Daily dredging in soft material—2,000 cubic yards.

'Progress' dredge.

Length—90·10 feet.
Beam—39·2 feet.
Greatest working depth—30·0 feet.
Daily rate of dredging in hard material—500 cubic yards.
Daily dredging in ordinary material—1,000 cubic yards
Daily dredging in soft material—1,500 cubic yards.
(Dredge attended by tug *Monitor* and 3 scows.)

'Mattawa' dipper dredge.

Length—75·0 feet.
Beam—25·0 feet.
Greatest working depth—25·0 feet.
Daily rate of dredging in ordinary material—1,000 cubic yards.
(Dredge attended by tug *Catherine* and 2 dump scows.)

'Dredge No. 1' on River St. Louis Feeder.

Length—55·0 feet.
Beam—20·0 feet.
Greatest working depth—12·0 feet.
Daily rate of dredging—300 to 400 yards.

'Dredge No. 2' dipper dredge.

Length—60·0 feet.
Beam—22·0 feet.
Greatest working depth—14·0 feet.
Daily rate of dredging, ordinary material—400 cubic yards.

'Dredge No. 6' dipper dredge.

Length—97·0 feet.
Beam—36·4 feet.
Greatest working depth—35·0 feet.
Daily rate of dredging ordinary material—1,500 cubic yards.

(Tugs *Speedy, Montmorency, Blanche.* Schooner *Rutherford.*)

MANITOBA.

'Winnipeg' dipper dredge.

Length—71·0 feet.
Beam—25·0 feet.
Greatest working depth—20·0 feet.
Daily rate of dredging in hard material—300 cubic yards.
Daily rate of dredging in ordinary material—500 cubic yards.
Daily rate of dredging in soft material—800 cubic yards.

'Manitoba' dipper Dredge.

Length—60 feet.
Beam—24 feet.
(Dredge attended by tug *'Victoria'* and two dump scows.)

'Priestman,' barge and clam shell dredge.

A small dredge, old and not much good.

BRITISH COLUMBIA.

'King Edward' propelling hydraulic dredge.

Length—125 feet.
Beam—32 feet.
Greatest working depth—40 feet.

'Mud Lark' dipper dredge.

Length—90 feet.
Beam—30 feet.
Greatest working depth—40 feet.
Daily rate of dredging in hard material—300 to 400 cubic yards.
Daily rate of dredging in ordinary material—500 to 600 cubic yards.
Daily rate of dredging in soft material—800 cubic yards.
(Dredge attended by tug *Princess* and three dump scows).

'Nakusp,' self-propelling, dipper dredge.

Length—80 feet.
Beam—25 feet.
Boom—50 feet.
Dipper capacity—¾ feet.

Tug boat 'Muskrat II.'

Length—80 feet.
Beam—20 feet.

'Samson' snag boat.

Length—115 feet.
Beam—30 feet.

'Steel tug and tender.'

Length—85 feet.
Beam—17 feet.
Horse-power—280.

DRY DOCKS.

The Dominion government owns and operates three dry docks, viz.: the Lorne dry dock at Lévis, in the province of Quebec; the Kingston dry dock, at Kingston, in the province of Ontario; and the Esquimalt dry dock, at Esquimalt, near the city of Victoria, in British Columbia.

LÉVIS DRY DOCK.

This dock was kept in an efficient manner during the fiscal year 1905-6. The usual repairs required for the proper maintenance of this property were carried on during the year.

The total expenditure incurred during the year was $20,566.71.

Total amount of revenue, $19,715.88.

ESQUIMALT GRAVING DOCK.

The abandonment of Esquimalt as a naval station, during the fiscal year 1904-5, and the withdrawal of all of H.M. ships. with the exception of the small cruiser *Shearwater* and survey ship *Egeria,* together with the completion of the British Columbia Marine Railway Co.'s ways, capable of accommodating vessels up to two thousand tons, have reduced our revenue from between $14,000 and $15,000 annually to $4,626.54 for the fiscal year ending June 30, 1905. From that date up to December 31, 1905, as per my last semi-annual report, the receipts were only $3,378.80, without any more favourable outlook than the preceding year. But, as will be seen by the attached list of the vessels docked and revenue collected for the present fiscal year of 1905-6, our revenue has reached practically the same figure as before the removal of H.M. ships, or $14,368.12. It is a matter for congratulation that the commercial requirements of the dock have practically balanced the withdrawal of the navy as the expense of keeping the dock, as it has to be, in a state of thorough repair and efficiency, remains a constant quantity.

The sad death of Captain Devereux, by drowning, on May 25 last, left a vacancy in the position of dockmaster which he had filled for many years. His death was deeply felt, not only by the entire staff, but by the community at large by whom he was much and deservedly liked for his many sterling qualities as an officer and a gentleman in the fullest acceptation of the term.

Expenditure during 1905-6, $13,022.71.

KINGSTON GRAVING DOCK.

During the fiscal year ended June 30, 1906, the dock has been kept in its usual efficient condition, only repairs necessary to its proper maintenance were carried on.

Total expenditure	$5,518 40
Total revenue	$9,983 67

SLIDES AND BOOMS.

The Dominion government owns and operates slide and boom works, built to facilitate the passage of square timber, round logs, flatted and dimension timber, &c., on the River Ottawa and tributaries, on the lower forty miles or so of the St. Maurice, and in the Trent and Newcastle district, between Fenelon Falls and Heeley's Falls.

In the subjoined reports, the superintending engineers of the river works, Messrs. G. P. Brophy, F. X. Thos. Berlinguet and S. Clegg, give particulars relative to the construction, improvements and repairs carried out under their supervision on government slides, booms, piers, dams, streams, buildings, &c., during the fiscal year, the expenditure incurred for staff, maintenance, improvements, &c., the quantities of the various descriptions of timber that pass through their works, and other information of general interest and utility to lumbermen and the public at large.

REPORT ON THE OTTAWA RIVER WORKS.

(By G. P. Brophy, Superintending Engineer.)

SIR,—In accordance with instructions received in your circular of July 16 last, I have the honour to submit the following report on the works under my charge, for the fiscal year ended June 30, 1906.

The customary examination of the foundations of the different works was made, and the necessary repairs were commenced and completed in due season.

The following is a description of the work done at the various stations.

REPAIRS AT STATIONS ON OTTAWA RIVER—MAIN STREAM.

Carillon.

The only repairs at this station were of a very trival nature, and consisted in painting the boat used by the deputy slide master, in the discharge of his duties.

North Chaudiere or Hull.

At the first slide, a special stop-log, with concave contour on upper surface, was made. It is sheathed on top and sides with $\frac{1}{4}$ inch iron bars, and as an extra safeguard, $\frac{3}{8}$-insh iron saddle clamps were put on to bind the whole together, and prevent the straps from being dislodged.

Some of the top planking and two of the cross stringers of the bulk-head were also renewed.

South Chaudiere or Ottawa.

At the inlet of first slide, two iron pipes, $6\frac{3}{4}$ inches, outside diameter, and 22 feet long, were placed on either side of the channel, to hold the guide booms in position. These pipes act as spindles, allowing the boom to work automatically with the rise and fall of water in the river. They are set in concrete at bottom, the rock having been first blasted to give the necessary space, while at the top they rest in forged saddles, and are secured to the steel-work by four staples of $\frac{3}{4}$ inch iron.

Two iron rock bolts, 2 inches diameter, were set in the solid rock, to which were attached the mooring chains of the regulating apron.

The buildings at the general storehouse yard, on Victoria island, were maintained in an efficient state of repair; the boats and canoes were painted and patched; and

new iron doors were fitted to the concrete vault. A porch, also of concrete, 4 feet x 10 feet inside, with suitable doors, was built to protect the entrance to the vault.

TRIBUTARIES OF OTTAWA RIVER.

Gatineau River.

At the *mouth of Pond creek,* deposits of bark, sand and rubbish interfered with the operations at the sorting and pocket booms, and some 335 cubic yards of these materials had to be removed from the bed of the stream, in order to carry on the work to advantage, at low water pitch. The tops of the booms, at this place, were also planked with 3-inch pine and new fenders and cap-pieces were placed on the booms where the old ones were defective.

At the *main boom,* support piers Nos. 3 and 4 were torn down to low water level and rebuilt. Pier No. 3 is 28½ feet long x 27½ feet wide at base, and 21 feet long by 22½ feet wide at top; pier No. 4 is 31 feet long x 29 feet wide at base, and 23½ feet long by 23 feet wide at top. Both piers are 14 feet high from low water mark. They are sheathed in front and on north side with 3-inch plank, and are supplied with suitable snubbing posts. Timber fenders were placed at the corners to protect the ends of the stringers. The mooring chains were made fast in the body of each pier before the stone ballast was placed. A large quantity of stone was distributed around the foundations of these piers to prevent the sand bottom from being scoured.

New cap-pieces were placed on the main boom, and the clevises, large connecting links and chains were properly adjusted from time to time. During the spring months ice had to be cut from around the booms to relieve them from undue pressure, and extra chains were placed to guard against breakages.

The upper timbers of pier, opposite the station house, were renewed, and fenders were placed on its sides.

The station house, storehouses and fences at the reserve were kept in proper repair; and the boats and scows were overhauled and painted as required.

Madawaska River.

At the *mouth of the Madawaska,* the planking on faces of three of the piers which support the retaining boom was patched. At *Arnprior station,* three new timbers were placed in the apron at side of slide; and at entrance to slide the top planking on the guide booms was renewed. A new splice timber was also set to stiffen the boom. The face of the *lower dam* at *Flat Rapids* was repaired. At three different places the sheeting had been torn off, and had to be restored. At *Springtown,* the roof of the boat-house was repaired, and in addition the hinges and lock were renewed.

Coulonge River.

High Falls Station.—At this station a section of slide at outlet was rebuilt for a distance of thirty-six feet. The stringers, cross-sills, posts, braces and planking were altogether renewed. At seven different places the slide had sagged from four to eight inches, and had to be raised to its proper grade. This was done, and posts and braces were set to keep it in position. At many places sheeting that had become unserviceable had to be renewed; seventy-nine new braces and eight hundred and twenty lineal feet of foot-boards were set; and in the corners of slide bevelled planks were placed to stop leakages and also to strengthen the sides. Two stay chains, with screw and rock bolts attached, were placed, to steady the superstructure and prevent lateral movement. At the entrance piers, iron bars were placed on the sides exposed to wear, and at some of the curves, where difficulty was experienced in keeping the sheeting in good condition, iron bars were also introduced to guard the woodwork.

Black River.

High Falls Station.—The top of the bulkhead at this place was relaid with 2-inch pine plank. Worn and decayed sheeting in sides of slide was replaced, while the iron protection bars were overhauled and tightened where found necessary. Near the entrance to slide a glance forty-five feet in length was built to protect the side wall at curve. Two splice pieces were put in at the gulch to stiffen the stringers, as there is considerable of a curve at this particular place.

Petawawa River.

At the *mouth of this River,* sandbars below the new wharf were excavated, and remnants of the old wharf were removed to give more space to boom out logs after passing through the opening in the new wharf, thus affording additional room for the boom sacks, these now being located nearer the shore and out of the steamboat channel.

At the *first chute slide,* the top timbers of the entrance piers were renewed, six pieces of pine timber having been used .At *Crooked Chute station,* a portion of the bank at north end of the main governing dam having been washed out, the dam was extended a distance of thirty feet to the solid rock, after the site had been cleared of driftwood, logs, &c. This portion was raised somewhat, in order to divert the flow of water from the north end of dam, as formerly a cross-current existed there, and had a tendency to draw the logs away from the entrance of the slide. Cap-pieces were placed on the guide boom, and at the upper end of the boom a new snubbing chain was placed to secure it to its moorings. Additional iron bars were also placed at the corners of the entrance piers to protect the timbers. At *McDonald's station,* the upper portion of the bulkhead pier, on the south side, was rebuilt, and cap-pieces were provided for the guide booms. A number of posts and braces of slide were renewed, damaged sheeting in sides was repaired, and timbers were placed in the corners to give increased rigidity. New stoplogs, roller and supports were made for the bulkhead, and this portion of slide was covered with new material. Some rock obstructions were removed above the entrance to slide.

Dumoine River.

High Falls Station.—A section of the slide here was rebuilt. The portion repaired is 12 feet long, 14 feet wide, and is composed of timber 12 inches in thickness. Immediately below the outlet of slide, a coffer dam 139 feet in length was built to turn off the water, and a channel was blasted for a distance of 105 feet. This cut is 16 feet wide at the head, 22 feet wide at foot, and of a depth ranging from 2 feet at head to 7 feet at foot. At the head of the main chute projecting rocks along the shore for a distance of about 200 feet were blasted. At several places in the lower chutes, protruding rocks were removed to improve the channel.

In addition to the repairs contained in the foregoing description, considerable labour was performed by the deputy slide masters and their staff of men employed during the running season, in making a number of repairs and alterations to the different works. These were of a more or less permanent character, as necessity demanded, and opportunity was had to carry out the work in the intervals occurring between the passing of the several 'drives,' so that no delay to the lumbermen was occasioned in their execution.

Last spring the water in the Ottawa and tributaries was considerably lower than is usual, and this, no doubt, may be attributed, in some measure at least, to the scarcity of snow last winter; but during the summer the water rose steadily, when at the end of June it had attained a height above the average for that time of the year. Since that date it has fallen rapidly and serious difficulty is being experienced on some of the tributaries in getting the late 'drives' out to the main stream.

The following statement, prepared from information furnished by the collector of revenue in your department, shows the number of pieces of the various descriptions of

timber that passed these works, and the revenue accrued thereon, during the fiscal year ended June 30, last—

	Pieces.
Square timber	545
Saw-logs	4,497,130
Boom and dimension timber	95,807
Cedars	11,440
Railroad ties	573,757
Fence posts	274,146
Total	5,452,825

Also, 30.918¾ cords of pulpwood.

The revenue accrued on the above was $37,947.69.

STATEMENT showing Expenditure for Repairs and Construction on Ottawa River Works; Bridges at Ottawa and Roadway and Bridges Approaches between Ottawa and Hull; Bridges at Rideau Hall Grounds and Chapeau, and Protection Pier at Graham's Bay, for Fiscal Year ended June 30, 1906.

NAMES OF STATIONS.	Province.	Electoral District.	Expenditure July 1, to Dec. 31, 1905.		Expenditure Jan. 1, to June 30, 1906.		Expenditure July 1, 1905, to June 30, 1906.	
			$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Repairs: Ottawa Rivers Works								
Carillon Station	Ont.	County of Prescott			3 35		3 35	
North Chaudiere Station, Ottawa River.	Que.	District of Wright			67 95		67 95	
South " "	Ont.	City of Ottawa	314 44		545 27		859 71	
Gatineau River	Que.	District of Wright	1,333 63		1,878 29		3,211 92	
Madawaska "	Ont.	South Riding of County of Renfrew			146 42		146 42	
Coulonge " Tributaries of the Ottawa.	Que.	County of Pontiac	594 38		732 05		1,326 43	
Black " "	Que.	" "			163 89		163 89	
Petewawa "	Ont.	North Riding Renfrew & Co. of Nipissing	1,621 65		80 59		1,702 24	
Dumoine "	Que.	County of Pontiac	1,380 24	5,244 34	29 15	3,646 96	1,409 39	8,891 30
Total for Ottawa River Works.								8,891 30
Repairs: Bridges at Ottawa and Roadway and Bridge Approaches between Ottawa and Hull								
Laurier Bridge	Ont.	City of Ottawa			54 79		54 79	
Dufferin "	Ont.	" "			1,401 54		4,401 54	
Chaudière Slide Bridge	Ont.	" "	175 65		117 90		353 55	
Union Bridge	Ont. & Que.	City of Ottawa and district of Wright	886 34		100 83		987 17	
Hull Slide Bridge	Que.	District of Wright			29 65		29 65	
Roadway and Bridge Approaches between Ottawa and Hull	Ont. & Que.	City of Ottawa and District of Wright	3,716 52	4,778 51	563 87	5,328 58	4,280 39	10,107 09
Total for Bridges at Ottawa.								10,107 09
Princess Louise Vista Bridge—Repairs	Ont.	County of Russell		101 95				101 95
Chapeau Bridge—Repairs	Que.	County of Pontiac				552 64		552 54
Graham's Bay-Protection Cribwork—Construction.	Ont.	County of Carleton		4,287 94		2,065 50		6,353 44

JOSEPH KENT, *Accountant.*

REPORT ON THE ST. MAURICE RIVER WORKS.

(By F. X. Lefebvre, Superintending Engineer.)

THREE RIVERS, November 3, 1906.

EUGÈNE D. LAFLEUR, Esq.,
Chief Engineer,
Department of Public Works of Canada,
Ottawa.

SIR,—I have the honour to submit the following report on the works under my charge, on the St. Maurice river, for the fiscal year ended June 30, 1906.

After the drives had passed, the various structures on the river were examined and a commencement made of the necessary repair and improvements. The work was continued during the winter in order that every thing would be in readiness for the opening of navigation of 1906.

Pointe a Trudel.—On the 40th mile of the St. Maurice river the booms were put in good order and two mooring piers of 25 feet long, 20 feet wide and 9 feet high were constructed.

Pointe a Madeleine.—On the 39th mile, 400 feet of spruce booms 3 feet wide, covered with 3-inch pine, were constructed and a number of chains were supplied. The base of a pier was constructed to replace pier No. 2, which was turned over and too badly injured by the ice to be repaired.

St. Jacques des Piles.—On the 38th mile, from the outlet, the booms were repaired, and a certain number of boom chains were supplied. Two old piers were rebuilt from the low water line and a new anchor pier was constructed. We have also made some repairs to the other piers.

Petites Piles.—On the 35th mile, on the St. Maurice river, 1,400 lineal feet of spruce booms 3 feet wide and covered with 3-inch pine, were constructed, and boom chains for them and a few others were furnished. The large pier on the eastern side, commenced the year before, was finished.

Rapids des Hetres.—The dam of the eastern channel and a pier commenced the year before, were finished.

Pointe a Bernard.—The two piers commenced a couple of years ago were finished, the base of a new pier was constructed, and 800 feet of booms were sheathed and put in good condition.

Shawinigan Slide.—The bottom and side of the Shawinigan slide were repaired by replacing worn out timber and planking the apron with hardwood where necessary.

Shawinigan Lower Bay.—Two old piers were rebuilt from low water line, and one was repaired. The booms were put in good order.

Ile aux Tourtes.—One thousand two hundred feet of British Columbia fir booms 4 feet wide and 16 inches thick were built. The chains and anchors to hold them in place were furnished. The old booms were put in good condition.

Cap aux Corneilles.—One old pier was rebuilt from low water line, and a new pier was constructed. The booms and the other piers were put in good condition.

The drives of the fiscal year 1905-6 were very successful in reaching destination.

REPORT ON THE TRENT AND NEWCASTLE DISTRICT WORKS.

(S. Clegg, Superintending Engineer.)

PETERBOROUGH, August 29, 1906.

EUGÈNE D. LAFLEUR, Esq.,
Chief Engineer,
Department of Public Works.

SIR,—In accordance with your circular letter of July 16 last, I beg to submit the following report for the fiscal year ending June 30 last. These works extend from Chisholms rapids, on the Trent river, to Fenelon Falls, on Cameron lake, a distance of about 150 miles.

HEALEY'S FALLS.

The slide here is in a fair state of repair, the stop-logs put in by the Rathbun Co. in 1905 were too small. The timber was too light to make good logs and they were soon all broken and gone out. Had a new set of logs put in the spring so as to be able to regulate the water and keep it up to navigation level.

HASTINGS.

The works here are in fair repair, the boom was overhauled and put in position for the season and some minor repairs done.

LITTLE LAKE PETERBOROUGH.

There is about one-half mile of double boom and four glance piers. The boom was taken off for the winter, and replaced in the spring for the season's operations and some repairs done. One of the piers was rebuilt from the water line with timber and stone filling, put sheeting on two sides to protect it from the ice-shove in the spring.

KETCHEWANNŒ LAKE.

The boom here extends from Lakefield to Young's Point, a distance of about four miles. The boom was considerably damaged by the ice and wind in the spring; quite a number of the chains were broken; the anchors were dragged and some of them lost. Had the boom put back in position; new chains and anchors were required and the whole of the boom overhauled and put in first-class repair.

Three piers in Ketchewannœ lake were rebuilt from the water line, stone filling put in the other piers where required

CLEAR LAKE, YOUNG'S POINT.

There is about one-quarter of a mile of double boom and three glance piers. Had the boom repaired, put in new chains and one large concrete anchor. Rebuilt the three glance piers with concrete tops, they were from 12 to 30 inches under water, raised them up to about 2 feet above high water and put on new iron snubbing posts.

BURLEIGH FALLS.

The works here are in good repair. Had the side dam at the old slide rebuilt and new planking put on ; put in one new glance-pier for the stiff boom, built a stone approach from the north end of the stiff boom to the shore.

LOVESICK LAKE.

There is about a half mile of boom and three piers. The boom was taken off in the fall and put in winter quarters, replaced in the spring; some new chains put in and minor repairs done. Some stone filling put in the piers.

DEER BAY.

The booms here were repaired and put in position for the season

BUCKHORN.

The boom here was placed in position for the season and some minor repairs done.

FENELON FALLS.

The works here have been put in good repair. Put new stop-log posts on the down stream side of slide. Rebuilt the side pier on the down stream side, put new hardwood sheeting on the side pier.; put a new platform over slide with pine timber and planking, new tracks for stop-log winches, rebuilt the approach to slide with cedar timber and pine planking.

REPORT ON THE RIVER SAGUENAY.

In 1904-5 the sum of $24,938.16 was expended for the construction of piers and booms on the Saguenay river.

The expenditure during the fiscal year ending June 30, 1906, was $20,253.42 for the construction of booms and $1,566.82 for maintenance.

The works consist of five piers and 95,000 feet of booms.

The booms are built of British Columbia pine, 12 x 12 and of three pieces each.

BRIDGES AND ROADS.

It may be stated that, in the older provinces of the Dominion, the federal government has confined itself as a rule to take under its exclusive control and make provisions towards the construction and maintenance of important interprovincial road bridges and bridges required across waterways.

In the sparsely settled districts of the Northwest Territories, the government of Canada has undertaken to provide for the erection and maintenance of ordinary road bridges over large streams; bridges that are urgently needed to afford uninterrupted communication through trails and highways of national importance, which neither the municipalities to be more immediately benefited by the structures, not the territorial authorities most directly concerned, could be expected to erect and maintain at their sole expense.

During the last fiscal year works have been executed on the following bridges:—

BRIDGES AT OTTAWA, AND ROADWAY AND BRIDGE APPROACHES BETWEEN OTTAWA AND HULL.

Laurier Bridge.

An opening, six feet in width, was made in the guard railing on the north side, at the east end of this bridge, to give the Messrs. Dey Brothers access to their boat works; and at the west end, the sidewalk on the north side was temporarily raised to grade.

Dufferin Bridge.

The necessary stone blocks, steel girders and plates, cement, &c., for the permanent pavement on this bridge have been purchased and laid down in proximity to the bridge. A false floor was erected on the arch trusses of the eastern span, to prevent the old material from falling on to the tracks beneath when the present floor is being removed.

Chaudière Slide Bridge.

When the water was out of the slide and hydraulic channels an excellent opportunity was had to make some repairs to portions of this bridge, which are under the water line.

The steel posts supporting the superstructure received two coats of metallic paint; the face of the south abutment, both sides of the first pier, and the south side of second pier were pointed with cement mortar, as considerable of the original material in the joints had been washed out by the action of the water, these piers having been built some thirty years ago. The roadway was cleaned often, and the gratings and waterways were kept clear of rubbish, &c.

Hull Slide Bridge.

The sidewalk here was laid with 3-inch hemlock plank, and the roadway was cleaned also when necessity demanded it.

Union Bridge and Approaches thereto.

In order to widen the roadway, and thus provide better accommodation for the heavy vehicular traffic on the Union bridge and both its approaches, the sidewalks on the west side were removed and the space occupied by them was appropriated for roadway purposes. At the southerly approach the sidewalk was 6 feet in width, and extended for a distance of 144 feet, being carried on a rough cribwork. These timbers

were removed, and a retaining wall of masonry was built, surmounted by a concrete curb 12½ inches in height and 8 inches in thickness. Along this approach a fence of planed boards was erected, the height at southerly end being 7 feet, and at the bridge 9¾ feet, the top being level. The fence is composed of 4-inch by 6-inch pine posts and girts, the face being 1-inch pine boards, tongued and grooved, and covered with three coats of paint. The posts of the fence are attached to the masonry by screw bolts, and the top is finished with suitable cap and moulding.

The sidewalk on the bridge was 235 feet long. After it was removed, steel beams 9 inches deep were provided and bolted to the main floor beams to carry the new flooring. The bottom course is of 3-inch white oak, while the top is of 3-inch hemlock. A wooden curb protects the guard railing, and conforms with the one of concrete which adjoins it. The roadway was cleaned frequently, and the planking between the tracks and also that of the west track was renewed with 3-inch hemlock.

At the north end of the bridge the old sidewalk was supported by brackets of angle iron. These brackets were left in their original place, and the spaces between, each 10 to 12 feet in length, were filled with concrete, reinforced by iron bars and plates. The section treated in this way extends for 143 feet, and from this point northward to the Hurdman dam, a distance of 457 feet, the curb follows the outside of the parapet wall which was taken down. From the Union bridge to the Hurdman dam the curb is 11 inches wide and 12½ inches high above the level of the finished roadway. At regular intervals of about 10½ feet, openings of 2½ feet in width were left in the curb to drain the roadway. These openings extend clear through the concrete, and were made with considerable of an incline towards the outside. The same plan was followed with the wooden curb on the bridge, but in addition, scupper plates were supplied to carry the drainage farther out, so as to clear the chords of the bridge.

The guard rail from the bridge northwards consists of four tiers of 1½-inch pipe, supported by iron standards 4 inch by ¾ inch, which were set in concrete, and attached to anchors of angle iron.

An iron guard bar of 4 inch by ⅝ inch was placed on the curb throughout its entire length. It is held in place by screw bolts, and protects the curb from abrasion from passing wheels.

The portion converted into roadway, other than that on the bridge, was paved with sandstone blocks.

The sidewalk at north of Hurdman dam was repaired, the roadway was cleaned from time to time, and a portion of the granite pavement to south of Hull slide bridge, where depressions had occurred, was taken up and relaid.

Princess Louise Vista Bridge.

The top planking of the bridge on Princess Louise Vista was renewed. This bridge spans a subway leading from Rideau Hall grounds to Governor's bay on the Ottawa river, and authority was given to undertake the repairs on August 19, 1905. The stringers were levelled to proper grade and the covering consisted of 3-inch hemlock plank.

ONTARIO AND QUEBEC.

Bryson Bridge.

Bryson, with a population of about 600 inhabitants, is situated on the north shore of the Ottawa river, in the county of Pontiac, Que., 55 miles west of Ottawa, the village is four miles distant from Campbell's Bay, the nearest station on the Canadian Pacific railway branch line.

On September 5, 1905, a contract was entered into with Mr. E. Conroy, of Peterborough, for the reconstruction of the wooden approaches and abutments of the two steel span bridges built in 1886.

The work consisted in building two concrete piers and two abutments, and three steel girder spans each 67 feet long, also repairing the wooden pier between the two existing steel spans. Six hundred and forty cubic yards of concrete were deposited in the two piers and abutments, and the weight of the steel structure is approximately 120,000 pounds.

The work was commenced in September, 1905, and on June 30, 1906, the earth approaches only remained to be done.

The amount expended during the fiscal year was $14,856.22.

Chapeau Bridge.

This structure is situated at Chapeau village, in the county of Pontiac, province of Quebec, and spans the northern channel of the Ottawa river, connecting Allumette island with the mainland.

The timbers of the two piers, about the centre of the bridge, had become so much decayed that two pairs of wooden bents had to be set to carry the floor beams. These bents were framed of 10-inch white pine, and were placed on either side of each pier, resting on the bed of the river, and held together by four screw bolts ¾-inch diameter, which passed through the body of each pier.

Another bent was placed in the centre of the pier at south end of 'draw,' and resting on solid rock, supports both ends of the floor beams.

At the extreme north end of bridge, a section of the top covering was renewed with 2-inch white pine. This is 112 feet long and 8 feet wide. Another section, a short distance to north of 'draw,' was relaid with the same material, the length being 100 feet and the width the same as in the former instance.

The 'draw' which is 76 feet in length, was also covered with 3-inch white pine, the width being 13½ feet.

The last 100 feet at the south end of the bridge was thoroughly overhauled; the old covering was removed and four white pine stringers, two being 30 feet and two 27 feet long, were renewed.

A very abrupt grade existed at the southerly end of the 'draw,' and in the new work, this was taken out very considerably. The latter section was laid with 3-inch hemlock plank, 16 feet long.

The repairs executed, places this bridge in a very fair condition, and may be counted upon to serve for the present summer's traffic.

Grand River Bridge.

Grand River bridge, over the Grand river, in the village of York and county of Haldimand.

On April 19, 1905, authority was given to expend $500 on urgent repairs to bridge; on August 1, 1905, authority was given to expend a sum of $3,000 for the construction of cutwaters and general repairs, which latter amount was appropriated for this work during the last session of parliament. Work was commenced on July 12, 1905, and consisted of the construction of three concrete cutwaters to piers; the grouting of some heavy cracks in piers; the levelling up and general repairs to approach, decking and railings of bridge and painting.

Total expenditure during fiscal year of 1905-6, $3,114.35.

Portage du Fort Bridge.

Portage du Fort, with a population of about 600 inhabitants, is situated on the north shore of the Ottawa river, in the county of Pontiac, Que., 60 miles above the city of Ottawa, the village is seven miles distant from Haley, the nearest station on the Canadian Pacific railway main line.

During the months of August and September, 1905, the bridge built in 1901, over the main or south channel of the Ottawa river, was painted two coats at a cost of

$589.20, and minor repairs amounting to $6 were done to the hand railing.

The total amount expended during the fiscal year ending June 30, 1906, was $3,377.20, of which $2,782 were for work done in the previous year, on the contract work for the bridge over the north channel, and completed during the year 1904-5.

NORTH-WEST TERRITORIES.

Shellmouth Bridge.

The contract for the substructure of the Shellmouth highway bridge, over the Assiniboine river, was awarded in May to the J. McDiarmid Co., of Winnipeg. Work on this contract had not commenced at the end of the fiscal year, owing to high water in the Assiniboine river.

Expenditure during 1905-6, was $217.44.

CEMENT.

OTTAWA, August 15, 1906.

E. D. LAFLEUR, Esq.,
Chief Engineer, Public Works Department.

SIR,—I have the honour to enclose herewith the annual report of this branch of the department for the year ending June 30, 1906.

I have the honour to be, sir,
Yours obediently,

GEO. E. PERLEY,
Engineer in charge.

Since June 30, 1905, all samples of cement and other building material submitted to this branch of the department have been thoroughly tested and reported upon, chiefly amongst them being from: Three Rivers wharf, Louise Basin extension breakwater, work at Champlain, Quebec, work at Terrebonne, Quebec, work at Port Colborne, Ontario, Bryson's bridge pier and abutment, the wharf at Masson, Quebec, Gatineau Point retaining wall and Riviere Ouelle wharf.

In the year there were seven hundred and fifty-six (756) samples submitted for test purposes (which number shows an increase of more than 315 per cent over last years).

Out of the 756 samples received, 622 were submitted by engineers of this department, 8 by the Department of Railways and Canals, 1 by the Intercolonial Railway, 101 by cement manufacturers, 16 by architects of this department and 8 by contractors.

And of the total number of samples received:—

461 were International Portland cement.
75 were White Bros. Portland cement, English.
70 were Rampart slag cement.
54 were Rathbun's Star Portland cement.
33 were Sun Portland cement.
10 were John Bull Portland cement, English.
10 were unmarked.
14 were White Cross Portland cement, Belgium.
9 were Samson Portland cement.
2 were Edison Portland cement, American.
1 was Union Portland cement, American.
13 were samples of sand.
3 were samples of sandstone.
1 was a sample of gravel.

All the above named samples have been thoroughly tested (both phycically and chemically) and reported upon, and a record has been kept on file in this office in order to check each year's output of the manufaturers.

During the last year, the engineers of the department have been advised on the best methods to adopt in the mixing of mortar, concrete, &c. Information has also been given to the Militia and Defence Department, the Ottawa City engineer, contractors, and the Transcontinental Railway. Specifications have been prepared for St. Andrew's rapids.

As mentioned above, the work in this branch having increased over last year by more than 315 per cent and having reached such large proportions that we are now called upon to analyze and test quite a few other building material outside of cement, it was found necessary to have in our laboratory the services of another assistant, which assistant was appointed on May 12.

During the last year our system of gas heating has been changed to electrical heating, that is, we have had installed a complete system of electrical heating devices, which devices are now used for chemical analysis, accelerated tests, pat tests, distilling water, &c., and in order to be independent of the outside electrical power so as to assure accuracy in our tests, a complete motor-generator set, switchboards, and regulating devices have also been installed, so that now, we may venture to say that after the installation of the storage battery plant (which plant it is our intention to put up this fall) we will have the best equipped and most up-to-date laboratory in Canada, and outside of a few exceptions, the best in America, which assertion means, that we are now in a position to carry on tests of cement in the most improved manner and with the best of accuracy, and we hope that, in the course of six months or a year, if we can possibly get more room, we will be in a position to carry on tests, both physical and chemical of any and every kind of building material, including stone, lime, steel, iron, wood, concrete, cement, gravel, sand, reinforced concrete, &c.

PART IV.—APPENDIX 'A'

INTERIM REPORT

ON THE

GEORGIAN BAY SHIP CANAL SURVEY

BY

Arthur St. Laurent, C. E.

GEORGIAN BAY SHIP CANAL.

OFFICE OF THE ENGINEER IN CHARGE,
OTTAWA, July 1, 1906.

EUGENE D. LAFLEUR, Chief Engineer,
Public Works Department,
Ottawa, Ont.

SIR,—I have the honour to transmit herewith the different reports covering work done during the fiscal year 1905-6, in connection with the survey for a projected ship canal from Georgian Bay on Lake Huron, to an ocean port on the St. Lawrence via French river, Lake Nipissing and the Mattawa and Ottawa rivers.

Only a bare statement of the general work done during the year is given in these reports, as it is expected that a final report with estimate and plans will be ready about January or February, 1907.

A brief historical sketch of the previous investigations, in regard to the Ottawa and French rivers as possible routes for transportation is given in the progress report for 1904-5, with information as to the scope of the present investigation, the organization of the survey staff and limits of districts and sections, I will not therefore refer to these matters in the present statement, as these questions will be again treated in full in the final report.

PROGRESS OF WORK.

The survey under progress extends from the Georgian bay through the French, Mattawa and Ottawa rivers, down to Bout de L'Isle on the St. Lawrence river, 12 miles below Montreal, a distance of about 430 miles.

It was commenced in October, 1904, with nine survey parties in the field, supplemented by one hydraulic party, one precise level party and two boring parties.

Subsequently another survey party was organized to work on Lake Nipissing. The survey embraces a strip of territory nearly a mile wide at many places, and at particular points several possible routes have to be surveyed, thus increasing the distances covered to over 600 miles between Georgian Bay and Montreal.

In the report of 1904-5, it was shown that the progress of the work, though not up to expectations, had been very satisfactory, notwithstanding the severe winter experienced and unfavourable conditions generally. Deep and soft snow on the rivers and lakes contributed materially to increase the cost of the survey and to delay the probable time of completion.

During the fall of the present fiscal year (1905-6), it was expected that the conditions would be favourable to rush, after the ice had taken, the soundings of several long stretches of river, and complete these soundings early in the winter. Nature, however, did not co-operate in the arrangements made in this connection.

Under ordinary conditions, ice forms in November, but the fall of 1905 was unusually mild, and the ice was not safe for operations until late in December, and this only lasted for a few days, as a thaw occurred, which further delayed the completion of the soundings.

The different parties, generally under adverse conditions, did their utmost to push the work and show satisfactroy progress. The engineers and their staff of men were out in all kinds of weather, and they did not spare themselves to obtain good results, and carry on the work as economically as possible.

I am pleased to report that at the end of this fiscal year, the field work is practically complete, excepting at a few points, which may require further supplementary

details, where the position of structures may be shifted or changed, when the final location is placed on paper.

The following is a general review of the year's work, leaving out detailed descriptions of the country covered, and the different methods of work, which information will be given fully in the final report.

LAKE NIPISSING AND FRENCH RIVER.

It having been decided to connect the surveys of the present investigation to those of the French river made in 1900, by the late J. W. Fraser, primary triangulation was carried out across Lake Nipissing and through to Georgian bay along the French river, obtaining on the way additional topography to the French river surveys, where changes in the project made in 1901 for the department, were thought advisable, to make provision for the largest boats navigating the Great Lakes.

It was the intention to throw a triangulation net all over Lake Nipissing, which would form the basis of particular determinations of the 5 and 10-foot contours, but with the time at our disposal it was found impossible to do this.

Mr. District Engineer S. J. Chapleau reports that, after a careful reconnaissance, from a material point of view, the only places that would be affected by raising the lake surface would be in the vicinity of East bay, North bay, Beaucage, Sturgeon Falls, Cache bay and Callendar. The surveys were therefore restricted to these localities; the contours in the vicinity of North Bay were closely determined, and the remaining places surveyed for raised water surface contours.

Investigation by inspection, for possible outflow from the west arm of Lake Nipissing into Wellesly river, through its tributaries, due to a raised water surface of the lake, was made by Mr. District Engineer C. R. Coutlee, last fall, and no danger is apprehended in that direction.

The Lake Nipissing party also carried a line of precise levels, connecting the North Bay permanent bench mark with the permanent bench mark at French River village on Georgian bay. This was necessary in order to reduce the elevation and soundings recorded on Mr. Fraser's plans to the accepted datum of the present work.

The work of triangulation, and taking additional sections and topography on the French river, was very much delayed by logs obstructing the river, entirely in many places, and this work which had been commenced in August, 1905, was interrupted during the second week of November, to be resumed in the following spring.

The engineering staff forming this party was engaged during the winter in doing office work, and in May, 1906, again left for the French river to complete the work left unfinished, also to project an entirely new survey of that part of the French river waters known as the Pickerel river, lying bewteen Ox lake and the Horseshoe falls, and from the latter point to the main French at mileage thirty-seven below Frank's bay.

The line being developed, shows, so far, marked superiority for canal purposes, over that part of the main French which lies between Lost Child bend and Ox lake.

The field work of this party will be completed by the middle of July.

Stream measurements were continued by the hydraulic party at both the inflow and outflow of the French river.

SUMMIT LEVEL.

The field work for that part of the territory forming the summit level for the proposed canal was fully completed in August, 1905, with the exception of the investigation connected with the water supply.

The summit level embraces the territory lying between Lake Nipissing and the head of the Mattawa river, including Trout, Turtle and Talon lakes.

Several possible routes were examined between Lake Nipissing and Trout lake, and from Trout to Turtle; also from Talon lake to the Mattawa river. All economical

routes were closely surveyed, to any condition of raised or lowered water surface, in minute detail.

These will be shown on plans, with such other routes which were deemed inefficient to put under close detail.

During the winter of 1906, it was decided, after preliminary investigations, to carry out surveys tending to determine the cost of diverting the Amable du Fond river by flume or open cut, to the head waters of Spark's creek, and thus obtain its discharge into Talon lake, or summit level basin, instead of discharging into the Mattawa, below Talon chute.

This was advisable owing to deductions arrived at by the hydraulic investigations of the present summit outflow which tends to prove an average discharge of 600 cubic feet per second for the whole water-shed of Trout, Talon and Nasbonsing lakes, which was deemed as probably insufficient should the traffic through the canal reach large proportions.

The Amable du Fond average discharge is about 700 cubic feet per second and drains an area larger than that of the above mentioned lakes.

A total length of over thirty miles of line was developed in this connection. The possibility of raising and storing waters in the lakes forming the head of the Amable du Fond was also investigated. The work was completed in March, 1906, further details in regard to the work done in relation to the water supply for the summit level of the canal are given under the head of hydraulic investigation.

MATTAWA RIVER VALLEY

The investigation of the Mattawa river valley, from the foot of Talon lake to the junction with the Ottawa river, was completed in close detail, throughout all routes, between the above mentioned points, for any condition of raised water surface that could reasonably be projected.

Between Talon Lake and Champlain Lake, on the Mattawa, three different routes were investigated, two of which were developed fully and completed in all details for comparison and inclusion in the estimates. One of these routes leaves Talon lake at a place called Sand bay, then runs directly across the divide to a point below the Big Paresseux falls, thence follows the natural valley of the Mattawa.

The other passes through that portion of the Mattawa river, immediately at the foot of Talon chute into Pimisi lake, from which point the line runs over a short divide into Johnson's lake, thence into Smith, Crook and Moore's lakes, continuing in an almost direct line through a natural depression containing two ponds to a blind arm of Champlain lake on the Mattawa.

This route involves the diversion of the main line of the Canadian Pacific Railway for a distance of about seven miles. In case this route should be adopted, a relocation for the railway line was made, which would be superior as to grades and curvature to the original location. All sites for the necessary dams were closely contoured, and the field work for this strip of territory was completed in December, 1905.

OTTAWA RIVER.

FROM MOUTH OF MATTAWA RIVER TO DESJOACHIMS RAPIDS.

All investigations in connection with this part of the Ottawa river, a distance of about fifty-six miles, including contours, soundings, &c., were completed during the second week in January.

The critical points naturally marking the location of controlling structures were developed in minute detail These points are the localities between the head and foot of Johnson's, Klock ,the Deux Rivières and Rocher Capataine rapids.

The extent of area covered at the last two mentioned localities embraces an alternative route at each to allow of a detailed estimate of either to be projected.

This work suffered some delay in the fall on account of a jam of logs, choking the river completely for a distance of three miles above Rocher Capitaine rapids.

As the adopted profile for this part of the Ottawa river would affect the Canadian Pacific railway line in some places, necessary information was obtained to include, in the estimate, the cost of raising the present grade of the railway line for about ten miles between Deux Rivières and Klock stations, and about five miles between MacKay and Rockliffe stations.

The engineering staff is now working on the final plans relating to this part of the river.

FROM DESJOACHIMS RAPIDS TO THE CHAUDIÈRE FALLS, AT OTTAWA.

This part of the river comprises nearly 200 miles of river channels to survey.

The Deep river, the Chats and Deschenes lakes, which are included in this stretch, are fine bodies of water. But long stretches are broken up into falls and rapids, dotted with numerous islands, leaving very indefinite and crooked channels.

At Allumette island, the river is divided into two main channels, the south or Pembroke channel, and the north or Calbute channel, which is about ten miles shorter than the south channel but much narrower.

Below, at the head of Calumet island, the river again divides into two branches, known as the northern or Calumet channel, and the south or Rocher Fendu channel.

At the beginning of this fiscal year, about half of the field work in that territory had been done, and the work was continued on the same lines as mentioned in my previous annual report.

The survey of the Rocher Fendu channel had been left aside at first, until an opportunity offered to make a complete reconnaissance through it, in order to decide whether it was necessary to develop it in detail as one of the possible routes This was done during the winter of 1906 in company with Mr. District Engineer C. R. Coutlee, the result being, that a survey of the route was undertaken. This was developed and cross sectioned, and fixed contours of raised water surface were determined.

Soundings were obtained under many difficulties, on account of swift current and thin ice.

Several supplementary surveys were made across sharp bends, where it was thought that a cut through land would shorten the canal and be more economical than the improvement of the main river.

Several hundred of islands were surveyed and contoured, dam and lock sites investigated, and the bottom tested by borings where required.

At the end of the fiscal year all of the field work in this part of the river between Des Joachims and Ottawa had been completed, with the exception of some details at the Chaudière falls, which had to be left over to be completed in the fall during extreme low water.

All plans connected with this work are well advanced, the line of the canal partially located on paper, and quantities are now being made up.

FROM OTTAWA CITY TO MONTREAL.

At the beginning of the present fiscal year, the survey of this portion of the route had made good progress, more than three-quarters of the ground having been covered.

There remained to develope in detail, the section of the river between Grenville and Carillon, a section of Lake of Two Mountains, and part of the Back river as far as Bout de L'Isle. This work was completed early in the fall of 1905, with the exception of some particular investigations at localities where it may be decided to locate controlling works or other structures; this will be done from time to time as required.

All the St. Lawrence side from Ste. Anne to Montreal has been surveyed and the river sounded, including a traverse and cross sections along the Lachine canal.

All of the Back river from Lake of Two Mountains to the junction with the St. Lawrence ship channel opposite Bout de L'Isle, has been sounded and developed in close contours for any rational raised water surface that may be projected.

Various land routes have been explored carefully at different places, and in some cases, when it seemed that they might compare favourably with the river route, they were developed for estimate purposes.

Below Ottawa, further surveys were made to determine the contours of large tracts of land generally submerged at high water.

The plans for this district in so far as the topography soundings, contours, &c., are concerned, are completed, leaving the line of the canal to be projected, cross sections and quantities to be taken. In some cases, however, the estimating of comparative cost for several locations is well advanced.

HYDRAULIC INVESTIGATIONS.

During the year, the collecting of data regarding the water supply of the summit level in the immediate basin of Trout and Talon lakes was practically completed, and in July, investigations were commenced with respect to the quantity of water available on the Amable du Fond watershed, with a view of using this as a source of further supply if needed.

Complete sets of gaugings were made at all stages of the water, and more than the usual number were required, owing to jams of logs affecting the water levels. Preliminary studies were made as to the possibility of storage in the lakes forming the head of the Amable du Fond, and sites for dams at the outlets were looked into, as well as to the possible height these lakes might be held up.

In addition, data as to rainfall and snowfall was collected.

Various gauges on the Lake Talon watershed have been read continuously, in order to have records for two complete years. Many records of adjacent watersheds were obtained for comparison.

In the office, all the measurements for the Lake Talon watershed have been checked over, and the discharge curve plotted.

On the Ottawa river, gauges were maintained and new ones added. The water this spring was much higher at Deux Rivières than in the previous spring, and additional measurements were made to complete the discharge curve. Check measurements were made also at different points on the Ottawa and French rivers.

The general study of the Ottawa river watershed has been continued. In May, a party was sent with guides to investigate the lakes at the headwaters of the Ottawa and the Gatineau, with a view of collecting information as to the possibility of controlling the flood waters of the river to a certain extent by means of storage reservoirs. Another party will be sent later to investigate some of the large tributaries.

These investigations in regard to storage and control of the Ottawa are only preliminary, and if it be found advisable to go more fully into this question, it will form the subject of a special report, as a full study of this problem will require at least two summer seasons.

PRECISE LEVELLING.

This has been continued during the year, with an interruption of only three months, during which time, note-books were checked in the office, and results obtained deducted from the line run between Vaudreuil and North Bay during the previous year.

In the months of July, August and September, a check line of levels was carried from Toronto to Langford, the intention being to tie in ultimately on the North Bay bench mark, and incidentally to carry on branch lines of precise levels from the main check line to the harbours of Midland and Collingwood on the Georgian bay.

In January, the part between Orillia and Tesserton was covered, and this line was completed as far as Midland during May and June. The party is now working towards North Bay.

In connection with these lines of precise levels, some gaugings were made at Collingwood and Waubaushene.

Automatic gauges at Toronto and at the foot of the French river have been kept in operation last fall and this spring. From the records of these gauges it is hoped to obtain close connection with the United States gauges at Harbour Beach on Lake Huron and at Oswego and Tebbett's Point on Lake Ontario.

BORINGS.

Two boring parties have been kept at work almost continuously during the year at localities where the nature of the material had to be determined. This work will have to be continued probably up to December, 1906.

OFFICE WORK.

Considerable work has been done on the plans, and the topography, contours and laying of the canal line, on several of the sections, has been completed. Quantities are being taken for comparative estimates, and different projects at critical points of the route are being studied.

Some most important data regarding the principal canals of the world have been gathered, ready for compilation.

Researches have been commenced, leading to the execution of a special map of the Ottawa river showing conceded lands, water powers under option or lease, and those already disposed of, with other information of interest.

This requires careful researches, through federal and both Ontario and Quebec government papers relating to these matters.

The draughting done has been extensive and consisted mostly in plotting and inking in, with the aid of section engineers, of plans, profiles, cross-sections, &c., of the surveys on the different routes studied; also in preparing descriptive lists of bench marks of the precise levelling on the main route and tie lines; and the tracing of a great number of official township, parish and other plans needed in connection with the proposed waterway.

All important documents are placed in a vault at night for safety.

Great care has been taken of the goods, surveying instruments, apparatus, &c., used in the camp equipments, and every precaution also taken in their disposal by sale or storage, after completion of the survey movements in the field. Complete detailed statements showing the goods disposed of by public auction, and the goods still held in stock have been supplied monthly.

CONCLUSION.

As this is only a progress report, no attempt is made to give a detailed description of the route and project, methods of work, approximate estimate of cost, &c.

This will be fully given in detail with such recommendations as may be deemed advisable in the final report to be presented during the course of next winter.

Before concluding, I wish to express my sincere appreciation to every one connected with the staff, for the zeal and devotion with which their arduous duties have been performed. The work has necessarily often been of a dangerous nature, and the men had to endure many hardships. At difficult points, great care has always been exercised by engineers for the safety of their men in working through swift currents and rapids, and it is to their credit that practically no serious accident has occurred during the survey.

I have the honour to be, sir,
Your obedient servant,

A. ST. LAURENT,
Asst. Chief Engineer.

PART IV.—APPENDIX 'B'

GEODETIC LEVELLING

BY

R. STECKEL.

OTTAWA, June 6, 1906.

FRED GÉLINAS, Esq.,
Secretary, Department of Public Works,
Ottawa.

SIR,—I have the honour to transmit herewith for the information of the department a copy of a summary description of the precise levelling operations, carried on in Canada, from their inauguration under my direction in September, 1883, up to January 1, 1906, which I prepared at the request of Mr. Ed. Deville, Surveyor General of Canada.

The said résumé was handed over to Mr. Deville for transmission to Mr. Charles Lallemand, director of the 'Nivellement Général de la France' at Paris, who applied for this information through the director of the Ordnance Survey of Great Britain at Southampton. This gentleman forwarded to Mr. Deville blank forms of tabular statements supplied by Mr. Lallemand to be filled in with the data he desired to obtain under different headings. In the present rather unsettled condition of the geodetic levelling of Canada, I found it however impracticable to fill in satisfactorily the blank columns of the tabular statements forwarded, for which reason the résumé, of which a copy is inclosed, was prepared as a substitute.

I have the honour to be, sir,
Your obedient servant,

R. STECKEL.

N.B.—The illustrations annexed to the original document addressed to Mr. Deville have been omitted in the inclosed copy; they appeared in the official reports of the Minister of Public Works for the fiscal years 1885, 1891 and 1898.

GENERAL INFORMATION RELATIVE TO THE PRECISE LEVELLING OPERATIONS CARRIED ON IN CANADA, FROM THEIR INAUGURATION IN 1883 UP TO 1906.

Precise levelling was inaugurated in Canada in September, 1883, by. R. Steckel, civil engineer, in the province of Quebec, on the banks of the Richelieu river, between Lake Champlain and the river St. Lawrence, and has been continued under his direction at various intervals, viz.: as the time and the funds left at his disposal for this service by the Public Works Department would permit.

From 1883 to 1885 inclusively, the levelling instrument used was the 'Stampfer' level (originating from Vienna)—with detached striding level and pivoted telescope movable in a vertical plane at the eye end by means of a micrometer screw—as perfected in 1878 by M. Hilgard, superintendent of the United States Coast and Geodetic Survey, where the instrument has been called 'geodesic level.'

The speaking rod known as the 'Philadelphia Rod' was adapted for use in connection with this 'geodesic level' in place of the elaborate metric rod with target movable by means of an endless chain, which was at the time used regularly in the United States. The figured and graduated face of this modified 'Philadelphia Rod,' 12½ feet long, English measure, was subdivided into twentieths of a foot by target stripes painted in white on two black bands, one on each side of the row of figures indicating the feet and tenths. The rod, when put up at a turning point, was invariably

placed on a cast iron triangular foot plate; the brass shoe at the foot terminated by a segmental ball support being housed in a corresponding spherical cavity turned in the foot plate. A small circular level mounted on a projecting shelf forming part of the brass shoe served to keep the rod steadily in a vertical position (see Plate I appended hereto).

The Canadian precise or geodetic levelling operations were suspended in 1895 and again taken up in 1901; but this time instead of the 'geodesic level' and the modified 'Philadelphia Rod,' an extra large self-reducing Sanguet tacheometer of special construction ordered from Mr. Sanguet, the inventor, was used in connection with a newly devised double scale rod. Moreover, the method of carrying on the geodetic levelling originally followed was also modified, the whole with a view of securing a more rapid and more economical execution of the work; both as regards the necessary field operations and the office computations, without diminishing, or rather by increasing at the same time, the degree of precision originally aimed at and which is indicated, in general, for great distances: by a mean quadratic accidental error in the difference of elevation of two points distant one kilometer from each other, always less than 3 m.m. (0.0125 foot per mile)—and for short distances: by a difference d between two levellings of the distance k expressed by a fraction of a kilometer, always less than the difference determined by the formula: d=5 m.m. $\sqrt{K}$, or by the formula: $d = 0{:}0208$ ft. $\sqrt{M}$ for a distance M given in English miles.

The Sanguet tacheometer in use since 1900 has a telescope 40 centimeters long which magnifies about 50 diameters, and carries a double-faced level with a scale of double millimeters engraved on the bubble tube. Two double-faced levels are supplied with each instrument, on one of them each one of the two millimeter divisions corresponds to about $\frac{1}{50.000}$ of the radius of curvature of the glass tube, and in the other to very nearly $\frac{1}{65,000}$ of this radius. (See Pl. I 'B' appended hereto).

On the new speaking rod made use of since 1900, the two scales of twentieths of a foot indicated by white stripes 0,008 ft. wide painted on black bands, on both sides of the figured face of the altered 'Philadelphia Rod,' are replaced by a scale of fortieths of a foot indicated on one side of the figured rod face, by a row of white target stripes 0.02 ft. wide painted, alternately a long one and a short one, on a black band 0.05 wide and connected at the centre by white hyphens, and a scale of half-hundredths of a foot, defined by black lines drawn on these white stripes and the narrow white bands or hyphens uniting them in the centre. When at a distance varying from 150 to 300 feet, according to the atmospheric conditions, the black lines which define the spaces half a hundredth of a foot in width, cease to be distinctly visible with the telescope, the white stripes permit of estimating the heights intercepted on the rod with the requisite degree of precision. (See Pl. II. 'B' and III. 'B' annexed).

It is the intention to use as soon as possible, metrical double scale rods, similar to the new rods now in use, but formed of battens all of one length (about 4 meters) glued together.

The geodetic or precise levelling operations were invariably carried on by running two distinct continuous lines of goedesic levels simultaneously in one and the same direction, that is to say: two different series of fore and back sights were taken from one and the same series of level stations proceeding in the same direction over a stretch, or section of line varying from twenty-five to thirty miles in length; but adjacent sections of approximately the said length were levelled, proceeding successively in opposite directions. That is to say: if the operations were performed on one section (No. 1) going from east to west, those of the adjoining section (No. 2) were commenced at its western end and proceeded with, going eastward.

From 1883 to 1902, in imitation of the course followed by the United States Coast and Geodetic Survey prior to 1899, the system of precise levelling adopted in Canada aimed at the determination of the absolute elevation or altitude of each turning point

on the net of lines levelled, with the greatest degree of precision presumed possible, without taking into serious consideration the errors that may result from changes in the temperature and other atmospheric conditions, the seismic movements, &c., during the time needed to attain the said end.

To this effect :

(*a*) The rod stations for the turning points were established, in general, by measuring approximately by pacing equal distances on each side of the level station ; but without ever taking the trouble to equalize such adjoining back and foresight stretches within a fixed limit of error, no matter what difference was found to obtain between the said contiguous distances as determined by the stadimetrical measurements made subsequently from the level station.

(*b*) When reading the height of the apparent intersection of either of the extreme stadia wires with the graduated face of the rod above its zero, the interval between this wire and the centre of the next lowest white stripe or target line, was estimated by the eye in hundreths and thousandths of a foot; but in order to establish the exact height of the centre or horizon wire above the zero, the corresponding interval was invariably determined by lowering or raising the pivoted telescope with the micrometer screw under its eye end, so as to cause the centre wire to bisect the said next lowest white target line or stripe and computing the space thus traversed on the rod face.

At each regular back or foresight, four micrometer readings were taken with the bubble brought to the centre of the tube, and four corresponding readings with the centre wire pointed on the target line immediately below the intersection of the horizontal line of collimation with the rod scale, viz., in each case two readings with the micrometer head kept above the telescope, one of which being made with the striding level placed on top of the bronze collars with its adjusting screw on the eye end side, and the other with the said level turned round end for end, and two readings with the telescope turned 180° about its longitudinal axis so as to cause the micrometer head to pass underneath the telescope, of which, one reading made with the striding level resting on the bronze collars with its adjusting screw at the object end and the other with this detached level turned end for end.

The space traversed by the centre or levelling wire on the vertical graduated face of the rod, when passing from the apparent intersection of the horizontal plane at the height of the optical axis of the telescope with the said rod face, to the centre of the next lower target line as determined by the two series of micrometrical measurements above described—was accurately computed at the office with the aid of the distance level to rod, deduced from the stadimetrical readings; all the corrections required to eliminate the errors due to the inequality of the bronze collars of the telescope, the curvature of the earth and the atmospheric refraction, being properly applied. The sum of this micrometric interval and the height of the white target line read directly on the rod with the telescope, was taken to be the absolute elevation of the horizontal line of collimation above the zero at the foot of the rod.

A short time after resumption of the geodetic levelling in 1901, with the self-reducing Sanguet tacheometer and the new double scale rod, practically all the parties engaged or interested in such work in America, became definitely satisfied that the uncontrolable errors resulting from changes in the temperature and refraction of the atmosphere, the seismic movements, &c., during the time needed to establish by means of the long series of observations and micrometric measurements just described, the absolute elevation of each turning point, with all the precision which the instruments then in use permitted to attain—may easily exceed in importance the errors likely to be committed when the subdivision of the smallest scale units visible through the telescope effected by the apparent intersections of the horzontal wires of its diaphragm with the graduated rod face, is estimated by the eye. It was therefore decided to discard the system followed up to that date of determining the precise absolute elevations of the turning points, and to adopt for future use the method of levelling, known as the 'differential method,' which consists essentially in establishing from each level station, in the shortest possible time, the actual difference of level between equi-distant fore

and back sight plates, by estimating with the eye the precise heights above zero of the apparent intersections of the centre wire with the rod scale.

In view of the great facility of measuring with the aid of the self-reducing Sanguet tacheometer and a good speaking rod, all ordinary distances at which rods are usually put up, with even greater accuracy than required for geodetic levelling purposes—when establishing corresponding turning points, their paced distances from the tacheometer were invariably equalized within one or two feet by means of preliminary tacheometric distance measurements made before the levelling operations proper were proceeded with.

Moreover, the differences of level between two corresponding turning points A, B, in the two lines levelled simultaneously (or the double rodded line), which are afforded at any level station by the backsights b_A and b_B, were always carefully compared with the corresponding differences afforded by the foresights f_A and f_B, taken on the same points A, B, from the preceding station. In case the perfect agreement of these differences, which is indicated by the equation $d = (b_A \sim b_B) \sim (f_A \sim f_B) = \theta$, could not (by repeating the operations, &c.) be approximately realized without overstepping the limit defined by $d < 0{,}000300\ (\sqrt{B}+\sqrt{F})$, where B and F denote the mean lengths of the back and foresights taken from two consecutive tacheometric stations, and b_A, b_B and f_A, f_B, the two back and foresight readings in question taken from the said stations—which happened very rarely—the difference $b_A \sim b_B$ was verified with the tacheometer put up specially at a very short distance from the rod, and the necessary steps were taken there and then to eliminate the error considered to be inadmissible.

The number of indispensabe entries to be made in the field book at each tacheometer station was thus reduced from 48 to 16, for two lines levelled simultaneously in the same direction, and the necessary office computations were reduced to their simplest expression.

Field operations have been carried on each year, generally between the months of May and November. Permanent metallic bench marks have been established at least every four miles, and temporary bench marks at least, as far as possible, every mile.

Total length of lines levelled from September, 1883, to January, 1903, inclusive of the cross sections and other short lines and spurs of secondary importance run in connection with the regular sections of the main level net; 636·9 statute miles, of 5,280 English feet. The ordinary or temporary bench marks are numbered consecutively in ordinary figures with paint; they consist generally of brass-headed nails, with a cavity turned on top corresponding to a small segment of the spherical base of the ball support which terminates the brass shoe at the foot of the rod; these nails are driven into roots of trees, fence posts, stakes, &c.

The metallic or permanent bench marks are numbered consecutively in roman figures; they consist, as a rule, of copper plugs or bolts driven firmly into walls, rocks, &c., with a horizontal chisel mark cut in the centre of the end of each bolt or plug, and are marked thus $B.\frac{C.}{X}M.$; their number (X) being added below the plug, and all the letters cut into stone, rock, &c.

Total number of metalic or other permanent bench marks established during the period of 19 years and 4 months, 1883 to 1903: CCLXI.

Total number of ordinary or temporary bench marks of all kinds established during the same period: 472.

Total length of lines of primary importance, for which the mean quadratic accidental errors afforded by the comparison of two distinct operations performed simultaneously in the same direction were computed, 612·9986 miles, 530·4582 miles of which were levelled with the geodesic or perfected 'Stämpfer level' and 82·5404 miles with the self-reducing Sanguet tacheometer.

1°. For the 530·4582 miles of the main level net which were run with the geodesic pivot level with independent striding level (see pl xxvii$_a$, xxvii$_b$ appended hereto):

(*a*) Total mean quadratic accidental error: 0·176268 foot.

(*b*) Mean quadratic accidental error per mile: 0·007653 foot.

2°. For the 82·5404 miles of the main level net run with the self-reducing Sanguet tacheometer with double faced level:

(*a*) Total mean quadratic accidental error: 0·05421 foot.

(*b*) Mean quadratic accidental error per mile: 0·005970 foot.

(*c*) Mean of 979 accidental discrepancies which obtained between the differences of two fore sight readings taken from one station, on two corresponding turning points in the two lines levelled simultaneously—and the differences of the two back sight readings taken from the next following station on the same points: 0·002573 foot.

3°. For the total length of 612·9986 miles of the main level net:

(*a*) Total mean quadratic accidental error: 0·183756 foot.

(*b*) Mean quadratic accidental error per mile: 0·007422 foot.

Between January 1 and October 7, 1904, an additional stretch of about 220 miles of main line was levelled; the last metallic or permanent bench mark established is numbered CCCXCII and the last temporary bench mark made is number 535.

The probable accidental errors have not so far been computed for the whole seven additional sections completed on the ground, which cover a total distance of about 186⅛ miles; but on the first of these sections which has a length of 27·8177 miles, the mean quadratic accidental error per mile has been found to be only 0·00348 foot, and the total mean quadratic accidental error: 0·01834 foot.

In October, 1903, the regular geodetic levelling operations then in progress were suspended, and the staff employed, as a rule on this work, was called on to do similar work for use in connection with the extensive surveys undertaken by the Public Works Department, with a view of definitely locating and ascertaining the probable cost of the projected ship canal from the Georgian bay, in Lake Huron, through the valleys of the French and Ottawa rivers, down to Montreal.

This special precise levelling has been performed with the Sanguet tacheometer and the new double scale rod, without changing in any particular the methods finally adopted for carrying on the regular tacheometric precise levelling of Canada, but for various reasons the mean quadratic accidental errors have not so far been calculated, and as it was of paramount importance to push ahead the field work as rapidly as possible, not much attention could be paid to the severity of the climate and other controllable sources of error, by which the results might in a certain measure be affected. It is, therefore, not impossible that at some future date it may be deemed necessary or desirable, to verify parts of the field work performed on some of the sections thus somewhat hastily levelled, in order that the limit within which accidental errors have hitherto been tolerated in the Canadian main level net, may nowhere be overstepped.

The total distance gone over with the tacheometer up to January 1, of 1906, in connection with the said extensive surveys is 610·44 miles, and the last permanent bench mark established bears the number DCXCIII, and the last temporary bench mark the number 687; 301 permanent and 152 temporary bench marks having been made.

Total distance levelled January, 1903, to January, 1906, 830·44 miles; 436 permanent and 220 temporary repairs having been established.

The tide gauging stations established by the Department of Marine and Fisheries on the south shore of the St. Lawrence estuary at the Lévis graving dock, port of Quebec, and at Father Point, have been connected with the net work of geodetic levelling as well as the automatic gauges installed by the Public Works Department on the north shore of Lake Ontario at Kingston and Toronto, and a large number of temporary gauges, put up on the Rivers Richelieu and St. Lawrence, &c.

All the altitudes determined with precision in Canada up to 1903, have been referred provisionally to a horizontal plane coinciding with a mean sea level approximately determined at Quebec in 1881-2. It would appear that this plane lies 5·53 feet below

the actual mean sea level of the Atlantic in New York harbour, according to the connection (made in 1888), of bench mark A, established at the bottom of a cast-iron pipe or well, placed on Canadian soil, about 7 feet in the ground, on a concrete foundation, near the boundary line between Canada and the United States, slightly to the northward of the village of Rouse's Point, at the foot of Lake Champlain, state of New York—with the bench mark cut in the shape of a cross on a stone of the 'Chapman' block of stores in the said village by the United States Coast and Geodetic Survey, if we adopt the altitude of the latter bench mark as corrected in 1900, viz. by diminishing its original altitude by 1·08 foot.

The altitudes determined since 1903 have been referred to the mean level of the sea determined at New York, pending the connection of the Canadian geodetic level net with an automatic tide gauge installed at a convenient point on the Atlantic coast, and the accurate determination of the mean level of the sea in Canadian waters.

It is intended to resume work, shortly, on the continuous line of levels commenced with a view of connecting with the least possible delay the self-registering tide gauge installed some ten years ago by the Department of Marine and Fisheries in Halifax harbour, Nova Scotia, with the Canadian system of geodetic levelling—and subsequently, after having reduced all the altitudes determined in Canada in feet, to meters—referring the same to the mean level of the Atlantic deduced from the tide curves registered at Halifax, where the water level is not affected by fluctuations in the discharge of river water, as is the case on the St. Lawrence.

PART V

REPORT ON GOVERNMENT TELEGRAPH LINES

FOR THE

FISCAL YEAR ENDED JUNE 30, 1906

DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC WORKS.

OFFICE OF THE GENERAL SUPERINTENDENT,
OTTAWA, ONT., December 11, 1906.

F. Gelinas, Esq.

Secretary, Department of Public Works.

SIR,—I beg to submit herewith my report on the Government Telegraph Service for the twelve months ended June 30, 1906.

This report, as usual, is prefaced by a list to the present date of the land lines and cables in operation; with data of lengths, year of construction, number of offices at present established, and an estimate of the traffic handled in each instance.

The usual tabular statements giving list of offices, operating staff, &c., in the several districts are appended to the report; likewise the tariff sheets, showing the rates charged for messages on the several lines.

I have the honour to be, sir,
Your obedient servant,

D. H. KEELEY,
General Superintendent.

THE GOVERNMENT TELEGRAPH SERVICE.

DOMINION OF CANADA

HEAD OFFICE : DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC WORKS, OTTAWA.

(December 1, 1906.)

EXECUTIVE.

The Hon. Chas. S. Hyman, Minister of Public Works.
A. Gobeil, Esq., I.S.O., Deputy Minister of Public Works.

STAFF AT HEADQUARTERS.

D. H. Keeley, general superintendent.
M. W. Crean, technical assistant.
J. P. Demartigny, accountant, telegraph branch.
Miss A. Hardcastle, stenographer.

GENERAL INSPECTORS.

A. B. McDonald, Meat Cove, Cape Breton, lines in Nova Scotia and New Brunswick.
J. S. Macdonald, Qu'Appelle, lines in Northwest and south British Columbia.
J. E. Gobeil, lines in Yukon division.

SUPERINTENDENCIES.

Edwin Pope, Quebec, dist. supt., North Shore and G.N.W. traffic.
J. C. Taché, dist. supt., Chicoutimi district and north shore to Bersimis.
E. H. Tetu, Penticost, dist. supt, North Shore, East Bersimis.
P. Pouliot, dist. supt., Quarantine line, &c., to Grosse Isle.
A. Malouin, dist, supt., West Point, Anticosti Island.
A. Le Bourdais, Grindstone, dist, supt., Magdalen islands.
D. C. Dawson, St. John, N.B., dist. supt., Cape Breton system.
Mrs. C. C. Seeley, Grand Manan, N.B., dist. supt., Bay of Fundy system.
J. McR. Selkirk, Leamington, Ont., dist. supt., Pelee Island system.
Robt. C. Macdonald, Qu'Appelle dist. supt., Northwest Territories.
Wm. Henderson, Victoria, dist. supt., British Columbia, south.
C. S. Stevens, Kamloops, B.C., supt., Penticton line.
J. Y. Rochester, Vancouver, B.C., acting supt., Yukon system.
J. T. Phalen, Ashcroft, B.C., dist. supt., Ashcroft-Atlin.
H. Gilchen, Whitehorse, Y.T., acting dist. supt., Atlin-Boundary.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 19

GOVERNMENT TELEGRAPH SERVICE.

Location of Lines.	Points connected.	Year.	Length of Lines.			Number of Offices.	Yearly Average of Messages Sent.
			Land Lines.	Cables.	Total.		
			Miles.	Kt's.			
Newfoundland..	Port au Basque—Cape Ray	1883	14		14	2	
Nova Scotia..	North Sydney—Meat Cove (with loops)..	1880–02	167¼		168¼	17	5,000
"	Across Bras d'Or channel	1880		½			
"	" St. Ann's Harbour	1887		¼			
"	" Ingonish Harbour	1887		¼			
"	Big Bras d'Or—Kempt Head	1904	20		20	3	
"	Meat Cove—St. Paul's Island	1890		20	23	1	50
"	On St. Paul's Island	1890	3				
"	Mabou—Meat Cove	1887–00	109		109	9	2,500
"	Barrington—Cape Sable	1883	16		17¾	Leased.	
"	Across Bear Point Channel	1883		1½			
"	" Lt. House Channel	1883		¼			
"	Mabou—Port Hawkesbury	1903	41¾		73¾		
"	Port Hawkesbury—St. Peters	1903	32				
"	St. Peters—Main-à-Dieu	1904	81¼		128¾	15	1,500
"	Main-à-Dieu—Scatarie	1902		1¾			
"	On Scatarie Island	1904	7¼				
"	Gabarous—North Sydney	1904	35½		36		
"	Little Bras d'Or—Kempt Head	1905	36				
"	North Sydney—Eskasoni	1905	37½		37½		
New Brunswick.	Chatham—Escuminac	1885	42		42	6	600
	Bay of Fundy System:						
"	Eastport—Campobello	1880		1¾	44¼	10	2,500
"	On mainland Eastport	1880	½				
"	On Campobello Island	1880	7½				
"	Campobello—Grand Manan	1880		7¼			
"	On Grand Manan Island	1880	25¼				
"	Grand Manan—Cheney's Island	1890		½			
"	On Cheney's Island	1890	¾				
"	Cheney's Island—Whitehead Island	1890		¾			
"	Partridge Island—Fort Dufferin	1900		¾	¾		
Quebec	Bay St. Paul—Chicoutimi	1881–04	98		98	6	
"	St. Alexis—St. Catherines Bay	1904	78		78	5	
"	Murray Bay—St. Agnes	1904	14½		14½	2	2,000
"	Bay St. Paul—Petite River	1904	13		13	1	
"	Chicoutimi—St. Charles	1903	37		61	10	
"	St. Anne—Lac Claire	1903	15				
"	St. Anne—St. Fulgence	1903	9				
"	St. Fulgence—Sacré Cœur	1905	57½		57½	4	
"	Murray B'y—St. Catharines Bay (2nd wire)	1904	44¾		44¾		
"	St. Alexis—Chicoutimi (2nd wire)	1905	14½		14½		
	North Shore Line:						15,000
"	Murray Bay—Chateau Bay	1881–01	1,028½		1090	66	
"	Across Saguenay River	1883		1¼			
"	Bersimis to Manicouagan	1883		12			
"	Manicouagan to Godbout	1883		26			
"	Chateau Bay—Belle Isle	1901		22¼			
"	Bersimis—Godbout (alternative line)	1904–05	80		80		
	Quarantine System:						
"	Quebec—L'Ange Gardien	1885	13		52¾	8	2,300
"	L'Ange Gardien—Orleans Island	1885		¾			
"	On Orleans Island	1885	29¼				
"	Orleans Island—Isle Réaux	1889		2			
"	On Isle Réaux	1889	2½				
"	Isle Réaux—Grosse Isle	1889		2			
"	On Grosse Isle (all told)	1885–94	3¼				
"	St. Jean—St. Famille (loop)	1904	5½		5½	1	
	Carried forward		2,222¾	101¾	2,324¼	166	31,450

GOVERNMENT TELEGRAPH SERVICE—*Concluded.*

Location of Lines.	Points connected.	Year.	Length of Lines.			Number of Offices.	Yearly Average of Messages Sent.
			Land Lines.	Cables.	*Total.		
			Miles.	Kt's.			
	Brought forward		2222¾	101¾	2324¼	166	31,450
	Anticosti System:						
Quebec	Gaspé—L'Anse à Fougère	1881	28		316½	9	1,500
"	L'Anse à Fougère—Anticosti	1881		44¼			
"	On Anticosti Island	1881–90	223¼				
"	Anticosti—Long Point, Mingan	1890		21			
	Magdalen Island System:						
"	Meat Cove, C.B.—Magdalen Islands	1880		55	251	13	2,100
"	On Magdalen Islands	1881–02	83½	½			
"	Grosse Isle—Bryon Island	1902		11			
"	Bryon Island—Anticosti	1902		93			
"	On Bryon Island (Loop)	1903	1				
"	House Harbour—Pointe Basse (Loop)	1902	4				
"	Pointe Basse—South Beach (Loop)	1905	3				
	Pelee Island System:						
Ontario	Leamington—Point Pelee	1889	12		42½	9	800
"	Leamington Dock—Pelee Island	1901		17			
"	On Pelee Island	1889–00	13½				
North-west	Qu'Appelle—Edmonton	1883	625		625	16	9,500
"	Moosejaw—Wood Mountain	1885	90½		90½	2	300
"	Wood Mountain—Willow Bunch	1904	38		38	5	2,000
"	Edmonton—Indian Ag. & Stoney Plain	1904	24		24		
"	Edmonton—Athabaska Ldg	1904	98		98		
"	Duck Lake—Batoche	1902	9		12½	3	200
"	Duck Lake—Indian Agency	1902	3½				
"	Edmonton—St. Albert	1887	9		36	3	
"	St. Albert—Qui Barre and Alexandria	1902	27				
"	Lloydminster (loop) near Pitt	1904	22		22	1	2,500
"	Victoria—Andrew and Whitford	1904–05	11½		11½	2	400
British Columbia	Ashcroft—Quesnelle (local wire)	1878–87	215		215		
"	Victoria—Cape Beale	1891	118		118	6	800
"	Nanaimo—Comox	1893	81		81	8	8,000
"	Parksville—Alberni	1895	29½		86½	2	
"	Alberni—Cape Beale	1899	57				
"	Alberni—Clayoquot	1902	96¾		96¾	5	550
"	Kamloops—Lower Nicola	1899	67		67	9	1,400
"	Lower Nicola—Penticton	1905	168		168	7	6,000
"	Vernon—Kilowna	1905	35		35	2	1,000
"	Kilowna—Penticton	1906	45	1½	46½		
"	Golden—Windermere	1901–02	92		92	5	1,500
"	Duncan Sta.—Salt Spring Isl. & Extens.	1902–04	24	¾	24¾	4	
Yukon	Ashcroft—Dawson and Boundary	1899–01	1845		2,252½	66	45,000
"	Hazelton—Port Simpson and Aberdeen	1901–02	202½				
"	Tagish—Cariboo Crossing	1901	18				
"	150 mile Sta.—Quesnelle Forks	1902	64				
"	Ashcroft—Lillooet	1896	62				
"	Quesnelle—Barkerville	1887	61				
	Total, end of 1906		6829¼	345¾	7,175	343	115,000

* For convenience in totalling, the knots of cable are regarded as statute miles.

REPORT ON THE GOVERNMENT TELEGRAPH SERVICE 1905-6.

EXPLANATORY NOTES.

The tabular statement prefacing this report shows the total mileage, &c., of the telegraph lines operated by the government. Lines that have been subsidized or constructed and transferred by the government for operation by private companies are not included in this list.

The matter in the following pages comprises a statement of specific actions taken in the course of the year; and, as a new departure, the particulars are given in separate reports, hereto subjoined, that have been obtained, where practicable, from the district superintendents, and will be found indicated under the several division headings. In any case where no particular reference is made to a line found in the above-mentioned list, the understanding intended to be conveyed is that that line has been satisfactorily operated throughout the year, without any change of conditions since last made mention of in the annual reports.

NEWFOUNDLAND.

The line from Port au Basque to Cape Ray continued to be operated as heretofore, under an arrangement with the Anglo-American Telegraph Company.

MARITIME PROVINCES.

Cape Breton.—Construction of new lines.—The projected extensions mentioned in last year's report were carried to completion in the summer of 1906, and arrangements for the opening of offices were in hand at the close of the fiscal year. The one from Little Bras d'Or to Kempt Head, on the south side of Boularderie, comprises 31 miles of pole line and 36 miles of wire, including loops for office connections; and the one to Eskasoni comprises 31¼ miles of pole line and 37½ miles of wire, including loops for office connections and a stretch of 6 miles along the previously existing line between Balls Creek and North Sydney.

Maintenance and operation of the several lines in Cape Breton will be found dealt with in the report (1) from the Supt., Mr. D. C. Dawson, hereto annexed.

Scatari Island Cable.—Interrupted since November 3, 1904, as mentioned in last year's report. Recently restored in course of repair ships operations. See cable ship *Tyrian.*

St. Pauls Island Cable.—Interrupted since November 14, 1904, as mentioned in last year's report. Recently restored in course of repair ship's operations. See cable ship *Tyrian.*

Magdalen Islands.—See report (2) from the Dist. Supt., Mr. A. LeBourdais, hereto annexed.

Special winter tariff.—With a view to rendering the existing facilities for communication with the mainland as useful as possible during the season of suspension of the mail service, a special rate of ½ cent per word was established the winter before last for messages between the Magdalen Islands and Meat Cove, where the mainland telegraphs are joined at the regular tariff, or the mail is reached for the interchange of letters. It is proposed to continue the same arrangement yearly in the interests of this isolated community.

Meat Cove-Magdalen Islands Cable.—This important connection became interrupted on June 1, 1906, the ss. *Tyrian* was shortly afterwards in readiness for the season's operations, and her attention was, as early as practicable, directed to this section. The repair was made and communication restored on July 26.

Bryon Island Cables.—As mentioned in last year's report, the stretch between Bryon Island and Anticosti became interrupted on December 11, 1904, and the one between Bryon Island and the Magdalen Islands on February 11, 1905. In both cases so far as could be locally determined, the trouble was in deep water, necessitating the services of the ss. *Tyrian,* but it was not found possible to put the ship at work there before the season was too far advanced to make an attempt at repair practicable. Meanwhile the expediency of discontinuing the use of the long Bryon-Anticosti section was decided upon in the department; and instead of repairing that cable a considerable portion of it was picked up from the Bryon Island end, for use elsewhere, and the remainder, extending to Heath Point, Anticosti, left undisturbed until there may be occasion for its recovery. The other section, Bryon-Grosse Isle, Magdalens, was repaired by the *Tyrian* on July 28, 1906.

Anticosti Island.—See report (3) from Dist. Supt. A. Malouin, hereto annexed.

Anticosti Cables.—As was mentioned in the last year's report, the cable between Mechastic Bay and Long Point of Mingan had been out of order since November 14, 1904, and the Southwest Point-Gaspé cable gave out on November 20, 1905, thus completely shutting the island off from outside communication. It chanced, however, that the Marconi wireless telegraph staff had not yet left Anticosti for the winter, as was contemplated, and upon signals being exchanged between them and the station at Cape Ray, Newfoundland, the circumstance was reported to the department, and an arrangement made for the continuous operation of these two stations at a total cost to the department of $1,000, pending the restoration of the regular means of communication. The Gaspé cable was repaired by the *Tyrian* on August 8, 1906, and the Long Point stretch on the 16th of the same month. A troublesome leak was, however, found in this latter cable, but further effort to put it in good order was deferred because of the services of the ship being more urgently needed elsewhere.

BAY OF FUNDY.

Maintenance and operation. See report (4) from the Dist. Supt., Mrs. C. C. Seely, hereto annexed.

Local Telephone Company.—For the accommodation of the local telephone company operating on Grand Manan, a permit has been given by the department for the stringing of their wire, subject to the usual conditions, on the poles of the telegraph line throughout the length of the island.

Eastport-Campobello Cable.—As was noted in last year's report, this cable ceased working on July 5, 1905, and was repaired by the ss. *Tyrian* on September 5 following. It has since continued in good order.

NORTH SHORE AND CHICOUTIMI SYSTEM.

Under the arrangements put in operation, as stated in last year's report, the several lines comprising this system have been rendering good service. Some further extensions have been made in the Chicoutimi district which will be found fully dealt with in the accompanying report (5) from the Dist. Supt., Mr. J. C. Tache, resident engineer at Chicoutimi.

Joint tariff with G. N. W. Tel. Co.—Since September 1, 1905, the charge for messages between Quebec and all points on the government lines west of, but not including Bersimis, has been 25 cents, with 2 cents each for additional words over ten, evenly divided between the company and the government. The earlier rates applied to Bersimis and all offices further down on the north shore continue unchanged, viz.: the local government line rate plus 15 and 1 for business exchanged with Quebec; or plus the full regular rate of the G. N. W. Tel. Co. beyond Quebec.

District Superintendency, east of Bersimis.—It was found expedient to change the location of the district superintendent's office from Pentecost to Long Point of Mingan. To this end a house suitable for office and residence was purchased from Mr. G. Viel, and as early as possible thereafter Mr. E. H. Tetu, district superintendent, removed to that place (September 17, 1905), and Mr. P. J. Molloy, of Magpie, took the local agency at Pentecost.

Belle Isle Cable.—This cable, owing to the establishment of regular wireless telegraph service by the Marconi Company for the Department of Marine and Fisheries, has not yet been taken in hand for repair. The arrangement for the maintenance of communication with Point Amour through the winter of 1905-6, mentioned in last year's report, was duly carried out, and in the early summer the land line telegraph office at Chateau Bay was reopened for the season.

Grosse Isle Quarantine System.—In pursuance of what was decided upon in regard to the establishment of an alternative means of communication between Grosse Isle and Quebec on occasions of interruption of the submarine telegraph cables, as mentioned in last year's report, arrangements were made with the Marconi Wireless Telegraph Company for the erection of stations at these points. The one at Grosse Isle is adjacent to the regular telegraph office and is equipped with a generator for the signalling current, and the one at Quebec is located on the citadel hill and obtains its supply of energy from the circuits of the power company. It has been found that the provision thus made readily answers the purpose had in view. A detailed report (5*a*) from Mr. A. Pouliot, district superintendent, is hereto appended.

ONTARIO.

Pelee Island Line.—The Pelee Island cable which had been for some time out of order, but was repaired on October 13, 1905, as stated in the last annual report, continued in operation up to the close of the fiscal year, and the service has been satisfactory. A separate report (6) covering the particulars of operations, &c., from the district superintendent, Mr. J. McR. Selkirk, will be found hereto annexed.

NORTHWEST LINES.—BRITISH COLUMBIA AND YUKON.

The separate reports (7-10) presented by the respective district superintendents, and included in the appendices hereto, will be found to convey more fully than the forms of synopsis heretofore observed, an account of what has been done in those several divisions of the service in the course of the past year. The whole affords a very satisfactory showing.

TELEGRAPH SERVICE GENERALLY.

Cable-ship 'Tyrian.'—The repair ship was got into service early in the season, with Captain T. O'Leary in command, and the staff officers and crew unchanged from last year as detailed in the last annual report. The ship had a busy and successful season, as is shown by the statement submitted elsewhere. Mr. A. B. McDonald, now general inspector of the lines in the maritime provinces, with headquarters at Bay St. Lawrence, C.B., ably acted in the capacity of electrician in connection with the ship's operations throughout the year.

Headquarters Staff.—It is with profound regret that mention has to be made in this report of the decease (on November 13, 1906), of our greatly esteemed associate, Mr. J. A. Parr, who for several years occupied the position of technical assistant in this the head office at Ottawa. His kindly interest in all of those with whom his duties brought him in touch, has endeared his memory to the whole of us.

Telegraph Systems of the Dominion.—As a matter of general interest, pursuant to the statement submitted last year, the latest figures to hand showing the extent of telegraph lines in operation in the Dominion are given hereunder:—

Canada.	Length of lines in Miles.			Lengths of Conductors in Miles.			Number of offices.
	Aerial.	Underground.	Total.	Aerial.	Underground.	Total.	
Great North Western Telegraph Co.	11,775	.....	11,775	44,573	.....	44,573	1,360
Canadian Pacific Telegraph.....	10,292	2	10,294	50,952	57	51,009	1,150
Western Union Telegraph Co...	2,610	28	2,638	9,805	44	9,849	219
Government Telegraph Service..	6,829	.....	6,829	6,829	.....	6,829	343

REVENUE AND EXPENDITURE.

The revenue and expenditure for each of the government lines in the several districts hereinbefore mentioned are given in the following table: —

1905–06	Expenditure.	Revenue.	Remarks.
	$ cts.	$ cts.	
Lower St. Lawrence and Maritime Provinces:—			
Anticosti lines	7,471 95	1,118 02	
Bay of Fundy	1,571 55	1,096 53	
Gaspe Local	.....	34 68	
Escuminac	466 09	235 26	
Magdalen Islands	3,770 50	1,160 61	
Father Point Agency	500 00		
Cape Breton lines	11,480 36	2,618 77	
North Shore (E.B.)	14,460 73	3,937 42	
" (W.B.)	9,387 35	1,373 70	
Quarantine system	1,242 26	534 02	
Isle aux Coudres	220 85		
Cable ship *Tyrian*:—			
Maintenance and renewal of plant	78,448 23		
Subsidies, stationery, line and office material and contingencies	6,999 66		
Gulf general	6,959 65		
Total for lower St. Lawrence, &c	.....	.....	Signal Service messages, Meteorological Service messages and reports, and Fisheries bulletins are handled free of tolls.
Ontario:—			
Pelee Island line	2,829 09	76 40	
North-west Territories lines	29,154 72	8,308 39	
British Columbia:			
Alberni-Cape Beale	3,962 86	13 42	
Alberni-Clayoquot	2,670 86	715 79	
Golden-Windermere	2,258 10	791 56	
Kamloops-Nicola	5,162 64	2,587 90	
Nicola-Penticton			
Nanaimo-Comox	2,729 08	2,323 47	
Vancouver-Salt-Spring	407 43	125 69	
Vernon-Kilowna	1,924 55	1,145 81	
Victoria-Cape Beale	4,032 80	649 13	
B. C. service generally	526 95		
Yukon:—			
Ashcroft-Dawson	208,508 56	77,453 81	
Telegraph service generally	2,026 92		
Total	409,173 60	106,300 38	

DEPARTMENTAL TELEPHONE SERVICE.

At the end of June, 1906, the telephone connections with the central offices of the Bell Telephone Company at Ottawa, listed as chargeable to the special appropriation,

numbered 292, the annual charge for which amounts to $12,151.25. The connections are distributed amongst the several departments as hereunder:—

Department.	Offices.	Residences.	Annual charge.
			$ cts.
Agriculture	7	4	435 00
Auditor General	6	1	255 00
Census Branch	1	1	85 00
Customs	5	2	290 00
Dominion Police	6	3	363 00
Exchequer Court	1	2	105 00
Finance	6	2	323 00
Governor General (including private system)	7	2	379 75
House of Commons	15	3	742 50
Indian Affairs	4	1	190 00
Inland Revenue	4	5	408 00
Interior (including line to Observatory)	31	5	1,455 00
Geological Survey	2	2	145 00
Justice	6	12	703 00
Labour Department	1	1	85 00
Mounted Police	3	1	145 00
Marine and Fisheries	10	6	613 00
Militia and Defence	12	11	887 00
Parliamentary Library	1	2	120 00
Privy Council	4	5	370 00
Post Office Department	7	4	420 00
Public Works (including Ottawa River Works)	36	16	2,163 00
Printing and Stationery	4	2	270 00
Railways and Canals	6	6	513 00
Secretary of State	3	3	233 00
Senate	5	1	215 00
Trade and Commerce	3	3	220 00
	186	106	12,151 25

APPENDED TABLES.

The usual tabular statements of the lines and offices, staff, &c., of the telegraph service, following hereupon, will be found to contain whatever additions or changes have been made up to June 30, 1906.

D. H. KEELEY,
General Superintendent.

OTTAWA, December 1, 1906.

DOMINION TELEGRAPH SERVICE.

Newfoundland Telegraph Service.

No.	Stations.	Intermediate Distance.	Agents and Operators.	Memo.
		Miles.	$ cts.	
1	Port au Basque	0	50 00 on commission.	N.B. The commission is 25 per cent upon all business to and from the office; said commission guaranteed not to be less than at the rate of $50 per annum.
2	Cape Ray Lighthouse	14	50 00 "	
	Totals	14	100 00	

N.B.—The above short line is constructed in connection with the Signal Service, and connects at Port au Basque with the land line system of the Anglo-American Telegraph Company.

GOUVERNMENT TELEGRAPH SERVICE—*Continued.*

ANTICOSTI TELEGRAPH SYSTEM

No.	Stations.	Intermediate Distance.	Agents and Operators.	Salaries per annum.	Date of Appointment.	Memo.
		Miles.		$ cts.		
4	Fox Bay	0	Geo. Cabot	300 00	May 13, 1900	Increased from $200 since December, 1902.
2	Heath Point	23	A. Tremblay	50 00 or commission.	Aug. 1, 1900	For local agency.
				200 00 per annum.	Nov. 1, 1902	For cable repeating station.
3	South Point Lighthouse	32½	E. Leprise	50 00 or commission.	July 1, 1903	
4	Shallop Creek	17½	B. Bradley	240 per annum	" 7, 1881	
5	Salt Lake	52½	A. Allard, agt. repairer	360 00 "	June 1, 1903	Plus $1 per day when on duty as general repairer.
6	South-west Pt. Lighthouse	15	A. Z. Lemieux	420 00 "	" 1, 1901	Increase from $300 since May, 1903.
...	Jupiter River	7		50 00 or commission		
...	Otter River	17½		50 00 "		
...	Bescie River	22		50 00 "		
...	Cape Eagle (Ellis Bay)	10	Jas. Duguay	50 00 "	June 20, 1906	
7	West Point Ligthouse	9	A. Malouin, dist. supt.	344 00 per annum	Aug. 1, 1900	
			" operator.	480 00 "	" 10, 1881	Temporary.
8	English Bay	3	F. Cabot	300 00 "	July 1, 1882	
..	Mechastic Bay (cable landing	14½				
	Totals	223¾		2,944 00		

South-west Point connects with l'Anse à Fougère, Gaspé, by cable 44¼ knots; and from Mechastic Bay connection is made with Long Point of Mingan by cable 21 knots.

0	L'Anse à Fougère		Thos. Dupuis	17 00		Special allowance for the cable terminus. A testing station only*.
1	Gaspé Basin	28	J. J. Annett	540 00	Oct. 16, 1881	Transfer office. Connection with G. N. W. telegraph system. The salary was $420 per year previous to December, 1, 1903.
		28		557 00		

* This payment was made to Mr. N. Bernier prior to October, 1903.

MAGDALEN ISLANDS SYSTEM.

Magdalen Islands Section.

1	Amherst	0	Miss J. Shea	50 00	or commission	Oct. 1, 1882	The commission is 25 per cent on all business to and from the office in each instance; said commission guaranteed to be not less than at the rate of $50 per annum.
2	Amherst Lighthouse	9	Wm. Cormier	50 00	"	June 11, 1881	
3	Etang du Nord village	15	I.G. Binet, gen. repairer	400 00	"	Dec. 1, 1900	Plus $1 per day when absent on duty.
			Mrs. A. Binet	50 00	"	" 1, 1881	
4	Etang du Nord Lighthouse	1	N. Arseneault	50 00	"	Sept. 1, 1891	Two-wire loop line.
5	Grindstone Island	5	W. Leslie	Commission 25 p.c		May 20, 1897	
6	Grindstone West		A. LeBourdais, dis supt	720 00		Aug. 17, 1880	Plus $1 per day when absent on duty. The salary was $600 per annum prior to May 1, 1904.
			Mrs. LeBourdais, oper.	50 00		Sept. 15, 1893	
			J. J. Lebourdais	37 00	per month	May 25, 1904	Temporary assistant.
7	House Harbour (½ knot cable)*	3	Camille Delaney	50 00	or commission	June 1, 1903	
8	Wolfe Island	28½					
9	Grosse Isle	11	N. Clark	360 00	or commission	June 1, 1888	For repeating station. Prior to Dec. 1, '02 the allowance was $200 and commission for local agency.
			J. Quinn	50 00	"	Dec. 1, 1902	
10	Grand Entry	11	Mrs. F. Atkins	50 00	"	Feb. 18, 1882	
11	*Point Basse—2 Wire loop from House Harbour	4	H. Arseneau	50 00	"	Aug. 1, 1902	
12	South Beach—2 Wire loop.	3	E. Chevrier	50 00	"	July 1, 1905	
13	Bryon Island	1	W. Dingwell	150 00	"	Jan. 1, 1903	Two-wire loop line from terminal hut for Grosse Isle and Anticosti cables.
		91½		2,130 00			

Grosse Isle connects at Old Harry with Meat Cove, C.B., by cable 55 knots; and connects with Bryon Island by cable 11 knots; thence to Heath Point Anticosti 93 knots.

GOVERNMENT TELEGRAPH SERVICE—*Continued.*

CAPE BRETON SECTION.

No.	Stations.	Intermediate Distance.	Agents and Operators.	Salaries per Annum.	Date of Appointment.	Memo.
		Mile.		$ cts.		
1	Meat Cove (cable station)		A. B. McDonald, Circuit Manager	720 00	Nov. 7, 1880.	The commission is 25 p.c. on all business to and from the office in each instance ; said commission guaranteed to be not less than at the rate of $50 per annum.
2	Aspy Bay	10½	L. Y. Nichols	50 00 or commission	July 1, 1894.	
3	Dingwell (loop line)	3⅝ / 2¾	Murdock McLeod	50 00 "	Aug. 31, 1898.	The loop line formerly running to White Point has been withdrawn.
4	Cape North (Inland)	3	John McDonald	50 00 "	May 13, 1904.	
5	Neil's Harbour (half-way house loop line)	11 / 1¾	M. McLeod	50 00 "	April 1, 1887.	
6	Ingonish North Bay	9	Mrs. S. S. Burke	50 00 "	June 1, 1884.	Former Agent J. M. Burke deceased.
7	South Ingonish	10½	Geo. Brewer	50 00 "	May 7, 1899.	
8	Ingonish Ferry	2	Anna McLeod	50 00 "	Oct. 1, 1903.	
9	French River ¼ knot cable	21	John McDonald	50 00 "	April 1, 1899.	
10	Indian Brook	5	Annie McDonald	50 00 "	Aug. 1, 1901.	
11	Murray (loop line)	14 / 10	R. B. Matheson	25 p.c. R. & Cks.	Jan. 29, 1902.	25 per cent commission only.
12	Englishtown ¼ knot cable	7	W. Bingham	120 00 and commiss.	July 19, 1882.	Switching point for Baddeck line.
13	South Gut, St. Ann's (on loop)	5	Rachael Morrison	50 00 or "	Sept. 1, 1904.	Closed December 31, 1899.
14	Baddeck (on loop)	13	L. M. Anderson	100 00 and "	June 17, 1904.	Salary.—$120 per year previous to this appointment. Former Agent Mr. A. Anderson.
	Englishtown (back on loop)	18				This loop to Baddeck starts from and returns to Englishtown
15	Kelley's Cove, N. Campbellton	6	J. S. Burchell	50 00 or commission	July 7, 1904.	
16	Big Bras d'Or ¼ knot cable	2½	Mrs. E. Livingston	100 00	Jan. 1, 1889.	Increased from $50 to $100 since Nov. 1, 1904.
17	North Sydney	12½	W. U. Tel. Co	Commis'n only		The commission is 50 p.c. on local business and 25 p.c on through messages : and covers supervision of line and office accommodation at North Sydney.
	Repairers' Sections.					
	Meat Cove—Sugar Loaf		M. McAskill	80 00	April 1, 1898.	
	Sugar Loaf—Ingonish		Charles Smith	160 00	" 1, 1898.	Increased from $80 since June 1, 1903.
	Ingonish—Englishtown		R. A. McDonald	100 00	" 1, 1898.	
	Englishtown—Baddeck		D. McAulay	60 00	Nov. 1, 1904.	
	" North Sydney		Dan Campbell	100 00	July 14, 1903.	
	Murray—Indian Brook		John Smith	25 00	June 17, 1902.	
	Ingonish		S. S. Burke, gen. repr.	420 00	April 1, 1904.	Payment includes horsehire.
	North Sydney—Boularderie and Eskasoni		Joseph Logue, gen. repr.	420 00	Mch. 14, 1906.	
	Totals	168¼		2,945 00		

				$ cts.			
	Branch Line.						
0	Big Bras d'Or		Mrs. E. Livingston	100 00	July 1, 1899.	The commission is 25 p.c. of the Govt. line tolls in each instance and is guaranteed to amount to not less than $50 per annum.
1	Boularderie Centre	4	Mrs. J. B. McKenzie	50 00 or commission	Oct. 6, 1904.	
2	Ross Ferry	12	Miss Johanna Campbell	50 00 "	" 6, 1904.	
3	Upper Kempt Head	4	Mrs. Murdock McKenzie	50 00 "	" 6, 1904.	
	Totals	20		250 00		

Meat Cove station connects with the Madgdalen Islands system by a cable to Old Harry Head, 55 knots, and with St, Paul's Island by a cable of 20 knots. The latter is operated with telephones.

1	St. Paul's Island	3	S. C. Campbell	50 00	Oct. 1, 1890.	Land wire across the Island, Atlantic Cove to Trinity Cove.

MABOU CHETICAMP AND MEAT COVE, C.B., TELEGRAPH SYSTEM

1	Mabou	0	Mrs. M. McDonald	120 00 per annum.	April 1, 1887.	The commission is 25 p.c. of the Government line tolls, and is guaranteed to amount to not less than $50 per annum. Where 50 p.c. commission is paid there is no guarantee as to amount.
2	Strathlorne	9	Rosela McLean	50 00 or commission	July 7, 1905	
3	Inverness Town (Broad Cove)	11	Agnes A. Gillis	50 p.c. Chs.&Rts	Mar. 1, 1892.	
4	South-west Margaree	12	J. D. McFarlane	50 00 per annum.	Feb. 1, 1898.	
5	Margaree Harbour	5	H. K. McLean	50 p. c. R. & Cks	Oct. 20, 1896.	
6	North-east Margaree (loop line wire)	10	Mrs. J. D. Ross	50 00 or commission	Feb. 1, 1898.	
7	Grand Etange	8	G. Doucet	50 00 "	Sept. 13, 1902.	Closed March 31, 1905.
8	Cheticamp	8	Chas. J. Au Coin	50 00 "	Aug. 3, 1905.	
9	Pleasant Bay	27	M. J. McIntosh	50 00 "	Oct. 15, 1902.	
10	Cape St, Lawrence	15	C. Jamieson	50 00 "	Jan. 1, 1904.	
	Meat Cove	4	See Meat Cove Line. D. C. Dawson, D. Supt.	150 00 "	" 1, 1887.	
	Repairers Sections.					
	Mabou- Strathlorne		L. G. McDougall	40 00 per annum.	Nov. 3, 1902.	
	Strathlorne—S. W. Margaree		J. D. McFarlane	40 00 "	June 4, 1902.	
	S. W. Margaree - Margaree Harbour		Alex. McFarlane, sr.	40 00 "	" 4, 1902.	
	Margaree Harbour—Grand Etang		H. K. McLean	25 00 "	" 1, 1903.	
	Cheticamp		Joseph L. Chiasson	40 00 "	" 1, 1905.	
	Cheticamp—Barren		J. G. Chiasson	40 00 "	July 1, 1905.	
	Barren—Pleasant Bay		J. A. McLean	40 00 "	" 20, 1903.	
	Pleasant Bay—Polits Cove		K. Fraser	40 00 "	" 20, 1903.	
	Polits Cove—Halfway Shanty		E. Fraser	30 00 "	" 20, 1903.	
	Halfway Shanty—Meat Cove		R. Fraser	40 00 "	" 20, 1903.	
	General lineman		V. A. McLellan	420 00 "	Mar. 1, 1905.	Salary covers horse-hire, &c.
	Totals	109		1,365 00		

GOVERNMENT TELEGRAPH SERVICE—*Continued.*

NORTH SYDNEY -MEAT COVE AND PORT HAWKESBURY SECTION.

Number.	Stations.	Intermediate Distance.	Agents and Operators.	Salary per annum.	Date of Appointement	Memo.
		Miles.		$ cts.		
	Mabou	0				(See Mabou.—Meat Cove section.)
1	Port Hood	10	D. J. McDonald	50 00*	July 1, 1903	
2	Judique	10	Mrs. McDonald	50 00	" 1, 1904	
3	Craignish	8	J. D. Cameron	50 00	" 1, 1903	
4	Port Hastings	10	Miss M. McFarlane	50 00	" 1, 1903	
5	Port Hawkesbury	3¾	Miss E. McDonald	120 00	" 1, 1903	
6	River Bourgeois	26	Angus Boyd	50 00	" 1, 1903	
7	St. Peter'	6	D. Morrison	100 00	Nov. 1, 1903	Main battery at St. Peters.
8	Lower Lardoise (½ mile loop)	7¼	Miss Mary D. Finlayson	50 00	June 22, 1905	
9	Grand River	7	Miss Jessie Finlayson	50 00	" 1, 1903	
10	Fourchu	26	Miss May Hardy	50 00	" 1, 1903	
11	Gabarous (3 mile loop)	16	Miss C. Grant	360 00	Jan. 16, 1904	Repeating office. Increase subject to approval.
12	Louisbourg	14	Wesley Townsend	50 00	Feb. 1, 1904	
13	Main à Dieu	13	Miss Maud Dickson	50 00	June 1, 1904	$50 additional to Main à Dieu agency for care of main battery.
	To cable landing	1				
	Cable across channel	1¾				
14	Scatarie Island (Western Light)		E. E. Pope	50 00	Aug. 15, 1904	
15	" (Eastern Light)	7¼	J. T. Martel	50 00	" 1, 1904	
	Repairers Sections.	•				
	Mabou and Judique		J. H. Campbell	420 00	Aug. 1, 1904	(See Mabou.—Meat Cove section.
	Judique and Port Hawkesbury		J. N. McIsaac			
	Port Hawkesbury Gabarous		J. E. Bisset Gent, Repr.			
	Gabarous		No appointments, only the terminal offices in operation.			This line was opened for business Dec. 11, 1903.
	Junction (wire only 3 miles)					
	Marion Bridge					
	Perry Lew s	35½				
	Leitche's Creek					
	North Sydney					
	Totals	292½		930 00		

* Or commission. The commission is 25 per cent of the Government line tolls, guaranteed at rate of $50 per annum.
North Sydney transfer office, connection with W. U. Telegraph system.

NOVA SCOTIA TELEGRAPH SYSTEM.

Cape Sable Section.

1	Barrington	0					This line has been leased to the Barrington Telephone Company from August 12, 1897. The lease is terminable at any time.
2	Newelton (including 1½ knots cable)	11					
3	Cape Sable Island light-house (including ¼ mile cable)	6¾					
	Totals	17¾					

East Coast Section.

N. B.—In connection with the Signal Service a land line, 208 miles in length, was erected in 1881, between Canson and Halifax, for a bonus of $16,000, and is maintained and operated by the Western Union Telegraph Company, without further cost to the Government.

BAY OF FUNDY, N.B., TELEGRAPH SYSTEM.

Grand Manan Section.

	Long Eddy Cable Hut to.						
1	Flagg's Cove	3	Mrs. C.C. Seely (D.Su.)	540 00	Nov.	18, 1880	*The commission is 25 p.c. on all business to and from the office in each instance; and commission guaranteed not to be less than at the rate of $50 per annum. When 50 p.c. commission is paid there is no guarantee as to amount.
	"		Miss V. A. McFarlane	50 00 or commission	Oct.	1, 1903	
	"		A. Gilmour, repairer	60 00	Dec.	1, 1894	
2	Castalia	2⅔	G. E Dalzell	Commission 25 p.c.*	June	1, 1898	
3	Woodward's Cove	3½	W. A. Fraser	" 50 p.c.	Feb.	28, 1893	
4	Grand Harbour	2	J. L. Newton	75 00 or commission	April	1, 1887	$25 per annum is included for repeating Whitehead branch.
5	Seal Cove	4½	J. A. Ingersoll	50 00 "	Sept.	22, 1899	
6	Southern Head Lighthouse	5½	O. McLaughlin	Commission 25 p.c.	April	22, 1897	Southern head office is now operated by telephone from Seal Cove.
	Branch Line.						
	Grand Harbour	0					
7	Cheney's Island (½ knot cable)	4¾	S. E. Russell	" 25 p.c.	Feb.	1, 1891	
8	Whitehead Island (¾ knot cable)	1½	Mrs. W. Cassaboom	50 00 or commission	"	1, 1903	
	Cable, Long Eddy to Liberty Cove	7¼					
	Liberty Cove Cable Hut to.						
9	Welchpool	7½	Wellington Parker, Lineman	2 00 per day			Employed occasionnally.
			G. E. Mitchell	210 00 and commission	May	1, 1905	
	Cable across channel	1⅜					
10	Eastport, Maine, U.S.A.	½	J. Cushing	200 00	Dec.	26, 1881	
	Totals	44¼		1,035 00			

GOVERNMENT TELEGRAPH SERVICE—*Continued.*

CHATHAM-ESCUMINAC, N. B., TELEGRAPH SYSTEM.

No.	Stations.	Intermediate Distance.	Agents and Operators.	Salaries per Annum.	Date of Appointment.	Memo.
		Miles.		$ cts.		
1	Chatham	0	Great Northwestern Telegraph Co.	185 00		This amount is paid for supervision of the line and office accommodation at Chatham.
2	Black Brook	5½	M. McDougall	50 00 or commission	July 1, 1904	The commission is 25 p. c. of the Government line tariff receipts in each instance, and is guaranteed to amount to not less than $50 per annum.
3	Baie du Vin	15	Mrs. M. Williston	50 00 "	Mar. 1, 1885	
4	Lower Hardwicke	6	Mrs. M. Brimmer	50 00 "	Aug. 1, 1891	
5	Escuminac	3¾	D. Lewis	50 00 "	Sept. 1, 1885	
6	Point Escuminac lighthouse	12	K. R. McLennan	50 00 "	Nov. 1, 1893	$12 per annum allowed for care of main battery at Point Escuminac.
	Totals	42		435 00		

GROSSE ISLE QUARANTINE TELEGRAPHE SYSTEM.

1	Quebec	0	Great North-western Telegraph Co.	185 00		This amount is paid for supervision of the line, and covers rent of pole line from Quebec to L'Ange Gardien, for which $35 per annum is charged
	L'Ange Gardien	13				
	Orleans Island (cable)	¾				
2	St. Pierre	4⅛	C. Turcotte	50 00 or commission	Mar. 1, 1885	This commission is 25 p. c. of the Government line tariff in each instance, and guaranteed to amount to not less than $50 per annum.
3	Ste. Petronille	3¼	M. Plante	50 00 "	April 7, 1896	
4	St. Laurent	6½	M. Gobeil	120 00 and 25 per cent commission	Sept. 15, 1888	
5	St. Jean	7	P. Pouliot	120 00 and 25 per cent commission 480 00 per year	July 1, 1888 May 1, 1902	For local agency. Cheif operator and repairer.
6	St. François	6¾	O. Lemelin	50 00 or commission	" 15, 1900	
7	Isle Réaux (including 2 knots cable)	3¼				
	Isle Réaux (land line)	2½				
8	Grosse Isle quarantine office (including 2 knots cable)	3½	Miss Julia Legace	100 00 and 25 per cent commission	May 1, 1902	$4 per month for messanger serv. in summer, and $12 p. annum allowed for care of main batt. at Gr. Isle.
	Quarantine telephone system 2 wire line	1¾				NOTE. The telephone system on Grosse Isle since May, 1893, has comprised 1¾ miles o 2 wire line with 11 connections or stations.
	Totals	52¾		1,155 00		
	Loop line (2 wires) St. Jean-Ste Famille	5½	P. Letourneau	50 00 or commission		

	Loop Line (2 wires.)						
	St. Jean-Ste. Famille	5½	P. Létourneau	50 00 or commission	April	2, 1904	

CHICOUTIMI AND NORTH SHORE OF ST. LAWRENCE TELEGRAPH SYSTEM.

Chicoutimi Section.

1	Bay St. Paul		F. Boivin	180 00 per annum. { 25 p.c. commission.	April	Previous to 1, 1885	*The commission on business is 25 per cent of the Government tolls of the line; the amount guaranteed to be not less than $50 per annum.
2	St Urbain	9	{ A. Boivin. Michel Fortin, repair.	50 00 or commissi'n* 270 00 per annum	"	1, 1885	
3	La Galette	37	S. Ouellette	100 00 or commission	Aug.	25, 1902	
4	Ferland	27½	B. Lavoie.	50 00 "	Mar.	1, 1905	Plus $25 per year for operating branch line to L'Anse St. Jean.
5	St. Alexis	10	Mrs. D. Simard	50 00 "	Nov.	1, 1899	
6	St. Alphonse de Bagotville	3	Mrs. C. Levesque	420 00 per annum	June	1, 1906	J. Fortin's division includes the branch line to L'Anse St. Jean.
7	Chicoutimi	11½	J. Fortin, repairer		"	1, 1897	
		98		1,110 00			
	Branch Line.						
	St. Alexis	0	Mrs. D. Simard	75 00			
8	St. Felix d'Otis	10	P. V. Lavoie	50 00	Nov.	1, 1905	
9	L'Anse St. Jean	30	{ J. Martel, repairer. R. Martel	210 00 50 00	May Jan.	1, 1904 1, 1904	
10	Petite Saguenay	8	M. Tremblay.	50 00	Sept.	1, 1903	
11	Anse Cheval	6	Jos. Degagné	50 00	Feb.	1, 1905	(This office had been closed since April 30, 1904.)
12	St. Etienne	7					
	Ste. Catharine Bay	17	G. Boulienne (see North Shore W. B. Line.)				
		78		485 00			
	Totals	176		1,595 00			

Murray Bay—St. Agnes Section.

1	*Murray Bay*	0	Mrs. F. Vincent				(See Murray Bay, Bersimis section.)
2	St. Agnes	7½	Jos. Gaudreau	50 00	Jan.	1, 1904	
	Trinity (Guay)	7	D. Bouchard	50 00	May	1, 1906	
		14½		100 00			
1	Bay St. Paul	0	F. Boivin				{ See Bay St. Paul. Chicoutimi section.)
	Petite River	13	J. Bouchard	50 00	Dec.	1, 1903	{ Payment at Bay St. Paul $25 per year and $12 for battery care, for operation of this branch to Petite River.
		13		50 00			

Connections for these lines with the G. N. W. Telegraph System are made at Chicoutimi, Bay St. Paul and Murray Bay.

GOVERNMENT TELEGRAPH SERVICE—*Continued.*

CHICOUTIMI AND NORTH OF ST LAWRENCE TELEGRAPH SYSTEM—*Continued.*

CHICOUTIMI SECTION—*Continued.*

No.	Stations.	Intermediate Distance.	Agents and Operators	Salaries per Annum.	Date of Appointment.	Memo.
		Miles.		$ cts.		
1	Tadousac	0	Eugene Caron	Commission.		
2	Sacré Cœur	12½	H. Gravel, repairer. Miss. L. Maltais	300 00 50 00		
3	Ste. Marguerite	8	Mrs. P. Hervieux	50 00		
4	Price Bros. & Co	2	Company	Accommodation.		
5	Descente des Femmes	34	Aug. Villeneuve	50 00		
6	Lac Laurent	9	S. Gagnon	50 00		
7	St. Fulgence	8	G. H. Gagnon	50 00		
8	Ste. Anne	8	P. Gauthier, repairer	See below.		
9	Chicoutimi	1	D. Villeneuve	"		
1	St. Charles	0	B. Boucher	50 00	Sept. 1, 1903	
2	St. Ambroise	10	A. Simard	50 00	June 1, 1905	
3	St. Leonard	7	Geo. Gagnon	50 00	Sept. 1, 1903	
4	Shipshaw, North	6	J. Murdock	50 00	" 1, 1903	
5	Shipshaw	3	F. Dufour	50 00	Nov. 1, 1905	
6	St. Anne	8	P. Gauthier, repairer.	200 00	Aug. 1, 1903	
	Chicoutimi	3	D. Villeneuve, oper. J. A. Conet, clerk G. Guay, messenger.	480 00 180 00 120 00	April 1, 1906 April 1, 1906 April 1, 1906	
		37		1,230 00		
	Branch Line.					
	St. Anne	0	P. Gauthier.			(See St. Charles—Chicoutimi section).
1	St. Fulgence	9	Rev. Geo. Gagnon	50 00	Jan. 1, 1904	
		0	John Brisson	360 00		
		9		410 00		
	St. Anne	0	P. Gauthier	50 00	Feb. 1, 1904	
1	Range 9	3	Thos. Simard	50 00	Nov. 1, 1905	
2	Lac Charles	3	A. Dufour	50 00	" 1, 1904	

3	Lac Clair	9	L. Boulianne	50 00		" 1, 1905	
		15		200 00			

NORTH SHORE (West of Bersimis.)

1	Murray Bay	0	Mrs. F. Vincent	50 00	or commission	Previous to April 1, 1885		Plus $25 per year, and $12 for battery care for operation of branch to Guay.
2	Cap à l'Aigle	4	Mde. Bergeron	50 00	"	June 1, 1905		
3	St. Fidèle	6	Jos. Desbiens	50 00	"	Dec. 1, 1904		
4	Port au Persil	7	A. Brassard	50 00	"	May 1, 1889		
			A. Brassard, repairer	210 00	"	June 1, 1887		
5	St. Siméon	4	D. Gaudon	50 00	"	Dec. 1, 1887		
6	Baie des Rochers	12	G. Savard	50 00	"	June — 1887		
7	St. Catherines Bay Br. L.	17	G. Boulienne	100 00	"	Nov, — 1886		
8	St. Etienne Br. L.		E. Boulienne (rep'r.)	210 00	2	Sept. 1, 1899		
9	Tadousac (1½ knot cable)	13	J. E. Caron	50 00	"	Nov. 1, 1888		
10	Sacré Cœur Br. from Tadousac	12½	L. Maltais	50 00	"	Dec. 6, 1901		
11	Bon Désir	10	Mad. E. Gautier	50 00	"	Aug. 1, 1904		
12	Bergeronnes	5	M. Savard	50 00	"	April — 1885		
13	Escoumains	12	J. H. Topping	50 00	"	" — 1885		
14	Baie des Bacons	8	P. Bouchard			May 6, 1892		Commission at 25 per cent, without guarantee at Baie des Bacons.
15	Mille Vaches	8	J. A. Puisé	50 00	or commission	April — 1885		
16	Anse Hamilton	11½	C. P. Easton			Sept. 1, 1903		Accommodation office.
17	Portneuf, light	6	S. Bouchard	50 00	or commission	July 1, 1890		
			E. Courbron (rep'r.)	420 00		April 1, 1888		
18	Sault au Cochon	7		50 00	or commission			Sault au Cochon closed September 30, 1896.
19	Bersimis	31	A. Maloney, agent	500 00		Sept. 21, 1896		
			E. Pope, distr. supt.	600 00		April — 1885		
	* Totals	174		2,920 00				

* NOTE.—In the estimates the maintenance of the Chicoutimi and North Shore line is provided under head of North Shore Line. They are operated conjointly.

NORTH SHORE (East of Bersimis).

1	P'te aux Outardes (cable)	12	H. Tremblay	50 00	or commission	Dec. 1, 1896		
	P'te Paradis (Manicouagan) cable landing	18						The repeating office formerly at Manicouagan was removed to Bersimis in September, 1896.
2	Scougalls Mills 14 mile loop line from P'te Paradis	28	Accommodation	25 p. c.	commiseion	Aug. — 1901		
3	River Godbout (cable)	26	N. A. Comeau	50 00	or commission	Oct. 15, 1885		
4	Pointe des Monts	18½	L. F. Faffard	50 00	"	Dec. 28, 1883		
5	Trinity Bay West	5¼	Z. Poulin	50 00	"	May 16, 1884		
6	Trinity Bay East	2⅔	A. Bilodeau	25 p. c.	or commission	" 1, 1889		
7	Caribou Islands	7	I. Comeau		"	Sept. 1, 1889		

GOVERNMENT TELEGRAPH SERVICE—*Continued.*

CHICOUTIMI AND NORTH ST. LAWRENCE TELEGRAPH SYSTEM—*Continued.* NORTH SHORE (East of Bersimis).

Number.	Stations.	Intermediate Distance.	Agents and Operators.	Salaries per Annum.	Date of Appointment.	Memo.
		Miles.		$ cts.		
8	Pointe aux Anglais	10½	Paul Côté	Accommodation office	Jan. 10, 1895	No commission is paid at this office.
9	Pentecost	6½	P. Molloy	250 00 per annum	Sept. 17, 1905	
10	Ste. Marguerite	47½	A. Therriault	180 00 per annum	July 1, 1888	
11	Clark City	5	Accommodation office	25 p. c. commission	April 17, 1903	
12	Seven Islands	173¼	P. E. Vignault, opr. L. N. Caron	180 00 per annum 540 00 "	Jan. 2, 1884 May 29, 1902	Plus 50 cents per day when absent on duty.
13	River Moisie	15½	J. Poirier	50 00 or commission	June 1, 1896	There is also an accommodation office in operation at Moisie in the fishing season.
14	Pigou	28	Mrs. Peter Wright, op Peter Wright, repr.	100 00 " 112 00 "	Oct. 1, 1902 " 1, 1902	
15	Little River	29	Miss H. Leberge	50 00 "	" 10, 1900	
16	Sheldrake	15	Mrs. Alphonse Girard	50 00 "	Dec. 1, 1904	
17	Thunder River	6½	Mrs. H. Cody	50 00 "	Feb. 1, 1890	
18	Magpie	14	Geo. Molloy	50 00 "	Oct. 1, 1889	
19	St. John River	9	B. Chambers	50 00 "	" 1, 1889	
20	Long Point	10	E. H. Tetu Dist. Supt Mrs. C. H. Tetu, opr.	1,080 00 per annum 300 00 "	Nov. 1, 1891 " 1, 1903	Long Point is the repeating office for the Anticosti cable in operation since September 1, 1891.
21	Mingan	7	M. J. Maloney	50 00 or commission	Oct. 1, 1889	
22	Point Esquimaux	24	Mrs. D. C. Hould Edwd. Cyr, inspr.	240 00 per annum 500 00 "	Sept. 1, 1897 Nov. 2, 1902	Allowance for office rent $4 per month. Plus 50 cents per day when absent on duty.
23	Betchouanes	20	Jos. Picard, op. & rep.	212 00 "	July 15, 1904	
24	Piastre Bay	23	S. Tanguay, repr. Mrs. J. Beetz, opr.	112 00 " 100 09 "	Sept. 18, 1902 " 18, 1902	
25	Watichou	15	Mrs. Cl. Bourque, opr. John Bourque, repr.	100 00 " 100 00 "	Dec. 1, 1903 " 1, 1903	This office was closed on withdrawal of former agent from Sept. 4, 1903, $12 rent to J. Beetz.
26	Aguanus	21¾	S. Galant, repr. Mrs. Galant, opr.	112 00 " 100 00 "	Sept. 3, 1902 " 3, 1902	
27	Natashquan	21	C. Vignault; repr. Miss Vignault, opr.	112 00 " 100 00 "	" 5, 1902 " 5, 1902	
28	Kegaska	33	Geo. Anderson, repr. Miss Anderson, opr. J. W. Osborne, inspr.	112 00 " 100 00 " 500 00 "	" 16, 1902 " 16, 1902 " 1, 1902	Plus 50 cents per day when absent on duty.
29	Masquaro	18	Wm. Foreman, opr & rep.	212 00 "	June 1, 1903	
30	Romaine	25	M. Blais, repr. Miss R. Blais, opr.	112 00 " 100 00 "	Sept. 17, 1902 " 17, 1902	
31	Wolf Bay	24	R. Jones, repr. Mrs. R. Jones, opr.	150 00 " 100 00 "	Nov. 26, 1902 " 26, 1902	
32	Pointe au Maurier	24	J. Galibois, repr. Miss P. Galibois, opr.	112 00 " 100 00 "	Sept. 19, 1902 " 19, 1902	

33	Harrington	20	J. Jones, repr.	112 00	"	"	20,	1902	
			Mrs. Jones, opr.	100 00	"	"	20,	1902	
34	Whale Head	17	Nap. Nadeau, rep. & opr.	212 00	"	Jan.	21,	1903	
35	Mutton Bay	20	Alf. Cormier, rep. & opr.	444 00	"	June	1,	1902	
36	Baie de Ha	27	Mrs. J. Monger, opr.	100 00	"	"	14,	1904	
			J. Monger, rep.	112 00	"	"	14,	1904	
37	Ste. Augustine	27	G. W. Burgess, rep. & opr	212 00	"	Sept.	25,	1902	
38	Coxipi	24		212 00	"				Closed June 14, 1904.
39	Rocky Bay	30	Miss B E. Chevalier, o.	100 00	"	April	20,	1904	
			L. O. Chevalier, rep.	112 00	"	"	20,	1904	
40	St. Paul River	21	G. Chevalier, repr.	112 00	"	Oct.	2,	1902	
			Miss Chevalier, opr.	110 00	"	"	2,	1902	
41	Brador Bay	29	Johnny Jones, opr.	100 00	"	June	13,	1903	
			P. C. Vignault, insp.	500 00	"	Feb.	1,	1903	Plus 50 cents when absent on duty.
42	Blanc Sablon	6	Thos. Morel, repr, & opr.	212 00	"	Oct.	1,	1902	
43	Forteau Bay	13	A. Hart, repr & opr.	212 00	"	July	19,	1902	
44	Pointe Amour	17	Thos. Whyatt, repr & opr	112 00	"	Feb.	17,	1903	
45	Western Modiste	16	Jas. Bolger, repr. & opr.	212 00	"	Oct.	5,	1902	
46	Red Bay	13	Geo. Moore, repr.	112 00	"	"	9,	1902	
			Miss Moore, opr.	100 00	"	"	9,	1902	
47	Chateau Bay	30	J. Mahoney, opr & insp	500 00	"	Sept.	1,	1902	
			Miss Buckel, asst. opr.	180 00	"	Dec.	1,	1902	
			J. McCarthy, local rpr	100 00	"	Nov.	1,	1903	
48	Belle Isle	23¾	J. C. Colton, opr.	360 00	"	Sept.	14,	1902	
			Gen. inspector, North Shore System M. W. Crean	1,500 00					
	Totals	916		13,176 00					

ONTARIO—PELEE ISLAND TELEGRAPH SERVICE.

1	Leamington		J. McR Selkirk, D. Supt	50 00		Nov.	1,	1888	
2	Bairds	1	Accommodation office.		"	"	2,	1904	
3	Leamington Dock	1	F. Deslauriers, accommodation office.		"	"	1,	1895	
4	Tildens	5	Accommodation office.			April	1,	1905	This is the connection that was formerly made with the club house near by.
5	Point Pelee	5	W. A. Grubb	Commission 25 p.c.		Nov.	1,	1888	
	Leamington Dock to North Point Cable	17							The cable formerly 9½ knots from Point Pelee to the Island is now laid as here indicated 17 knots. The change was affected in August, 1901.
6	North Point Lighthouse	1	J. R. Ledwell.	Commission 25 p.c,		June	1,	1899	
7	North Dock	2	C. B. Quick.	"	"	Nov.	1,	1888	
8	McIntyre's Corner	2½		"	"				Closed in August, 1904.
9	West Dock	2½	A. M. McCormick	"	"	Nov.	9,	1888	
10	South Dock	5½	Mrs. F. B. McCormick.	"	"	Aug.	1,	1904	
	Totals	42½		50 00					

NOTE: This line is operated by telephones.

GOVERNMENT TELEGRAPH SERVICE—*Continued.*

QU'APPELLE—ATHABASKA LANDING SECTION.

No.	Stations.	Intermediate. Distance.	Agents and Operators.	Salaries per Annum.	Date of Appointment.	Memo.
		Mile.		$ cts.		
1	Qu'Appelle	0	R. C. Macdonald d. supt. J. S. Macdonald gen. ins. C. P. R. Tel. Co.	1,500 00 2,000 00 420 00	Oct. 1, 1905 June 1, 1905 Dec. 1, 1906	The agent operator at Qu'Appelle is joint with the C. P. R.
2	Ft. Qu'Appelle	17	J. W. Wilson, lineman E. Johnston	600 00 600 00	Mar. 1, 1902 " 1, 1885	
3	Lipton	11	C. P. R. Tel. Co.	Commission 10 p.c.	May 1, 1906	Agent operator at Lipton joint C. P. R.
4	Touchwood	21	J. Kelly		June 1, 1906	Agent operator paid by H. B. Co.
5	Kutawa	6	A. VonLindeburgh	720 00	Nov. 1, 1883	
6	South Humboldt	78	H. J. Macdonald	720 00	Feb. 1, 1904	
7	Saskatoon	69	C. P. R. Tel. Co. G. T. Clement, lineman	300 00 600 00	Jan 1, 1892 Oct. 16, 1903	Agent operator joint with C. P. R. Can. Northern agent act as agent on commission.
8	Warman	14	A. R. Douglas	Comm. 25 p.c. of receipts	Nov. 23, 1905	
9	Henrietta	38	W. J. Salisbury	720 00	Oct. 1, 1886	
10	Battleford	47	J. D. Noel Geo. Donovan	720 00 600 00	" 1, 1900 Mar. 9, 1905	
11	Brasylor	27	J. T. Gallahan	720 00	Dec. 1, 1900	
12	Lloydminster	70	E. A. McCleneghan	600 00	April 1, 1904	
13	Onion Lake	50	H. McCleneghan	720 00	Aug. 1, 1899	
14	Moose	33	G. G. Mann	720 00	" 1, 1902	
15	St. Paul des Metis	32	J. A. Therien	600 00	Dec. 1, 1899	
16	Saddle Lake	13	J. W. Carroll	720 00	Sept. 1, 1900	Telephone line from Saddle Lake to Industrial School 6½ miles.
17	Victoria	37	R. Gordon	600 00	Feb. 1, 1905	
18	Andrew	10	B. Carey C. Norn, lineman	600 00 600 00	Mar. 15, 1906 " 18, 1905	Telephone line from Andrew to Whitford 6 miles.
19	Star	18	E. A. Holmes	600 00	Aug. 2, 1904	
20	Ft. Saskatchewan	25	A. W. M. Campbell	600 00	Oct. 1, 1898	
21	Edmonton	18	K. A. Morrison W. McKay, lineman	720 00 780 00	June 7, 1904 May 1, 1886	
22	Athabaska Landing	98	Jas. McKernan	600 00	Oct. 1, 1904	
		750		18,680 00		
	Telephone extension.					
23	Whitford	7	The postmaster	Commission 25 p.c.	July 1, 1905	Connection is made with the telegraph office at Andrew.

Branch Lines.

	Edmonton					These branch lines are operated by the Edmonton District Telephone Co.
23	Winterburn	8				
24	St ney Plain	5½				
25	Spruce Grove	8				
26	Stoney Plain Centre	6½				
		28				
27	St. Albert	9				
28	Rave	12				
29	Rivière qui Barre	8				
30	Alexandria	5				
		34				

Wood Mountain Section.

1	Moose Jaw		C. P. R. Tel. Co	240 00	Dec. 1, 1891	The Agt. operator at Moose Jaw is joint with C.P.R.
			H. Sikes, Batteryman	120 00	Dec. 1, 1893	
2	Wood Mountain	90	J. H. Thomson	600 00	Dec. 1, 1890	
			F. Brown, Lineman	600 00	Nov. 1, 1905	
3	Willow Bunch	40	M. A. Noel	600 00	Oct. 19, 1904	
		130		2 160 00		

Duck Lake Section.

1	Batoche		D. H. Grant	120 00	Oct. 1, 1902	
2	Duck Lake	9	A. H. Gordon	120 00	Feb. 1, 1903	
		9		240 00		

Banff Telephone System.

	Local System in Banff National Park		H. Douglas (Supt.)			This system is looked after by Mr. Douglas, superintendent of the National Park.
			J. H. Grierson (Lineman)	25 00		
				25 00		

Totals - Number of offices, 35.
Mileage, 951.
Employees, 35.
Salaries per annum, $19,105.00.

GOVERNMENT TELEGRAPH SERVICE—*Continued.*

LINES IN BRITISH COLUMBIA.

No.	Stations.	Intermediate Distance.	Agent, &c.	Positions.	Salaries per Annum.	Date of Appointment.	Memo.
	Kamloops—Lower Nicola.	Miles.			$ cts.		
	Telephone Line.		(See note in margin).				NOTE.—This line is operated under the superintendence of the resident engineer at Victoria, and for conversations 25c. for 5 minutes, half that rate for each additional 5 Minutes or fraction thereof. NOTE.—The lessees pay a monthly rent for the connections, and are allowed 25 per cent commission on local tolls for messages and conversations of non-subscribers.
1	Kamloops	0	C. S. Stevens	Dist. Sup.	720 00	June 1, 1904	
			Miss B. McKnight	Clk. & Ag.	420 00	July 1901	
2	Anderson Creek	12	W. McLeod	Agent	"	" "	
3	Nicola		Mrs. M. V. Munro	Exc. oper.	480 00	" "	
4	Stumps Lake	13	Thos. Bunman	"	"	" "	
5	Beaver Ranch		J. W. Moor	"	"	" "	
6	Quelchena	20	E. O'Rourk	"	"	May 1900	Three additional connections in July, 1901.
7	Nicola Lake	9	A. E. Howse	"	"	" "	Add at Nicola Lake, July 1, or Government Office, Dr. Sutton, A. R. Carrington.
8	Coutlee		Blair & Co.	"	"	July 1901	
9	Lower Nicola	13	G. Armstrong	"	"	May 1900	
10	Aspen Grove	24		"			
11	Otter Valley	24		"			
12	Princeton	26	A. E. Howse & Co.	"	180 00	Feb. 1, 1905	
13	Hedley	25	John Love	"	480 00	" "	See note in body of report.
14	Keremeos	20		"			
15	Fairview	12		"			
16	Penticton	37	J. A. Schubert	"	120 00	" "	
	Total	235					

GOVERNMENT TELEGRAPH SERVICE—*Continued.*

BRITISH COLUMBIA *Continued.*

Number.	Stations.	Intermediate Distance.	Agents, &c.	Positions.	Salaries per Annum.	Date of Appointment.	Memo.
	Vernon-Kelowna Line.	Miles.			$ cts.		This line is operated both as a telephone and telegraph line.
1	Vernon	0	Miss G. E. Seaton	Agent and operator	360 00	Mar. 1, 1905	Joint agent with C. P. Telegraph.
			A. S. Muir	Telephone Agent	Commiss.	" 1, 1905	The commission is 25 per cent of the Government line tolls.
2	Kilowna	35	H. H. Miller & Co	Agts tel. and telegr.	360 00	" 1, 1905	
			A. L. Weeks	Lineman	720 00	Aug. 1, 1905	
	Total	35			1,440 00		

GOVERNMENT TELEGRAPH SERVICE *Continued.*

BRITISH COLUMBIA—*Continued*

Number.	Stations.	Intermediate Distance.	Agents and Operators.	Salaries per Annum.	Date of Appointment.	Memo.
	Victoria—Cape Beale.	Miles.		$ cts.		
			(See note in margin).....	.....	.....	NOTE—The superintendence of this line has been in the hands of the resident engineer at Victoria since October, 1901, when the arrangement theretofore in operation with the C. P. Ry. Co. was terminated.
1	Victoria.....	0	E. Houghton, oper. (C.P.Tel.).	200 00	Nov. 1, 1891	Proportion of salary.
	Sooke.....	18	Percy Clark, line repairer.....	540 00	Dec. 1, 1903	
2	*Otter Point.....	8	E. Gordon, agent and operator.	720 00	" 1, 1891	Allowance of $7.50 horse hire when necessary to come to Victoria repairing line.
3	*Jordan River (Shirley)..	10	E Clark.....	540 00	" 1, 1903	During winter months only.
4	Port San Juan (Port Renfrew).	30	E. C. Williams.....	240 00	Sept. 22, 1903	
			J. W. Williams, repairer.....	520 00	May 1, 1905	
5	Carmanah Lighthouse.....	24	W. P. Daykin, repairer.....	240 00	Nov. 1, 1891	
	(Clo-oose 2 miles west..		D. Logan, repairer.....	540 00	April 1, 1898	
			R. S. Daykin, repairer.....	540 00	June 1, 1905	
6	Cape Beale.....	28	M. Patterson, agent & operator	120 00	Sept. 1, 1899	
	Totals.....	118		3,660 00		

* Telephone connections for the convenience of several firms in the neighbourhood have been established at *Jordan River* for Messrs. Bell, Irving & Co., Point-no Point; The B.C. Packer's Asso., Point-no-Point and Jordan River; Capital City Canning Co., French's Ranch; J. H. Todd & Co., Coal Creek; 5 connections, rent paid $12 each for a canning season. At *Otter Point* for Messrs. J. H. Todd & Son, The B.C. Packer's Asso., Capital City Canning Co. and the B.C. Mess.; one connection in common at Sooke Wharf, $12 for the season.

GOVERNMENT TELEGRAPH SERVICE—*Continued.*

BRITISH COLUMBIA—*Continued.*

No.	Stations.	Intermediate Distance.	Agents, &c.	Positions.	Salaries per Annum.	Date of Appointment.	Memo.
	Nanaimo-Comox.	Miles.			$ cts.		
1	Nanaimo	0	W. F. Archibald. A. E. Booth, joint with C.P.R.	Agent and operator..	306 00	Mar. 1, 1896	The amount comprises $20 per month for agency and operation, $3 for messenger service and $2.50 for battery care.
				Assistant operator..	120 00	June 1, 1902	
2	Wellington	5	E. & N. Ry. Co.	Agent and operator..	Commiss.	April 1, 1893	
3	Parksville	23	Mrs. R. Williams	" " ..	360 00	Dec. 1, 1897	
			W. Mills	Lineman	360 00	June 1, 1903	Parksville, Quellicum section.
4	Union Bay	32¼	Miss E. McDonald	Agent and operator..	360 00	" 3, 1898	
			Thos. Hudson	Lineman	780 00	Nov. 17, 1898	
5	Union Mines		J. Dunsmuir	Accommodat'n office.			See mention of this in body of report (1897-98).
6	Cumberland	10	Albert Peacy	Agent and operator	120 00 com 25 p.c.	Apr. 28, 1898	
7	Courtney	7	J. McPhee & Son	Telephone Agent.	com. 25 p.c.		Courtney and comox communicate by telephone at prearranged intervals.
8	Comox	7¾	M. McDonald	Agent and operator..	360 00	Nov. 1, 1895	
	Total	81			2,766 00		
	Parksville, Alberni and Cape Beale Line.						NOTE—The repairs of this line has been done jointly with the Can. Pac. Telegraph since December 1, 1902.
	Parksville	0	(See above).				
	Alberni	29½	Mrs. P. A. Haslam	Agent and operator..	240 00	Oct. 1, 1899	Proportion of salary for Comox line included.
1	Bamfield Creek	53	Can. Pac. Tel.		com. 50 p.c.	Dec. 1, 1902	
2	Cape Beale	4	M. Patterson	Agent and operator..	240 00	May 1, 1900	Proportion of salary for this line.
		86½			480 00		

GOVERNMENT TELEGRAPH SERVICE—*Continued*

BRITISH COLUMBIA—*Continued.*

No.	Stations.	Intermediate Distance.	Agents, &c.	Positions.	Salaries per Annum.	Date of Appointment.	Memo.
	Alberni-Clayoquot Line.				$ cts.		
1	Alberni	0	P. A. Haslam	Agent and operator	120 00	Dec. 1, 1902	Proportion for this line.
2	New Alberni	2	E. A. Waterhouse	Agent and operator	Com. 25pc.	Oct. 1, 1903	
	Franklin Creek ½ mile cable	8					Line crosses canal at this point by submarine cable.
3	Uchucklesit*	10	E. B. Girard	Agent lineman	660 00	Oct. 1, 1902	Section extends from Franklin Creek to Pipestem Inlet, post offices address, New Alberni.
4	Ucluelet	10½	W. L. Thompson	Agent lineman	720 00	Dec. 1, 1902	
			H. J. Hillier	Lineman	660 00	" 1, 1902	
5	Clayoquot	66¾	E. S. Reeve	Agent lineman	720 00	" 1, 1902	
	Stubbs Island			Accommoda'n office			Private cable connection for local firm.
	Totals	96¾			2,880 00		
	Golden Windermere Line.						
1	Wilmer	0	R. A. Power	Agent and lineman	780 00	Jan. 1, 1902	
2	Athalmer	5	Telephone Connect'n				Operated from Windermere, Wilmer and Spillimacheen.
3	Windermere	5	" "	G. C. Pitts		July 1, 1904	" Spillimacheen and Athalmer.
4	Spillimacheen	16	W. F. Dunn	Agent and lineman	900 00	Jan. 1, 1902	Local superintendency.
			Teleph. Connect'n				Operated from Windermere, Wilmer and Athalmer.
5	Golden	66	W. A. Decow	Agent and operator	300 00	Dec. 1, 1904	Joint agent with C.P. Tel.
	Totals	92			1,980 00		

*Telephone connection between this office and premises of the Nathmint Mining Company.

GOVERNMENT TELEGRAPH SERVICE—*Concluded.*

BRITISH COLUMBIA—*Concluded.*

No.	Stations.	Intermediate Distance.	Agents and Operators.	Salaries per Annum.	Date of Appointment.	Memo.
	Vancouver -Salt Springs Line.					
1	Duncan Station	9	E. Castley	Comm'n 25 p.c.	July 1, 1905	
2	Maple Bay	3	T. Aitken	" "	" 1, 1905	
3	Chisholms	$0\frac{3}{4}$	A. Chisholm	" "	" 1, 1905	
4	Edwards' Store	3	Edwards & Co	" "	Mar. 1, 1902	
5	Ganges Harbour	9	E. Purvis	" "	July 1, 1905	
	Totals	$24\frac{3}{4}$				

There have been no staff appointments on this line, it being worked by telephone for the present merely for general convenience, and looked after by the persons directly interested.

GOVERNMENT TELEGRAPH SERVICE.

YUKON LINES.

NAMES of employees and monthly salaries, &c., Yukon Telegraph Service, which includes Port Simpson, Barkerville, Quesnelle and Lillooet branches.

Number.	Stations.	Intermediate Distance.	Positions.	Salaries per Month.	Tariff.	Night Rate.
				$ cts.		
			C. E. Gooding, manager	60 00		
			H. B. Rochester, operator	42 00		
			C. Belleau, operator	42 60		
1	Ashcroft		M. A. Armstrong, operator	39 00		
			J. D. Fraser, lineman	75 00		
			R. P. Quain, clerk	83 00		
			J. T. Phelan, District Supt.	175 00		
	Cache Creek	4	Accommodation office	50 p. c. com.	25 and 2	25 and 1
2	Bonapart	3½	" "	"	25 " 2	25 " 1
3	Pavillion	36½	Mrs. Bryson		50 " 3	25 " 1
4	Lillooet	22	S. A. McFarlane, agt & lineman.	60 00	50 " 3	25 " 1
5	Clinton	26	E. LeBourdais, opr. and lineman	60 00	25 " 2	25 " 1
6	115 Mile House	55	D. M. LeBourdais, "	60 00	25 " 2	25 " 1
7	150 "	35	J. Taylor, operator	60 00	50 " 3	30 " 2
8	Harpers Camp	33	S. H. Patenaud, opr. and lineman	60 00	50 " 3	30 " 2
9	Bullion	27				
10	Quesnelle Forks	4	O. Landry, operator and lineman	66 66	50 " 3	30 " 2
11	Soda Creek	42	C. H. Smith, " "	60 00	50 " 3	30 " 2
12	Alexandria	28	G. A. Broughton " "	60 00	50 " 3	30 " 2
13	Quesnelle	26	T. F. Murphy, " "	75 00	50 " 3	30 " 2
14	Lafontaine‡	46	Cariboo Consolidated Co	50 p. c. com.	50 " 3	
15	Barkerville‡	15	J. Stone, operator and lineman	60 00	50 " 3	
16	Blackwater & Fraser Lake	53	G. Duclos, lineman	70 00		
			J. H. Waller, operator	75 00	75 " 5	
17	Bobtail Lake	45	J. W. Howison, "	75 00	75 " 5	
			W. Smith, lineman	70 00		
18	Stoney Creek	35	W. J. Milne, operator	75 00	75 " 5	
			J. D. Charleson, lineman	70 00		
19	Fraser Lake	35	G. W. Proctor, operator	75 00	75 " 5	
			M. McNevin, lineman	70 00		
20	Burns Lake	69	W. Heinz, operator	75 00		
			J. E. Wise, lineman	70 00	100 " 7	
21	South Bulkley	30	E. Barrett, lineman	70 00	100 " 7	
			J. A. Hodder, operator	75 00		
22	North Bulkley	25				
23	Bulkley Ranch	27	H. N. Boss, operator	75 00	125 " 10	
			H. Fink, lineman	70 00	125 " 10	
24	Morricetown	35				
25	Hazleton	40	G. M. Swan, operator	100 00	125 " 10	
			E. R. Cox, "	100 00		
			E. E. Charleson, line foreman	150 00		
			J. C. K. Seeley, lineman	75 00		
			F. Charleson, lineman	70 00		
26	Meanskinisht§	35	E. Tomlinson, operator	50 00	125 " 10	
			R. Tomlinson, lineman	75 00		
27	Skeena Canyon§	47	J. W. Graham, operator	75 00		
			C. Durham, lineman	70 00		
28	Lorne Creek§	24	J. D. McIntosh, operator	75 00		
29	Gravel Yard Point§		W. S. Dobbie, "	75 00	150 " 10	
			A. E. Johnston, lineman	70 00		
30	Telegraph Point§	53	W. J. O'Neill, operator	75 00		
			W. R. Flewin, lineman	70 00	150 " 10	
31	Aberdeen§	4½	G. Coutu, operator	75 00		
			R. Donaldson, lineman	70 00		
32	Port Simpson§	39	M. W. O'Neill, operator	50 00		
33	1st Cabin	27	H. A. Cullon, "	75 00		
			Hugh Taylor, lineman	70 00		
34	2nd Cabin	28	G. T. Carpenter, operator	75 00		
			W. Loiselle, lineman	70 00		

* Branch from Ashcroft. † 150 Mile House. ‡ Quesnelle. § Haze lton.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 19

GOVERNMENT TELEGRAPH SERVICE—*Continued.*

NAMES of employees and monthly salaries, &c., Yukon Telegraph Service, &c.—*Con.*

YUKON LINES—*Continued.*

Number.	Stations.	Intermediate Distance.	Positions.	Salaries per Month.	Tariff.	Night Rate.
				$ cts.	$ cts.	
35	3rd Cabin	25	W. J. Tonvie, operator	75 00		
36	4th Cabin	20	P. Burnell, "	75 00		
37	5th Cabin	20	E. A. Hawley, "	100 00		
			C. Jepson, lineman	$3 per day		
38	6th Cabin	20	G. T. Brown, operator	100 00		
39	7th Cabin	19	T. E. Harkin, "	100 00		
40	8th Cabin	19	Jas. Mooney, "	100 00		
			L. Dubois, lineman	$3 per day		
41	9th Cabin	17	J. Muir, operator	100 00		
			G. Hill, lineman	$3 per day.		
42	Echo Lake	32	F. N. Jackson, operator	100 00		
			J. Lowery, lineman	$3 per day.		
43	25-Mile Cabin	25	J. H. Murie, operator	100 00		
			J. W. Hovey, lineman	$3 per day.		
44	Iskoot	16	J. W. Watts, operator	100 00	175 "	10
			W. Warnock, lineman	$3 per day.		
45	Telegraph Creek	61	A. S. Gillespie, operator	100 00		
			W. S. Simpson, lineman	175 00		
			A. J. Charleson, line foreman	50 00		
46	Shesley	45	W. P. Ball, operator	82 50		
			Geo. E. Adsit, linemen	75 00		
47	Nahlin	61	S. G. Lawrence, operator	82 50	200 "	15
			R. McKay, lineman	75 00		
48	Nakina	49	Geo. Coutts, operator	82 50		
			J. Haston, lineman	75 00		
49	Pike River	40	R. J. Barton, lineman & operat	82 50		
50	Atlin	23	F. W. Dowling, operator	116 66		
			A. B. Taylor "	100 00		
			D. H. Gagné, line foreman	125 00		
51	Center Cabin	35			225 "	15
52	Tagish	40	M. Grimes, operator	82 50		
			Adam Dickson, lineman	75 00		
			Gastin Aish "	75 00		
53	Carriboo Crossing	18	S. E. Chambers, operator	82 50		
54	White Horse	65	A. B. Clegg, dist. supt.	175 00	250 "	15
			H. Gilchen, store-keeper	150 00		
			J. P. Champagne, clerk	112 50		
			G. S. Flemming "	115 00		
			G. Henderson, lineman	75 00		
			Wm. Watson, messenger	25 00		
			T. Wakamoto, house kpr & cook	75 00		
55	Lower L Berge	59	Douglas Potts, operator	82 50		
56	Hootalinqua	30	W. Peters, operator	82 50		
57	Big Salmon	34	H. O. Lokken, lineman	75 00		
58	Five Fingers		R. O. Freeman, operator	82 50		
59	Yukon Crossing	8	Aubry Tennant, operator	82 50		
			K. Smith, lineman	75 00	275 "	75
60	Fort Selkirk	50	Bruce Watson, operator	82 50		
61	Selwyn	30	R. P. Hall, operator	82 50		
			N. Wade, lineman	75 00		
62	Stewart River	75	Chas. N. Graham, operator	82 50		
93	Ogilvie	23	J W. Wilkinson "	82 50	300 "	20
64	Dawson	48	W. Brownlow, manager	150 00		
			G. A. McLachlin, operator	125 00		
			F. A. Hanley, operator	125 00		
			R. C. McDonald, clerk	100 00		
			H. Douglas, jr., messenger	$3 per day.		
			Mrs. D. Hunt, house kpr & cook	100 00		
			Jas. McMenamin, lineman	80 00		
			C. A. Couture, line foreman	125 00		
65	Forty Mile	55	W. H. Mullin, operator	82 50		
66	Boundary	40			325 "	

GOVERNMENT TELEGRAPH SERVICE—*Concluded.*

NAMES employees and monthly salaries &c., Yukon Telegraph Service, &c—*Con.*

YUKON LINES—*Concluded.*

Number.	Stations.	Intermediate Distance.	Positions.	Salaries per Month.	Tariff.	Night Rate.
				$ cts.	$ cts.	
..	Vancouver.....		J. Y. Rochester, act. supt.....	200 00		
		.. ...	J. E. Gobeil, genl. inspr.....	166 66		
		.....	J. J. Healy, clerk..	140 00		
		.....	Emma Hays, stenographer.	65 00		
		2,252½		8,840 98		
			Add 10 persons $3 per day as above....	867 00		
			Total monthly salaries say... .	9,707 98		

YUKON TARIFFS.

The rates given above for points north of Quesnelle are one-third less than those primarily adopted, which were calculated on the general basis of 50 cents for 100 miles and 25 cents for each additional 100 miles, counting the distance from Ashcroft.

The local rates between offices north of Quisnelle are calculated on the basis of 50 cents for 100 miles and 25 cents for each additional 100 miles, and the local rates between offices north of Atlin are fixed at 50 cents for each 100 miles.

Cable Messages.—On transatlantic business the word rate is twice as much as the additional word rate given in the list for all points north of Ashcroft—Barkerville, $3 \times 2 = 6$c.; Dawson $20 \times 2 = 40$c. per word.

On transpacific business the word rate is the additional word rate plus 4c.; Barkerville, $3 + 4 = 7$c.; Dawson, $20 + 4 = 24$c. per word to or from Ashcroft.

Press Despatches.—For the Yukon line the rate is 1 cent per word, minimum charge $1; this applies to the whole line. Exception, Barkerville-Ashcroft section (local) minimum charge 50 cents.

Yukon system connects at Boundary with U.S. Sig. Service Telegraph System.

* Where the tariff rate is entered as 25-1 cents or 50-2, &c., the meaning is that the rate is 25 cents or 50 cents for ten words and 1 cent or 2 cents for each additional word.

GOVERNMENT TELEGRAPH LINES.

SPECIAL TARIFF.

Cable messages.—Rates for cable messages passing over the Yukon line will be found in connection with the Yukon tariff in the preceding pages.

Elsewhere, the rate for transatlantic messages passing over the government lines is the same as for ordinary through messages, excepting where the ordinary tariff is more than 25 cents; in such cases the government line rate is 4 cents per word, with a minimum charge of 25 cents. For example:—

For a message of six words or less the charge is 25 cents for government line.
For a message of seven words the charge is (7 x 4) 28 cents for government line.
For a message of twelve words the charge is (12 x 4) 48 cents for government line.

In every case the counting of words includes the address and signature in the same way as for transatlantic cable tolls.

Press despatches.—The rate for press despatches on the government lines (excepting the Yukon line), is 20 cents per 100 words; no single message less than 20 cents.

For the Yukon line the rate is 1 cent per word, minimum charge $1; this applies to the whole line. Exception, Barkerville-Ashcroft section (local) minimum charge 50 cents.

REGULAR TARIFF.

NOVA SCOTIA.

Line from North Sydney to Meat Cove and Mabou—Local rate, 25-1 (20 offices).*

Big Bras d'Or	Through rate 15-1 from North Sydney, W. U. office.		
New Campbellton's (Kelly's Cove)	"	"	"
Englishtown	"	"	"
Baddeck	"	"	"
Murray	"	"	"
Indian Brook	"	"	"
French River	"	"	"
South Ingonish	"	"	"
Ingonish	"	"	"
Neil's Harbour	"	"	"
Dingwall	"	"	"
Aspy Bay	"	"	"
Meat Cove	"	"	"
Pleasant Bay	"	"	"
Cheticamp	"	"	"
Grand Etang	"	"	"
Northeast Margaree	"	"	"
Margaree Harbour	"	"	"
Southwest Margaree	"	"	"
Inverness Town (Broad Cove)	"	"	"

* When the tariff rate is entered as 25-1 or 50-2, &c., the meaning is that the rate is 25 cents or 50 cents for ten words and 1cent or 2 cents for each additional word.

Night messages are exchanged with the Western Union Telegraph Company for offices on this line. Rate 1 cent per word with minimum of 15 cents. The local night rate is 1 cent per word with minimum of 25 cents.

Line from Barrington to Cape Sable—Local rate, 12-1.

Newellton	Through rate 12-1 from	Barrington,	W. U. Office.
Cape Sable Lighthouse	"	"	"

This line is now operated by the local telephone company. Terms of lease provide for former telegraph rate as above not being exceeded.

NEW BRUNSWICK.

Line from Chatham to Point Escuminac—Local rate 25-1 (4 offices.)

Bay du Vin	Through rate 15-1 from	Chatham,	G. N. W. office.
Lower Hardwicke	"	"	"
Escuminac	"	"	"
Pt. Escuminac Lt. House	"	"	"

Line from Eastport, Me., to Campobello, Grand Manan, and Whitehead Islands (9 offices)—Local rates between offices on Grand Manan and Whitehead Islands, 15-1; Grand Manan and Campobello Island 25-2; The Islands and Eastport, Me., 25-2, W.U.O.

Welchpool, Campobello	Through rate 25-2 from	Eastport, Me.,	W. U. office.
Flagg's Cove, Grand Manan	"	"	"
Castalia	"	"	"
Woodward's Cove	"	"	"
Grand Harbour	"	"	"
Seal Cove	"	"	"
Southern Head	"	"	"
Cheney's Head	"	"	"
Whitehead Islands	"	"	"

QUEBEC.

Line from Gaspé to Anticosti Island, Q. (9 offices)—Local rates between offices on the Island 25-1; Gaspé and the Island offices 50-2.

South-West Point	Through rate 50-2 from	Gaspé,	G. N. W. office.
Salt Lake	"	"	"
Shallop Creek	"	"	"
South Point	"	"	"
Heath Point	"	"	"
Fox Bay	"	"	"
Becscie River	"	"	"
West Point	"	"	"
English Bay	"	"	"

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 19

Line from Meat Cove, C.B., N.S., to Magdalen Islands, Q. (9 offices)—Local rates between offices on the Islands 25-1; Meat Cove and the Islands 50-2; offices on the Meat Cove line and the Islands 50-2.

Amherst Island	Through rate 50-2 from North Sydney, W. U. office.		
Amherst Lt. House	"	"	"
Etang du Nord Village	"	"	"
Etang du Nord Lt. House	"	"	"
Cap aux Meules (Grindstone)	"	"	"
House Harbour	"	"	"
Grosse Isle	"	"	"
Grand Entry	"	"	"
South Beach	"	"	"
Bryon Island	"	"	"

Line from Meat Cove, C.B., N.S., to St. Paul's Island—Local rate between offices on Meat Cove line and St. Paul's 50-2 (1 office).

St. Paul's Island Lt. House 50-2 from North Sydney, N.S., W. U. office.

Line from Quebec to Grosse Isle Quarantine Station (7 offices)—Local rates between offices on Orleans Island and Isle Réaux, 15-1; on Orleans Island, Isle Réaux and Quebec, 15-1; on Orleans Island and Grosse Isle, 25-1; on Isle Réaux and Grosse Isle, 15-1.

St. Pierre, Orleans Island	Through rate 15-1 from Quebec, G. N. W. office.		
Ste. Pétronille	"	"	"
St. Laurent	"	"	"
St. Jean	"	"	"
St. Famille	"	"	"
St. François	"	"	"
Isle Réaux	"	"	"
Grosse Isle	" 25-1	"	"

Lines in Chicoutimi District, including points west of Bersimis.—Local rate between offices within 100 miles apart, 15-1; over 100 miles, 25-1. Between offices on government line and offices on the G. N. W. Company's line as far as and including Quebec, 25-2. Through rate is the above mentioned local rate between government line offices, to connect with the G. N. W. Tel., plus the full charges of the G. N. W. Tel. Co. for points beyond Quebec.

Line from Bersimis to Chateau Bay, with branch to Anticosti from Long Point of Mingan.—Local rate between offices within 100 miles apart, 15-1; over 100 miles, 25-1; on mainland and Anticosti, 50-2. These same rates apply to government line offices east and west of Bersimis.

The checking of all through business exchanged with the G. N. W. Tel. Co. is done with Quebec.

ONTARIO.

Line from Leamington to Pelee Island (Telephone Circuit)—Local rates between Leamington and Point Pelee 15-1; mainland and Island offices 25-1; offices on the Island 15-1 (8 offices).

Gun Club House, mainland	15-1 (thro' business) from Leamington, G. N. W.		
Point Pelee mainland	"	"	"
Leamington Dock	"	"	"
Bairds	"	"	"
North Pt. Lt. H'se, Pelee Id.	"	"	"
North Dock, Pelee Island	"	"	"
McIntyre's Corners	"	"	"
West Dock, Pelee Island	"	"	"
South Dock	"	"	"

NORTHWEST TERRITORIES.

Line from Qu'Appelle (C.P.R. Sta.) to Edmonton, Alberta—Local rates, 15-1, 25-2, 50-3, for distances 10 to 600 miles (13 offices).

Fort Qu'Appelle	25-2	Qu'Appelle or Saskatoon.
Touchwood	"	"
Saskatoon	"	"
Saskatoon (Ts. office C.P.R. Tel.)	"	"
Henrietta	"	"
Battleford	"	"
Bresaylor	25-2	Saskatoon; 50-3 Qu'Appelle or Edmonton.
Onion Lake	"	"
Moose	"	"
St. Paul de Métis	50-3	Saskatoon, Qu'Appelle or Edmonton.
Saddle Lake	"	"
Victoria	25-2	Edmonton; 50-3 Qu'Appelle or Saskatoon.
Andrew	"	"
Star	"	"
Fort Saskatchewan	"	"
Edmonton (Transfer office C.P.R. Tel.)	"	"
Athabasca Landing	"	"

Line from Moosejaw (C. P. Stn.) to Wood Mountain—Local rates, 25-2 (1 office).

Wood Mountain ..25-2 from Moosejaw.

BRITISH COLUMBIA.

Line from Victoria to Cape Beale—Local rate, 50-3 (6 offices).

Sooke	50-3	from Victoria C. P. R. Tel. office.
Otter Point	"	"
Jordan River	"	"
Port San Juan	"	"
Carmanah Lt. House	"	"
Cape Beale	"	"

Line from Nanaimo to Comox—Local rate, 25-2 (9 offices).

Wellington (C.P.R. & E. & N. Ry.)	25-2	from Nanaimo
Parksville	"	or Wellington.
Fanny Bay	"	"
Cumberland	"	"
Union Bay	"	"
Union Mines	"	"
Courtney	"	"
Comox	"	"
Alberni (branch)	"	"

Line from Alberni to Cape Beale—Local rate, 50-3.

Between offices on the Victoria-Cape Beale line and the Nanaimo-Comox line, via Alberni 50-3.

Line from Golden to Wildermere—Local rate 25-2 (3 offices).

1. Athalmer ..25-2 from Golden (C.P.Ry.)
2. Wilmer "
3. Windermere "

Line from Kamloops to Lower Nicola (Telephone) (16 offices).

Connections are leased and lessees allowed commission on messages of non-subscribers. Tariff 25-2 local from Kamloops and for conversations 25 cents for five minutes, half that rate for each additional five minutes or fraction thereof.

Yukon System.

Tariff rates for the Yukon lines are given in the table of staff, &c., in the foregoing pages.

SUMMARY.

Offices on government line, as listed	327
Offices at transfer points with connecting lines	16
Total number embraced by the service	343

APPENDICES

GOVERNMENT TELEGRAPH SERVICE

ANNUAL REPORT FOR 1905-6.

Sectional reference (1) Cape Breton lines.
(2) Magdalen Island lines.
(3) Anticosti Island lines.
(4) Bay of Fundy lines.
(5) North Shore, St. Lawrence and Chicoutimi.
(5*a*) Quarantine Telegraph system.
(5*b*) Quebec and North Shore St. Lawrence.
(6) Pelee Island system.
(7) Northwest lines.
(8) British Columbia lines
(9) Yukon telegraphs.
(10) Report of Inspector, Yukon telegraphs.

(SPECIAL REPORT No. 1, CAPE BRETON LINES.)

I beg to report on the government telegraph lines in Cape Breton for the fiscal year to July 31, 1906, as follows:—

	Miles in Operation.	No. of Offices.	No. of Operators.	No. of Reprs and Linemen.
Meat Cove	168¼	17	17	7
Mabou-Meat Cove	109	9	9	11
Boularderie	20	3	3	1
N. Sydney-Hawkesbury-Mabou	202½	15	15	3
St. Paul	3	1	1	....
	502¾	45	45	22

The lines are reported in very fair condition, excepting on the section between Mabou and Cheticamp, where a portion of the poles are found to be in bad condition, but arrangements have been made for renewal, and it is expected the work will be completed before winter sets in.

CONSTRUCTION OF NEW LINES.

A further extension of the Boularderie line, and a line from North Sydney to Eskasoni was completed early this year, and Joseph Logue, North Sydney, was placed in position of general repairer of these new lines, together with the older section between Big Bras d'Or and North Sydney. The new section has not yet been put in operation.

In anticipation of the removal of the cable station from Meat cable to Bay St. Lawrence, and the transfer of the landing place of the St. Paul island cable to a new location, 1½ miles of poles and 7 miles of wire were strung to make the proper connections, but this has not yet been put in operation, pending the completion and transfer of the cable station.

LOCAL REPAIR SECTIONS.

The Cheticamp-Barren section was given up by Mr. M. F. Aucoin, the local lineman, July 1, 1905, and Mr. John G. Chaisson was appointed at a yearly allowance of $40.

NEW OFFICES AND OFFICE CHANGES.

A new office was opened at Strathlorne, July 7, 1905, with Miss R. McLean in charge as agent-operator at $50 per annum, or commission; at Meat cove, August 1, Miss M. J. McDonald became operator at $35 per month, with Miss A. McDonald as assistant at $30 per month, to cover the service in repeating Magdalen island and St. Paul island business, and between the different sections of the government line as might be necessary. At Cheticamp, Mrs. Maria Fiset, agent-operator resigned August

5, 1905, and was succeeded by C. J. Aucoin, on a commission of 50 per cent of receipts and checks. At Inverness, Mrs. A. McLellan resigned as agent-operator and was succeeded by Miss Agnes A. Gillis, February 21, 1906, on a commission of 50 per cent of receipts and checks.

The special winter tariff of one-half cent per word between the Magdalen Islands and Meat cove was again in force during the winter of 1905-6, while the mail service was suspended.

(Sgd.) D. C. DAWSON,
Supt.

MAGDALEN ISLANDS SYSTEM.

(Separate Report No. 2.)

I beg to report as follows on the lines under my charge: The length of the principal line is 85 miles, joined by a loop line at Groose Isle running to Grand Entry 25 miles. A double line of 12 miles with two small cables of ¼ mile each crosses to House Harbour. On the main line there is 8 miles of cable on a sand-bar and lagoon for relaying Amherst island to Etang du Nord. On the Amherst Island line there is a double line of about 4 miles and a cable of 10 knots between Grosse Isle and Bryon island, connection with the main line being given at Groose Isle.

Since July 1, 1905, 3 miles of new extension double line has been constructed from Point Bosse to South Beach, 6 miles reconstructed with new poles, and repairs made of damage caused by gales of wind, silver thaws, &c.

The line is built mostly over sand, and is very hard to keep in working order, and requiring the utmost vigilance on the part of the employees. The names of the operators and linemen, with salaries, &c., will be found in the tabulated statement.

A. LeBOURDAIS,
District Superintendent.

Grindstone Island, November 8, 1906.

ANTICOSTI ISLAND SYSTEM.

(Separate Report No. 3.)

I beg to submit my report on the line under my control for the year ending June 30, 1906. Total mileage, 230. The wire is in perfect working order throughout, notwithstanding the great difficulty in reaching the location of a break owing to the formation of the trail, repairers having to wade through streams, swamps, and over a muddy beach carrying tools, material and provisions.

During the summer of 1905 the wire between Fox Bay and River Becscie was renewed at a cost of $1,718.30. The building at Fox Bay was reconstructed in 1905, at a cost of $672.59.

Repairers refuge camps were reconstructed throughout the length of the line at a cost of $442.50, and general repairs to the line cost $144.35. The cost of transporting provisions, painting buildings, boats and canoes, and the purchase of a new boat and some river canoes amounted to $178.15. The changes in the staff of employees is noted in the tabulated statement elsewhere.

A. MALOUIN,
District Superintendent.

Anticosti, November 3, 1906.

BAY OF FUNDY, N.B., SYSTEM.

(Separate Report No. 4.)

In compliance with your telegram, I am sending the following report of lines in this district for the last fiscal year. The line on Campobello is in good condition, the part from office to Herring Cove being reconstructed in November, 1905, at a cost of $31.50. On Eastport the wire is getting old, and have instructed the lineman to replace it with new during July, 1906. On Grand Manan the lines are in fair condition. Through 1905 we put in ten new poles and have more on hand to replace defective ones, but the Telephone Company have applied for the use of our poles for their wires, so I decided not to have the annual work done until I knew if they were to use the line, as we would thus save any extra expense to our department. The line would last for years with only our wire, and would cost very little to gradually renew it; but the heavy cross-arms and extra wires of the Telephone Company will make a lot of work necessary.

We had no new line constructed during the year, and all the reconstruction was at Herring Cove, that line having been built in a hurry, when the cable landing was changed from Liberty Point to Herring Cove. On the Eastport line the only extra work was the trenching of the cable from low water to cable hut. The cable hut there is in poor condition and will have to be replaced by a new one, or the old one moved and repaired. The bank caves in under it and parts the cable from the connections.

On Grand Manan there was some extra labour needed in placing new poles, that cost $19.50, outside of Mr. Gilmour's salary.

The total length of lines is about 46 miles. Length of cable—

	Miles.
From Long Eddy to Herring Cove	10
Dunn's Beach to Eastport, Me	1¾
Grand Harbour to Rosses Isl	1¼
Rosses Isl. to Cheney's Isl	½
Cheney's Isl. to White Head	¾
	14¼
Land lines—	
From Long Eddy to Southern Head	21
Grand Harbour to White Head	3¾
On Campobello, N.B	4
Eastport, Maine, U.S.A	3
	31¾

The maintenance accounts for the year are:—

	Maintenance account.	Revenue.
1905.		
July	$124 46	$ 65 21
August	161 44	76 25
September	195 96	107 30
October	120 09	106 30
November	141 30	109 89
December	349 99	115 91
1906.		
January	118 24	127 44
February	101 85	98 86
March	151 15	67 74
April	107 07	67 85
May	116 39	72 47
June	143 14	81 31
	$1,831 08	$1,096 53

(Signed) C. C. SEELEY,
District Superintendent.

Grand Manan, N.B., November 2, 1906.

NORTH SHORE LINES, CHICOUTIMI, SAGUENAY AND BERSIMIS.

(Special Report No. 5.)

GOVERNMENT TELEGRAPH SERVICE.

Report of the district superintendent from Quebec to Bersimis, in the counties of Quebec, Montmorency, Charlevoix, Chicoutimi, and part of Saguenay to Bersimis.

The line repairers in the district are divided as follows:—Baie St. Paul to La Cruche, on line No. 40; distance, 38 miles, and from Baie St. Paul to Petite Rivière, line No. 44; distance, 12 miles, making a total distance of 50 miles.

Lineman Michael Fortin, of St. Urbain. Salary, $270.

From Malbaie to Baie des Rochers, double line, No. 13 and 21; distance, 23 miles, and from Malbaie to Ste. Agnes on line No. 41; distance, 12 miles, making a total of 35 miles.

Lineman A Brassard, of Port au Persil. Salary, including telegraph office, $410.

From Baie des Rochers to Grandes Bergeronnes, on line No. 13; distance, 27 miles, and from Ste. Catharine to Anse à Cheval, on line No. 39; distance, 15 miles, making a total length of 42 miles.

Lineman G. Bouliane, of Ste. Catharine. Salary, $360.

From Grandes Bergeronnes to Bersimis, on line No. 13; distance, 75 miles.

Lineman Elliot Courbron, of Portneuf. Salary, $420.

From La Cruche to Chicoutimi, on line No. 40; distance, 47 miles, and from Chicoutimi to St. Alexis; distance, 15 miles, making a total length of 62 miles.

Lineman J. Fortin, of Chicoutimi. Salary, $420.

From St. Alexis to Anse à Cheval, on line 39; distance, 53 miles.

Lineman R. Martel, of Anse St. Jean. Salary, including telegraph office, $272.

From Ste. Anne to LacClair, on line No. 45; distance, 10 miles, and from Ste. Anne to St. Charles Borromée, on line No. 42; distance, 18 miles, making a total length of 28 miles.

Lineman P. Gauthier, of Ste. Anne. Salary, including telegraph office, $200.

From Ste. Anne to Lac Resimond, on line No. 50; distance, 40 miles.

Lineman Johnny Brisson, of St. Fulgence. Salary, $360.

From Lac Resimond to Tadousac, on line No. 50; distance, 42 miles.

Lineman Henri Gravel, of Sacré Coeur. Salary, $360.

Expenses for the maintenance of the line from July, 1905, to June 30, 1906, for operators, and general repairs to the line:—

July, 1905	$ 489 41
August, 1905	476 21
September, 1905	429 21
October, 1905	475 17
November, 1905	467 96
December, 1905	586 04
January, 1906	402 96
February, 1906	863 81
March, 1906	588 44
April, 1906	521 36
May, 1906	565 72
June, 1906	650 60
	$6,516 69
Other expenses made in connection with the maintenance of the line	$ 748 75
Total amount for maintenance	$7,265 44

The construction of lines were as follows:—

Construction of the line from La Descente des Femmes to Sacré Coeur, which completes the line on the north side of the Saguenay from Chicoutimi to Tadousac.

The construction of this line was authorized by a letter dated July 26, 1906.

The amount expended was $4,304.54.

The line was not completed and the work was continued under special orders, and the expenditure to be paid in 1906-7.

The amount was paid by special vote, $2,783.85; total cost of line, $7,088.39.

An amount of $1,000 was voted for the construction of a double line between St. Alexis and Chicoutimi. Amount expended, $872.79.

The construction of a new line was ordered between Tadousac and Bergeronnes on account of the road which was changed. Amount of expenditure, $977.90.

The amount of $401.81 was expended in the Ha Ha Bay road.

The sum of $199.75 was expended near Anse St. Jean for the construction of a small bridge for the use of the lineman.

The amount of $1,000 was granted for the purchasing of timber for the reconstruction of Les Escoumains bridge, which was burnt, this amount was granted as the government's contribution for the maintenance of the road.

The sum of $350 was also expended for the construction of a trail road for the line repairers on the west side of Pointe aux Esquimaux.

An amount of $350 was also expended for the construction of a trail road for line repairers on the east side of Esquimaux Point.

Remarks in the interest of the maintenance of the line in the district:—

It will be advisable to have a store for the supply of the maintenance of the lines, stationery, &c. We have already a store in the shed on the wharf, which ought to be removed to the public building when completed; the present store is a room of 10 x 15 feet.

Before closing these remarks I will call the attention of the department to the fact that there are a great number of telephone lines on the government telegraph posts, viz.:—

On line No. 13, from Malbaie to Baie des Rochers, belongs to M. Lemieux, of Malbaie.

On line No. 40, two telephone lines, from Chicoutimi to St. Alexis. Dubuc Telephone Company and Belley Telephone Company.

On line No. 41, telephone from Malbaie to Ste. Agnes, built by government and operated by M. Lemieux.

On line No. 44, telephone from Baie St. Paul to Petite Rivière St. François, built by the government and operated by a private company.

There is also a cable between Eboulements and Isle aux Coudres, belonging to the government and used for telephone by M. Lemieux, of Malbaie.

CONDITION OF THE LINES.

The lines are generally in good condition, several offices may be improved, and the regulations ought to be printed in French.

GROSSE ISLE QUARANTINE SYSTEM.

(Special Report No. 5a.)

I beg to report on the condition of the lines under my charge, which consist of 35 miles of land line from St. Pierre to the Grosse Isle quarantine station.

Cables—

¾ knot from St. Pierre to Ange Gardien.

2 knots from St. François to Isle aux Reaux.

2 knots from Isle aux Reaux to Grosse Isle.
30 knots from St. François to Baie St. Paul.
4 knots from Crane Island to Montmagny, connecting with the Bell Telephone System at Montmagny, and used exclusively for telephone purposes. Connection at Ange Gardien is made with the Great North Western System.

This land line was constructed in 1885, and being built along the south shore of Orleans Island is much exposed to the heavy easterly gales which prevail during the autumn and winter months, and requires constant attention to keep it in working order. A large number of poles are in a state of decay and should be renewed as early as possible next spring, in fact it will be necessary to reconstruct a portion of the line, and give it a general overhauling from Grosse Isle to Ange Gardien. I found the cable defective between Isle aux Reaux and Grosse Isle, and had 800 feet of it removed and replaced by new cable, the work being done by the cable-ship *Tyrian;* four new cable huts were constructed and placed at the various cable landings, and connections made. With the view of facilitating through business between the north shore lines and Quebec via Baie St. Paul and St. François cable, a second wire has been strung from St. François to St. Pierre, which will be used exclusively for this business. On May 1, Miss Masson resigned her position as operator at Grosse Isle and a new office was opened at the house of Miss Legacé, who was appointed operator. Telegraph instruments connecting with the Grosse Isle main line have been installed in the office of Dr. Martineau, chief quarantine physician, and at the Marconi Wireless Station.

The names, salaries and length of service of operators and linemen will be found in tabulated statement elsewhere.

P. POULIOT,
District Superintendent.

St. Jean Island of Orleans, October 27, 1906.

QUEBEC AND NORTH SHORE ST. LAWRENCE.—SPECIAL REPORT,

No. 5 B.

Quebec, October 5, 1906.

D. H. Keeley, Esq.,
General Superintendent,
Ottawa, Ont.

Dear Sir,—I beg to submit a report on the condition of the north shore line from Murray Bay to Pointe aux Esquimaux. Leaving Quebec on June 28, I arrived at Murray Bay on the 29th, and with Frs. Gallienne and Repairer Brassard left there overland on the 30th.

From Murray Bay to Cap à l'Aigle our poles are used by a telephone company and in some places by an electric light company, their wires hamper ours considerably, and expose it at various places to 'crosses,' swinging and otherwise. It is also interfered with by the branches of trees, the cutting of which, Brassard states, Mr. Bonner, the Seigneur of Murray, will not allow. The majority of those trees are on the highway, and the removal of a few branches will not injure them. It may be well to have Mr. Taché communicate with the Seigneur on the subject.

The employees of the electric light company appear to place their wire on the government poles at will. Something should be done to protect our line; in fact their wire should be removed from our poles altogether. There are indications of neglect on the part of the repairer, many sideblocks and insulators being broken, and several poles require renewal from Murray Bay to Baie des Rochers, and I instructed Brassard to place his section in good repair without delay.

On July 2, we left Baie des Rochers and found the line from there to St. Catharines Bay in very good condition, and evidently well looked after by repairer Boulienne. Between seven and eight miles west of St. Catharines Bay there is a mile of burned timber standing, which is a menace to the line, the roots being partly burned, and decaying rapidly. With the assistance of two men, Boulienne will remove those trees in ten days.

From St. Catharines Bay to the cable landing on the west side of the Saugenay, a distance of about a mile, the wire is covered by a heavy undergrowth which must render it almost unworkable when heavy rains set in, and I suggested to Mr. Taché at Tadousac that the two men referred to be given to Boulienne at once to clear this undergrowth as well as the burnt trees west of St. Catharines Bay. From Tadousac to Bergeronnes the wire runs through a heavy undergrowth, being invisible from the trail at many points, and the new line between those stations, of which about four miles require wiring, should be completed without delay.

From Bergeronnes to Bon Désir there is a little undergrowth to be cleared, otherwise the wire is in good condition. From Bon Désir to Portneuf Repairer Courbron has removed all undergrowth from the wire, but there remains much work to be done clearing undergrowth which in another year will reach the wire; many poles require renewal and the lines in this section should get a thorough overhauling.

From Portneuf the wire runs four miles north, along the west side of the Portneuf river, and the same distance south on the east side. This stretch is in very bad condition, several poles being down, a large number rotten and wire connections made in faulty manner. The location of this piece of line should be changed, and the Portneuf river crossed one-half mile north of the village where the span is not over 1,500 feet, thereby cutting out seven miles of very bad line.

From the Portneuf river east for a distance of three miles, the line has been much damaged by forest fires, poles down, and many of those standing burned almost to the core, the wire (No. 9) also damaged and so brittle that it can be broken as easily as a lath.

This portion of the line should be re-poled and re-wired this season.

From Sault au Cochon to Bersimis the wire is in fairly good condition, a few poles to be renewed and the right of way cleared of undergrowth to the intersection of the loop four miles west of Bersimis. A wooden bridge crossing the River Jean Raymond between Sault au Cochon and the Laval river is in bad repair, the timbers being decayed and liable to go down at any moment; this bridge is forty feet long and can be rebuilt at a cost of $35 or $40.

The government camp at Laval river was destroyed by fire last spring, and should be rebuilt. The bridge crossing the Laval River requires repairs to the extent of $100 and the White river bridge repairs to the extent of $40.

From Bersimis office to the crossing on west side of the river there is some widening to be done for a distance of half a mile. The crossing at the Bersimis river was damaged by the ice and high water last spring, one of the high poles which was planted on an island being carried away; two new poles were erected here and the crossing much strengthened.

From the east side of crossing to the Indian village (two miles) there is considerable widening to be done, and also from a point two miles east of the Indian village to Rivière des Rosiers, a distance of seven miles; otherwise this section is in good condition. Bridges are required across the Rivers Papinashua, Bartholemi and des Rosiers, which can be constructed of logs at comparatively small cost.

From Rivière des Rosiers east, for a distance of one and a half miles the right of way requires widening, the remainder of the distance to the crossing of the Rivière aux Outardes, nine miles, being completely cleared and in first class order. Seven miles of this section was cleared under the supervision of Mr. Comeau last April.

The 2,200 foot crossing over the Rivière aux Outardes still holds good, notwithstanding the heavy strain of No. 6 wire. A cabin should be built on the west side of

the Rivière aux Outardes at the crossing. Canoes are required at the crossing of the River Bersimis, at the crossing of the Outardes, and at the Petite Rivière, six miles east of Pointe aux Outardes to the Manicouagan mills, the line is well cleared of trees and brush, a few poles require to be replaced, wire should be tightened and many side blocks and insulators (which are damaged) renewed. A cabin is required near the old cable landing at Point Paradis, and one room properly fitted up with stoves, &c., in the old telegraph office east of the cable landing would answer the purpose.

From Manicouagan mills to English Bay the line is well built, but badly damaged by the operations of lumbermen in winter, and requires immediate attention. From English bay to St. Pancras the right of way is cleared about thirty feet, and the wire is in good condition, considering that nothing has been done to keep it up since completed by Mr. Cormier in 1904. The lineman's camp at St. Pancras is in a dilapidated condition but can be repaired at little cost. From St. Pancras to Mistassini, seven and a half miles, the wire runs through a very rough portage, and is in good order; there is much widening to be done and many large trees to be cut out. From Mistassini to the River St. Nicholas the portage is very rough, and much widening required, poles to be renewed and braced, in fact from the River Beesie east for a distance of three and a half miles the wire is strung through the bush without any clearing except a small foot-path, trees being used for poles all the way. This section should be attended to at once to avoid much trouble within the next six months. From St. Nicholas to Godbout the line is in good condition and free from danger of falling trees, Mr. Comeau having cleared this section last May. The appointment of a line repairer to look after the section from the crossing of the Rivière aux Outardes to St. Pancras bay is an absolute necessity, and the repairs already in the service should not have more line to look after than they are capable of doing. A. Brassard has from Murray Bay to Baie des Rochers, thirty-three miles of line, built along the highway, and he can offer no excuse for not keeping it in a high state of efficiency.

G. Boulienne has from Baie des Rochers to Bon Désir, including the Sacré Cœur and St. Etienne branch lines, 73½ miles, but as he can use a horse over the greater part of his section he should be able to keep it up to the proper standard. E. Courbron has from Bon Désir to Bersimis 77½ miles, 38 of which has to be covered on foot, and he is unable to keep this long section in proper repair.

Louis Gagnon has from Bersimis to Point aux Outardes, 26 miles; this section was built in 1905, and is easily kept in repair. From Point aux Outardes to St. Pancras bay there is no line repairer. From St. Pancras bay to St. Nicholas river, 18 miles, Mr. Isaïe Comeau (who lives at Godbout) is the repairer, and from St. Nicholas bay to Godbout the line is looked after by Mr. N. A. Comeau. I beg to suggest that sixteen miles, from Rivière Columbier to Bersimis, be taken from Courbron's section and added to Gagnon's section, which would end at the crossing of the Rivière aux Outardes; this will give Gagnon a total of 36 miles. Another repairer should be appointed to the section from the crossing of the Rivière aux Outardes (east side) to English bay, 49 miles, and Isaïe Comeau from Godbout to English Bay about 35 miles. This change will give Mr. N. A. Comeau more time to attend to the very difficult section from Godbout to Pointe des Monts. No time should be lost in getting work started on the various sections, as the season is well advanced. Three thousand dollars will place the line in first class condition from Portneuf to Godbout, including the cost of wire for damaged section immediately east of Portneuf.

From Godbout to Pointe des Monts, 18½ miles, the wire runs through a heavy undergrowth, a small percentage of which was cleared this season; a complete clearance of this brush should be effected early as possible next season.

From Pointe des Monts to Pointe Esquimaux the wire is in fair condition, but there is much widening of the right of way and clearing of undergrowth to be done between various points on this section next season, and this work should be done by the general repairers at Seven Islands and Pointe aux Esquimaux when on their annual

repairing trip, with say, ten men each, and on the same repairing trip the various refuge houses for the linemen could be put in order and made habitable.

The crossings at Bersimis, Pointe aux Outardes and Manicouagan rivers, respectively, 1,500, 2,200 and 1,700 feet, were made with No. 6 galvanized iron wire, which should be replaced by No. 10 steel or No. 12 hard drawn copper, to relieve the strain on the poles.

The steel wire for the Bersimis river is already on hand and will be strung early next spring. The automatic repeaters at Bersimis, Longue Pointe and Mutton Bay are not kept in constant use through business as they should be and much time is lost by manual repetition, especially at Bersimis. It may be well to instruct the district superintendents on this point. The intermediate batteries at Pentecost, Thunder River and Pointe aux Esquimaux should be kept in perfect condition, otherwise they impair the efficiency of the wire. The offices, instruments and equipment are in good order. The operators are prompt in the discharge of their duties and the discipline maintained reflects credit on the district superintendent.

I have the honour to be, sir,
Your obedient servant,

M. W. CREAN,
General Inspector.

PELEE ISLAND SYSTEM.

(Special Report No. 6.)

I beg to report as follows on lines under my charge:—

The land lines on Pelee Island, about 12 miles long, are in good shape and good working order.

The cable from Leamington dock to North dock Pelee Island, 17 miles long, is in good repair and working clear and satisfactory.

The line on the mainland, about 12 miles long, is in good working order and repair, but requires new poles to replace a large number that are badly rotted and dangerous to climb, when repairing line. I think that with 150 to 200 new poles this line might be put in good shape for two or three years longer, when additional poles would be required to renew the remaining portion of this part of the system.

The poles used in constructing this part of the system in 1888 were small sapling red cedars that grew on Point Pelee, and they are now badly rotted, especially where they are in clay soil.

In August, 1905, 2⅔ knots of new cable were received and during the term, from September 16 to October 7, the cable was overhauled from shore to shore and all pieces of old (original) cable were removed and replaced by new cable, thus putting the cable line in first class condition and giving the best of satisfaction until May 4, 1906, when it was damaged during a severe storm by vessel anchors in the channel and other places about 2½ to 3 miles south of the channel; it was during this storm that the barge *Armenia* sank in the channel about a quarter mile east of the cable line.

The damage caused by that storm was repaired during the period from May 15 to June 6, 1906, and the work of repair used up all the first-class cable there was on hand.

I should have at least about half knot of good new cable sent me as soon as convenient for future emergencies, as the old cable which was taken up in October, 1905, is of very doubtful quality, some parts of it being so rotten or spongy that the water oozes through the rubber into the core.

In October, 1905, I had a small shelter built alongside the shore end of the Leamington dock in which we stored the cable we had taken up and in which it is sheltered

from the sun and weather and convenient for use if required. I keep the shelter locked.

Any other telephone supplies that I have on hand are kept in my own office or building in the town so as to be available when required.

I have never charged any rental for storage on my own premises, and I obtained the privilege of erecting the shelter alongside Leamington dock by resolution of the town council, as the spot I selected was controlled by the corporation and no charge was made by the council for such privilege.

I herewith inclose list of officers, operators or agents and commissions or salaries, also nationality and date of birth as far as I can obtain them from the parties or their families.

(Sgd.) JOHN McR. SELKIRK,
District Superintendent.

LEAMINGTON, ONT., October 31, 1906.

NORTHWEST LINES.

(SPECIAL REPORT No. 7.)

Line from Qu'Appelle to Fort Qu'Appelle, 17 miles, is in good working order, but the greater part of it is running through numerous farms and should be moved on to road reserve; estimates for the cost of which have been forwarded to the department. The office at Fort Qu'Appelle is owned by the department, and is in a very dilapidated condition. It is a small frame building erected some twenty-three years ago, and would not repay the cost of repairing.

From Fort Qu'Appelle to Lipton, 11 miles, the first four miles should have every other pole put in new; the next seven miles is in good order. The office at this point is in the Canadian Pacific Railway station and our wire worked by that company.

From Lipton to Touchwood, 38 miles. This portion of the line is in very good order, and I anticipate little or no trouble on it for some time. The office is operated by the Hudson's Bay Company and is in their post.

From Touchwood to Kutawa, 6 miles, the line is also in good order. The office at this point is in Sub-Agent Lindeburgh's house in conjunction with the post office. From Kutawa to South Humboldt, 78 miles, the line runs chiefly through a prairie country and the poles have had a pretty bad scorching with prairie fires. This necessitated the resetting of a great number of poles, some of which are becoming very short and will soon be required to be replaced by new ones. The poles destroyed being mostly cedar, the tamarack being but little affected. The office at South Humboldt is a new building and a very good one ; but is in need of painting to keep the lumber from checking and warping, and also eave-troughing to preserve the foundation.

The line from South Humboldt to Saskatoon, 69 miles, also runs through a prairie country, and the same conditions apply as east of South Humboldt. The office in Saskatoon is in the Canadian Pacific Railway Company's building, and our wire is operated by them at this point.

The line from here to Warman, 14 miles, is in first-class condition. At Warman our office is in the Canadian Northern Railway Company's station, and our wire is operated by their people on commission.

From Warman to Henrietta, 38 miles, is a prairie country and has been all burned over this spring without doing any material damage. The line is in good working order. The office at Henrietta is in Sub-agent Salisbury's house.

From this point to Battleford, 57 miles, the line runs through prairie and small timber. The first 35 miles has been nearly all burned over, causing many poles to fall, and weakening many others. The balance of the way to Battleford the line is in good order. The Battleford office, built twenty-four years ago, is falling to pieces, and there is urgent necessity for a new building, for which an appropriation has been asked.

From Battleford to Bresaylor, 25 miles. Here we have the iron poles, and we have but little trouble on this beat. Our office at this point is in a rented building.

From Bresaylor to Lloydminster, 70 miles. The first 48 miles of this portion of the line is also of iron poles, and we experience little or no trouble on it. The last 22 miles is a loop from the main line, built in the winter time (two years ago), and poplar poles were used. These poles are already decaying, and trouble on this part of the line is constantly occurring. Our office here is owned by the department.

From this point to Onion Lake, 50 miles. The first 22 miles being the loop, the same conditions apply. The next 28 miles is in very good order, except the mast at the crossing of the Saskatchewan river at Old Fort Pitt, 13 miles east of Onion lake. There will have to be a new mast put in this fall, arrangements for which have been completed. The office at Onion Lake is in our own building. It is in good condition; but should be painted to preserve it.

From Onion Lake to Moose, 33 miles. The line is in good order, but runs through a very bad piece of country; being swamps and timber all the way. New roads are constantly being made, which leaves the line isolated and very difficult to follow. The office building here is very old and rotten.

From Moose to St. Paul des Metis, 32 miles. This part of the line runs through swamps, timber and patches of prairie. It has been badly burned this spring by both bush and prairie fires, and has required a good deal of attention. The office at St. Paul des Metis is in the Roman Catholic mission building.

From here to Saddle Lake, 13 miles. The line runs through a similar country, and the same conditions apply as between Moose and St. Paul des Metis. The office building at Saddle Lake is dilapidated and not fit for habitation.

A telephone line from here to Sacred Heart Mission, 6 miles, is in good order.

From Saddle Lake to Victoria, 37 miles, the line runs through scrub timber, sand hills and jack pine. The line is in fairly good order. Our chief trouble on this portion of the line is from trees falling on the wire. At Victoria, the office is in a new building put up by the department this year. This building should be equipped with storm sash and doors.

Line to Andrew, 10 miles. Wire crosses the Saskatchewan river at Victoria, and runs through scrub timber and prairie. This part of the line is in good order. The office at Andrew is in Mr. Carey's store.

A telephone line runs from here to Whitford. It is in good condition, and is working well.

From Andrew to Star, 18 miles. Line is in fairly good order. The office here is in the agent's house.

From Star to Fort Saskatchewan, 25 miles. The first 11 miles was built new, last year and is in first-class order. The next 12 miles is in very bad shape, and should be rebuilt and moved to the highway at once; estimates for the cost of which have been sent to the department. The last 2 miles is also new and in good condition. The office in Fort Saskatchewan is in a rented building and is well situated.

From this point to Edmonton, 18 miles. Line crosses the Saskatchewan river at Fort Saskatchewan and continues on the north side to Edmonton. This portion of the line was built new, two years ago, and is in perfect order. The office is in a rented building and is well situated.

From Edmonton to Athabaska Landing, 98 miles, the line runs through prairie, scrub timber and jack pine. On this section we are bothered with prairie fires and falling timber; but the line has been kept in remarkably good working order, considering the long stretch; interruptions being very rare.

MOOSEJAW SECTION.

From Moosejaw to a point 10 miles south, new poles were erected last fall, for the purpose of taking the line from farms and placing it along the highway, which will be done as soon as the harvest is removed. From this point to Wood Mountain (80 miles), the line is in bad condition. Many of the poles have been in place since the line was

first built, twenty-one years ago. Lightning and prairie fires have contributed, during the past season, to the destruction of many poles. Along a portion of the route cattle are grazing, and these rubbing against the poles invariably push down any that have become weak. Lineman Brown is on the line all the time, and has succeeded in preventing any serious delay to business. We have in stock about 250 poles, and once the money for renewals is available, these will be freighted out and erected. There will be sufficient to make the line safe until next spring, when a thousand new poles should be supplied. Iron poles would be the best for this treeless district, if they could be secured. Water is very scarce along this route after July. There is one interval of 40 miles without water. This, as you will readily understand, makes line building difficult and expensive. An expenditure of $100 would permit of the digging of a couple of wells, which would largely overcome this difficulty.

From Wood Mountain to Willow Bunch, 40 miles, is new and in excellent condition. The poles being tamarack are not likely to be affected by prairie fires, so that lightning is the only likely cause of trouble for some years to come. The office here is in a new erected building, built by the department last year; but requires two chimneys, the present stovepipes not giving sufficient draught, besides being a source of danger. Storm sashes are also required. An inexpensive fence around the building would also be of advantage.

A large number of settlers have come into the Willow Bunch district during the past two years, so that the extension of the line to that point has proven a great convenience. There is but little change in the Wood Mountain district, and the line there is still used chiefly by the Mounted Police, to whom it is a necessity.

BATOCHE SECTION.

The line from Duck Lake to Batoche, 9 miles, is in good working order, as also the telephone line from Duck Lake to the Indian agency, 3 miles.

Having regard to your reference to a depot for the storage of telegraph materials. There is at present nothing of that nature. The establishment of such a depot would greatly facilitate construction work, which in the past has often been greatly delayed because of the delay awaiting supplies. It would enable us to proceed with work immediately upon its being authorized by the department, and would be of great service in the case of trouble caused by lightning, prairie fires and other sources. Qu'Appelle would, I consider, be the best point on our line for such a building, as all supplies would come from the east and could be re-shipped from here with little extra cost. A frame building suitable for the purpose, say 30 x 20, would cost approximately six hundred dollars; a lot on which to erect it—50 feet frontage would cost $80 to $100. At present it is much cheaper to build than to rent in any northwest town.

R. C. McDONALD,
District Superintendent.

BRITISH COLUMBIA LINES.

(SPECIAL REPORT No. 8.)

Vancouver Island and Golden-Windermere.

DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC WORKS OFFICE,
VICTORIA, B.C., October 27, 1906.

SIR,—As per instructions contained in your telegram of the 26th instant, I have the honour to inform you that all of the telegraph and telephone lines under my charge are in fairly good working condition, with the exception of the Victoria and Cape Beale line and the Alberni and Cape Beale line. The former being upon trees

for the most part and over a most rugged and rough country, is a most difficult line to keep in working condition at all times, but especially in the winter. Since we have placed telephones at various points on the line, we have been able to keep up communication, because the line, although grounded for telegraphing, permits the use of the telephone in a manner.

Herewith inclosed please find an extract from a report, dated August 14, 1903, from Mr. J. G. Brown, my assistant, made after he had taken a trip of inspection over the line, and which I mailed to Mr. Keeley, the General Superintendent, on August 28, 1903. This report shows some of the necessities of the line and the cost thereof.

I have had a portion of the line transferred from the bush to the beach near Carmanah lighthouse for a distance of about a mile. This was absolutely necessary to be done in order to facilitate repairs during the winter months.

The Alberni and Cape Beale line is supposed to be kept in repair by the Canadian Pacific Railway Telegraph Company, who employ two line repairers between Alberni and Bamfield. The portion between Bamfield and Cape Beale is looked after by the government. The line is not well kept up; it is often down for three, four and five days at a time. The last interruption on this wire took place on the 5th instant, and was not working again until the 18th instant. When interruptions occur the operators transmit the messages for Cape Beale by Canadian Pacific Railway cable.

Victoria and Cape Beale Line—118 *miles long.*

E. Haughton, operator (C.P.R.), Victoria, salary.. .. ..$20 00
E. Gordon, operator and line repairer, Otter Point, salary..... 60 00

(An allowance of $7.50 for horse and rig is made when it is necessary for him to come all the way to Victoria when making repairs to line.)

P. Clark, Otter Point, line repairer, salary.. .. ..$45 00
E. Clarke, Jordon river, line repairer, salary 45 00

(During the winter months only.)

J. W. Williams, Port Renfrew, line repairer, salary $45 00
Mrs. E. C. Williams, Port Renfrew, operator, salary 20 00
(Wife of J. W. Williams.)
W. P. Daykin, Carmanah, operator, salary.. .. ..$20 00
R. S. Daykin, Carmanah, line repairer, salary.. .. ..$45 00
D. Logan, Clo-oose, line repairer and telephone agent, salary..$45 00
Mrs. M. Paterson, Cape Beale, operator, salary $10 00

Alberni and Cape Beale Telegraph Line—57 *Miles.*

Mrs. Paterson, Cape Beale, operator, salary.. .. ..$20 00
Mrs. Haslam, Alberni, operator, salary 10 00

(Line repairers are in the employ of the C.P.R. Telegraph Company).

Alberni and Clayoquot Line—86⅞ *miles long.*

Mrs. Haslam, operator, Alberni, salary.. .. .. $10 00
A. E. Waterhouse, operator, New Alberni, commission.. .. .25 per cent
E. B. Garrard, operator and line repairer, Uchucklesit, salary..$60 00
H. J. Hillier, operator and line repairer, Toquart, salary.. .. 55 00
W. L. Thompson, operator and line repairer, Ucluelet, salary.. 60 00
E. S. Reeve, operator and line repairer, Clayoquot, salary.... 60 00

Mr. Garrard's salary previous to January 1, 1906, was $55. Mr. Hillier was moved from his station at Maggie River to Toquart harbour in order to provide some

one to attend to the telephone installed for the accommodation of the fishery company at Toquart. He has been acting as agent since.

Vancouver Island and Salt Spring Island Telephone Line—26 miles.

E. Castley, telephone agent, Duncans, commission.. .. 25 per cent
T. Aitken, telephone agent, Maple Bay, commission.. .. 25 per cent
A. Chisholm, telephone agent, Chisholms, commission.... 25 per cent
R. P. Edwards, telephone agent, Edwards, commission.... 25 per cent
E. Purvis, telephone agent, Ganges, commission ..... 25 per cent

E. Castley does any line repairs that are necessary between Duncans and Maple Bay. A. Chisholm does the same between Maple Bay and the cable crossing at Sanson Narrows. Mr. R. P. Edwards looks after any repairs between the east end of the cable at Sanson Narrows and Edward's office, while Mr. Purvis does the same between Edward's and Ganges, all of them being paid for the actual work done.

Nanaimo and Comox line..... 90 miles long
Parksville-Alberni branch..... 30 miles long

Total length.....120 miles long

W. F. Archibald, agent (C.P.R.), Nanaimo, salary.. .. .. ..$15 50
A. E. Booth, assistant agent (C.P.R.), Nanaimo, salary..... 10 00
Mrs. Rose Williams, agent, Parksville, salary..... 30 00
Mrs. P. A. Haslam, agent, Alberni, salary..... 10 00
Miss E. Macdonald, agent, Union Bay, salary..... 30 00
Thomas Hudson, line repairer, Union Bay, salary..... 65 00
(Keeps in repair about 45 miles.)
Wm. Mills, line repairer, Parksville, salary.. .. .. 30 00
(Keeps in repair about 20 miles.)
A. H. Peacy, line repairer, Cumberland, salary..... 10 00
(Also receives commission of 25 per cent.)
J. McPhee & Son, telephone agents, Courtenay, commission.25 per cent
Miss L. K. Macdonald, agent, Comox, salary.. .. ..$30 00

From Nanaimo to Parksville and Alberni the line is maintained by the C.P.R. Telegraph Company and is kept up well and is in good condition.

Golden, Wilmer and Windermere Combined Telegraph and Telephone Line—90 miles long.

W. A. DeCow, agent (C.P.R.), Golden, salary.. .. ..$25 00
V. F. Dunn, agent and line repairer, Spillimacheen, salary.... 75 00
Miss P. H. McNeill, agent and line repairer, Wilmer, salary.. 65 00
J. C. Pitts, telephone agent, Windermere, commission.

From Golden to Wilmer the line is a combined telegraph and telephone line. From Wilmer to Windermere, via Athelmar, it is a telephone line only. At Wilmer there are three telephones installed in the following places, viz.:—Paradise mine, Gallops and Captain Munn's, running into Wilmer office by special lines of their own and maintained by themselves for which they pay $2.50 per month each for the connection.

On the main line between Golden and Wilmer there are telephones installed at the following places, viz.:—Golden, Wapta, Hog Ranch, Spillimacheen, Brisco, McMurdo, Sinclair and Wilmer. Between Wilmer and Windermere there are telephones installed at Athelmar and Windermere.

Mr. Dunn keeps the line in repair from Golden to the 76 Mile Post. Miss McNeill keeps the line in repair from the 76 Mile Post to Wilmer, and from Wilmer to Windermere.

At the time the Golden office was made a commercial office by the Canadian Pacific Railway Telegraph Company and our wire connected thereto, Mr. R. N. Young, who was the agent of the Canadian Pacific Railway, who was also our agent, and Mr. Jas. Wilson, the superintendent of the Canadian Pacific Railway Telegraphs, informed me that the salary (proportion) of Mr. Young would require to be $40 instead of $25. Mr. Young was subsequently promoted to be superintendent at Regina, and Mr. DeCow, our present agent, was appointed in his place with the same understanding, but up to the present, Mr. DeCow has not received the promised increase, although having to pay out moneys for assistance.

During the year beginning July 1, 1905, to July 1, 1906, there has practically been no new construction work done on the line under my charge, and with the exception of the changing of the small piece of line from the bush to the beach on the Victoria and Cape Beale line near Carmanah, no reconstruction has been done. All the work done on the lines has been the usual necessary repairs and maintenance.

WM. HENDERSON,
District Superintendent Government Telegraphs.

The following is a table of distances of the various sections of the Victoria and Cape Beale telegraph line as at present in force :

Linemen.	Section.	Miles.
Gordon	Victoria to 4 miles west of Sherringham Point	40
Goudie	Four miles west of Sherringham Point to Lost Creek	19
Kirkpatrick	Lost Creek to Kowshed River	20
Rosander	Kowshed to Clo-oose	15
Logan	Clo-oose to Cape Beale	24
	Five linemen. Total length of line	118

The following is a suggested rearrangement of the sections :—

Linemen.	Section.	Miles.
Gordon	Victoria to Muir Creek	32
Goudie	Muir Creek to Jordon River	14
	Jordon River to Sombrio River	14
	Sombrio River to Seven Mile Hut	14
Rosander	Seven Mile Hut to Carmanah Light House	13
Logan	Carmanah Light House to two miles east of the Darling River	15
	Two miles east of the Darling River to Cape Beale Light House	16
	Seven linemen. Total length of line	118

The foregoing would necessitate the appointment of two additional linemen, but would result in the line being kept up in much better condition and would be repaired when breaks occurred so much quicker. Herewith attached please find a statement (summarized) of the cost to make the necessary repairs and changes already referred to, all of which is respectfully submitted.

APPROXIMATE estimate of cost to make the following repairs and changes on the Victoria and Cape Beale Telegraph Line.

—	Section.	—
		$ cts.
Goudie's	To cutting out logs, brushing out two miles dead timber removed, swampy section made passable all with the assistance of lineman say	100 00
.....	To brushing out new trail ½ mile inland to avoid canyons, etc., including the stringing of wire, say	200 00
Kirkpatrick's	To moving line from present position to the Provincial Government Road from Port Renfrew to Botanical station and by the Provincial Government trail to Providence Cove, and brushing out new trail entire distance not already done on road and trail. For labour only	300 00
Rosander's	To building rough corduroy path 2 feet wide bridging deeper gully's and moving line to the beach for four miles. Say	300 00
.....	To supplying and putting up in position new steel cable over the Karliad River 300 feet long. Say	70 00
Logans	To brushing out the trail and moving wire on to the beach. Say	200 00
Kirkpatricks	To taking the wire farther up the river San Juan, erecting new high poles and raising the wire over the Gordon River. Say	30 00
		1,200 00

(Signed) WM. HENDERSON.

YUKON TELEGRAPHS—(SPECIAL REPORT No. 9.)

VANCOUVER, B.C., November 16, 1906.

I respectfully submit a report covering the operations of the Ashcroft-Atlin division of the Yukon telegraphs for the year 1905-06.

Main Line, Ashcroft to Atlin, 1,136 *Miles.*

No new construction was undertaken on the main line during the year ; a gang, consisting of two expert linemen, assisted by the regular linemen on their respective sections, covered the line from Quesnel to Ninth Cabin, and from Pike river to Echo lake, putting in new poles where necessary and otherwise doing general repairs. During the months of June, July and August, on account of an exceptionally dry season, the line suffered to a great extent from bush fires which raged throughout the entire northern part of British Columbia. On the Nahlin section north in particular, a fierce bush fire destroyed 130 poles, side blocks and insulators, together with four miles of wire. The half-way Refuge Cabin between Nahlin and Nakina with its contents was also destroyed.

Material was forwarded promptly and the line rebuilt; through communication being restored in three days. The extreme heat retarded the work of the men to some extent.

On the Bob-tail lake, Bulkley ranch, Morricetown, Fourth and Sixth cabin sections, fires caused a considerable number of breaks and destroyed several miles of the line.

During the months of November, December and January in the district between Hazelton and Echo lakes interruptions were more frequent and continued than usual, and were caused by sleet storms and the extraordinary snow fall, which loaded the limbs and, coming as it did before the ground was frozen, uprooted and broke down a great deal of the green timber in the mountain sections where the line follows the side hills.

causing innumerable breaks. The soft, heavy snow made travel for linemen very slow and difficult.

After the ground became frozen, during the month of February, no interruptions whatever occurred.

Arrangements have been made to send two gangs of axemen into this district next season to fall as much of the menacing timber as is possible, and I feel confident that when this work is completed the line will be reasonably free from interruptions of this character.

Port Simpson Branch.

Hazelton to Port Simpson, with loop of four miles from main line to Aberdeen, 213 miles.

No new construction or reconstruction was done on this line during the year. The ordinary repairs were heavier than usual on account of the bush fires during the months of June, July and August, but while interruptions from this cause were frequent and considerable damage was done, the delay to business was not so great, as the linemen kept in close touch with the cause of trouble and made prompt repairs.

Barkerville Branch.

Quesnel to Barkerville, 61 miles.

Reconstruction of twenty-six and a half miles of this line was started with a gang consisting of a foreman and three linemen. Of this, sixteen and a half miles were rebuilt, but on account of the short season, heavy frost set in preventing further pole setting. The work had to be abandoned for this year. The remaining ten miles will require to be rebuilt next season.

Horse Fly Branch.

One hundred and fifty mile House to Quesnel Forks, 64 miles.

Only ordinary repair work, as occasion required, was done on this line during the year. The line is in good condition.

Lillooet Branch.

Hat Creek to Lillooet, 62 miles. No construction or reconstruction was done on this line. A great many of the poles are decaying and a great many of them had to be reset in the course of ordinary repairs during the year.

Next season it will be necessary to send a gang over this line to reconstruct the greater part of it.

I inclose herewith a comparative revenue statement for this division for the years 1904-05 and 1905-06.

As you will see, the decrease on the main line has been considerable, amounting to $11,039.17, and is attributed to the same causes as in 1904-05, namely, the loss of Alaska business through the completion and operation of the United States cable and in the diminution of the Yukon population. There is a notable increase in the revenue and messages on the Port Simpson and the Horse Fly branches and in the district between Quesnel and Hazelton, and I look for even better showing in these districts next year.

The business on the Dawson main line will, I believe, also show an increase next year.

I also inclose a list of the offices on the division with the names of those who were employed at each office during the year, length of time they filled such office and the salaries paid them.

With reference to your question as to whether it would be advisable to have a central depot for material and supplies, I would strongly recommend that a depot such as described be established at Vancouver, where a good supply of line material, stationery, &c., be kept on hand to supply the whole system. At present we have a quantity

of material consisting of wire, insulators, &c., stored with the Merchants Cartage Co., for which we pay fifty cents per ton per month. From this stock we have at various times supplied material to Mr. Henderson for the Southern British Columbia lines. We also supply the Atlin-Forty Mile division from this stock.

At Aberdeen we have stored with the British Columbia Canning Co. 537 coils of wire left over from the construction of the Port Simpson branch, for which we pay twenty-five cents per ton per month. This quantity is being gradually reduced by requisitions from the main line, and Port Simpson branch sections being filled from this stock.

At Hazelton we rent a warehouse from R. S. Sargent, for which we pay fifteen dollars per month. It is conveniently located and an emergency supply of provisions and material is stored therein. Across the river from Hazelton, we have a small storehouse, the property of the department, in which we keep an emergency set of repeaters and other line instruments, also a sufficient supply of battery material to duplicate the Hazelton office battery in case of destruction from fire or other causes.

At Quesnel we have rented, at five dollars per month, a storehouse convenient for loading pack trains and transferring across the river, material and supplies for points north of Burns lake. At Telegraph Creek we have an old building on government property, which has been used as a warehouse in the past, but on account of its condition and the damage to supplies from vermin, a storehouse conveniently located near the steamboat landing has been rented from J. F. Callbreath, at the rate of ten dollars per month. It is the intention to have the old building remodelled and repaired and make use of it in place of the one now rented from Callbreath.

We also keep in stock at this point, an emergency supply of provisions and material.

At Ashcroft we keep on hand a stock of stationery, forms, blanks, books, ink, powder, &c., from which we supply all offices on this division, and occasionally supply some to the northern division as well. We pay no extra rent for the use of the room in which we store these goods, it being included in the rent of the Ashcroft office, but on account of the limited space at our disposal, and the inconvenience in shipping to points north of Hazelton, we cannot keep as large a supply as the service demands, and a larger depot situated in Vancouver would much better suit the requirements of the service.

I am inclosing herewith a list of the employees at present in the service, giving names, location, occupation, year of birth, place of birth, and in case of those born in foreign countries, the year in which they became naturalized British subjects. I will follow this immediately with a pay-sheet giving the same information, but including thereon the present salaries paid to all, the names of those receiving allowances, together with the amount.

I am also inclosing a report showing the cost of repairs, ordinary and general, for the main line, and repairs and reconstruction for the branches Ashcroft-Atlin division, 1905-6.

J. T. PHELAN,
Acting Superintendent.

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 19

YUKON TELEGRAPHS—MAIN LINE—ASHCROFT-ATLIN DIV.

REPORT SHOWING COST OF REPAIRS, ORDINARY AND GENERAL, MAIN LINE AND BRANCHES, 1905-6.

ASHCROFT TO QUESNEL.

(Ordinary Repairs).

Ashcroft office, labour, horse-hire, meals, &c.	$ 86 25	
Bonaparte office, labour, horse-hire, meals, &c.	10 50	
Clinton office, labour, horse-hire, meals, &c.	104 25	
115 M. House office, labour, horse-hire, meals, &c.	163 00	
150 M. House office, labour, horse-hire, meals, &c.	154 25	
Soda Creek office, labour, horse-hire, meals, &c.	17 00	
Alexandria office, labour, horse-hire, meals, &c.	44 75	
Quesnel office, labour, horse-hire, meals, &c.	48 50	
		$ 628 50

QUESNEL TO 9TH CABIN.

(General Repairs).

Labour, svcs. two men, totalling 133 days, at $3.	$ 399 00	
Horse-hire	379 50	
		$ 778 50

ECHO LAKE TO PIKE RIVER.

(General Repairs.)

Labour: 213 days, at $3; 54 days, at $2.50	$ 774 00	
Horse-hire, $218; svcs. packer, $57	275 00	
Supplies, provisions, &c.	186 56	
		$ 1,235 56
NOTE.—$422.55 of the above chargeable to repairs made necessary by bush fires, Nakina section.		
Pike river section—Assistance to lineman on repairs		14 00
Repairs to trail and bridges, Quesnel to 9th Cabin	$ 1,000 00	
Repairs to trail and bridges, Echo lake-Pike river	1,000 00	
		$ 2,000 00
Total cost, main line, Ashcroft to Pike river		$ 4,656 56

All branch lines.

Lillooet branch—		
Lillooet office, line expenses	$ 5 00	
Pavillion office, labour, &c.	133 25	
		$ 138 25
Horsefly branch—		
Harper's camp	.....	
Bullion, labour, &c.	$ 7 00	
Quesnel Forks	.....	
		7 00

Barkerville branch—		
Lafontaine, labour and horse hire, ordinary repairs	$ 16 00	
Barkerville, labour and horse hire, ordinary repairs	21 00	
Special general repairs, labour and horse hire	696 20	
		733 20
Port Simpson branch—		
Meanskinisht, extra labour, $5; transportation, $5	10 00	
Lorne Creek, extra labour, $342; transportation, $19.50	361 50	
Skeena canyon, extra labour, $195; transportation, $51	246 00	
Graveyard Pt., transportation on line rep	71 25	
Telegraph Point, transportation on line rep	26 50	
Aberdeen	.....	
Port Simpson, launch hire, provisions, &c	578 07	
		1,293 32
Total cost repairs, all branches		$2,171 77

SUMMARY.

All repairs to main line, Ashcroft to Pike river	$2,656 56
Repairs trail and bridges, Quesnel to Pike river	2.000 00
Branch lines, ordinary and general repairs	2.171 77
Total	$6,828 33

ATLIN BOUNDARY DIVISION.

Owing to the opening up of the Conrad Consolidated mines at Conrad during the month of September, 1905, it was deemed advisable to build a loop line to Conrad from Nare's lake, thus giving connection with Carcross, Atlin, Tagish, Boundary and Ashcroft. The revenue derived from that line while on the commission basis, is very satisfactory and those interested in the mining industries of Conrad as well as the merchants and general public appreciate very much the convenience of having direct communication with the outside world.

The business at Carcross has increased to such an extent, owing to its being in the immediate vicinity of Conrad that it was found necessary to build a more suitable office than the present one and in closer proximity to the railway station and town, and having the consent of the department to do so, the building is now under construction, and will be completed this month. The present telegraph office at Fort Selkirk is situated about half a mile from the steamboat landing which is very inconvenient for the travelling public, especially during the summer season, and with the view of bettering the condition of things at that point I have made application to the Crown timber and land agent at Dawson for a plot of land on the government reserve which is about one hundred yards from the steamboat landing to be used for the purpose of building a telegraph office. The material for this building will be of logs taken from the old buildings formerly occupied by the Yukon police force, permission for which was granted by the Minister of Militia to the Inspector of the Yukon telegraphs, Mr. J. E. Gobeil. White Horse is, and always has been since the completion of the line from Atlin south to Ashcroft in 1901, the distribution point of the Atlin Forty Mile division of telegraph materials, provisions, stationery, instruments, &c. We have a very

suitable warehouse 30 x 60 built in 1901 by Mr. J. C. Tache, and since then turned over to the telegraph service, this building is within fifty yards of the telegraph office; there is also a small warehouse at Dawson, the property of the Department of Public Works, which is used for storing a complete duplicate outfit of battery and line material. Atlin is also provided with a small building and used for the same purpose, but for this building we pay a rental of $5 per month, and this is the only building for which we pay the rental.

Owing to the washing away of the bank at Ogilvie crossing, where our wire spans the Yukon river, it was found necessary to put up a new pole 150 feet farther back than the one placed there in 1899, increasing the span from 1,250 feet to 1,400 feet, the longest span of wire from pole to pole in this part of Canada.

The line from Atlin to Boundary was thoroughly gone over last summer by the individual linemen, and the result of their labours has given such satisfaction that we are entirely free from interruptions.

H. GILCHEN,
District Superintendent.

WHITE HORSE, November 1, 1906.

(SPECIAL REPORT No. 10.)

OFFICE OF THE INSPECTOR YUKON TELEGRAPHS,
OTTAWA, April 4, 1906.

D. H. KEELEY, Esq.,
General Superintendent, Government Telegraph Service,
Department of Public Works,
Ottawa.

SIR,—In accordance with your instructions of May 9, 1905, I beg to inform you that I proceeded at once on a trip of inspection over the Dominion government's Yukon telegraphs, beginning at Ashcroft, the southern terminus, where connection is made with the C.P.R. telegraph system, and I now have the honour to report as follows:—

I will first give a short history of that part of the telegraph lines in British Columbia of which the government became possessed, from their inception to date, and which now form part of the Yukon system, leaving entirely out of consideration the other lines in British Columbia, which are not connected with that system.

Owing to a break in the Atlantic cable, on September 3, 1858, it was decided to construct a telegraph line from Washington Territory to Behring straits, thence through a short cable to connect with a land line through Siberia, and connect with the telegraph systems of Europe.

In 1864, the Western Union Telegraph Company constructed a line from Swinomish, Washington Territory, to New Westminster, and in 1865 the line was extended to Quesnel, in Cariboo.

In 1866, the line was continued northeasterly to a point 50 miles north of Fort Stager, on the River Kispyox, a tributary of the River Skeena.

On the successful establishment of the second Atlantic cable, in June, 1866, the project was abandoned. The length from Quesnel mouth to the Kispyox, about 350 miles, was entirely destroyed and hardly a trace of it remained in 1872.

In July, 1868, Barkerville, in Cariboo, was connected with the main line.

On February 11, 1871, a perpetual lease of the line and appointments was granted by the company to the government of British Columbia.

One of the terms agreed to as a basis for the political union of British Columbia with Canada was to defray the expenses of the postal and telegraph service, and accordingly on July 20, 1871, date of the admission of the province, the telegraph lines were assumed by the Dominion government.

On September 27, 1880, the line from Matsqui to Quesnel, 399 miles, was acquired from the Western Union Telegraph Company (being part of the 450 miles of land lines and 16 miles of cable for which the government paid $24,000).

After 1880, date of purchase, the government reconstructed the line from Quesnel to Barkerville, 60 miles.

In 1887 arrangements were made with the C.P.R. Telegraph Company to operate the lines between Ashcroft and Barkerville on a percentage basis; and in 1890 the Ashcroft-Barkerville line was repoled.

In 1899 arrangements were made to construct a through line to the Yukon, using the portion of line already built between Ashcroft and Quesnel, and work was commenced on March 28, 1900.

In 1900, the Ashcroft-Quesnel line was again re-poled throughout, a new wire being strung thereon for through Dawson business, and the old wire used for local work.

In 1901 the management of the lines which heretofore had been in the hands of the Canadian Pacific Railway Company, was resumed by the government, and since then the whole has been operated as a continuous system, by the Department of Public Works.

Having given a succinct history of what is now known as the Yukon system, I will proceed to refer more extensively to each section of the system from Ashcroft northward, giving details concerning the physical features of the country traversed by the line, the number and location of stations, the number of men employed, &c.

ASHCROFT TO QUESNEL.

Ashcroft.—Is situated on the Thompson river, 2,585 miles west of Ottawa, 203 miles east of Vancouver. It is on the main line of the Canadian Pacific Railway, has a population of 500. It is a busy town, being the point of departure for the Cariboo and Omenica gold fields in the northern interior of British Columbia. There are extensive cattle ranges in the vicinity and considerable farming is done. Ashcroft being the southern terminus of the Yukon system and the junction point with the Canadian Pacific Railway Telegraph line, the advantages derived from having this office operated jointly by the government and the Canadian Pacific telegraph are obvious, as business is interchanged with more despatch and convenience. The cost of the actual operation of this office is borne jointly by the government and the Canadian Pacific Railway, the former paying 60 per cent and the latter 40 per cent; the clerical force, the district superintendent and managers' salaries are paid in full by the department. On the attached statement is shown in detail the average yearly cost to the department of maintaining this office as is at present done, that is under separate departments, that of the district superintendents and the operating staff, which amounts to $4,255.50 per year for the former and $2,932.07 for the latter, or a total of $7,187.57 If Ashcroft were made the headquarters of the Yukon telegraphs, through which the terminal business of the line would be done, both as regards the actual operating of the line and interchange of official business with the department, there is hardly any doubt that the total cost would not amount to more than $7,000 per year with the following staff:—

Manager, say	$2,000 00
Bookkeeper, say	1,500 00
Clerk, say	1,200 00
Two first-class operators	2,400 00
Lineman	720 00
	$7,820 00
Less 40 per cent operators' salaries	960 00
	$6,860 00

Three wires issue from this office classed as follows:—

No. 1.—Cariboo line, handling local business between Ashcroft and Barkerville.
2.—Dawson through wire.
3.—Lillooet line which branches off at Hat Creek.

A battery is installed at Ashcroft, being composed of the common glass jars, blue-stone, coppers and zincs, connected together and generating the necessary current to operate the line. This is known as the Daniell cell.

Clinton.—33½ miles from Ashcroft. Clinton is situated at the point at which the Lillooet and Big Bar roads leave the main wagon road. It has telegraph and express offices, two hotels and four stores. Population, 150. Mrs. LeBourdais is operator at this office at a salary of $60 per month. The department also pays $5 per month for office rent.

Foot of Lake La Hache.—102 miles from Ashcroft. D. LeBourdais is operator at this office at a salary of $60 per month. This station as simply a stopping place on the road where travellers and teamsters may obtain meals and shelter for the night.

150 mile house.—138 miles from Ashcroft. Wm. Hall is operator here at a salary of $60 per month. The department also pays $5 per month office rent.

Soda Creek.—161½ miles from Ashcroft. Soda Creek is a post town, at the confluence of the creek of that name and the Fraser river, and is the first point of contact the line has with the Fraser. It contains two stores, two hotels, one flour mill, telegraph and express offices. Population, 75. C. H. Smith is operator at $60 per month. $5 per month is also paid for office rent.

Alexandria.—187½ miles from Ashcroft.

Alexandria, on the Fraser river, is also a post settlement in Cariboo district, B.C. It contains a church, two stores, and two hotels. Population, 40. H. A. Broughton is operator here, at $60 per month.

Quesnel.—220½ miles from Ashcroft.

Quesnel is situated at the confluence of the Fraser river and Quesnel river, and is in latitude 55° north, and is about 1,500 ft. above the sea. It has a population of 250 and is the point of departure for the unsettled northern interior of British Columbia. T. F. Murphy is operator and lineman at $75 per month. The line from Ashcroft to Quesnel is in first-class condition, and interruptions are of very rare occurrence. It is operated as cheaply as possible under the present method. There are 5,126 poles from Ashcroft to Quesnel, or twenty-four poles to the mile, they are mostly of unpeeled fir. The construction along this section was very easy, owing to facility of transportation and the procuring of the necessary poles.

Country Between Ashcroft and Quesnel.—The country from Ashcroft to the Bonaparte is generally open with rolling hills, fairly well supplied with water. From the Bonaparte to the vicinity of the 70-Mile House, the line runs through what is called the 'green timber,' and is a country very dreary and valueless for agricultural purposes. Much of the land is impregnated with alkali and is of a stony character. Descending towards and about Lake La Hache there is a decided change for the better, the valley being well suited for dairying. Cattle are produced in large quantities. Timber is plentiful everywhere.

Most of the ranches from Soda Creek to Quesnel are on the eastern side of the river, on the Cariboo wagon road. Some of them are very fine.

All the points mentioned above are on the Cariboo wagon road, and are connected by stage tri-weekly with Ashcroft.

The total distance from Ashcroft to Quesnel is 220½ miles.

Quesnel to Hazelton.—As stated above, there is an operator at Quesnel who also performs the duties of lineman, at a salary of $75 per month. There is also a small battery at this office.

Quesnel to Blackwater, 42 Miles.—The line follows the east bank of the Fraser river to a point about two miles north of Quesnel, where it crosses. The country about Quesnel on both sides of the river has been burnt over, and the original forest, which was Douglas fir, destroyed. In its stead poplar, beech and willows have grown up. The burnt lands extend five miles or so from Quesnel, after which the telegraph line enters the green timber, which consists of Douglas fir, white spruce, balsam, aspens and poplars.

Eleven miles north of Quesnel, we reach the first refuge house. It is a log shanty 11 x 11 feet, 6 feet high at one end and 5 feet at the other. It is now closed owing to Indians and others taking away the provisions left there.

Sixteen miles farther north we come to another refuge house; same description as above.

Fifteen miles farther we reach Blackwater office, situated on the bank of the Blackwater river, a very turbulent stream running between high rocky walls and crossed over by a wooden bridge built by the provincial government.

On leaving the river bank opposite Quesnel the line gradually ascends over broken ground. When on top an irregularly hilly and rolling country stretches northward and westward.

J. H. Waller is operator at this place, at $75 per month.

J. McNeill, lineman, $70 per month.

The provisions for this cabin are purchased in Vancouver, and this office is the first on the circuit where provisions are packed from the south, by Barrett & Co., a firm of packers having their headquarters at Hazelton, B.C.

After the line leaves the green timber, about eighteen miles from Quesnel, it passes through a forest of black pine to Blackwater. The country is gently undulating, and the actual work of construction must have been easy. This section of the line is in good shape.

Blackwater to Bobtail Lake, 37 Miles.

J. W. Howison is operator and lineman at Bobtail lake. Salary, $75 per month.

There is a refuge house 19 miles north from Blackwater and eighteen miles south from Bobtail lake at Deep Creek; same description as others. This section of the line is in first-class condition.

Provisions are also packed to this office by the same people.

Bobtail Lake to Stoney Creek, 32 Miles.

Twelve miles north from Bobtail Lake and twenty south from Stoney Creek another refuge house is reached. Same description as others. The telegraph office was originally built about two miles from any water and subsequently the operator had to build a cabin for himself on the shore of the lake. Thus far the construction of the line has been very easy with quantities of timber for poles and through a gently rolling country.

W. J. Milne is operator at this office. Salary, $75 per month.

J. D. Charleson, lineman, at $70 per month.

Supplies are also packed to this office by Bennett & Co.

Stoney Creek to Fraser Lake, 21 Miles.

Eleven miles from Stoney Creek we reach a refuge house of same description as others passed by.

The line crosses the Nechaco river about one and one-half miles southeast from Fraser Lake office.

The Nechaco is a noble stream, wide, deep and with a strong current. The country in the vicinity of the Nechaco is generally level, but gently undulating and more fertile in appearance than any land before seen on the line of route followed. Open groves and scattered clumps of poplar with occasional areas of thicker woods formed of scrub

pine alternating with meadows of open land, covered with grass and pea vine, are seen, this latter being considered only second to bunch grass in nutrative quality.

The country about Fort Fraser is rather bold and broken, though at some places there are patches of flat terrace country suitable for agriculture.

G. W. Proctor is operator at Fraser lake. Salary, $75 per month.

M. McNevin, lineman, $70 per month.

These officials board with the Hudson Bay Company's agent, Mr. Peters ; $30 per month being paid for each. Five dollars per month rent is also paid for office rent to the Hudson Bay Company.

Fraser Lake to Burns Lake, 55 Miles.

There are three refuge houses between Fort Fraser and Burn's Lake, one 15 miles from Fort Fraser, another 17 miles farther and another 13 miles from the latter. These refuge houses are all of the same description.

Between these two points the country is still generally level or but gently undulating. There are numbers of small lakes abounding with fish, and though the soil is almost always light there are several stretches of good land. Cottonwood becomes very plentiful.

William Heinz is operator at Burn's Lake. Salary, $75 per month.

B. Lashbrook, lineman, $70 per month.

Provisions are packed to this office by the same firm.

The line between Fraser Lake and Burn's Lake is in first-class condition and well cared for.

Burn's Lake to South Bulkley, 27 Miles.

A refuge house is reached 14 miles north of Burn's Lake and about 8 miles farther the line crosses the summit and descends the South Bulkley, the first office in the (now well known in the west) Bulkley valley. Poles are rather of a poorer quality on this stretch, otherwise the line is in good shape.

L. Broughton is operator at South Bulkley. Salary, $75 per month.

E. Barrett, lineman, $70 per month.

Provisions are packed to this office by the same firm, from Hazelton.

South Bulkley to Tyee Lake, 52 Miles.

North Bulkley, seventeen miles from South Bulkley, is an abandoned office on the west bank of the Bulkley river, although there is an instrument in a ranch house near by. The refuge house between North and South Bulkley is also abandoned. The country between these two points is much rougher. Twelve miles north of North Bulkley a piece of land called government ranch is reached. On this ranch, by the lake side, is a building, the property of the government. About six miles north of the Government ranch we reach Bulkley ranch, which was formerly a telegraph office, but is now used as a refuge house. The telegraph instrument has been moved north fourteen miles on the shores of a lake locally known as Tyee lake, but charted as McLure lake. This section of the line is not in as good condition as that inspected before, cottonwood trees have been used for poles when better material could have been procured with little more labour. From North Bulkley the line runs through the Bulkley valley to Hazelton, a beautiful stretch of undulating land well suited for agricultural purposes; the finest of grazing is found in this valley. The land has been almost all taken up in this valley owing to the rumour that the Grand Trunk Pacific was to be located along its entire length. There is an operator at Tyee lake at $75 per month, also a lineman at $70 per month. Provisions are packed to this cabin from Hazelton by the same firm of packers.

Tyee Lake to Hazelton, 50 Miles.

The line follows the east bank of the Bulkley river to Morricetown, twenty-two miles away, where it crosses to the west shore crossing again to the east shore about

three miles from Hazelton; then on to Hazelton. When the line was constructed from Hazelton southwards there were two trails, one called the Hagglegate 'cut-off' and the old telegraph trail. For some reason the old telegraph trail was chosen, although it is much rougher and some 10 to 12 miles longer. This section of the line is not in very good shape owing to the number of cottonwood trees used for poles.

The following are the charges against maintenance at Hazelton office :—

	Salary per year.	Board Allowance.	
E. E. Charleson, line foreman	$1,800 00	$365 00	$2,165 00
G. W. Swan, manager and operator	1,200 00	365 00	1,565 00
E. R. Cox, night operator	1,200 00	365 00	1,565 00
J. C. K. Sealy, lineman	900 00	365 00	1,265 00
T. Charleson	840 00	365 00	1,205 00
Rent, 12 months for office, warehouse and dwelling at $40			480 00
Sundries			23 15
			$8,268 15

Hazelton is a relay office. This was necessary owing to the length of the line between Hazelton and Ashcroft and Hazelton and Atlin.

Refuge Houses.

The refuge houses and telegraph offices built along the line have all proven totally inadequate to meet the requirements. Most of them had no windows; some were at great distances from water, others were simply dug-outs, and the result was that the men had to help each other in erecting new buildings or extensions to the old ones. Most of the cabins originally put up are now used as store houses or are altogether abandoned.

POLES.

Quesnel to Hazelton.

	Planted.	Trees.	Total.
Quesnel to Blackwater	855	360	1,215
Blackwater to Bobtail lake	896	237	1,133
Bobtail lake to Stoney creek	1,023	279	1,302
Stoney creek to Fraser lake	652	94	746
Fraser lake to Burn's lake	1,440	116	1,556
Burn's lake to South Bulkley	723	4	727
South Bulkley to North Bulkley	440	16	456
North Bulkley to Bulkley ranch	700	7	707
Bulkley ranch to Tyee lake	336	10	346
Tyee lake to Hazelton	757	30	787
	7,822	1,153	8,975

These poles are all unpeeled fir, Jack pine or black pine, and as the line nears Hazelton a great many of cottonwood are to be found.

Accompanying this report will be found a map (not published) showing part of the Yukon Telegraph line with branches, Ashcroft to Hazelton. The distances given are along the telegraph line. Map also shows timber along same.

PROVISIONS.

The provisions for the cabins along the route are bought in Vancouver from Messrs. Kelly, Douglas & Co.

MODE OF TRANSPORTATION.

Part of the provisions are sent to Ashcroft by rail, then by wagon to Quesnel, where they are loaded on pack animals and distributed along the route.

The other part is sent to Port Essington by ocean steamer from Vancouver, then by river steamers to Hazelton, where they are turned over to packers.

PACKING RATES.

Twenty cents per pound for provisions and seventeen and a half cents for line material is paid by the department for packing from Quesnel north and Hazelton south to Barrett & Co., of Hazelton, B.C.

Owing to a severe accident the inspector was obliged to abandon the actual inspection of the line for the season.

I have the honour to be, sir,
Your obedient servant

J. E. GOBEIL,
Inspector of Yukon Telegraphs.

PART VI

REPORT OF THE COLLECTOR OF REVENUE

DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC WORKS

1905-1906

F. GÉLINAS, Esq., OTTAWA, September 18, 1906.
Secretary,
Department of Public Works, Ottawa.

SIR,—I have the honour of submitting my report for the year ended 30th June, 1906.

I have examined the books and accounts of all the officers under my control, and it is my pleasant duty to state that in all cases, the rules laid down by the Department for their guidance, have been carefully observed by these officers, who have faithfully accounted for all revenue collected.

During the fiscal year just closed the revenue accrued from public works shows an increase of $12,895.19, being $124,854.96, while for the previous year it was $111,959.77.

The collections also show a greater increase of $17,690.61, being $129,621.88, while in the preceding year they amounted to $111,931.27.

The revenue accrued from slides and booms was $76,444.29 or $6,429.68 less than in 1904-5. The collections were $81,211.21 or $1,662.76 less than the previous year.

The outstanding uncollected revenue was reduced by $4,766.92.

The graving docks yielded $44,067.67 or $19,313.37 more than in 1904-5.

Rents amounted to $4,343 or $11.50 more than preceding year.

Having dealt with the revenue in a general way, I beg to submit the particulars in detail relative to the several services under their respective heads.

SLIDES AND BOOMS.

OTTAWA DISTRICT.

The tolls charged up amounted to $37,947.69; $6,704.34 less than in 1904-5.

The number of saw-logs that passed through the works was 4,497,130 or 92,455 more than the previous year.

It may seem strange that the dues should be less this year than last while the number of saw-logs is greater, but this is attributable to a great falling off in the tolls from the Petewawe and a larger number of logs passing through works where the tolls are small compared with those on that river. I may say here, that the tolls on the logs stuck in the Petewawe last year would amount to more than the shortage in the Ottawa revenue.

Of square timber there was only 545 pieces, being 2,827 pieces less than in 1904-5.

All the revenue accrued in this district during the year just closed was collected.

Of the dues accrued since 1st July, 1889, when this Department took over the collection, there remains uncollected $8,145.35, full particulars of which will be found in statement No. 2 herewith.

Of the dues accrued since 1st July, 1889, there still remains $56,805.65—all of which should be written off. See statements Nos. 1 and 3 herewith, for particulars.

The accounts for the Ottawa district stand thus:—

Dues accrued during the year 1905-6, $37,947.69; all collected.

Amount outstanding—

Dues accrued prior to the collection being transferred to this department, July 1, 1889		$56,805 65
Dues of 1889-90	$6,903 05	
" 1890-1	28 42	
" 1892-3	379 80	
" 1896-7	196 71	
" 1903-4	637 37	
		8,145 35

I would again call attention to the fact that since this department assumed the collection of these dues, of the amount accrued, viz.: $878,457.16, all but $28.42 absolutely owing to the department has been collected. The remainder above shown as uncollected, in all $8,116.93, being composed of Chaudière boomage, $6,903.05, which should have been written off long ago, and the balance being covered by counter claims, which, if my information with regard to them be correct, ought to be allowed, except perhaps the item of 1903-4.

The increases and decreases from the different works as compared with 1904-5 were as follows:—

Increases.—Cheneaux boom, $483.39; Coulonge, $1,488.42; Gatineau, $468.23.

Decreases.—Main Ottawa, $45.53; Petewawe, $7,459.32; Madawaska, $627.79; Dumoine, $659.68; and Black river, $352.06.

The smaller revenues of late years compared with that in which the present tariff came into force is partly attributable to the almost entire extinction of the square timber trade and mostly to the great proportion of small logs, formerly left in the woods but now brought down, and I may say here that the constant decrease in the diameter of the logs brought down accounts to a great extent for the fact that though the number of pieces may increase, yet the revenue does not show a corresponding increment.

Again, as the small spruce is now being utilized for pulp wood and as the Doyle rule does not give anything appreciable for logs under 8 inches in diameter, all under 8 inches is charged by the cord, the same being computed on the cubic contents of each piece, consequently a large quantity of this timber appears in my statements as so many cords of pulp wood, hence the number of pieces may appear to be less than it would seem it should be to those who see the timber passing particular points or who are led by newspaper reports.

Herewith are statements in detail:—

No. 1.—Statement of amounts outstanding prior to July 1, 1889, uncollected 15th September, 1906.

No. 2.—Statement of dues accrued at Ottawa since July 1, 1889, uncollected 15th September, 1906.

No. 3.—Statement of amounts accrued at Quebec prior to July 1, 1889, uncollected 15th September, 1906.

No. 4.—Statement of the number of pieces of square timber, saw logs, &c., which passed through the Ottawa works during the year ended 30th June, 1906.

No. 5.—Statement of dues accrued from each of the slides and works in the Ottawa district during the year ended June 30, 1906.

ST. MAURICE DISTRICT.

The revenue from this district was $37,101.02, being $669.81 more than previous year, and the largest in the history of these works.

The number of pieces of all kinds of timber which passed through the works was equivalent to 3,499,775 saw and pulp logs.

All the dues of 1905-6 were collected.

Since I took charge of this district in 1892, all the revenue has been collected.

The amount outstanding remains the same as at June 30, 1904, viz.:—$14,481.49 —all of which should be written off for reasons assigned in statement No. 6 herewith.

Again, there was very little rain this spring, and consequently a very large number of logs were left in the tributaries of the St. Maurice, and at this writing, unless the water rises very considerably there will be an unusually large quantity left in the main stream this fall. I looked for a large increase in the revenue for the current year (1906-7), but present indications lead me to fear that it may not be quite as good as the year just closed.

I think I am safe in saying that never in the history of the St. Maurice, were so few logs lost on the opening up of the river in the spring as this year, and the wisdom of providing alligator tugs for handling the heavy booms proved beyond a doubt, not only by the celerity with which the work was accomplished but by lessening the expense. For instance, the booms at Three Rivers were placed last spring with the aid of the alligator and 19 men, in a little over 12 hours, a task that formerly occupied 60 to 70 men with 3 scows at least three days.

There was also a small revenue for work done by the alligators at Three Rivers and Shawenigan Falls for the lumbermen and others, this item I hope to see increased this year.

I earnestly hope that the suggestion so often submitted of providing a system of water storage will not be lost to sight. Each year as time goes on, does the necessity for some such system seem more pressing, and I am convinced that if the matter were taken up now, no difficulty would be experienced in obtaining a guarantee from the parties interested of an amount sufficient, annually, to cover interest and working expenses. In this connection, I may submit that the subdivision of the annual cost of such a scheme might be left to the Drive Association, they to pay the whole sum and assess the contributors on the same basis as they levy the cost of handling the logs, besides exacting an additional fixed amount (previously agreed upon) from those operating water powers.

The necessity for the proposed dam at Grandes Piles has been fully demonstrated this season, as I am informed that owing to the water falling earlier than usual this season, and no great rise since early summer, an immense number of logs are stranded on the shoals above the Piles and all along the stream for miles above on both sides.

Should these logs remain in their present position this fall, and next spring prove even to a moderate degree like that of 1900 or 1901, the value of timber likely to be lost will amount to a sum largely approaching the estimated cost of the dam.

The construction of this dam is an imperative necessity, not only for the protection of the lumbermen but also for that of the government, for as I have frequently pointed out, the government is likewise interested, for the revenue on all timber going out into the St. Lawrence is absolutely lost, and if the delivery of the logs at Three Rivers cannot be fairly assured, doubtless those who have been contemplating the establishment of large enterprises, requiring great quantities of logs will naturally be slow to advance any further till some certainty be promised, that their mills will always be supplied at the proper season with necessary material.

With the proposed improvements I do not see any reason why the St. Maurice works should not, under capable management, prove to be one of the best paying investments owned by the government inside the next two years, for if the proposed ameliorations are immediately taken up and hurried to completion, it should not require more than a year to have on the St. Maurice as perfect a system for handling the timber as can be found anywhere.

NEWCASTLE DISTRICT.

The dues accrued from this district amounted to $1,395.58, all of which was collected.

The tolls outstanding on June 30, 1906, amounted to $3,556.89, of which $3,521.19 should be written off in accordance with a judgment of the Exchequer Court; the remainder, $35.70, will also have to be written off, the debtor being a very old man and hopelessly insolvent.

Full particulars of amount outstanding will be found in statement No. 7 herewith.

The revenue from this district has been declining gradually of late years, principally because three firms which formerly operated largely above Burleigh have ceased working, two of them have gone out of business, and the third only operates on streams coming in below Burleigh.

As all the works under the control of this department, but really forming a part of the navigation system have been recently transferred to the Department of Railways and Canals, leaving only the booms and slides at Fenelon Falls and the dam and slide at Burleigh to the Department of Public Works, the revenue will in future be ample to meet the cost of maintaining these works.

GRAVING DOCKS.

ESQUIMALT GRAVING DOCK.

The revenue from this service was $14,368.12, being $9,735.58 more than the previous year.

Of the 96 days the dock was used during the year, it was occupied by H.M. vessels for 23 days, Canadian government steamer for 4 days and by other vessels for 69 days.

For full details see statement No. 8 herewith.

I have to record the death by drowning of the late dock-master, Captain John Devereux, who was a very able officer, and from a personal examination of the books and accounts from the opening of the dock to the time of his death, I am glad to testify to the scrupulous care he bestowed on this part of the work.

The withdrawal of the fleet from Esquimalt did not produce the unfavourable effect on the revenue of this dock that I anticipated in my last report. Neither is the increased revenue of the past year to be attributed to this fact, but to the reason that a larger class of vessels now trade along the British Columbia coast and waters, and being too large for the marine railway and floating dock are forced to use the government dock. .....

LÉVIS GRAVING DOCK.

The revenue from this work was $3,261.50 more than for the previous year, being for 1905-6 $19,715.88. See statement No. 9 herewith.

The dock was occupied for 195 days, exclusive of winter months, but dues were paid for 262 days, which included time previous to June 30, 1905, on vessels still in the dock on that date.

During the winter it was occupied for 135 days, at special rates, by steamers *Campana*, *King Edward* and *Lord Strathcona*, and by the government dredges *International* and *Progress*.

KINGSTON GRAVING DOCK.

This dock was occupied for 128 days, exclusive of winter months. The income was for the past year $9,983.67, or $6,316.29 more than in 1904-5. See statement No. 10 for details.

The steamer *Caspian* wintered in this dock occupying it for 89 days.

RENTS.

All the rents accrued were collected.

The lease of part of Navy Island is under notice of cancellation, as the rental of $9 was not paid in advance as stipulated.

The collections on this account were as follows:—

From old post office building, Victoria, B.C.	$ 3,942 00
part Toronto island	1 00
land in Kingston, Ont.	1 00
part graving dock premises, Kingston	250 00
reserve, Victoria island, Ottawa, Ont.	2 00
part reserve Cap de la Madeleine, P.Q.	50 00
Cape Tormentine, buildings	1 00
beach, Burlington channel	1 00
reserve and water-power, Calumet island, P.Q.	25 00
tramway on breakwater, Goderich, Ont.	15 00
part temporary post office premises, Toronto, Ont.	50 00
port Morien, N.S.	5 00
	$ 4,343 00

The following comparative table of Public Works revenue accrued 1905-6, compared with that of the year 1904-5, shows at a glance in what accounts increases and decreases herein reported have occurred :—

—	Year 1905-6.	Year 1904-5	Increase 1905-6.	Decrease 1905-6.
Slides & Booms,	$	$	$	$
Ottawa District	37,947 69	44,652 03		6,704 34
St. Maurice District	37,101 02	36,431 21	669 81	
New Castle District	1,395 58	1,790 73		395 15
(Net Decrease in 1905-6, $6,429.68)	76,444 29	82,873 97	669 81	7,099 49
Graving Docks.				
Esquimalt, B.C	14,368 12	4,632 54	9,735 58	
Levis, P.Q	19,715 88	16,454 38	3,261 50	
Kingston, Ont	9,983 67	3,667 38	6,316 29	
	44,067 67	24,754 30	19,313 37	
Rents	4,343 00	4,231 50	11 50	
Total Increase Dues accrued, 1905-6			$ 12,895 19	

COLLECTIONS, 1905-6.

From slides and booms	$81,211 21
From graving docks	44,067 67
From rents	4,343 00
Total	$129,621 88

Increase in collections 1905-6, $17,690.56.

In conclusion I have to acknowledge the uniform courtesy and cheerful assistance accorded me at all times by the officers with whom I have been brought in contact during the year.

I have the honour to be, respectfully sir,

Your very obedient servant,

EDW. F. SMITH.

No. 1.— STATEMENT of Slidage and Boomage from the Ottawa Slides and Works, accrued prior to July 1, 1889, Outstanding June 30 1906, and remaining uncollected on September 15, 1906.

By whom due.	Bad and Doubtful Debts.	Chaudière Boomage in Suspense.	Other Slide and Boom Dues Disputed.	Total Outstanding on Sept. 30, 1902	Year to which Dues Belong.	Remarks.
	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.		
John & Wm. McLean	53 14			53 14	1873	Insolvent.
John Rowan	342 50			342 50	1872 1873	"
Lemieux & Charrette	21 30			21 30	1873	"
Taillon & Lapierre	148 10			148 10	1873–1874	"
Mosgrove & McHarry	261 42			261 42	1873 1874	"
W. C. Wells	600 90			600 90	1873–1874	"
Dufresne & McGarity	528 80			528 80	1874–1875	"
Walton Smith	171 46			171 46	1874 1875	"
A. H. Baldwin	3,507 92			3,507 92	1871 to 1874	"
Hon. James Skead	9,807 65			9,807 65	1861, 1863, 1864, 1869, 1875 to 1878	"
Batson & Currier	5,558 70			5,558 70	1875 to 1877	"
A. F. A. Knight	546 30			546 30	1878	"
James Walker	11 25			11 25	1877	"
R. Campbell & Son	1,558 50			1,558 60	1879 to 1881	"
James G. Bryson	73 50			73 50	1886	"
Costello Bros.	90 62			90 62	1882	"
N. E. Cormier	428 34			428 34	1888	"
James Yuill	9 29			9 29	1876	Overcharge.
J. & B. Grier	76 84			76 84	1883	"
R. & W. Conroy	95 42			95 42	1882–1883	" reported in return S—38, for March, 1886.
A. P. White	101 00			101 00	1881	"
B. Caldwell & Son	4 33			4 33	1887	"
J. R. Booth		9,871 92	398 88	10,270 81	1881 to 1888	$398.88, counter claim for damages by the breaking of Coulonge Boom.
Perley & Pattee		8,889 85		8,889 85	1881 to 1888	
The Bronsons & Weston Lumber Co		8,180 79		8,180 79	1881 to 1888	
Pierce & Co		462 18		462 18	1888	
G. A. Grier & Co		1,060 59		1,060 59	1886 1887	*Chaudière boomage. These parties claim that they have maintained these works wholly at their own expense since 1881.
Estate late Levi Young		1,461 20		1,461 20	1881 to 1885	
Wm. Mason		413 85		413 85	1881 to 1888	
Gilmour & Co		406 27		406 27	1884	
John Rochester		258 88		258 88	1881 to 1883	
J. & G. Bryson			252 20	252 20	1886	Counter claim for damage by breaking of Coulonge Works.
	23,997 28	31,006 54	651 08	55,653 90		

DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC WORKS,
OTTAWA, September 15, 1906.

EDWARD T. SMITH,
Collector of Slide and Boom Dues.

No. 2.—Statement of Slide and Boom Dues accrued from the Ottawa River Works since July 1, 1889, Outstanding on September 15, 1906.

Name.	Year to which Dues belong.	Chaudière Boomage in Suspense.	Ordinary Dues.	Total Outstanding	Remarks.
		$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	
J. R. Booth	1889-90	2,561 69		2,561 69	Chaudière boomage reported to Council, and referred to Treasury Board, should be written off.
The Bronsons & Weston L. Co.	1889-90	2,056 96		2,056 96	
Perley & Pattee	1889-90	1,203 26		1,203 26	
Wm. Mason & Sons	1889-90	167 66		167 66	
Pierce & Co.	1889-90	913 48		913 48	
Alex. Fraser Acc. Thos. Stephens	1890-91		28 42	28 42	Legal action taken to recover this.
J. R. Booth	1892-93		379 80	379 80	Retained by Mr. Booth in settlement of an account due him which the Auditor General refuses to pay, as Mr. Booth appears to be in arrears in this and Statement No. 1.
Bryson & Fraser	1896		196 71	196 71	Have counter claim for work done on slide to this amount.
J. R. Booth	1903-04		339 27	339 27	These two parties claim that as a slide on the Petewawe is not now used, no charge should be exacted.
Hawkesbury Lumber Co.	1903-04		298 10	298 10	
		6,903 05	1,242 30	8,145 35	

EDWARD T. SMITH,
Collector of Public Works Revenue.

Department of Public Works,
Ottawa, September 15, 1906.

No. 3.—Statement of Outstanding Slide Dues, Ottawa District, Bonds for which were sent to Quebec for Collection.

Names.	From 1860.	From 1861.	Total.
	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Hon. James Skead	245 00	210 00	455 00
James Mair	...	696 75	696 75
	245 00	906 75	1,151 75

These amounts were uncollected, as the parties claimed damages for loss caused by the Madawaska boom breaking in 1860.

A decision on their claims was not arrived at till August 2, 1869. On the 5th idem Messrs. Skead and Mair were notified that the department could not recognize their claim.

To the best of my knowledge, this decision was never communicated to the collector of slide dues, consequently these accounts remained in abeyance.

Since then both parties died, and I believe both were insolvent at the time of their death.

EDWARD T. SMITH,
Collector of Slide and Boom Dues.

Department of Public Works
Ottawa, September 15, 1905.

No. 4.—Statement of the number of pieces of square timber, saw-logs, &c., that passed through the government slides and works on the River Ottawa and its tributaries during the fiscal year ended June 30, 1906.

	Pieces.
Square timber	545
Saw-logs	4,497,130
Boom and dimension timber	95,807
Cedars	11,440
Railroad ties	573,757
Fence posts	274,146
Total	5,452,825

Also 30,918¾ cords of pulpwood.
Revenue accrued on the above was, $37,947.69.

EDWARD T. SMITH,
Collector of Public Works Revenue.

Department of Public Works,
Ottawa, September 15, 1906.

No. 5.—STATEMENT showing the dues accrued on the under-mentioned works on the River Ottawa and its tributaries during the fiscal year ended June 30, 1906.

River or other Improvement.	Amount.
Main Ottawa	$ 2,518 31
Cheneaux boom	7,537 30
River Petewawa	4,940 31
" Madawaska	1,817 41
" Coulonge	7,131 64
" Dumoine	240 89
Black river	6,539 98
Gatineau	7,221 85
	$37,947 69

Amounting to $37,947.69.

DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC WORKS,
OTTAWA, September 15, 1906.

EDWARD T. SMITH,
Collector of Public Works Revenue.

No. 6.—STATEMENT of Slide and Boom Dues from the St. Maurice Slides and Works outstanding on June 30, 1906, and remaining uncollected on September 15, 1906.

Name.	Year to which Dues belong.	Amount.	Total.	Remarks.
		$ cts.	$ cts.	
George Baptist, Son & Co.	1878	469 95		
"	1879	2,110 62		
"	1880	1,696 18		
"	1881	293 69		
"	1882	165 80		Have counter claims for damages to logs caused by the booms not being stretched early enough in the spring of 1878 to prevent the logs going over the chutes. The claims were submitted to Special Commissioner, Mr. McDougall, afterwards Judge, who, after hearing the evidence on both sides, recommended that the claims of the parties should be allowed.
"	1884	118 50		
"	1888	4 28		
			4,859 02	
Ross, Ritchie & Co	1878	3,072 84		
"	1883	2,173 68		
"	1884	28 96		
"	1886	1 62		
"	1887	4 38		
			5,281 48	
Alex. Baptist	1879		2,116 96	
Wm. Ritchie & Co	1888	779 24		
"	1889	332 11		
			1,111 35	Of this amount $754.20 is claimed to be an overcharge. Insolvent.
Ritchie Bros	1886	413 43		
"	1887	634 71		
			1,048 14	This amount is composed of overcharges in 1886 and 1887 of $842.76 and overpayment in 1884 of $205.38.
G. B. Hall	1890		49 34	Insolvent.
T. E. Normand	1890		42 28	Claims that this balance is an overcharge.
Treffé Biron	1891		0 92	Would cost more to collect than it is worth.
			14,481 49	

To make this balance agree with the Public Accounts, there should be deducted $7.93 over credited Alex. Baptist, and $217.17 added thereto, being $190.40 paid July 23, 1884, and $26.77 over-charged in error to Wm. Little, not in any of the collector's returns, which will give balance due September 30, 1894, of $14,690.73.

EDWARD T. SMITH,
Collector of Slide and Boom Dues.

DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC WORKS,
OTTAWA, September 15, 1906.

No. 7.—STATEMENT of Slide and Boom Dues accrued from the Newcastle and Trent River Works, outstanding on June 30, 1905, and remaining uncollected September, 15, 1906,

Name.	Year to which Dues belong.	Amounts disputed.	Ordinary Dues.	Total.	Remarks.
		$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.	
Irwin & Boyd	1881	59 79		59 79	Insolvent.
Thomson & McArthur.	1880	52 78		52 78	
Jabez Thurston	1882	12 50		12 50	
McDougall & Ludgate.	1879	65 07		65 07	
Bigelow & Trounce	1882 to 1885	216 21		216 21	
R. G. Strickland	1882, '83, '85, '86 and '87.	215 08		215 08	
Est. late Geo. Hillard.	1877 to 1883 and 1886	354 15		354 15	Dead and estate distributed.
T. G. Hazlett	1881, '82, '84 to '89	885 25		885 25	According to judgement in Exchequer Court, *re* Boyd *vs.* Smith, these cannot be collected.
J. M. Irwin	1882, '83, '85 to '88	698 45		698 45	
D. Ullyot	1881 to 1887	547 68		547 68	
Green & Ellis	1881 to '83, '85, '88, and '89	157 01		157 01	
A. W. Parkin	1884, '85, '88, '90, and 91.	65 92		65 92	
The Dickson Estate	1883	137 50		137 50	
Alfred McDonald	1888	40 80		40 80	
John Parkin	1889	13 00		13 00	
John Dovey	1894, '95, '96.		35 70	35 70	Sent to Dept. of Justice for collection.
		3,521 19	$35 70	3,556,89	

EDWARD T. SMITH,
Collector of Public Works Revenue.

DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC WORKS,
OTTAWA, September 15, 1906.

No. 8.—THE DRY DOCK AT ESQUIMALT, B.C.

STATEMENT of Dues and other Charges collected during the Year ending June 30, 1906.

Name of Vessel Docked.	Tonnage.	Period of Dockage. From.	To.	Dockage Charges.	Other Charges.	Total.
		1905.	1905.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
S. M. S. 'Falke'	1,574	Aug. 26.	Sep. 1.	782 00	21 00	803 00
Govt. Str. 'Quadra'	573	Oct. 6.	Oct. 10.	390 00	4 20	394 20
S.S. 'Epsom'	4,556	Nov. 24.	Nov. 27.	664 00	17 40	681 40
S.S. 'Hounslow'	2,902	Dec. 3.	Dec. 6.	598 00	15 00	613 00
S.S. 'Henley'	3,239	" 12.	" 14.	505 00	22 20	527 20
		1906	1906			
H. M. S. 'Shearwater'	980	" 22.	Jan. 10.	674 11	.....	674 11
S.S. 'Elleric'	3,569	Jan. 14.	" 16.	512 00	1 20	513 20
S.S. 'Milverton'	2,192	Feb. 7.	Feb. 9.	484 00	.. ....	484 00
S.S. 'Cambrian King'	3,600	" 22.	" 24.	512 00	1 20	513 20
H. M. S. 'Egeria'	940	" 26.	Mar. 1.	280 01	.....	280 01
S.S. 'Aysgarth'	3,118	Mar. 9.	" 11.	503 00	19 80	522 80
Ship 'Bermuda'	2,846	April 5.	April 7.	497 00	3 00	500 00
S.S. 'Wyneric'	4,992	" 9.	" 11.	540 00	7 20	547 20
S.S. 'Blackheath'	2,571	" 19.	" 22.	584 00	10 20	594 20
S.S. 'Cheswick'	3,246	" 21.	" 23.	505 00	12 60	517 60
S.S. 'Ohio'	3,488	May 9.	May 14.	840 00	23 00	863 00
S.S. 'Victoria'	3,502	" 18.	" 22.	733 00	16 20	749 20
S.S. 'Pennsylvania'	3,343	" 26.	" 27.	507 00	14 40	521 40
S.S. 'Dulwich'	3,278	" 31.	June 2.	506 00	10 20	516 20
S.S. 'Otta'	3,250	June 2.	" 3.	400 00	4 20	404 20
S.S. 'Mariechen'	3,930	" 7	July 1.	3,137 00	12 00	3,149 00
	61,689			14,153 12	215 00	14,368 12

EDWARD T. SMITH,
Collector of Public Works Revenue.

DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC WORKS,
OTTAWA, September 15, 1906.

No. 9.—THE DRY DOCK AT LEVIS, QUE.

STATEMENT of Dues and other Charges collected during the Year ending June 30, 1906.

Name of Vessel Docked.	Tonnage.	Period of Dockage. From.	To.	Dockage Charges.	Other Charges.	Total.
		1905.	1905.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Two Scows	160	April 27..	July 21..	520 00	12 50	532 50
S.S. 'Montcalm'	1,432	May 19..	" 21..	4,409 72	79 80	4,489 52
S.S. 'Aranmore'	1,170	Entry Fee		200 00		200 00
"		July 23..	Aug. 19..	1,571 55	3 75	1,575 30
S.S. 'Unique'	2,036	Entry Fee		200 00		200 00
"		Aug. 22..	Sep. 8..	1,742 24	19 50	1,761 74
S.S. 'Virginian'	4,195	Entry Fee		200 00		200 00
"		Oct. 16..	Nov. 7..	3,145 80	59 00	3,204 80
.S. 'Euphemia'	2,050	Entry Fee		200 00		200 00
"		Nov. 10..	Nov. 26..	1,656 00	14 00	1,670 00
S.S. 'Campana'		Entry Fee		200 00		200 00
S.S. 'King Edward'		"		200 00		200 00
S.S. 'Campana'	1,697			800 00		800 00
S.S. 'King Edward'	355	Wintering		200 00		200 00
S.S. 'Lord Strathcona'	495	1905	1906	300 00		300 00
Dredge 'International'	528¾	Dec. 4..	April 17..	400 00	5 81	405 81
Dredge 'Progress'		1906		400 00	13 30	413 30
Barge 'Rutherford'	281	May 1..	May 12 .	454 55		454 55
S.S. 'Montcalm'	1,432	" 16..	June 1..	1,381 04	1 75	1,382 79
Str. 'Speedy'	235	June 1..	" 5..	346 60		346 60
.S. 'Scottish Hero'	2,202	" 6 .	" 12..	964 24		964 24
tr. 'Constance'	185	" 15..	" 20..	346 25		346 25
				19,837 99	209 41	20,047 40
Less Demurrage						
S.S. 'Euphemia'				331 52		331 52
	18,453¾			19,506 47	209 41	19,715 88

EDWARD T. SMITH,
Collector of Public Works Revenue.

DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC WORKS,
OTTAWA, September 15, 1906.

No. 10.—THE DRY DOCK AT KINGSTON, ONT.

STATEMENT of Dues and other Charges collected during the Year ending June 30, 1905.

Name of Vessel Docked.	Tonnage.	Period of Dockage. From	Period of Dockage. To	Dockage Charges.	Other Charges.	Total.
		1905.	1905.	$ cts.	$ cts.	$ cts.
Barge Quebec	989	July 1..	July 6..	425 82	5 00	430 82
Str. 'New York'	295	" 11..	" 18..	172 58	.....	172 58
Barge Selkirk	719	" 18..	" 19..	121 90	.....	121 90
Str. 'Ramona'	57	" 19..	" 20..	20 00	.....	20 00
Str. 'Navajo'	197	" 25..	" 28..	79 40	.....	79 40
Str. 'Osceola'	709	" 31..	Aug. 2..	195 35	.....	195 35
Str. 'Argyle'	700	Aug. 4..	" 11..	389 50	5 00	394 50
Str. 'Cardinal'	237	" 14..	" 25..	237 40	.....	237 40
Str. 'D. D. Calvin'	750	" 28..	" 30..	188 00	.....	188 00
Cargo	28	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Str. 'Lake Michigan'	588	Sept. 1..	Sept. 5..	225 40	.....	225 40
Str. 'Calumet'	153	" 6..	" 12..	120 60	5 00	125 60
Barge Quebec	989	" 14..	" 24..	792 47	.....	792 47
Str. 'Toronto'	2,779	" 25..	" 28..	716 96	.....	716 96
Str. 'New Island Wanderer'	123	Oct. 2..	Oct. 4..	44 60	.....	44 60
Tug Jas. Norris & Dredge Haney	50 / 200	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
		Oct. 4..	Oct. 5..	60 50	.....	60 50
Barge Alberta	314	" 25..	" 26..	62 80	.....	62 80
Barge Melrose	740	" 30..	" 30..	124 00	.....	124 00
Str. 'Strathcona'	1,881	Nov. 3..	Nov. 4..	324 94	.....	324 94
Tug Beaver	41	" 13..	" 15..	40 00	.....	40 00
Str. 'John Rugee'	1,217	" 21..	" 22..	214 30	.....	214 30
Sch. Queen of the Lakes	190	" 24..	" 25..	48 00	.....	48 00
Barge Brighton	607	Dec. 4..	Dec. 9..	280 66	10 00	290 66
Barge Melrose	740	" 9 .	" 17.	460 70	5 00	465 70
Tug Glide	78	" 26..	" 27..	20 00	5 00	25 00
Str. 'Caspian'	.....	Jan. 2..	Entrance Fee.	100 00	.....	100 00
Str. 'Caspian'	958	" 2..	April 1..	790 00	.....	790 00
Str. 'New Island Wanderer'	123	April 7..	" 7..	24 60	.....	24 60
Str. 'Advance'	1,031	" 9..	" 11..	225 27	.....	225 27
Str. 'Neepawah'	1,799	" 11..	" 20..	1,174 38	9 00	1,183 38
Str. 'Gordon Campbell'	1,158	" 21..	" 22..	165 80	5 00	170 80
Tug Jessie Hall	56	" 23 .	" 24..	20 00	.....	20 00
Str. 'New York'	295	" 25..	" 26..	59 00	.....	59 00
Str. 'St. Lawrence'	319	" 26..	" 28..	86 13	.....	86 13
Tug Jessie Hall	56	" 30..	" 30..	20 00	.....	20 00
S.S. 'Turbinia'	1,064	May 3..	May 5..	268 12	.....	268 12
Str. 'Kingston'	2,925	" 7..	" 10..	752 00	.....	752 00
Barge Cornwall	586	" 10..	" 14..	231 66	.....	231 66
Barge Cobourg	607	" 15..	" 18..	195 68	6 00	201 68
Barge Flora Calveth	190	" 28..	" 29..	48 00	5 00	53 00
Tug Emmerson	276	June 8..	June 8.	55 20	.....	55 20
Str. 'Donnelly'	319	" 11..	" 19..	208 95	.....	208 95
Barge Thrush	584	" 19..	" 20..	108 40	.....	108 40
Str. 'New Island Wanderer'	123	" 29..	" 30..	24 60	.....	24 60
	27,840	.....	.....	9,923 67	60 00	9,983 67

EDWARD T. SMITH,
Collector of Public Works Revenue.

DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC WORKS,
OTTAWA, September 15, 1906.

PART VII

MISCELLANEOUS

ACTS OF PARLIAMENT, PASSED AT SESSION OF 1906, HAVING REFERENCE TO THIS DEPARTMENT.

CONTRACTS LET BY THIS DEPARMENT.

PROPERTY PURCHASED OR SOLD.

PROPERTY, LEASED TO OR BY THE DEPARTMENT.

CURATOR'S REPORT, NATIONAL ART GALLERY.

NAMES OF CHIEF OFFICERS OF THE DEPARTMENT.

NAMES OF OFFICIALS EMPLOYED ON SLIDES AND BOOMS.

NAMES OF PERSONS EMPLOYED ON GRAVING DOCKS.

NAMES OF ENGINEERS, FIREMEN AND CARETAKERS OF PUBLIC BUILDINGS.

AND THE OFFICIAL CORRESPONDENCE OF THE DEPARTMENT.

FOR THE

FISCAL YEAR ENDED JUNE 30, 1906

DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC WORKS,
OTTAWA, November 1, 1906.

SIR,—I have the honour to transmit herewith the following statements concerning the transactions of the department during the last fiscal year, with respect to contracts and property, and which are required for insertion in the annual report, 1905-6, viz.:—

No. 1.—Statement of contracts let by this department during the fiscal year ended June 30 last.

No. 2.—Statement of property purchased and sold by the department during the same period.

No. 3.—Statement of property leased to and by the said department during the same period, and

No. 4.—A list of some of the Public Acts of the Parliament of Canada, passed at the last session, and Orders in Council having reference to the department.

I have the honour to be, sir,

Your obedient servant,

J. A. CHASSÉ,
Law clerk.

FRED GÉLINAS, Esq.,
Secretary of the Department of Public Works,
Ottawa, Ont.

STATEMENTS

SHOWING

1ST.—CONTRACTS LET BY THE DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC WORKS OF CANADA, FROM JUNE 30, 1905, TO JUNE 30, 1906.

2ND.—PROPERTY PURCHASED OR SOLD BY THE DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC WORKS DURING THE FISCAL YEAR ENDED JUNE 30, 1906.

3RD.—PROPERTY LEASED TO AND BY THE DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC WORKS DURING THE FISCAL YEAR ENDED JUNE 30, 1906.

No. 1.—CONTRACTS let by the Department of Public Works of Canada from June 30, 1905, to June 30, 1906.

Works.	Names of Contractors.	Date of Contract	Amount.
PUBLIC BUILDINGS.			$ cts.
Nova Scotia.			
Amherst. Post Office. Supply of coal	Maritime Coal & Ry. Co.	Sept. 15, 1905.	247 90
Annapolis " "	James Kenna	Oct. 17, 1905.	254 37
Antigonish " "	Acadia Coal Co., Ltd	Sept. 18, 1905.	116 70
" Public Building. Heating apparatus	Rhodes, Curry & Co.	April 23, 1906.	1,095 00
" " Wiring	K. Sweet Co	June 14, 1906.	650 00
" Tower Clock	R. D. Kirk	June 9, 1906.	1,100 00
Arichat Post Office. Supply of coal	I. Leblanc, Terrio & Co.	Sept. 25, 1905.	284 00
Baddeck " "	The Cape Breton Coal Mining Co	Sept. 14, 1905.	125 80
Canso, Constructien of a P.O., etc., Building	James Reid	Sept. 13, 1905.	13,869 00
Cape Breton. Supply of Telegraph wires	Alex. Macpherson & Son.	Sept. 6, 1905.	707 50
Dartmouth. Post Office. Supply of coal	Acadia Coal Co., Ltd	Sept. 18, 1905.	78 18
Digby " "	Canada Coal & Railr. Co.	Sept. 18, 1905.	204 75
Guysborough " "	The Cape Breton Coal Mining Co	Sept. 14, 1905.	137 20
Halifax, Immigration Building. Additions to Heating apparatus	Martel & Langelier	Aug. 30, 1905.	2,350 00
Construction of a Detention Building	S. A. Marshall & Son	Oct. 23, 1905.	51,997 00
Trachoma Hospital. Supply of water	City of Halifax	Dec. 5, 1905.	p.ann. 240 00
" Construction of Quarantine Barn	Freeman Bros.	Dec. 21, 1805.	2,550 00
New Custom House. Heating apparatus	Longard Bros	Dec. 26, 1905.	4,798 00
" " Wiring and fittings.	J. A. Dunn & Co.	May 21, 1906.	3,900 00
Ass't. Rec. Gen'l Office. Supply of coal.	Intercolonial Coal Mining Co	Sept. 18, 1905.	40 20
" Custom House. Fittings	M. E. Keefe	May 31, 1906.	7,400 00
" " " Concrete sidewalks	M. E. Keefe	June 28, 1906.	1,420 00
Dominion Building. Supply of coal	S. Cunard & Co.	Sept. 18, 1905.	1,118 82
Ass't. Rec. Genl's Office. Supply of coal.	S. Cunard & Co	Sept. 18, 1905.	32 85
Immigration Building "	S. Cunard & Co	Sept. 18, 1905.	529 18
" Detention Hospital "	S. Cunard & Co	Sept. 18, 1905.	30 40
" Examining Warehouse "	S. Cunard & Co.	Sept. 18, 1905.	
Kentville, Public Building. Supply of coal	P. E. Lloyd	Oct. 2, 1905.	
Lawlor's Island, Construction of a Hospital	Rhodes, Curry & Co., Ltd	Feb. 14, 1906.	10,595 00
Liverpool, Post Office. Supply of coal	The Cape Breton Coal Mining Co	Sept. 14, 1905.	161 50
Lunenburg " "	Benjamin Anderson	Sept. 13, 1905.	
" Repairs	Wm. Ronkey	April 21, 1906.	2,175 00
New Glasgow " Supply of coal	Charles W. Ives	Sept. 12, 1905.	217 23
North Sydney " "	The Cape Breton Coal Mining Co	Sept. 14, 1905.	195 98
Pictou, Custom House "	The Cape Breton Coal Mining Co	Sept. 14, 1905.	197 03
Pictou, Post Office "	The Cape Breton Coal Mining Co	Sept. 14, 1905.	154 53
Springhill " "	Cumberland Ry. & Coal Co	Sept. 18, 1905.	36 60
Fencing, etc.	W. T. Proctor	July 25, 1905.	1,600 00
Sydney, Public Building. Electric wiring	W. A. Mackay & Co	April 18, 1906.	1,050 00
" " Supply of coal	Dominion Coal Co.	Sept. 15, 1905.	
Sydney Mines " Fittings	H. R. McDonald	Dec. 18, 1905.	1,635 00
" " Heating Apparatus	C. Thompson	Feb. 20, 1906.	1,190 00
Truro, Post Office. Supply of coal	Acadia Coal Co., Ltd	Sept. 18, 1905.	113 40
Windsor " "	Fred. W. Dimock	Sept. 11, 1905.	354 94
Yarmouth " "	Killam Bros.	Sept. 13, 1905.	294 50
Prince Edward Island.			
Charlottetown, Dominion Building. Supply of coal	The Cape Breton Coal Mining Co	Sept. 14, 1905.	590 00
" "	Peake Bros. & Co.	Sept. 12, 1905.	17 49
" Public Building. New Boilers	Bruce Stewart & Co	Sept. 27, 1905.	1,450 00
" Quarantine Station. Works	H. & S. Lowe	Oct. 16, 1905.	675 00
Montague, Post Office. Supply of coal	Geo. Wightman	Sept. 12, 1965.	95 62

No. 1.—Contracts let by the Department of Public Works, &c.—*Continued.*

Works.	Names of Contractors.	Date of Contract.	Amount.
Public Buildings—*Continued.*			$ cts.
Prince Edward Island—Concluded.			
Souris, Construction of a P.O., etc. Building	B. Creamer	Aug. 1, 1905.	11,800 00
" Public Building. Heating Apparatus	B. Creamer	April 12, 1906.	810 00
Summerside, Public Building, Supply of coal	Jas. Read & Co	Sept. 12, 1905.	408 93
New Brunswick.			
Bathurst, Post Office, Supply of Coal	Geo. E. Mercier	Sept. 13, 1905.	12 92
" " "	John Russel & Co	" 14, 1905.	350 00
Campbellton, Public Building, Heating Apparatus	J. & D. Harquail	Oct. 24; 1905.	1,380 00
" " " Fencing and sodding	" "	June 14, 1906.	690 00
" " " Fitting	" "	Dec. 1, 1905.	3.300 00
" " " Granolithic sidewalks	" "	April 21, 1906.	458 00
Chatham, Post Office, Supply of Coal	The Cape Breton Coal Mining Company	Sept. 14, 1905.	222 88
" " Repairs	J. McDonald & Co	March 1, 1906.	1,850 00
Dalhousie, " Supply of Coal	Geo. E. Mercier	Sept. 13, 1905.	298 90
Fredericton, " "	Frank I. Morrison	" "	267 12
" " Alterations to fittings	E. C. Barry	June 14, 1906.	1,670 00
" Drill Shed, Heating Apparatus	C. J. B. Simmons	April 6, 1906.	980 00
" " Wiring	" "	June 15, 1906.	700 00
Marysville, Post Office, Supply of Coal	Frank I. Morrison	Sept. 13, 1905.	105 65
Moncton, " "	Springhill Coal Company	" "	
" " Alterations to	Haley Bros.	Dec. 9, 1905.	1,675 00
New Castle, " Supply of Coal	John Russel & Co	Sept. 14, 1905.	322 77
St. John, " "	Vroom & Arnold	" 13, 1905.	29 90
" Immigration Build. "	James S. McGivern	" 14, 1906.	301 46
" West, Post Office, "	R. P. & W. F. Starr	" 13, 1905.	66 33
" City " "	" "	" "	273 49
" Savings Bank "	" "	" "	224 44
" Custom House, "	" "	" "	1,606 65
" Immigr. Building "	" "	" "	272 77
" Custom House "	Vroom & Arnold	" "	52 20
" Partridge Island Hospital, Heating Ap.	P. Campbell & Co.	Dec. 23, 1905.	1,637 00
" Construction of 2 Quarantine Barns	James E. Kane	Jan. 15, 1906.	4,822 00
" Post Office, Plumbing	William Kiley	March 24, 1906.	90 00
" " & Savings, Paint. varnish., &c.	James Huey	" "	240 00
St. Stephens " " Supply of Coal	Purves & Graham	Sept. 13, 1905.	
Sussex " " " "	Thomas H. Brown	" 14, 1905.	420 00
Tracadie, Lazaretto, " "	B. M. Lannigan	" 23, 1905.	773 78
Woodstock, Post Office, " "	A. E. Jones	" 10, 1905.	242 32
" Armory, Heating apparatus	Fewer Bros	Jan. 16, 1906.	2,700 00
" " Elect. wiring & fixtures	Small & Fisher Co. Ltd.	Sept. 20, 1905.	1,500 00
Quebec.			
Acton Vale, Public Building, Fittings	Joseph Bourque	July 21, 1905.	1,800 00
" " Work of grading	Ed. Provost	Aug. 19, 1905.	1,500 00
" " Tower Clock	Edmond Eaves	April 28, 1906.	247 00
Aylmer, Post Office, Supply of Coal	J. G. Butterworth & Co.	Oct. 2, 1905.	228 20
Berthierville, " "	E. Boulanger	Sept. 21, 1905.	90 00
" " Wiring	St. Maurice Light & P. Co	June 5, 1906.	225 00
Buckingham, Post Office, Supply of Coal	F. L. Bisson	Sept. 15, 1905.	163 81
Chicoutimi, Construction of a Public Building	Adolphe Beaulieu	Aug. 7, 1905.	22,472 00
Coaticook, Post Office, Supply of Coal	W. C. Webster & Son	Sept. 15, 1905.	120 00
Drummondville, " "	The Pensylvania Coal Co.	Oct. 4, 1905.	120 00
Dundee, Custom House, "	A. S. Mathews	Sept. 18, 1905.	33 00
Farnham, Post Office, "	A. B. Comeau & Co.	" 16, 1905.	64 50
Fraserville "	Nap. Dion	" 18, 1905	270 07
Granby, "	R. W. Bradford	" 15, 1905.	233 10
Grosse Isle, Quarantine Station, Sailors' Quarters	Charles Vézina	Oct 4, 1905.	1,900 00

No. 1.—CONTRACTS let by the Department of Public Works, &c.—*Continued.*

Works.	Names of Contractors.	Date of Contract	Amount.
PUBLIC BUILDINGS—*Continued.*			$ cts.
Quebec—Continued.			
Hochelaga, Post Office, Supply of Coal	The T. F. Moore Co.	Sept. 24, 1905.	133 03
Hull, " "	Hull Coal Company	" 8, 1905.	284 01
Joliette, " "	Emile Prevost	" 27, 1905.	
Lachine, " "	Joseph Allard	" 22, 1905.	104 00
Laprairie, " "	J. B. H. Beauvais	" 28, 1905.	142 63
L'Assomption, " "	Louis Desmarais	" 18, 1905.	170 00
L'Assomption, Post Office. Supply of electric energy	Laval Electric Co.	April 28, 1906.	
" " Electric wiring	H. Chalin.	March 28, 1906.	365 00
Longueuil, " Fittings	Joseph Bourque	Nov. 3, 1905.	1,800 00
" " Wiring	"	" 15, 1905.	465 00
Montmagny, Construction of a Post Office, &c., Building	Nap. Dumont	March 17, 1906.	5,725 00
Montreal, Post Office. Supply of coal	Andrew Baile	Sept. 23, 1905.	939 22
" Custom House "	"	" 23, 1905.	741 34
" Exam'g. W-house "	"	" 23, 1905.	2,088 17
" Revenue Building "	"	" 23, 1905.	285 34
" Immig. Building "	"	" 23, 1905.	276 39
" Postal Pneumatic Tube System. Supply of 4,000 lineal ft. conduits	Standard Vitrified Conduit Company	" 8, 1905.	1,000 00
Montreal, Postal Pneumatic Tube System. Laying and jointing 4,000 lineal ft. iron piping.	The Canadian Pneumatic Tube Co., Ltd	Oct. 20, 1905.	55,000 00
Montreal, Costom House. Elevator	Otis-Fensom Elevator Co., Ltd	" 9, 1905.	4,880 00
" Examining W-house—Alterations to	J. B. Pauzé & Co.	Nov. 21, 1905.	1,225 00
" " " Supply of electric power	The Montreal Ligth, Heat and Power Co.	March 27, 1906.	p. an. 400 00
" Construction of Postal Station 'B'	Joseph Bourque & Co.	Jan. 5, 1906.	57,500 00
" Postal Station 'B'. Change fittings	J. B. Pauzé & Co.	May 1, 1906.	980 00
" Ex'g. W-house, (McGill and Common Streets) Electric energy for passenger elevator.	The Montreal Light, Heat and Power Co	" 21, 1906.	p. an. 400 00
Nicolet, Construction of a Pubiic Building	Jos. Bourque & Co.	June 26, 1906.	14,500 00
Quebec, Cullers' office. Supply of coal	Jos. Gingras	Sept. 2, 1905.	299 50
" Custom House "	"	" 22, 1905.	856 00
" Marine Agency "	"	" 22, 1905.	387 90
" Ex'g' Warehouse "	"	" 22, 1905.	668 61
" Immg. Office "	"	" 22, 1905.	262 91
" Marine Agency "	Archer & Co	" 22, 1905.	120 64
" Post Office "	"	" 22, 1905.	600 54
" Gov. General's Quarters "	"	" 22, 1905.	512 39
" Post Office St. Roch "	"	" 22, 1905.	47 89
" Construction of Detention Building	Jinchereau & Lamonde	Oct. 28, 1905.	58,050 00
Richmond, Post Office Supply of coal	J. D. Smith	Sept. 12, 1905.	266 11
Rimouski, " "	H. G. Lepage	" 18, 1905.	263 71
Roberval, Immg. Building. Supply of electric current	La Compagnie d'électricité de Roberval	April 1, 1906.	Sched of rat's
Ste. Cunégonde, Post Office Fittings	C. P. Fabien	Nov. 24, 1905.	2,170 00
St. Henri " Supply of coal	Citizens Coal Co	Sept. 17, 1905.	112 50
St. Hyacinthe, " "	C. Rouleau & Son	" 18, 1905.	327 80
" Inland Revenue "	Thos. E. Fee & Son	" 16, 1905.	200 52
" Public Building. Fitting	L. P. Morin & Fils	July 15, 1905.	1,186 00
" Drill Hall. Heating apparat's	Jos. Huette	May 5, 1906.	1,360 60
" " Wiring	St. Hyacinthe Gas Elrct. Light and Power Co	June 8, 1906.	1,577 22
St. Jérome, Post Office. Supply of coal	Godmer & Laviolette	Sept. 18, 1905.	
St. Johns " "	D. Godin & Cie	" 18, 1905.	123 71
St. Louis du Mile-End. P-Office. Interior fittings.	J. B. Pauzé & Co.	Aug. 30, 1905.	2,000 00
" " " Electric wiring	Standard Construction Co	Nov. 2, 1905.	500 00
Sherbrooke, Post Office. Supply of coal	Codère, fils & Cie.,	Sept. 30, 1905.	415 48
Sorel " "	Leclaire & Son	" 20, 1905.	302 50
" " Repairs	J. B. Pauzé & Co.	" 20, 1905.	1,532 80

No. 1.—CONTRACTS let by the Department of Public Works, &c.—*Continued.*

Works.		Names of Contractors.	Date of Contract.	Amount.
				$ cts.
PUBLIC BUILDINGS—*Continued.*				
Quebec—Concluded.				
Terrebonne Post Office.	Fittings	E. Piché	Oct. 17, 1905.	1,635 00
" "	Electric wiring fixtures	L. C. Masson	" 17, 1905.	349 00
" "	Heating apparat's	A. Brunette	Nov. 21, 1905.	708 00
Thetford Mines Post Office.	Supply of coal	Jos. Demers	Sept. 7, 1905.	135 00
Three Rivers "	"	The Three Rivers Coal & Transportation Co	" 21, 1905.	236 97
" Custom House	"	The Three Rivers Coal & Transportation Co	" 21, 1905.	296 75
Valleyfield. Post Office	"	Besner & Chasle	" 16, 1905.	271 25
" "	Electric lights	Théo. Bélanger	Dec, 29, 1905.	600 00
" "	Fitting, &c	"	July 5, 1905.	5,030 00
Victoriaville, Post Office.	Supply of coal	F. Beauchesne	Sept. 18, 1905.	200 00
Ontario.				
Alexandria,	Construction of a Post Office Building	Wm. G. Rowe	May 28, 1906.	8,787 00
" Post Office.	Supply of coal	Angus McDonald & Son.	Sept. 13, 1905.	
Almonte, "	"	Wm. McArthur	" 22, 1905.	198 80
Amherstburg, "	"	Falls Bros	" 14, 1905.	182 00
Arnprior, "	"	J. S. Moir	" 13, 1905.	247 76
Barrie, "	"	James Cheesman	" 13, 1905.	223 30
Belleville, "	"	C. C. Leavens	" 13, 1905.	575 10
" "	Fittings, &c	G. A. Bennett	May 1, 1906.	2,215 00
Berlin, "	Supply of coal	C. A. Wilson & Co	Sept. 14, 1905.	295 90
Bowmanville, "	"	C. A. Wilson	" 14, 1905.	159 60
Brampton, "	"	"	" 14, 1905.	184 63
Brantford, "	"	Wilson Coal Co	" 15, 1905.	448 75
Bridgeburg, "	Heating apparatus	J. H. Crowe	Nov. 29, 1905.	1,900 00
Brockville, "	Supply of coal	The Central Canada Coal Co	Sept. 15, 1905.	357 00
Carleton Place, "	"	Taylor Bros. & Co.	" 13, 1905.	141 45
Cayuga, "	"	A. J. Grant	" 25, 1905.	127 53
Chatham, "	"	A. R. Crow	" 14, 1905.	229 94
" Armoury.	Electric wires and fixtures	John Piggott & Sons	" 21, 1905.	1,800 00
" Drill Hall.	Heating apparatus	"	Jan. 16, 1906.	3,080 00
Clinton, Post Office.	Supply of coal	C. A. Wilson & Co	Sept. 14, 1905.	60 46
Cobourg, "	"	Geo. Plunkett	" 15, 1905.	361 45
Cornwall, "	"	A. F. Mulhern & Co	" 15, 1905.	300 00
Deseronto, "	"	The Rathbun Co	" 14, 1905.	272 15
Dundas, "	"	Chs. Sturrock	" 15, 1905.	53 59
Fort William, "	"	James Murphy	" 14, 1905.	320 00
Galt, "	"	A. J. Calvin	" 14, 1905.	
Gananoque, "	"	Thos. Roach	" 14, 1905.	212 50
Goderich, "	"	F. Barlow Holmes	" 14, 1905.	226 17
Guelph, "	"	Kloepfer & Co	" 18, 1905.	362 81
"	Construction of an Armoury	Nagle & Mills.	June 1, 1906.	80,000 00
Hamilton, Post Office.	Supply of coal	R. E. Clisdell	Sept. 25, 1905.	
"	Weights and Measures and Gas Insp. Supply of coal	"	" 25, 1905.	28 75
" Post Office.	Paving	P. McKay	" 9, 1905.	695 00
Hawkesbury, "	Heating apparatus	Robert Cameron	Nov. 29, 1905.	1,350 00
" "	Fittings	Daoust & Bélanger	April 21, 1906.	1,540 00
" "	Paving, &c	R. Cameron	May 23, 1906.	1,364 00
" "	Electric wiring	Eug. Fleury	June 22, 1906.	390 00
Ingersoll, "	Supply of coal	Nagle & Mills.	Sept. 11, 1905.	6 15
" "	"	C. A. Wilson & Co	" 14, 1905.	237 13
Kingston, "	"	P. Walsh	" 13, 1905.	305 15
" Custom House.	"	"	" 13, 1905.	285 50
"	Additional Stable for 'B' Battery	D. S. Booth	Oct. 27, 1905.	6,993 00
Lindsay, Post Office.	Supply of coal	McLennan & Co	Sept. 13, 1905.	222 88
London, "	"	R. E. Clisdell	" 25, 1905.	
" Custom House.	"	"	" 25, 1905.	

No. 1.—CONTRACTS let by the Department of Public Works, &c.—*Continued.*

Works.	Names of Contractors.	Date of contract	Amount.
PUBLIC BUILDINGS.—*Continued.*			$ cts.
Ontario.—Continued.			
London. Post Office. Additions to new boiler ..	Leonard & Son	July 25, 1905.	548 25
" " Heating apparatus.	Wm. Tytler	" 27, 1905.	4,835 00
" Construction of a Military Store Build'g	R. G. Wilson	Aug. 8, 1905	24,820 00
" Changes in Military Store Building	"	Oct. 28, 1905	500 00
" Heating apparatus in Milit. Store Bldg.	Smith Bros. & Co.	April 12, 1906.	2,236 00
" Post Office. Walks, &c.	Geo. Norton	May 18, 1906.	250 00
" " Cases	Wm. Tytler	June 23, 1906.	594 00
Napanee, " Supply of coal.	Charles Stevens	Sept. 18, 1905.	192 00
Niagara Falls. Post Office. Supply of Coal.	W. E. Thomas	Sept. 15, 1905.	225 60
Orangeville. "	Clarke & Harmah	Sept. 15, 1905	162 50
" " Fittings	Library Bur. of Can. Ltd.	June 23, 1906.	1,950 00
Orillia. " Supply of Coal.	C. A. Wilson & Co	Sept. 14, 1905.	201 00
Oshawa. " Heating Apparatus.	W. J. Trick	Nov. 25, 1905.	1,775 00
" " Interior fittings.	W. J. Trick	Feb. 17, 1906	2,950 00
" P. Office. Sidewalks, roadway and lawn	W. J. Trick.	June 26, 1906	755 00
Ottawa. Experimental Farm. Supply of coal.	McCullough & Co	Sept. 13, 1905.	1,259 87
" Public Buildings.	John Heney & Son	May 5, 1906.	48,585 35
" Post Office. Copper for roof.	McFarlane & Douglas	July 28, 1905.	persq. 33 50
" Additions, &c. to Government House.	J. & C. Low	Sept. 7, 1905.	16,950 00
" Archives Building. Alterat. to tower, &c	W. H. McGillivray	Sept. 19, 1905.	3,192 00
" Parlt. and Deptl Bldgs. Elect. clock system	Bell Teleph. Co. of Can. L.	Sept. 19, 1905.	p.an. 330 00
Wellington St. Bitulithic pavement.	Warren Bituminous Paving Co. of Ontario, Ltd.	Sept. 20, 1905.	Sch. of price
" Post Office. Plumbing goods	Canada Brass & Sup. Co.	Sept. 25, 1905.	2,455 01
Printing Bureau. New Boiler	Collingwood Shipbldg. Co	Sept, 20, 1905.	1,280 00
" " Additionnal story	Doran & Devlin	Sept. 19, 1905.	35,200 00
Post Office. Steel conduits and fittings.	Ahearn & Soper, Ltd.	Sept. 23, 1905.	897 31
" Freight elevator	Otis Fensom Elev. Co. Ltd	Sept. 23, 1905.	2,800 00
Dept. Sav. Bk. Metall. fittings	The Office Sp. Mfg. Co. L.	Feb. 1, 1906.	7,993 00
" Archives Building. Fitting up Library.	Canada Cabinet Co.	Jan. 26, 1906.	1,800 00
House of Commons. Ventilating appar.	Can. Buffalo Forge Co. L.	Dec. 28, 1905	4,700 00
P.O. Dept. Savings Br. Metallic fittings.	Eclipse Manuf. Co. Ltd.	Feb. 15, 1906.	10,490 00
Archives. Materials *re* heating apparatus	Butterworth & Co.	Feb. 17, 1906.	1,789 00
Rideau Hall. Work in Governor's room	Castle & Son	Mch. 19, 1906.	3,281 00
P. Office, Customs Parcels Dept. Fittings	S. L. Kyle	Apl. 3, 1906.	796 00
" Dept. Steel Work	Office Spec. Mfg. Co. Ltd.	Apl. 23, 1906.	1,517 00
Public Buildings. Supply of Ice.	Hygiene Ice Co- Limited	May 29, 1906.	Sch. of rates
H. of C. Motors for ventilation system.	Ahearn & Soper	May 22, 1906.	3,550 00
" " Ventilation system. Switchboard	Empire Elec. & Mfg. Co.	May 22, 1906.	387 00
Rideau Hall. Conservatories.	The King Construct. Co.	June 13, 1906.	4,004 22
New Conservatories	Doran & Devlin	June 12, 1906.	15,000 00
P.O. Dead Letter Br. Metallic fittings.	Eclipse Manufacturing Co	May 31, 1906.	2,414 00
" West Block. Partition for Inland Revenue	Geo. Goodwin	June 20, 1905.	500 00
Paris. Post Office. Supply of coal	Geo. E. Taylor	Sept. 19, 1905.	128 38
Pembroke. "	Mackie & Ryan	Sept 15, 1905.	244 14
" New lock boxes.	P. Carmody	May 29, 1906.	470 00
Peterborough. " Supply of coal	Peterboro' Fuel & Cart. Co	Sept. 16, 1905.	73 33
" "	C. A. Wilson & Co.	Sept. 14, 1905.	212 96
" " Electric wiring	F. I. R. Macpherson	Nov. 3, 1905.	375 00
" Custom House. Alterat. and fittings	R. Sheehey	June 29, 1906.	397 00
Petrolia. Post Office. Supply of coal	James E. Drake	Sept. 16, 1905.	184 21
Picton. "	Lake & Killip	Sept. 15, 1905.	214 50
Port Arthur "	Louis Walsh Coal Co.	Sept. 15, 1905.	200 00
Port Hope. " "	Brown & Co.	Sept. 15, 1905.	
Prescott. "	James Buckly	Sept. 14, 1905.	192 20
" Custom House	James Buckly	Sept. 14, 1905.	99 00
Rat Portage. Post Office.	Windatt & Co	Sept. 19, 1905.	275 43
St. Catharines " "	H. M. Rogers	Sept. 9, 1905.	264 64
Drill Hall. Heating apparatus.	Sullivan & Langdon	Aug. 24, 1905.	3,889 00
" " Fittings.	Sullivan & Langdon	Dec. 27, 1905.	4,550 00
Armouries. Wiring	El. Const. Co. of London L	Aug. 25, 1905.	2,792 50
Thomas. Post Office. Supply of coal	W. H. Swift & Co.	Sept. 15, 1905.	312 00
" " Alterations, &c., &c.	John Purdon	Sept. 29, 1905.	8,347 00

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 19

No. 1.—CONTRACTS let by the Department oi Public Works, &c.—*Continued.*

Works.			Names of Contractors.	Date of Contract		Amount,
						$ cts
PUBLIC BUILDINGS.—*Continued.*						
Ontario.—Concluded.						
Sandwich,	Post Office,	Heating apparatus..	Geo. A. Proctor	May	7, 1906.	813 00
"	"	Sidewalks, grading & sodding..	C. W. Cadwell	June	15, 1906.	384 32
Sarnia,	"	Supply of coal....	Wm. Shaw	Sept.	16, 1905.	318 55
Sault Ste. Marie,	"	"	The Algoma Iron and Metal Co.	Oct.	31, 1905.	547 50
"	"	& Customs. Fittings	McPhail, McCarty & Wright	Aug.	4, 1905.	6,000 00
Smith's Falls,	"	Supply of coal....	H. A. Crate	Sept.	16, 1905.	183 60
Stratford,	"	"	Andrew Johnston	Aug.	21, 1905.	331 54
"	Armory,	Heating Apparatus	Nagle & Mills	Nov.	11, 1905.	4,674 00
"	"	Wiring and fixtures	"	Nov.	23, 1905.	3,560 00
"	"	Fittings, &c., &c..	D. Easson	April,	14, 1906.	2,950 00
Strathroy,	Post Office,	Supply of coal....	Alex. Reed	Sept.	15, 1905.	169 54
"	"	Repairs	Geo. McBeth	Oct.	25, 1905.	975 00
Toronto,	Post Office,	Supply of coal....	R. E. Clisdell	Sept.	25, 1905.	
"	Custom House,	"	"	"	25, 1905.	
"	Ex-warehouse,	"	"	"	25, 1905	
"	Revenue Office,	"	"	"	25, 1905.	
"	Drill Hall,	Alterations to, &c.	Wickett Bros.	July	14, 1905.	16,787 00
"	Construction of Postal station "F".		Brown & Love	Aug.	5, 1905.	86,112 00
"	Custom House,	Alterations to....	The Carlyle Construction Co., Ltd	Sept.	7, 1905.	29,769 00
"	Postal Pneumatic Tubesystem,	Supply of 18,000 line ft. conduits..	Standard Vitrified Conduits Co	Sept.	8, 1905.	3,950 00
"	Postal Pneumotic Tube system,	Laying, etc., 18,000 ft. iron piping	The Canadian Pneumatic Tube Company, Limited	Oct.	20, 1905.	123,000 00
"	Ex-Warehouse,	Heating Apparatus.	John Ritchie	Nov.	3, 1905.	495 00
"	Postal Station "C,"	Repairs to Apparatus	John Ritchie Plumbing & Heating Co., Ltd	Nov.	15, 1905.	277 00
"	Custom House,	Painting & Glazing.	The Carlyle Construction Co., Ltd	January	3, 1906.	2,310 00
"	Drill Hall,	Addition, etc., to, for Cavalry, Artillery, etc	Sullivan & Langdon	April	18, 1906.	218,894 00
"	Custom House,	Heating Apparatus	Bennet & Wright Co	June	23, 1906.	1,446 00
Trenton,	Post Office,	Supply of Coal..	J. Funnell	Sept.	16, 1905.	204 00
Walkerton,	"	"	S. W. Vogan	Sept.	28, 1905.	199 38
Windsor,	"	"	F. X. Scully	Sept.	15, 1905.	469 60
"	"	Repairs	Euc. Jacques	May	1, 1906.	2,740 00
Wingham,	Public Building,	Heating Apparatus	Wm. Stevely & Son	March	28, 1906.	1,185 00
Woodstock,	Armoury,	"	Nagle & Mills	Nov.	10, 1905.	4,870 00
"	"	"	Electric wiring	Nov.	23, 1905	3,560 00
Manitoba.						
Brandon,	Post Office,	Supply of coal....	Robert Purdon	Sept.	18, 1905.	892 88
"	Immg. Building,	"	"	"	18, 1905.	132 70
"	Experim. Farm,	"	"	"	18, 1905.	229 25
"	Public Building,	Painting, etc....	E. G. Daniels	March	9, 1906.	473 95
Portage la Prairie,	Pub. Building,	Supply of coal.	D. E Adams	Sept.	15, 1905.	246 15
Winnipeg,	Immigration Hall,	"	"	"	15, 1905.	1,789 40
"	Hospital,	"	"	"	15, 1905.	
"	Post Office,	"	"	"	15, 1905.	2,809 17
"	Custom House,	"	"	"	15, 1905	661 01
"	Indian and Crown Timber Offices,	Supply of coal..	"	"	15, 1905.	225 53
"	Examining Warehouse,	Supply of coal..	"	"	15, 1905.	443 88
"	Imm. Building,	Heating Apparatus	Cotter Bros	Oct.	25, 1905.	9,000 00
"	"	Iron Fence	Manitoba Anchor Wire Fence Co., Ltd	Oct.	16, 1905.	2,672 00
"	"	Nos. 1 and 2 Brick Veneering	J. McDiarmid Company.	April	4, 1906.	5,250 00

No. 1.—CONTRACTS let by the Department of Public Works, &c.—*Continued.*

Works.		Names of Contractors.	Date of Contract	Amount.
PUBLIC BUILDINGS *Continued.*				$ cts.
Manitoba. Concluded.				
Winnipeg.	New Immigration Building, Wiring and fittings	The Hudson Electrical Supply Co	March 29, 1906.	4,430 00
"	Old Immig. Building, Painting	Owen Davis & Son	May 12, 1906.	1,355 18
"	Military Store, Heating Apparatus	J. & J. McDiarmid	Feb. 14, 1906.	2,327 35
"	" Electric wiring and fixtures	"	March 14, 1906.	512 50
Alberta.				
Calgary,	Immg. Shed, Supply of coal	Charles S. Lott	Sept. 18, 1905.	62 01
"	Court House, "	"	" 18, 1905.	349 25
"	Post Office, additions to	The Alberta Building Co., Limited	" 5, 1905.	77,000 00
"	Immg. Shed, Supply of coal	D. E. Adams	" 15, 1905.	34 20
"	Post Office, "	"	" 15, 1905.	
"	Court House, "	"	" 15, 1905.	11 40
"	Registry Office, "	"	" 15, 1905.	
Carnduff,	Court House, "	Fairbairn Bros	" 19, 1905.	103 75
Edmonton,	Dominion Land, "	Milner & Co	" 21, 1905.	175 00
"	Court House, "	"	" 21, 1905.	52 50
"	Jail. Heating apparatus	Chs. Mayes	July 28, 1905.	4,604 00
"	" Wiring and fixtures	"	Oct. 13, 1905.	1,150 00
"	" To fix Barriers at	"	Dec. 22, 1905.	1,194 45
"	Construction of Immg. Building	Thos. Page	Dec. 26, 1905.	8,495 00
"	Jail. To fit up Heating apparatus	Chs. Mayes	May 14, 1906.	882 50
Lethbridge,	Post Office. Supply of Coal	The Alberta Railway and Irrigation Co	Sept. 21, 1905.	67 00
"	Immg. Building. "	The Alberta Railway and Irrigation Co	Sept. 21, 1905.	39 00
McLeod,	Court House. "	Chs. S. Lott	Sept. 18, 1905.	162 75
"	Custom House. "	"	" 18, 1905.	162 75
"	Custom House. "	D. E. Adams	" 15, 1905.	
"	Court House. "	"	" 15, 1905.	
Medecine Hat.	Construction of a Post Office Building, &c.	H. K. Oakes & J. D. Everard	April 3, 1906.	25,550 00
Red Deer.	Dominion Land. Supply of Coal	Chs. S. Lott	Sept. 18, 1905.	
"	Court House. "	Chs. S. Lott	" 18, 1905.	
Saskatchewan.				
Indian Head	Experimental Farm. Supply of Coal.	Whitmore Bros	Sept. 20, 1905.	
"	Forest Nursery Station. "	"	" 20, 1905.	
"	" " "	James Conn	Oct. 7, 1905.	140 98
"	" " "	"	" 7, 1905.	
Moose Jaw.	Public Building. Heating apparatus.	Moose Jaw Hardware Co.	Feb. 20, 1906.	1,995 00
"	" Wiring	J. E. Ashworth	March 20, 1906.	675 00
"	" Fittings	Pat. Navin	March 28, 1906.	5,000 00
"	" Fences, concrete sidewalk, &c	"	April 5, 1906.	1,575 00
Moosomin.	Court House. Supply of Coal	Whitmore Bros	Sept. 20, 1905.	213 95
"	" "	F. H. Bristow	" 26, 1905.	
Prince Albert.	Public Build'g. Heating apparatus	Chs. LeMoine & Co	Jan. 17, 1906.	4,995 00
"	" Concrete sidewalks.	"	Oct. 20, 1905.	867 50
Prince Albert.	Public Building. Fittings	"	March 14, 1906.	4,850 00
"	" Electric Light.	R. Cook	" 12, 1906.	2,281 00
Regina.	Construction of a Post Office, build'g, &c.	Snyder Bros	" 20, 1906.	162,362 00
"	Court House. Supply of Coal	Whitmore Bros	Sept. 20, 1905.	655 12
"	Post Office. "	"	" 20, 1905.	264 82
"	Dominion Land Office. "	"	" 20, 1905.	380 00
"	Court House. "	D. E. Adams	" 15, 1905.	
	Post Office. "	"	" 15, 1905.	
"	Dominion Land. "	"	" 15, 1905.	
Wolsely.	Court House. "	Magee & Thompson	" 27, 1905.	279 50
Yorkton.	" "	D. E. Adams	" 15, 1905.	
"	Immigration Building. "	"	" 15, 1905.	204 30

No. 1.—CONTRACTS let by the Department of Public Works, &c.—*Continued.*

Works.	Names of Contractors.	Date of Contract	Amount.
PUBLIC BUILDINGS—*Concluded.*			$ cts.
British Columbia.			
New Westminster. Construction of a Public Building for Marine and Fisheries and Indian Affairs	R. Buckland & J.C.Smith	Nov. 30, 1905.	13,812 00
Rossland. Armoury fittings	W. G. Gillett	Oct. 12, 1905.	597 00
Vancouver. Post Office, &c, Building	Kelly Bros. Mitchell Ltd	Jan. 16, 1906.	434,500 00
HARBOURS AND RIVERS.			
Nova Scotia.			
Apple River. Construction of a Breakwater	J. E. & H. Bigelow	March 27, 1906.	7,300 00
Bear Cove " Pub. Breakwater	E. R. Read	Oct. 10, 1905.	5,748 92
Boisdale " wharf	Reid & Archibald	March 15, 1906.	4,995 00
Drum Head " of an Extension to Breakwater	Reid & Archibald	April 4, 1906.	5,460 00
Eskasoni. Pile wharf	Thomas D. Morrison	May 8, 1906.	2,875 00
Grand Narrows Removal of Cribwork, etc., etc.	Rory McNeil	March 6, 1906.	900 00
Half Island' Construction of Breakwater	W. Suttis & C. Anderson	April 25, 1906.	6,727 00
Kelly's Cove " "	J. E. & H. Bigelow	March 27, 1906.	7,700 00
Malagash " Public Wharf	J. B. Robertson	June 5, 1906.	3,447 00
Mill Cove " Breakwater	A. W. Girroir	Aug. 28, 1905.	19,800 00
New Campbellton " Works to wharf, etc.	Hugh McDonald	Sept. 30, 1905.	17,000 00
Parker's Cove " Breakwater	Thurston, Thurston & Durkee	May 28, 1906.	7,100 00
Parrsboro " Lighters and excavation of channel	Hugh McDonald	June 23, 1906.	27,950 00
Pleasant Bay, Construction of warf	W. J. Landry & F. R. Irish	Jany 29, 1906.	7,500 00
Pugwash " "	Elliott & Co.	April 23, 1906.	11,495 00
West Arichat " Public Wharf and approach	Thomas D. Morrison	Aug. 28, 1905.	5'275 00
Prince Edward Island.			
Miminegash. Construction of Block to Southern Breakwater	Andrew Martin	Dec. 12, 1905.	2,375 00
Rustico Harbour, Construction of Breakwater—West End of Robinson's Island	Geo. Matheson	July 4, 1905.	13,275 00
St. Peter's Bay (Harbour); Construction of Breakwater	L. H. Lachance & P. Kennedy	Aug. 30, 1905.	12,750 00
Summerside (Indian Head), Construction of Breakwater	Heney & Smith	Feb. 7, 1906.	133,942 00
Tignish, Construction of new block—outer end of Breakwater—	J. H. & E. M. Myrick	July 4, 1905.	3,436 50
New Brunswick.			
Campbellton, Construction of wharf	Wm. Glover	Feb. 28, 1906.	16,495 00
Durham " "	J. & A. Culligan	Oct. 23, 1905.	17,700 00
Great Salmon River, Construction of Breakwater	Wm. R. Fawcett	July 27, 1905.	3,900 00
Richibucto, Construction of Extention to Breakwater	John Jardine	Nov. 16, 1905.	17,000 00
Sandpoint Slip, St. John, —Dredging	G. S. Mayes	Sept. 30, 1905.	Sch'd of rat's
Shippegan, Construction of Public Wharf	Thomas P. Charleson	Dec. 29, 1905.	15,940 00
Quebec.			
Batiscan River, Dredgiug	The W. J. Poupore Co. Ltd	July 27, 1905.	Sch. of rates.
Berthierville "	Canada Improvement Co	Sept. 5, 1905.	" "
Blanche Shoals "	The T. F. Moore Co	July 25, 1905.	" "
Bryson. Highway Bridge,—New approaches and repairs to	Edward Conroy	Sept. 5, 1905	14,000 00

No. 1.—CONTRACTS let by the Department of Public Works, &c.—*Continued.*

Works.	Names of Contractors.	Date of Contract.	Amount.
HARBOURS AND RIVERS—*Continued.*			$ cts.
Quebec.			
Chateauguay, Dredging	L. Cohen & Son	July 18, 1905.	Sch. of rates.
Chicoutimi, (District). Supply of B. C. Fir for Slides and Booms	Ottawa Lumber Co	Aug. 18, 1905.	3,815 00
Como, Dredging	L. Cohen & Son	July 18, 1905.	Sch. of rates.
Doucet's Landing, Dredging	Randolph Macdonald	Aug. 18, 1905.	" "
Godefroye River, Construction of Landing Pier	John O'Shaugnessey	June 11, 1906.	4,200 00
Graham, Dredging	The General Construction Co	July 27, 1905.	Sch'd of rat's
Hakwesbury "	L. Cohen & Son	" 18, 1905.	" "
Hudson Wharf, Dredging	The General Construction Co	June 7, 1906.	" "
Laprairie, Concrete protection walls	Amiot & Lemay	Dec. 9, 1905.	13,500 00
L'Assomption, Dredging	The General Construction Co	July 27, 1905.	Sch. of rates.
Louiseville "	Randolph Macdonald	Aug. 8, 1905.	" "
Marsouins, Construction of a wharf, at	Cloutier & Gendreau	June 25, 1906.	4,800 00
New Carlisle, Extension to wharf	Heney & Smith	July 20, 1905.	20.690 00
Nicolet, Dredging	Randolph Macdonald	Aug. 8, 1905.	Sch. of rates.
Peel Head Bay, Construction of Landing Pier	J. J. Fallon	Dec. 2, 1905.	10,399 00
Quebec Harbour, Dredging	Dussault & Lemieux	July 19, 1905.	Sch. of rates.
" " Extension to wharf	" "	Aug. 23, 1905.	164,704 20
" " " "	" "	March 30, 1906.	167,042 87
Rigaud, Dredging	L. Cohen & Son	July 18, 1905.	Sch. of rates.
River Jesus, Dredging	The General Construction Co	June 7, 1906.	" "
" "	Canada Improvement Co.	Sept. 5, 1905.	" "
Rivière Ouelle, construction of a spur to wharf	G. St. Pierre & Co	Jan. 5, 1906.	7,745 00
St. Andrews, dredging	L. Cohen & Son	July 20, 1905.	Sch. of rates.
St. Francis River, dredging	The General Construction Co	Aug. 30, 1905.	"
St. Maurice River "	The W. J. Poupore Co., Ltd	July 27, 1905.	"
Ontario.			
Amherstburg, dredging	Weddell Dredging Co	Oct. 27, 1905.	"
Belle River "	Chatham Dredging & Construction Co., Ltd.	Aug. 14, 1905.	"
Collingwood (Harbour) dredging	C. S. Boone	July 27, 1905.	"
" construction of a wharf	Joseph Battle	Aug. 25, 1905.	29,900 00
Fesserton, dredging	Owen Sound Dredge & Construction Co., Ltd.	June 5, 1906.	Sched. of rat.
Goderich "	W. L. Horton	June 2, 1906.	"
Hamilton, construction of a wharf	A. A. McDonald	April 20, 1906.	71,000 00
Kaministiquia River, dredging	A. F. Bowman	July 13, 1905.	Sched. of rat.
Kaministiquia River (Fort William), dredging	Great Lakes Dredging Co., Ltd	June 27, 1906.	"
Kincardine Harbour, dredging	The Marlton Dredging Co	Aug. 4, 1905.	"
Matchedash Bay "	H. W. Prendergast	Aug. 8, 1905.	"
Meaford "	R. Weddell, Manley & Weddell	June 22, 1906.	"
Midland, dredging Gr. Trunk Ry. Co's Elevator	Owen Sound Dredge & Construction Co., Ltd.	June 5, 1906.	"
" " at the Elevator	Owen Sound Dredge & Construction Co., Ltd.	Nov. 14, 1905.	"
" " near the Coal Docks	Owen Sound Dredge & Construction Co., Ltd.	Dec. 14, 1905.	"
Mission River (Fort William), dredging	Great Lakes Dredging Co., Ltd	June 27, 1906.	"
Nigger Island, dredging	R. Weddell, Manley & Weddell	June 22, 1906.	"
Owen Sound "	A. F. Bowman	June 27, 1906.	"
" "	A. F. Bowman	Aug. 7, 1905.	"

SESSIONAL PAPER No. 19

No. 1—CONTRACTS let by the Department of Public Works, &c.—*Concluded.*

Works.	Names of Contractors.	Date of Contract.	Amount.
HARBOURS AND RIVERS—*Concluded.*			$ cts.
Ontario—Concluded.			
Penetanguishene dredging	A. F. Bowman	June 27, 1906.	"
Penetanguishene (Harbour), dredging	The Owen Sound Dredge & Constr. Co., Ltd	Aug. 19, 1905.	"
Point Edward, dredging	Dominion Dredging & Construction Co	June 4, 1906.	"
" " River St. Clair	The Sarnia Bay Lumber, Timber & Salt Co., Ltd.	Aug. 7, 1905.	"
Port Arthur Harbour, dredging	A. F. Bowman	July 13, 1905.	"
Port Burwell, construction of breakwater and dredging	M. J. Haney & R. Miller.	April 6, 1906.	72,500 00
Port Burwell, dredging	The Dominion Dredging & Construction Co	July 21, 1905.	Sch. of rates.
" "	The Manley Co.	June 8, 1906.	"
Port Colborne, supply of stones for breakwater at.	M. J. Hogan	Sept. 30, 1905.	39,000 00
Port Elgin, dredging	Marlton Dredging Co.	June 4, 1906.	Sch. of rates.
Port Stanley "	The Manley Co.	June 8, 1906.	"
" construction of two breakwaters.	M. J. Haney & R. Miller.	July 20, 1905.	105,828 00
" Harbour, dredging	C. S. Boone.	July 27, 1905.	Sch. of rates.
River Thames (mouth of) "	C. S. Boone.	June 8, 1906.	"
Rondeau Harbour, dredging	C. S. Boone.	June 8, 1906.	"
" "	Manley & Co.	Oct. 5, 1905.	"
" construction of two breakwaters.	M. J. Haney & R. Miller.	April 6, 1906.	110,006 00
" dredging	W. Davis & Sons	Aug. 16, 1905.	Sch. of rates.
Sarnia, dredging at River St. Clair	The Sarnia Bay Lumber, Timber & Salt Co., Ltd.	Aug. 7, 1905.	"
Saugeen River, dredging	A. F. Bowman	Aug. 7, 1905.	Sch. of rates.
Thornbury "	H. W. Prendergast	Aug. 8, 1905.	"
Toronto Island, extension to breakwater	M. J. Haney	Sept. 5, 1905.	49,000 00
Trenton, dredging	The Weddell Dredging Co.	Aug. 5, 1905.	Sch. of rates.
" "	R. Weddell, Manley & Weddell	June 22, 1906.	"
Wiarton "	A. F. Bowman	Aug. 24, 1905.	"
Manitoba.			
Shellmouth River, concrete piers and abutments for a highway bridge across Assiniboine River.	J. McDiarmid Co.	May 9, 1906.	16,596 00
VESSELS, DREDGES AND PLANT.			
Construction of a snag boat for Manitoba	The Polson Iron Works	July 5, 1905.	30,000 00
" of two steel hopper barges for salt water service	Estate James Fleming.	" 14, 1905.	20,960 00
Construction of works to dredge 'International'.	F. X. Drolet	" 3, 1906.	1,921 00
" of steel stone lifter	John Inglis Co., Ltd	April 3, 1906.	36,985 00
Repairs and fitting boiler dredge 'St. Lawrence'.	The Pictou Foundry & Machine Co.	May 1, 1906.	2,895 00
Construction of two steel hopper barges	Estate James Fleming.	" 19, 1906.	21,600 00
" " "	New Burrell Johnson Iron Co. Ltd	" 14, 1906.	25,000 00
" " "	I. Matheson & Co. Ltd.	June 25, 1906.	23,500 00
" of a 5 yard dipper dredge for British Columbia	The Polson Iron Works, Ltd	" 22, 1906.	98,000 00
TELEGRAPHS.			
Crane Island, &c., B.C.—Supply of sub-marine telegraph-cables	Watson Jack & Co.	July 20, 1905.	6,485 00
Bay St. Lawrence, N.S. Construction of a telegraph office	P. L. Macfarlane.	Aug. 18, 1905.	2,400 00
Bersimis, P.Q. Construction of a telegraph office.	Tremblay, Côté & Boivin	Oct. 18, 1905.	3,025 00

* Contract transferred to Manley & Co.

No. 2.—STATEMENT of properties purchased by the Department of Public Works during the fiscal year ended June 30, 1906.

Date of Conveyance.	Vendors.	Purchasers.	Description of property.	For what Purpose.	Area.	Price.
1905.						$ cts.
July 7	Wm. Price	His Majesty	River front lots 41a, 41b, 43, 44, 1st. Range, Jonquiere Township, Chicoutimi Co. Transfer	Slides and booms		Period of 20 yrs $800.00 per ann.
" 7	Wm. Price	"	Sale of part of Lot No. 9 C, Township Simard, Chicoutimi, P.Q.	For wharf	9 ac. more or less	1,100 00
" 8	E. C. Munroe	"	Lot of land, White Haven, N. S.	"	21,758 sqr. ft.	100 00
" 11	Hugh M. Gall	"	Land at Lachute, P.Q.	Public Building		1,200 00
" 14	Hudson's Bay Company	"	Lot No. 3, Block 2, Athabaska Landing, Alta.	Telegraph		100 00
" 20	Corporation of Parry Sound	"	Land at Parry Sound, Ont.	Wharf	$\frac{1}{100}$ acre	1 00
" 20	W. W. Tuttle	"	Lots 11, 12, Block 10, Fernie, B.C.	Public Building		5,000 00
" 20	His Majesty	Municipality of Maple Creek	Grant of Lot 17, Block 9, Maple Creek, Sask.	"		50 00
Aug. 2	Corporation Presbyterian Church	His Majesty	Lots Nos. 1, 2, 3, Block 306, Regina Sask.	"		10,000 00
" 20	His Majesty	J. E. Tremblay	Old Telegraph Office, Pointe aux Esquimaults, P.Q.	Private enterprise		40 00
Sept. 2	Flora Cunningham	His Majesty	Land at Cunningham's Point, N.S.	Wharf	$181\frac{1}{2}$ superficial ft	25 00
" 12	Rev. P. Charles Arnand	"	Land at Bersimis, P.Q.	Public Building	82 x 90 ft.	200 00
" 20	The Kilburn Real Estate Co.	"	Part of Lot 7, W. Side Scrope St., Owen Sound, Ont.	"		10,150 00
" 20	C. E. Whelihan *et al.*	"	Lot No. 1, St. Mary's, Ont.	"	6,025 sqr. ft.	2,300 00
" 22	John Rogers and wife	"	Part of Lot 20, Holland Landing, Ont.	Wharf	$\frac{5}{100}$ acre	500 00
" 22	John Rogers and wife	"	Part of Lot 7, Brandford, Ont.	Right of way	$\frac{3}{100}$ acre	1 00
" 25	Thomas Carley *et al.*	"	Land, Township of Dalton, Mud Lake, Ont.	Improvements	$1\frac{10}{100}$ acres	100 00
Oct. 7	Mrs Josephine Germain *et al.*	"	Lands at Chateau Richer, P.Q.	Government purposes		660 00
" 10	D. R. Dingwall	"	Lots 15, 16 Winnipeg, Man.	Postal Station		15,709 50
" 12	Geo. McDonald	"	Land at Harrigan's Cove, N.S.	Wharf	80 x 20 ft.	1 00
" 20	M. Nolan *et ux.*	"	Land at Glace Bay, N.S.	Public Building	60 x 100 ft.	6,600 00
Nov. 7	H. E. McDonald	"	Land at Harrigan's Cove, N.S.	Wharf	$\frac{3}{100}$ acre	5 00
" 8	His Majesty	Town of Terrebonne	Portions of Lot 228, Terrebonne, P.Q.	Public Building		Free grant.
" 22	Geo. Taylor *et ux.*	His Majesty	Land at Port Beckerton, N.S.	Approach to wharf	$\frac{25}{100}$ acre	175 00
" 30	E. C. Whitman, *et al.*	"	Land at Canso, N.S.	Public Building	7,600 sqr. ft.	1,000 00
" 30	R. E. McNeil and uxor	"	Land at Bay St. Lawrence, N.S.	Telegraph Office	2 acres	50 00
Dec. 1	C. R. Pettipher	"	Sale of building, North Bay, Ont.	Public Building		420 00
" 7	A. Pellerin	"	Land west part lot 31, Canton Fabre, P.Q.	"		Free grant.
" 18	A. J. Henderson	"	Part of Lot 16, 7th Cove, Baysville, Ont.	Approach to wharf	$\frac{3}{100}$ acre	1 00
" 8	P. O'Hanley *et ux.*	"	Land at Boisdale, N.S.	Wharf	$\frac{14}{100}$ acre	50 00
" 19	Geo. Viel	"	Land at Longue Pointe de Mingan, P.Q.	Telegraph Office	$9\frac{1}{2}$ acres	1,200 00

1906.					
Jan. 4	F. Richter	"	Part of Lot 30, Township 39, O'Soyoos, B.C.	Custom House	$\frac{1}{2}$ an acre.	200 00
" 6	W. A. Patterson	"	Land at Tatamagouche, N.S	Right of way		500 00
" 11	J. K. McKenzie	"	Lots 145, 146, Selkirk, Man.	Public Building		2,000 00
" 17	Jos. Bourgeault	"	Lots 860 and 862, St. Boniface, Man.	"		4,500 00
Feb. 5	James C. Betts *et ux.*	"	Land at Malagash, N.S.	For wharf	0.448 roods	20 00
" 7	Town of Campbellton, N.B.	"	Land at Campbellton, N.B.	Approach to wharf	$\frac{6}{100}$ acre	1 00
" 14	E. T. Brown	"	Land between Pub. Road and shore at Eskasoni, N.S.	For wharf	7,491 sqr. ft.	1 00
" 16	Neil Campbell *et ux.*	"	Land at Panmure Island, P.E.I.	"	$2\frac{1}{3}$ acres.	150 00
" 17	City of Halifax, N.S.	"	Sale of "Jail property" Halifax, N.S.	Detention Hospital		300 00
" 19	J. N. Pugsley *et ux.*	"	Land at Truro, N.S.	Armoury	$3\frac{4}{10}$ acres	5,000 00
" 20	William Fruing & Co. Ltd.	"	Water lot, Shippigan, N.B.	Wharf	$\frac{66}{100}$ acre	200 00
March 3	H. V. Fieldhouse	"	Lots 14, 15, 16, Block Neepawa, Man.	Public Building		3,000 00
" 5	Alfred Grenier	"	Part of Lot 3044, Palace Ward, Quebec.	Military grounds		3,000 00
" 5	Margaret F. Martell	"	Lot No. 2, Main à Dieu, N.S	Breakwater	1,220 sup. al. ft.	21 00
" 22	Corporation of Iberville	"	Cadastral lot No. 203 S.E. Corner of Morley and Market, Iberville, P.Q.	Post Office Building		Free grant.
" 24	Wm. B. Burril & uxor.	"	Lands at Brantford, Ont	Parade grounds		5,050 00
April 5	His Majesty	Edward Donald	Sale of "V" property, London, Ont	Private enterprise	3 acres	1,800 00
" 18	Provincial Gov't. of Quebec	Federal Government.	Beach lot, River du Sud Montmagny, P.Q	Wharf	80,943 sup. al. ft.	176 00
" 24	His Majesty	James F. Cairns	Lots 30, 31, 32, block 152, Saskatoon, Sask.	Public Building		2,000 00
" 30	Nathan Stark *et ux.*	His Majesty	Land at Broad Cove (Culloden) N.S.	Breakwater	$\frac{77}{100}$ acre	1 00
May 4	John B. McLellan	"	Land Block 9, lot 77, Inverness, N.S	Public Building		700 00
" 4	V. B. McLellan	"	Land block 9, lot 80, Inverness, N.S.	"		400 00
" 4	A. J. Boyd *et ux.*	"	Land Bourgeois Inlet, N.S.	Wharfage accommod'n.	4,410 sup. ft.	1,000 00
" 21	His Majesty	James B. Hegan	Marine Hospital lot, Charlottetown, P.E.I.	Private enterprise		580 00
" 30	G. Albert & wife	His Majesty	Land, Caraquet, N.B	Wharf	$\frac{29}{100}$ acre	200 00
" 30	J. A. Albert & wife	"	" at Caraquet, N.B.	"	$\frac{15}{100}$ acre	50 00
" 30	C. E. Kaulback	"	" at Feltzen-South, N.S., lot No. 3, wharf	"	300 sqr. yds.	20 29
" 30	Henry Lohnes *et ux.*	"	" " " 2 "	"	2,016 sqr. ft.	19 85
" 30	Nathan Corkum *et ux.*	"	" " " 4 "	"	2,070 sqr. ft.	17 47
" 30	David Moeser *et ux.*	"	" " " 5 "	"	4,800 sqr. ft.	15 88
" 31	Freeman Moeser *et ux.*	"	" " " 1 "	"	10,134 sqr. ft.	89 89
" 31	Wm. Moeser *et ux.*	"	" " " 6 "	"	4,600 sqr. ft.	36 58
June 8	R. H. Scougall	"	" at Marsoui, P.Q	"		1 00
" 14	Désiré Rousseau	"	Lot of land, Lambton, Beauce, P.Q.	"	13,125 sqr. ft.	200 00
" 16	Alex. K. McKenzie	"	Land at Nyanza, N.S	"	17,304 sqr. ft.	300 00
" 18	James D'Halewyn	"	Lot 35, Canton Loranger, Nomininge, P.Q	Immig. Building		300 00
" 29	Alex. Macdonald	"	Lot and water lots, Baddeck, N.S.	Wharf		3,000 00
" 30	Donald McAulay *et ux.*	"	Land, Jersey Cove, N.S.	"	$\frac{1}{2}$ acre	25 00

No. 3.—STATEMENT of properties leased to and by the Department of Public Works during the Fiscal Year ended June 30th, 1906.

Date of Lease.	Lessors.	Lessees.	Property Leased.	For what Purpose.	Duration of Lease.	Annual Rental.
1905.						$ cts.
July 1	*A. Franklin & Sons	His Majesty	Messuage Nos. 8 & 10, Elizabeth St., Toronto, Ont	For automobiles	1 year	144 00 p.annum.
" 1	R. A. G. Bell	"	Lease of 3 rooms, Calgary, Alta	For inspector	1 "	420 00 "
" 1	His Majesty	A. J. Green	Lease brick building, Windsor, Ont.	For private enterprise	3 years	100 00 "
Aug. 7	Joseph Prince	His Majesty	Lease of building, Battleford, Sask	Immig. purposes	During pleasure.	10 00 per mo.
" 11	Great North Western Telegraph Company	"	First flat building, Metcalfe St., Ottawa	Militia purposes	5 years	500 00 p.annum.
" 11	" " "	"	Second floor building, Metcalfe St., Ottawa	Labour Department	5 "	560 00 "
" 14	Heintzman & Co., Ltd	"	Messuage 117 King St., Toronto, Ont.	Postal station 'B'	5 "	1,000 00 "
" 25	His Majesty	H. A. Trudel	Gov't Reserve, Pond Creek, Hull, P.Q	Private enterprise	During pleasure.	1 00 "
" 30	Jas. W. Woods	His Majesty	Building, S. side, Slater St., Ottawa	Militia Department	5 years	11,040 00 "
" 30	Jas. W. Woods	"	Fifth story, S. side, Slater St., Ottawa	" "	8 "	3,697 20 "
Oct. 1	Canadian Pac. Ry. Co.	"	Room, Can. Pac. Ry. Co's. Station, Winnipeg, Man	Postal station 'A'	2 "	2,050 00 "
" 2	Elzéar Savard	"	Land, River St. Charles, P.Q., 115 x 130 ft.	Immig. purposes	5 "	50 00 "
" 21	The Molson's Bank	"	First & second flats, building, Metcalfe St., Ottawa	Labour Department	4 "	1,200 00 "
Nov. 8	Calgary Wine Company	"	Premises 'Land Office,' Calgary, Alta.	Government purposes	During pleasure	75 00 per mo.
Dec. 4	His Majesty	The Pembroke Elect. Lt. Co	Portion of Government reserve, High Falls, Black River, P.Q	Private enterprise	25 years	25 00 p.annum.
" 6	Mrs. C. McCall	His Majesty	Messuage No. 172, Green Ave. Montreal	Letter carriers	2 "	600 00 "
" 20	His Majesty	J. H. Dansereau	Isle Caron, River St. Maurice, P.Q.	Saw mill	25 "	75 00 "
1906.						
Jan. 7	Nap. Bélanger	His Majesty	Lease of building at Montmagny, P.Q	Post office	1 year	276 00 p.annum.
Mar. 1	V. Matjéka		Lease of building at Metaskiwin, Alta.	Immig. purposes	9 months	10 00 per mo.
" 1	C. T. Daykin	"	Upper floor of a warehouse, Lacombe, Alta.	" "	10 "	13 00 "
" 1	J. B. Griffith	"	Upper story of building at Stettler, Alta.	" "	9 "	20 00 "
" 15	E. W. Day	"	Building at Daysland, Alta	" "	9 "	108 00 whole period.
April 1	R. Dittrick	"	Building at Leduc, Alta	" "	7 "	10 00 per mo.
" 10	His Majesty	Toronto & Niagara Power Co	Privilege for steel towers, Burlington Canal, Ont	Private enterprise	During pleasure.	1 00

May	1	The Hamilton Company	His Majesty	Building, St. Catharines St., Montreal P.Q.	Postal station 'B'	2 years	1,700 00	1st year.
"	7	Thos. Meredith	"	Building at Yorkton, Sask.	Domin. Lands Office	During pleasure.	1,800 00	2nd "
"	10	Grand Trunk Railway Co	"	Lot 48, S.W. corner Lorne & Front Sts., Toronto	Post office purposes	"	50 00	per mo.
						"	200 00	"

* Cancelled on 31st January, 1906.

J. A. CHASSE,
Law Clerk.

DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC WORKS,
OTTAWA, Nov. 1, 1906

LIST

OF SOME OF THE

ACTS OF PARLIAMENT

PASSED AT THE SESSION OF 1906

HAVING REFERENCE TO THE

DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC WORKS OR WORKS UNDER ITS CHARGE.

List of some of the Public Acts of the Parliament of Canada, passed at the Second Session of the Tenth Parliament, closed by Prorogation on the thirteenth day of July, 1906, and having reference to the Public Works Department or works under its charge (6 Edward VII.)

Subject.	Full title of the Statute.	Chapter.	Page in Statute Book.
Sums granted to His Majesty for the financial year ending June 30, 1906, and the period of nine months ending March 31, 1907, and the purpose for which they are granted.	An Act for granting to His Majesty certain sums of money for the public service of the financial year ending June 30, 1906, and the period of nine months ending March 31, 1907.	3	7
What period public accounts shall include.	An Act respecting the Fiscal year.....	12	83
Advance for completion of Louise embankment.	An Act respecting the Quebec Harbour Commissioners.	41	221
Certain road allowances transferred to provinces.	An Act respecting roads and road allowances in the Provinces of Saskatchewan and Alberta.	45	253

N.B.—By Proclamation dated March 21, 1906, rules and regulations were made for the management, maintenance, proper use and protection of the Government booms and other works constructed to facilitate the transmission of timber, lumber, pulp, logs and saw logs on the River Saguenay, P. Q., and its tributaries.

Vide Canada Gazette, Vol. XXXIX, p. 2106.

J. A. CHASSÉ,
Law Clerk.

Department of Public Works,
Ottawa, November 1, 1906.

NATIONAL ART GALLERY

CURATOR'S REPORT

FOR THE FISCAL YEAR ENDED JUNE 30, 1906

NATIONAL ART GALLERY.

FRED GÉLINAS, Esq.,
Secretary, Department of Public Works,
Ottawa.

SIR,—I have the honour to report that the following additions, by purchase, were made to the National Art Collection during the fiscal year ended June 30, 1906.

Painting—

'The Painting,' by Paul Peel, for one thousand dollars ($1,000).

'Devotion,' by Paul Peel, for one thousand dollars ($1,000).

Painting by Harlarnoff for twelve hundred dollars ($1,200).

'Turned out of the Herd,' by Verner, for three hundred and fifty dollars ($350).

'A Misty Morning,' by Verner, for one hundred and fifty dollars ($150).

'An Interesting Story,' by F. Brownell, for one hundred and twenty-five dollars ($125).

Sculpture—

Group 'Jeunes indiens chassant' by Alfred Laliberté, for eight hundred dollars ($800).

14,000 visitors registered during the year.

I have the honour to be, sir,
Your obedient servant,

WALTER R. BILLINGS,
Acting Curator National Art Gallery.

OTTAWA, November 26, 1906.

NAMES OF THE CHIEF OFFICERS

OF THE

DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC WORKS

WITH

DATES OF APPOINTMENT, ETC., FROM 1841 TO 1906.

NAMES OF THE CHIEF OFFICERS.

The names with the dates of the appointment, &c., of the principal Officials of the Department of Public Works, from 1841 to 1906.

Names.	Capacity or Office.	Date of Appointment. Served. From	To
Under Statute 4-5 Vic., Chap. 38.			
CORPORATION BOARD OF WORKS.			
Killaly, Hon. H. H	Chairman		
Daly, Hon. D.			
Harrison, S. B.	Members	Dec. 29, 1841	Oct. 3, 1844
Sullivan, R. B.			
Davidson, J., Esq.			
Begly, Thomas A.	Secretary	Aug. 17, 1841	
Keefer, Samuel	Chief Engineer.	" 17, 1841	
Rubidge, F. B.	Architect and Assistant Chief Engineer	Dec. 15, 1841	
NEW BOARD OF WORKS.			
Killaly, Hon. H. H	Chairman		
Daly, Hon. D.			
Draper, Hon. W. H.	Members.	Oct. 4, 1844	June 8, 1846
Morris, Hon. W.			
Papineau, Hon. D. B.			
Under Statute 9th Vic., Cap. 37, &c.			
Robinson, Hon. W. B.	Chief Commissioner	June 22, 1846	March 10, 1848
Taché, Hon. E. P.	"	March 11, 1848	Nov. 26, 1849
Chabot, Hon. J.	"	Dec. 13, 1849	March 31, 1850
Merritt, Hon. W. H.	"	April 8, 1850	Feb. 11, 1851
Bourret, Hon. J.	"	Feb. 12, 1851	Oct. 27, 1851
Young, Hon. John	"	Oct. 28, 1851	Sept. 22, 1852
Chabot, Hon. J.	"	Sept. 23, 1852	Jan. 26, 1855
Lemieux, Hon. F.	"	Jan. 27, 1855	Nov. 25, 1857
Alleyn, Hon. C.	"	Nov. 26, 1857	Aug. 1, 1858
Holton, Hon. L. H	"	August 2, 1858	" 6, 1858
Sicotte, Hon. L. V.	"	" 7, 1858	Jan. 10, 1859
Rose, Hon. John	"	Jan. 11, 1859	June 12, 1861
Cauchon, Hon. Jos	Commissioner	June 13, 1861	May 23, 1862
Tessier, Hon. U. J.	"	May 24, 1862	" 27, 1863
Drummond, Hon. L. T.	"	" 28, 1863	July 23, 1863
Laframboise, Hon. M.	"	July 24, 1863	March 29, 1864
Chapais, J. C.	"	March 30, 1864	June 30, 1867
Casgrain, Hon. Chas. Eus.	Second commissioner	July 9, 1846	Feb. 29, 1848
Cameron, Hon. M.	Assistant Commissioner	March 11, 1848	" 1, 1850
Wettenhall, James, Esq.	"	Feb. 2, 1850	April 16, 1850
Bourret, Hon. Jos.	"	April 17, 1850	Feb. 11, 1851
Killaly, Hon. H. H.	"	Feb. 12, 1851	May 6, 1859
Keefer, Samuel	Deputy Commissioner	May 6, 1859	March 7, 1864
Trudeau, Toussaint	"	March 8, 1864	May 29, 1868
Begley, Thos. A.	Secretary	Feb. 10, 1841	Oct. 31, 1858
Trudeau, Toussaint	"	Dec. 13, 1859	March 7, 1864
Braun, Frederick	"	March 8, 1864	July 1, 1867
Page, John	Chief Engineer	Oct. 31, 1873	Oct. 1, 1879

The names with the dates of the appointment, &c,, of the principal Officials of the Department of Public Works, from 1841 to 1904.—*Continued.*

Names.	Capacity or Office.	Date of Appointment. Served. From	To
Under Statute 31 Vic., Chap. 12.			
McDougall, Hon. Wm	Minister	July 1, 1867	Dec 7, 1869
Langevin, C.B., Hon. Hector L	"	Dec. 8, 1869	Nov. 6, 1873
Mackenzie, Hon. Alexander	"	Nov. 7, 1873	Oct. 16, 1878
Tupper, C.B., K.C.M.G., Sir Charles	"	Oct. 17, 1878	May 19, 1879
Langevin, C.B., K.C.M.G., Sir Hector L.	"	May 20, 1879	Aug. 11, 1891
Smith, Hon. Frank	Acting Minister	Aug. 14, 1891	Jan. 10, 1892
Ouimet, Hon. Joseph Aldéric	Minister	Jan. 11, 1892	April 30, 1896
Desjardins, Hon. Alphonse	"	May 1, 1896	July 12, 1896
Tarte, Hon. J. Israël	"	July 13, 1896	Oct. 21, 1902
Sutherland, Hon. James	"	Nov. 11, 1902	May 3, 1905
Hyman, Hon. Charles S	"	May 22, 1905	
Trudeau, Toussaint	Deputy Minister	" 29, 1868	Oct- 1, 1879
Baillargé, G. F.	"	Oct. 4, 1879	Dec. 31, 1890
Gobeil, A. I. S. O	"	Jan. 1, 1891	
Braun, Frederick	Secretary	July 1, 1867	Sept. 30, 1879
Chapleau, S.	"	Oct. 1, 1879	Nov. 4, 1880
Ennis, F. H.	"	Nov. 5, 1880	Jan. 13, 1885
Gobeil, A	"	Jan. 23, 1885	Dec. 31, 1890
Roy, E. F. E	"	" 1, 1891	" 31, 1900
Gélinas, Fred	"	June 8, 1901	
McPherson, D. A	Assistant Secretary	Jan, 18, 1891	Apr. 11, 1893
Desrochers, Rodolphe Charles	"	" 8, 1896	
Page, John	Chief Engineer	July 1, 1868	Oct. 1, 1879
Perley, H. F	"	Nov. 25, 1880	July 10, 1891
Coste, Louis	"	July 26, 1892	March 18, 1899
Lafleur, E. D	"	Jan, 7, 1905	
Scott, Thos. S.	Chief Architect	May 26, 1871	Oct. 30, 1881
Fuller, Thomas	"	Oct. 31, 1881	June 30, 1897
Ewart, David, I.S.O	"	Nov. 2, 1897	

NAMES

OF THE

OFFICIALS EMPLOYED ON THE SLIDES AND BOOMS OF CANADA

ON JUNE 30, 1906

WITH

DATES OF APPOINTMENT, SALARIES, ETC.

OFFICIALS EMPLOYED ON THE SLIDES AND BOOMS.

STATEMENT showing the Names, Dates of Appointment, Salaries, &c., of persons employed on the various Slides and Booms, on June 30, 1906.

Name.	Date of Birth.	Position.	Where employed	Date of Appointment.	Salary.	Remarks.
Collector of Public Works Revenue.					$ c.	
E. T. Smith	Nov. 26 1846	Collector, Chief Clerk	Ottawa	July 1, 1889	1,900 00 a year	Date of first appointment to Crown timber office, Ottawa, June 23, 1864. Clerk in Dept. of Inland Rev., July 1, 1870, to June 30, 1889. Transferred to civil list, with rank of first class clerk, January 5, 1892.
F. X. Gagné	Sept. 23 1859	Clerk	"	Dec. 16 1897	1,100 00 "	Entered the service Aug. 13, 1889.
James Steen	Juin 17 1830	Boatman	"	July 12, 1889	60 00 a month	Employed during the season of navigation for 8 months each year. Date of first appointment, May, 26, 1861. Timber counter, Ottawa, for Dept. of Inland Revenue, Jan. 7, 1884, to June 30, 1889.
J. Brassard			"	March 1, 1901	60 00 "	Employed during the season of navigation, for 8 months each year.
Saguenay District						
G. Bilodeau		Boom master	Chicoutimi	May 1, 1906	60 00 "	
Arm. Ouellet		" keeper	"	" 1, 1906	40 00 "	
W. Dallaire		" "	"	" 1, 1906	40 00 "	
St-Maurice District.						
L. P. Dallaire	June 11, 1866	Paymaster	Three Rivers	May 1, 1898	66 66 "	
Jos. Pagé	July 7, 1845	Boom master	M'th of St. Maurice	Dec. 10, 1879	75 00 "	
Jos. Dick	April 15, 1848	Asst. Boom master	Three Rivers	April 21, 1898	75 00 "	
H. Bourassa	April 15, 1859	Boom keeper	Ste. Flore	Dec. 2, 1906	45 50 "	
Moïse Masson	Dec. 29, 1845	Boom master	Grandes Piles	April 17, 1898	75 00 "	
N. Lymburner	July 22, 1855	"	Shawenigan Falls	July 1, 1895	75 00 "	
A. Paquin	June 3, 1855	"	Ste. Flore	May 2, 1901	75 00 "	
Ottawa District.						
G. P. Brophy	Feb. 24, 1846	Superintendent	Ottawa	July 6, 1873	2,500 00 a year	*Ottawa Rivers Works*—In addition to the
J. Kent	Jan. 28, 1864	Accountant*	"	August 1, 1886	1,500 00 "	above officers, &c., there are employed

* Appointed accountant 4th October 1904.

J. C. Scott	June 27, 1865	Asst engineer	Ottawa	April 1, 1889	5 00 a day	during the running season, one foreman on slide at $1.50 and one assistant foreman at $1.25 a day; also 25 to 30 labourers at $1 to $1.40 a working day.
S. E. Smith	May 25, 1869	Clerk	"	Nov. 17, 1904	2 50 "	
Wm. Cain	April 22, 1860	Messenger	"	Jan. 1, 1892	1 50 "	
Pierre Saint-Pierre	Mar. 13, 1853	Deputy slide master.	Carillon	June 1, 1897	1 40 "	Actively employed about 7 months. Oversees repairs in winter.
D. Noonan	June 17, 1840	Boom master	Gatineau	Mar. 21, 1878	500 00 a year	" "
J. Soulière	Nov. 8, 1829	Deputy slide master.	Chaudière	1878	3 00 a day	" "
P. D. Chêné	May 6, 1843	"	Hull	June 14, 1899	1 75 "	Employed about 6 months.
W. A. Shireff	Oct. 27, 1842	"	Chats	April 26, 1898	1 50 "	Oversees repairs in winter.
John Harvey	May 22, 1831	Slide master	Arnprior	July 12, 1882	2 50 "	Actively employed about 7 months.
Joseph McCrea	Mar. 26, 1869	Boom master	Springtown	May 15, 1880	25 00 a month	Employed about 3 months during season of navigation.
Patrick Barry	" 27, 1858	Slide master	High Falls	Mar. 10 1888	1 50 a day	Employed 4 months during season of navigation. Oversees repairs in winter.
Duncan McLaren	Jan. 7, 1860	Deputy slide master.	Portage du Fort	Sept. 7, 1881	456 25 a year	" " "
N. Rochon	April 2, 1879	"	Black River	Mar. 1, 1900	480 00 "	" " "
Wm. Selkirk	May 9, 1849	"	Lower Petewawa	Jan. 19, 1900	2 00 a day	" " "
J. R. Jennings	April 28, 1843	"	Upper Petewawa	June 2, 1965	2 00 "	
Wm. Thompson	May 3, 1843	"	Mountain	Oct. 10, 1879	1 25 "	" 6 mos. " "
S. Moorhead	" 3, 1851	"	Calumet	Mar. 1, 1901	1 25 "	" 6 to 7 mos. " "
John Mullin	July 27, 1851	"	Coulonge	April 10, 1899	1 50 "	" 4 mos. " "
T. Castello	June 13, 1851	"	Des Joachims	Mar. 1, 1904	300 00 a year	" " "
J. F. McGuire	Dec. 16, 1842	"	Dumoine	May 1, 1897	2 00 a day	Employed 3 months during season of navigation. Will inspect works when required.
Jas. Carey	July 6, 1850	In charge	Cedar Lake Dam	April 1, 1901	2 00 "	
J. Malboeuf	Nov. 13, 1844	Deputy slide master.	Crooked Chute	" 3, 1905.	2 00 "	
A. H. Johnson	" 28, 1839	"	Chenaux	1865	2 50 "	Paid during season of navigation, 7 mos.
Newcastle District.						
S. Clegg	Oct. 16, 1859	Superintendent*	Peterborough	Mar. 1, 1901	800 00 a year	
G. H. Giroux	Feb. 6, 1858	Clerk, Supt's office*	"	" 1, 1880	400 00 "	Receives $500 a year from Department of Railways and Canals.
W. T. Junkin	Nov. 2, 1867	Slide master	Fenelon Fall	Nov. 15, 1896	100 00 "	$250 a year as lock-master, Dept. R. & C.
R. T. Hill	Aug. 13, 1848	" *	Buckhorn	July 1, 1891	100 00 "	Receives $150 a year from Department of Railways and Canals
Hamilton Johnston	Aug. 20, 1847	" *	Heeley's Falls	" 15, 1892	200 00 "	
John Dinwoodie	May 21, 1837	" *	Lakefield	June 20, 1893	150 00 "	Receives $240 a year from Department of Railways and Canals.
C. F. Fuller		"	Burleighs Falls			
Richelieu District.						
C. Choquette	Nov. 25, 1850	Boom master	Beloeil Station	July 26, 1897	100 00 "	
Burlington Channal Swing Bridge						
Wm. Omand	July 6, 1837	Bridge attendant	Burlington	Sept. 19, 1896	600 00 "	

* Works transferred to Railways and Canals Dept. July 5th 1906. See O. in C. No. 292605.

STATEMENT showing Names, &c., of persons employed on various works—*Concluded.*

Name.	Date of Birth.	Position.	Where employed.	Date of Appointment.	Salary.	Remarks.
					$ c.	
Burlington Channal Swing Bridge.						
W. Hopkins	June 4, 1846	Bridge Assistant	Burlington	July 1, 1902	1 50 a day	Employed 9 months.
H. Lampman	Dec. 14, 1863	" "	"	Sept. 8, 1902	1 50 "	"
Jas. Eustice	Feb. 27, 1872	" "	"	" 19, 1896	1 50 "	"
Yamaska Lock.						
O. Mineau	July 4, 1844	Lock keeper	Yamaska	" 1, 1885	75 00 a month	"
H. Lambert	Aug. 20, 1844	"	"	July 1, 1897	40 00 "	"
Rivière du Lièvre, Lock						
Hugh R. Gorman	Sept. 20, 1842	Lock master	Rivière du Lièvre	April 15, 1897	480 00 a year	
Charles Brazeau	Dec. 23, 1862	Labourer	"	Mar. 3, 1902	35 00 a month	Employed 8 months.
Rivière Saint-Louis. Feeder.						
Julien Monpetit	Mar. 4, 1866	Gate keeper	Rivière St-Louis	May 11, 1903	10 00 "	

JOS. VINCENT.

NAMES

OF

PERSONS EMPLOYED ON THE VARIOUS GRAVING DOCKS

ON JUNE 30, 1906

WITH

DATES OF APPOINTMENT, SALARIES, ETC.

GRAVING DOCK EMPLOYEES.

STATEMENT showing the names, Dates of Appointment, Salaries, &c., of persons employed on the various Graving Dockss, June 30, 1906.

Name.	Position	Where Employed.	Date of Appointment.	Salary.	Remarks.
Esquimalt Graving Dock. British Columbia.				$ cts.	
J. A. Gould	Dockmaster	Esquimalt	June 30, 1906	133 33 a month	
John Jeffcott	Engineer	"	Jan. 4, 1901	100 00 "	
F. N. Jones	Assistant engineer	"	" 8, 1901	80 00 "	
A. D. Grieves	Carpenter	"	Dec. 1, 1887	80 00 "	
J. A. Maltravers	Labourer	"	July 1, 1906	50 00 "	
J. Stock	"	"	" 1, 1894	50 00 "	
Chas Jordan	Stoker	"	" 1, 1901	60 00 "	
G. Springer	"	"	April 1, 1903	60 00 "	
J. Young	Night watchman	"	June 1, 1903	50 00 "	
Lévis Graving Dock.					
Alf. Samson	Dockmaster	Lévis	Feb. 15, 1900	1,600 00 a year	
W. Macdougal	Mechanical engineer	"	June 1, 1888	75 00 a month	
T. Després	Asst. mechanical engineer	"	July 21, 1901	60 00 "	
Narcisse Lemelin	Fireman	"	June 1, 1888	40 00 "	
Kingston Graving Dock.					
F. S. Rees	Dockmaster	Kingston	April 1, 1897	1,000 00 a year	
James Gillie	1st engineer	"	Nov. 1, 1905	75 00 a month	
Wm. Geoghegan	Fireman	"	" 1, 1892	45 00 "	
C. Staley	Watchman	"	" 1, 1892	45 00 "	

JOS. VINCENT.

LIST

OF

ENGINEERS, ENGINEMEN, FIREMEN AND CARETAKERS

EMPLOYED IN THE

PUBLIC BUILDINGS THROUGHOUT THE DOMINION ON JUNE 30, 1906

DATES OF APPOINTMENT, SALARIES, ETC.

ENGINEERS AND CARETAKERS' PUBLIC BUILDINGS.

STATEMENT showing the Names, &c., of the Engineers, Enginemen, Firemen, Caretakers, Hoist Attendants and Watchmen employed at Dominion Public Buildings on June 30, 1906.

Place.	Building.	Name.	Date of Birth.	Position.	Date of Appointment.	Monthly Salary.	Time employed each Year.	Yearly Salary.
						$ cts.		$ cts.
Amherst ..... N.S.	Post office	J. H. Chapman	Jan. 1, 1846	Caretaker	Sept. 1, 1900	33 33	12 months	400 00
Antigonish	Public building	Angus McDonald	Nov. 1, 1834	"	June 1, 1905	33 33	12 "	400 00
Annapolis	Post office and custom house	John McKay	Oct. 26, 1847	"	April 1, 1891	33 33	12 "	400 00
Arichat	Public building	Mrs. G. DeRoch	June 30, 1868	"	May 5, 1905	12 50	12 "	150 00
Baddeck	"	D. F. McKenzie	May 20, 1848	"	Jan. 21, 1899	20 83	12 "	250 00
Dartmouth	"	I. C. Henley	Dec. 11, 1846	"	May 22, 1891	20 83	12 "	250 00
Digby	"	F. Dennison	Nov. 8, 1841	"	Mar. 14, 1902	33 33	12 "	400 00
Guysborough	"	W. G. Hadley	Nov. 29, 1844	"	May 2, 1906	4 16	12 "	50 00
Halifax	Dominion building	Richard Power	Aug. 15, 1834	Engineer	Oct. 1, 1871	62 50	8 "	750 00
"	"	J. DeYoung	Dec. 8, 1860	Fireman	Nov. 28, 1904	50 00	12 "	400 00
"	"	J. F. Sullivan	April 16, 1866	Caretaker	July 1, 1892	33 33	12 "	400 00
"	"	J. Delaney	May. 1848	Watchman	Jan. 6, 1906	39 00	8 "	468 00
"	Drill hall	John Crowell	Feb. 26, 1852	Engineer	Dec. 13, 1901	50 00	8 "	400 00
"	Armouries	R. Morrison	Mar. 26, 1857	Fireman	Mar. 4, 1903	50 00	12 "	600 00
"	Examining warehouse	M. O'Neil	Dec. 30, 1850	Caretaker	Oct. 1, 1897	37 50	12 "	450 00
"	Immigrant building	John Oxley	April 17, 1856	Fireman	Feb. 2, 1897	55 00	12 "	660 00
Kentville	Public building	W. Hiltz	" 1, 1864	Caretaker	Nov. 14, 1900	33 33	12 "	400 00
Liverpool	"	James Clements	June 5, 1835	"	June 27, 1900	33 33	12 "	400 00
Lunenburg	"	J. E. Hebb	Nov. 3, 1833	"	" 7, 1895	25 00	12 "	300 00
New Glasgow	Post office	J. A. Mutch	Dec. 13, 1840	"	Oct. 3, 1901	33 35	12 "	400 00
North Sydney	Public building	Alex. Green	July 16, 1825	"	" 1, 1897	33 33	12 "	400 00
Pictou	Post office and custom house	Jas. Arbuckle	Feb. 18, 1836	"	Dec. 20, 1896	41 66	12 "	500 00
Springhill	Post office	J. A. Watt	Sept. 5, 1849	"	" 1, 1903	33 33	12 "	400 00
Sydney Mines	Public building	C. McMillan	Nov. 25, 1857	"	Jan. 19, 1905	33 33	12 "	400 00
Sydney South	Post office and custom house	Mrs. M. Keefe	Jan. 4, 1850		Jan. 15, 1904	33 33	12 "	400 00
Truro	" "	Alex. P. Smith	Mar. 17, 1837	Caretaker	April 1, 1897	33 33	12 "	400 00
Windsor	Post office	J. A. Mosher	Nov. 16, 1841	"	Feb. 13, 1899	33 33	12 "	400 00
Yarmouth	Public building	W. H. Whalen	Dec. 23, 1841	"	Mar. 1, 1900	33 33	12 "	400 00
Charlottetown ... P.E.I.	Dominion building	Wm. J. Fraser	Jan. 1, 1836	" & engineer	April 3, 1894	33 33	12 "	400 00
"	"	Geo. Walker	Aug. 28, 1826	Messenger	Jan. 19, 1875	11 67	12 "	500 00
"	"	M. A. Allan	" 1, 1855	"	" 24, 1898	15 83	12 "	550 00
"	"	Angus McKenzie	Mar. 12, 1856	Watchman	Nov. 1, 1896	45 00	12 "	540 00
Montague	Public building	M. Peardon	" 15 1837	Caretaker	May 1, 1904	13 33	12 "	160 00

Summerside	"	Dominion building	A. McSween	Sept.	25, 1835	Caretaker	Sept.	1, 1897	33 33	12	months	400 00
Bathurst	N.B.	Post office	J. H. Doucet	July	16, 1846	"	Mar.	26, 1906	33 33	12	"	400 00
Campbellton	N.B.	Public building	W. H. Parker			Caretaker	Jan.	26, 1906	33 33	12	"	400 00
Chatham	"	Post office	C. Johnston	May	18, 1856	"	Mar.	27, 1895	25 00	12	"	300 00
Carleton, St. John	"	"	S. Clark	Mar.	12, 1860	"	Oct.	28, 1905	8 33	12	"	100 00
Dalhousie	"	"	Wm. Gould	Jan.	1, 1853	"	Nov.	26, 1890	33 33	12	"	400 00
Fredericton	"	"	L. Yerxa	Dec.	18, 1846	"	July	1, 1900	33 33	12	"	400 00
Marysville	"	"	G. W. Foster	Feb.	2, 1836	"	Dec.	23, 1903	12 50	12	"	150 00
Moncton	"	"	E. B. Hicks	Jan.	11, 1832	"	Jan.	11, 1886	33 33	12	"	400 00
Newcastle	"	"	Patrick Keating	Mar.	13, 1840	"	Oct.	23, 1886	33 33	12	"	400 00
Richibucto	"	"	J. Murray	Aug.	16, 1839	"	Feb.	1, 1904	33 33	12	"	400 00
St. John	"	Custom House	Neil J. Morrison	July	25, 1858	Eng. & caretaker	April	27, 1894	60 00	12	"	720 00
"	"	"	Christopher White	Nov.	20, 1844	Fireman	Nov.	9, 1885	50 00	12	"	600 00
"	"	"	James A. Paul	Aug.	1, 1837	Caretaker	Oct.	13, 1891	41 67	12	"	500 00
"	"	Post office	James Wolfe	Mar.	10, 1850	Engineer	Dec.	1, 1893	55 00	12	"	660 00
"	"	"	Edward Haney	Feb.	22, 1849	Hoist attendant	Nov.	27, 1882	50 00	12	"	600 00
St Stephen	"	"	Samuel Topping	April	2, 1839	Caretaker	May	25, 1887	33 33	12	"	400 00
Sussex	"	"	Mrs. N. Dryden	June	21, 1840	"	Mar.	26, 1901	25 00	12	"	300 00
Woodstock	"	"	Charles Trafton	Jan.	20, 1839	"	May	1, 1897	33 33	12	"	400 00
Acton Vale	P.Q.	"	V. Lapointe	Dec.	27, 1859	"	Jan.	3, 1906	33 33	12	"	400 00
Aylmer	"	"	A. Bourgeau	Jan.	23 1870	"	April	9, 1904	8 33	12	"	100 00
Buckingham	"	"	T. F. Bisson	May	23, 1848	"	Feb.	3, 1903	10 00	12	"	120 00
Coaticook	"	Public building	Israel Baldwin	Nov.	16, 1839	"	June	27, 1889	33 33	12	"	400 00
Drummondville	"	"	A. Paré	April	27, 1842	"	"	5, 1902	25 00	12	"	300 00
Farnham	"	Post office	J. Bélanger	Jan.	19, 1867	"	Jan.	30, 1906	8 33	12	"	100 00
Fraserville	"	"	W. D. Raymond	"	7, 1876	"	April	14, 1905	25 00	12	"	300 00
Granby	"	Public building	J. A. Beauchemin	May	1, 1862	"	May	12, 1903	25 00	12	"	300 00
Hochelaga	"	Post office	J. H. Brown	Oct.	7, 1851	"	Mar.	27, 1902	16 66	12	"	200 00
Hull	"	" &c	J. T. Madore	Dec.	1, 1843	"	"	8, 1900	12 50	12	"	150 00
Joliette	"	"	A. Ratel	"	29, 1845	"	Sept.	1, 1897	33 33	12	"	400 00
Lachine	"	"	P. O. Robert	Sept.	7, 1846	"	Jan.	26, 1899	8 33	12	"	100 00
Laprairie	"	"	Jos. Brisson	Nov.	11, 1869	"	Nov.	22, 1901	12 50	12	"	150 00
L'Assomption	"	"	E. Arbour	Dec.	8, 1850	"	July	1, 1904	12 50	12	"	150 00
Longueil	"	"	F. X. Maillé	May	12, 1856	"	Mar.	16, 1906	25 00	12	"	300 00
Montreal		Dominion building	J. T. Murphy	May	6, 1865	Foreman engin'r.	Mar.	2, 1903	100 00	12	"	1,200 00
"	"	"	Ed. Lanctot	April	14, 1837	Caretaker	Dec.	3, 1898	41 67	12	"	500 00
"	"	Examining warehouse	M. Boyer	Feb.	18, 1848	Fireman	Mar.	4, 1882	50 00	12	"	600 00
"	"	"	Art. Lesieur	June	22, 1868	Caretaker	April	18, 1905	45 00	12	"	540 00
"	"	"	Jos. Furgues	May	15, 1871	Fireman	Nov.	2, 1904	50 00	12	"	600 00
"	"	"	Jos. Langevin	Mar.	10, 1850	"	Oct.	18, 1904	50 00	12	"	600 00
"	"	Public building	P. Prudhomme	Mar.	7, 1854	Hoist attendant	Mar.	19, 1906	50 00	12	"	600 00
"	"	Examining warehouse	L. D. Thibeault	Jan.	28, 1861	Pass. hoist att.	Dec.	15, 1905	50 00	12	"	600 00
"	"	"	R. Barthe	July	12, 1863	Hoist attendant	May	1, 1906	50 00	12	"	600 00
"	"	"	G. Labelle	May	14, 1871	"	Sept.	12, 1904	50 00	12	"	600 00
"	"	"	S. McGarry	June	15, 1873	"	"	12, 1904	50 00	12	"	600 00
"	"	"	J. Neville	Mar.	18, 1870	"	"	12, 1904	50 00	12	"	600 00
"	"	"	H. Marchand	Sept.	18, 1849	"	Dec.	2, 1888	50 00	12	"	600 00
"	"	"	E. Guernon	Dec.	25, 1868	"	Oct.	25, 1904	50 00	12	"	600 00
"	"	"	A. Drouin	June	14, 1868	"	Nov.	28, 1904	50 00	12	"	600 00
"	"	"	Ad. Desjardins	Sept.	3, 1859	Cleaner	June	30, 1904	45 00	12	"	540 00

STATEMENT showing the Names, &c., of the Engineers, Enginemen, Firemen, Caretakers, Hoist Attendants and Watchmen employed at Dominion Public Buildings on June 30, 1906.—*Continued.*

Place.	Building.	Name.	Date of Birth.	Position.	Date of Appointment.	Monthly Salary.	Time employed each Year.	Yearly Salary.
						$ cts.		$ cts.
Montreal P.Q.	Examining warehouse	F. Nadon	June 15, 1847	Cleaner	Dec. 15, 1902	48 00	12 months	576 00
" "	Post office	F. Green	Oct 4, 1837	Engineer	Jan. 1, 1885	60 00	12 "	720 00
" "	"	S. N. Nickle	Dec. 25, 1871	Mech. elect'n	Mar. 1, 1894	70 00	12 "	840 00
" "	"	F. X. Letebvre	" 13, 1859	Asst. "	June 28, 1905	55 00	12 "	660 00
" "	"	A. Nuttall	July 15, 1872	Electrician	June 1, 1905	58 50	12 "	700 00
" "	"	I. Trudeau	Jan. 22, 1863	Caretaker	Oct. 1, 1902	50 00	12 "	600 00
" "	"	Oscar Renaud	Feb. 19, 1862	Elevator man	Sept. 10, 1898	50 00	12 "	600 00
" "	"	Art. Forget	July 25, 1867	"	Dec. 15, 1893	50 00	12 "	600 00
" "	"	L. Brault	Dec. 29, 1851	"	Sept. 1, 1901	50 00	12 "	600 00
" "	"	A. Bourassa	June 1, 1857	Freight hoist at	Aug. 1, 1893	50 00	12 "	600 00
" "	"	C. Berthiaume	Nov. 8, 1870	Night watchman	May 5, 1906	50 00	12 "	600 00
" "	"	O. Ladurantaye		Pass. hoist att.	April 26, 1906	50 00	12 "	600 00
" "	Post Office	C. Vadeboncœur	May 17, 1842	Freight hoist at	Feb. 6, 1864	50 00	12 "	600 00
" "	"	J. Dulrisac	Feb. 2, 1863	Messenger	Dec. 15, 1893	2 00 p.d.	12 "	730 00
" "	Inland revenue	Louis St. Jean	Sept. 17, 1840	Fireman	" 1, 1892	50 00	12 "	600 00
" "	Custom house	C. Daudelin	June 19, 1843	Caretaker	July 16, 1892	37 50	12 "	450 00
" "	"	H. Valiquette	Dec. 30, 1871	Carpenter	Feb. 1, 1904	52 00	12 "	624 00
" "	Custom house and ex. warch.	B. Lajeunesse	Nov. 20, 1861	Fireman	Nov. 23, 1896	50 00	12 "	600 00
" "	Drill hall and armoury	J. Gagnier	April 20, 1867	Engineman	Feb. 14, 1899	50 00	12 "	600 00
" "	Drill Hall	A. Lacrochetière	June 24, 1884	Fireman	Nov. 1, 1904	45 00	8 "	360 00
Quebec "	Examining warehouse	D. P. Kennedy	Feb. 9, 1865	Engineer	Nov. 1, 1904	75 00	12 "	900 00
" "	"	T. P. McLaughlin	Aug. 25, 1871	Fireman	July 26, 1892	53 33	12 "	640 00
" "	Cullers office	James O'Neil	" 15, 1861	"	Aug. 1, 1894	45 00	12 "	540 00
" "	Custom office	John R. Mountain	Nov. 1, 1848	"	Nov. 10, 1888	45 00	12 "	540 00
" "	Post office	J. Roy	Feb. 25, 1836	Caretaker	Sept. 1, 1897	58 33	12 "	700 00
" "	"	F. J. Cooper	July 8, 1858	Fireman	June 25, 1895	55 00	12 "	660 00
" "	Governor General Quarters	M. Lewis	May 6, 1871	Caretaker	Sept. 1, 1905	1 50 p.d.	12 "	547 50
Peribonka "	Immigration building	E. Roy	Dec. 14, 1877	"	Oct. 1, 1902	25 00	12 "	300 00
Roberval "	" "	J. B. Carbonneau	Aug. 12, 1864	"	Nov. 20, 1901	25 00	12 "	300 00
Rimouski "	Post office	A. Lepage	Feb. 7, 1866	"	Jan. 1, 1901	12 50	12 "	150 00
Richmond "	Public building	H. Desmarais	July 14, 1869	"	May 7, 1898	25 00	12 "	300 00
Sherbrooke "	"	O. Desève	Aug. 6, 1848	"	April 2, 1898	33 33	12 "	400 00
Sorel "	Post office	C. Robitaille	Jan. 22, 1848	"	Sept. 1, 1897	40 00	12 "	480 00
Saint Henri "	"	A. C. A. Bissonnette	May 25, 1858	"	Mar. 4, 1895			
Saint Hyacinthe "	Public building	J. Girouard	Sept. 16, 1838	"	Aug. 5, 1905	33 33	11 "	400 00
" "	Inland revenue	E. Clapin	April 9, 1844	"	July 19, 1904	33 33	12 "	400 00

Saint Johns	"	Post office	L. Forrant	Jan.	21,	1849	Caretaker	April	11,	1897	29	16	12	months	350 00
Saint Jerome	"	Public building	J. Savard	Oct.	24,	1859	"	Sept.	1,	1900	33	33	12	"	400 00
St. Louis du Mile End	"	Post office	M. A. Campeau	Mar.	6,	1846	"	May	28,	1905	33	33	12	"	400 00
Terrebonne	"	Public building	N. Sasseville	Jan.	29,	1844	"	Jan.	2,	1906	25	00	12	"	300 00
Thetford Mines	"	Post office	J. Rousseau	Dec.	22,	1859	"	July	1,	1905	12	50	12	"	150 00
Three Rivers	"	Custom house	Ph. Gravelle	June	3,	1828	"	Feb.	1,	1891	25	00	12	"	300 00
"	"	Post office	A. Gauthier	Feb.	4,	1850	"	"	1,	1898	33	33	12	"	400 00
Valleyfield	"	Public building	J. B. Laniel	Oct.	20,	1862	"	"	2,	1905	33	33	12	"	400 00
Victoriaville	"	"	G. Beaudet	Feb.	26,	1862	"	Mar.	3,	1904	6	25	12	"	75 00
Amherstburg	Ont.	Post office	Mrs. R. Elliott	Feb.	20,	1862	"	June	6,	1905	33	33	12	"	400 00
Almonte	"	"	Wm. Moulton	Mar.	23,	1839	"	Jan.	9,	1891	33	33	12	"	400 00
Arnprior	"	Public building	R. B. McCrerary	Jan.	11,	1862	"	Mar.	15,	1899	33	33	12	"	400 00
Barrie	"	Post office	E. Sivigny	Mar.	19,	1847	"	May	1,	1903	33	33	12	"	400 00
Brockville	"	"	H. Purvis	Sept.	12,	1826	"	Dec.	15,	1900	33	33	12	"	400 00
Brantford	"	"	John Squire	April	24,	1842	"	Oct.	27,	1880	50	00	12	"	600 00
Bridgeburg	Ont.	Public building	Wm. Hanna	Aug.	15,	1863	"	Mar.	1,	1905	25	00	12	"	300 00
Bowmanville	"	"	W. W. Allin	Jan.	13,	1850	"	July	10,	1905	33	33	12	"	400 00
Belleville	"	"	S. Haight	Aug.	26,	1857	"	Jan.	24,	1901	50	00	12	"	600 00
Berlin	"	"	J. Clemens	June,	21,	1840	"	May	15,	1900	33	33	12	"	400 00
Brampton	"	"	James McBride	Oct.	5,	1840	"	Jan.	29,	1901	33	33	12	"	400 00
Carleton Place	"	"	Jas. F. Halfpenny	April	17,	1858	"	May	13,	1892	25	00	12	"	300 00
Chatham	"	"	W. W. Mitchell	May	25,	1848	"	Jan.	7,	1885	41	66	12	"	500 00
Cornwall	"	"	R. Conroy	Nov.	6,	1848	"	April	1,	1897	33	33	12	"	400 00
Cayuga	"	"	G. A. Gibson	May	29,	1861	" &c	Sept	3,	1891	4	16	12	"	50 00
Clinton	"	"	J. Scott	Jan.	21,	1856	"	Feb.	9,	1904	4	16	12	"	50 00
Cobourg	"	"	John Boyd	Dec.	9,	1836	"	Aug.	21,	1901	33	33	12	"	400 00
Deseronto	"	Public building	M. Hart	Jan.	18,	1862	"	July	1,	1903	33	33	12	"	400 00
Dundas	"	"	Wm. Graham	Dec.	5,	1853	"	"	1,	1898	4	16	12	"	50 00
Fort William	"	"	D. J. McCallum	April	5,	1834	"	Sept.	1,	1904	33	33	12	"	400 00
Galt	"	"	T. Barrett	June	17,	1861	"	Aug.	1,	1902	33	33	12	"	400 00
Guelph	"	"	R. McLeod	July	30,	1865	"	May	25,	1901	33	33	12	"	400 00
Goderich	"	" &c	G. Bissett	April	14,	1851	"	Sept.	1,	1897	33	33	12	"	400 00
Hamilton	"	Dominion building	Alfred Barnard	Dec.	27,	1847	"	Dec.	10,	1894	50	00	12	"	600 00
"	"	"	J. Wigglesworth	Aug.	7,	1863	Fireman	Oct.	1,	1896	50	00	12	"	600 00
"	"	"	Thomas Nicholson	Dec.	17,	1857	Engineer	Mar.	2,	1887	50	00	12	"	600 00
"	"	Inland revenue building	C. Blackman	May	23,	1850	Caretaker	Jan.	9,	1905	12	00	12	"	144 00
Ingersoll	"	Public building	John McDonald	June	30,	1841	"	Nov.	20,	1900	33	33	12	"	400 00
Kingston	"	R. Military College	T. Harrison	Aug.	21,	1875	Fireman	May	1,	1902	1.50	p. d.	12	"	365 00
"	"	Armoury	F. Forsythe	Nov.	15,	1866	Engineer	Feb.	11,	1904	50	00	12	"	600 00
"	"	R. Military College	Wm. Hazlett	May	27,	1874	"	Nov.	20,	1900	75	00	12	"	900 00
"	"	"	J. Quigley	Oct.	30,	1857	Fireman	Jun	1,	1903	55	00	12	"	660 00
"	"	"	M. Redmond	"	2,	1867	"	Jan.	29,	1902	45	00	12	"	540 00
"	"	"	L. Cochrane	Mar.	1,	1879	Electrician	July	29,	1902	55	00	12	"	660 00
"	"	Post office	Jas. Kehoe	June	21,	1873	Caretaker	May	15,	1905	33	33	12	"	400 00
London	"	Custom house	M. Mulkern	Sept.	4,	1837	Engineman	Sept.	18,	1888	50	00	12	"	600 00
"	"	"	Wm. Greer	Oct.	12,	1839	Caretaker	Mar.	16,	1884	33	33	12	"	400 00
"	"	Post office	John Price	"	6,	1836	Engineer	Jan.	14,	1884	50	00	12	"	600 00
"	"	Drill hall	A. Maclean	Nov.	21,	1851	"	Dec.	1,	1904	60	00	12	"	720 00
Lindsay	"	Post office and C.-house	Wm. Galbraith	Jan.	8,	1844	Caretaker	Nov.	17,	1893	33	33	12	"	400 00
Napanee	"	" "	Mrs. C. E. Webster	July	12,	1846	"	Oct.	4,	1901	33	33	12	"	400 00

STATEMENT showing the Names, &c, of the Engineers, Enginemen, Firemen, Caretakers, Hoist Attendants and Watchmen employed at the Dominion Public Buildings, &c.—*Continued.*

Place.	Building.	Name.	Date of Birth.	Position.	Date of Appointment.	Monthly Salary.	Time employed each year.	Yearly Salary.
						$ cts.		$ cts.
Niagara Falls..... Ont.	Public building	Wm. J. Sheppard	Jan. 4, 1854	Caretaker	Jan 15, 1897	33 33	12 months..	400 00
Orangeville..... "	"	D. McPherson	April 30, 1851	"	July 15, 1900	33 33	12 "	400 00
Orillia..... "	"	John Frawley	Mar. 14, 1844	"	Nov. 1, 1898	29 16	12 "	350 00
Paris..... "	"	Sam Lee	——, 1842	"	July 7, 1902	33 33	12 "	400 00
Peterborough..... "	Post office	John Irwin	May 17, 1842	"	Sept 8, 1887	25 00	12 "	300 00
" "	Custom house	Wm. Taylor	Nov. 25, 1839	"	Jan. 26, 1899	25 00	12 "	300 00
Petrolea..... "	Post office	James Shaw	June 11, 1842	"	Sept. 12, 1904	33 33	12 "	400 00
Picton..... "	Public building	D. Welbanks	Feb. 8, 1850	"	April 11, 1902	33 33	12 "	400 00
Port Arthur..... "	"	D. McKenzie	Sept. 12, 1843	"	May 14, 1906	25 00	12 "	300 00
Port Colborne..... "	Post Office	Wm. Armstrong	Sept. 9, 1846	"	June 11, 1888	25 00	12 "	300 00
Port Hope..... "	"	Jos. Curlis	——, 1884	"	May 1, 1905	33 33	12 "	400 00
Pembroke..... "	Public building	Samuel Hamilton	June 4, 1834	"	Oct. 29, 1890	33 33	12 "	400 00
Prescott..... "	Post office	R. Birks	April 6, 1822	"	May 1, 1899	33 33	12 "	400 00
Rat Portage..... "	Public building	Mrs. J. Link	May 10, 1850	"	Dec 7, 1901	33 33	12 "	400 00
Sarnia..... "	"	J. H. Dyble	Aug. 25, 1860	"	Nov. 7, 1903	33 33	12 "	400 00
Smith's Falls..... "	"	P. W. Lewis	" 19, 1863	"	Jan. 8, 1896	33 33	12 "	400 00
Stratford..... "	Post office, &c	J. P. Murray	July 29, 1855	Engineer	" 26, 1900	50 00	12 "	600 00
Sault Ste. Marie..... "	Public Building	P. J. Racine	Sept. 25, 1865	Caretaker	Sept. 29, 1905	33 33	12 "	400 00
St. Catharines..... "	Armouries	J. McLaren	Feb. 23, 1862	Engineer	Jan 18, 1906	50 00	12 "	600 00
St. Catharines.....	Post Office, &c	A. Clark	Sept. 14, 1850	Caretaker	Dec. 12, 1904	33 33	12 "	400 00
St Thomas..... "	"	G. Luton	May 25, 1857	"	April 14, 1903	33 33	12 "	400 00
Strathroy..... "	Public building	Wm. J. Johnston	" 12, 1840	"	Oct. 25, 1890	33 33	12 "	400 00
Toronto..... "	Dominion buildings	H. E. Hamilton	April 14, 1838	Foreman, engineer	April 10, 1902	100 00	12 "	1,200 00
" "	Inland revenue building	C. H. Baillie	Sept. 22, 1852	Fireman	Jan. 13, 1891	55 00	12 "	660 00
" "	Custom house	Fred Faragher	Oct. 16, 1865	"	Nov. 1, 1889	55 00	12 "	660 00
" "	"	Ed. Switzer	" 10, 1856	Hoist attendant	Aug. 18, 1901	55 00	12 "	660 00
" "	Examining werehouse	James Cosgrove	Feb. 10, 1844	Engineer	Dec 28, 1874	70 00	12	840 00
" "	"	Ed. Appleton	Sept. 26, 1864	Fireman	Sept. 23, 1886	60 00	12 "	720 00
" "	"	Alexander Dey	" 27, 1863	Hoist attendant	Dec. 1, 1887	50 00	12 "	600 00
" "	"	Wm. Chenery	Dec. 19, 1851	"	" 1, 1887	50 00	12 "	600 00
" "	"	E. Simpson	Jan. 8, 1859	"	Sept. 1, 1903	50 00	12 "	600 00
" "	"	Thos. Jones	Nov. 10, 1853	Watchman	April 4, 1902	50 00	12 "	600 00
" "	Union station	J. Gormally	Nov. 26, 1872	Hoist attendant	Oct. 17, 1901	50 00	12 "	600 00
" "	"	W. P. Murphy	Sept. 16, 1868	Elevatorman	Sept. 28, 1905	50 00	12 "	600 00
" "	P. O. Station	James Rae	" 17, 1864	Caretaker	Jan. 12, 1904	41 66	12 "	500 00
" "	Post office	J. Somers	April 8, 1835	Engineer	Oct. 9, 1897	55 00	12 "	660 00
" " "	"	P. Cassidy	May 2, 1862	Fireman	May 8, 1906	55 00	8 "	440 00

Toronto	Ont.	Post office	W. J. Graham	Mar.	16,	1840	Fireman	Oct.	1,	1896	55 00	12	months	660 00
"	"	"	J. C. Davidson	May	21,	1876	Elevatorman	April	11,	1903	45 00	12	"	540 00
"	"	Junction	J. Devins	July	18	1847	Caretaker	Feb.	3,	1905	33 33	12	"	400 00
"	"	Drill hall	Richard Eyre	Oct.	11,	1849	Firemen	Mar.	25,	1895	55 00	12	"	660 00
"	"	Public building	D. Glionna	Aug.	8	1867	"	Oct.	1,	1898	60 00	12	"	720 00
Trenton	"	"	David Allan	May	13,	1844	Caretaker	Aug.	31,	1889	33 33	12	"	400 00
Walkerton	"	"	Mrs T. Gibson	.....	.....	.....	"	May	12,	1905	33 33	12	"	400 00
Windsor	"	Post office	I. Belleperche	Oct	26,	1848	Engineman	Dec.	24,	1897	50 00	8	"	400 00
"	"	"	W. Curtis	Mar.	6,	1844	Caretaker	Nov.	9,	1880	33 33	12	"	400 00
"	"	Drill hall	W. Wheeler	Sept.	27,	1874	Engineer	Jan.	9,	1905	50 00	8	"	400 00
Woodstock	"	Public building	Robert Kerr	June.	6,	1864	"	Dec.	11,	1901	33 33	12	"	400 00
Brandon	Man.	"	T. Giles	Mar.	30,	1843	"	Aug.	1,	1897	50 00	12	"	600 00
Portage-la-Prairie	"	"	J. S. Telfer	July	25,	1840	"	July	1,	1904	45 00	12	"	540 00
Winnipeg	"	Post office	Jos Hay	May,	4,	1853	Engineman	"	20,	1905	75 00	12	"	900 00
"	"	"	J. Woods	"	6,	1879	Fireman	May	10,	1906	55 00	12	"	660 00
"	"	"	Joseph Coutu	.....	10,	1843	Hoist attendant	Mar.	16,	1887	55 00	12	"	660 00
"	"	"	A. Boiteau	Sept.	23,	1860	Watchman	April	4,	1905	55 00	12	"	660 00
"	"	"	P. Johnson	May	31,	1881	Caretaker	Oct.	19,	1904	50 00	8	"	400 00
"	"	Custom house	G. K. Williams	April	15,	1862	Fireman	April	4,	1905	50 00	12	"	600 00
Calgary	N.W.T.	Public building	E. N. Brown	Mar.	8,	1845	Caretaker	Jan.	24,	1891	45 00	12	"	540 00
"	"	Court house	J. McGaffray	Feb.	2,	1871	"	July	28	2904	45 00	12	"	540 00
Carnduff	"	"	Alex Deans	Sept.	19,	1858	"	Oct.	1,	1903	41 66	12	"	500 00
Edmonton	"	Land and registry office	R. Wylie	July	7,	1859	"	June	21,	1894	41 66	12	"	500 00
"	"	Court-house	L. Brunelle	Mar.	12,	1852	"	April	7,	1903	45 00	12	"	540 00
Lethbridge	"	Court-house & C. house	D. Pelletier	Aug.	4,	1854	"	Dec.	17,	1905	45 00	12	"	540 00
Moosomin	"	"	J. C. Jopp	Jan.	6,	1848	"	April	29,	1897	60 00	12	"	720 00
Moose-jaw	"	"	H. Sikes	Jany.	1,	1839	"	July	1,	1905	33 33	12	"	400 00
Macleod	"	"	John Ryan	June	24,	1827	"	Nov.	1,	1893	55 00	12	"	660 00
Medicine-Hat	"	"	J. H. G. Bray	Jan.	24,	1841	"	June	7,	1900	45 00	12	"	540 00
Prince Albert	"	Land and registry office	Mme G. Cassie	———		1834	"	Jan.	1,	1904	33 33	12	"	400 00
Red Deer	"	Court-house	S. M. Bannerman	July	12,	1835	"	July	20,	1905	45 00	12	"	540 00
Regina	"	Court-house and C. house	P. McAra	Mar.	21,	1840	"	Aug.	1,	1889	50 00	12	"	600 00
"	"	" &c	Jas. McLachlan	Dec.	9,	1840	Fireman	Oct.	3,	1898	50 00	12	"	600 00
"	"	Land office	W. J. Gore	July	22,	1863	Caretaker	May	6,	1901	50 00	12	"	600 00
Wolseley	"	Court-house	W. Hare	Dec.	2,	1857	"	Mar.	1,	1901	45 00	12	"	540 00
Yorkton	"	"	Geo. Betts	May	3,	1845	"	Feb.	6,	1903	41 66	12	"	500 00
Atlin	B. C.	Public building	J. A. Fraser	Jan.	1,	1851	"	June	26,	1901	12 50	12	"	150 00
Kamloops	"	Post office	J. R. McNabb	Sept.	6,	1852	"	Sept.	19,	1905	50 00	12	"	600 00
Nanaimo	"	Public building	J. Thompson	Sept.	2,	1836	"	May	1,	1897	50 00	12	"	600 00
Nelson	"	"	B. B. Smith	"	12,	1845	"	Mar.	9,	1903	50 00	12	"	600 00
New Westminster	"	Post office	G. D. McMurphy	Dec.	21,	1870	"	Jan.	18,	1901	50 00	12	"	600 00
Rossland	"	Public building	D. Mackenzie	Oct.	14,	1848	"	April	1,	1903	50 00	12	"	600 00
Vancouver	"	"	A. Chisholm	April	18,	1851	"	Oct.	1,	1903	50 00	12	"	600 00
"	"	"	P. Powers	Mar.	21,	1836	Watchman	Feb.	10,	1901	50 00	12	"	600 00
"	"	"	C. F. Bosomworth	Oct.	1,	1848	Asst. caretaker	July	7,	1904	50 00	12	"	600 00
Victoria	"	New Dominion building	Wm. McKay	Dec.	31,	1857	Caretaker	Feb.	4,	1898	50 00	12	"	600 00
"	"	Dominion building	A. Johnson	May	12,	1858	Asst. caretaker	April	1,	1899	60 00	12	"	720 00
"	"	"	R. C. Bradley	Aug	13,	1843	Fireman	Oct.	1,	1903	45 00	12	"	360 00
"	"	"	J. McMillan	July	8,	1876	Elevatorman	Nov.	27,	1898	60 00	12	"	720 00
"	"	"	Jas Parfitt	Feb.	10,	1867	"	June	1,	1905	60 00	12	"	720 00
"	"	Old Custom-house	Geo. Lyall	"	12,	1843	Caretaker	May	8,	1900	50 00	12	"	600 00

STATEMENT showing the Names, &c., of the Engineers, Enginemen, Firemen, Caretakers, Hoist Attendants and Watchmen employed at the Dominion Public Buildings, &c.—*Concluded.*

Place.	Building.	Name.	Date of Birth.	Position.	Date of Appointment.	Monthly Salary.	Time employed each year.	Yearly Salary.
						$ cts.		$ cts.
Dawson ... ... Y.T.	Post office	J. W. Wilson.....	Aug. 18, 1873	Caretaker	Jan. 1, 1902	160 00	12 months ..	1,920 00
" . . .. "	"	J. K. Johnston.....	April 17, 1883	Nightman	Oct. 17, 1904	160 00	12 " . .	1,920 00
" ... ... "	Post office.	Mrs. McKenzie.....	April 2, 1878	Charwoman.....	Nov. 1, 1905	150 00	12 "	1,800,00
" ... . "	Administration building....	J. H. Mulligan.....	Sept. 9, 1865	Caretaker.....	Dec. 1, 1901	160 00	12 " . .	1,920 00
" ..... . "	" "	J. Boutin.	Oct. 13, 1876	Nightman	" 1, 1901	160 00	12 "	1,920 00
" .... "	" " ...	Mrs A. Misner.....	Sept. 6, 1860	Charwoman.....	" 1, 1901	150 00	12 "	1,800 00
" ..... "	" "	Mrs E. Heacock.....	July 1, 1865	"	Feb. 18, 1903	150 00	12 " ..	1,800 00
" ..... "	Government house..	P. P. McDonald.....	Oct. 8, 1879	Caretaker.... ..	Dec. 1, 1906	160 00	12 " ..	1,800 00
" .... "	Police court.....	J. E. Deslauriers.....	Mar. 23, 1873	"	Nov 1, 1901	160 00	12 " ...	1,920 00
" ... ... "	Court-house.....	H. DeVilliers.	May 7, 1872	"	May 21, 1902	160 00	12 "	1,920 00
White-Horse. ..... "	Public building..... ...	C. J. McLennan.....	Dec. 22, 1850	. ....	Oct. 30, 1902	125 00	13 "	1,500 00

JOS. VINCENT.

OFFICIAL CORRESPONDENCE

DEPARTMENT OF PUBLIC WORKS

FROM

JULY 1, 1867, TO JUNE 30, 1906

OFFICIAL CORRESPONDENCE.

Letters Received and Sent from July 1, 1867, to June 30, 1906.

Year.	Received.	Sent.
1867—From July 1 to December 31	2,075	1,511
1868 " January 1 to December 31	3,498	2,317
1869 " " "	3,448	2,171
1870 " " "	4,961	3,185
1871 " " "	6,268	3,983
1872 " " "	8,333	4,428
1873 " " "	10,072	5,707
1874 " " "	9,800	5,043
1875 " " "	9,006	5,006
1876 " " "	7,971	4,773
1877 " " "	7,517	4,425
1878 " " "	6,886	4,021
1879 " " to October 6	7,186	4,547
1879 " October 7 to December 31	2,033	810
1880 " January 1 "	8,451	4,411
1881 " " "	9,599	5,529
1882 " " "	10,505	5,699
1883 " " "	11,633	6,227
1884 " " "	13,114	6,903
1885 " " "	8,977	5,321
1886 " " "	9,644	5,352
1887 " " to June 30	4,866	2,735
1887 " July 1 " 1888	10,493	6,343
1888 " " " 1889	10,522	7,042
1889 " " " 1890	10,098	7,448
1890 " " " 1891	10,576	7,286
1891 " " " 1892	11,637	6,700
1892 " " " 1893	11,720	6,220
1893 " " " 1894	9,517	6,028
1894 " " " 1895	10,190	5,148
1895 " " " 1896	10,223	5,573
1896 " " " 1897	11,404	5,033
1897 " " " 1898	9,640	5,250
1898 " " " 1899	9,639	4,784
1899 " " " 1900	12,139	5,938
1900 " " " 1901	13,179	6,255
1901 " " " 1902	15,880	5,067
1902 " " " 1903	13,140	6,373
1903 " " " 1904	11,300	5,878
1904 " " " 1905	11,940	6,461
1905 " " " 1906	11,700	6,472

LETTERS Sent from Chief Engineer's Office, from January 1880, to June 30, 1906.

Year.	—	Number.
1880	From 10 January to 30 June	418
1880	" July 1 " 1881	1,795
1881	" " " 1882	2,352
1882	" " " 1883	2,651
1883	" " " 1884	3,611
1884	" " " 1885	3,119
1885	" " " 1886	2,867
1886	" " " 1887	3,281
1887	" " " 1888	3,552
1888	" " " 1889	4,229
1889	" " " 1890	3,374
1890	" " " 1891	3,948
1891	" " " 1892	4,009
1892	" " " 1893	4,232
1893	" " " 1894	3,966
1894	" " " 1895	4,603
1895	" " " 1896	4,239
1896	" " " 1897	4,994
1897	" " " 1898	4,696
1898	" " " 1899	5,277
1899	" " " 1900	7,366
1900	" " " 1901	4,341
1901	" " " 1902	6,759
1902	" " " 1903	4,327
1903	" " " 1904	5,295
1904	" " " 1905	5,496
1905	" " " 1906	8,036

NOTE.—The letters, including returns, received in the Chief Engineer's Office may be estimated at the rate of two received to one sent.

LETTERS Received and Sent, Chief Architect's Office, from January 1, 1880, to June 30, 1906.

—	Received.	Sent.
1880— From January 1 to June 30		1,273
1880 " July 1 " 1881		2,943
1881 " " " 1882		2,859
1882 " " " 1883	3,538	4,600
1883 " " " 1884	3,860	6,004
1884 " " " 1885	4,500	6,718
1885 " " " 1886	6,075	6,450
1886 " " " 1887	6,816	6,380
1887 " " " 1888	6,947	6,870
1888 " " " 1889	6,484	7,667
1889 " " " 1890	7,448	6,578
1890 " " " 1891		7,751
1891 " " " 1892	6,113	4,260
1892 " " " 1893	7,428	6,453
1893 " " 1894	6,900	4,517
1894 " " " 1895	7,538	5,327
1895 " " " 1896	7,843	5,783
1896 " " " 1897	10,700	8,200
1897 " " " 1898	10,867	8,547
1898 " " " 1899	10,913	8,762
1899 " " " 1900	12,386	9,878
1900 " " " 1901	12,287	9,860
1901 " " " 1902	12,560	10,330
1902 " " " 1903	13,430	11,106
1903 " " " 1904	14,710	15,590
1904 " " " 1905	15,000	14,300
1905 " " " 1906	15,785	14,785

Gov. Doc. Pub. Canada

Author Canada Sessional Papers

Title Vol 41 No 7. 1906-7

UNIVERSITY OF TORONTO
LIBRARY

Do not
remove
the card
from this
Pocket.

Acme Library Card Pocket
Under Pat. "Ref. Index File."
Made by LIBRARY BUREAU